

ADVERTISEMENTS

# **HOW TO SPEAK HINDUSTANI IN A MONTH**

A Vocabulary that will enable the new arrival and the visitor to understand the language of the people. It is produced in the convenient waist-coat pocket size.

**Price Re. 1-8**

**Postage 4 Ans.**

**BENNETT, COLEMAN & CO., LTD.**

**BOMBAY, CALCUTTA & LONDON.**



## PIONEERS of SHORTHAND & TYPEWRITING



Late Mr. G. H. Joshi, F.S.D.S., C.T. S.D. (Eng.), M.I.S.D.M. (Paris). Winner of Col. Wathin's Cup, International Shorthand Competition (London, 1929).

The Premier Karnatak S. D. Society's Recognised and Registered Shorthand and Typewriting Institute, since its inception in 1920, has produced excellent results among both students and business-men and has succeeded in creating a liking for Typewriting and Shorthand. The system of shorthand employed is Sloan-Duployan, which to-day is the recognised system for all Government Examinations and appointments.

The Institute has been visited by many Gazetted officers and other prominent persons and have been impressed by the friendliness between pupils and instructors. Late Mr. Joshi himself had gained unbounded praise and was considered one of the best teachers in the district. Ever since 1926, he has been unanimously elected a Fellow of the Ramsgate Sloan-Duployan Society & College and in 1929 topped the list in the International Shorthand Competition held at London.

His Institute received upto 1927, a Government grant of **Rs. 1,225**. He held the advanced Typewriting Diploma in Typewriting with Honours, marks 95 out of 100. And in Shorthand possessed High Speed Diploma, 186 words per minute from Shorthand College, Ramsgate, England, and 160 words per minute in Paris Diploma.

### **The Sloan-Duployan System is the only system**

1. Of which His Majesty's Inspector has stated "Shorthand shows remarkable success."
  2. Which is written without any complicated rules and exceptions, gramalogues, etc., and can be adapted to any language.
  3. Which is used on the Official Parliamentary Reporting Staff.
- Mr. W. J. Merridan, A. C. P., Master of Methods, Royal Norman College (London), after 15 years' research, indicated Sloan-Duployan as possessing the greatest merit in the three essentials of simplicity, legibility and speed. Mr. John A. Fraser in his "Short History of Shorthand" also reveals his preference for this system.

## **The late Mr. G. H. JOSHI'S**

**Shorthand & Typewriting Institute,  
3576, Shanwar, Belgaum.**

**1,200 STUDENTS TRAINED BY THIS INSTITUTE.**

**The Times of India**  
**HANDBOOK AND GUIDE**  
**TO**  
**CALCUTTA**

*"The City of Palaces"*

This Handbook, in addition to interesting columns on the historical points of interest in Calcutta, contains a detailed map of the City, the usefulness of which to travellers cannot be over-estimated.

Chapters are devoted to Cathedrals and Churches, to the Indian types and Races indigenous to that locale, to Calcutta Industries and to useful General Information which includes addresses of Hotels, Theatres, Cinemas, Banks, Clubs, etc. In addition there is a fund of detailed information on those smaller items which so often prove a vexatious stumbling block to the new-comer.

Profusely illustrated with fine half tone reproductions, and packed as it is with a collection of authentic fact and detail which cover all fields, this Handbook to Calcutta is a book which should be on every bookshelf.

**NOW ON SALE THROUGHOUT INDIA**  
**PRICE Re. 1/- V.P.P. 1/7**

# THE INDIAN YEAR BOOK 1935-36

---

VOLUME XXII

---

*A Statistical and Historical Annual of The Indian  
Empire, with an Explanation of the Principal  
Topics of the day.*

EDITED BY  
SIR STANLEY REED, Kt., K.B.E., LL.D  
AND  
FRANCIS LOW.

---

TWENTY-SECOND YEAR OF ~~ISSUE~~

---

PUBLISHED BY  
BENNETT, COLEMAN & Co., Ltd.,  
"THE TIMES OF INDIA" OFFICES, BOMBAY AND CALCUTTA.  
LONDON AGENCY: SALISBURY SQUARE HOUSE, FLEET STREET, E.C. 4.

ADVERTISEMENT.

# QUALITY PRINTING

AND

**THE TIMES OF INDIA PRESS  
BOMBAY**

*are synonymous*



PRINTED MATTER is at all times and in all circumstances your Silent Traveller and untiring representative. It is essential therefore that you have the best obtainable. To obtain the best you must employ Expert Typographers—Printers who study the finer arts of printing and printing appeal.

*Whether it be a Magazine, Catalogue, Brochure,  
Folder, Pamphlet, Letterheading, or any item of  
Printing, Binding, or Blockmaking*

**THE TIMES OF INDIA PRESS  
BOMBAY**

*Can supply your needs.*

*X* Quality pays handsomely—it is the best lever to produce sound business and increase profits.

*Suggestions & Estimates submitted without obligation.*

# CALENDAR FOR 1935.

## JANUARY.

Sun. . .	*	6	13	20	27	*
M. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
Tu. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
W. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*
Th. . .	3	10	17	24	31	*
F. . .	4	11	18	25	*	*
S. . .	5	12	19	26	*	*

## FEBRUARY.

Sun. . .	*	3	10	17	24	*
M. . .	*	4	11	18	25	*
Tu. . .	*	5	12	19	26	*
W. . .	*	6	13	20	27	*
Th. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
F. . .	1	8	15	22	*	*
S. . .	2	9	16	23	*	*

## MARCH.

Sun. . .	*	3	10	17	24	31
M. . .	*	4	11	18	25	*
Tu. . .	*	5	12	19	26	*
W. . .	*	6	13	20	27	*
Th. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
F. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
S. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*

## APRIL.

Sun. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
M. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
Tu. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*
W. . .	3	10	17	24	*	*
Th. . .	4	11	18	25	*	*
F. . .	5	12	19	26	*	*
S. . .	6	13	20	27	*	*

## MAY.

Sun. . .	*	5	12	19	26	*
M. . .	*	6	13	20	27	*
Tu. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
W. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
Th. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*
F. . .	3	10	17	24	31	*
S. . .	4	11	18	25	*	*

## JUNE.

Sun. . .	*	2	9	16	23	30
M. . .	*	3	10	17	24	*
Tu. . .	*	4	11	18	25	*
W. . .	*	5	12	19	26	*
Th. . .	*	6	13	20	27	*
F. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
S. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*

## JULY.

Sun. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
M. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
Tu. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*
W. . .	3	10	17	24	31	*
Th. . .	4	11	18	25	*	*
F. . .	5	12	19	26	*	*
S. . .	6	13	20	27	*	*

## AUGUST.

Sun. . .	*	4	11	18	25	*
M. . .	*	5	12	19	26	*
Tu. . .	*	6	13	20	27	*
W. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
Th. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
F. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*
S. . .	3	10	17	24	31	*

## SEPTEMBER.

Sun. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
M. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*
Tu. . .	3	10	17	24	*	*
W. . .	4	11	18	25	*	*
Th. . .	5	12	19	26	*	*
F. . .	6	13	20	27	*	*
S. . .	7	14	21	28	*	*

## OCTOBER.

Sun. . .	*	6	13	20	27	*
M. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
Tu. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
W. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*
Th. . .	3	10	17	24	31	*
F. . .	4	11	18	25	*	*
S. . .	5	12	19	26	*	*

## NOVEMBER.

Sun. . .	*	3	10	17	24	*
M. . .	*	4	11	18	25	*
Tu. . .	*	5	12	19	26	*
W. . .	*	6	13	20	27	*
Th. . .	*	7	14	21	28	*
F. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
S. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*

## DECEMBER.

Sun. . .	1	8	15	22	29	*
M. . .	2	9	16	23	30	*
Tu. . .	3	10	17	24	31	*
W. . .	4	11	18	25	*	*
Th. . .	5	12	19	26	*	*
F. . .	6	13	20	27	*	*
S. . .	7	14	21	28	*	*

# Phases of the Moon—JANUARY 31 Days.

● New Moon . . . 5th, 10h. 50m. A.M.      ○ Full Moon . . . 19th, 9h. 14m. P.M.  
 ☾ First Quarter . . . 12th, 2h. 25m. A.M.      ☾ Last Quarter . . . 28th, 1h. 29m. A.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time.								Moon's Age at Noon	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.		
			Sunrise A M		Sunset. P M.		True Noon. P M		Moon- rise A M				Moon- set P.M	
			H.	M	H.	M	H.	M	H.	M	H.	M	D	S.
Tuesday ..	1	1	7	12	6	12	0	42	3	4	2	26	25 6	23 5
Wednesday ..	2	2	7	12	6	13	0	42	4	5	3	17	26 6	23 0
Thursday ..	3	3	7	13	6	13	0	43	5	8	4	16	27 6	22 54
Friday ..	4	4	7	13	6	14	0	43	6	12	5	21	28 6	22 49
Saturday ..	5	5	7	13	6	15	0	44	7	13	6	29	29 6	22 43
Sunday ..	6	6	7	13	6	15	0	44	8	8	7	37	1 1	22 36
Monday ..	7	7	7	14	6	16	0	45	8	58	8	42	2 1	22 29
Tuesday ..	8	8	7	14	6	17	0	45	9	43	9	45	3 1	22 21
Wednesday ..	9	9	7	14	6	17	0	46	10	46	10	44	4 1	22 13
Thursday ..	10	10	7	14	6	18	0	46	11	5	11	42	5 1	22 5
Friday ..	11	11	7	14	6	18	0	46	11	45			6 1	21 56
Saturday ..	12	12	7	15	6	19	0	46	6	25	0	39	7 1	21 47
Sunday ..	13	13	7	15	6	20	0	47	1	7	1	37	8 1	21 37
Monday ..	14	14	7	15	6	21	0	47	1	53	2	34	9 1	21 27
Tuesday ..	15	15	7	15	6	22	0	48	2	41	3	32	10 1	21 17
Wednesday ..	16	16	7	15	6	22	0	48	3	33	4	28	11 1	21 6
Thursday ..	17	17	7	15	6	23	0	48	4	26	5	21	12 1	20 54
Friday ..	18	18	7	15	6	24	0	49	5	21	6	10	13 1	20 43
Saturday ..	19	19	7	15	6	25	0	49	6	14	6	55	14 1	20 31
Sunday ..	20	20	7	15	6	25	0	49	7	6	7	36	15 1	20 18
Monday ..	21	21	7	15	6	26	0	50	7	55	8	13	16 1	20 5
Tuesday ..	22	22	7	15	6	27	0	50	8	14	8	47	17 1	19 52
Wednesday ..	23	23	7	15	6	27	0	50	9	32	9	20	18 1	19 38
Thursday ..	24	24	7	15	6	28	0	50	10	19	9	53	19 1	19 24
Friday ..	25	25	7	15	6	29	0	51	11	9	10	25	20 1	19 10
Saturday ..	26	26	7	15	6	29	0	51	11	59	10	59	21 1	18 55
Sunday ..	27	27	7	14	6	29	0	51			11	36	22 1	18 39
Monday ..	28	28	7	14	6	30	0	51	A M 0	52	0	17	23 1	18 25
Tuesday ..	29	29	7	14	6	30	0	52	1	49	1	4	24 1	18 9
Wednesday ..	30	30	7	14	6	31	0	52	2	50	1	58	25 1	17 53
Thursday ..	31	31	7	14	6	31	0	52	3	52	2	58	26 1	17 37

# Phases of the Moon—FEBRUARY 28 Days.

New Moon .. ..3rd, 9h. 57m. P.M.      ☉ Full Moon .. .. 18th 4h 47m P.M.  
 First Quarter ..10th, 2h. 55m. P.M.      ☾ Last Quarter .. ..26th, 3h. 44m. P.M.

f the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time.						Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.			
			Sunrise. A.M.		Sunset. P.M.		True Noon. P.M.				Moon-rise. A M		Moon-set P M
			H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.	D.	S.	
y ..	1	32	7	13	6	31	0	52	4	53	4	4	27° 17 20
day..	2	33	7	13	6	32	0	53	5	51	5	12	28° 17 3
ay ..	3	34	7	13	6	32	0	53	6	44	6	19	29° 16 46
ay ..	4	35	7	12	6	33	0	53	7	32	7	25	0° 16 28
lay ..	5	36	7	12	6	34	0	53	8	17	8	28	1° 16 11
uesday	6	37	7	12	6	34	0	53	8	59	9	29	2° 15 52
sday ..	7	38	7	11	6	35	0	53	9	41	10	28	3° 15 34
y ..	8	39	7	11	6	35	0	53	10	22	11	28	4° 15 15
day..	9	40	7	10	6	36	0	53	11	5			5° 14 56
lay ..	10	41	7	10	6	36	0	53	11	50	A M 0 27		6° 14 37
lay ..	11	42	7	10	6	37	0	53	P M 0 38		1 25		7° 14 18
lay ..	12	43	7	9	6	37	0	53	1 30		2 23		8° 13 58
uesday	13	44	7	9	6	38	0	53	2 22		3 17		9° 13 38
sday ..	14	45	7	8	6	38	0	53	3 16		4 7		10° 13 18
y ..	15	46	7	7	6	39	0	53	4 9		4 54		11° 12 58
rday..	16	47	7	7	6	39	0	53	5 1		5 35		12° 12 38
day ..	17	48	7	6	6	40	0	53	5 51		6 13		13° 12 17
lay ..	18	49	7	5	6	40	0	53	6 40		6 49		14° 11 56
day ..	19	50	7	5	6	40	0	53	7 28		7 22		15° 11 35
uesday	20	51	7	4	6	41	0	53	8 16		7 55		16° 11 13
rday ..	21	52	7	4	6	41	0	53	9 4		8 27		17° 10 52
ay ..	22	53	7	3	6	41	0	53	9 54		9 0		18° 10 30
rday..	23	54	7	2	6	42	0	52	10 46		9 36		19° 10 8
day ..	24	55	7	2	6	42	0	52	11 41		10 15		20° 9 47
day ..	25	56	7	1	6	42	0	52			10 59		21° 9 25
sday ..	26	57	7	1	6	43	0	51	A.M. 0 38		11 48		22° 8 2
nesday	27	58	7	0	6	43	0	51	1 37		P M 0 44		23° 8 40
rday ..	28	59	6	59	6	43	0	51	2 37		1 45		24° 8 17

# Phases of the Moon—MARCH 31 Days.

● New Moon .. 5th, 8h. 10m. A.M.      ○ Full Moon .. 20th, 11h. 1m. A.M.  
 ☾ First Quarter .. 12th, 6h. 0m. A.M.      ☾ Last Quarter .. 28th, 2h. 21m. A.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time.						Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.
			Sunrise. A.M.	Sunset. P M	True Noon P M	Moon- rise. A M	Moon- set P M			
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M	H. M	H. M		D.	S.
Friday ..	1	60	6 58	6 44	0 51	3 35	2 49		25 6	7 55
Saturday ..	2	61	6 58	6 45	0 51	4 28	3 56		26 6	7 32
Sunday ..	3	62	6 57	6 45	0 51	5 18	5 1		27 6	7 9
Monday ..	4	63	6 56	6 45	0 51	6 4	6 5		28 6	6 46
Tuesday .	5	64	6 56	6 46	0 51	6 48	7 8		29 6	6 23
Wednesday .	6	65	6 55	6 46	0 50	7 31	8 10		1 2	5 59
Thursday ..	7	66	6 54	6 47	0 50	8 13	9 12		2 2	5 36
Friday .	8	67	6 53	6 47	0 50	8 56	10 13		3 2	5 13
Saturday .	9	68	6 53	6 47	0 50	9 43	11 14		4 2	4 50
Sunday .	10	69	6 52	6 48	0 49	10 32		A M	5 2	4 26
Monday ..	11	70	6 51	6 48	0 49	11 23	0 13		6 2	4 3
Tuesday ..	12	71	6 50	6 48	0 49	0 16	1 10		7 2	3 39
Wednesday	13	72	6 49	6 48	0 49	1 10	2 3		8 2	3 16
Thursday .	14	73	6 49	6 49	0 49	2 4	2 51		9 2	2 52
Friday ..	15	74	6 48	6 49	0 49	2 57	3 34		10 2	2 28
Saturday .	16	75	6 47	6 49	0 48	3 47	4 14		11 2	2 5
Sunday .	17	76	6 46	6 49	0 48	4 37	4 50		12 2	1 41
Monday ..	18	77	6 45	6 49	0 48	5 25	5 23		13 2	1 17
Tuesday ..	19	78	6 44	6 50	0 47	6 12	5 56		14 2	0 54
Wednesday	20	79	6 43	6 50	0 47	7 0	6 29		15 2	0 30
Thursday .	21	80	6 42	6 50	0 47	7 50	7 2		16 2	0 6
Friday .	22	81	6 41	6 50	0 46	8 42	7 37		17 2	0 N 17
Saturday ..	23	82	6 40	6 51	0 46	9 36	8 16		18 2	0 41
Sunday ..	24	83	6 39	6 51	0 46	10 33	8 58		19 2	1 5
Monday ..	25	84	6 39	6 51	0 45	11 30	9 45		20 2	1 28
Tuesday ..	26	85	6 38	6 51	0 45		10 38		21 2	1 52
Wednesday .	27	86	6 38	6 51	0 45	A M 0 29	11 35		22 2	2 15
Thursday ..	28	87	6 37	6 52	0 45	1 25	0 37		23 2	2 39
Friday ..	29	88	6 36	6 52	0 44	2 18	1 40		24 2	3 2
Saturday ..	30	89	6 35	6 52	0 44	3 8	2 43		25 2	2 26
Sunday ..	31	90	6 34	6 52	0 44	3 55	3 46		26 2	3 49



# Phases of the Moon—APRIL 30 Days.

● New Moon .. .. 3rd, 5h. 41m. P.M. | ○ Full Moon .. .. 19th, 2h. 40m. A.M.  
 ♀ First Quarter .. 10th, 11h. 12m. P.M. | ☾ Last Quarter .. .. 26th, 9h. 50m. A.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time.						Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.
			Sunrise. P.M.	Sunset. P.M.	True Noon. P.M.	Moon-rise. A M	Moon-set. P.M.			
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	H. M	H. M.	D.	N.	
Monday ..	1	91	6 33	6 53	0 43	4 38	4 48	27·2	4 12	
Tuesday ..	2	92	6 33	6 53	0 43	5 21	5 50	28·2	4 36	
Wednesday ..	3	93	6 32	6 53	0 42	6 3	6 51	29·2	4 59	
Thursday	4	94	6 31	6 53	0 42	6 45	7 53	0·8	5 22	
Friday ..	5	95	6 30	6 54	0 42	7 32	8 55	1·8	5 45	
Saturday	6	96	6 29	6 54	0 42	8 20	9 57	2·8	6 8	
Sunday .	7	97	6 28	6 54	0 41	9 12	10 57	3 8	6 30	
Monday ..	8	98	6 28	6 54	0 41	10 6	11 53	4·8	6 53	
Tuesday ..	9	99	6 27	6 54	0 41	11 2	A M	5·8	7 15	
Wednesday	10	100	6 26	6 55	0 40	11 57	0 44	6·8	7 38	
Thursday	11	101	6 25	6 55	0 40	0 50	1 30	7·8	8 0	
Friday ..	12	102	6 24	6 55	0 40	1 42	2 11	8·8	8 22	
Saturday	13	103	6 23	6 55	0 40	2 31	2 49	9·8	8 44	
Sunday .	14	104	6 22	6 56	0 39	3 20	3 23	10·8	9 6	
Monday ..	15	105	6 21	6 56	0 39	4 8	3 56	11·8	9 27	
Tuesday ..	16	106	6 20	6 56	0 39	4 56	4 29	12·8	9 49	
Wednesday	17	107	6 19	6 57	0 38	5 45	5 2	13·8	10 10	
Thursday	18	108	6 19	6 57	0 38	6 37	5 37	14·8	10 31	
Friday ..	19	109	6 18	6 57	0 38	7 30	6 14	15·8	10 52	
Saturday	20	110	6 17	6 57	0 38	8 27	6 56	16·8	11 13	
Sunday ..	21	111	6 16	6 57	0 38	9 25	7 43	17 8	11 34	
Monday ..	22	112	6 15	6 58	0 37	10 23	8 34	18·8	11 54	
Tuesday .	23	113	6 14	6 58	0 37	11 21	9 31	19·8	12 14	
Wednesday	24	114	6 14	6 58	0 37	..	10 31	20·8	12 34	
Thursday	25	115	6 13	6 59	0 37	A.M 0 14	11 33	21·8	12 54	
Friday ..	26	116	6 13	6 59	0 37	0 54	P.M. 0 35	22·8	13 14	
Saturday..	27	117	6 13	6 59	0 36	1 51	1 36	23·8	13 33	
Sunday ..	28	118	6 12	7 0	0 36	2 34	2 35	24·8	13 53	
Monday ..	29	119	6 12	7 0	0 36	3 15	3 35	25·8	14 11	
Tuesday ..	30	120	6 12	7 0	0 36	3 55	4 34	26·8	14 30	

# Phases of the Moon—MAY 31 Days.

● New Moon .. .. 3rd, 3h. 6m. A.M. | ○ Full Moon .. .. 18th, 3h. 27m. P.M.  
 ☾ First Quarter .. .. 10th, 5h. 24m. P.M. | ☾ Last Quarter .. .. 25th, 3h. 14m. P.M.

First Quarter ..			Full Moon, Sun, Earth, Moon, ..			Indian Standard Time.			Moon's Age at Noon.		Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.			
Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Sunrise.		Sunset.		True Noon.		Moon-rise.		Moon-set		D.	N.
			A.M.	P.M.	P.M.	A.M.	P.M.	P.M.	D.	N.				
			H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.		
Wednesday ..	1	121	6	11	7	1	0	36	4	37	5	35	27·8	14 49
Thursday ..	2	122	6	11	7	1	0	36	5	20	6	37	28·8	15 7
Friday ..	3	123	6	10	7	1	0	36	6	8	7	39	0·4	15 25
Saturday ..	4	124	6	10	7	2	0	35	6	59	8	41	1·4	15 43
Sunday ..	5	125	6	9	7	2	0	35	7	52	9	39	2·4	16 0
Monday ..	6	126	6	9	7	2	0	35	8	49	10	33	3·4	16 17
Tuesday ..	7	127	6	8	7	3	0	35	9	45	11	22	4·4	16 34
Wednesday ..	8	128	6	7	7	3	0	35	10	40			5·4	16 51
Thursday..	9	129	6	7	7	3	0	35	11	33	A.M. 0	6	6·4	17 7
Friday ..	10	130	6	6	7	4	0	35	P.M. 0	24	0	45	7·4	17 24
Saturday ..	11	131	6	6	7	4	0	35	1	13	1	21	8·4	17 39
Sunday ..	12	132	6	5	7	4	0	35	2	1	1	55	9·4	17 55
Monday ..	13	133	6	5	7	5	0	35	2	49	2	28	10·4	18 10
Tuesday ..	14	134	6	5	7	5	0	35	3	37	3	1	11·4	18 24
Wednesday ..	15	135	6	4	7	6	0	35	4	28	3	35	12·4	18 40
Thursday ..	16	136	6	4	7	6	0	35	5	21	4	12	13·4	18 54
Friday ..	17	137	6	4	7	6	0	35	6	17	4	52	14·4	19 8
Saturday..	18	138	6	3	7	7	0	35	7	15	5	37	15·4	19 21
Sunday ..	19	139	6	3	7	7	0	35	8	15	6	28	16·4	19 35
Monday ..	20	140	6	3	7	7	0	35	9	14	7	24	17·4	19 48
Tuesday ..	21	141	6	2	7	8	0	35	10	10	8	24	18·4	20 1
Wednesday ..	22	142	6	2	7	8	0	35	11	2	9	26	19·4	20 13
Thursday ..	23	143	6	2	7	9	0	35	11	50	10	29	20·4	20 25
Friday ..	24	144	6	2	7	9	0	35			11	30	21·4	20 36
Saturday..	25	145	6	2	7	9	0	35	A.M. 0	33	P.M. 0	30	22·4	20 48
Sunday ..	26	146	6	2	7	10	0	36	1	14	1	28	23·4	20 59
Monday ..	27	147	6	2	7	10	0	36	1	53	2	26	24·4	21 9
Tuesday ..	28	148	6	2	7	11	0	36	2	34	3	24	25·4	21 19
Wednesday ..	29	149	6	1	7	11	0	36	3	16	4	24	26·4	21 29
Thursday ..	30	150	6	1	7	11	0	36	4	1	5	25	27·4	21 38
Friday ..	31	151	6	1	7	12	0	36	4	48	6	26	28·4	21 47

# Phases of the Moon—JUNE 30 Days.

● New Moon .. .. 1st, 1h. 22m. P.M.    ○ Full Moon .. .. 17th, 1h. 50m. A.M.  
 ☾ First Quarter .. .. 9th, 11h. 19m. A.M.    ☾ Last Quarter .. .. 23rd, 7h. 51m. P.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time.							Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.	
			Sunrise A M.		Sunset. P M.		True Noon. P M.		Moonrise		Moonset.	
			H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.	A M.	P M.	D.	N.
Saturday ..	1	152	6	1	7	12	0	36	5 40	7 26	29·4	21 56
Sunday ..	2	153	6	1	7	12	0	36	6 36	8 22	1·0	22 4
Monday ..	3	154	6	1	7	13	0	37	7 33	9 13	2 0	22 12
Tuesday ..	4	155	6	1	7	13	0	37	8 29	9 59	3·0	22 20
Wednesday ..	5	156	6	1	7	14	0	37	9 23	10 42	4·0	22 27
Thursday ..	6	157	6	1	7	14	0	37	10 15	11 19	5 0	22 34
Friday ..	7	158	6	1	7	14	0	37	11 5	11 53	6·0	22 40
Saturday..	8	159	6	1	7	15	0	37	11 53 P.M.	.. A.M.	7·0	22 46
Sunday ..	9	160	6	1	7	15	0	38	0 41	0 26	8·0	22 52
Monday ..	10	161	6	1	7	15	0	38	1 29	0 59	9·0	22 57
Tuesday ..	11	162	6	1	7	16	0	38	2 18	1 32	10·0	23 2
Wednesday ..	12	163	6	1	7	16	0	38	3 10	2 7	11·0	23 6
Thursday ..	13	164	6	1	7	16	0	38	4 4	2 45	12·0	23 10
Friday ..	14	165	6	1	7	17	0	39	5 1	3 28	13·0	23 13
Saturday..	15	166	6	1	7	17	0	39	6 1	4 17	14·0	23 16
Sunday ..	16	167	6	1	7	17	0	39	7 2	5 11	15·0	23 19
Monday ..	17	168	6	1	7	17	0	39	8 0	6 11	16·0	23 22
Tuesday ..	18	169	6	2	7	18	0	39	8 55	7 14	17·0	23 23
Wednesday ..	19	170	6	2	7	18	0	40	9 46	8 19	18 0	23 25
Thursday ..	20	171	6	2	7	18	0	40	10 31	9 22	19 0	23 26
Friday ..	21	172	6	2	7	18	0	40	11 14	11 24	20 0	23 27
Saturday ..	22	173	6	3	7	19	0	40	11 54 A.M.	11 23 P.M.	21·0	23 27
Sunday ..	23	174	6	3	7	19	0	41	..	0 21	22 0	23 27
Monday ..	24	175	6	3	7	19	0	41	0 34	1 19	23·0	23 26
Tuesday ..	25	176	6	3	7	19	0	41	1 15	2 18	24 0	23 25
Wednesday ..	26	177	6	3	7	19	0	41	1 57	3 17	25 0	23 24
Thursday ..	27	178	6	4	7	19	0	41	2 44	4 17	26·0	23 22
Friday ..	28	179	6	4	7	20	0	42	3 34	5 16	27 0	23 20
Saturday..	29	180	6	4	7	20	0	42	4 26	6 13	28·0	23 17
Snnday ..	30	181	6	4	7	20	0	42	5 22	7 6	29 0	23 14

# Phases of the Moon—JULY 31 Days.

● New Moon .. .. 1st, 1h. 15m. A.M.      ○ Full Moon .. .. 16th, 10h. 30m. A.M.  
 ● Last Quarter .. .. 23rd, 1h. 12m. A.M.  
 ☾ First Quarter .. .. 9th, 3h. 58m. A.M.      ● New Moon .. .. 30th, 3h. 2m. P.M.

Day of the Week	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time								Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.	
			Sunrise		Sunset.		True Noon		Moon-rise				
			A M		P M.		P M.		A M	P M			
			H	M	H.	M	H	M	H	M.	D.	N.,	
Monday ..	1	182	6	5	7	20	0	42	6	19	7 54	0 5	23 10
Tuesday ..	2	183	6	5	7	20	0	42	7	14	8 37	1 5	23 7
Wednesday ..	3	184	6	6	7	20	0	43	8	7	9 16	2 5	23 2
Thursday	4	185	6	6	7	20	0	43	8	58	9 52	3 5	22 58
Friday ..	5	186	6	6	7	20	0	43	9	47	10 25	4 5	22 53
Saturday ..	6	187	6	7	7	20	0	43	10	35	10 58	5 5	22 47
Sunday ..	7	188	6	7	7	20	0	43	11	22	11 30	6 5	22 41
Monday ..	8	189	6	7	7	20	0	43	P M 0 10			7 5	22 35
Tuesday	9	190	6	8	7	20	0	44	1 0	A M 0 4		8 5	22 28
Wednesday ..	10	191	6	8	7	20	0	44	1 52	0 40		9 5	22 21
Thursday ..	11	192	6	8	7	20	0	44	2 47	1 21		10 5	22 14
Friday ..	12	193	6	8	7	20	0	44	3 45	2 6		11 5	22 6
Saturday ..	13	194	6	8	7	20	0	44	4 45	2 57		12 5	21 58
Sunday ..	14	195	6	9	7	20	0	44	5 45	3 58		13 5	21 49
Monday ..	15	196	6	9	7	19	0	44	6 42	4 56		14 5	21 40
Tuesday ..	16	197	6	9	7	19	0	44	7 35	6 1		15 5	21 31
Wednesday ..	17	198	6	10	7	19	0	45	8 24	7 7		16 5	21 21
Thursday	18	199	6	10	7	19	0	45	9 9	8 11		17 5	21 11
Friday ..	19	200	6	10	7	19	0	45	9 52	9 13		18 5	21 1
Saturday ..	20	201	6	11	7	18	0	45	10 33	10 14		19 5	20 50
Sunday ..	21	202	6	11	7	18	0	45	11 14	11 12		20 5	20 39
Monday ..	22	203	6	12	7	18	0	45	11 56	P M 0 12		21 5	20 28
Tuesday ..	23	204	6	12	7	18	0	45		1 11		22 5	20 16
Wednesday	24	205	6	12	7	17	0	45	A M 0 42	2 11		23 5	20 4
Thursday ..	25	206	6	13	7	17	0	45	1 30	3 10		24 5	19 51
Friday ..	26	207	6	13	7	17	0	45	2 22	4 8		25 5	19 38
Saturday ..	27	208	6	13	7	17	0	45	3 16	5 1		26 5	19 25
Sunday ..	28	209	6	14	7	16	0	45	4 12	5 51		27 5	19 12
Monday ..	29	210	6	14	7	16	0	45	5 7	6 35		28 5	18 58
Tuesday ..	30	211	6	14	7	16	0	45	6 0	7 15		29 5	18 44
Wednesday	31	212	6	15	7	15	0	45	6 52	7 52		0 9	18 29

# Phases of the Moon—AUGUST 31 Days.

☾ First Quarter .. ..7th, 6h. 53m. P.M.      ☾ Last Quarter .. 21st, 8h. 47m. A.M.  
 ○ Full Moon .. ..14th, 6h. 14m. P.M.      ● New Moon .. ..29th, 6h. 30m. A.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time.					Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.
			Rise. A.M.	Set. P.M.	True Noon. P.M.	Moon-rise A.M.	Moon-set P.M.		
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	D.	N.
Thursday ..	1	213	6 15	7 15	0 45	7 42	8 25	1 9	18 15
Friday ..	2	214	6 15	7 14	0 45	8 30	8 58	2 9	18 0
Saturday ..	3	215	6 16	7 14	0 45	9 17	9 31	3 9	17 44
Sunday ..	4	216	6 16	7 13	0 45	10 5	10 4	4 9	17 29
Monday ..	5	217	6 16	7 13	0 45	10 53	10 38	5 9	17 13
Tuesday ..	6	218	6 17	7 12	0 45	11 44	11 16	6 9	16 57
Wednesday ..	7	219	6 17	7 12	0 44	0 36	11 58	7 9	16 40
Thursday ..	8	220	6 17	7 11	0 44	1 32		8 9	16 24
Friday ..	9	221	6 18	7 11	0 44	2 29	0 45	9 9	16 7
Saturday ..	10	222	6 18	7 10	0 44	3 28	1 38	10 9	15 50
Sunday ..	11	223	6 18	7 9	0 44	4 26	2 37	11 9	15 32
Monday ..	12	224	6 19	7 9	0 44	5 20	3 40	12 9	15 14
Tuesday ..	13	225	6 19	7 8	0 44	6 12	4 46	13 9	14 57
Wednesday ..	14	226	6 19	7 8	0 43	6 59	5 51	14 9	14 38
Thursday ..	15	227	6 20	7 7	0 43	7 44	6 55	15 9	14 20
Friday ..	16	228	6 20	7 6	0 43	8 27	7 58	16 9	14 2
Saturday ..	17	229	6 20	7 6	0 43	9 9	9 0	17 9	13 44
Sunday ..	18	230	6 20	7 5	0 43	9 53	10 2	18 9	13 24
Monday ..	19	231	6 21	7 4	0 42	10 40	11 4	19 9	13 4
Tuesday ..	20	232	6 21	7 4	0 42	11 27	0 4	20 9	12 45
Wednesday ..	21	233	6 21	7 3	0 42		1 5	21 9	12 25
Thursday ..	22	234	6 21	7 2	0 42	0 19	2 3	22 9	12 5
Friday ..	23	235	6 21	7 1	0 42	1 12	2 58	23 9	11 45
Saturday ..	24	236	6 22	7 1	0 41	2 7	3 48	24 9	11 25
Sunday ..	25	237	6 22	7 0	0 41	3 2	4 33	25 9	11 4
Monday ..	26	238	6 22	6 59	0 41	3 56	5 15	26 9	10 44
Tuesday ..	27	239	6 22	6 59	0 40	4 48	5 53	27 9	10 23
Wednesday ..	28	240	6 23	6 58	0 40	5 38	6 27	28 9	10 2
Thursday ..	29	241	6 23	6 57	0 40	6 26	7 0	0 3	9 41
Friday ..	30	242	6 23	6 56	0 39	7 14	7 33	1 3	9 19
Saturday ..	31	243	6 23	6 55	0 39	8 1	8 5	2 3	8 58

# Phases of the Moon—SEPTEMBER 30 Days.

☾ First Quarter .. .. 6th, 7h. 56m. A.M.      ☾ Last Quarter .. .. 19th, 7h. 53m. P.M.  
 ○ Full Moon .. .. 13th, 1h. 48m. A.M.      ● New Moon .. .. 27th, 10h. 59m. P.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time.						Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.					
			Sunrise. A.M.	Sunset. P.M.	True Noon. P.M.	Moon-rise. A.M.	Moon-set. P.M.								
			H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.	D.	N.			
Sunday ..	1	244	6	23	6	55	0	39	8	49	8	39	3·3	8	36
Monday ..	2	245	6	24	6	54	0	39	9	39	9	16	4·3	8	15
Tuesday ..	3	246	6	24	6	53	0	38	10	29	9	56	5·3	7	53
Wednesday ..	4	247	6	24	6	52	0	38	11	23	10	40	6·3	7	31
Thursday ..	5	248	6	24	6	51	0	38	P.M. 0	19	11	29	7·3	7	9
Friday ..	6	249	6	25	6	50	0	37	1	16	A.M. 0	23	8·3	6	46
Saturday ..	7	250	6	25	6	50	0	37	2	12	0	23	9·3	6	24
Sunday ..	8	251	6	25	6	49	0	37	3	6	1	23	10·3	6	2
Monday ..	9	252	6	25	6	48	0	36	3	58	2	25	11·3	5	39
Tuesday ..	10	253	6	25	6	47	0	36	4	46	3	29	12·3	5	17
Wednesday ..	11	254	6	25	6	46	0	36	5	32	4	33	13·3	4	54
Thursday ..	12	255	6	25	6	45	0	35	6	16	5	36	14·3	4	31
Friday ..	13	256	6	26	6	44	0	35	7	0	6	40	15·3	4	8
Saturday ..	14	257	6	26	6	43	0	35	7	44	7	43	16·3	3	45
Sunday ..	15	258	6	26	6	43	0	34	8	31	8	46	17·3	3	22
Monday ..	16	259	6	26	6	42	0	34	9	20	9	49	18·3	2	59
Tuesday ..	17	260	6	26	6	41	0	33	10	12	10	52	19·3	2	36
Wednesday ..	18	261	6	27	6	40	0	33	11	6	11	54	20·3	2	13
Thursday ..	19	262	6	27	6	39	0	33	A.M. 0	2	P.M. 0	52	21·3	1	49
Friday ..	20	263	6	27	6	38	0	32	0	58	1	44	22·3	1	26
Saturday ..	21	264	6	27	6	37	0	32	1	52	2	32	23·3	1	3
Sunday ..	22	265	6	27	6	36	0	32	2	44	3	14	24·3	0	40
Monday ..	23	266	6	27	6	36	0	31	3	35	4	28	25·3	0	16
Tuesday ..	24	267	6	27	6	35	0	31	4	23	5	2	26·3	0	6 <sup>s</sup> 7
Wednesday ..	25	268	6	28	6	34	0	31	5	11	5	35	27·3	0	30
Thursday ..	26	269	6	28	6	33	0	30	5	58	6	7	28·3	0	54
Friday ..	27	270	6	28	6	32	0	30	6	46	6	41	29·3	1	17
Saturday ..	28	271	6	28	6	31	0	30	7	35	7	17	0·6	1	41
Sunday ..	29	272	6	29	6	30	0	29	8	26	7	56	1·6	2	4
Monday ..	30	273	6	29	6	29	0	29	8	26	7	56	2·6	2	27

# Phases of the Moon—OCTOBER 31 Days.

☾ First Quarter .. 5th, 7h. 10m. P.M. | ☾ Last Quarter .. 19th, 11h. 6m. A.M.  
 ○ Full Moon .. 12th, 10h. 9m. A.M. | ● New Moon .. 27th, 3h. 45m. P.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time					Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon
			Sunrise. A.M.	Sunset. P.M.	True Noon. P.M.	Moon-1146 A.M.	Moon-set. P.M.		
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	D.	S. ,
Tuesday ..	1	274	6 29	6 29	0 29	9 18	8 38	3·6	2 50
Wednesday ..	2	275	6 29	6 28	0 29	10 13	9 25	4·6	3 14
Thursday ..	3	276	6 30	6 27	0 29	11 9	10 17	5·6	3 37
Friday ..	4	277	6 30	6 26	0 28	0 4	11 14	6·6	4 0
Saturday ..	5	278	6 30	6 26	0 28	0 57		7·6	4 24
Sunday ..	6	279	6 30	6 25	0 28	1 49	0 13	8·6	4 47
Monday ..	7	280	6 31	6 24	0 28	2 37	1 15	9·6	5 10
Tuesday ..	8	281	6 31	6 23	0 27	3 22	2 16	10·6	5 33
Wednesday ..	9	282	6 31	6 22	0 27	4 6	3 18	11·6	6 56
Thursday ..	10	283	6 32	6 21	0 27	4 49	4 19	12·6	6 19
Friday ..	11	284	6 32	6 20	0 27	5 32	5 21	13·6	6 42
Saturday ..	12	285	6 32	6 19	0 27	6 18	6 24	14·6	7 4
Sunday ..	13	286	6 33	6 18	0 26	7 7	7 29	15·6	7 27
Monday ..	14	287	6 33	6 17	0 26	7 59	8 33	16·6	7 49
Tuesday ..	15	288	6 33	6 16	0 26	8 54	9 37	17·6	8 12
Wednesday ..	16	289	6 33	6 15	0 26	9 51	10 39	18·6	8 34
Thursday ..	17	290	6 34	6 14	0 25	10 49	11 35	19·6	8 56
Friday ..	18	291	6 34	6 13	0 25	11 45	0 26	20·6	9 18
Saturday ..	19	292	6 34	6 12	0 25		1 11	21·6	9 40
Sunday ..	20	293	6 35	6 12	0 25	A M. 1 38	1 52	22·6	10 2
Monday ..	21	294	6 35	6 11	0 24	1 30	2 29	23·6	10 23
Tuesday ..	22	295	6 35	6 10	0 24	2 19	3 2	24·6	10 45
Wednesday ..	23	296	6 35	6 9	0 24	3 7	3 35	25·6	11 6
Thursday ..	24	297	6 36	6 8	0 24	3 55	4 8	26·6	11 27
Friday ..	25	298	6 36	6 8	0 24	4 42	4 42	27·6	11 48
Saturday ..	26	299	6 36	6 7	0 23	5 31	5 17	28·6	12 9
Sunday ..	27	300	6 37	6 7	0 23	6 22	5 55	29·6	12 29
Monday ..	28	301	6 37	6 7	0 23	7 14	6 37	0·9	12 50
Tuesday ..	29	302	6 37	6 6	0 23	8 8	7 24	1·9	13 10
Wednesday ..	30	303	6 37	6 6	0 23	9 4	8 14	2·9	13 30
Thursday ..	31	304	6 38	6 6	0 23	10 0	9 9	3·9	13 50

# **Phases of the Moon—NOVEMBER 30 Days.**

**☾ First Quarter** .. .. 4th, 4h. 42m. A.M.    **☾ Last Quarter** .. 18th, 6h. 6m. A.M.  
**☾ Full Moon** .. .. 10th, 8h. 12m. P.M.    **● New Moon** .. 26th, 8h. 6m. A.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time						Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.					
			Sunrise. A.M.	Sunset. P.M.	True Noon. P.M.	Moon-rise A M	Moon-set. P M								
			H.	M.	H.	M.	H.	M.	H	M	D.	S.			
Friday ..	1	305	6	38	6	6	0	22	10	53	10	7	4.9	14	9
Saturday..	2	306	6	39	6	6	0	22	11	45	11	7	5.9	14	28
Sunday ..	3	307	6	39	6	5	0	22	P M 0 33				6.9	14	48
Monday ..	4	308	6	40	6	5	0	22	1	17	A M 0 6		7.9	15	7
Tuesday ..	5	309	6	40	6	4	0	22	2	0	1	6	8.9	15	25
Wednesday	6	310	6	41	6	4	0	22	2	42	2	5	9.9	15	44
Thursday	7	311	6	41	6	4	0	22	3	23	3	5	10.9	16	2
Friday ..	8	312	6	42	6	4	0	22	4	6	4	5	11.9	16	19
Saturday..	9	313	6	42	6	4	0	23	4	53	5	7	12.9	16	37
Sunday ..	10	314	6	43	6	3	0	23	5	44	6	11	13.9	16	54
Monday ..	11	315	6	43	6	3	0	23	6	38	7	16	14.9	17	11
Tuesday ..	12	316	6	44	6	3	0	23	7	35	8	20	15.9	17	28
Wednesday	13	317	6	44	6	2	0	23	8	33	9	20	16.9	17	44
Thursday	14	318	6	45	6	2	0	23	9	32	10	14	17.9	18	0
Friday ..	15	319	6	45	6	1	0	23	10	29	11	3	18.9	18	16
Saturday..	16	320	6	46	6	1	0	23	11	22	11	47	19.9	18	31
Sunday ..	17	321	6	46	6	1	0	23			P M 0 26		20.9	18	47
Monday ..	18	322	6	47	6	0	0	23	A M 0 13		1	1	21.9	19	1
Tuesday ..	19	323	6	48	6	0	0	23	1	1	1	35	22.9	19	16
Wednesday	20	324	6	48	6	0	0	24	1	49	2	8	23.9	19	30
Thursday	21	325	6	49	6	0	0	24	2	36	2	41	24.9	19	44
Friday ..	22	326	6	49	6	0	0	24	3	24	3	15	25.9	19	57
Saturday..	23	327	6	50	6	0	0	24	4	15	3	52	26.9	20	10
Sunday ..	24	328	6	51	6	0	0	25	5	6	4	34	27.9	20	23
Monday ..	25	329	6	51	6	0	0	25	6	0	5	19	28.9	20	35
Tuesday ..	26	330	6	52	6	0	0	25	6	57	6	8	29.9	20	47
Wednesday	27	331	6	53	6	0	0	25	7	54	7	3	1.2	20	58
Thursday	28	332	6	53	6	0	0	26	8	49	8	1	2.2	21	10
Friday ..	29	333	6	54	6	0	0	26	9	42	9	1	3.2	21	20
Saturday	30	334	6	54	6	0	0	27	10	30	10	1	4.2	21	31



# Phases of the Moon—DECEMBER 31 Days.

☾ First Quarter .. 3rd, 0h. 58m. P.M.      ☾ Last Quarter .. 18th, 8h. 27m. A.M.  
 ○ Full Moon .. 10th, 8h. 40m. A.M.      ● New Moon .. 25th, 11h. 19m. P.M.

Day of the Week.	Day of the Month.	Day of the Year.	Indian Standard Time.						Moon's Age at Noon.	Sun's Declination at Mean Noon.
			Sunrise. A.M.	Sunset. P.M.	True Noon. P.M.	Moon-rise. A.M.	Moon-set P.M.			
			H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	H. M.	D.	S. °	
Sunday	1	335	6 55	6 0	0 28	11 17	11 0	5.2	21 41	
Monday	2	336	6 55	6 0	0 28	11 50 P.M.	11 58	6.2	21 50	
Tuesday	3	337	6 56	6 0	0 28	0 40 A.M.		7.2	21 59	
Wednesday	4	338	6 57	6 0	0 29	1 20	0 56	8.2	22 8	
Thursday	5	339	6 58	6 0	0 29	2 2	1 54	9.2	22 16	
Friday	6	340	6 59	6 1	0 30	2 44	2 54	10.2	22 24	
Saturday	7	341	6 59	6 1	0 30	3 32	3 56	11.2	22 31	
Sunday	8	342	6 59	6 1	0 30	4 24	4 58	12.2	22 38	
Monday	9	343	7 0	6 1	0 31	5 19	6 1	13.2	22 44	
Tuesday	10	344	7 0	6 2	0 31	6 16	7 3	14.2	22 50	
Wednesday	11	345	7 1	6 2	0 32	7 16	8 1	15.2	22 56	
Thursday	12	346	7 2	6 3	0 32	8 14	8 53	16.2	23 1	
Friday	13	347	7 2	6 3	0 33	9 9	9 39	17.2	23 6	
Saturday	14	348	7 3	6 3	0 33	10 2	10 21	18.2	23 10	
Sunday	15	349	7 3	6 4	0 34	10 53	10 58	19.2	23 14	
Monday	16	350	7 4	6 4	0 35	11 41	11 33 P.M.	20.2	23 17	
Tuesday	17	351	7 4	6 5	0 35		0 6 A.M.	21.2	23 20	
Wednesday	18	352	7 5	6 5	0 36	0 29	0 39	22.2	23 22	
Thursday	19	353	7 5	6 6	0 36	1 17	1 13	23.2	23 24	
Friday	20	354	7 6	6 6	0 37	2 5	1 48	24.2	23 25	
Saturday	21	355	7 7	6 7	0 37	2 57	2 27	25.2	23 26	
Sunday	22	356	7 7	6 7	0 38	3 49	3 10	26.2	23 27	
Monday	23	357	7 8	6 8	0 38	4 44	3 58	27.2	23 27	
Tuesday	24	358	7 8	6 9	0 39	5 41	4 52	28.2	23 26	
Wednesday	25	359	7 9	6 9	0 39	6 39	5 49	29.2	23 25	
Thursday	26	360	7 9	6 9	0 40	7 33	6 51	0.6	23 24	
Friday	27	361	7 10	6 10	0 40	8 25	7 53	1.6	23 22	
Saturday	28	362	7 10	6 10	0 41	9 13	8 54	2.6	23 20	
Sunday	29	363	7 11	6 10	0 41	9 57	9 54	3.6	23 17	
Monday	30	364	7 11	6 11	0 41	10 40	10 52	4.6	23 14	
Tuesday	31	365	7 11	6 11	0 42	11 20	11 50	5.6	23 10	

# CALENDAR FOR 1936.

## JANUARY.

Sun...	*	5	12	19	26	*
M. ..	*	6	13	20	27	*
Tu ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
W. ..	1	8	15	22	29	*
Th ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
F. ..	3	10	17	24	31	*
S. ..	4	11	18	25	*	*

## FEBRUARY.

Sun...	*	2	9	16	23	*
M. ..	*	3	10	17	24	*
Tu ..	*	4	11	18	25	*
W. ..	*	5	12	19	26	*
Th ..	*	6	13	20	27	*
F. ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
S. ..	1	8	15	22	29	*

## MARCH.

Sun...	1	8	15	22	29	*
M. ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
Tu ..	3	10	17	24	31	*
W. ..	4	11	18	25	*	*
Th ..	5	12	19	26	*	*
F. ..	6	13	20	27	*	*
S. ..	7	14	21	28	*	*

## APRIL.

Sun...	*	5	12	19	26	*
M. ..	*	6	13	20	27	*
Tu ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
W. ..	1	8	15	22	29	*
Th ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
F. ..	3	10	17	24	*	*
S. ..	4	11	18	25	*	*

## MAY.

Sun...	*	3	10	17	24	31
M. ..	*	4	11	18	25	*
Tu ..	*	5	12	19	26	*
W. ..	*	6	13	20	27	*
Th ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
F. ..	1	8	15	22	29	*
S. ..	2	9	16	23	30	*

## JUNE.

Sun...	*	7	14	21	28	*
M. ..	1	8	15	22	29	*
Tu ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
W. ..	3	10	17	24	*	*
Th ..	4	11	18	25	*	*
F. ..	5	12	19	26	*	*
S. ..	6	13	20	27	*	*

## JULY.

Sun...	*	5	12	19	26	*
M. ..	*	6	13	20	27	*
Tu ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
W. ..	1	8	15	22	29	*
Th ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
F. ..	3	10	17	24	31	*
S. ..	4	11	18	25	*	*

## AUGUST.

Sun...	*	2	9	16	23	30
M. ..	*	3	10	17	24	31
Tu ..	*	4	11	18	25	*
W. ..	*	5	12	19	26	*
Th ..	*	6	13	20	27	*
F. ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
S. ..	1	8	15	22	29	*

## SEPTEMBER.

Sun...	*	6	13	20	27	*
M. ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
Tu ..	1	8	15	22	29	*
W. ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
Th ..	3	10	17	24	*	*
F. ..	4	11	18	25	*	*
S. ..	5	12	19	26	*	*

## OCTOBER.

Sun...	*	4	11	18	25	*
M. ..	*	5	12	19	26	*
Tu ..	*	6	13	20	27	*
W. ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
Th ..	1	8	15	22	29	*
F. ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
S. ..	3	10	17	24	31	*

## NOVEMBER.

Sun...	1	8	15	22	29	*
M. ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
Tu ..	3	10	17	24	*	*
W. ..	4	11	18	25	*	*
Th ..	5	12	19	26	*	*
F. ..	6	13	20	27	*	*
S. ..	7	14	21	28	*	*

## DECEMBER.

Sun...	*	6	13	20	27	*
M. ..	*	7	14	21	28	*
Tu ..	1	8	15	22	29	*
W. ..	2	9	16	23	30	*
Th ..	3	10	17	24	31	*
F. ..	4	11	18	25	*	*
S. ..	5	12	19	26	*	*

## PREFACE



THE Editors have to thank many correspondents who during the past year have sent them suggestions for the improvement of this book. The Indian Year Book is intended above all to be a book of reference, and its completeness and convenience of arrangement must necessarily depend to a great extent on the part taken in its editing by the members of the public who most use it.

The help extended to the Editors by various officials, and more particularly by the Director of Information and Labour Intelligence, Bombay, and the Indian Commercial Intelligence Department, has again been readily given and is most gratefully acknowledged. Without such help it would be impossible to produce the Year Book with up-to-date statistics.

Suggestions for the improvement or correction of the Year Book may be sent to the Editors at any time, but those which reach them before January have a better chance of being adopted than later suggestions which only reach them after the work of revision has been partly completed.

*The Times of India, Bombay,*  
*April, 1935.*

# An Indian Glossary.

**ABKARI.**—Excise of liquors and drugs.  
**ACHHUT.**—Untouchable (Hindi) Asuddhar.  
**ACREAGE CONTRIBUTION.**—Contribution paid by holders of land irrigated by Government.

**ADHIRAJ.**—Supreme ruler, overlord, added to "Maharaja," &c., it means "paramount."

**AFSAR.**—A corruption of the English "officer."

**AHIMSA.**—Non violence.

**AHLUWALIA.**—Name of a princely family resident at the village of Ahlu, near Lahore.

**AIN.**—A timber tree *TERMINALIA TOMENTOSA*.

**AKALI.**—Originally, a Sikh devotee, one of band founded by Guru Govind Singh (who died 1708); now, a member of the politico-religious army (*dal*) of reforming Sikhs.

**AKHARA.**—A Hindu school of gymnastics.

**AKHUNDZADA.**—Son of a Head Officer.

**ALIJAH.**—Of exalted rank.

**ALIGHOL.**—Literally a Mahomedan circle. A kind of athletic club formed for purposes of self-defence.

**ALI RAJA.**—Sea King (Laccadives)

**AM.**—Mango.

**AMIL.**—A name given in Sind to educated members of the Lohana community, a Hindu caste consisting principally of bankers, clerks and minor officials.

**AMIR** (corruptly **EMIR**).—A Mohammedan Chief, often also a personal name.

**AMMA.**—A goddess, particularly Mariamma, goddess of small-pox, South India.

**ANICUT.**—A dam or weir across a river for irrigation purposes, Southern India.

**ANJUMAN.**—A communal gathering of Mahomedans.

**APHUS.**—Believed to be a corruption of ALPHONSE, the name of the best variety of Bombay mango.

**ARZ, ARZI, ARZ-DASHT.**—Written petition.

**ASAF.**—A minister.

**ASPRISHYA.**—Untouchable (Sanskrit).

**AUS.**—The early rice crop, Bengal, syn. Ahu, Assam.

**AVATAR.**—An incarnation of Vishnu.

**AYURVEDA.**—Hindu science of Medicine.

**BABA.**—Lit. "Father," a respectful "Mr." Irish "Your Honour."

**BABU.**—(1) A gentleman in Benwal, corresponding to Pant in the Deccan and Konkan. (2) Hence used by Anglo-Indians of a clerk or accountant. Strictly a 5th or still younger son of a Raja but often used of any son younger than the heir, whilst it has also grown into a term of address—Esquire. There are, however, one or two Rajas whose sons are known respectively as—1st, Kunwar; 2nd, Diwan; 3rd, Thakur, 4th, Lal; 5th Babu.

**BABUL.**—A common thorny tree, the bark of which is used for tanning, *ACACIA ARABICA*

**BADMASH.**—A bad character: a rascal.

**BAGR.**—Tiger or Panther.

**BAGHA.**—(1) A native boat (Buggalow), (2) The common pond heron or paddybird.

**BAHADUR.**—Lit. "brave" or "warrior", a title used by both Hindus and Mohammedans, often bestowed by Government; added to other titles, it increases their honour but alone it designates an inferior ruler.

**BAIRAGI.**—A Hindu religious mendicant.

**BAJRA OR BAJRI.**—The bulrush millet, a common food-grain, *Pennisetum typhoides*; syn. cambu, Madras.

**BAKSHI.**—A revenue officer or magistrate.

**BAKSHISH.**—Cheri-meri (or Chiri-miri) Tip.

**BAND.**—A dam or embankment (Bund).

**BANDAR.**—Monkey.

**BANYAN.**—A species of fig-tree, *Ficus Bengalensis*.

**BARA SING.**—Swamp deer.

**BARSAT.**—(1) A fall of rain, (2) the rainy season.

**BARSATI.**—Farcy (horse's disease).

**BASTI.**—(1) A village, or collection of huts; (2) A Jain temple, Kanara.

**BATTA.**—Lit. 'discount' and hence allowances by way of compensation.

**BATTAR.**—Duck.

**BAWARCHI.**—Cook in India, Syn. Mistri, in Bombay only.

**BAZAR.**—(1) A street lined with shops, India proper; (2) a covered market, Burma.

**BEGUM** or **BEGAM.**—The feminine of "Nawab" combined in Bhopal as "Nawab Begum."

**BERR.**—A thorny shrub bearing a fruit like a small plum, *Zizyphus jujuba*.

*Note.*—According to the Hunterian system of transliteration here adopted the vowels have the following values—*a* either long as the *a* in 'father' or short as the *u* in 'cut,' *e* as the *e* in 'gain,' *i* either short as the *i* in 'bib,' or long as the *ee* in 'feel,' *o* as the *o* in 'bone,' *u* either short as the *oo* in 'good,' or long as the *oo* in 'boot,' *ai* as the *i* in 'milk,' *au* as the *ou* in 'grouse.' This is only a rough guide. The vowel values vary in different parts of India in a marked degree.

**BESAR.**—In Hindi (also Gujarati *Vesar*).—Woman's nose-ring.

**BEWAR.**—Name in Central Provinces for shifting cultivation in jungles and hill-sides; syn. *taungya*, *Burma*; *Jhum*, North-Eastern India.

**BHADOL.**—Early autumn crop, Northern India reaped in the month *Bhadon*.

**BHAGAT** or **BHAKTA.**—A devotee.

**BHAG-BATAL.**—System of payment of land revenue in kind.

**BHAIRAND.**—Relation or man of same caste or community.

**BHAIBANDI.**—Nepotism.

**BHANGI.**—Sweeper, scavenger.

**BHANG.**—The dried leaves of the hemp plant, *CANNABIS SATIVA*, a narcotic.

**BHANWAR.**—Light sandy soil; syn. *bhur*.

**BHANWARLAL.**—Title of heir apparent in some Rajput States.

**BHARAL.**—A Himalayan wild sheep, *OVIS NAHURA*.

**BHARAT.**—India.

**BHARATA-VARSHA.**—India.

**BHENDI.**—A succulent vegetable (*HIBISCUS ESCULENTUS*).

**BHONSLE.**—Name of a Maratha dynasty.

**BHUP.**—Title of the ruler of Cooch Behar.

**BHUGTI.**—Name of a Baluch tribe.

**BHUSA.**—Chaff, for fodder.

**BHUT.**—The spirit of departed persons.

**BIDRI.**—A class of ornamental metalwork in which blackened pewter is inlaid with silver, named from the town of Bidar, Hyderabad.

**BIGHA.**—A measure of land varying widely; the standard *bigha* is generally five-eighths of an acre "*Vigha*" in Gujarat and Kathiawar.

**BHISHTI.**—Commonly pronounced "*Bhishti*." Water-carrier (lit. "man of heaven").

**BIR** (*BID*).—A grassland.—North India, Gujarat and Kathiawar. Also "*Vidi*."

**BLACK COTTON SOIL.**—A dark-coloured soil very retentive of moisture, found in Central and Southern India.

**BOARD OF REVENUE.**—The chief controlling revenue authority in Bengal, the United Provinces and Madras.

**BOHRA.**—A sect of Ismaili Shia Musalmans, belonging to Gujarat.

**BOR.**—See *BER*.

**BRINJAL.**—A vegetable, *SOLANUM MELONGENA*; syn. egg-plant.

**BUND.**—Embankment.

**BUNDER**, or **bandar.**—A harbour or port. Also "*Monkey*."

**BURJ.**—A bastion in a line of battlements.

**CADJAN.**—Palm leaves used for thatch.

**CHABUK.**—A whip.

**CHABUTRA.**—A platform of mud or plastered brick, used for social gatherings, Northern India.

**CHADAR.**—A sheet worn as a shawl by men and sometimes by women. (*Chudder*.)

**CHAITYA.**—An ancient Buddhist chapel.

**CHAMBHAR** (*CHAMAR*).—"Cobbler", "Shoemaker." A caste whose trade is to tan leather.

**CHAMPAK.**—A tree with fragrant blossoms, *MICHELIA CHAMPACA*.

**CHANA.**—Gram.

**CHAND.**—Moon.

**CHANDI.**—(Pron. with soft *d*) Silver; *Chandi* (with palatal and short *a*)—Goddess *Durga*.

**CHAPATI.**—A cake of unleavened bread.

**CHAPRASI.**—An orderly or messenger, Northern India; syn. *pattawala*, *Bombay*; *peon*, *Mairas*.

**CHARAS.**—The resin of the hemp plant

*CANNABIS SATIVA*, used for smoking.

**CHARKHA.**—A spinning wheel.

**CHARPAI** (*charpoy*).—A bedstead with four legs, and tape stretched across the frame for a mattress.

**CHAUDHRI.**—Under native rule, a subordinate revenue official; at present the term is applied to the headman or representative of a trade guild.

**CHAUK, CHOWK.**—A place where four roads meet.

**CHAUKIDAR.**—The village watchman and rural policeman.

**CHAUTH.**—The fourth part of the land revenue, exacted by the Marathas in subject territories.

**CHAVRI** (*CHORO GUJARATI*).—Village headquarters.

**CHEETAH.**—Hunting leopard.

**CHELA.**—A pupil, usually in connexion with religious teaching.

**CHHAONI.**—A collection of thatched huts or barracks; hence a cantonment.

**CHHAATRAPATI.**—One of sufficient dignity to have an umbrella carried over him.

**CHHATRI.**—(1) An umbrella, (2) domed building such as a cenotaph.

**CHIEF COMMISSIONER.**—The administrative head of one of the lesser Provinces in British India.

**CHIKOR.**—A kind of partridge, *CACCABIS CHUCAR*.

**CHIKU.**—The Bombay name for the fruit of *ACHRAS SAPOTA*, the Sapodilla plum of the West Indies.

**CHINAR.**—A plane tree, *PLATANUS ORIENTALIS*.

**CHINKARA.**—The Indian gazelle, *GAZELLA BENNETTI*, often called 'ravine deer.'

- CHITAL.**—The spotted deer, *CERVUS AXIS*.
- CHODDAR.**—Mace-bearer whose business is to announce the arrival of guests on state occasions.
- CHOLAM.**—Name in Southern India for the large millet, *ANDROPOGON SOBRUM*: syn. *jowar*.
- CHOLI.**—A kind of short bodice worn by women.
- CHOWRIE.**—Fly-whisk.
- CHUNAM, chuna.**—Lime plaster.
- CIRCLE.**—The area in charge of—(1) A Conservator of Forests; (2) A Postmaster or Deputy Postmaster-General; (3) A Superintending Engineer of the Public Works Department.
- CIVIL SURGEON.**—The officer in medical charge of a District.
- COGNIZABLE.**—An offence for which the culprit can be arrested by the police without a warrant.
- COLLECTOR.**—The administrative head of a District in Bengal, Bombay, Madras, etc. Syn. Deputy Commissioner.
- COMMISSIONER.**—(1) The officer in charge of a Division or group of Districts; (2) the head of various departments, such as Stamps, Excise, etc.
- COMPOUND.**—The garden and open land attached to a house. An Anglo-Indian word perhaps derived from 'kumpan,' a hedge.
- CONSERVATOR.**—The Supervising Officer in charge of a Circle in the Forest Department.
- COUNCIL BILLS.**—Bills or telegraphic transfers drawn on the Indian Government by the Secretary of State in Council.
- COUNT.**—Cotton yarns are described as 20's, 30's, etc., counts when not more than a like number of hanks of 840 yards go to the pound avoirdupois.
- COURT OF WARDS.**—An establishment for managing estates of minors and other disqualified persons.
- CRORE, karor.**—Ten millions.
- DADA.**—Lit. "grandfather" (paternal); any venerable person. In Bombay slang a "hoogli-gan boss."
- DAFFADAR.**—A non-commissioned native officer in the army or police.
- DAFTAR.**—Office records.
- DAFTARI.**—Record-keeper.
- DAH OR DAO.**—A cutting instrument with no point, used as a sword, and also as an axe, Assam and Burma.
- DAK (dawk).**—A stage on a stage coach route. Dawk bungalow is the travellers' bungalow maintained at such stages in days before railways came.
- DAKAITI, DACOITY.**—Robbery by five or more persons.
- DAL.**—(Pron. with dental d and short a) "Army," hence any disciplined body, e.g., Akali Dal, Seva Dal.
- DAL.**—A generic term applied to various pulses.
- DM.**—An old copper coin, one-fortieth of a rupee.
- DARBAR.**—(1) A ceremonial assembly, especially one presided over by the Ruler of a State hence (2) the Government of a Native State.
- DARGAH.**—A Mahomedan shrine or tomb of a saint.
- DARI, Dhurrie.**—A rug or carpet, usually of cotton, but sometimes of wool.
- DARKHAST.**—A tender or application to rent land.
- DAROGHA.**—The title of officials in various departments; now especially applied to subordinate controlling Officers in the Police and Jail Departments.
- DARSHAN.**—Jit. "Sight." To go to a temple to get a sight of the idol is to make "darshan". Also used in case of great or holy personages.
- DARWAN.**—A door-keeper.
- DARWAZA.**—A gateway.
- DASTURI.**—Customary perquisite.
- DAULA AND DAULAT.**—State.
- DEB.**—A Brahminical priestly title; taken from the name of a divinity.
- DEBOTTAR.**—Land assigned for the upkeep of temples or maintenance of Hindu worship.
- DEODAR.**—A cedar, *CEDRUS LEBANI* or *C. DEODARA*.
- DEPUTY COMMISSIONER.**—The Administrative head of a District in the Punjab, Central Provinces, etc. Syn. Collector.
- DEPUTY MAGISTRATE AND COLLECTOR.**—A subordinate of the Collector, having executive and judicial (revenue and criminal) powers; equivalent to Extra Assistant Commissioner in non-regulation areas.
- DERA.**—Tent in N. India.
- DERASAR.**—Jain Temple.
- DESAI.**—A revenue official under native (Maratha) rule.
- DESH.**—(1) Native country; (2) the plains as opposed to the hills, Northern India; (3) the plateau of the Deccan above the Ghats.
- DESH-BHAKTA.**—Patriot.
- Deshi.**—Indigenous, opposed to *bideshi*, foreign.
- DESHMUKE.**—A petty official under native (Maratha) rule.
- DESH-SEVIKA.**—Servant (Fem.) of the country; Female Volunteer in the Civil Disobedience movement.
- DEVA.**—A deity.
- DEVADASI.**—A girl dedicated to temple or God. Murlī in Maharashtra.
- DEVASTHAN.**—Land assigned for the upkeep of a temple or other religious foundation.
- DEWAN.**—A Vizier or other First Minister to an Indian Chief, either Hindu or Mohammedan, and equal in rank with "Sardar" under which see other equivalents. The term is also used of a Council of State.
- DRAK.**—A tree, *BUTEA FRONDOSA*, with brilliant orange-scarlet flowers used for dyeing, and also producing a gum; syn. *palas*, Bengal and Bombay; *Chhiul*, Central India; "Kha-khiro" in Gujarat and Kathiawar.

**DHAMNI.**—A heavy shighram or tonga drawn by bullocks.

**DHARALA.**—Bhil, Koli, or other warlike castes carrying sharp weapons.

**DHARMA.**—Religion (Hindu).

**DHARWALA.**—A charitable institution provided as a resting-place for pilgrims or travellers, Northern India.

**DHATURA.**—A stupefying drug, **DATUREA AFSTUOSA.**

**DHED.**—A large untouchable caste in Gujarat, corresponding to Mahar in Maharashtra and Holeya in Karnatak.

**DHENKLI.**—Name in Northern India for the lever used in raising water; syn. *picottah*.

**DHOBI.**—A washerman.

**DHOTI.**—The loincloth worn by men.

**DIN.**—Religion (Mahomedan).

**DISTRICT.**—The most important administrative unit of area.

**DIVISION.**—(1) A group of districts for administrative and revenue purposes, under a Commissioner; (2) the area in charge of a Deputy Conservator of Forests, usually corresponding with a (revenue) District; (3) the area under a Superintendent of Post Offices; (4) a group of (revenue) districts under an Executive Engineer of the Public Works Department.

**DIWAN (SIKH).**—Communal Gathering.

**DIWALI.**—The lamp festival of Hindus.

**DIWANI.**—Civil, especially revenue, administration; now used generally in Northern India of civil justice and Courts.

**DOAB.**—The tract between two rivers, especially that between the Ganges and Jumna.

**DOM.**—Untouchable caste in Northern India.

**DRUG.**—A hill-fort, Mysore.

**DRY DROP.**—A crop grown without artificial irrigation.

**DRY RATE.**—The rate of revenue for unirrigated land.

**DUN.**—(Pron. "doon") A valley, Northern India.

**EKKA.**—A small two-wheeled conveyance drawn by a pony, Northern India.

**ELCHI, ELACHI.**—Cardamom.

**ELCHI (Turk.)**—Ambassador.

**ELAYA RAJA.**—Title given to the heir of the Maharaja of Travancore or Cochlin.

**EXTRA ASSISTANT COMMISSIONER.**—See Deputy Magistrate and Collector.

**FAKIR.**—Properly an Islamic mendicant but often loosely used of Hindu mendicants also.

**FAMINE INSURANCE GRANT.**—An annual provision from revenue to meet direct famine expenditure, or the cost of certain classes of public works, or to avoid debt.

**FARMAN.**—An imperial (Mughal) order or grant.

**FARZAND.**—Lit. means "child" with the defining words added such as "Farzand-e-dilband" in the case of several Indian Princes it means beloved, favourite, etc.

**FARZANDARI or FAZANDARI.**—A kind of land tenure in Bombay City.

**FASLI.**—Era (solar) started by Akbar, A.C. minus 572-3.

**FATEH.**—"Victory."

**FATEH JANG.**—"Victorious in Battle" (a title of the Nizam).

**FATWA.**—Judicial decree or written opinion of a doctor of Muslim law.

**FAUJDARI.**—Relating to a criminal court, criminal proceedings.

**FAUJDAR.**—Under native rule, the area under a Faujdar or subordinate governor; now used generally of Magistrates' Criminal Courts.

**FINANCIAL COMMISSIONER.**—The chief controlling revenue authority in the Punjab, Burma and the Central Provinces.

**FITTON GARI.**—A phaeton, Bombay. Derived from the English.

**GADDI, Gadri.**—The cushion or throne of (Hindu) royalty.

**GAEKWAR (sometimes GUICOWAR).**—Title with "Maharaja" added of the ruler of Baroda. It was once a caste name and means "cowherd," i.e., the protector of the sacred animal; but later on, in common with "Holkar" and "Sindhia," it came to be a dynastic appellation and consequently regarded as a title. Thus, a Prince becomes "Gaekwar" on succeeding to the estate of Baroda; "Holkar," to that of Indore and "Sindhia," to that of Gwalior.

(All these are surnames of which Gaekwar and Shinde are quite common among Marathas—and even Mahars).

**GANJA.**—The unfertilised flowers of the cultivated female hemp plant, *CANNABIS SATIVA*, used for smoking.

**GAUR.**—Wild cattle, commonly called 'bison' **BOE GAURUS.**

**GAYAL.**—A species of wild cattle, *BOS FRONTALIS*, domesticated on the North-East Frontier; syn. *mithan*.

**GHADR.**—Mutiny, Revolution.

**GHARRIE (GARI).**—A carriage, cart.

**GHAT, Ghaut.**—(1) A landing-place on a river, (2) the bathing steps on the bank of a tank; (3) a pass up a mountain; (4) in European usage, a mountain range. In the last sense especially applied to the Eastern and Western Ghats.

**GHATWAL.**—A tenure-holder who originally held his land on the condition of guarding the neighbouring hill passes (ghats), Bengal.

**GHAZI.**—One who engaged in "Ghazv," a holy war, i.e., against kafirs.

**GHI, Ghee.**—Clarified butter.

**GINGELLY.**—See **TIL**.

**GODOWN.**—A store room or warehouse. An Anglo-Indian word derived from the Malay "gadang."

**GOPI.**—Cowherd girl. The dance of the youthful Krishna with the Gopis is a favourite subject of paintings.

**GOPURAM.**—A gateway, especially applied to the great temple gateways in Southern India.  
**GOSAIN, Goswami.**—A (Hindu) devotee; lit. one who restrains his passions.

**GOSHA.**—Name in Southern India for 'parda women'; lit. the word "Goshia" means corner or seclusion; "one who sits in" is the meaning of the word "Nashin" which is usually added to "Goshia" and "Parda" e.g., Goshanashin Pardananashin.

**GRAM.**—A kind of pea, *CICER ARIETINUM*. In Southern India the pulse *DOLICHOS BIFLORUS* is known as horse gram.

**GRANTHA-SAHEB.**—Sikh holy book.

**GUNJ.**—The red seed with a black 'eye' of *ABRUS PRECATORIUS*, a common wild creeper used as the official weight for minute quantities of opium 90th of a TOLA.

**GUP, OR GUP SHUP.**—Tittle tattle.

**GUR, Goor.**—Crude sugar; syn. jaggery, Southern India; tanyet, Burma.

**GURAL.**—A Himalayan goat antelope. *CEMA GORAL*.

**GURDWARA.**—A Sikh Shrine.

**GURU.**—(1) A Hindu religious preceptor; (2) a schoolmaster, Bengal.

**HAUSHI.**—Literally an Abyssinian. Now a term for anyone whose complexion is particularly dark.

**HADITH.**—(commonly pronounced "Hads") Tradition of the Prophet.

**HAFTZ.**—Guardian, one who has Quran by heart.

**HAJ.**—Pilgrimage to Mecca.

**HAJAM, HAJJAM.**—A barber.

**HAJI.**—A Mahomedan who has performed the haj. He is entitled to dye his beard red.

**HAKIM.**—A native doctor practising the Mahomedan system of medicine.

**HAKIM (with long a).**—Governor, ruler.

**HALAL.**—Lawful (from Islam point of view). Used of meat of animal ceremoniously slaughtered with a sawing motion of the knife, of "Jhatka".

**HALALKHOR.**—A sweeper or scavenger; lit. one to whom everything is lawful food.

**HALL.**—Current. Applied to coin of Native States, especially Hyderabad.

**HAMAL.**—(1) A porter or cooly, (2) a house servant.

**HAQ.**—A right.

**HARJAN.**—Untouchables. The term originally means "the people of God." According to Mr. Gandhi the term was suggested by certain of the class themselves, who did not care for the description of "untouchable", and it was copied from the example of a poet of Gujarat.

**HAJIRA (HIZRAH).**—The era dating from the flight of Mahomed to Mecca, June 20th, 622 A.D.

**HEERA LAL.**—A Hindu name ('Hira' is diamond and 'Lal' is ruby.)

**HILSA.**—A kind of fish, *CLUPEA ILISHA*.

**HOONDI, HUNDI.**—A draft (banking.)

**HOLKAR.**—See "Gaekwar."

**HTI.**—An iron pinnacle placed on a pagoda in Burma.

**HUKKA, HOOKAH.**—The Indian tobacco pipe.

**HUKM.**—An order.

**HUNDI.**—A bill of exchange.

**IDGAH.**—An enclosed place outside a town where Mahomedan services are held on festivals known as the Id., etc.

**ILAKHE.**—A department. (Ilakha in Marathi and Gujarati Languages means Presidency.)

**IMAM.**—The layman who leads the congregation in prayer. Mahomedan.

**INAM.**—Lit. 'reward.' Hence land held revenue free or at a reduced rate, often subject to service. See DEVASTHAN, SARANJAM, WATAN.

**INUNDATION CANAL.**—A channel taken off from a river at a comparatively high level, which conveys water only when the river is in flood.

**IZZAT.**—Prestige.

**JACK FRUIT.**—Fruit of *ARTOCARPUS INTERGRIFOLIA*, var. *PHANAS*.

**KAUCHA.**—Urtree, mud-built, inferior.

**JAGGERY, Jagri.**—Name in Southern India for crude sugar; syn. gur.

**JAGIR.**—An assignment of land, or of the revenue of land held by a Jagirdar.

**JAH.**—A term denoting dignity, applied to highest class nobles in Hyderabad State.

**JAM (Sindhi or Baluch).**—Chief. Also the Jam of Nawanagar.

**JAMABANDI.**—The annual settlement made under the ryotwari system.

**JAMADAR.**—A native officer in the army or police.

**JANGAMA.**—A Lingayat priest.

**JAPTI.**—Distrant; attachment; corrupt of "Zabti."

**JATHA.**—An association.

**JATKA.**—Pony-cart, South India.

**JAZIRAT-UL-ARAB.**—The Sacred Island of Arabia, including all the countries which contain cities sacred to the Mahomedans: Arabia, Palestine and Mesopotamia.

**JHATKA.**—"Stroke", used of meat of animal slaughtered with a stroke as opposed to "Halal". s. v.

**JHIL.**—A natural lake or swamp, Northern India; syn. bil, Eastern Bengal and Assam.

**JIHAD.**—A religious war undertaken by Musalmans.

**JIRGA.**—A council of tribal elders, North-West frontier.

**JOGI (YOGI).**—A Hindu ascetic.

**JOSHI.**—Village astrologer.

**JOWAR.**—The large millet, a very common food-grain, *ANDROPOGON SOERGHUM*, or *SORGHUM VULGARE*; syn. cholam and jola, in Southern India.

**JUDI.**—A revenue term in S. Division of the Bombay Presidency.

**JUDICIAL COMMISSIONER.**—An officer exercising the functions of a High Court in the Central Provinces, Oudh, and Sind.



**KACHCHA.**—Unripe, mud built, inferior.  
**KAOHERI, kachahri.**—An office or office building, especially that of a Government official.

**KADAR, karbi.**—The stalk of jowari (q. v.)—valuable fodder.

**KAFIR.**—Infidel, applied by Muslims to all non-Muslims.

**KAJU, kashew.**—The nut of *ANACARDIUM OCCIDENTALE*, largely grown in the Konkan.

**KAKAR.**—The barking deer, *CERVULUS MUNTJAC*.

**KAKRI.**—Cucumber.

**KALAR, kallar.**—Barren land covered with salt or alkaline efflorescences, Northern India.

**KALI-YUGA.**—The Iron age. (short a).

**KALI.**—  
**KALI.**—Popular goddess, consort of Shiva. (long a).

**KALI.**—Black soil.

**KALIMA.**—The Mahomedan Confession of faith.

**KAMARBAND, Cumberbund.**—A waistcloth, or belt.

**KANAT.**—The wall of a large tent. "Kanat" in Persia)—Underground Canal.

**KANGAR.**—A kind of portable warming-pan, carried by persons in Kashmir to keep themselves warm.

**KANKAR.**—Nodular limestone, used for metal-lurgical roads, as building stones or for preparation of lime.

**KANS.**—A coarse grass which spreads and prevents cultivation especially in Bundelkhand  
*SACCHARUM SPONTANEUM*.

**KANUNGO.**—A Revenue Inspector.

**KAPAS.**—Cotton.

**KARAIT.**—A very venomous snake, *BUNARUS CANDIDUS* or *CAERULEUS*.

**KARHARI.**—A manager. Also Dewan in smaller States in Maharashtra and Gujarat.

**KARFZ.**—(Persian "Kanat.") Underground tunnels near the skirts of hills, by which water is gradually led to the surface for irrigation, especially in Baluchistan.

**KARKUN.**—A clerk or writer, Bombay.

**KARMA.**—The doctrine that existence is conditioned by the sum of the good and evil actions in past existences.

**KARNAM.**—See *PATWARI*.

**KARTOOS.**—A cartridge.

**KAS.**—The five "Kas" which denote the Sikh are *Kes*, the uncut hair; *Kachh*, the short trousers; *Kara*, the iron bangle; *Kirpan*, the steel knife; and *Kangha*, the comb.

**KASAL.**—A butcher.

**KAZI.**—Better written *Qazi*.—Under native rule, a judge administering Mahomedan law. Under British rule, the kazi registers marriages between Mahomedans and performs other functions, but has no powers conferred by law.

**KHARITA.**—Letter from an Indian Prince to the Governor-General.

**KHABARDAR.**—Beware.

**KHADI (or KHADDER).**—Cotton cloth handwoven from hand-spun yarn.

**KHALASI.**—A native fireman, sailor, artilleryman, or tent-pitcher.

**KHALSA.**—Lit. 'pure.' (1) Applied especially to themselves by the Sikhs, the word *Khalasa* being equivalent to the Sikh community; (2) land directly under Government as opposed to land alienated to grantees, etc., Northern India, and Deccan.

**KHAN.**—Originally the ruler of a small Mohammedan state, now a nearly empty title though prized. It is very frequently used rather as *part* of a name, especially by Afghans and Pathans.

**KHANDI, candy.** A weight especially used for cotton bales in Bombay, equivalent to 20 mds.

**KHANSAMA.**—A butler.

**KHARAB.**—Also "Kharaba." In Bombay of any portion of an assessed survey No. which being uncultivable is left unassessed.

**KHARGOSH.**—Hare.

**KHARIF.**—Any crops sown just before or during the main S. W. monsoon.

**KHAS.**—Special, in Government hands. *Khas tahasildar*, the manager of a Government estate.

**KHASADAR.**—Local levies of foot soldiers, Afghanistan or N. W. Frontier.

**KHAS-KHAS, Kus-Kus.**—A grass with scented roots, used for making screens which are placed in doorways and kept wet to cool a house by evaporation, *ANDROPOGON SQUARROSUS*.

**KHEDDA, kheda.**—A stockade into which wild elephants are driven; also applied to the operations for catching.

**KHICHADI, kejjeree.**—A dish of cooked rice and other ingredients, and by Anglo-Indians specially used of rice with fish.

**KHILAT.**—A robe of honour.

**KHUTBA.**—The weekly prayer for Mahomedans in general and for the reigning sovereign in particular.

**KHWAJA.**—A Persian word for "master," sometimes a name.

**KINCOB, kamkhwab.**—Silk textiles brocaded with gold or silver.

**KIRPAN.**—A Sikh religious emblem; a sword.

**KISAN.**—Agriculturist, used in North India "Ryot" in Maharashtra, etc.

**KODALI** Also "Kudali".—The implement like a hoe or mattock in common use for digging; syn. *mamuti*, Southern India.

**KONKAN.**—The narrow strip of low land between the Western ghats and the sea.

**KOS.**—A variable measure of distance usually estimated at about two miles. The distance between the kos-minars or milestones on the Mughal Imperial roads averages a little over 2 miles, 4 furlongs, 150 yards. Also means the leathern water-lift drawn by bullocks in Gujarat and Kathiawar.

**KOT.**—Battlements.

**KOTHI.**—A large house.

**KOTWAL.**—The head of the police in a town, under native rule. The term is still used in Hyderabad and other parts of India.

**KOTWALI.**—The chief police station in a headquarters town.

**KUCHA BANDI.**—A barrier or gateway erected across a lane.

**KUFRI.**—Infidelity, unbelief in the Quran and the Prophet.

**KULKARNI.**—See **PATWARI**.

**KUMBHAMELA.**—The great fair at Hardwar, so called because when it is held every 12 year Jupiter and Sun are in the sign Kumbhas, (Aquarius).

**KUMBHAR.**—(M.) A potter. U.—"Kumhar."

**KUNBI.**—An agriculturist (Kanbi in Gujarat Kurni in N. India.)

**KUNWAR OR KUMAR.**—The heir of a Raja. (Every son of any chief in Gujarat and Kathiawar)

**KURAN.**—A big grass land growing grass fit for cutting.

**KUSHTI (U), KUSTI (M).**—Wrestling.

**KYARI.**—Land embanked to hold water for rice cultivation.

**KYAUNG.**—A Buddhist monastery, which always contains a school, Burma.

**LAKH, lac.**—A hundred thousand.

**LAL.**—A younger son of a Raja (strictly a 4th son, but see under "Rahu").

**LAMBARDAR.**—The representative of the co-shares in a zamindari village, Northern India.

**LANGUR.**—A large monkey, SEMNOPHTHOUS; **MYSTELLUS**.

**LASCAR, correct lashkar.**—(1) an army, (2) in English usage an Indian sailor.

**LAT.**—A monumental pillar. "Lat" Hindustani corruption of "Lord" e.g., "Bara Lat" —Viceroy, "Jangi Lat" —Commander-in-Chief, "Chhota Lat" Governor.

**LATERITE.**—A vesicular material formed of disintegrated rock, used for buildings and making roads; also probably valuable for the production of aluminum. Laterite produces a deep brick-red soil.

**LINGAM.**—The phallic emblem, worshipped as the representative of Shiva.

**LITOLI.**—A fruit tree grown in North India (**LITOLI CHINENSIS**).

**LOKAMANYA.**—(Lit.) Esteemed of the people A national hero.

**LOKENDRA OR LOKINDRA.**—"Protector of the World," title of the Chiefs of Dholpur and Datia.

**LONGYI.**—A waistcloth, Burma.

**LOTA.**—A small brass water-pot.

**LUNGI, loongi.**—A cloth (coloured dhoti) simply wound round the waist.

**MADRASA.**—A school especially one for the higher instruction of Mahomedans.

**MAHAJAN.**—The guild of Hindu or Jain merchants in a city. The head of the Mahajan is the Nagarsethi (q. v.).

**MAHAL.**—(1) Formerly a considerable tract of country; (2) now a village or part of a village for which a separate agreement is taken for the payment of land revenue; (3) a department of revenue, e.g., right to catch elephants, or to take stone; (4) in Bombay a small Taluka under a MAHALKARI.

**MAHANT.**—The head of a Hindu conventual establishment.

**MAHARAJA.**—The highest of hereditary rulers among the Hindus, or else a personal distinction conferred by Government. It has several variations as under "Raja" with the addition of MAHARAJ RANA; its feminine is MAHARANI (MAHA=great).

**MAHARAJ KUMAR.**—Son of a Maharaja.

**MAHATMA.**—(Lit.) A great soul; applied to men who have transcended the limitations of the flesh and the world.

**MAHAMAHOPADHYAYA.**—A Hindu title denoting learned in Sanskrit lore.

**MAHSEER, mahasir.**—A large carp. **BARPUSVOR** (lit. "the big-headed").

**MAHUA.**—A tree, *BASSIA LATIFOLIA*, producing flowers used (when dried) as food or for distilling liquor, and seeds which furnish oil.

**MAHURAT.**—The propitious moment fixed by astrologers for an important undertaking.

The word in Sanskrit and Marathi is "Muhurta"; in Gujarati "Murrat" or "Mhurat."

**MAIDAN.**—An open space of level ground the park at Calcutta.

**MAINA.**—A bird.

**MAJOR WORKS.**—Irrigation works for which separate accounts are kept of capital, revenue, and interest.

**MAJUR.**—A labourer (in Bombay).

**MAKTAB.**—An elementary Mahomedan school

**MALGUZAR** (revenue payer).—(1) The term applied in the Central Provinces to a co-sharer in a village held in ordinary proprietary tenure, (2) a cultivator in the Chamba State.

**MAKTA.**—Licence, monopoly.

**MAKTADAR.**—A licensee, monopolist.

**MALI.**—A gardener.

**MALIK.**—Master, proprietor.

**MAMLATDAR** (Mar. "Mamledar").—The officer in charge of a taluka, Bombay, whose duties are both executive and magisterial; syn. tahasildar Mar. "Mamledar".

**MANDAP, or mandapam.**—A porch or pillared hall, especially of a temple.

**MANGOSTEEN.**—The fruit of *GARCINIA MANGOSTANA*.

**MARI.**—A Baluch tribe. (Bhugtis and Maris generally spoken of together.)

**MARKHOR.**—A wild goat in North-Western India, *CAPRA FALCONERI*.

**MASJID.**—A mosque. *Jama Masjid*, the principal mosque in a town, where worshippers collect on Fridays.

**MASNA'D.**—Seat of state or throne, Mahomedan; syn. gaddi.  
**MATH.**—A Hindu conventional establishment.

**MAULANA.**—A Mahomedan skilled in Arabic religious knowledge.

**MAULVI.**—A person learned in Muhammadan w.

**MAUND, ver. Man.**—A weight varying in different localities. The Ry. maund is 80 lbs.

**MAYA.**—Sanskrit term for "cosmic illusion" Vedanta philosophy.

**MEHEL or MAHAL.**—A palace.

**MELA.**—A religious festival or fair.

**MIAN.**—Title of the son of a Rajput Nawab resembling the Scottish "Master."

**MIRAB.**—The niche in the centre of the eastern wall of a mosque.

**MIRBAH.**—Steps in a mosque, used as a pulpit.

**MINAR.**—A pillar or tower.

**MINOR WORKS.**—Irrigation works for which gular accounts are not kept, except, in some cases, of capital.

**MIR.**—A leader, an inferior title which, like Khan, has grown into a name, especially used by descendants of the Chiefs of Sind.

**MIRZA.**—If prefixed, "Mr." or "Esquire."

**MOFUSSIL.**—See MUFFASSAL.

**MISTR.**—(1) a foreman, (2) a cook.

**MOHUR.**—A Gold coin no longer current, worth about Rs. 16.

**MOLESALAM.**—A class of land holding Rajput usalmans in Gujarat who have retained Hindu usages and customs.

**MONG, MOUNG, OR MAUNG (Arakanese)**—rader.

**MORA.**—Stool.

**MONSOON.**—Lit. Season, and specifically ) The S. W. Monsoon, which is a Northward tension of the S. E. trades, which in the Northern Summer cross the equator and circulate to and around the low pressure area over North India, caused by the excessive heating the land area, and (2) The N. E. Monsoon, which is the current of cold winds blowing down along the Northern winter from the cold land areas of Central Asia, giving rain in India only S. E. Madras and Ceylon through moisture required in crossing the Bay of Bengal, and sailing across the equator into the low pressure area of the Australasian Southern summit.

**MUFLAH (Mappila).**—A fanatical Mahomedan sect in Malabar.

**MOULVI OR MAULVI.**—A learned Musalman Muslim teacher.

**MUDALIYAR OR MUD-LIAR.**—A personal name, but implying "steward of the lands."

**MUEZZIN.**—Person employed to sound the Mahomedan call to prayer.

**MUFFASSAL, mofussil.**—The outlying parts of District, Province or Presidency, as distinguished from the headquarters (Sadr).

**MUJAWAR.**—Custodian of Musalman sacred place, especially Saint's tomb.

**MUJTAHID.**—Lit. One who wages war against infidels. Learned Mahomedan. Generic name given to custodian of Mahomedan sacred places in some parts.

**MUKADAM.**—Chief, leader; in Bombay, leader of coolie gang; also one employed by a merchant to superintend landing or shipment of goods.

**MUKHTAR (corruptly mukhtar).**—(1) A legal practitioner who has not got a sanad and therefore cannot appear in court as of right; (2) any person holding a power of attorney on behalf of another person.

**MUKHTIARKAR.**—The officer in charge of a taluka, Sind, whose duties are both executive and magisterial; syn. tahasildar.

**MUKTI, 'release.'**—The perfect rest attained by the last death and the final reabsorption of the individual soul into the world soul, syn. NIRVANA, MOKSHA.

**MUMTAZ-UD-DAULA.**—Distinguished in the State. MULK, in the country.

**MUNG, mug.**—A pulse, PHASEOLUS RADICATUS: syn. mag. Gujarat.

**MUNJ.**—(1) A tall grass (SACCHARUM MUNJA) in North India, from which mats are woven, and the Brahman sacred thread worn; (2) In Maharashtra "munj" means the thread ceremony.

**MUNSHI.**—A teacher of Hindustani or any Perso-Arabian language. President or presiding official. Also Secretary or writer.

**MUNSHI.**—Judge of the lowest Court with civil jurisdiction.

**MURLI (DEVADASI).**—A girl dedicated to a God or temple.

**MURUM, moorum.**—Gravel and earth used for metalling roads.

**MUSALMAN, Muslim, Momin (plural Momin in)**—The names by which Mahomedans describe themselves. "Momin" is also name of a particular caste of Muhammadans in Gujarat; also called "Mumnas."

**MYOWUN.**—"Mr."

**NACHANI, NAGLI.**—See RAGI.

**NAGARKHANA, Nakkarkhana.**—A place where drums are beaten.

**NAGARSHEETH.**—The head of the trading guild of Hindu and Jain merchants in a city.

**NAIB.**—Assistant or Deputy.

**NAIK.**—A leader, hence (1) a local chieftain in Southern India; (2) a native officer of the lowest rank (corporal) in the Indian army (in Bombay a head peon.)

**NAT.**—A demon or spirit, Burma.

**NAWAB.**—A title borne by Musalmans, corresponding roughly to that of Raja among Hindus. Originally a Viceroy under the Moghal Government, now the regular leading title of a Mohammedan Prince, corresponding to "Maharaja" of the Hindu.

**NAWABZADA.**—Son of a Nawab.

**NAZAR, nazarana.**—A due paid on succession or on certain ceremonial occasions.

**NAZIM.**—Superintendent or Manager.

**NET ASSETS.**—(1) In Northern India, the rent or share of the gross produce of land taken by the landlord; (2) in Madras and Lower Burma, the difference between the assumed value of the crop and the estimate of its cost of production.

**NEWAR.**—Broad webbing woven across beds instead of iron slabs.

**NGAPI.**—Pressed fish or salted fish paste largely made and consumed in Burma.

**NILGAO.**—Blue Bull. A large antelope.

**NIM, neem.**—A tree, *MELIA AZADIRACHTA* the berries of which are used in dyeing.

**NIRVANA.**—See **MUKTI**.

**NIKAH.**—Muslim legal marriage.

**NISHAN.**—Sign, Sacred Symbol carried in a procession.

**NIZAM.**—The title of the ruler of Hyderabad, the one Mohammedan Prince superior to Nawab.

**NIZAMAT.**—A sub-division of a Native State, corresponding to a British District, chiefly in the Punjab and Bhopal.

**NON-AGRICULTURAL ASSESSMENT.**—Enhanced assessment imposed when land already assessed as agricultural is diverted to use as a building site or for industrial concerns.

**NON-COGNIZABLE.**—An offence for which the culprit cannot be arrested by the police without a **WARRANT**.

**NONO** (Thibetan).—The ruler of Spitta.

**NON-OCCUPANCY TENANTS.**—A class of tenant, with few statutory rights, except in Oudh, beyond the terms in their leases or agreements.

**NON-REGULATION.**—A term formerly applied to certain Provinces to show that the regulations or full code of legislation was not in force in them.

**NULLAH, NALA.**—A ravine, watercourse, or drain.

**OCCUPANCY TENANTS.**—A class of tenants with special rights in Central Provinces, in United Provinces.

**PADAUK**—A well-known Burmese tree (*PTEROCARPUS* sp.) from the behaviour of which the arrival of the monsoon is prognosticated.

**PADDY.**—Unhusked rice.

**PAGA.**—(Persian *Paigah*) troop of horses among the Marathas.

**PAGL.**—A tracker of thieves of strayed or stolen animals.

**PAHAR.**—A mountain.

**PAIGAH.**—A tenure in Hyderabad State. (Lit. *Jagir* for maintaining "Paigah," i.e., mounted troops.)

**PAIK.**—(1) A foot soldier; (2) In Assam formerly applied to every free male above sixteen years.

**PAULI.**—A grain measure.

**PAILWAN, PAHLWAN.**—Professional Wrestler.

**PAIRIEE.**—The name of the second best variety of Bombay mango, distinguishable from the *APHUS* (q. v.) by its pointed tip, and by the colour being less yellow and more green and red

**PAKKA, PUCCA.**—Ripe, mature, complete.

**PALAS.**—See **DHAK**.

**PALEI.**—A palanquin or litter.

**PAN.**—The betel vine, **PIPE BETEL**.

**PANCHAMA.**—Low caste, Southern India.

**PANCHAYAT.**—(1) A committee for management of the affairs of a caste, village, or town; (2) arbitrators. Theoretically the panchayat has five (panch) members.

**PANDA.**—A Hindu priest, especially at holy places.

**PANDIT.**—A Hindu title, strictly speaking applied to a person versed in the Hindu scriptures, but commonly used by Brahmans. In Assam applied to a grade of inspectors of primary schools.

**PANSUPARI.**—Distribution of PAN and SUPAR. (q. v.) as a form of ceremonial hospitality.

**PAPAIYA.**—Fruit-tree or its fruit Pawpaw. *Carica Papaiya*.

**PARAB.**—A public place for the distribution of water, maintained by charity.

**PARABADI.**—A platform with a smaller platform like a dovecot on a centre pole or pillar built and endowed or maintained by charity, where grain is put every day for animals and birds.

**PARDA, purdah.**—(1) A veil or curtain; (2) the practice of keeping women secluded; syn. *gosha*.

**PARDANASHIN.**—Women who observe purdah.

**PARDESI.**—Foreign. Used in Bombay especially of Hindu servants, syces, &c., from Northern India.

**PARGANA.**—Fiscal area or petty sub-division of a *tahsil* in Northern India.

**PASHM.**—The fine wool of the Tibetan goat, hence Pashmina cloth.

**PASHTO, PUSHTO.**—Language of the Pathans

**PASO.**—A waistcloth.

**PAT, put.**—A stretch of firm, hard clay. Desert

**PATEL.**—A village headman, Central and Western India; syn. *reddi*, Southern India, *gaonbura*, Assam; *padhan* Northern and Eastern India *Mukhi*, Guzerat. (Patil in Maharashtra.)

**PATIDAR.**—A co-sharer in a village, Guzerat.

**PATTAWALLA.**—See **CHAPRASI**.

**PATWARI.**—A village accountant; syn. *kar-nam*, Madras; *kulkarni*, Bombay Decan; *talati*, Guzerat; *shanbhog*, Mysore, Kanara and Coorg, *mandal*, Assam; *tapedar*, Sind.

**PEON.**—See **CHAPRASI**.

**PESHKAR.**—One who brings forward, submits papers, etc., personal clerk.

**PESHKASH.**—A tribute or offering to a superior.

**PILAU** (*pulav*).—A dish of rice and other ingredients, and by Anglo-Indians specifically used of chicken with rice and spices.

**PHULKARI.**—An embroidered sheet; lit. over-work.

**PIOM, palsa.**—A copper or bronze coin worth one farthing; also used as a generic term for money.

**PIOOTTAH.**—A lever for raising water in a bucket for irrigation, Southern India; syn. henkul or dhenkul, or dhikh, Northern India.

**PIPAL.**—Sacred fig tree. *Ficus Religiosa*.

**PIR.**—A Mahomedan religious teacher or saint.

**PLEADER.**—A class of legal practitioner.

**PONGYI.**—A Buddhist monk or priest, Burma.

**POSTIN, Posteen.**—A coat or rug of sheepskin tanned with the wool on, Afghanistan.

**PRADHAT PHERI.**—Lit. "Morning round," of parties going round early in the morning singing political songs.

**PRANT.**—An administrative sub-division in Maratha States, corresponding to a British District (Baroda) or Division (Gwalior); also in Kathiawar.

**PRANT OR PRANT SAHEB.**—Sub-Divisional Officer (in Bombay Presidency).

**PRESIDENCY.**—A former Division of British India.

**PRINCE.**—Term used in English courtesy for 'Shahzada,' but specially conferred in the case of "Prince of Arcot" (called also "Armin-Arcot").

**PROTECTED.**—Forests over which a considerable degree of supervision is exercised, but less than in the case of 'reserved' forests.

**PROVINCE.**—One of the large Divisions of British India.

**PUJA.**—Worship, Hindu.

**PUJARI.**—The priest attached to a temple.

**PUNDIT.**—See Pandit.

**PURANA.**—Lit. 'old' Sanskrit (1) applied to certain Hindu religious books, (2) to a geological 'group'; (3) also to 'punch-marked' coins.

**PURNA SWARAJ.**—Complete independence.

**PUROHIT.**—A domestic chaplain or spiritual guide, Hindu.

**PWE.**—An entertainment, Burma.

**PYALIS.**—Bands of revellers who accompany the Muharram processions.

**QILLA.**—A Fort.

**RABI.**—Any crop sown after the main South-West monsoon.

**RAG, RAGINI.**—Mode in Indian music.

**Ragi (*Eleusine coracana*).**—A small millet used as a food-grain in Western and Southern India; syn. marua, Nagli Nachin.

**RAIL-GARI.**—Railway train.

**RAIYAT OR RYOT.**—Farmer.

**RAJA.**—A Hindu Prince of exalted rank, but inferior to "Maharaja". The feminine is *Rani* (Princess or Queen), and it has the variations *Raj, Rana, Rao, Rai, Raul, Rawat, Ratikwar, Ratikbar* and *Ratikat*. The form *Ras* is common in Bengal, *Rao* in S. & W. India.

**RAJ KUMAR.**—Son of a Raja.

**RAJ RAJESHWAR.**—King of Kings.

**RAMOSHI.**—A caste whose work is to watch and ward in the village lands and hence used for any chaulkidar (*g. v.*) Actually a criminal tribe in Maharashtra.

**RANA.**—A title borne by some Rajput chiefs, equivalent to that of Raja.

**RANI.**—The wife or widow of a Raja.

**RANN OR RUNN.**—Flat land flooded in the monsoon and incrustated with salt when dry, *e.g.*, the Rann of Cutch.

**RANZA.**—Mausoleum, shrine.

**RAO.**—A title borne by Hindus, either equivalent to, or ranking below, that of Raja.

**REGAR.**—Name for a black soil in Central and Southern India, which is very retentive of moisture, and suitable for growing cotton.

**REGULATION.**—A term formerly applied to certain provinces to show that the Regulations or full code of legislation applied to them.

**REH.**—Saline or alkaline efflorescences on the surface of the soil, Northern India.

**RESERVED.**—Forests intended to be maintained permanently.

**RICKSHAW.**—A one or two seat vehicle on two wheels drawn by coolies, used in the hills.

**RISALDAR.**—Commander of a troop of horses.

**ROHI, ROZ.**—Nilgai.

**ROHU.**—A kind of fish, *Labeo rohita*.

**ROTI.**—Bread.

**ROZA.**—Muslim fast during Ramazan. Also Mausoleum (corruption of "raza.")

**RYOTWARI.**—The system of tenure in which land revenue is imposed on the actual occupants of holdings.

**SABHA.**—Assembly, Meeting, Council, Congress.

**SADHU.**—A Hindu ascetic.

**SADR, sudder.**—Chief (adjective). Hence the headquarters of a District; formerly applied to the Appellate Courts.

**SAFA JANG.**—A long-handled battleaxe carried by Jat Sikhs.

**SAFFLOWER.**—A thistle which yields a yellow dye from its petals and oil from its seeds (*CARTHAMUS TINCTORIUS*), ver. kardai, kushanti.

**SAHEB.**—The native Hindi term used to or of a European ("Mr. Smith" would be mentioned as "Smith Sahab," and his wife "Smith Mem-Sahab," but in addressing it would be "Sahab," fem. "Sahaba," without the name); occasionally appended to a title in the same way as "Bahadur," but inferior (=master.)

- SAHIBZADA**.—Son of a person of consequence.
- SAID, SAYID, SAIVID, SIDI, SYED, SYUD**.—Various forms for a title adopted by those who claim direct male descent from Mohammed's grandson Husain.
- SAL**.—A useful timber tree in Northern India.
- SHOREA ROBUSTA**.
- SAMBAR**.—A deer, *CERVUS UNICOLOR*; syn *sarau*.
- SAMITI**.—Association, Union, Assembly.
- SAN**.—Bombay hemp, *CROTALARIA JUNCCEA*.
- SANAD**.—(1) A charter or grant, giving its name to a class of States in Central India held under a sanad, (2) any kind of deed or grants.
- SANGATHAN**.—Literally tying together. A movement which aims at unity and the knowledge of the art of self-defence among Hindus. A movement to unify the Hindu Community against non-Hindu aggression. The Hindu counterpart of the Musalman "Tanzim" q v.
- SHANGRAM SAMITI**.—War Council in the present Civil Disobedience movement.
- SANNYASI**.—A Hindu mendicant.
- SARI**.—A long piece of cloth worn by women.
- SARANJAM**.—Land held revenue free or on a reduced quit-rent in consideration of political services rendered by the holder's ancestor; originally feudal tenure land for maintaining troops.
- SARDAR** (corrupted to **SIRDAR**).—A leading Government official, either civil or military, even a Grand Vizier. Nearly all the Punjab Barons bear this title. It and "Diwan" are like in value and used by both Hindus and Mohammedans. But Mohammedans only are "Wali," "Sultan," "Amir," "Mir," "Mirza," "Mian," and "Khan."
- SARKAR**.—(1) The Government; (2) a tract of territory under Muhammadan rule, corresponding roughly to a Division under British administration.
- SARSUBAH**.—An officer in charge of a Division in the Baroda State corresponding to Commissioner of British territories.
- SATI**.—Suicide by a widow, especially on the funeral pyre of her husband.
- SAHUKAR, SAUKAR, SOWKAR**.—Banker, dealer in money, exchange, etc; money lender.
- SATTAGRAHA**.—(lit. Insistence on truth), passive resistance.
- SATTAGRAHI**.—A passive resister, one who will follow the truth wherever it may lead.
- SATTA**.—Speculation.
- SAUDAGAR**.—Merchant.
- SAWAT**.—A Hindu title implying a slight distinction (lit. one-fourth better than others).
- SAWBUA**.—A title borne by chiefs in the Shan States, Burma.
- SEWAL** or cotton tree.—A large forest tree with crimson flowers and pods containing a quantity of floss, *BOMBAX MALABARICUM*.
- SEROW, SARAU**.—A goat antelope, *NEMOR-PAEDUS RUBALINUS*.
- SETH, SHETH**.—Merchant, banker.
- SETTLEMENT**.—(1) The preparation of a cadastral record and the fixing of the Government revenue from land; (2) the local inquiry made before Forest Reserves are created; (3) the financial arrangement between the Government of India and Local Governments.
- SHAHID**.—A Musalman martyr.
- SHAHZADA**.—Son of a King.
- SHAIKH or SHEIKH** (Arabic)—A chief.
- SHAMS-UL-ULAMA**.—A Mohammedan title denoting "learned."
- SHAMSHER-JANG**.—"Sword of Battle" (a title of the Maharaja of Travancore.)
- SHANBEOG**.—See **PATWARI**.
- SHASTRAS**.—The religious law-books of the Hindus.
- SHEGADI, seggaree, Shigri**.—A pan on 3 feet with live charcoal in it.
- SHER**.—Tiger.
- SHER, ser, seer**.—A weight, or measure varying much in size in different parts of the country. The Railway seer is about 2 lbs.
- SHETH, shethia**.—A Hindu or Jain merchant.
- SHIAS**.—Musalman who accept Ali as the lawful Khalif and successor of the prophet and deny the Khalifate of the first three Khalifs.
- SHIGHEAM**.—See **TONGA**.
- SHISHAM or sissu**.—Blackwood. A valuable timber tree. *DALBERGIA SIRSOU*.
- SHRADDDHA**.—Annual Hindu ceremony of propitiating the manes.
- SHRUTI**.—Literally "heard". Vedas revealed to inspired Rishis.
- SHROFF**.—Banker.
- SHUDDHI**.—Literally purification. A movement started in Rajputana and Northern India for the reconversion to Hinduism of those, like the Malakana Rajputs, who, though Mahomedans for some generations, have retained many Hindu practices.
- SIDI**.—A variation of "Said." Generic name for negroes domiciled in the Bombay Presidency. Also applied by the French to the negroes in their Army.
- SILLADAR**.—A native trooper who furnishes his own horse and equipment.
- SINDHIA**.—See under "Gaekwar."
- SMRITI**.—Unrevealed Laws, as opposed to Shruti, revealed Vedas.
- SOLA**.—A water-plant with a valuable pith. *AESCHYNOMENE ASPERA*.
- SONI, SOWAR**.—Goldsmith.
- SOWAR**.—A mounted soldier or constable.
- SOWKAR**.—Merchant.
- SWADESHI**.—Lit. Swa=one's own; desh=of country. There is actually a shade of difference between the two, the "Swa" emphasising the preference against everything "par," foreign.

RI OR SHRI.—Lit. fortune, beauty, a skrit term used by Hindus in speaking of a person much respected (never addressed him; nearly = "Esquire"); used also of titles. The two forms of spelling are assonated by the intermediate sound of the *hat* of *s* in the German *Stadt*.

RIJUT, SRIJUT.—Modern Hindu equivalent "Mr."

TUPA or tope.—A Buddhist tumulus, usually brick or stone, and more or less hemispherical, containing relics.

URAH.—(1) A province under Mahomedan; (2) the officer in charge of a large tract in India, corresponding to the Collector of a British District; (3) a group of Districts or *zilas*, Hyderabad.

URAHADAR.—(1) The governor of a province under Mahomedan rule; (2) a native infantry officer in the Indian Army; (3) an official in Hyderabad corresponding to the Commissioner of British territory.

SUB-DIVISION.—A portion of a District in charge of a junior officer of the Indian Civil Service or a Deputy Collector.

SULTAN.—A King.

SUNNAT.—Traditional law followed by Sunnis.

SUNNIS.—Muslimans who accept the first or Khalifs as lawful successors of the Prophet.

SUPARI.—The fruit of the betel palm, *ARECA* *TECHU*.

SUPERINTENDENT.—(1) The chief police officer of a District; (2) the official in charge of a hill station; (3) the official, usually of the Indian Medical Service, in charge of a Central Jail.

SURAJ, SURYA.—Sun.

SURTI.—Native of Surat, specially used of persons of the *dhed* caste who work as house servants of Europeans, and whose house speech is Gujarati. Also called "Lala" or "Lalla."

SWAMI.—A Hindu religious ascetic. Also applied to Shankaracharyas, Mahants of Math, &c.

SYOR, sais.—A groom.

SYED, SYUD.—More variations of "Said."

TABLIGH.—The Mahomedan conversion movement.

TABUT.—See *TAZIAH*.

TAHSIL.—A revenue sub-division of a District in taluka, Bombay; taluka, Madras and Mysore; township, Burma.

TAHSILDAR.—The officer in charge of a tahsil; in Mamlatdar, Bombay; township officer, myo-ok, Burma; Mukhtarkar, Sind; Vahlattar, Baroda. His duties are both executive and magisterial.

TAKAVI.—Loans made to agriculturists for seed, bullocks, or agricultural improvements; *yn. tagal*. Also "Tagavi" (*M. "Tagal"*). *Jombay*.

TAKLI.—Small distaff for spinning yarn brought into fashion by Mr. Gandhi.

TAL.—Lake; Musical time.

TALAK.—Mahomedan term for divorce.

TALATI.—Village accountant.

TALAV, or talso.—A lake or tank.

TALUK, taluka.—The estate of a talukdar in Oudh, Gujarat and Kathiawar. A revenue sub-division of a District, in Bombay, Madras and Mysore; *syn. tashil*.

TALUKDAR.—A landholder with peculiar tenures in different parts of India. (1) An official in the Hyderabad State, corresponding to the Magistrate and Collector (First Talukdar) or Deputy Magistrates and Collectors (Second and Third Talukdars); (2) a landholder with a peculiar form of tenure in Gujarat.

TALPUR.—The name of a dynasty in Sind.

TAMAKHU, TAMBAKU.—Tobacco.

TAMASHA.—Entertainment, gala. In sarcastic sense, exhibition.

TAMBU.—Tent in the Bombay Presidency.

TAMTAM, tuntu.—A North Indian name for a light trap or cart.

TANK.—In Southern, Western, and Central India, a lake formed by damming up a valley, in Northern India, an excavation holding water.

TANZIM.—Literally "organization." A movement among the Mahomedans which aims at securing better education and a closer approach to unity among Mahomedans in India.

TAPEDAR.—See *PATWARI*.

TARAI.—A moist swampy tract; the term especially applied to the tract along the foot of the Himalayas.

TARI, toddy.—The sap of the date, palmyra, or coconut palm, used as a drink, either fresh or after fermentation. In Northern India the juice of the date is called *Sendhi*.

TASAR, tussore.—Wild silkworms, *ANTHRAEA* *PAPHIA*; also applied to the cloth made from their silk.

TALTI.—Brush woodfence or hurdle.

TAZIA.—Lath and paper models of the tombs of Hasan and Husain, carried in procession at the Muharram festival; *syn. tabut*, Marathi, *dola*.

TEAK.—A valuable timber tree in Southern and Western India and Burma, *TEOTONA* *GRANDIS*.

TELEGRAPHIC TRANSFERS.—See Council bills.

THAGI, thuggee.—Robbery after strangulation of the victim.

THAKUR.—(1) The modern equivalent of the caste name *Kshattriya* in some parts of Northern India; (2) a title of respect applied to Brahmans; (3) a petty chief; (4) a hill tribe in the Western Ghats.

THAMIN.—The brow-antlered deer, Burma *CERVUS* *ELDI*.

THANA.—Military or Police-Station hence the circle attached to it.

**TID or TIR.**—Locust.

**TIKA.**—(1) Ceremonial anointing on the forehead; (2) vaccination.

**TIKA SAHER.**—Hair-apparent in several North Indian States.

**TIKAM.**—The English pickaxe (of which "pikass" is the common corruption. "Tikam" is derived in dictionaries from Tikshna—Sharp).

**TIL.**—An oilseed, *SESAMUM INDICUM*; also known as gingelly in Madras.

**TILAK.**—(Short a) the caste mark on the forehead among Hindus.

**TINDAL, tandel.**—A foreman, subordinate officer of a ship.

**TIPI, Teapoy.**—A table with 3 legs, and hence used of any small European style table.

**TITAR.**—Partridge.

**TOLA.**—A weight equivalent to 180 grains (troy).

**TONGA.**—A one or two horsed vehicle with a covered top; *syn.* *SHIGRAK.*

**TOTE.**—The word invariably used by South Indian planters to describe their estates. It is derived from the Kanarese *thota* and similar words in Tamil and Malayalam meaning an estate.

**TSHIN.**—Wild cattle found in Burma and to the southward, *BOS SONDAICUS*; *syn.* *hsaing* and *banteng*.

**TUMANDAR.**—A Persian word denoting some Office.

**ULEMA, (Plural of Ahm).**—Mahomedan learned men.

**UMARA.**—Term implying the Nobles collectively. Plural of "Amir."

**UMBAR.**—A wild fig—(*FICUS GLOMERATA*).

**UMEDWAR.**—A hopeful person; one who works, without pay in the hope of gaining a situation; candidate.

**UNIT.**—A term in famine administration denoting one person relieved for one day.

**URDU.**—Hindustani language as spoken and written by Mussalmans opposed to Hindi, spoken and written by Hindus.

**URIAL.**—A wild sheep in North-Western India, *OVIS VIGNI*.

**URID, UDID.**—A pulse, 'black grain' (*PHASEOLUS MUNGO*).

**URUS.**—Mahomedan fete held in connexion with celebration at the tomb of a saint.

**USAR.**—Soil made barren by saline efflorescence, Northern India.

**USTAD.**—Master teacher, one skilled in any art or science.

**UTHAMNA.**—Among Hindus, consolation visit paid on second or third day after the death of a person. Among Parsis, a religious ceremony held on the third day after the death of a person.

**VAHIVATDAR.**—Officer in charge of a revenue sub-division, with both executive and magisterial functions, Baroda; *syn.* *tahsildar*.

**VAID or Baidya** (is also a caste in Bengal).—A native doctor practising the Hindu system of medicine.

**VAKIL.**—(1) A class of legal practitioners; (2) an agent generally.

**VEDA.**—Revealed sacred books of Hindus.

**VEDANTA.**—The philosophy of the Upanishads.

**VIHARA.**—A Buddhist monastery.

**VILLAGE.**—Usually applied to a certain area demarcated by survey, corresponding roughly to the English parish.

**VILLAGE UNION.**—An area in which local affairs are administered by a small committee.

**WAAZ.**—Mahomedan sermon.

**WADA or WADI.**—(1) An enclosure with houses built round facing a centre yard; (2) private closed land near a village.

**WAKF.**—A Muhammadan religious or charitable endowment.

**WALI.**—Like "Sardar." The Governor of Khelat is so termed, whilst the Chiefs of Kabul are both "Wali" and "Mir."

**WAO.**—A step well.

**WATAN.**—A word of many senses. In Bombay Presidency used mostly of the land or cash allowance enjoyed by the person who performs some service useful for Government or to the village community.

**WAZIR.**—The chief minister at a Mahomedan court.

**WET RATE.**—The rate of revenue for land assured of irrigation.

**WRITER.**—South Indian equivalent of *labu*.

**YAMA.**—Hindu god of death.

**YOGA.**—A system of Hindu philosophy. Practice of breath control, etc., said to give supernatural powers.

**YOGI.**—A Hindu ascetic who follows the Yoga system, a cardinal part of which is that it confers complete control over bodily functions.

**YUNANI.**—Lit. Greek; the system of medicine practised by Mahomedans.

**ZABARDAST.**—Lit. "Upper hand," hence strong, oppressive.

**ZABARDASTI.**—Oppression.

**ZAMINDAR.**—A landholder.

**ZAMINDARI.**—(1) An estate; (2) the rights of a landholder, zamindar; (3) the system of tenure in which land revenue is imposed on an individual or community occupying the position of a landlord.

**ZANANA.**—Of women. Women's apartment, harem.

**ZIARAT.**—Pilgrimage. Ziarat-gah, any shrine or tomb to which people go in pilgrimage.

**ZIKR.**—Commemorative prayer said at the tomb of the prophet or a Mahomedan saint.

**ZILA.**—A District.

**ZOR-TALABI.**—Tribute paid to Junagadh Darbar by numerous Kathiawar States.

**ZULM, ZULUM.**—Tyranny, Oppression



## Manners and Customs.

Next to the complexion of the people, which varies from fair to black, the tourist's attention in India is drawn by their dress and personal decoration. In its simplest form a Hindu's dress consists of a piece of cloth round the waist. Many an ascetic, who regards dress as a luxury, wears nothing more, and he would pence with even so much if the police allowed him to. The Mahomedan always covers his legs, generally with trousers, sometimes with a piece of cloth tied round the waist and reaching to the ankles. Hill men and women, so at one time wore a few leaves before and behind and were totally innocent of clothing, do not appear to-day within the precincts of civilisation and will not meet the tourist's eye. Children, either absolutely nude or with pieces of metal hanging from the waist in front, may be seen in the streets in the most advanced cities, and in the homes of the rich. The child Krishna, with all the jewels on his person, is nude in his pictures and images.

**Dress.**—The next stage in the evolution the Hindu dress brings the loin-cloth nearly down to the feet. On the Malabar coast, as in Burma, the ends are left loose in front. In the greater part of India, they are tucked up behind—a fashion which is supposed to befit a warrior, or one end is gathered up in folds before and the other tucked up behind. The simplest dress for the trunk is a scarf thrown over the left shoulder, or round both the shoulders like a Roman toga. Under this garment often worn a coat or a shirt. When an Indian appears in his full indigenous dress, he wears a long robe, reaching at least down to the calves: the sleeves may be wide, or long and sometimes puckered from the wrist to the elbow. Before Europeans introduced buttons, a coat was fastened by ribbons, and the fashion is not obsolete. The Mahomedan prefers to tuck his coat to the left, the Hindu to the right. A shawl is tied round the waist over the long coat, and serves as a belt, in which one may carry money or a weapon, if allowed. The greatest variety is shown in the head-dress. More than seventy shapes of caps, turbans, and turbans, may be seen in the city of Bombay. In the Punjab and the United Provinces, in Bengal, in Burma and in Madras, the varieties prevail. Cones and cylinders, round and truncated pyramids, high and low, with sides at different angles: folded brims, projecting brims: long strips of cloth wound round the head or the cap in all possible ways, genuity culminating perhaps in the "parrot's beak" of the Maratha turban—all these fashions have been evolved by different communities and in different places, so that a trained eye can tell from the head-covering whether the wearer is a Hindu, Mahomedan or Parsi, and whether he hails from Poona or Dharwar, Ahmedabad or Bhavnagar.

**Fashion Variations.**—Fashions often vary with climate and occupation. The Bombay merchant may wear a short coat and a cap, and may carry a watch in his pocket; yet, as

he must work for long hours in water, he would not cover his legs, but suspend only a coloured kerchief from his waist in front. The Pathan of the cold north-west affects loose baggy trousers, a tall head-dress befitting his stature and covers his ears with its folds as if to keep off cold. The poorer people in Bengal and Madras do not cover their heads, except when they work in the sun or must appear respectable. Many well-to-do Indians wear European dress at the present day, or a compromise between the Indian and European costumes; notably the Indian Christians and Parsis. Most Parsis however have retained their own head-dress, and many have not borrowed the European collar and cuffs. The majority of the people do not use shoes: those who can afford them wear sandals, slippers and shoes, and a few cover their feet with stockings and boots after the European fashion in public.

**Women's Costumes.**—The usual dress of a woman consists of a long piece of cloth tied round the waist, with folds in front, and one end brought over the shoulder or the head. The folds are sometimes drawn in and tucked up behind. In the greater part of India women wear a bodice: on the Malabar coast many do not, but merely throw a piece of cloth over the breast. In some communities petticoats, or drawers, or both are worn. Many Mussalman ladies wear gowns and scarfs over them. The vast majority of Mahomedan women are *goshas* and their dress and persons are hidden by a veil when they appear in public: a few converts from Hinduism have not borrowed the custom. In Northern India Hindu women have generally adopted the Mussalman practice of seclusion. In the Dekhan and in Southern India they have not.

As a rule the hair is daily oiled, combed, parted in the middle of the head, plaited and rolled into a chignon, by most women. Among high caste Hindu widows sometimes shave their heads in imitation of certain ascetics, or monks and nuns. Hindu men do not, as a rule, completely shave their heads, Mahomedans in most cases do. The former generally remove the hair from a part of the head in front, over the temples, and near the neck, and grow it in the centre, the quantity grown depending upon the fancy of the individual. Nowadays many keep the hair cropped in the European fashion, which is also followed by Parsis and Indian Christians. Most Mussalmans grow beards, most Hindus do not, except in Bengal and elsewhere where the Mahomedan influence was paramount in the past. Parsis and Christians follow their individual inclinations. Hindu ascetics, known as Sadhus or Bairagis as distinguished from Sanyasis, do not clip their hair, and generally coil the uncombed hair of the head into a crest, in imitation of the god Shiva.

Hindu women wear more ornaments than others of the corresponding grade in society. Ornaments bedeck the head, the ears, the nose, the neck, the arms, wrists, fingers the waist

until motherhood is attained, and by some even later—and the toes. Children wear anklets. Each community affects its peculiar ornaments, though imitation is not uncommon. Serpents with several heads, and flowers, like the lotus, the rose, and the champaka, are among the most popular object of representation is gold or silver.

**Caste Marks.**—Caste marks constitute a mode of personal decoration peculiar to Hindus, especially of the higher castes. The simplest mark is a round spot on the forehead. It represents prosperity or joy, and is omitted in mourning and on fast-days. It may be red, or yellowish as when it is made with ground sandalwood paste. The worshippers of Vishnu draw a vertical line across the spot, and as Lakshmi is the goddess of prosperity, it is said to represent her. A more elaborate mark on the forehead has the shape of U or V, generally with the central line, sometimes without it, and represents Vishnu's foot. The worshippers of Shiva adopt horizontal lines, made with sandalwood paste or ashes. Some Vaishnavas stamp their temples, near the corners of the eyes, with figures of Vishnu's conch and disc. Other parts of the body are also similarly marked. The material used is a kind of yellowish clay. To smear the arms and the chest with sandalwood paste is a favourite kind of toilet, especially in the hot season. Beads of Tulsi or sacred Basil, and berries of Rudraksha *stacocarpus ganitrus*, strung together are worn round their necks by Vaishnavas and Shaivas, respectively. The Lingayats, a Shaiva sect, suspend from their necks a metallic casket containing the Linga or phallus of their god. Baidagis, ascetics, besides wearing Rudraksha rosaries round their necks and matted hair, smear their bodies with ashes. Religious mendicants suspend from their necks figures of the gods in whose name they beg. Strings of cowries may also be seen round their necks. Muslim dervishes sometimes carry peacock's feathers.

Hindu women mark their foreheads with a red spot or horizontal line. High caste widows are forbidden to exhibit this sign of happiness, as also to deck themselves with flowers or ornaments. Flowers are worn in the chignon. Hindu women smear their faces, arms, and feet sometimes with a paste of turmeric, so that they may shine like gold. The choice of the same colour for different purposes cannot always be explained in the same way. The red liquid with which the evil eye is averted may be a substitute for the blood of the animal slaughtered for the purpose in former times. In many other cases this colour has no such associations. The Muslim dervish affects green, the Sikh Akali is fond of blue, the Sanyasi adopts orange for his robe, and no reason can be assigned with any degree of certainty.

**Shiva.**—India is a land of temples, mosques and shrines, and the Hindu finds at every turn some supernatural power to be appeased. Shiva has the largest number of worshippers. He has three eyes, one in his forehead, a moon's crescent in his matted hair, and at the top of the coil a woman's face representing the river Ganges. His abode is the Mount Kalas in the Himalayas, from which the river takes its

source. Round his neck and about his ears and limbs are serpents, and he also wears a necklace of skulls. In his hands are several weapons, especially a trident, a bow, and a thunderbolt, and also a drum which he sounds while dancing for he is very fond of this exercise. He sits on a tiger's skin, and his vehicle is a white bull. His wife Parvati and his son Ganesha sit on his thighs. An esoteric meaning is attached to every part of his physical personality. The three eyes denote an insight into the past, present and future: the moon, the serpents, and the skulls denote months, years and cycles, for Shiva is a personification of time, the great destroyer. He is also worshipped as a Linga or phallus which represents creative energy.

**Ganpati**—Ganesh or Ganpati, the controller of all powers of evil subject to Shiva, is worshipped by all sects throughout India. Every undertaking is begun with a prayer to him. He has the head of an elephant, a large abdomen, serpents about his waist and wrists, several weapons in his hands, and a piece of his tusk in one hand. He is said to have broken it off when he wanted to attack the moon for ridiculing him. The different parts of his body are also esoterically explained. His vehicle is a rat.

**Parvati.**—Parvati, the female energy of Shiva, is worshipped under various names and forms. She is at the head of all female supernatural powers, many of whom are her own manifestations. Some are benign and beautiful, others terrible and ugly. Kali, the tutelary deity of Kalighat or Calcutta, is one of her fierce manifestations. In this form she is black: a tongue smeared with blood projects from her gaping mouth; besides her weapons, she carries corpses in her hands, and round her neck are skulls. Bombay also takes its name from a goddess, Mumbadevi. Gouri, to whom offerings are made in Indian homes at an annual festival, is benign. On the other hand the epidemic diseases like the plague and small-pox are caused by certain goddesses or "mothers."

**Vishnu**, the second member of the Hindu trinity, is the most popular deity next to Shiva. He is worshipped through his several incarnations as well as his original personality. His home is the ocean of milk, where he reclines on the coils of a huge, many-headed serpent. At his feet sits Lakshmi, shampooing his legs. From his navel issues a lotus, on which is seated Brahma, the third member of the trinity. In his hands are the conch, which he blows on the battlefield, and the disc, with which the heads of his enemies are severed. Round his neck are garlands of leaves and flowers, and on his breast are shining jewels. As Shiva represents destruction, Vishnu represents protection, and his son is the god of love. To carry on the work of protection, he incarnates himself from time to time, and more temples are dedicated nowadays to his most popular incarnations, Rama and Krishna, than to his original personality. Rama is a human figure, with a bow in one of his hands. He is always accompanied by his wife Sita, often by his brother Lakshmana, and at his feet, or standing before him with joined hands, is Hanuman, the monkey

chieftain, who assisted him in his expedition against Ravana, the abductor of his wife. Krishna is also a human figure, generally represented as playing on a flute, with which he charmed the damsels of his city, esoterically explained to mean his devotees.

**Brahma** is seldom worshipped: only a couple of temples dedicated to him have yet been discovered in all India.

**Minor Deities**—The minor gods and goddesses and the deified heroes and heroines who fill the Hindu pantheon, and to whom shrines are erected and worship is offered, constitute a legion. Many of them enjoy a local reputation, are unknown to sacred literature, and are worshipped chiefly by the lower classes. Some of them, though not mentioned in ancient literature, are celebrated in the works of modern saints.

The **Jains** in their temples, adore the sacred personages who founded and developed their sect, and venerate some of the deities common to Hinduism. But their view of Divinity is different from the Hindu conception, and in the opinion of Hindu theologians they are atheists. So also the **Buddhists** of Burma pay almost the same veneration to Prince Siddhartha as if he was a god, and indeed elevate him above the Hindu gods, but from the Hindu standpoint they are also atheists.

**Images**—Besides invisible powers and deified persons, the Hindus venerate certain animals, trees and inanimate objects. This veneration must have originated in gratitude, fear, wonder, and belief in spirits as the cause of all good or harm. Some of the animals are vehicles of certain gods and goddesses—the eagle of Vishnu: the swan of Brahma: the peacock of Saraswati: Hanuman, the monkey of Rama: one serpent upholds the earth, another makes Vishnu's bed: elephants support the ends of the universe, besides one such animal being Indra's vehicle: the goddess Durga or Kali rides on a tiger: one of Vishnu's incarnations was partly man and partly lion. The cow is a useful animal: to the Brahman vegetarian her milk is indispensable, and he

treats her as his mother. So did the Rishi of old, who often subsisted on milk and fruits and roots. To the agriculturist cattle are indispensable. The snake excites fear. Stones, on which the image of a serpent is carved, may be seen under many trees by the roadside. The principal trees and plants worshipped are the Sacred Fig or Pipal, the Banyan, the Sacred Basil, the Bilva or Wood Apple, the Asoka, and the Acacia. They are in one way or another associated with some deity. The sun, the moon, and certain planets are among the heavenly bodies venerated. The ocean and certain great rivers are held sacred. Certain mountains, perhaps because they are the abodes of gods and Rishis, are holy. Pebbles from the Gandak and the Narmada, which have curious lines upon them, are worshipped in many households and temples.

**Worship**.—Without going into a temple, one can get a fair idea of image worship by seeing how a serpent-stone is treated under a tree. It is washed, smeared with sandal, decorated with flowers: food in a vessel is placed before it, lamps are waved, and the worshipper goes round it, and bows down his head, or prostrates himself before the image. In a temple larger bells are used than the small ones that are brought to such a place: jewels are placed on the idol: and the offerings are on a larger scale. Idols are carried in public procession in palanquins or cars. The lower classes sacrifice animals before their gods and goddesses.

**Domestic Life**.—Of the daily domestic life of the people a tourist cannot see much. He may see a marriage or funeral procession. In the former he may notice how a bridegroom or bride is decorated: the latter may shock him for a Hindu dead body is generally carried on a few pieces of bamboo lashed together: a thin cloth is thrown over it and the body is tied to the frame. The Mahomedan bier is more decent, and resembles the Christian coffin. Some Hindus, however, carry the dead to the burial ground in a palanquin with great pomp. The higher castes cremate the dead: others bury them. Burial is also the custom of the Muslims, and the Parsis expose the dead in Towers of Silence.

## Indian Names.

The personal name of most Hindus denotes a material object, colour, or quality, an animal, a relationship, or a deity. The uneducated man, who cannot correctly pronounce long Sanskrit words, is content to call his child, father, brother, uncle, or mother, or sister, as the case may be. This practice survives among the higher classes as well. Appa Saheb, Anna Rao, Babaji, Bapu Lal, Bhai Shankar, Tatacharya, Jijibhai, are names of this description, with honorific titles added. It is possible that in early society the belief in the re-birth of departed kinsmen lent popularity to this practice. Nothing could be more natural than to call a man white, black, or red: gold or silver: gem, diamond, saby, pearl, or merely

a stone: small or tall, weak or strong: a lion, a snake, a parrot, or a dog: and to name a woman after a flower or a creeper. Thus, to take a few names from the epics, Pandu means white, and so does Arjuna: Krishna black: Bhima terrible: Nakula a mongoose: Shunaka a dog: Shuka a parrot: Shringa a horn. Among the names prevalent at the present day Hira is a diamond: Ratna or Ratan a jewel: Sonu or Chinna gold: Velli or Belli, in the Dravidian languages, means white metal or silver. Men are often called after the days of the week on which they were born, and hence they bear the names of the seven heavenly bodies concerned. When they begin to assume the names of the Hindu deities, they practically

enter upon a new stage of civilisation. It is doubtful whether the Animists ever venture to assume the names of the dreaded spirits worshipped by them. To pronounce the name of a devil is to invite him to do harm. If the spirits sometimes bear the names of human beings, the reason seems to be that they were originally human.

**High-caste practices.**—The high caste Hindu, on the other hand, believes that the more often the name of a deity is on his lips, the more merit he earns. Therefore he deliberately names his children after his gods and goddesses, so that he may have the opportunity of pronouncing the holy names as frequently as possible. These are also sonorous and picturesque. Shiva is happy. Vishnu is a pervader; Govinda is the cowherd. Krishna: Keshava has fine hair; Rama is a delighter; Lakshmana is lucky; Narayana produced the first living being on the primeval waters; Ganesha is the Lord of Shiva's hosts. Dhanakra is the luminary that makes the day; Subrahmanya is a brother of Ganesha. Sita is a furrow; Savitri a ray of light; Tara a star; Radha prosperity; Rukmini is she of golden ornaments; Bhama of the glowing heart. Shiva and Vishnu has each got at least a thousand names, and they may be freely drawn upon and paraphrased in naming one's children; and the whole Hindu pantheon is as crowded as it is large. When a mother loses several children, she begins to suspect that some evil spirit has conspired against her and in order to make her off-spring unattractive to the powers of darkness, she gives them ugly names, such as *hute*, rubbish, or *Ukirda*, dunghill, or *Martoba*, the mortal. Women are named after rivers, as *Naravati*, *Ganga*, *Bhagathi*, *Godavari*, or *Kaveri*, just as men are sometimes called after mountains. Manu counsels young men not to choose a wife with such a name, perhaps because a river is an emblem of deviousness and inconstancy, as a hill is an emblem of stability. But the names of rivers have not been discarded. The Burmans have a curious custom: if a child is born on a Monday, its name must begin with a guttural, on Tuesday with a palatal, on Thursday with a labial, on Saturday with a dental.

**Family names.**—When a person rises in importance, he adds to his personal name a family or caste name. It was once the rule that the title *Sharma* might be added to a Brahman's name, *Varma* to a Kshatriya's, *Gupta* to a Vaishya's, and *Dasa* to a Shudra's. This rule is fairly well observed in the case of the first two titles, but the meaning of the other two has changed. *Dasa* means a slave or servant, and the proudest Brahman cannot disdain to call himself the servant of some god. Thus, although *Kaṇḍas*, the famous poet, was a Shudra, *Ramadas*, the famous guru of Shivaṅgi, was a Brahmin. The Vaishnavas have made this fashion of calling oneself a servant of some god exceedingly popular, and in Western India high caste Hindus of this sect very commonly add *Das* to their names. The Brahmans of Southern India add *Aiyar* or *Aiyangar* to their names. *Shastri*,

*Acharya*, *Bhat*, *Bhattacharya*, *Upadhyaya*, *Mukhopadhyaya*, changed in Bengal into *Mukerji*, are among the titles indicative of the Brahmanical profession of studying and teaching the sacred books. Among warlike classes, like the Rajputs and Sikhs, the title *Singh* (*lion*) has become more popular than the ancient *Varma*. The *Sindli* *Mal*, as in *Gidmal*, means brave and has the same force. *Raja* changed into *Raya*, *Rao* and *Rai* was a political title, and is not confined to any caste. The Bengali family names, like *Bose* and *Ghose*, *Dutt* and *Mitra*, *Sen* and *Guha*, enable one to identify the caste of their bearers, because the caste of a family or clan cannot be changed. *Shet*, chief of a guild or a town, becomes *Chetty*, a *Vaishya* title, in Southern India. *Mudalivar* and *Nayudu*, meaning leaders, are titles which were assumed by castes of political importance under native rulers. *Nayar* and *Menon* are the titles of important castes in Malabar. *Ram*, *Lal*, *Nand*, *Chand*, are among the additions made to personal names in Northern India. Suffixes like *Ji*, as in *Ramji* or *Jamshedji*, the *Kanarese* *Appa*, the *Telugu* *Garu*, the feminine *Bai* or *Devi*, are honorific. Prefixes like *Babu*, *Baba*, *Lala*, *Sodhi*, *Pandit*, *Raja*, and the *Burmese* *Maung* are also honorific.

**Professional names.**—Family names sometimes denote a profession: in some cases they might have been conferred by the old rulers. *Mehta*, *Kulkarni*, *Deshpande*, *Chitnavis*, *Mahalanavis* are the names of offices held in former times. One family name may mean a flour seller, another a cane-seller, and a third a liquor-seller. To insert the father's name between one's personal and the family name is a common practice in Western India. It is rare elsewhere. When a family comes from a certain place, the suffix '*kar*' or '*wallah*' is added to the name of the place and it makes a family surname in Western India. Thus we may have *Chiplunkars* and *Suratwallahs*, or without these affixes we may have *Bhavnagris*, *Malabaris* and *Bilimorias*, as among *Parsis*. Thus *Vasudev Pandurang Chiplunkar* would be a Hindu, whose personal name is *Vasudev*, his father's name *Pandurang*, and family name derived from the village of *Chiplun*, is *Chiplunkar*. In Southern India the village name precedes the personal name. The evolution of Musalman names follows the same lines as Hindu names. But Muslims have no god or goddesses, and their names are derived from their religious and secular history. These names and titles are often as long and picturesque as Hindu appellations. The agnomens *Baksh*, *Din*, *Ghulam*, *Khwaje*, *Fakir*, *Kazi*, *Munshi*, *Sheikh*, *Syed*, *Begum*, *Bibi* and others, as well as honorific additions like *Khan* have meanings which throw light on Muslim customs and institutions. The *Parsis* also have no gods and goddesses, and their personal names are generally borrowed from their sacred and secular history. Their surnames frequently indicate a profession or a place, as in the case of Hindus in Western India. *Batliwallah*, *Readymoney*, *Contractor*, *Saklatwallah*, *Adenwallah* and others like them are tell-tale names.

## Indian Art.

In India there has never been so marked a separation between what are now known as the Fine Arts, and those applied to industry as was the case in Europe during the nineteenth century. As, however, Industrial art forms the subject of a special article in this book, the term Indian Art will here be confined to Architecture, Sculpture and Painting.

**Historical.**—The degree of proficiency attained in art by Indians prior to B.C. 250, can only be conjectured by their advancement in literature; and by the indirect evidences of indebtedness shown by the works of the historic period, to those which preceded them; or direct records of artistic work of an earlier date than B.C. 250 do not exist. The chief historic schools of architecture are as follows:—

Name.	Dates.	Locality of the best Examples.
Buddhist	. . B.C. 250— A.D. 750.	Ellora, Ajanta, Kall, Sanchi.
Jaina	. . . A.D. 1000— 1300.	Ellora, Mount Abu, Palitana.
Brahminical	. . A.D. 530 to the present	Ellora, Elephanta, Orissa, Bhuvaneswar, Dharwar.
Chalukyan	. . A.D. 1000— 1200.	Umber, Somnathpur, Ballur.
Dravidian	. . A.D. 1350— 1750.	Ellora, Tanjore, Madurai, Tinnevely.
Pathan	. . A.D. 1200— 1550.	Delhi, Mandu, Jaunpore.
Indo-Saracenic	A.D. 1520— 1700.	Lahore, Delhi, Agra, Amber, Bijapur.

**Buddhist Architecture** is mainly exemplified by the rock-cut temples and monasteries found in Western India and in the *Topes* or sacred mounds. The interior decorations, and external facades of the former, and the rails and gates surrounding the latter point unmistakably to their being derived from wooden structures of an earlier period. The characteristic features of these temples are horse-shoe openings in the facades to admit light, and colonnades of pillars with richly ornamented caps in the interior halls. Jaina Architecture is found in its most highly developed form in the Dilwara temples at Mount Abu. The ground plan consists of a shrine for the god or saint: a porch, and an arched courtyard with niches for images. The characteristic of the style is grace and lightness, with decorative carving covering the whole interior, executed with great elaboration and detail. Constructional methods suggest that original types in wood have been copied in marble.

**Brahminical, Chalukyan and Dravidian** styles differ little in essential plan, all having a shrine for the god, preceded by pillared porches. The outer forms vary. The northern Brahminical temples have a curved pyramidal roof to the shrines, which in the southern or Dravidian style are crowned by a horizontal system of storied towers, and each story, decreasing in size, is ornamental with a central cell and figures in high relief. The Chalukyan style is affected by its northern and southern neighbours, taking features from each without losing its own special characteristics of which the star-shaped plan of the shrine, with the five-fold band of external ornament, is the principal feature. Pathan Architecture was introduced into India by the Mahomedan inva-

sion of the thirteenth century. At old Delhi are fine examples in the Kutub Mosque and Minar. The characteristics of the style are severity of outline, which is sometimes combined with elaborate decoration due, it is stated, to the employment of Hindu craftsmen. The mosques and tombs at Ahmedabad already show Hindu influence; but purer examples are to be found at Jaunpore and Mandu. Indo-Saracenic Architecture reached the climax of its development during the reigns of the Moghul Emperors Akbar, Jehangir and Shah Jahan. It eclipsed in richness of material and refinement of taste the building efforts of previous periods, its crowning example being the Taj Mahal at Agra. The buildings erected during the Adil Shahi dynasty at Bijapur at a slightly later date, exhibit a certain Turkish influence, especially in the great tomb of Mahmood. Though less refined and lacking the attraction of precious materials in their decoration, these splendid edifices are held in higher esteem by some critics than those of the Moghals, on account of their simplicity, grandeur and fine proportions. The era of great civil architecture in India was revived by the Mahomedan powers. Splendid palaces and fortresses were built at Madras, Delhi, Agra, Fettehpore-Sikri and Bijapur, and the example thus set was copied by the Hindu princes at Jaipur, Udaipur and elsewhere in India. The application of great architectural treatment, unequalled in extent elsewhere, is to be seen in the Ghats or steps enclosing lakes and on the banks of rivers. The most notable constructional contribution of the Mahomedans to Indian architecture was the introduction of the true arch and dome.

**Sculpture.**—The use of sculpture and painting in isolated works of art was practically non-existent in India until modern times. One or two reliefs and certain gigantic figures may be quoted as exceptions, but taken generally it may be stated that these arts were employed as the decorative adjuncts of architecture. No civil statuary, such as is now understood by the term, was executed; for no contemporary portrait figures, or busts in marble, or bronze, have come down to us from the ruins of ancient India, as they have from those of Egypt, Greece and Rome. Sculpture has been used exclusively as the handmaid of religion, and to this fact may be attributed the stereotyped forms to which it became bound. The lavish use of sculpture on Indian temples often exceeds good taste, and mars the symmetry and dignity of their mass and outline; but for exuberance of imagination, industrious elaboration and vivid expression of movement, Indian sculpture is perhaps without its equal elsewhere in the world. The most impressive specimens are the earliest, found in the Buddhist and Brahminical cave temples of Ellora, Ajanta and Elephanta. The great Trimurthi in the last named of these temples ranks for mystery and expressive grandeur with the greatest masterpieces of art. The outstanding characteristics of Hindu sculpture are the power displayed in suggesting movement; the fine sense of decorative arrangements of line and mass; and an overpowering ingenuity in intricate design. Mahomedan sculpture in India, though not exclusively confined to geometric forms as is that of the

more severe Arabian school, is very restrained as compared with that of the Hindus. Floral motifs are often used in the ornaments to tombs and palaces, but rarely in those of mosques. Their geometric ornament shows great ingenuity and invention; and wonderful decorative use is made of Persian, Arabic and Urdu lettering in panels, and their borders. The representation of human or animal figures is rarely to be met with. Sculptured and modelled relief is, as a rule, kept very low; and is mainly confined to the decoration of mouldings, architraves, lintels, or the bands of ornament which relieve large exterior wall spaces. Buildings of purely Mahomedan design and workmanship show greater restraint than those upon which Hindu workmen have been employed and are more satisfactory; but at Ahmedabad the two celebrated windows are striking examples of a happy combination of the two styles and Fattelpore Sikri is a magnificent example of the mixed style of Akbar.

**Painting.**—Much of the carved stonework upon ancient Indian buildings was as in ancient Greece and then decorated with colour, but the only paintings, in the modern acceptation of the term, now existing, which were executed prior to the Moghul period, are those upon the walls of the cave temples at Ajanta, Bâgh, and in Ceylon. These remarkable works were produced at intervals during the first 600 years of the Christian era. They exhibit all the finer characteristic of the best Indian sculpture, but with an added freedom of expression due to the more tractable vehicle employed. The Ajanta Caves remained hidden in the Deccan jungles for nearly twelve hundred years, until accidentally discovered in 1816. They are painted in a species of tempera; and when first brought to light were well preserved but they have greatly deteriorated owing to the well meant, but misguided action of copyists, and the neglect of the authorities. The Nizam's Government have in recent years done a great deal towards the preservation and study of these mural paintings. The second period of Indian painting owed its origin to the introduction of Persian artists by the Moghul Emperor Akbar; and the establishment of the indigenous Moghul school was due to the encouragement and fostering care of his successors, Jehangir and Shah Jahan. Unlike the works of the Ajanta painters, which were designed upon a large scale, the pictures of the Moghul school were miniatures. They were executed in a species of opaque water-colour upon paper or vellum, resembling to some extent the illuminated missals produced by the monks in Europe during the middle ages. Some of the finest of the earlier specimens in India are of a religious character; this phase of development being closely allied to the art of the calligraphist. As its range extended, a remarkable school of portrait painters arose notable for restrained but extremely accurate drawing, keen insight into character, harmonious colour, fine decorative feeling, and extraordinary delicacy and finish in the painting of detail. The artists of a Hindu off-shoot of this movement, known as the Rajput school, were less fully endowed with the technical and purely aesthetic qualities than were the Moghul painters; but they brought to their work poetry and sentiment which are not to be found in that of

the Mahomedans. The pictures of both branches of the Moghul school, although highly decorative in character, were not intended for exhibition upon the walls of rooms, according to Western practice, and, when not used as illustrations or decorations to manuscript books, were preserved in portfolios. It is very significant that up to the best period of Moghul painting, the reign of Jehangir, European ideas in art, pictures, and prints were extensively patronised by the Emperor. This broad eclecticism of the Moghuls is in marked contrast to the opinions of Mr. Havell and his school of critics who have severely criticised the facilities of advanced training in Indian art schools which Bombay in particular has adopted with marked success.

**Modern Painting.**—As the reign of Shah Jahan exhibits the high tide of artistic development in India, so the reign of his successor Aurangzeb marks the period of its rapid decline. The causes of this are attributable to the absence of encouragement by this Emperor; to his long periods of absence from the court at Delhi or Agra, entailed by the continuous wars he waged in his efforts to bring the whole of the Peninsula under his rule; and partly to the fact of the school of Moghul painting becoming stereotyped in its practice. Foreign designers, painters and craftsmen who had been attracted to India by the great works carried out by Akbar, Jehangir and Shah Jahan left the country, and their places were taken by no successors. The indigenous artists left to themselves in the isolated courts of small Indian princes, or collected in schools in remote districts, employed themselves mainly upon repeating the works of a previous age, instead of seeking new motifs for artistic treatment. At the time when the British East India Company ceased to be only a guild of merchants and became a great administrative power in 1757, very little vitality survived in the ancient art of the country. During the century of its administrative history between the battle of Plassey and the Indian Mutiny, the "Company" was too fully occupied in fighting for its existence, extending its borders and setting the internal economy of its ever increasing territories, to be able to give much attention to conserving any remnant of artistic practice which had survived. Without any deliberate intention of introducing western art into the country, Greek and its derivative style of architecture were adopted for public and private buildings in Calcutta, Bombay and Madras because these were found to be more suitable for their purpose than buildings of indigenous pattern. The practical result was the same; for the Indian craftsmen employed upon their erection were confronted with styles affording no scope for the application of their traditional ornament and concerning which they had no knowledge or sympathy. As there were no sculptors in India capable of modelling or carving civil sculpture, the monuments to distinguish public servants were all imported from England; and the portraits, or other paintings which decorated the interior walls of the buildings, were furnished by European painters who visited India or by artists in England. Although a considerable amount of research work of a voluntary nature was done by Archæ-

logists, no official interest was taken in artistic education until the Government of India was transferred to the British Crown in 1859. In England itself, the first fifty years of the nineteenth century was a period of gross commercialism and artistic degradation; but with the advent of the International Exhibition of 1851 the eyes of the nation were opened to the value of art as applied to industry.

The Schools of Art then instituted throughout England were imitated in a timid and tentative manner in India; and were attached to the educational system, which had been previously modelled upon a definitely European basis. The work of the Schools of Art in regard to industrial art is referred to elsewhere; and as several of them have confined their activities almost exclusively to this branch of the subject it is sufficient to mention only the work of the Schools at Calcutta and Bombay in the present article. The Calcutta school, except for occasional experiments in the application of the graphic arts to lithography, engraving and stained glass, has become a school of painting and drawing. That at Bombay covers a wider field; for in addition to classes for modelling, painting and design it possesses a special school of architecture; and a range of technical workshops, in which instruction is given in the applied arts. It is on the principles underlying the instruction in painting that the schools at Calcutta and Bombay have taken almost diametrically opposite roads to reach the end they both have in view, namely, the revival of the art of painting in India by means of an indigenous school of Indian painters. Mr. Havell, who several years ago was the Principal of the Calcutta School, when he left India in 1907, banished from within its walls every vestige of European art; and claimed that the traditional art of India, in its old forms, is not dead, but merely sleeping or smothered by the blanket of European culture laid upon it for the last 50 years, and needed but to be released from his incubus to regain its pristine vigour. Well equipped with literary ability; backed by intense enthusiasm for the views he held, he imposed upon his students an exclusive and severe study of the Moghul and Rajput schools of painting. He was fortunate in finding a willing and equally enthusiastic friend in Mr. Abanindranath Tagore, an artist of imagination and fancy, combined with a serious devotion to his art. He with other Bengal painters, inspired by Mr. Havell's precepts, founded, about thirty years ago, what has since become known as the Calcutta School of painting. In their early work the painters of this school closely adhered to the conventions of Moghul and Rajput artists, whom they took as their models; and these early examples made a great impression upon all European critics who saw them. They were welcomed as the first sign of a genuine revival of Indian painting, based upon traditional lines, and it was confidently hoped that the movement would meet with the support it merited from Indians of all classes. Interesting as many individual works of the school undoubtedly are the anticipations which greeted its inception have scarcely been fulfilled by the Calcutta school. The painters themselves have never reached the high tech-

nical standard of the artists who produced the best works of the Moghul or Rajput schools, and, as time has passed, their outlook appears to have shifted, and, while stemming the flood of western influence, they appear to have drifted into a backwater of Japanese conventions. The Indian public has failed to give the school the support it was hoped they would afford and the movement has had to depend for encouragement mainly upon Europeans in England and India.

**Bombay School of Art.**—The attitude towards the development of art in modern India taken by its successive Principals Messrs. Lockwood Kipling, Griffiths, Greenwood, and Cecil Burns, was on wider lines than that favoured by Mr. Havell. In general the view this School of Art has taken is that with European literature dominating the system under which the educated classes in India are trained and with European ideas, and science permeating the professional commercial, industrial, and political life of the country, it is not possible for modern artists in India to work on purely archaic models, and that to copy these would be as unprofitable as it would be for the artists of Europe to harness themselves to the conventions of the Greek and Roman sculptors or to those of the mediæval painters; that with European pictures, often of inferior quality illustrating every educational text book, and sold in the shops of every large city, it is essential for the proper education of art students that they should have before them the masterpieces of European art; and that, with the wide adoption of European styles of architecture in India, it is necessary for a school of art to possess the best examples of ornament applicable to the great historic styles, for the purpose of study and reference. There are certain basic principles common to the technique of all great art, such as fine and accurate drawing in its widest sense, composition and design, and the science of colour harmony.

Among the developments during Mr. Burns' administration were the founding of the Architectural School, the extension of drawing classes in the Government Schools, and the appointment of an Inspector of Drawing to inspect and report on the drawing classes in the schools. A Pottery Department was also started and was abolished in 1928. Mr. Burns retired in 1918 and was succeeded in 1919 by the present Director, Mr. W. E. Gladstone Solomon, K.I.H., R.B.C.

Mr. Solomon entirely reorganised the courses of study. The Life Classes which were organised at the end of 1919 have been pronounced by competent judges as well up to the level of the Life Classes of the European Schools of Art. But proficiency in technique forms only one side of the present system of training; for even in Europe, too much of the study from life is quite capable of negating its own object. In India, where the decorative instinct is inherent, and where the possibilities of freehand drawing are still understood, the danger of overdoing the Life Class is even more palpable. So side by side with these realistic aids to study, and at the same period, a class of Indian Decorative Painting was inaugurated in the Bombay School of Art on a basis of scholarships

under the patronage of the Governor of Bombay (Lord Lloyd). As this class specialises in Mural Painting it has long been popularly known as the Class of Mural Painting. This class has executed the decorations for many public and private buildings, and painted the ceiling and panels of a specially constructed Indian Room which was exhibited at Wembley in 1924, and found a purchaser in England. A great deal of controversy, which has been characterised by its academic rather than its practical note, has centred round these new movements in art training in India; but the Bombay School of Art has retained the patronage and support of the public and the increase in the number of its students (who now number about 600 in all sections of the School) has been continuous since it took its present line. It is significant that the widespread revival of public interest in Art in Western India has synchronised with these activities.

The School of Art has of late years enjoyed the patronage of successive Governors of Bombay and, largely due to the efforts of Sir Leslie Wilson, the Government of India inaugurated a competition of Indian Artists in 1927 for the decoration of wall spaces in the new buildings at New Delhi. The result of the Competition was notified in October 1928, when five artists of Bombay, and the Bombay and Lahore Schools of Art were commissioned to paint Mural Decorations in the new Secretariat buildings. The Bombay School undertook the decoration of Committee Room "A" (in the North Block) and the paintings, which were executed in oils on canvas, were finished, and successfully placed in position on the dome and walls by the middle of September 1929. These decorations were original compositions of life size figures, symbolising the main periods of Indian Art, and the different branches of the Fine and Applied Arts. In April 1929, the Government of Bombay converted the Bombay School into a Department independent of the Director of Public Instruction, the Principal (Mr. W. E. Gladstone Solomon) being made Director. In October 1930 the latter organised an exhibition of the work of all Departments of this School of Art in India House, London. The Exhibition was very well patronised by the public and extremely well received by the art critics and the Press. Her Majesty the Queen Empress graciously patronised the exhibition and selected several of the paintings displayed.

While the Bombay School was engaged upon the work of mural decoration at New Delhi in 1928-1929, which is referred to above, a public competition for the selection of four Indian artists to proceed to England was announced by the Government of India. The successful candidates were to study for a year at the Royal College of Art, South Kensington, after which they were to be employed on the mural decoration of the interior of India House, Aldwych. The Bombay School was unable to compete, owing to its preoccupation with the New Delhi decorations; and four artists from Bengal were selected by a Committee appointed by the Government of India, which, though it included two representatives from Bombay (who were not artists) has been criticised on the ground that several of the Bengal representatives were professional artists, that the Bombay School's

inability to take part was not brought to the notice of the Committee, and that therefore the result of the competition could not be representative of all the Indian Provinces. The four elected artists finished the decorative work which they had been engaged to execute at India House and returned to India in 1932. But in 1933 two of them were re-engaged to decorate the entrance hall of the building; in consequence of this considerable controversy has arisen on the whole subject of the India House mural paintings and their claim to be representative of India as a whole. This episode has thrown into stronger relief the differences on the subject of art in India between the Western and Eastern districts of the country; a noticeable diminution of the exclusivists' art propaganda, and a tendency towards aligning art in Bengal with the position which Bombay has occupied in this matter for the last two generations, is one of the salient symptoms of the present situation (1935). Another cause of public controversy, which was more local in character, had occurred near the end of 1932, when the Bombay Reorganisation Committee which had been appointed by the Bombay Government for purposes of retrenchment, advocated the closing down of the Bombay School of Art, the abolition of its buildings and the utilisation of the compound of the school for a hospital. The Architectural School was to be moved elsewhere. These draconian recommendations created a great deal of public dissatisfaction, which expressed itself in public agitation, processions and a crowded meeting of protest. After full examination of this vexed question, the Governor of Bombay, Sir Frederick Sykes, who had taken keen interest during his administration, in the welfare of the School, personally announced in a speech delivered at the School of Art on November 24, 1933, that the institution was to be maintained upon its present basis. Since the satisfactory settlement of the question an important event deserves to be recorded. The India Society of London organised an Exhibition of Modern Indian Art in London, which was opened by H. H. the Duchess of York at the New Burlington Galleries on December 10, 1934. The most instructive feature of this Exhibition was that the representation of India was secured by means of Regional Committees which collected pictures and sculptures from their own districts. Thus the respective sections of the Exhibition devoted to Bombay and Bengal were compared, and the work from Western India received a most favourable welcome from most of the prominent art critics and journals in England. The Regional Committee of Bombay under the patronage of Lord Bhabhounie, the Governor, and the Chairmanship of Sir Phiroze Sethna, and with Mr. Kanayalal Vakil as its Hon. Secretary, had selected a varied and fairly representative collection of paintings, sculpture, and architectural drawings. At the request of this Committee, the Government of Bombay deputed Mr. Gladstone Solomon to supervise, arrange, and catalogue the Bombay exhibits in London. The whole enterprise was a successful demonstration of the aims and ideals of the Bombay School of Painting, and since this Exhibition the long-standing controversy as to the Bombay methods of art training has completely collapsed though it is hardly to be expected that it will not occasionally reassert itself in sporadic outbursts hereafter.



# Indian Architecture.

The architecture of India has proceeded on lines of its own, and its monuments are unlike among those of the nations of the world. An ancient civilization, a natural bent on the part of the people towards religious fervour of the contemplative rather than of the fanatical sort, combined with the richness of the country in the sterner building materials—these are a few of the factors that contributed to making it what it was, while a stirring history gave it both variety and glamour. Indian architecture is a subject which at the best has been studied only imperfectly, and a really comprehensive treatise on it has yet to be written. The subject is a vast and varied one, and it may be such a treatise never will be written in the form of one work at any rate. The spirit of Indian art is foreign to the European and few can entirely understand it, while art criticism and analysis is a branch of study that the Indian has not as yet developed to its full extent. Hitherto the best authority on the subject has been Fergusson, whose compendious work is that which will find most ready acceptance by the general reader. But Fergusson attempted the nearly impossible task of covering the ground in one volume of moderate dimensions, and it is sometimes held that he was a man of too purely European a culture, albeit wide and eclectic, to admit of sufficient depth of insight in this particular direction. Fergusson's classification by races and religions is, however, the one that has been generally accepted hitherto. He asserts that there is no stone architecture in India of an earlier date than two and a half centuries before the Christian era, and that "India owes the introduction of the use of stone for architectural purposes, as she does that of Buddhism as a state religion, to the great Asoka, who reigned B.C. 272 to 236."

## Buddhist Work.

Fergusson's first architectural period is then the Buddhist, of which the great tope at Sanchi with its famous Northern gateway is perhaps the most noted example. Then we have the Gandharan topes and monasteries. Perhaps the examples of Buddhist architecture of greatest interest and most ready access to the general student are to be found in the Chaitya halls or rock-cut caves of Karli, Ajanta, Nasik, Ellora, and Kanheri. A point with relation to the Gandharan work may be alluded to in passing. This is the strong European tendency, variously recognized as Roman, Byzantine but most frequently as Greek, to be observed in the details. The foliage seen in the capitals of columns bears strong resemblance to the Greek acanthus, while the sculptures have a distinct trace of Greek influence, particularly in the treatment of drapery, but also of hair and facial expression. From this it has been a fairly common assumption amongst some authorities that Indian art owed much of its best to European influence, an assumption that is strenuously combated by others as will be pointed out later.

The architecture of the Jains comes next in order. Of this rich and beautiful style the most noted examples are perhaps the Dilwara temples near Mount Abu, and the unique "Tower of Victory" at Chittore.

## Other Hindu Styles.

The Dravidian style is the generic title usually applied to the characteristic work of the Madras Presidency and the South of India. It is seen in many rock-cut temples as at Ellora, where the remarkable "Kylas" is an instance of a temple cut out of the solid rock, complete, not only with respect to its interior (as in the case of more caves) but also as to its exterior. It is, as it were, a life-size model of a complete building or group of buildings, several hundred feet in length, not built, but sculptured in solid stone, an undertaking of vast and to our modern ideas, unprofitable industry. The Pagoda of Tanjore, the temples at Srirangam, Chidambaram, Vellore, Vijayanagar, &c., and the palaces at Madura and Tanjore are among the best known examples of the style.

The writer finds some difficulty in following Fergusson's two next divisions of classification, the "Chalukyan" of South-central India, and the "Northern or Indo-Aryan style." The differences and the similarities are apparently so intermixed and confusing that he is fain to fall back on the broad generic title of "Hindu"—however unscientific he may thereby stand confessed. Amongst a vast number of Hindu temples the following may be mentioned as particularly worthy of study:—Those at Mukteswara and Bhuvaneshwar in Orissa, at Khajuraho, Bindraban, Udaipur, Benares, Gwalior, &c. The palace of the Hindu Raja Man Singh at Gwalior is among the most beautiful architectural examples in India. So also are the palaces of Amber, Dattiya, Uchha, Dig and Udaipur.

## Indo-Saracenic.

Among all the periods and styles in India the characteristics of none are more easily recognizable than those of what is generally called the "Indo-Saracenic" which developed after the Mahomedan conquest. Under the new influences now brought to bear on it the architecture of India took on a fresh lease of activity and underwent remarkable modifications. The dome, not entirely an unknown feature hitherto, became a special object of development, while the arch, at no time a favourite constructional form of the Hindu builders, was now forced on their attention by the predilections of the ruling class. The minaret also became a distinctive feature. The requirements of the new religion,—the mosque with its wide spaces to meet the needs of organized congregational acts of worship—gave opportunities for broad and spacious treatments that had hitherto been to some extent denied. The Moslem hatred of idolatry set a tabu on the use of sculptured representations of animate objects in the adornment of the buildings, and led to the development of other decorative forms. Great ingenuity came to be displayed in the use of pattern and of geometrical and foliated ornament. This Moslem trait further turned the attention of the builders to a greater extent than before to proportion, scale and mass as means of giving beauty, mere richness of sculptured surface and the æsthetic and symbolic interest of detail being no longer to be depended on to the same degree.

### Foreign Influence.

There would appear to be a conflict between chaeologists as to the extent of the effect on art produced by foreign influence under the Mahomedans. The extreme view on the one side is to regard all the best of the art as having been due to foreign importation. The Ganar sculptures with their Greek tendency, the development of new forms and modes of treatment to which allusion has been made, the similarities to be found between the Mahomedan buildings of India and those of North Africa and Europe, the introduction of the minaret and, above all, the historical evidences at the present time of the presence in India of Europeans during the Mogul times, are cited in support of the theory. On the other hand the supporters of the opposite school hold the foregoing view to be in direct conflict with the prevailing European preconception of art at all light and leading must come by way of Greece, and the best things in art by way of Greece. To them the Gandharan sculpture, instead of being the best, is the worst India even because of its Greek tincture. They find in the truly indigenous work beauty and significance not to be seen in the Greco-Bactrian sculptures, and point to those Borobudur in Java, the work of Buddhist artists from India, wonderfully preserved by reason of an immunity from destructive influences given by the insular position, as showing the best examples of the art extant. It is probable that a just estimate of the merits of the controversy, with respect to sculpture at any rate, cannot be formed till time has altered some of the differences of taste that exist between East and West.

To the adherents of the newer school the disputed similarities between Indo-Mahomedan and Hindu buildings outweigh those between Indian and Western Mahomedan work, especially in the light of the dissimilarities between the latter. They admit the changes produced by the advent of Islam, but contend that the art, though modified, remained in its essence what it had always been, indigenous Indian. The minaret, the dome, the arch, they contended, though developed under the Moslem influence, were yet as far as their detailed treatment and craftsmanship are concerned, rendered in a manner instinctively Indian. Fergusson is usually regarded as the leader of the former school while the latter and comparatively recent school has at present found an eager champion in Mr. E. B. Havell, whose works, on the subject, are recommended for study side by side with those of the former writer. Mr. Havell practically discards Fergusson's racial method of classification into styles in favour of a chronological review of what he regards to be a continuous homogeneous Indian mode of architectural expression, though subject to

variations from the influences brought to bear upon it and from the varied purposes to which it was applied.

### Agra and Delhi.

Agra and Delhi may be regarded as the principal centres of the Indo-Saracenic style—the former for the renowned Taj Mahal, for Akbar's deserted capital of Fatehpur Sikri, his tomb at Secundra, the Moti Masjid and palace buildings at the Agra fort. At Delhi we have the great Jumma Masjid, the Fort, the tombs of Humayun, Sudrar Jung, &c., and the unique Quth Minar. Two other great centres may be mentioned, because in each there appeared certain strongly marked individualities that differentiated the varieties of the style there found from the variety seen at Delhi and Agra, as well as that of one from that to the other. These are Ahmedabad in Gujarat and Bijapur on the Dekhan, both in the Bombay Presidency.

### Ahmedabad.

At Ahmedabad with its neighbours Sirkhej and Champanir there seems to be less of a departure from the older Hindu forms, a tendency to adhere to the lintel and bracket rather than to have recourse to the arch, while the dome though constantly employed, was there never developed to its full extent as elsewhere, or carried to its logical structural conclusion. The Ahmedabad work is probably most famous for the extraordinary beauty of its stone "jali"—or pierced lattice-work, as in the palm tree windows of the Sidi Sayyid Masjid.

### Bijapur.

The characteristics of the Bijapur variety of the style are equally striking. They are perhaps more distinctively Mahomedan than those of the Ahmedabad buildings in that here the dome is developed to a remarkable degree, indeed the tomb of Mahmud—the well-known "Gol Gumbaz"—is cited as showing the greatest space of floor in any building in the world roofed by a single dome, not even excepting the Pantheon. The lintel also was here practically discarded in favour of the arch. The Bijapur style shews a bold masculine quality and a largeness of structural conception that is unequalled elsewhere in India though in richness and delicacy it does not attempt to rival the work of the further North. In this we recognize among other influences that of the prevailing material, the hard uncompromising Dekhan basalt. In a similar manner the characteristics of the Ahmedabad work with its greater richness of ornamentation are bound up with the nature of the Gujarat freestone, while at Delhi and Agra the freer choice of materials available—the local red and white sandstones, combined with access to marble and other more costly materials—was no doubt largely responsible for the many easily recognizable characteristics of the architecture of these centres.

## II. MODERN.

The modern architectural work of India divides itself sharply into two classes. There is first that of the indigenous Indian "Master-builder" to be found chiefly in the Native States, particularly those in Rajputana. Second there is that of British India, or of those parts of the peninsula where

Western ideas and methods have most strongly spread their influence, chiefly, in the case of architecture, through the medium of the Department of Public Works. The work of that department has been much undervalued upon as being all that building should not be, but, considering it has been produced by men

whom it was admittedly not the *metier*, and so were necessarily contending with lack of expert training on the one hand and with detrimental methods on the other, it must be conceded that it can show many notable buildings. Of recent years there has been a tendency on the part of professional architects to turn their attention to India, and a number of us have even been drafted into the service of the Government as the result of a policy initiated in Lord Curzon's Viceroyalty. In time, therefore, and with the growth of the influence of these men, such of the reproach against the building of the British in India as was justly was not merely thoughtlessly maintained as a corollary to the popular jape against every official, may gradually be removed. If so as to Government work progress should be even more assured in the freer atmosphere of official life. Already in certain of our greater cities, where the trained modern architect has established himself, in private practice, there are signs that his influence is beginning to be felt. He still complains, however, that the general public of India needs much educating up to a recognition of his value, both in a pecuniary sense and otherwise.

To the work of the indigenous "master-builder" public attention has of recent years been drawn with some insistence, and the suggestion has been pressed that efforts should be directed towards devising means for the preservation of what is pointed out—and now universally acknowledged—to be a remarkable survival—almost the only one left in the world—"living art," but which is threatened with actual extinction by reason of the spread of Western ideals and fashions. The matter assumed some years ago the form of a mild controversy centring round the question of the then much discussed project of the Government of India's new capital at Delhi. It was urged at this project should be utilised to give the required impetus to Indian art rather than that it should be made a means of fostering European art which needed no such encouragement at India's expense. The advocates of this view appear for the most part to have been heretics of the "indigenous Indian" school of archaeologists already mentioned, and to have based their ideas on their own reading of the past. They still muster a considerable following not only amongst the artistic public in England and India, but even within the Government services. Their opponents, holding that art appears to be the more official view both to archaeology and art, have pointed to the "death" of all the arts of the past in other countries as an indication of a natural law, and to preclude as waste of energy all efforts to resist it, or to institute what they have termed another futile revival! The British in India, they contend, should do as did the ancient Romans in every country on which they planted their conquering foot. As those were wont to place indigenous art with that of Rome, so could we set our seal of conquest permanently on India by the erection of examples of the best British art. This is the view which, as we have indicated, appears to have obtained for the moment the more influential hearing, and the task of designing and directing the construction

of the principal buildings in the new Capital was accordingly entrusted jointly to two famous British architects, neither of whom can be unduly influenced by either past or recent architectural practice so far as India is concerned. The building of New Delhi is perhaps too recent an event for the passing of a definite verdict. The work of Sir Edwin Lutyens and Sir Herbert Baker abides the judgment of posterity. If that work has had its severe critics, it has also received the commendation of many. The cream domes set on tall bases, rise from the centre of the Secretariat buildings, and surmounted by cupolas have reminded some of Bramante's work in Rome, or the Pantheon, or Wren's dome of St. Paul's. Below there are the semi-circular entrances resembling Moghul doorways; the rows of comparatively small windows, some filled with pierced sandstone screens somewhat distract the eye, and seem to mar the effect of sturdiness prevailing throughout. The Secretariats were meant no doubt to usher the visitor to New Delhi to the "piece de resistance" of the architectural composition, the Viceroy's House. Standing where it does, this building is intended to dominate and necessarily arrests the gaze of the visitor, while its massive end bays, with stepped entablature capped by saucer-shaped gables are said to give the architectural eye a feeling of safety against spreading. This feeling of security continues as the spectator's gaze travels down the unusual design of the metalled dome to the solid projecting bays that contain the statues of King George V and Queen Mary, which complete the composition. Some think that the colour scheme avoids the "glaring disunity" in Moghul buildings when the white luminous marble was used with similar red sandstone; for here, the two sandstones, red and cream are blended and co-ordinated. With regard to the interior decorations of New Delhi, strenuous efforts were made by those who believed in the enterprise as a point of focus for the revival of Indian art to obtain for the Indian art schools and artists commissions to carry out the Mural paintings required in the new buildings. After a great deal of public agitation on this subject in Bombay some commissions of this kind were given by the Government of India, based on the results of a public competition. But in spite of the indubitable success of many of the paintings, and the proof furnished thereby of the Indian artist's capacities for this kind of work, nothing further has been accomplished in the matter since the end of 1929.

The controversy of East and West, however vital to the interests of the country's architecture, is too purely technical for its merits to be estimated by the general reader or discussed here. Its chief claim on our attention lies in the fact that it affords an added interest to the tourist, who may see the fruits of both schools of thought in the modern buildings of British India as well as examples of the "master builders" work in nearly every native town and bazaar. The town of Lashkar in Gwalior State may be cited as peculiarly rich in instances of picturesque modern Indian street architecture, while at Jaipur, Udaipur, Benares, etc., this class of work may be studied in many different forms both civil and religious.

## Industrial Arts.

The ancient industrial arts of India formed two distinct groups. The first included those allied to, and dependent upon, architecture; the second comprise those applied to articles devoted to religious ritual; military weapons and trappings, domestic accessories, and to personal adornment.

The articles of the first group were intended for some fixed and definite position, and the style of their design and the character of their workmanship were dictated by that of the building with which they were incorporated. Those of the second group were movable, and the range of their design was less constricted and their workmanship was more varied. Examples of work in both groups are so numerous, and the arts comprise such a diversity of application, that only a cursory survey can be attempted within the limits of a short review. Although the design and treatment differ in the two groups, the materials used were often the same. These materials cover a very wide range but space only permits of reference to work applied to the four materials upon which the Indian craftsman's skill has been most extensively displayed. These are stone, wood, metal and textiles.

Before dealing separately with each of these materials a few words upon the principal Indian styles are necessary. The two distinctive styles are Hindu and Mahomedan. The former may be termed indigenous, dating as it does from remote antiquity; the latter was a variation of the great Arabian style, which was brought into India in the fourteenth century, and has since developed features essentially Indian in character. The art of both Hindus and Mahomedans is based upon religion and the requirements of religious ritual. The obvious expression of this is shown in the different motifs used for their ornament. In Hindu art all natural forms are accepted and employed for decorative purposes; but in that of the Mahomedans, nearly all natural forms are rejected and forbidden. The basis of Mahomedan decoration is therefore mainly geometrical. In each of them, racial characteristics are strikingly exhibited. The keynote of Hindu work is exuberance, imagination and poetry; that of Mahomedan, reticence, intellect and good taste. The Hindus are lavish, and often indiscriminate in their employment of ornament, the Mahomedans use more restraint. In fact the two styles may be compared, without straining the analogy, to the Gothic and classic styles in Europe. In both styles the fecundity of ideas and invention in design are marvellous, and the craftsmanship often reaches a very high standard. Hindu art had been subjected throughout the ages to many foreign influences, but the artistic instincts of the people have proved so conservative that, whether these alien ideas came from the east or the west, they have often been absorbed, and are now stamped with a definite Indian character. Recognition of this fact should relieve the anxiety of those critics who fear that the penetration of Western art and culture into India at the present time will eventually rob Indian art of its national character.

**Stone Work.**—Carved stone work is the principal form of decoration employed in Hindu temples. In variety and scope it range, from the massive figures in the Buddhist and Brahminical Cave Temples, and the detached sculpture of the temples of Southern India, to the delicately incised reliefs and elaborately fretted ornament of the Jain temples at Mount Abu. A curious fact in relation to Hindu work is that priority of date appears to have no relation to artistic development. It is not possible to trace, as in the case of Greek, Roman and Mediæval craftwork, the regular progressive steps from art in its primitive state to its culminating point and its subsequent decay. Styles in India seem to spring into existence fully developed; the earlier examples often exhibiting finer craftsmanship than those of a later date. There can be little doubt that stone carving in India was simply the application of the wood carvers' art to another material. The treatment of stone by the Hindu craftsmen, even in the constructive principles of their buildings, bears a closer resemblance to the practice of the wood-worker than to that of the stone mason. The earlier wooden examples from which the stone buildings and their decorations were derived have long since disappeared, but their influence is apparent. The keynote of Hindu design is rhythmic rather than symmetrical; that of their craftsmanship, vigour rather than refinement. In the carving of the human figure and of animals great power of expressing action is shown, and this spontaneous feeling is preserved despite the greatest elaboration and detail. The industry displayed is amazing, no amount of labour appears to have daunted the Hindu craftsmen in carrying out their huge and intricate schemes of decoration.

The stone carving on Mahomedan buildings except where Hindu carvers have been allowed a free hand, is much more restrained than that on Hindu temples. The fact that geometrical forms were almost exclusively used, dictated lower relief and greater refinement in the carving; while the innate good taste of the designers prompted them to concentrate the ornament upon certain prominent features, where its effect was heightened by the simplicity of the rest of the building. The invention displayed in working out geometrical patterns for work screens, inlay, and other ornamental details appears to be inexhaustible; while wonderful decorative use has been made of Arabic and Persian lettering in panels and their framing. To obtain a rich effect the Hindus relied upon the play of light and shade upon broken surfaces, the Mahomedans to attain the same end used precious materials; veneering the surfaces of their buildings with polished marble which they decorated with patterns of mosaic composed of jade, agate, onyx and other costly stones. Although the art of inlaying and working in hard stones was of Italian origin, it proved to be one eminently suited to the genius of the Indian craftsman; and many wonderful examples of their skill in the form of book rests, tables, thrones, footstools, vases and sword handles are extant to show the height of proficiency they attained. The treatment of precious

ness by Indian jewellers may here be referred to. Sir George Birdwood states that "the Indian jeweller thinks of producing the sumptuous imposing effect of dazzling variety of rich brilliant colours and nothing of the purity his gems." This is true in a general sense. "Full many a gem of purest ray serene" is utterly ruined by crude cutting and piercing.

But although as early as the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries diamonds and precious stones from the Indian mines were taken to Europe to be cut, many of the finest jewels and their way back to the treasure houses of Indian princes. Sir G. Watt has divided Indian work into three great stages or types, viz.,

(1) from the excavation of Cave Temples and the construction of Buddhist stupas; (2) the building of Hindu Chalukyan and Jain Temples, the Pathan and Moghul Mosques, tombs and palaces. It is interesting to note that the schools of Art in India have given attention to this industry. For instance, the Rombay School of Art has to its credit a number of public buildings adorned by means of its student stone-cutters.

**Wood Work.**—With a fine range of timbers suitable for the purpose, wood has played a great part in the construction and decoration of Indian buildings. Unfortunately, much of the ancient wood work has been destroyed by the action of the climate and the teeming insectiferous life of India; and that which escaped these enemies was wiped out by fire and the sword. It is therefore only possible to conjecture the height of artistic development these buildings and their decorations displayed by the copies in stone which have been preserved. Few if any examples of a date earlier than the thirteenth century are to be found. Many of these, and specimens of a later date to be seen in towns and cities throughout the country, are masterpieces of design and craftsmanship. The carved timber fronts and inner courtyards of houses in Ahmedabad, Nasik, and other parts of Western India are notable for their picturesque and beauty of the structural details, the overhanging balconies, with their trellises and supporting brackets, being carved in a manner which unites richness of effect with good taste and propriety. Of furniture, as the term is now understood, few examples were in use in India before Europeans introduced their own fashions. These were confined to small tables and stools, book rests, clothes racks and screens, the designs of which conformed somewhat closely to the architectural style of the period. Many of these were decorated with inlays of coloured woods, ivory and metal; while in some cases the wooden basis was entirely plated with copper, brass or silver. In Southern India, where close grained sandalwood is grown, jewel cases and boxes are enriched with carving executed with the attention to detail and the finish generally associated with the carving of ivory. Coloured lac was rarely used to decorate many articles of furniture, especially those turned on the lathe; and rich colour effects were obtained in this, perhaps, the most distinctive and typically Indian development of decoration as applied to wood work. Teak, shisham, deodhar, sandalwood, ebony, walnut, jun, nim and Madras red wood are among the chief woods used in India for ornamental work.

**Metal Work.**—With the exception of weaving, the metal working industry employed and still employs the greatest number of artistic craftsmen in India. Copper and brass have always been the two metals most widely used for domestic purposes by Mahomedans and Hindus. The shapes of many of these humble vessels are among the most beautiful to be found in the country. They exhibit that sense of variety and touch of personality which are only given by the work of the human hand; and the shapes are those which grow naturally from the working of the material with the simplest implements. In the technical treatment of brass and copper Indian craftsmen have shown a taste and skill unsurpassed by those of other nations, except in the department of fine casting. In this, and in the working of gold and silver, a higher standard of technical and constructive exactness has been reached by the metal workers of Europe and Japan. It may be taken as an axiom that the more beautiful the shape of an article is, and this especially applies to metal work, the less need exists for the decoration of its surface. It is equally true that the highest test of craftsmanship is the production of a perfect article without any decoration. The reason being that the slightest technical fault is apparent on a plain surface, but can be hidden or disguised of one which is covered with ornament. The goldsmiths and silversmiths of India were extremely skilful and industrious, but judged by this test their works often exhibit a lack of care and exactness in the structural portion and a completely satisfactory example of perfectly plain work from the hands of the gold and silversmiths of India is rarely to be met with. Much of the excessive and often inappropriate ornamentation of the articles that they produced owed its application as much to the necessity of hiding defective construction as it did to any purely decorative purpose. For many generations, ornaments of gold and silver were regarded in the light of portable wealth, a practice which naturally made for massiveness. These solid ornaments are most effective and picturesque; and, despite an enormous output of elaborate and delicate work from their hands, the most valuable contribution of the Indian metal workers to the sum total of man's artistic use of the precious metals will probably be found to lie in a certain barbaric note which distinguishes these pieces—a note not present in the craft work of other countries. In the design of Hindu gold and silver ornaments, religious symbols have been extensively used. The ornaments which bedeck the early sculptured figures, and those depicted in the paintings at the Cave Temples of Ajanta, are precisely the same in design and use as similar articles made at the present time, thus affording a striking evidence of the inherent conservatism of the Hindu people and its effect upon an industrial art that makes a closer personal appeal than any other.

**Textiles.**—The textile industry is the widest in extent in India and is that in which her craftsmen have shown their highest achievements. Other countries, east and west of India have produced work equal at least in stone, wood, and metal; but none has ever matched that of her weavers in cotton and wool, or excelled them in the weaving of silken

brics. Some of the products of the looms of Bengal are marvels of technical skill and perfect taste, while the plum blossom quality of the old Cashmere shawls is an artistic achievement which places them in a class by themselves. Weaving being essentially a process of repetition, was the first to which machinery was applied, and modern science has brought power loom weaving to such a state of perfection that filaments of a substance finer even than those of Dacca, which astonished our ancestors, are now produced in the mills of Lancashire. But not only of surface and variety of texture in machine-made fabrics have ever equalled the finest hand-work of the weavers of India. Many of the most beautiful varieties of Indian textile work have disappeared, killed by the competition of the power loom. In other branches of art as applied to textiles India does not hold so pre-eminent a position as in that of weaving. The printed silks and calicoes of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries deservedly held a high place in the estimation of Western nations, whose craftsmen learnt many valuable lessons from the technical skill, and artistic taste they displayed. Nothing approaching the tapestries made in Europe in the middle ages has been produced in India. The nearest approach to these is in carpets and rugs. This art was introduced from Persia; but Indian craftsmen have never succeeded in equaling the finest work of their instructors either in colour or design.

**Modern Conditions.**—In the foregoing sketch of the ancient industrial art of India, as applied to the four principal materials employed, only a general indication of its more striking characteristics has been possible. A volume would be required to give a detailed description of say one of them, and would leave many other minor arts to be considered. All these branches of art came into existence, were developed and flourished in India when social and economic conditions were vastly different from those of the present day. Like similar artistic crafts carried on in Europe up to the end of the eighteenth century, they were executed by hand labour. The processes involved had not been discovered by scientific inquiry, such as is now understood by the phrase, but were the outcome of generations of slowly built up experience. We now come to the effect upon them of the changed conditions which have revolutionised industrial art in Europe during the last century.

The invention of the steam engine, and the application of mechanical power and scientific research to industry in Europe, mark the dividing line between ancient and modern industrial art. Not only on its technical side is this so, but the effect of these changes has been to alter the character of the work itself and the spirit which animated the craftsmen. In place of the ancient ideal of variety in design and treatment, which meant a limited output, the modern one of uniformity and unlimited output has been substituted. The capitalist has displaced the master craftsman; the organised factory, the small workshop; specialisation and division of labour have taken the place of general proficiency among the artisans; the function of the designer has been separated from that of the craftsman; local markets have

been extended to serve the whole world; and the skilled handicraftsman has, in a great measure, become a machine-minder. It took about one hundred years of gradual change for the craftsmen of Europe fully to adjust themselves to these altered conditions; and during the greater portion of that period India protected by the difficulties of transport, continued its immemorial practice. Fifty years ago this protective barrier was removed by the opening of the Suez Canal, and the craftsmen of India have since been struggling to avoid the same fate which overtook those of Europe half a century before. With less time to adapt themselves to the changed conditions the Indian craftsmen have had to meet the competition of European rivals already fully equipped with new and unknown tools. Even before this period of intense competition, observers interested in Indian craftwork had noticed evidences of its deterioration. The falling off, both in design and workmanship was attributed to the conservative practice of the craftsmen: to the gradual loss of foreign markets, and to the long period of internal disorder which had deprived them of both the patronage of the rulers of an earlier age and the stimulating contact with foreign craftsmen who had previously been attracted to the splendid courts at Delhi and Agra. During the same period, an even greater degradation in design had overtaken the craftwork of Europe. This was due to entirely different causes, namely, to the introduction of machinery. Attention had been so concentrated upon speedy production, mechanical accuracy and commercial organisation that beauty of design had been almost entirely neglected. This was so forcibly demonstrated at the International Exhibition of 1851 that efforts were at once made to bring art and industry together once more. Schools of Art and Museums were founded throughout England and the same system was copied in a tentative and timid fashion in India. The function of these institutions was accurately estimated in England, where the artistic industries were already highly organised and were commercially successful, and whose products were to be found in every market of the world. Their business was to assist these industries by training a body of efficient designers capable of furnishing the factories with suitable designs, new or old, and in any style, to satisfy the requirements of customers in any country. It was never supposed for an instant that a School of Art could lead an industry. In India their function was as completely misunderstood as were the causes of the depression in Indian craftwork. The schools were not only expected to lead the industries which were living, but to revive those which were moribund, and resurrect those which were dead. In the report of the Indian Industrial Commission the need for some State-aided system of industrial and commercial organisation of the industrial arts with an expanded scheme of technical and artistic instruction for the craftsmen has been recognised. If, assistance and encouragement are given by the Imperial and local Governments to the Indian craftsmen industrial art in India will quickly emerge from the cloud of depression, which has hung over it for a century past into the sunlight of prosperity.

## Archæology.

The ancient monuments of India are as varied as they are numerous. Until a few years ago, the earliest known were the brick and stone erections of the Maurya period, a group of mounds at Lauriya Nandangarh, illustrative of the Vedic ritual customs and assignable roughly to the 7th or 8th century B.C., and some rough stone cells at the ancient city of Rajagriha of about the same period. The absence of structures of an earlier period was then supposed to be due to the fact that all previous architecture had been of wood and had completely perished. The recent excavations, however, at Mohenjo-daro, Harappa, and at Harappa in the Punjab, have completely revolutionised ideas on this subject and proved that as far back as the 3rd or 4th millennium B.C. and probably much earlier still, India was in possession of a highly developed civilization with large and populous cities, all built houses, temples and public buildings of brick and many other amenities enjoyed at that period by the peoples of Mesopotamia and Egypt. Both at Mohenjo-daro and Harappa there are the remains of some 5 or 6 cities superimposed one upon the ruins of another.

The structures that have so far been exposed at Mohenjo-daro belong to the three latest cities on the site. Those of the third or earliest are the best in style; those of the first the poorest. Most of the structures are dwelling houses or temples, but there are others which appear to have been temples and one of particularly massive proportions—is a large bath, surrounded by fenestrated galleries and halls. All were built of well burnt brick and most of them were of two or more storeys with staircases giving access to the upper rooms. In and around the ruins have been found many minor antiquities including gold and silver jewellery, engraved seals of stone and ivory and paste copper implements and vessels, terracotta figurines and toys, shell ornaments and potteries both painted and plain.

These discoveries establish the existence in India and the Punjab during the 4th and 3rd millennia B.C. of a highly developed city life; and the presence, in many of the houses, of wells and bathrooms as well as an elaborate drainage system betoken a social condition of the citizens at least equal to that found in Sumer and superior to that prevailing in contemporary Babylonia and Egypt. The inhabitants of these cities lived largely no doubt by agriculture and it is a point of interest that the specimens of wheat found at Mohenjo-daro resemble the common variety grown in the Punjab to-day. Besides bread, their food appears to have included beef, mutton, and pork, the flesh of tortoises, turtles and gharial, fresh fish from the Indus and dried fish from the sea coast. Among their domesticated animals were the humped Indian bull, the buffalo, a short horned bull, the sheep, pig, dog and elephant. Besides gold and silver they used copper, tin, bronze and lead; they were familiar with the arts of spinning and weaving and with the cultivation of cotton and had attained a high degree of proficiency in the jeweller's and potter's arts.

That they possessed a well developed system of writing is evidenced by the discovery of over a thousand tablets engraved with well-executed animal devices and pictographic legends in an unknown script. The method of disposal of the dead at Mohenjo-daro is uncertain but at Harappa two types of burial have been met with, namely, complete burials along with funerary pottery, and "pot burials." Only 27 of the latter have been examined and these were found to contain skulls and human bones and are seemingly fractional burials.

This Indus Valley culture has now been traced as far as Rupar in the Ambala District, relatively close to the watershed of the Sutlej and Jumna and it is therefore highly improbable that this civilization was confined to the Indus Valley and there can hardly be any reasonable doubt that future researches will trace it into the valley of the Ganges. Of the long period of more than 2,000 years that separates the pre-historic monuments referred to above from the historic period of India, little or nothing is yet known but there is every hope that this gap in our knowledge may be filled in by further excavations. From the time of the Mauryas, i.e., 3rd century B.C., the history of architecture and the formative arts of India is clear and can be traced with relative precision. The financial stringency caused by the world economic depression caused almost the suspension of excavation in these areas.

**Monumental Pillars.**—The monuments which have come down to us from the Maurya period, include, besides the caves to be referred to below, the wooden palisade (4th century B.C.) which surrounded the ancient city of Pataliputra (modern Patna), and of which a large section has been exposed, the rock and pillar edicts of Asoka (c. 250 B.C.), the remains of a large pillared hall constructed by the same emperor at Pataliputra, a number of brick stupas and a monolithic rail which originally surmounted an Asoka stupa at Sarnath near Benares. Altogether thirteen pillars of Asoka are known besides the Elephant capital of a 14th at Sankisa and a fragment of a 15th at Benares. Ten of them bear his inscriptions. Of these the Lauriya-Nandangarh column in the Champaran District Tirhut, is practically uninjured. The capital of each column, like the shaft, was monolithic, and comprised three members, viz., a Persepolitan bell, abacus, and crowning sculpture in the round. By far the best capital of Asoka's time was that exhumed at Sarnath near Benares. The four lions standing back to back on the abacus are carved with extraordinary precision and accuracy, and originally supported a wheel symbolizing the law of piety preached by the Buddha. Several pieces of this wheel were found and are now preserved in the Archaeological Museum at Sarnath. Of the post-Asokan period one pillar (B.C. 150) stands to the north-east of Benares in the Gwalior State, another in front of the cave of Karli (A.D. 70), and a third at Eran in Central Provinces belonging to the 5th Century A.D. All these are of stone; but there is one of iron also. It is near the Qutb Minar

Delhi, and an inscription on it speaks of its having been erected by a king called Chandragupta II. (A.D. 375) of the Gupta dynasty. It is wonderful to find the Hindus at that age forging a baron larger than any that have been forged in Europe to a very late date, and not only even now." Pillars of later style found all over the country, especially in the Madras Presidency. No less than twenty exist in the South Kanara District. A particularly fine example faces a Jain temple at Mudali, not far from Mangalore. An interesting story was lately made concerning the iron pillar at Dhara, Central India. The pillar is that at New Delhi one of those large sized ducts of ancient Indian metal workers which excited the admiration of modern metallurgists. The pillar is now broken in three pieces, measuring together more than 13 feet length, and there is reason to believe that a fifth piece 7 feet long has disappeared. The date and purpose of the pillar were uncertain till a recent discovery which is of an inscription before the time of the Paramara King Bhoga of Dhara (1018-60), fragments of which were found at a Dhara mosque which occupies the site of a minor school established by that king. This held to fix the period when the pillar was made. A ninth monastery lately brought to light at Nalanda the site of one of the ancient universities, contained 75 bronze or copper and iron images representing Buddha and Brahma and gods and goddesses. Bronze statues previously found at Nalanda had been secured in a Pala king at Bengal at the request of Jagatpala of the Saptadynasty of Suvarnadwipa (Sumatra), and it was surmised that these statues were either made at Nalanda by the finest artists or brought from Java. The discovery of the new lot of bronze statues in a monastery which has nothing to do with the main temple king is held mainly to disprove this surmise and to show that all the bronze images discovered at Nalanda were the work of local metal-casters.

**Topes.**—*Stupas*, known as *dagabas* in Ceylon and commonly called *Topes* in North India, are constructed either for the safe custody of relics hidden in a chamber often near the base or to mark the scene of notable events in Buddhist or Jain legends. Though we know that the ancient Jains built *stupas*, no specimen of this kind which existed until recent times, was the Jain *stupa* which stood on the bank of the Tila site at Muttra and yielded a large number of Jain sculptures now deposited in the Provincial Museum at Lucknow. Of those belonging to the Buddhists, the great *Topo* of Anandhi in Bhopal is the most intact and entire of its class. It consists of a low circular drum supporting a hemispherical dome of less diameter. Around the drum is an open passage for circumambulation, and the whole is enclosed by a massive stone railing with lofty gates facing the cardinal points. The gates are essentially rude in character, and are carved, inside and out, with elaborate sculptures. The original *stupa*, which was of brick and not more than half the present dimensions, was apparently erected by Asoka at the same time as his lion-crowned pillar near the south gate, but as

Sir John Marshall's recent explorations have conclusively shown, its outer casing of stone, the railing and the gateways were at least 150 and 200 years later, respectively. Other famous Buddhist *stupas* that have been found are those of Sarnath, Bharhut between Allahabad and Jubbulpore, Amravati in the Madras Presidency, and Piprahwa on the Nepalese frontier. The *tope* proper at Bharhut has entirely disappeared, having been utilised for building villages, and what remained of the rail has been removed to the Calcutta Museum. The bas-reliefs on this rail which contain short inscriptions and thus enable one to identify the scenes sculptured with the *Jatakas* or Birth Stories of the Buddha give it a unique value. The *stupa* at Amravati also no longer exists, and portions of its rail, which is unsurpassed in point of elaboration and artistic merit, are now in the British and Madras Museums. The *stupa* at Piprahwa was opened by Mr. W. C. Peppe in 1898, and a steatite or soap-stone reliquary with an inscription on it was unearthed. The inscription, according to many scholars, speaks of the relics being of the Buddha himself and enshrined by his kinsmen, the Sakyas. If this interpretation is correct, we have here one of the *stupas* that were erected over the ashes of Buddha immediately after his demise.

**Caves.**—Of the rock excavations which are one of the wonders of India, nine-tenths belong to Western India. The most important groups of caves are situated in Bhaja, Bedsa, Karli, Kanheri, Junnar, and Nasik in the Bombay Presidency, Ellora and Ajanta in Nizam's Dominions, Barabar and Nagarjuni 16 miles north of Gaya, and Udayagiri and Khandagiri 20 miles from Outack in Orissa. The caves belong to the three principal sects into which ancient India was divided, viz., the Buddhists, Hindus and Jains. The earliest caves so far discovered are those of Barabar and Nagarjuni which were excavated by Asoka and his grandson Dasaratha, and dedicated to Ajivikas, a naked sect founded by Mankhaliputta Gosala. The next earliest caves are those of Bhaja, Pitalkhora and cave No. 9 at Ajanta and No. 19 at Nasik. They have been assigned to 200 B.C. by Fergusson and Dr. Burgess. But there is good reason to suppose from Sir John Marshall's recent researches and from epigraphic considerations that they are considerably more modern. The Buddhist caves are of two types—the *chaityas* or chapel caves and *viharas* or monasteries for the residence of monks. The first are with vaulted roofs and horse-shoe shaped windows over the entrance and have interiors consisting of a nave and side aisles with a small *stupa* at the inner circular end. They are thus remarkably similar to Christian basilicas. The second class consist of a hall surrounded by a number of cells. In the later *viharas* there was a sanctum in the centre of the back wall containing a large image of Buddha. Hardly a *chaitya* is found without one or more *viharas* adjoining it. Of the Hindu cave temples that at Elephanta near Bombay is perhaps the most frequented. It is dedicated to Siva and is not earlier than the 7th century A.D. But by far the most renowned cave-temple of the Hindus is that known as Kailasa at Ellora. It is on the model of a complete structural temple but carved out of solid rock. It also is



icated to Siva and was excavated by the British king, Krishna I. (A. D. 768). It may still be seen in the paintings in the niches of the upper porch of the main shrine. The Jain cave the earliest are at Khandagiri and Udayagiri; those of the mediæval type, the Sabha at Ellora; and those of the latest period, at Anka in Nasik. The ceilings of many of these caves were once adorned with frescoes. Perhaps, the best preserved among these are those at Ajanta, which were executed at various periods between 350-650 A.D.

They have elicited high praise as works of art. They were first made by Major Gill, but most of them perished by fire at the Crystal Palace in 1866. The lost ones were again copied by Mr. Griffiths of the Arts School, Bombay, half of whose work was similarly destroyed by a fire at South Kensington. They were last copied by Lady Herrington in 1909-11. Her copies, which are in full scale, are at present deposited at the Indian Section of the Victoria and Albert Museum, South Kensington, and have been reproduced in a volume brought out by the India Society. Another group of caves, equally interesting though less well preserved, exist in the Bagh in the Ajmer State. These caves form the subject of a monograph issued by the India Society.

**Gandhara Monuments.**—On the north-west frontier of India, anciently known as Gandhara, we find a class of remains, ruined monasteries and buried stupas, among which we notice for the first time representations of Buddha and the Buddhist pantheon. The free use of Corinthian capitals, friezes of nude Erotes bearing a long and winged Atlas without number, and most of individual motifs clearly establish the influence of Hellenistic art. The mound at Shah-war, locally known as Shah-j-i-ki-Dheri, which was explored in 1909, brought to light several interesting sculptures of this school together with a reliquary casket, the most remarkable bronze object of the Gandhara school. The inscription on the casket left no doubt as to the mound being the stupa raised in the era of the body relics of Buddha by the Indo Scythian king Kanishka. They were excavated by Lord Minto's Government to the aid of the Buddhists of Burma and are now enshrined at Mandalay. To about the same age belong the stupas at Manikyal in the Punjab opened by Sir J. Cunningham, and the temples at Tigowa, which were excavated by the French Generals, Ventura and Martigny, in 1830. Some of them contained coins of Kanishka. There was brought to light at Taxila during the winter of 1932-33 what proved to be the largest monastery so far unearthed in north-west India. In it there was an inscription dated in the year 134 of an unspecified era and roughly corresponding with the year 76 A. D. The record is regarded as important because of the assistance it gives in dating Gandhara sculptures in various parts.

**Structural Temples.**—Of this class the earliest examples are the Varaha temple at Egarhi, District Jhansi, another temple at Mehli, the brick temples at Bhithargaon in the district of Cawnpore, and the temples at Tigowa, Achna, Eran and Bhumara all of which belong to the Gupta period and a later one at Tigowa in the Central Provinces. In South India we have more examples viz. Lad Khan and Durga

temples at Ahole in Bijapur, the latter of which cannot be later than the eighth century A.D. The only common characteristic is flat roofs without spires of any kind. In other respects they are entirely different and already here we mark the beginning of the two styles, Indo-Aryan and Dravidian, whose differences become more and more pronounced from the 7th century onwards. In the Indo-Aryan style, the most prominent ones tend to the perpendicular, and in the Dravidian to the horizontal. The salient feature of the former again is the curvilinear steeple, and of the latter, the pyramidal tower. The most notable examples of the first kind are to be found among the temples of Bhamburda in Orissa, Khajuraho in Bundelkhand, Osia in Jodhpur, and Dilwara on Mount Abu. One of the best known groups in the Dravidian style is that of the Mamallapuram Rathas, or 'Seven Pagodas,' on the seashore to the south of Madras. They are each hewn out of a block of granite, and are rather models of temples than raths. They are the earliest examples of typical Dravidian architecture, and belong to the 7th century. To the same age has to be assigned the temple of Kailasath at Conjeeveram, and to the following century some of the temples at Ahole and Pattadakal of the Bijapur District, Bombay Presidency, and the monolithic temple of Kailasa at Ellora, referred to above. Of the later Dravidian style the great temple at Tanjore and the Srirangam temple near Trichinopoly are the best examples.

Intermediate between these two main styles comes the architecture of the Deccan, called Chalukyan by Fergusson. In this style the plan becomes polygonal and star-shaped instead of quadrangular and the high-storied spire is converted into a low pyramid in which the horizontal treatment of the Dravidian is combined with the perpendicular of the Indo-Aryan. Some fine examples of this type exist at Dambal, Rattihalli, Tilhwalli and Hangal in Dharwar, Bombay Presidency, and at Ittagi and Warangal in Nizam's Dominions. But it is in Mysore among the temples at Halebidu, Belur, and Somnathpur that the style is found in its full perfection.

**Inscriptions.**—We now come to inscriptions, of which numbers have been brought to light in India. They have been engraved on varieties of materials, but principally on stone and copper. The earliest of these are found incised in two distinct kinds of alphabet, known as Brahmi and Kharoshthi, the latter being confined to the north-west of India. The Brahmi was read from left to right, and from it have been evolved all the modern vernacular scripts of India. The Kharoshthi was written from right to left, and was a modified form of the ancient Aramaic alphabet introduced into the Punjab during the period of the Persian domination in the 5th century B.C. It was prevalent up to the 4th century A.D., and was supplanted by the Brahmi. The earliest datable inscriptions are the celebrated edicts of Asoka to which a reference has been made above. One group of these has been engraved on rocks, and another on pillars. They have been found at Shahbazgarhi 40 miles north-east of Peshawar to Nigihva in the Nepal Tarai, from Girnar in Kathiawar to Dhauili in Orissa, from Kalsi in the

ver Himalayas to Siddapur in Mysore, shown by the way the vast extent of territory held him. The reference in his Rock Edicts to five contemporary Greek Princes, Antioch II. of Syria, Ptolemy Philadelphus, and forth is exceedingly interesting, and fixes 1,280 as the date of his coronation. His main pillar inscription, again, discovered in Nepal Tarai, now settles, beyond all doubt, birth-place of Buddha which was for long put. Another noteworthy record is the inscription of the Benasagar pillar. The pillar has been known for a long time but Sir John Marshall was the first to notice the inscription. It records the erection of this column, which was a Garuda pillar, in honour of the Vaastudeva by one Heliodoros, son of Dionysos as described as an envoy of King Antialas of Taxila. Heliodoros is herein called *thagavata*, which shows that though a Greek had become a Hindu and presumably a Jaina. Another inscription worth noticing is especially in this connection is that of No. 10 at Nasik. The donor of this cave, havadata, who calls himself a Saka and was an Indo-Scythian, is therein spoken of as having granted three hundred thousand and sixteen villages to gods and Brahmins and as having annually fed one hundred thousand Brahmins. Here is another instance of a foreigner having embraced Hinduism. Thus for political, social, economical and religious history of India at the different periods the inscriptions are invaluable records, and are the light but for which we are 'forlorn and blind.'

**Saracenic Architecture.**—This begins in India with the 13th century after the permanent occupation of the Muhammadans. Their first mosques were constructed of the materials of Hindu and Jaina temples, and sometimes with comparatively slight alterations. The mosque called *Akhai-din-da-jhompra* at Ajmer and that near the Qutb Minar are instances of this kind. The Muhammadan architecture in India varied at different periods and under various dynasties, imperial and local. The early Pathan architecture of Delhi was massive and at the same time was characterised by elaborate richness of ornamentation. The Qutb Minar and tombs of Alauddin and Ala-ud-din are typical examples. Of the Sharqi style we have three mosques in Jaunpur with several tombs. At Mandu in the Dhar State, a third form of Saracenic architecture sprang up, and we have here the Jamī Masjid, Hoshang's tomb, Jahaz Mahal and Hindola Mahal as the most notable instances of the secular and ecclesiastical styles of the Malwa Pathans. The Muhammadans of Bengal again developed their own style, and Pandua, Malda, and Gaur testify to the ruins of the buildings of this type, the important of which are the Adina Masjid of Kandar Shah, the Eklakhi mosque, Kadam Rasul Masjid, and so forth. The Bahmani dynasty of Gulbarga and Bidar were also great builders, and adorned their capitals with important buildings. The most striking of these is the great mosque of Gulbarga, which differs from all mosques in India in having the whole central area covered over so that what in others would be an open court is here roofed by sixty-three small domes. "Of the various forms

which the Saracenic architecture assumed," says Fergusson, "that of Ahmedabad may probably be considered to be the most elegant." It is notable for its carved stone work; and the work of the perforated stone windows in Sidi Sayyid's mosque, the carved niches of the minars of many other mosques, the sculptured *Mihrabs* and domed and panelled roofs is so exquisite that it will rival anything of the sort executed elsewhere at any period. No other style is so essentially Hindu. In complete contrast with this was the form of architecture employed by the Adil Shahi dynasty of Bijapur. There is here relatively little trace of Hindu forms or details. The principal buildings now left at Bijapur are the Jamī Masjid, Gagan Mahal, Mihtar Mahal, Ibrahim Rauza and mosque and the Gol Gumbaz. Like their predecessors, the Pathans of Delhi, the Moghuls were a great building race. Their style first began to evolve itself during the reign of Akbar in a combination of Hindu and Muhammadan features. Noteworthy among the emperor's buildings are the tomb of Humayun, and the palaces at Fatehpur Sikri and Agra. Of Jehangir's time his mosque at Lahore and the tomb of Itmad-ud-daula are the most typical structures. "The force and originality of the style gave way under Shah Jahan to a delicate elegance and refinement of detail." And it was during his reign that the most splendid of the Moghul tombs, the Taj Mahal at Agra, the tomb of his wife Mumtaz Mahal, was constructed. The Moti Masjid in Agra Fort is another surpassingly pure and elegant monument of his time.

**Archæological Department.**—As the archæological monuments of India must attract the attention of all intelligent visitors, they would naturally feel desirous to know something of the Archæological Department. The work of this Department is primarily two-fold, conservation, and research and exploration. None but spasmodic efforts appear to have been made by Government in these directions till 1870 when they established the Archæological Survey of India and entrusted it to General (afterwards Sir) Alexander Cunningham, who was also the first Director-General of Archæology. The next advance was the initiation of the local Surveys in Bombay and Madras three years after. The work of these Surveys, however, was restricted to antiquarian research and description of monuments, and the task of conserving old buildings was left to the fitful efforts of the local Governments, often without expert guidance or control. It was only in 1878 that the Government of India under Lord Lytton awoke to this deplorable condition, and sanctioned a sum of 3½ lakhs to the repair of monuments in United Provinces, and soon after appointed a conservator, Major Cole, who did useful work for three years. Then a reaction set in, and his post and that of the Director-General were abolished. The first systematic step towards recognising official responsibility in conservation matters was taken by Lord Curzon's Government, who established seven of the eight Archæological Circles that now obtain, placed them on a permanent footing and united them together under the control of a Director-General, provision being also made for subsidising local Governments out of Imperial funds, when necessary. The Ancient

ments Preservation Act was passed for protection of historic monuments and relics in private possession and also for State role over the excavation of ancient sites and in antiquities. Under the direction of Sir Marshall, Kt., C.I.E., late Director-General of Archaeology, a comprehensive and systematic campaign of repair and excavation has been executed, and the result of it is manifest in the present altered conditions of many old and historic buildings and in the scientific excavation of buried sites such as Taxila, Patallana, Sanchi in the Bhopal State, Sarnath near Ures, Nalanda in Bihar, Pharapur in Bengal, Nagarjuni-konda in Madras and in the Indus valley at Harappa in the Punjab and Mohenjodaro in Sind. Of all these works those of most real interest are the Mohenjodaro excavations, here the Archaeological Department have unearthed remains of prehistoric cities dating to 3000 B.C. and further. The Archaeological Survey has devoted considerable attention to organization and development of museums as centres of research and education. It maintains

the archaeological section of the Indian Museum at Calcutta, small museums at the Taj, and at the Forts at Agra, Delhi and Lahore, the Central Asian Antiquities Museum at New Delhi and has erected local museums at the excavated sites of Taxila, Sarnath, Nalanda, Mohenjodaro and Harappa with the object of keeping the small movable antiquities recovered at these sites in close association with the structural remains to which they belong, so that they may be studied amid their natural surroundings and not lose focus and meaning by being transported to some distant place.

The epigraphical material dealt with by the Archaeological Survey has enabled the history and chronology of the various dynasties of India to be established on a firmer basis and in greater detail. The "Epigraphia Indica" is now in the 21st volume, a revised edition of the Asoka inscriptions has been recently published while the companion volume of post Asokan Brahmi inscriptions is under preparation. A volume of non-Asokan Kharoshthi inscriptions was published two years ago.

## Indian Time.

For many years Indian time was in a state of otic confusion. What was called Madras or Bombay time was kept on all the railways, and the great centre of population kept its own local time, which was not based on any common scientific principle and was divorced from the standards of all other countries. It was with a view to remedying this confusion that the Government of India took the matter up in 1904, and addressed to the Local Governments, and through them to all local bodies, a long letter which reviewed the situation and made suggestions for the future. The essential points of this letter are indicated below:

'In India we have already a standard time, which is very generally, though by no means universally, recognised. It is the Madras local time, which is kept on all railway and telegraph lines throughout India and which is 5h. 21m. 48s. in advance of Greenwich. Similarly, the Burmese local time is used upon the railways and telegraphs of Burma, and is 6h. 24m. 47s. in advance of Greenwich. But neither of these standards bears a simple and easily remembered relation to Greenwich time.

"The Government of India have several times been addressed by Scientific Societies, both in India and in England, and urged to fall into line with the rest of the civilised world. And now the Royal Society has once more returned to the task. The Committee of that Society which advises the Government of India upon matters connected with its observatories, writes:—"The committee think that a change from Madras time to that corresponding to a longitude exactly 5½ hours east of Greenwich would be an improvement upon the existing arrangements; but that for international scientific purposes the hourly time system, making the time 5 hours in advance of Greenwich in the west, and 8 hours in advance in the east of India would be preferable."

"Now if India were connected with Europe by a continuous series of civilised nations with their continuous railway systems all of which had adopted the European hour-zone system, it would be imperative upon India to conform and to adopt the second suggestion. But as she is not, and as she is as much isolated by uncivilised States as Cape Colony is by the ocean, it is open to her to follow the example of that and some other similarly situated colonies and to adopt the first suggestion.

"It is believed that this will be the better solution. There are obvious objections to drawing an arbitrary line right across the richest and most populous portions of India, and so as to bisect all the main lines of communication, and keeping times differing by an hour on opposite sides of that line. India has become accustomed to a uniform standard in the Madras time of the railways; and the substitution for it of a double standard would appear to be a retrograde step; while it would, in all probability, be strongly opposed by the railway authorities. Moreover, it is very desirable that whatever system is adopted should be followed by all Europeans and Indians alike; and it is certain that the double standard would puzzle the latter greatly; while by emphasising the fact that railway differed from local time, it might postpone or even altogether prevent the acceptance of the former instead of the latter by people generally over a large part of India. The one great advantage which the second possesses over the first alternative is, that under the former, the difference between local and standard time can never exceed half an hour; whereas under the latter it will even exceed an hour in the extreme cases of Karachi and Quetta. But this inconvenience is believed to be smaller than that of keeping two different times on the Indian system of railways and telegraphs.

"It is proposed, therefore, to put on all the railway and telegraph clocks in India by 8m. 50s. They would then represent a time  $5\frac{1}{2}$  hours faster than that of Greenwich, which would be known as **Indian Standard Time**; and the difference between standard and local time at the places mentioned below would be approximately as follows, the figures representing minutes, and F. and S. meaning that the standard time is in advance of or behind local time respectively.—Dibrugarh 51 S., Shilong 38 S., Calcutta 24 S., Allahabad 2 F., Madras 9 F., Lahore 33 F., Bombay 39 F., Peshawar 44 F., Karachi 62 F., Quetta 62 F.

"This standard time would be as much as 54 and 55 minutes behind local time at Mandalay and Rangoon, respectively; and since the railway system of Burma is not connected with that of India, and already keeps a time of its own, namely, Rangoon local time, it is not suggested that Indian Standard Time should be adopted in Burma. It is proposed, however, that instead of using Rangoon Standard Time as at present, which is 6h. 24m. 47s. in advance of Greenwich, a Burma Standard Time should be adopted on all the Burmese railways and telegraphs, which would be one hour in advance of Indian Standard Time, or 6½ hours ahead of Greenwich time, and would correspond with 97° 30' E. longitude. The change would bring Burma time into simple relation both with European and with Indian time, and would (among other things) simplify telegraphic communication with other countries.

"Standard time will thus have been fixed for railways and telegraphs for the whole of the Indian Empire. Its general adoption for all purposes, while eminently advisable, is a matter which must be left to the local community in each case."

It is difficult to recall, without a sense of bewilderment, the reception of this proposal by various local bodies. To read now the fears that were entertained if Standard Time was adopted is a study in the possibilities of human error. The Government scheme left local bodies to decide whether or not they would adopt it. Calcutta decided to retain its own local time, and to-day Calcutta time is still twenty-four minutes in advance of Standard Time. In Bombay the first reception of the proposal was hostile; but on reconsideration the Chamber of Commerce decided in favour of it and so did the Municipality. Subsequently the opposing element in the Municipality brought in a side resolution, by which the Municipal clocks were put at Bombay time which is thirty-nine minutes behind Standard Time. On the 1st January 1906 all the railway and telegraph clocks in India were put at Indian Standard Time; in Burma the Burma Standard Time became universal. Calcutta retains its former Calcutta time; but in Bombay local time is retained only in the clocks which are maintained by the Municipality and in the establishments of some orthodox Hindus. Elsewhere Standard Time is universal.

## TIDAL CONSTANTS.

The approximate standard time of High Water may be found by adding to, or subtracting from, the time of High Water at London Bridge, given in the calendar, the corrections given as below:—

	B. M.		H. M.
Gibraltar .. .. .	sub. 0 32	Rangoon River Entrance .. .. .	add 1 35
Malta .. .. .	add 1 34	Penang .. .. .	sub 1 39
Karachi .. .. .	sub. 2 33	Singapore .. .. .	.. 3 25
Bombay .. .. .	.. 1 44	Hongkong .. .. .	.. 4 27
Goa .. .. .	.. 2 44	Shanghai .. .. .	.. 0 34
Point de Galle .. .. .	add 0 12	Yokohama .. .. .	.. add 3 6
Madras .. .. .	sub. 5 6	Valparaiso .. .. .	.. sub. 4 40
Calcutta .. .. .	.. 0 19	Buenos Ayres .. .. .	.. add 4 9
Rangoon Town .. .. .	add 2 41	Monte Video .. .. .	.. 0 32

## Coinage, Weights and Measures.

As the currency of India is based upon the rupee, statements with regard to money are generally expressed in rupees, nor has it been found possible in all cases to add a conversion into sterling. Down to about 1873 the gold value of the rupee (containing 165 grains of pure silver) was approximately equal to 2s., or one-tenth of a £, and for that period it is easy to convert rupees into sterling by striking off the final cipher (Rs. 1,000=£100). But after 1873, owing to the depreciation of silver as compared with gold throughout the world, there came a serious and progressive fall in the exchange, until at one time the gold value of the rupee dropped as low as 1s. In order to provide a remedy for the heavy loss caused to the Government of India in respect of its gold payments to be made in England, and also to relieve foreign trade and finance from the inconvenience due to constant and unforeseen fluctuations in exchange, it was resolved in 1893 to close the mints to the free coinage of silver, and thus force up the value of the rupee by restricting the circulation. The intention was to raise the exchange value of the rupee to 1s. 4d., and then introduce a gold standard at the rate of Rs. 15=£1. From 1899 onwards the value of the rupee was maintained, with insignificant fluctuations, at the proposed rate of 1s. 4d. until February 1920 when the recommendation of the Committee appointed in the previous year that the rupee should be linked with gold and not with sterling at 2s. instead of 1s. 4d. was adopted. This was followed by great fluctuations. (See article on Currency System).

**Notation.**—Another matter in connection with the expression of money statements in terms of rupees requires to be explained. The method of numerical notation in India differs from that which prevails throughout Europe. Large numbers are not punctuated in hundreds of thousands and millions, but in lakhs and crores. A lakh is one hundred thousand (written out as 1,00,000), and a crore is one hundred lakhs or ten millions (written out as 1,00,00,000). Consequently, according to the exchange value of the rupee, a lakh of rupees (Rs. 1,00,000) may be read as the equivalent of £10,000 before 1873, and as the equivalent of (about) £6,667 after 1899, while a crore of rupees (Rs. 1,00,00,000) may similarly be read as the equivalent of £1,000,000 before 1873, and as the equivalent of (about) £66,667 after 1899. With the rupee at 1s. 6d. a lakh is equivalent to £7,500 and a crore is equivalent to £750,000.

**Coinage.**—Finally, it should be mentioned that the rupee is divided into 16 annas, a fraction commonly used for many purposes by both Indians and Europeans. The anna was formerly reckoned as 1½d., it may now be considered as exactly corresponding to 1d. The anna is again sub-divided into 12 pies.

**Weights.**—The various systems of weights used in India combine uniformity of scale with immense variations in the weight of units.

The scale used generally throughout Northern India, and less commonly in Madras and Bombay, may be thus expressed one maund=40 seers, one seer=16 chittaks or 80 tolas. The actual weight of a seer varies greatly from district to district, and even from village to village, but in the standard system the tola is 180 grains Troy (the exact weight of the rupee), and the seer thus weighs 2·057 lb., and the maund 82·28 lb. The standard is used in official reports.

**Retail.**—For calculating retail prices, the universal custom in India is to express them in terms of seers to the rupee. Thus, when prices change what varies is not the amount of money to be paid for the same quantity, but the quantity to be obtained for the same amount of money. In other words, prices in India are quantity prices, not money prices. When the figure of quantity goes up, this of course means that the price has gone down, which is at first sight perplexing to an English reader. It may, however, be mentioned that quantity prices are not altogether unknown in England, especially at small shops, where pennyworths of many groceries can be bought. Eggs, likewise, are commonly sold at a varying number for the shilling. If it be desired to convert quantity prices from Indian into English denominations without having recourse to money prices (which would often be misleading), the following scale may be adopted—based upon the assumption that a seer is exactly 2 lb., and that the value of the rupee remains constant at 1s. 4d., 1 seer per rupee=(about) 3 lb. for 2s., 2 seers per rupee=(about) 6 lb. for 2s., and so on.

The name of the unit for square measurement in India generally is the *bigha*, which varies greatly in different parts of the country. But areas have been expressed in this work either in square miles or in acres.

**Proposed Reforms.**—Indian weights and measures have never been settled upon an organised basis suitable for commerce and trade characteristic of the modern age. They vary from town to town and village to village in a way that could only work satisfactorily so long as the dealings of towns and villages were self-contained and before roads and railways opened up trade between one and the other. It is pointed out that in England a hogshead of wine contains 63 gallons and a hogshead of beer only 54 gallons; that a bushel of corn weighs 46 lbs. in Sunderland and 240 lbs. in Cornwall; that the English stone weight represents 14 lbs. in popular estimation, but only 5 lbs., if we are weighing glass, and eight for meat, but 6 lbs. for cheese. Similar instances are multiplied in India by at least as many times as India is bigger than England. If we take, for instance, the maund denomination of weight common all over India, we shall find that in a given city there are nearly as many maunds as there are articles to weigh. If we consider the maund as between district and district the state of affairs is worse. Thus in the United Provinces alone, the maund of sugar weighs 48½ seers in

Cawnpore, 40 in Muttra, 72½ in Gorakhpur, 40 in Agra, 50 in Moradabad, 43½ in Saharanpur, 50 in Bareilly, 46 in Fyzabad, 48½ in Shah-jehanpur, 51 in Gohannuize. The maund varies throughout all India from the Bengal or railway maund of 82-2/7 lbs. to the Factory maund of 74 lbs., 10 oz. 11 drs., the Bombay maund of 28 lbs., which apparently answers to the Forest Department maund in use at the Fuel Depot, and the Madras maund, which some authorities estimate at 25 lbs. and others at 24 lbs. and so on.

**Committees of Inquiry.**—These are merely typical instances which are multiplied indefinitely. There are variations of every detail of weights and measures in every part of India. The losses to trade arising from the confusion, and the trouble which this state of things causes are heavy. Municipal and commercial bodies are continually returning to the problem with a view to devising a practical scheme of reform. The Supreme and Provincial Governments have made various attempts during 40 years past to solve the problem of universal units of weights and measures and commerce and trade have agitated about the question for the past century. The Indian railways and Government departments adopted a standard tola (180 grains), seer (80 tolas) and maund (40 seers) and it was hoped that this would act as a successful "lead" which would gradually be followed by trade throughout the empire, but the expectation has not been realised.

The Government of India considered the whole question in consultation with the provincial Governments in 1890-1894 and various special steps have at different times been taken in different parts of India. The Government of Bombay appointed a committee in 1911 to make proposals for reform for the Bombay Presidency. Their final report has not been published, but they presented in 1912 an *ad interim* report which has been issued for public discussion. In brief, it points out the practical impossibility of proceeding by compulsory measures affecting the whole of India. The Committee stated that over the greater part of the Bombay Presidency a standard of weights and measures would be heartily welcomed by the people. They thought that legislation compulsorily applied over large areas subject to many diverse conditions of trade and social life would not result in bringing about the desired reform so successfully as a "lead" supplied by local legislation based on practical experience. The want of coherence, *savoir faire*, or the means of co-operation among the people at large pointed to this conclusion. The Committee pointed out that a good example of the results that will follow a good lead is apparent in the East Khandesh District of the Presidency, where the District Officer, Mr. Sincox, gradually, during the course of three years, induced the people to adopt throughout the district uniform weights and measures, the unit of weight in this case being a tola of 180 grains. But the committee abstained from recommending that the same weights and measures should be adopted over the whole Presidency, preferring that a new system started in any area should be as nearly as possible similar to the best system already prevailing there.

**Committee of 1913.**—The whole problem was again brought under special consideration by the Government of India in October, 1913, when the following committee was appointed to inquire into the entire subject anew.—

Mr. C. A. Subberrad (*President*).

Mr. A. Y. G. Campbell.

Mr. Rustomji Fardoonji.

This Committee reported, in August 1915, in favour of a uniform system of weights to be adopted in India based on the 180 grain tola. The report says:—Of all such systems there is no doubt that the most widespread and best known is that known as the Bengal or Indian Railway weights. The introduction of this system involves a more or less considerable change of system in parts of the United Provinces (Gorakhpur, Bareilly and neighbouring areas), practically the whole of Madras, parts of the Punjab (rural portions of Amritsar and neighbouring districts), of Bombay (South Bombay, Bombay city and Gujarat), and the North-West Frontier Province. Burma has at present a separate system of its own which the committee think it should be permitted to retain. The systems recommended are:—

#### FOR INDIA.

8 kha-khas	= 1 chawal
8 chawals	= 1 ratti
8 rattis	= 1 masha
12 mashes or 4 tanks	= 1 tola
5 tolas	= 1 chatak
16 chataks	= 1 seer
40 seers	= 1 maund

#### FOR BURMA.

2 small ywes	= 1 large ywe
4 large ywes	= 1 pe
2 pes	= 1 mu
5 pes or 2½ mus	= 1 mat
1 mat	= 1 ngamu
2 ngamus	= 1 tikal [viss.
100 tikals	= 1 peiktha or

The tola is the tola of 180 grains, equal to the rupee weight. The viss has recently been fixed at 3'60 lbs. or 140 tolas.

**Government Action.**—The Government of India at first approved the principles of the Report and left the Provincial Governments to take action, but they passed more detailed orders in January, 1922. In these they again, for the present and subject to the restrictions imposed by the Government of India Act and the devolution rules, left it entirely to local Governments to take such action as they think advisable to standardise dry and liquid measures of capacity within their provinces. Similarly, they announced their decision not to adopt all-India standards of length or area.

As regards weights they decided in favour of the standard mentioned under the heading "Weights", near the commencement of this article, this having been recommended by a majority of the Weights and Measures Committee and having received the unanimous support of the Local Governments. At the same time they provisionally undertook to assist provincial legislation or standardisation and stated that "if subsequently, opinion develops strongly in favour of the Imperial standardisation of weights, the Government of India will be prepared to undertake such legislation, but at present they consider that any such step would be premature.

## The Peoples of India.

It is essential to bear in mind, when dealing with the people of India, that it is a continent rather than a country. Nowhere is the complex character of Indians more clearly exemplified than in the physical type of its inhabitants. No one would confuse the main types, such as Gurkhas, Pathans, Sikhs, Rajputs, Burmans, Nagas, Tamils, etc., nor does it take long to carry the differentiation much farther. The typical inhabitants of India—the Dravidians—differ altogether from those of Northern Asia, and more nearly resemble the tribes of Malaya, Sumatra and Madagascar. Whatever may be their origin, it is certain that they have settled in the country for countless ages and that their present physical characteristics have been evolved locally. They have been displaced in the North-West by successive hordes of Invaders, including Aryans, Scythians, Pathans and Moghals, and in the North-East by Mongoloid tribes allied to those of Burma, which is India only in a modern political sense. Between these foreign elements and the pure Dravidians is borderland where the contiguous races have intermingled.

The people of the Indian Empire are divided by Sir Henry Risley (Caste, Tribe and Race, Indian Census Report, 1901; the Gazetteer of India, Ethnology and Caste, Volume I, Chapter 6) into seven main physical types. There would be eight if the Andamanes were included, but this tiny group of Negritos may be disregarded.

**The Turko-Iranian**, represented by the Baloch, Brahui and Afghans of Baluchistan and the North-West Frontier Province. Probably formed by a fusion of Turki and Persian elements, in which the former predominate. Stature above mean; complexion fair; eyes mostly dark but occasionally grey; hair on face plentiful; head broad, nose moderately narrow, prominent, and very long. The feature in these people that strikes one most prominently is the portentous length of their noses, and it is probably this peculiarity that has given rise to the tradition of the Jewish origin of the Afghans.

**The Indo-Aryan** occupying the Punjab, Rajputana, and Kashmir, and having as its characteristic members the Rajputs, Khattris, and Jats. This type, which is readily distinguishable from the Turko-Iranian, approaches most closely to that ascribed to the traditional Aryan colonists of India. The stature is mostly tall; complexion fair; eyes dark; hair on face plentiful, head long; nose narrow, and prominent but not specially long.

**The Scytho-Dravidian**, comprising the Maratha Brahmans, the Kunbis, and the Coorgs of Western India. Probably formed by a mixture of Scythian and Dravidian elements. This type is clearly distinguished from the Turko-Iranian by a lower stature, & greater length of head, a higher nasal index, a shorter nose, and a lower orbito-nasal index. All of these characters, except perhaps the last, may be due to a varying degree of intermixture with the Dravidians. In the higher groups the amount of crossing seems to have been slight; in the lower Dravidian elements are more pronounced.

**The Aryo-Dravidian or Hindustani**, found in the United Provinces, in parts of Rajputana and in Bihar and represented in its upper strata by the Hindustani Brahman and in its

lower by the Chamar. Probably the result of the intermixture, in varying proportions, of the Indo-Aryan and Dravidian types. The head-form is long with a tendency to medium; the complexion varies from lightish brown to black; the nose ranges from medium to broad, being always broader than among the Indo-Aryans; the stature is lower than in the latter group and usually below the average according to the scale. The higher representatives of this type approach the Indo-Aryans, while the lower members are in many respects not very far removed from the Dravidians. The type is essentially a mixed one, yet its characteristics are readily definable, and no one would take even an upper class Hindustani for a pure Indo-Aryan or a Chamar for a genuine Dravidian. The distinctive feature of the type, the character which gives the real clue to its origin and stamps the Aryo-Dravidian as racially different from the Indo-Aryan is to be found in the proportions of the nose.

**The Mongolo-Dravidian**, or Bengali type of Lower Bengal and Orissa, comprising the Bengal Brahmans and Kayasthas, the Mahomedans of Eastern Bengal, and other groups peculiar to this part of India. Probably a blend of Dravidian and Mongoloid elements, with a strain of Indo-Aryan blood in the higher groups. The head is broad; complexion dark; hair on face usually plentiful; stature medium; nose medium, with a tendency to broad. This is one of the most distinctive types in India, and its members may be recognised at a glance throughout the wide area where their remarkable aptitude for clerical pursuits has procured them employment. Within its own habitat the type extends to the Himalayas on the north and to Assam on the east, and probably includes the bulk of the population of Orissa; the western limit coincides approximately with the hilly country of Chota Nagpur and Western Bengal.

**The Mongoloid type** of the Himalayas, Nepal, Assam, and Burma, represented by the Kanets of Lahul and Kulu; the Lepchas of Darjeeling and Sikkim; the Limbus, Murms and Gurungs of Nepal; the Bodo of Assam; and the Burmese. The head is broad; complexion dark, with a yellow tinge; hair on face scanty; stature short or below average; nose fine to broad, face characteristically flat; eyelids often oblique.

**The Dravidian type** extending from Ceylon to the valley of the Ganges, and pervading Madras, Hyderabad, the Central Provinces, most of Central India and Chota Nagpur. Its most characteristic representatives are the Panyans of Malabar and the Santals of Chota Nagpur. Probably the original type of the population of India, now modified to a varying extent by the admixture of Aryan, Scythian, and Mongoloid elements. In typical specimens the stature is short or below mean; the complexion very dark, approaching black; hair plentiful, with an occasional tendency to curl; eyes dark; head long; nose very broad, sometimes depressed at the root, but not so as to make the face appear flat. This race, the most primitive of the Indian types, occupies the oldest geological formation in India, the medley of forest clad ranges, terraced plateau, and undulating plains which stretch roughly speaking, from the Vindhya to the

**Comorin.** On the east and the west of the peninsular area the domain of the Dravidian is continuous with the Ghats, while further north it reaches on one side to the Aravallis, and on the other to the Rajmahal Hills. Where the original characteristics have been unchanged by contact with Indo-Aryan or Mongoloid people, the type is remarkably uniform and distinctive. Labour is the birthright of the pure Dravidian whether hoeing tea in Assam, the Duars, of Ceylon, cutting rice in the swamps of Eastern Bengal or doing scavenger's work in the streets of Calcutta, Rangoon and Singapore, he is recognisable at a glance by his black skin, his squat figure, and the negro-like proportion of his nose. In the upper strata of the vast social

deposit which is here treated as Dravidian these typical characteristics tend to thin and disappear, but even among them traces of the original stock survive in varying degrees.

The areas occupied by these various types do not admit of being defined as sharply as they must be shown on an ethnographic map. They melt into each other insensibly; and although at the close of a day's journey from one ethnic tract to another, an observer whose attention had been directed to the subject would realise clearly enough that the physical characteristics of the people had undergone an appreciable change, he would certainly be unable to say at what particular stage in his progress the transformation had taken place.

## TOWN AND COUNTRY.

The progress of urbanisation in India—if there has been any progress at all—has been very slow during the past thirty years, the whole increase being a little more than one per cent. The percentage of the urban population to the total is only 11, which however shows an increase of 0.8 per cent. since the last census, due partly to the natural increase of the pre-existing urban population and partly to migration from rural areas. The percentage of urban population ranges from 3.4 in Assam to 22.6 in Bombay which is the most urbanised of the major provinces. Compared to this, the urban population in France is 49 per cent., in Northern

Ireland 50.8 per cent., in Canada 53.7 per cent., in the U. S. A. 56.2 per cent., and in England and Wales 80 per cent.

The greatest degree of growth has been in the number of towns with a population of from 20,000 to 50,000, the total population of which is now nearly double that of towns of 50,000 to 100,000. All classes of towns have increased in population, except those with populations of between 5,000 and 10,000 and those having under 5,000. Thus the large industrial and semi-industrial towns have benefited at the expense of the smaller towns.

### DISTRIBUTION OF POPULATION IN GROUPS OF TOWNS ACCORDING TO SIZE AND IN RURAL TERRITORY.

Class of Places.	1931		1921		Percentage of total Population.				
	Places.	Population.	Places.	Population.	'31	'21	'11	'01	'91
Total Population ..	699,496	352,837,778	687,981	318,042,480	100	100	100	100	100
Rural Areas ..	696,831	313,852,351	685,665	286,467,204	89	89	90	90	90
Urban Areas ..	2,575	38,985,427	2,316	32,475,276	11	10	9	9	9
Towns having 100,000 and over ..	38	9,671,032	35	8,211,704	2	2	2	2	2
Towns having 50,000 to 100,000 ..	65	4,572,113	54	3,517,749	1	1	1	1	1
Towns having 20,000 to 50,000 ..	268	8,091,288	200	5,968,794	2	1	1	1	1
Towns having 10,000 to 20,000 ..	543	7,449,402	451	6,220,889	2	1	1	1	1
Towns having 5,000 to 10,000 ..	987	6,092,832	885	6,223,011	2	2	1	1	1
Towns having under 5,000 ..	674	2,205,760	691	2,333,129	6	7	6	6	6

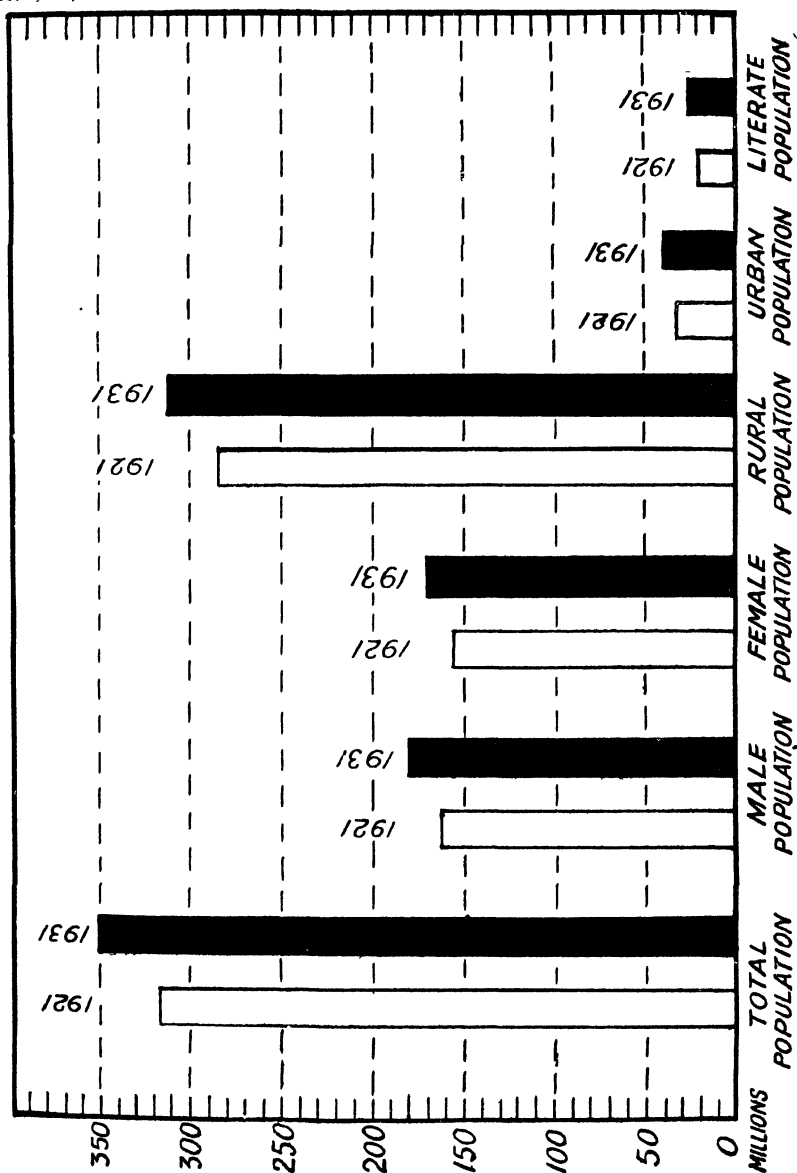
**Migration.**—Of the population of the Indian Empire only 730,546 were enumerated as born in other parts of the world. Of these 595,073 are of Asiatic birth, 118,089 of European birth and 17,379 others. The emigration from India is approximately 2.5 million, the balance of migration being against India.

Nearly all of these migrants are resident in other parts of the British Empire. There are about 165,500 Indians in the Union of South Africa, of whom 142,979 are found in Natal. There are 26,759 in Kenya; the other overseas Indian communities in order of size are Mauri-

tus 268,870, Trinidad and Tobago 138,667, British Guiana 130,540, Fiji 75,117 and much smaller numbers in Tanjanyika, Jamaica, Zanzibar, Uganda and Hong Kong. There are about 11,000 Indians scattered in numbers of under 2,000 in various other parts of the British Empire and probably about 9,000 in the British Isles. The total number of Indians in the Empire outside India is 2,300,000. Outside the Empire there are about 100,000 Indians, 25,000 in the Dutch East Indies, 35,000 in Dutch Guiana, 7,500 in Madagascar and smaller numbers in Portuguese East Africa, the U. S. A., Persia, Iraq and other countries.



The Chart below gives at a glance the changes in India's population in the decade 1921-31—the total, sex, urban rural and literacy.



## RELIGIONS.

The subject of religion is severely controversial in India, where often it is coloured by politics and racialism. As the Year Book aims at being impartial, all disputed inferences are excluded. As a matter of fact, Dr. Hutton, the Commissioner for the latest census, refers to an excess of zeal on the part of all parties to register as many adherents as possible in view of the possibility of a communal franchise based on the census returns. "So high did feeling run over the return of religion in the Punjab", he says, "that disputes as to whether a man was *Adi Dharmi* (Adherent of the original reli-

gion) or Sikh added to a number of affrays and at least to one homicide. Speaking broadly, of every hundred persons in the Indian Empire 68 are Hindus, 22 Mahomedans, 3 Buddhists, 3 follow the religion of their tribes, one is a Christian and one a Sikh. Of the remaining 2 one is equally likely to be a Buddhist or a Christian, and the other most probably a Jain, much less probably a Parsi and just as possibly either a Jew, a Brahmo, or a holder of indefinite beliefs. The enumerated totals of the Indian religions are set out in the following table —

Religion.	Actual number in 1921. (000's omitted.)	Proportion per 10,000 of population in 1921.	Variation per cent. (Increase + Decrease—).
Hindu .. .. .	239,195	6,824	+10.4
Arya .. .. .	468	15	+92.1
Sikh .. .. .	4,336	124	+33.9
Jain .. .. .	1,252	36	+6.2
Buddhist .. .. .	12,787	365	+10.6
Iranian [Zoroastrian (Parsi)] .. .. .	110	3	+7.8
Musalman .. .. .	77,678	2,216	+1.3
Christian .. .. .	6,297	179	+32.5
Jew .. .. .	24	1	+10.9
Primitive (Tribal) .. .. .	8,280	236	—15.3
Miscellaneous (Minor Religions and religions not returned)	571	16	+3,072.6

A feature of the above table is easily the large increase in the number of those returned as "miscellaneous." This is explained by the fact that the latest census grouped all those who returned their religion as *Adi-Hindu*, *Adi-Dravida*, etc., under "miscellaneous."

The Hindus largely predominate in the centre and south of India, and in the Madras Presidency they are no less than 88 per cent. of the population. Hindus are in the majority in Assam, Bihar and Orissa, the United Provinces, the Central India tracts, Rajputana and Bombay. Muhammadans monopolize the North-West Frontier Province, Baluchistan and Kashmir and are considerably in excess in the Punjab and Eastern Bengal and Sind. They form about 32 per cent. of the population of Assam, 15 per cent. in the United Provinces and 10 per cent. in Hyderabad. The Buddhists are almost entirely confined to Burma where they are 84 per cent. of the population. The Sikhs are localized in the Punjab and the Jains in Rajputana, Ajmer-Merwara and the neighbouring States. Those who were classed as following Tribal Religions are chiefly found in Bihar and Orissa, the Central Provinces and Assam, but Bengal,

Burma, Madras, Rajputana, Central India and Hyderabad also returned a considerable number under this head. More than half of the total number of Christians reside in South India including the Hyderabad State. The remainder are scattered over the continent, the larger numbers being returned in the Punjab, the United Provinces, Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, Burma, Bombay and Assam. The Parsis and Jews are chiefly residents of the Bombay Presidency.

**Christians.**—The Christian community now numbers just 6½ millions of persons in India or 1.79 per cent. of the population. This constitutes an increase of 32.5 per cent. over the last census of which 20 per cent. is ascribed to conversions during the decade 1921-31. Nearly 60 per cent. of Christians are returned from the Madras Presidency and its States, and the community can claim 35 persons in every 1,000 of the population of the British districts of Madras and as large a proportion as 27 per cent. in Cochin and 31.5 per cent. in Travancore. Elsewhere the Christians are scattered over the larger Provinces and States of India, the Punjab and Bihar and Orissa.

## MAIN STATISTICS OF THE INDIAN EMPIRE.

The Census of India was taken on the night of February 24th in Burma and on that of 26th in India. The total population of India as thus ascertained is 352,837,778, viz., British Territory 271,526,933 and Indian States 81,310,845 giving an increase of 24,670,742 in British Territory and 9,224,556 in Indian States.

The following table shows the percentage of variation in the country's population at the

last two censuses and in the last 50 years —

—	1921 to 1931.	1911 to 1921.	1881 to 1931.
Whole India ..	+10.6	+1.2	+39.0
Provinces ..	+10.0	+1.3	+36.8
States ..	+12.8	+1.0	+46.6

## CENSUS OF INDIA 1931—Population of Provinces and States.

Province, State or Agency.	POPULATION, 1931			POPULATION 1921		PERCENTAGE OF VARIATION, INCREASE (+), DECREASE (—).			
	Area in Square Miles	Persons.	Males.	Females.	Both Sexes.	1921-31.	1911-21.	1881-1931.	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	
INDIA.									
PROVINCES									
Ajmer-Merwara	1,804,670 1,006,171 2,711	352,837,778 271,526,933 560,292	181,828,928 139,931,556 296,081	171,008,855 131,595,377 294,211	318,942,480 246,856,191 459,271	— 10.6 — 10.0 + 13.1	— 1.2 — 1.3 — 1.2	— 39.0 — 36.8 — 21.4	
Andaman and Nicobar Islands	3,143 55,014	29,403 8,622,251	19,702 4,537,206	9,761 4,085,045	27,086 7,459,128	— 8.8 + 15.6	— 2.4 — 13.4	— 101.4 + 79.2	
Baluchistan	54,228	463,508	270,004	193,504	420,648	— 10.2	— 1.5	— 21.3*	
Bengal	77,521	50,114,002	26,041,698	24,072,304	46,702,307	+ 7.3	— 2.7	— 37.9	
Bihar and Orissa	83,054	37,677,576	18,794,138	18,883,438	33,905,418	— 10.8	— 1.4	— 21.6	
Bombay Presidency including Aden	123,679	21,090,601	11,535,903	10,394,698	19,348,219	— 11.3	— 1.8	— 32.8	
Burma	233,492	14,667,146	7,400,601	7,176,545	13,212,192	+ 11.0	— 9.1	— 292.5	
Central Provinces and Bihar	99,920	15,507,723	7,761,818	7,745,905	13,912,760	— 11.5	— 0.0	— 29.8	
Coorg	1,593	163,927	90,575	72,752	161,838	— 0.3	— 6.4	— 8.4	
Delhi	573	636,246	369,497	266,749	488,452	— 39.3	— 18.0	— 81.3	
Madras	142,277	46,740,107	23,082,900	23,657,108	42,318,985	— 10.4	— 2.2	+ 51.6	
North-West Frontier Province (Districts and Administered Territories).	13,518	2,425,076	1,315,818	1,109,258	2,251,340	+ 7.7	— 2.5	— 53.0	
Punjab	99,200	23,580,852	12,880,510	10,700,342	20,685,478	+ 14.0	— 5.7	— 39.2	
United Provinces of Agra and Oudh.	106,248	48,408,763	24,443,006	22,963,757	45,375,069	+ 6.7	— 8.1	— 19.6	

## Census of India 1931—Continued.

Province, State or Agency.	POPULATION, 1931.				POPULATION, 1921.		PERCENTAGE OF VARIATION, INCREASE (+), DECREASE (—).			
	Area in Square Miles	Persons	Males.	Females	Both Sexes		1921-31	1911-21	1881-1931.	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9		
States and Agencies	712 505	81 310 545	41 807 397	39 413 478	72 086 280	— 12 8	— 1 0	—	46 6	
Assam States	12 320	625 806	306 937	318 979	531 117	— 17 8	— 10 2	—	90 8	
Baharistan States	80 410	405 109	218 410	186 699	378 977	— 6 9	— 9 8	—	5 5*	
Baroda State	8 164	2 443 007	1 257 517	1 185 190	2 126 522	— 14 9	— 4 6	—	12 0*	
Bengal States	5 434	973 136	516 162	457 174	806 026	— 8 5	— 9 0	—	39 4	
Bihar and Orissa States	28 645	4 652 007	2 258 422	2 363 585	3 939 669	— 17 5	— 0 4	—	93 0	
Bombay States	27 904	4 468 396	2 288 623	2 179 773	3 867 819	— 15 5	— 0 1	—	28 2	
Central India Agency	51 597	6 632 790	3 405 438	3 227 352	6 002 531	— 10 5	— 2 1	—	22 0*	
Central Provinces States	31 175	2 483 214	1 235 385	1 247 829	2 066 900	— 20 1	— 2 4	—	79 0	
Gwalior State	26 367	3 523 070	1 867 031	1 656 039	3 193 176	— 10 3	— 1 3	—	14 0*	
Hyderabad State	82 698	14 436 148	7 370 010	7 066 138	12 471 770	— 15 4	— 6 8	—	46 6	
Jammu and Kashmir State	84 516	3 646 243	1 938 338	1 707 905	3 320 518	— 9 8	— 5 1	—	43 3†	
Madras States Agency	10 698	6 754 454	3 373 032	3 381 452	5 460 312	— 23 7	— 13 5	—	101 9	
Cochin State	1 480	1 203 016	589 813	615 203	979 080	— 23 1	— 6 6	—	100 7	
Travancore State	7 625	5 095 973	2 565 073	2 530 900	4 006 062	— 27 2	— 16 8	—	112 2	
Other Madras States	1 503	453 495	218 146	235 349	475 170	— 4 6	— 2 2	—	32 1	
Mysore State	29 326	6 557 302	3 353 963	3 203 339	5 978 892	— 9 7	— 3 0	—	56 6	
North-West Frontier Province (Agencies and Tribal Areas)	22 838	2 259 288	1 212 347	1 046 941	2 855 136	— 20 0	— 74 2	—	2 590 8*	
Punjab States	58 20	437 787	229 280	203 497	408 019	— 7 3	— 1 0	—	21 5	
Punjab States Agency	31 241	4 272 218	2 451 394	2 020 824	4 008 017	— 11 6	— 5 5	—	27 7	
Rajputana Agency	129 059	11 225 712	5 856 028	5 340 684	9 831 755	— 14 2	— 6 5	—	11 1	
Sikkim State	2 818	109 808	55 825	53 983	81 721	— 34 4	— 7 1	—	200 5†	
United Provinces States	5 943	1 206 070	618 171	587 899	1 134 881	— 6 3	— 4 6	—	9 7	
Western India States Agency.	35 442	3 999 250	2 025 754	1 973 496	3 581 610	— 12 9	— 0 5	—	16 5	

\* Variation calculated from 1901-1931.

† Variation calculated from 1891-1931.

## POPULATION OF PRINCIPAL TOWNS.

It is claimed that the city of Calcutta contains 35,000 more inhabitants than Bombay which is the next largest city in India. There are nearly twice as many inhabitants in Calcutta proper as there are in Madras and almost three times as many as there are in Rangoon. Alone of the large cities of India, Bombay records a decrease in population since the 1921 census. The population of Calcutta during the last decade is greater than has been recorded in any of the other cities the percentage increase amounts to only 11 as compared with 21.5 in Karachi, 15.9 in Rangoon, 14.5 in Ahmedabad and 14.2 in Lucknow. Taking the suburban areas into account the population of Calcutta is 1,485,582 of which 1,196,794 are to be found in the city proper included in the municipal area.

City.	Total Population.	Density.	Females per 1,000 males.		Literates per 1,000.		PERCENTAGE VARIATION.									
			4	5	6	7	8	9	10							
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10							
Calcutta with Howrah	1,485,582	24,354	489	430	269	+ 11.0	+ 4.3	+ 11.9	+ 79.2							
Bombay .. .. .	1,161,383	48,000	554	291	153	- 26.2	+ 20.0	- 1.2	+ 50.2							
Madras .. .. .	647,230	22,249	597	433	170	+ 1.8	+ 1.6	+ 22.8	+ 59.1							
Hyderabad with Secunderabad, etc.	466,894	8,809	880	449	118	+ 12.0	- 19.0	+ 16.0	+ 27.0							
Delhi with New Delhi Shah- jahanabad, etc.	447,442	6,835	670	246†	89†	+ 11.6	+ 30.7	47.0	+ 158.1							
Lahore .. .. .	429,747	10,913	565	297	124	+ 12.7	- 23.2	+ 52.5	+ 187.7							
Rangoon .. .. .	400,415	16,146	477	512	379	- 24.0	+ 16.6	+ 17.1	+ 198.4							
Ahmedabad .. .. .	313,789	11,799	853	405	168	+ 16.6	+ 26.4	+ 14.5	+ 145.9							
Bombay with Civil and Mili- tary Station.	306,470	11,799	902	405	168	+ 19.1	+ 25.3	+ 29.0	+ 98.6							
Lucknow .. .. .	274,059	13,272	745	253	43	- 1.6	- 4.6	+ 14.2	+ 8.2							
Amritsar .. .. .	264,840	24,844	666	265	69	- 6.0	- 4.9	+ 65.3	+ 74.4							
Karachi .. .. .	263,565	6,720	688	286	114	+ 30.2	+ 42.8	+ 21.5	+ 288.3							
Poona .. .. .	250,187	6,400	811	408	149	+ 5.3	+ 23.9	+ 16.5	+ 82.6							
Cawnpore .. .. .	243,755	24,756	696	233	62	- 12.0	+ 21.2	+ 12.6	+ 56.9							
Agra .. .. .	229,764	12,449	813	214	52	- 1.4	- 0.0	+ 23.8	+ .4							

\* Not available.

† For Delhi and New Delhi Cities only.

## Population of Principal Towns—Continued.

City.	Total Population	Density.	Literates per 1,000		PERCENTAGE VARIATION.													
			Females per 1,000 males	Males	Females 1901 to 1911 1911 to 1921 1921 to 1931. 1881 to 1931.													
					1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10				
Nagpur ..	215,165	10.578	845	308	95	—	21 0	—	43 0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Bharatpur ..	205,315	25.945	802	300	83	—	4 4	—	3 5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Allahabad ..	1,83,914	12.118	776	347	133	—	0 2	—	3 4	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Madurai ..	182,018	22.555	955	444	94	—	26 6	—	2 8	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Surinagar ..	171,573	15.779	831	174	14	—	3 0	—	12 2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Patna ..	159,690	10.646	731	305	86	—	1 0	—	11 9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mandla ..	147,932	5.917	905	704*	386*	—	24 8	—	7 7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Sholapur ..	144,634	*	855	274*	48*	—	15 5	—	94 9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Jampur ..	144,179	48.060	830	218	92	—	14 4	—	12 3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Bareilly ..	144,031	17.652	842	227	62	—	2 8	—	0 0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Turkpet ..	142,843	17.637	937	485	152	—	17 9	—	2 5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Dacca ..	138,518	23.086	745	444	261	—	21 0	—	10 0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Meerut ..	136,799	18.749	730	266	108	—	1 6	—	5 1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Indore ..	127,327	14.147	734	348	98	—	48 2	—	107 1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Bombay ..	124,382	7.897	796	357	109	—	11 0	—	8 0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
P. Shawai ..	121,866	13.801	607	235*	67*	—	2 9	—	6 7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Ajmer ..	119,524	7.031	811	322	65	—	16 8	—	31 7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mufkai ..	119,437	9.084	754	290	83	—	13 6	—	14 5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Rawalpindi ..	119,284	9.527	570	326	64	—	1 4	—	16 9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Baroda ..	112,890	10.964	799	406	124	—	4 7	—	4 7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Moradabad ..	110,562	29.020	802	295	75	—	8 0	—	1 9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Tinnevely with Palamcottah ..	109,008	11.314	1,098	438	108	—	12 1	—	11 9	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Mysore ..	107,142	10.714	887	420	173	—	4 7	—	17 7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Salem ..	102,179	23.065	973	339	72	—	16 2	—	11 7	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

\* Not available.

† For Municipality only.

‡ 1891-1931.

# AGE AND SEX.

The table below shows the age distribution of 10,000 males and females of the Indian population by 10-yearly age groups at the last two censuses —

Age-group	1931.		1921.		Age-group	1931.		1921.	
	Males	Females	Males	Females		Males	Females	Males	Females
0-10	2,802	2,889	2,673	2,810	40-50	968	891	1,013	967
10-20	2,086	2,062	2,087	1,896	50-60	561	545	619	606
20-30	1,768	1,856	1,610	1,766	60-70	269	281	347	377
30-40	1,431	1,351	1,161	1,398	70 and over	115	125	160	180
					Mean age	23.2	22.8	24.8	24.7

The mean age in India is only 23.02, as against 30.6 in England and Wales. The rate of infant mortality in India in the decade 1921-31 shows an appreciable reduction on the rate of the previous decade, even if allowance

be made for the heavy mortality of the influenza years. It is in the towns that the highest infantile mortality is found. The table below shows the rates from 1925 to 1930 for presidency towns and certain provincial capitals.

## INFANTILE MORTALITY RATES PER 1,000 LIVE-BIRTHS DURING

City	1925	1926	1927	1928	1929	1930
Bombay	357	255	316	314	301	298
Calcutta	326	372	340	276	259	268
Madras	279	282	240	289	259	246
Rangoon	352	320	294	341	321	278
Lucknow	260	287	256	301	269	329
Lahore	222	241	201	204	214	187
Nagpur	258	302	254	299	291	270
Delhi	183	248	201	210	259	199

Special causes contribute to the high mortality of infants in India.

Owing to the custom of early marriage, cohabitation and child-birth commonly take place before the woman is physically mature and thus, combined with the primitive and insanitary methods of midwifery, seriously affects the health and vitality of the mother and through her of the child. If the child survives the pre-natal and natal chances of congenital debility and the risks of child-birth, it is exposed to the dangers of death in the early months of life from diarrhoea or dysentery. According to the Executive Health Officer of Bombay city, by far the greater number of infantile deaths are due to infantile debility and malformation, including premature birth, respiratory diseases, coming next, then convulsions, then diarrhoea and enteritis.

**Sex Ratio.** The figures of the population of India by sexes, as recorded by the latest census, show a further confirmation of the steady fall in the proportion of females to males that

has been going on since the beginning of this century. This shortage of females is characteristic of the population of India as compared to that of most European countries. The female infant is definitely better equipped by nature for survival than the male, but in India the advantage she has at birth is probably neutralised in infancy by comparative neglect and in adolescence by the strain of bearing children too early and too often. A good deal of recent work on sex ratios has tended to the view that an increase in masculinities is an indication of declining population, but this is not the case in India as a whole. The all-India ratio is 901 females per 1,000 males for Muslims and 951 females per 1,000 males for Hindus. The only provinces in which there is actually an excess of women over men are Madras and Bihar and Orissa, though the Central Provinces can be added if Berar be excluded. Where females are in excess, the excess is still most marked in the lower castes and does not always extend to the higher. Among the aboriginal tribes, however, the numbers of the two sexes are approximately equal.

**Marriage.**—The subject of polygamy has been discussed fully in the report of 1911. Both Hindus and Muhammadans are allowed more wives than one, Muhammadans being nominally restricted to four. As a matter of practice polygamy is comparatively rare owing to domestic and economic reasons and has little effect on the statistics. The custom of polyandry is recognised as a regular institution among some of the tribes of the Himalayas and in parts of south India. It is also practised among many of the lower castes and aboriginal tribes. Its effect is reflected in the statistics of a few small communities such as the Buddhists of Kashmir where the proportion of married women to married men is exceptionally low, but otherwise the custom is of sociological rather than of statistical interest.

The table below shows the percentage for each sex of married persons who are under the age of 15 years:

*Number per 1,000 of total married who are under 15 years.*

Provinces, etc.	Males.	Females.
India .. .. .	65.7	157.3
Burma .. .. .	1.8	6.7
India Proper .. .. .	68.0	161.8
Hindus .. .. .	73.1	164.1
Muslims .. .. .	59.4	174.3
Jains .. .. .	32.5	108.3
Tribal .. .. .	49.6	93.3
Sikhs .. .. .	26.9	74.6
Christians .. .. .	15.4	43.3

**Widows and Remarriage.**—Infant marriage naturally involves infant widowhood, a feature of no significance where remarriage is allowed, but of serious importance where it is not. Widows among Hindus numbered just under two millions in 1931; but the general ratio of widows has decreased as compared with 1921. In the 1921 census there were 175 widows in every 1,000 females, a figure which had fallen in 1931 to 155. It is, however, Jains and

Hindus who place an effective ban on widow remarriage, and in both these communities the total ratio of widows has fallen; Jain widows in 1931 were 253 per 1,000 females, but in 1921 only 221, and the 1921 figure of 161 widows in every 1,000 Hindu females has fallen to 160 in 1931. On the other hand, there has already been a very remarkable increase in child widows particularly under the age of 5 years, which can be attributed to the rush of marriages anticipatory to the Child Marriage Restraint Act, a rush which it is to be feared will contribute large numbers of young widows to the figures of the 1941 census unless there is before then a very pronounced change of attitude towards widow remarriage in Hindu society generally. In every thousand Hindu women there are still 160 widowed, 22 of whom are under thirty years of age and over a quarter of those under 20. In spite of reformist movements to popularise widow remarriages, they are still uncommon enough to attract attention in Indian papers whenever they take place.

*Proportion of widows in the population per 1,000 of all religions.*

Age.	1931.	1921.
All ages .. .. .	155	175
0—5 .. .. .	1	1
5—10 .. .. .	5	5
10—15 .. .. .	10	17
15—20 .. .. .	34	41
20—30 .. .. .	78	92
30—40 .. .. .	212	212
40—60 .. .. .	507	494
60 and over .. .. .	802	814

## SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC CONDITIONS.

**Literacy.**—The number of persons in India literate in the sense of being able to write a letter and read the reply.

Literacy, in the sense of ability to write a letter and to read the answer to it, has grown enormously in the past fifty years, although it is at present not very high in comparison with countries in the west. Ninety-five out of every 1,000 of the population are now literate, as against 82 ten years ago and less than 40 half a century ago. Burma leads the provinces in the matter of literacy; for in that province literacy, even if not of a very high order, is a habit, traditional in both sexes and all classes, both boys and girls being taught in the monasteries of which almost every Burman village has at least one. Cochin, Travancore and Baroda follow Burma in the order of literacy. Cochin State, in spite of a very rapid growth

in population and in spite of having started with a very high ratio, has been able to do more than keep pace with that growth.

Literacy is much more prevalent in towns than in the country, as both the need for, and the opportunities of, acquiring it are greater. An analysis of the population of the cities shows that 348 out of 1,000 males and 149 out of 1,000 females are literate, while the corresponding figures for literacy in English in towns are 1,473 males and 434 females.

The country taken as a whole, female literacy is comparatively absent in India proper except in Kerala. Cochin State has more than one literate female to every two literate males and Travancore only a little less, while Malabar has nearly one to every three, Coorg a little less than one to every three, Baroda a little fewer and Mysore one to every five. Besides the



difficulty, still felt very strongly in most provinces, of getting good women teachers, one of the most serious obstacles to the spread of female education is the early age of marriage, which causes girls to be taken from school before they have reached even the standard of the primary school leaving certificate.

Treated in communal or religious groups, the greatest progress has been made by Sikhs, Jains, Muslims and Hindus, in that order, but the leading literate communities are the Parsis, Jews, Burmans, Jains and Christians. The following table analyses the position of the Indian communities in respect of literacy:—

Religion.	Number per 1,000 who are literate.
All religions (India) .. .. .	95
Hindus .. .. .	84
Sikhs .. .. .	91
Jains .. .. .	353
Buddhists .. .. .	90
Zoroastrians (Parsis) .. .. .	791
Muslims .. .. .	64
Christians .. .. .	270
Jews .. .. .	416
Tribal .. .. .	7
Others .. .. .	19

hundred and twelve out of every 10,000 males and 28 out of every 10,000 females are literate in English, and both sexes taken together 123 out of 10,000. Viewed in relation to the various religions and communities, the figures are as follow:—

Religion.	Number per 10,000 aged 5 and overs who are, literate in English.
All religions (India) .. .. .	123
Hindus .. .. .	113
Sikhs .. .. .	151
Jains .. .. .	306
Buddhists .. .. .	119
Zoroastrians (Parsis) .. .. .	5,041
Muslims .. .. .	92
Christians .. .. .	919
Jews .. .. .	2,636
Tribal .. .. .	4
Others .. .. .	28

Territorially, Cochin State leads in literacy in English with 307 per 10,000; Coorg follows with 238, Bengal (211) and Travancore (156) coming next.

**Languages.**—In the whole Indian Empire 225 languages were returned at the census, dialects, as has been previously explained, not having been separately considered.

**English Language.**—Literacy in English language is still less in India and is confined mostly to the town-dwelling population. Two

The principal languages are given in the following statement —

Language.	Total number of speakers (000's omitted.)				Number per 10,000, of total population.	
	1931		1921.		Males.	Females.
	Males.	Females.	Males.	Females.		
Western Hindi .. .. .	37,743	33,804	50,210	46,504	2,090	1,990
Bengali .. .. .	27,517	25,952	25,239	24,055	1,523	1,527
Telugu .. .. .	13,291	13,083	11,874	11,727	736	770
Marathi .. .. .	10,573	10,317	9,296	9,095	585	607
Tamil .. .. .	10,073	10,339	9,284	9,496	558	608
Punjabi .. .. .	8,799	7,040	8,961	7,272	487	414
Rajasthani .. .. .	7,271	6,627	6,656	6,025	403	390
Kanarese .. .. .	5,690	5,516	5,253	5,121	315	325
Oriya .. .. .	5,485	5,709	4,952	5,192	304	336
Gujerati .. .. .	5,610	5,240	4,967	4,585	311	308
Burmese .. .. .	4,332	4,522	4,135	4,288	240	266
Malayalam .. .. .	4,583	4,605	3,736	3,702	257	271
Lahnda (or Western Punjabi) .. .. .	4,603	3,963	3,050	2,602	255	23

The necessity of a common medium of conversation and intercourse, which has given rise to bi-lingualism and the consequent displacement of tribal languages, has formed the subject of a considerable amount of discussion and suggestion during the last decade and a good deal has been written on the possibility of a *lingua franca* for India. The combined speakers of Eastern and Western Hindi considerably exceed in number the strength of any other individual language in India, and if we add to these two languages Bihari and Rajasthani, which so resemble Hindi as to be frequently returned under that name in the census schedules, we get well over 100 millions of speakers of tongues which have some considerable affinities and cover a very large area of northern and

central India. In their pure forms these four languages may be scientifically distinct; but this is not the popular view. There is a common element in the main languages of northern and central India which renders their speakers, without any great conscious change in their speech, mutually intelligible to one another, and this common basis already forms an approach to a *lingua franca* over a large part of India.

**Infirmities.**—These are classes under four main heads—insanity, deaf-mutism, blindness and leprosy. The appended statement shows the number of persons suffering from each infirmity at each of the last six censuses and the proportion per hundred thousand of the population:—

Infirmity.	NUMBER AFFLICTED WITH RATIO PER HUNDRED THOUSAND OF THE POPULATION.				
	—	1921.	1911.	1901.	1891.
Insane .. .. .	120,304 34	88,305 28	81,006 26	66,205 23	74,279 27
Deaf-mutes .. .	230,805 66	189,644 60	199,891 64	153,168 52	196,861 75
Blind .. .. .	601,370 172	479,637 152	443,653 142	354,104 121	458,868 167
Lepers .. .. .	147,911 42	102,513 32	109,094 35	97,340 33	126,244 46
TOTAL ..		860,099 272	833,644 267	670,817 229	856,252 315
					937,003 407

There had been a continuous decline in the total number as well as in the proportion of persons recorded as afflicted up to 1901. This fall has been ascribed partly to a progressive improvement in the accuracy of the diagnosis and partly to an actual decrease in the prevalence of the infirmities, owing to the improvement in the material condition of the people to better sanitation and (especially in the case of blindness) to the increasing number of cures effected with the aid of modern medical and surgical science. In the decade ending 1901 the relatively high mortality of the afflicted in the two severe famines must have been a considerable factor in the decline shown at that census, but the method of compilation adopted in 1901 and in the previous census was defective, and, certainly in 1901, many of the persons afflicted must have escaped notice in the course of tabulation. Compared with the year 1891, there was a slight decrease in the total number of persons recorded as afflicted in 1911, the proportion per hundred thousand persons falling from 315 to 267. The increase in ratio as well as in numbers since then is attributed to increased accuracy of enumeration.

**Occupation.**—It is a well known fact that the majority of the people in India live on agriculture. The latest census puts down the number of those engaged in the exploitation of animals and vegetation at 103,300,000, while those engaged in industry number 15,400,000. Thus about 67 per cent. of the country's workers are employed in the former and 10 per cent. in the latter. This does not, however, mean that all the 103 millions are land-owners. Rights in land in India are complicated and involved to a degree, incredible to persons familiar only with the simpler tenures of western Europe.

Between the man who cultivates land and the man who nominally owns it there are often a number of intermediate holders of some interest or other in the produce of the land. If a comparison is made between the area of land under crops and the number of agriculturists actually engaged in cultivation in British India, it is that for each agriculturist there are 2.9 acres of cropped land of which 0.65 of an acre is irrigated. The cultivation of special crops occupies under two per cent of the populations concerned in pasture and agriculture, the greater part of whom are engaged in the production of tea. Forestry employs fewer than special cultivation.

In recent years there has been an increase in the number of people living on the production and transmission of physical force, that is, heat, light, electricity, motive power, etc. Silk spinning and weaving, manufacture of chemical products, and the manufacture of tobacco have proved more popular than before. Transport by road has attracted more men, while the use of water for internal transport has decreased, harbours being used more freely for external transport by sea. About five million persons are engaged in organised industry.

It is noteworthy that less than one million people, who man, the army, the Navy, the air force, the police, the services, etc., manage the administration of this vast country; in other words, 350 odd millions are ruled by one million servants of the state.

There has of late been increasing unemployment, especially among the educated classes. An attempt to include these in the last census has not met with success, but it is significant that graduates of Madras University join the police department on Rs. 10 per month and are held fortunate in getting even that.

## The History of India in Outline.

No history of India can be proportionate and the briefest summary must suffer from the same defect. Even a wholesale acceptance as history of mythology, tradition, and folklore will not make good, though it makes picturesque, the many gaps that exist in the early history of India: and, though the labours of modern geographers and archaeologists have been amazingly fruitful, it cannot be expected that these gaps will ever be filled to any appreciable extent. Approximate accuracy in chronology and an outline of dynastic facts are all that the student can look for up to the time of Alexander, though the briefest excursion into the by-ways of history will reveal to him many alluring and mysterious fields for speculation. There are, for example, to this day castes that believe they sprang originally from the loins of a being who landed "from an impossible boat on the shores of a highly improbable sea"; and the great epic poems contain plentiful statements equally difficult of reconciliation with modern notions of history as a science. But from the Jataka stories and the Puranas, much valuable information is to be obtained, and, for the benefit of those unable to go to these and other original sources, it has been distilled by a number of writers.

The orthodox Hindu begins the political history of India more than 3,000 years before Christ, with the war waged on the banks of the Jumna between the sons of Kuru and the sons of Pandu. Recent excavations by the Archaeological Department in the Indus Valley at Harappa in the Punjab, but more particularly at Mohenjo Daro in Sind, carry us back even further. They have uncovered sites of cities bearing the marks and containing the relics of a high civilisation stated by the Department to be Sumerian. The excavations are proceeding under special direction and have excited the greatest interest in scientific circles throughout the world, but the general critic omits several of those remote centuries and takes 600 B.C., or thereabouts as his starting point. At that time much of the country was covered with forest, but the Aryan races, who had entered India from the north, had established in parts a form of civilization far superior to that of the aboriginal savages and to this day there survive cities, like Benares, founded by those invaders. In like manner the Dravidian invaders from an unknown land, who overran the Deccan and the Southern part of the Peninsula, crushed the aborigines, and at a much later period, were themselves subdued by the Aryans. Of these two civilizing forces, the Aryan is the better known, and of the Aryan kingdoms the first of which there is authentic record is that of Magadha, or Bihar, on the Ganges. It was in, or near, this powerful kingdom that Jainism and Buddhism had their origin, and the fifth King of Magadha, Bimbisara by name, was the friend and patron of Gautama Buddha. The King mentioned was a contemporary of Darius, autocrat of Persia (521 to 485 B.C.) who annexed the Indus valley and formed from his conquest an Indian satrapy which paid as tribute the equivalent of about one million sterling. Detailed history, however, does not become possible until the invasion of Alexander in 326 B.C.

### Alexander the Great.

That great soldier had crossed the Hindu Kush in the previous year and had captured Aornoe, on the Upper Indus. In the spring of 326 he crossed the river at Ohind, received the submission of the King of Taxila, and marched against Porus who ruled the fertile country between the rivers Hydaspes (Jhelum) and Akesines (Chenab). The Macedonian carried all before him, defeating Porus at the battle of the Hydaspes, and crossing the Chenab and Ravi. But at the River Hyphasis (Bias) his weary troops mutinied, and Alexander was forced to turn back and retire to the Jhelum where a fleet to sail down the rivers to the sea was nearly ready. The wonderful story of Alexander's march through Mekran and Persia to Babylon, and of the voyage of Nearchus up the Persian Gulf is the climax to the narrative of the invasion but is not part of the history of India. Alexander had stayed nineteen months in India and left behind him officers to carry on the Government of the kingdoms he had conquered: but his death at Babylon, in 323, destroyed the fruits of what has to be regarded as nothing but a brilliant raid, and within two years his successors were obliged to leave the Indian provinces, heavily scarred by war but not hellenized.

The leader of the revolt against Alexander's generals was a young Hindu, Chandragupta, who was an illegitimate member of the Royal Family of Magadha. He dethroned the ruler of that kingdom, and became so powerful that he is said to have been able to place 603,000 troops in the field against Seleucus, to whom Babylon had passed on the death of Alexander. This was too formidable an opposition to be faced, and a treaty of peace was concluded between the Syrian and Indian monarchs which left the latter the first paramount Sovereign of India (321 B.C.) with his capital at Pataliputra, the modern Patna and Bankipore. Of Chandragupta's court and administration a very full account is preserved in the fragments that remain of the history compiled by Megasthenes, the ambassador sent to India by Seleucus. His memorable reign ended in 297 B.C. when he was succeeded by his son Bindusara, who in his turn was succeeded by Asoka (269—231 B.C.) who recorded the events of his reign in numerous inscriptions. This king, in an unusually bloody war, added to his dominions the kingdom of Kalinga (the Northern Circars) and then becoming a convert to Buddhism, resolved for the future to abstain from conquest by force of arms. The consequences of the conversion of Asoka were amazing. He was not intolerant of other religions, and did not endeavour to force his creed on his "children". But he initiated measures for the propagation of his doctrine with the result that "Buddhism" which had hitherto been a merely local sect in the valley of the Ganges, was transformed into one of the greatest religions of the world—the greatest, probably, it measured by the number of adherents. This is Asoka's claim to be remembered; this it is which makes his reign an epoch, not only in the history of India, but

in that of the world." The wording of his edicts reveal him as a great king as well as a great missionary, and it is to be hoped that the excavations now being carried on in the ruins of his palace may throw yet more light on his character and times. On his death the Maurya kingdom fell to pieces. Even during his reign there had been signs of new forces at work on the borderland of India; where the independent kingdoms of Bactria and Parthia had been formed, and subsequent to it there were frequent Greek raids into India. The Greeks in Bactria, however, could not withstand the overwhelming force of the westward migration of the Yueh-chi horde, which, in the first century A.D., also ousted the Indo-Parthian kings from Afghanistan and North-Western India.

The first of these Yueh-chi kings to annex a part of India was Kadphises II (A.D. 85-125), who had been defeated in a war with China, but crossed the Indus and consolidated his power eastward as far as Benares. His son Kanishka (whose date is much disputed) left a name which to Buddhists stands second only to that of Asoka. He greatly extended the boundaries of his empire in the North, and made Peshawar his capital. Under him the power of the Kushan clan of the Yueh-chi reached its zenith and did not begin to decay until the end of the second century, concurrently with the rise in middle India of the Andhra dynasty which constructed the Amaravati stupa, "one of the most elaborate and precious monuments of piety ever raised by man."

#### The Gupta Dynasty.

Early in the fourth century there arose, at Patliputra, the Gupta dynasty which proved of great importance. Its founder was a local chief, his son Samudragupta, who ruled for some fifty years from A.D. 326, was a king of the greatest distinction. His aim of subduing all India was not indeed fulfilled but he was able to exact tribute from the kingdoms of the South and even from Ceylon, and, in addition to being a warrior, he was a patron of the arts and of Sanskrit literature. The rule of his son, Chandragupta, was equally distinguished and is commemorated in an inscription on the famous iron pillar near Delhi, as well as in the writings of the Chinese pilgrim Fa-hien who pays a great tribute to the equitable administration of the country. It was not until the middle of the fifth century that the fortunes of the Gupta dynasty began to wane—in face of the onset of the White Huns from Central Asia—and by 480 the dynasty had disappeared. The following century all over India was one of great confusion, apparently marked only by the rise and fall of petty kingdoms, until a monarch arose, in A. D. 606, capable of consolidating an Empire. This was the Emperor Harsha who, from Thanesar near Ambala, conquered Northern India and extended his territory South to the Nerbudda. Imitating Asoka in many ways, this Emperor yet "felt no embarrassment in paying adoration in turn to Siva, the Sun, and Buddha at a great public ceremonial." Of his times a graphic picture has been handed down in the work of a Chinese "Master of the Law," Hsien Tsiang by name, Harsha was the last native paramount sovereign of Northern India; on his

death in 648 his throne was usurped by a Minister, whose treacherous conduct towards an embassy from China was quickly avenged; and the kingdom so laboriously established lapsed into a state of internecine strife which lasted for a century and a half.

#### The Andhras and Rajputs.

In the meantime in Southern India the Andhras had attained to great prosperity and carried on a considerable trade with Greece, Egypt and Rome, as well as with the East. Their domination ended in the fifth century A.D. and a number of new dynasties, of which the Pallavas were the most important, began to appear. The Pallavas made way in turn for the Chalukyas, who for two centuries remained the most important Deccan dynasty, one branch uniting with the Cholas. But the fortunes of the Southern dynasties are so involved, and in many cases so little known; that to recount them briefly is impossible. Few names of note stand out from the record except those of Vikramaditya (11th century) and a few of the later Hindu rulers who made a stand against the growing power of Islam, of the rise of which an account is given below. In fact the history of mediæval India is singularly devoid of unity. Northern India was in a state of chaos from about 650 to 950 A.D. not unlike that which prevailed in Europe of that time, and materials for the history of these centuries are very scanty. In the absence of any powerful rulers the jungle began to gain back what had been wrested from it: ancient capitals fell into ruins from which in some cases they have not even yet been disturbed, and the aborigines and various foreign tribes began to assert themselves so successfully that the Aryan element was chiefly confined to the Doab and the Eastern Punjab. It is not therefore so much for the political as for the religious and social history of this anarchical period that one must look. And the greatest event—if a slow process may be called an event—of the middle ages was the transition from tribe to caste, the final disappearance of the old four-fold division of Brahmins; Kshatriyas, Vaisyas, and Sudras, and the formation of the new division of pure and impure largely resting upon a classification of occupations. But this social change was only a part of the development of the Hindu religion into a form which would include in its embrace the many barbarians and foreigners in the country who were outside it. The great political event of the period was the rise of the Rajputs as warriors in the place of the Kshatriyas. Their origin is obscure but they appeared in the 8th century and spread, from their two original homes in Rajputana and Oudh, into the Punjab, Kashmir, and the Central Himalayas, assimilating a number of fighting clans and binding them together with a common code. At this time Kashmir was a small kingdom which exercised an influence on India wholly disproportionate to its size. The only other kingdom of importance was that of Kanauj—in the Doab and Southern Oudh—which still retained some of the power to which it had reached in the days of Harsha, and of which the renown extended to China and Arabia.

With the end of the period of anarchy, the political history of India centres round the Rajputs. One clan founded the kingdom of Gujarat, another held Malwa, another (the Chauhans) founded a kingdom of which Ajmer was the capital, and so on. Kanauj fell into the hands of the Rathors (c. 1040 A.D.) and the dynasty then founded by that branch of the Gaharwars of Benares became one of the most famous in India. Later in the same century the Chauhans were united, and by 1168 one of them could boast that he had conquered all the country from the Vindhya to the Himalayas, including Delhi already a fortress a hundred years old. The son of this conqueror was Prithwi Raj, the champion of the Hindus against the Mahomedans. With his death in battle (1192) ends the golden age of the new civilization that had been evolved out of chaos; and of the greatness of that age there is a splendid memorial in the temples and forts of the Rajput states and in the two great philosophical systems of Sankaracharya (ninth century) and Ramanuja (twelfth century). The triumph of Hinduism had been achieved, it must be added, at the expense of Buddhism, which survived only in Magadha at the time of the Mahomedan conquest and speedily disappeared there before the new faith.

#### **Mahomedan India.**

The wave of Mahomedan invaders that eventually swept over the country first touched India, in Sind, less than a hundred years after the death of the Prophet in 632. But the first real contact was in the tenth century when a Turkish slave of a Persian ruler founded a kingdom at Ghazni, between Kabul and Kandahar. A descendant of his, Mahmud (967-1030) made repeated raids into the heart of India, capturing places so far apart as Multan, Kanauj, Gwalior, and Somnath in Kathiawar, but permanently occupying only a part of the Punjab. Enduring Mahomedan rule was not established until the end of the twelfth century, by which time, from the little territory of Ghor, there had arisen one Mahomed Ghorî capable of carving out a kingdom stretching from Peshawar to the Bay of Bengal. Prithwi Raj, the Chauhan ruler of Delhi and Ajmer, made a brave stand against, and once defeated, one of the armies of this ruler, but was himself defeated in the following year. Mahomed Ghorî was murdered at Lahore (1206) and his vast kingdom, which had been governed by satraps, was split up into what were practically independent sovereignties. Of these satraps, Qutb-ud-din, the slave ruler of Delhi and Lahore, was the most famous, and is remembered by the great mosque he built near the modern Delhi. Between his rule and that of the Mughals, which began in 1526, only a few of the many kings who governed and fought and built beautiful buildings, stand out with distinction. One of these was Ala-ud-din (1296-1316), whose many expeditions to the south much weakened the Hindu kings, and who proved himself to be a capable administrator. Another was Firoz Shah, of the house of Tughlaq, whose administration was in many respects admirable, but which ended, on his abdication, in confusion,

In the reign of his successor, Mahmud (1398-1413), the kingdom of Delhi went to pieces and India was for seven months at the mercy of the Turkish conqueror Taimur. It was the end of the fifteenth century before the kingdom, under Sikandar Lodi, began to recover. His son, Ibrahim, still further extended the kingdom that had been recreated, but was defeated by Babar, King of Kabul, at Panipat, near Delhi, in 1526, and there was then established in India the Mughal dynasty.

The Mahomedan dynasties that had ruled in capital other than Delhi up to this date were of comparative unimportance, though some great men appeared among them. In Gujarat, for example, Ahmad Shah, the founder of Ahmedabad, showed himself a good ruler and builder as well as a good soldier, though his grandson, Mahmud Shah Begara, was a greater ruler—acquiring fame at sea as well as on land. In the South various kings of the Bahmani dynasty made names for themselves especially in the long wars they waged on the new Hindu kingdom that had arisen which had its capital at Vijayanagar. Of importance also was Adil Khan, a Turk, who founded (1490) the Bijapur dynasty of Adil Shahis. It was one of his successors who crushed the Vijayanagar dynasty, and built the great mosque for which Bijapur is famous.

#### **The Mughal Empire.**

As one draws near to modern times it becomes impossible to present anything like a coherent and consecutive account of the growth of India as a whole. Detached threads in the story have to be picked up one by one and followed to their ending, and although the sixteenth century saw the first European settlements in India, it will be convenient here to continue the narrative of Mahomedan India almost to the end of the Mughal Empire. How Babar gained Delhi has already been told. His son, Humayun, greatly extended his kingdom, but was eventually defeated (1540) and driven into exile by Sher Khan, an Afghan of great capabilities, whose short reign ended in 1545. The Sur dynasty thus founded by Sher Khan lasted another ten years when Humayun having snatched Kabul from one of his brothers, was strong enough to win back part of his old kingdom. When Humayun died (1556) his eldest son, Akbar, was only 13 years old and was confronted by many rivals. Nor was Akbar well served, but his career of conquest was almost uninterrupted and by 1594 the whole of India North of the Nerbudda had bowed to his authority and he subsequently entered the Deccan and captured Ahmednagar. This great ruler, who was as remarkable for his religious tolerance as for his military prowess, died in 1605, leaving behind him a record that has been surpassed by few. His son, Jehangir, who married the Persian lady Nur Jahan; ruled until 1627, bequeathing to an admiring posterity some notable buildings—the tomb of his father at Sikandra, part of the palace of Agra, and the palace and fortress of Lahore. His son, Shahjahan, was for many years occupied with wars in the Deccan, but found time to make his court of incredible magnificence

and to build the most famous and beautiful of all tombs, the Taj Mahal, as well as the fort, palace and Juma Masjid at Delhi. The quarrels of his sons led to the deposition of Shahjahan by one of them, Aurangzeb, in 1658. This Emperor's rule was one of constant intrigue and fighting in every direction, the most important of his wars being a twenty-five years' struggle against the Marathas of the Deccan who, under the leadership of Shivaji, became a very powerful faction in Indian politics. His bigoted attitude towards Hinduism made Aurangzeb all the more anxious to establish his Empire on a firm basis in the south, but he was unable to hold his many conquests, and on his death (1707) the Empire, for which his three sons were fighting could not be held together. Internal disorder and Maratha encroachments continued during the reigns of his successors, and in 1739 a fresh danger appeared in the person of Nadir Shah, the Persian conqueror, who carried all before him. On his withdrawal, leaving Mahomed Shah on the throne, the old intrigues recommenced and the Marathas began to make the most of the opportunity offered to them by puppet rulers at Delhi and by almost universal discord throughout what had been the Mughal Empire. There is little to add to the history of Mahomedan India. Emperors continued to reign in name at Delhi up to the middle of the 19th century, but their territory and power had long since disappeared, being swallowed up either by the Marathas or by the British.

#### European Settlements.

The voyage of Vasco da Gama to India in 1498 was what turned the thoughts of the Portuguese to the formation of a great Empire in the East. That idea was soon realized, for from 1500 onwards, constant expeditions were sent to India and the first two Viceroy's in India—Almeida and Albuquerque—laid the foundations of a great Empire and of a great trade monopoly. Goa, taken in 1510, became the capital of Portuguese India and remains to this day in the hands of its captors, and the countless ruins of churches and forts on the shores of Western India, as also farther East at Malacca, testify to the zeal with which the Portuguese endeavoured to propagate their religion and to the care they took to defend their settlements. There were great soldiers and great missionaries among them—Albuquerque, da Cunha, da Castro in the former class, St. Francis Xavier in the latter. But the glory of Empire loses something of its lustre when it has to be paid for, and the constant drain of men and money from Portugal, necessitated by the attacks made on their possessions in India and Malaya, was found most intolerable. The junction of Portugal with Spain, which lasted from 1580 to 1640, also tended to the downfall of the Eastern Empire and when Portugal became independent again, it was unequal to the task of competing in the East with the Dutch and English. The Dutch had little difficulty in wresting the greater part of their territory from the Portuguese, but the seventeenth century naval wars with England forced them to relax their hold upon the coast of India, and during the French

wars between 1795 and 1811 England took all Holland's Eastern possessions, and the Dutch have left in India but few traces of their civilisation and of the once powerful East India Company of the Netherlands.

The first English attempts to reach India date from 1496 when Cabot tried to find the North-West passage, and these attempts were repeated all through the sixteenth century. The first Englishman to land in India is said to have been one Thomas Stephens (1579) who was followed by a number of merchant adventurers, but trade between the two countries really dates from 1600 when Elizabeth incorporated the East India Company which had been formed in London. Factories in India were founded only after Portuguese and Dutch position had been overcome, notably in the sea fight off Swally (Suvali) in 1612. The first factory, at Surat, was for many years the most important English foothold in the East. Its establishment was followed by others, including Fort St. George, Madras; (1640) and Hughli (1651). In the history of these early years of British enterprise in India the cession of Bombay (1661) as part of the dower of Catherine of Braganza stands out as a land-mark: it also illustrates the weakness of the Portuguese at that date, since in return the King of England undertook to protect the Portuguese in India against their foes—the Marathas and the Dutch. Cromwell, by his treaty of 1654, had already obtained from the Portuguese an acknowledgment of England's right to trade in the East; and that right was now threatened, not by the Portuguese, but by Shivaji and by the general disorder prevalent in India. Accordingly, in 1686, the Company turned its attention to acquiring territorial power, and announced its intention to establish such a policy of civil and military power, and create and secure such a large revenue.....as may be the foundation of a large, well-grounded, sure English dominion in India for all time to come. Not such came of this announcement for some time, and no stand could be made in Bengal against the depredations of Aurangzeb. The foundations of Calcutta (1690) could not be laid by Job Charnock until after a humiliating peace had been concluded with that Emperor, and, owing to the difficulties in which the Company found itself in England, there was little chance of any immediate change for the better. The union of the old East India Company with the new one which had been formed in rivalry to it took place in 1708, and for some years peaceful development followed; though Bombay was always exposed by sea to attacks from the pirates, who had many strongholds within easy reach of that port, and on land to attacks from the Marathas. The latter danger was felt also in Calcutta. Internal dangers were numerous and still more to be feared. More than one mutiny took place among the troops sent out from England, and rebellions like that led by Kelgwin in Bombay threatened to stifle the infant settlements. The public health was bad and the rate of mortality was at times appalling. To cope with such conditions strong men were needed, and the Company was in this respect peculiarly fortunate; the

long list of its servants, from Oxenden and Aungler to Hastings and Raffles, contains many names of men who proved themselves good rulers and far-sighted statesmen, the finest Empire-builders the world has known.

Attempts to compete with the English were made of course. But the schemes of the Emperor Charles VI to secure a share of the Indian trade were not much more successful than those made by Scotland, Denmark, Sweden, and Russia. By the French, who founded Pondicherry and Chandernagore towards the end of the 17th century, much more was achieved, as will be seen from the following outline of the development of British rule.

### The French Wars.

When war broke out between England and France in 1744, the French had acquired a strong position in Southern India, which had become independent of Delhi and was divided into three large States—Hyderabad, Tanjore, and Mysore—and a number of petty states under local chieftains. In the affairs of these States Dupleix, when Governor of Pondicherry, had intervened with success, and when Madras was captured by a French squadron, under La Boudonnais (1746) Dupleix wished to hand it over to the Nawab of Arcot—a deputy of the Nizam's who ruled in the Carnatic. The French, however, kept Madras, repelling an attack by the disappointed Nawab as well as the British attempts to recapture it. The treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle restored Madras to the English. The fighting had shown the Indian powers the value of European troops, and this was again shown in the next French war (1750-54) when Clive achieved enduring fame by his capture and subsequent defence of Arcot. This war arose from Dupleix supporting candidates for the disputed successions at Arcot and Hyderabad while the English at Madras put forward their own nominees. One of Dupleix's officers, the Marquis de Bussy, persuaded the Nizam to take into his pay the army which had established his power, and in return the Northern Circars, between Orissa and Madras, was granted to the French. This territory, however, was captured by the English in the seven years' war (1756-63). Dupleix had by then been recalled to France. Lally, who had been sent to drive the English out of India, captured Fort St. David and invested Madras. But the victory which Colonel (Sir Eyre) Coote won at Wandiwash (1760) and the surrender of Pondicherry and Gingee put an end to the French ambitions of Empire in Southern India. Pondicherry passed more than once from the one nation to the other before settling down to its present existence as a French colony in miniature.

### Battle of Plassey.

While the English were fighting the third French war in the South they became involved in grave difficulties in Bengal, where Siraj-ud-Daula had acceded to power. The headquarters of the English at Calcutta were

threatened by that ruler who demanded they should surrender a refuge and should cease building fortifications. They refused and he marched against them with a large army. Some of the English took to their ships and made off down the river, the rest surrendered and were cast into the jail known as the "Black Hole." From this small and stifling room 23 persons, out of 146, came out alive the next day. Clive who was at Madras, immediately sailed for Calcutta with Admiral Watson's squadron, recaptured the town (1757), and, as war with the French had been proclaimed, proceeded to take Chandernagore. The Nawab Siraj-ud-Daula then took the side of the French, and Clive, putting forward Mir Jafar as candidate for the Nawab's throne, marched out with an army consisting of 900 Europeans, 2,000 sepoyas and 8 pieces of artillery against the Nawab's host of over 50,000. The result was the historic battle of Plassey (June 23) in which Clive, after hesitating on the course to be pursued, routed the Nawab. Mir Jafar was put on the throne at Murshidabad, and the price of this honour was put at £2,340,000 in addition to the grant to the Company of the land round Calcutta now known as the District of the twenty-four Parganas. In the year after Plassey, Clive was appointed Governor of Bengal and in that capacity sent troops against the French in Madras and in person led a force against the Oudh army that was threatening Mir Jafar, in each case with success. From 1760 to 1765 Clive was in England. During his absence the Council at Calcutta deposed Mir Jafar and, for a price, put Mir Kasim in his place. This ruler moved his capital to Monghyr, organized an army, and began to intrigue with the Nawab Wazir of Oudh. He soon found, in a dispute over customs dues, an opportunity of quarrelling with the English and the first shots fired by his followers were the signal for a general rising in Bengal. About 200 Englishmen and a number of sepoyas were massacred, but his trained regiments were defeated at Gheria and Oodeynullah, and Mir Kasim sought protection from the Nawab of Oudh. But in 1764, after quelling a sepoy mutiny in his own camp by blowing 24 ringleaders from the guns, Major (Sir Hector) Munro defeated the joint forces of Shah Alam, the Mughal Emperor, and the Nawab of Oudh in the battle of Buxar. In 1765 Clive (now Baron Clive of Plassey) returned as Governor; "Two landmarks stand out in his policy. First, he sought the substance, although not the name, of territorial power, under the fiction of a grant from the Mughal Emperor. Second, he desired to purify the Company's service, by prohibiting illicit gains, and by guaranteeing a reasonable pay from honest sources. In neither respect were his plans carried out by his immediate successors. But our efforts towards a sound administration date from this second Governorship of Clive as our military supremacy dates from his victory at Plassey." Before Clive left India, in 1767, he had readjusted the divisions of Northern India and had set up a system of Government in Bengal by which the English received the revenues and maintained the army while the criminal jurisdiction was vested in the Nawab. The performance of his se-

cond task, the purification of the Company's service, was hotly opposed but carried out. He died in 1774 by his own hand, the House of Commons having in the previous year censured him, though admitting that he did render "great and meritorious services to his country."

#### Warren Hastings.

The dual system of government that Clive had set up proved a failure and Warren Hastings was appointed Governor, in 1772, to carry out the reforms settled by the Court of Directors which were to give them the entire care and administration of the revenues. Thus Hastings had to undertake the administrative organization of India, and, in spite of the factious attitude of Philip Francis, with whom he fought a duel and of other members of his Council, he reorganized the civil service, reformed the system of revenue collection, greatly improved the financial position of the Company, and created courts of justice and some semblance of a police force. From 1772 to 1774 he was Governor of Bengal, and from 1774 to 1775 he was the first Governor-General, nominated under an Act of Parliament passed in the previous year. His financial reforms, and the forced contributions he enacted from the rebellious Chet Singh and the Begam of Oudh, were interpreted in England as acts of oppression and formed, together with his action in the trial of Nuncomar for forgery, the basis of his seven years' trial before the House of Lords which ended in a verdict of not guilty on all the charges. But there is much more for which his administration is justly famous. The recovery of the Marathas from their defeat at Panipat was the cardinal factor that influenced his policy towards the native states. One frontier was closed against Maratha invasion by the loan of a British brigade to the Nawab Wazir of Oudh, for his war against the Rohillas, who were intriguing with the Marathas. In Western India he found himself committed to the two Maratha wars (1775-82) owing to the ambition of the Bombay Government to place its own nominee on the throne of the Peshwa at Poona, and the Bengal troops that he sent over made amends, by the conquest of Gujarat and the capture of Gwalior, for the disgrace of Wadgaon where the Marathas overpowered a Bombay army. In the South—where interference from Madras had already led (1769) to what is known as the first Mysore war, a disastrous campaign against Hyder Ali and the Nizam—he found the Madras Government again in conflict with those two potentates. The Nizam he won over by diplomacy, but against Hyder Ali he had to dispatch a Bengal army under Sir Eyre Coote. Hyder Ali died in 1782 and two years later a treaty was made with his son Tipu. It was in these acts of intervention in distant provinces that Hastings showed to best advantage as a great and courageous man, cautious, but swift in action when required. He was succeeded after an interregnum, by Lord Cornwallis (1786-93) who built on the foundations of civil administration laid by Hastings, by entrusting criminal jurisdiction to Europeans and establishing an Appellate Court of Criminal Jurisdiction at Calcutta. In the Civil Service he separated the functions of the District Collector and Judge and organized the "writers"

and "merchants" of the Company into an administrative Civil Service. This system was subsequently extended to Madras and Bombay. Lord Cornwallis is better known for his introduction, on orders from England, of the Permanent Settlement in Bengal. (See article on Land Revenue). A third Mysore war was waged during his tenure of office which ended in the submission of Tipu Sultan. Sir John Shore (Lord Teignmouth), an experienced Civil Servant, succeeded Lord Cornwallis, and, in 1798, was followed by Lord Wellesley, the friend of Pitt, whose projects were to change the map of India.

#### Lord Wellesley's Policy.

The French in general, and "the Corsican" in particular, were the enemy most to be dreaded for a few years before Lord Wellesley took up his duties in India, and he formed the scheme of definitively ending French schemes in Asia by placing himself at the head of a great Indian confederacy. He started by obtaining from the Nawab of Oudh the cession of large tracts of territory in lieu of payment; overdue as subsidies for British troops, he then won over the Nizam to the British side, and, after exposing the intrigues of Tipu Sultan with the French, embarked on the fourth Mysore war which ended (1799) in the fall of Seringapatam and the gallant death of Tipu. Part of Mysore, the Carnatic, and Tanjore roughly constituting the Madras Presidency of to-day then passed to British rule. The five Maratha powers—the Peshwa of Poona, the Gaekwar of Baroda, Sindha of Gwalior, Holkar of Indore and the Raja of Nagpur—had still to be brought into the British net. The Peshwa, after being defeated by Holkar, fled to British territory and signed the Treaty of Bassem which led to the third Maratha war (1802-04) as it was regarded by Sindha and the Raja of Nagpur as a betrayal of Maratha independence. In this the most successful of British campaigns in India, Sir Arthur Wellesley (the Duke of Wellington) and General (Lord) Lake carried all before them, the one by his victories of Assaye and Argaum and the other at Aligarh and Laswari. Later operations, such as Colonel Monson's retreat through Central India, were less fortunate. The great acquisitions of territory made under Lord Wellesley proved so expensive that the Court of Directors, becoming impatient, sent out Lord Cornwallis a second time to make peace at any price. He, however, died soon after his arrival in India; and Sir George Barlow carried on the government (1805-7) until the arrival of a stronger ruler, Lord Minto. He managed to keep the peace in India for six years, and to add to British dominions by the conquest of Java and Mauritius. His foreign policy was marked by another new departure, namely as he opened relations with the Punjab, Persia, and Afghanistan, and concluded a treaty with Ranjit Singh, at Lahore, which made that Sikh ruler the loyal ally of the British for life.

The successor of Lord Minto was Lord Moira who found himself obliged almost at once to declare war on the Gurkhas of Nepal, who had been encroaching on British territory. After initial reverses, the English, under General



Coventry, were successful and the Treaty of Bagauli (1816) was drawn up which defines British relations with Nepal to the present day. For this success Lord Moira was made Marquis of Hastings. In the same year he made preparations for the last Maratha war (1817-18) which was made necessary by the lawless conduct of the Pindaris, gangs of Pathan or Rohilla origin, whose chief patrons were the rulers of Native States. The large number of 120,000 that he collected for this purpose destroyed the Pindaris, annexed the dominions of the rebellious Peshwa of Poona, protected the Rajput States, made Sindhia enter upon a new treaty, and compelled Holkar to give up part of his territory. Thus Lord Hastings established the British power more firmly than ever, and when he resigned, in 1823, all the Native States outside the Punjab had become parts of the political system and British interests were permanently secured from the Persian Gulf to Singapore. Lord Amherst followed Lord Hastings, and his five years' rule (1823-28) are memorable for the first Burmese war and the capture of Bharatpur. The former operation was undertaken owing to the insolent demands and raids of the Burmese, and resulted in the Burmese ceding Assam, Aracan, and the coast of Martaban and their claims to the lower provinces. The capture of Bharatpur by Lord Combermere (1826) wiped out the repulse which General Lake had received there twenty years earlier. A disputed succession on this occasion led to the British intervention.

### Social Reform.

A former Governor of Madras, Lord William Bentinck, was the next Governor-General. His epitaph by Macaulay, says: "He abolished cruel rites; he effaced humiliating distinctions; he gave liberty to the expression of public opinion; his constant study was to elevate the intellectual and moral character of the nations committed to his charge."

Some of his financial reforms, forced on him from England, and his widening of the gates by which educated Indians could enter the service of the Company, were most unpopular at the time, but were eclipsed by the acts he took for the abolition of *Sati*, or widow-burning, and the suppression—with the help of Captain Sleeman—of the professional hereditary assassins known as *Thugs*. In 1832 he annexed Cachar, and, two years later, Coorg. The incompetence of the ruler of Mysore forced him to take that State also under British administration—where it remained until 1881. His rule was marked in other ways by the despatch of the first steamship that made the passage from Bombay to Suez, and by his settlement of the long educational controversy in favour of the advocates of instruction in English and the vernaculars. Lord William Bentinck left India (1835) with his programme of reforms unfinished. The new Charter Act of 1833 had brought to a close the commercial business of the Company and emphasized their position as rulers of an Indian Empire in trust for the Crown. By it the whole administration, as well

as the legislation of the country, was placed in the hands of the Governor-General in Council, and authority was given to create a Presidency of Agra. Before his retirement Bentinck assumed the statutory title of Governor-General of India (1834), thus marking the progress of consolidation since Warren Hastings in 1774 became the first Governor-General of Fort William. Sir Charles Metcalfe, being senior member of Council, succeeded Lord William Bentinck, and during his short tenure of office carried into execution his predecessor's measures for giving entire liberty to the press.

### Afghan Wars.

With the appointment of Lord Auckland as Governor-General (1836-42) there began a new era of war and conquest. Before leaving London he announced that he looked with exultation to the prospect of "promoting education and knowledge, and of extending the blessings of good Government and happiness to millions in India;" but his administration was almost exclusively comprised in a fatal expedition to Afghanistan, which dragged in its train the annexation of Sind, the Sikh wars, and the inclusion of Baluchistan in the protectorate of India. The first Afghan war was undertaken partly to counter the Russian advance in Central Asia and partly to place on the throne at Kabul the dethroned ruler Shah Shuja in place of Dost Mahomed. The latter object was easily attained (1839) and for two years Afghanistan remained in the military occupation of the British. In 1841 Sir Alexander Burnes was assassinated in Kabul and Sir William Macnaghten suffered the same fate in an interview with the son of Dost Mahomed. The British Commander in Kabul, Gen. Pollock, was old and feeble, and after two months' delay he led his army of 4,500 and 12,000 camp followers back towards India in the depth of winter. Between Kabul and Jallalabad the whole force perished, either at the hands of the Afghans or from cold, and Dr. Brydon was the only survivor who reached the latter city. Lord Ellenborough succeeded Lord Auckland and was persuaded to send an army of retribution to relieve Jallalabad. One force under Gen. Pollock relieved Jallalabad and marched on Kabul, while Gen. Nott, advancing from Kandahar, captured Ghazni and joined Pollock at Kabul (1842). The bazaar at Kabul was blown up, the prisoners rescued, and the army returned to India leaving Dost Mahomed to take undisputed possession of his throne. The drama ended with a bombastic proclamation from Lord Ellenborough and the parade through the Punjab of the (spurious) gates of Somnath taken from the tomb of Mahmud of Ghazni.

### Sikh Wars.

Lord Ellenborough's other wars—the conquest of Sind by Sir Charles Napier and the suppression of an outbreak in Gwalior—were followed by his recall, and the appointment of Sir Henry (1st Lord) Hardinge to be Governor-General. A soldier Governor-General was not acceptable for it was felt that a civil

of strength was imminent between the British and the remaining Hindu power in India, the Sikhs. Ranjit Singh, the founder of the Sikh Kingdom, had died in 1839, loyal to the end to the treaty he had made with Metcalfe thirty years earlier. He left no son capable of ruling, and the *Khalas*, or central council of the Sikh army, was burning to measure its strength with the British sepoy. The intrigues of two men, Lal Singh and Tej Singh, to obtain the supreme power led to their crossing the Sutlej and invading British territory. Sir Hugh Gough, the Commander-in-Chief, and the Governor-General hurried to the frontier, and within three weeks four pitched battles were fought—at Mudki, Ferozeshah, Aliwal and Sobraon. The Sikhs were driven across the Sutlej and Lahore surrendered to the British, but the province was not annexed. By the terms of peace the infant Duleep Singh was recognized as Rajah; Major Henry Lawrence was appointed Resident, to assist the Sikh Council of Regency, at Lahore; the Jullundur Doab was added to British territory; the Sikh army was limited; and a British force was sent to garrison the Punjab on behalf of the child Rajah. Lord Hardinge returned to England (1848) and was succeeded by Lord Dalhousie, the greatest of Indian proconsuls.

Dalhousie had only been in India a few months when the second Sikh war broke out. In the attack on the Sikh position at Chillianwala the British lost 2,400 officers and men besides four guns and the colours of three regiments; but before reinforcements could arrive from England, bringing Sir Charles Napier as Commander-in-Chief, Lord Gough had restored his reputation by the victory of Gujrat which absolutely destroyed the Sikh army. As a consequence the Punjab was annexed and became a British province (1849), its pacification being so well carried out, under the two Lawrences that on the outbreak of the Mutiny eight years later it remained not only quiet but loyal. In 1852 Lord Dalhousie had again to embark on war, this time in Burma, owing to the ill-treatment of British merchants in Rangoon. The lower valley of the Irrawaddy was occupied from Rangoon to Prome and annexed, under the name of Pegu, to those provinces that had been acquired in the first Burmese war. British territories were enlarged in many other directions during Lord Dalhousie's tenure of office. His "doctrine of lapse" by which British rule was substituted for Indian in States where continued misrule or the failure of a dynasty made this change possible, came into practice in the cases of Satara, Jhansi, and Nagpur (which last-named State became the Central Provinces) where the rulers died without leaving male heirs. Oudh was annexed on account of its misrule. Dalhousie left many other marks on India. He reformed the administration from top to bottom, founded the Public Works Department, initiated the railways, telegraphs and postal system, and completed the great Ganges canal. He also detached the Government of Bengal from the charge of the Governor-General, and summoned representatives of the local Governments to the deliberations of the Government of India. Finally, in education he laid down the lines

of a department of public instruction and initiated more practical measures than those devised by his predecessors. It was his misfortune that the mutiny, which so swiftly followed his resignation, was by many critics in England attributed to his passion for change.

### Sepoy Mutiny.

Dalhousie was succeeded by Lord Canning in 1856, and in the following year the sepoys of the Bengal army mutinied and all the valley of the Ganges from Delhi to Patna rose in rebellion. The causes of this convulsion are difficult to estimate, but are probably to be found in the unrest which followed the progress of English civilisation; in the spreading of false rumours that the whole of India was to be subdued; in the confidence the sepoy troops had acquired in themselves under British leadership; and in the ambition of the educated classes to take a greater shade in the government of the country. Added to this, there was in the deposed King of Delhi, Bahadur Shah, a centre of growing disaffection. Finally there was the story—not devoid of truth—that the cartridges for the new Enfield rifle were greased with fat that rendered them unclean for both Hindus and Mahomedans. And when the mutiny did break out it found the Army without many of its best officers who were employed in civil work, and the British troops reduced, in spite of Lord Dalhousie's warnings, below the number he considered essential for safety. On May 10 the sepoys at Meerut rose in mutiny, cut down a few Europeans, and, unchecked by the large European garrison, went off to Delhi where next morning the Mahomedans rose. From that centre the mutiny spread through the North-Western Provinces and Oudh into Lower Bengal. Risings in the Punjab were put down by Sir John Lawrence and his subordinates who armed the Sikhs, and with their help reduced the sepoys, and Lawrence was subsequently able to send a strong body of Sikhs to aid in the siege of Delhi. The native armies of Madras and Bombay remained for the most part true to their colours. In Central India, the contingents of some of the great chiefs joined the rebels, but Hyderabad was kept loyal by the influence of its minister, Sir Salar Jung.

The interest of the war centres round Delhi, Cawnpore and Lucknow, though in other places massacres and fighting occurred. The siege of Delhi began on June 8 when Sir Henry Barnard occupied the Ridge outside the town. Barnard died of cholera early in July, and Thomas Reed, who took his place, was obliged through illness to hand over the command to Archdale Wilson. In August Nicholson arrived with a reinforcement from the Punjab. In the meantime the rebel force in Delhi was constantly added to by the arrival of new bodies of mutineers, attacks were frequent and the losses heavy; cholera and sunstroke carried off many victims on the Ridge; and when the final assault was made in September the Delhi army could only parade 4,720 infantry, of whom 1,960 were Europeans. The arrival of siege guns made it possible to advance the batteries on Septem-

ber 8, and by the 13th a breach was made. On the following day three columns were led to the assault, a fourth being held in reserve. Over the ruins of the Kashmir Gate, blown in by Home and Salkeld, Col. Campbell led his men and Nicholson formed up his troops within the walls. By nightfall the British, with a loss of nearly 1,200 killed and wounded, had only secured a foothold in the city. Six days' street fighting followed and Delhi was won; but the gallant Nicholson was killed at the head of a storming party. Bahadur Shah was taken prisoner, and his two sons were shot by Captain Hudson.

#### Massacre at Cawnpore.

At Cawnpore the sepoys mutinied on June 27 and found in Nana Sahib, the heir of the last Peshwa, a willing leader in spite of his former professions of loyalty. There a European force of 240 with six guns had to protect 870 non-combatants, and held out for 22 days, surrendering only on the guarantee of the Nana that they should have a safe conduct as far as Allahabad. They were embarking on the boats on the Ganges when fire was opened on them, the men being shot or hacked to pieces before the eyes of their wives and children and the women being mutilated and murdered in Cawnpore to which place they were taken back. Their bodies were thrown down a well just before Havelock, having defeated the Nana's forces, arrived to the relief. In Lucknow a small garrison held out in the Residency from July 2 to September 25 against tremendous odds and enduring the most fearful hardships. The relieving force, under Havelock and Outram, was itself invested, and the garrison was not finally delivered until Sir Colin Campbell arrived in November. Fighting continued for 18 months in Oudh, which Sir Colin Campbell finally reduced, and in Central India, where Sir Hugh Rose waged a brilliant campaign against the disinherited Rani of Jhansi—who died at the head of her troops—and Tantia Topi.

#### Transfer to the Crown.

With the end of the mutiny there began a new era in India, strikingly marked at the outset by the Act for the Better Government of India (1858) which transferred the entire administration from the Company to the Crown. By that Act India was to be governed by, and in the name of, the Sovereign through a Secretary of State, assisted by a Council of fifteen members. At the same time the Governor-General received the title of Viceroy. The European troops of the Company, numbering about 24,000 officers and men were—greatly resenting the transfer—amalgamated with the Royal service, and the Indian Navy was abolished. On November 1, 1858, the Viceroy announced in Durbar at Allahabad that Queen Victoria had assumed the Government of India, and proclaimed a policy of justice and religious toleration. A principle already enunciated in the Charter Act of 1833 was reinforced, and all of every race or creed, were to be admitted as far as possible to those offices in the Queen's service for which they might be qualified. The aim of the Government was to be the benefit of all her subjects in India—"In their pros-

perity will be our strength, in their contentment our security, and in their gratitude our best reward." Peace was proclaimed in July 1859, and in the cold weather Lord Canning went on tour in the northern provinces, to receive the homage of loyal chiefs and to assure them that the "policy of lapse" was at an end. A number of other important reforms marked the closing years of Canning's Viceroyalty. The India Councils Act (1861) augmented the Governor-General's Council, and the Councils of Madras and Bombay by adding non-official members, European and Indian, for legislative purposes only. By another Act of the same year, High Courts of Judicature were constituted. To deal with the increased debt of India Mr. James Wilson was sent from England to be Financial Member of Council, and to him are due the customs system, income tax, license duty, and State paper currency. The estates of office had broken down the Viceroy's health. His successor, Lord Elgin, lived only a few months after his arrival in India, and was succeeded by Sir John (afterwards Lord) Lawrence, the "saviour of the Punjab."

#### Sir John Lawrence.

The chief task that fell to Sir John Lawrence was that of reorganising the Indian military system, and of reconstructing the Indian army. The latter task was carried out on the principle that in the Bengal army the proportion of Europeans to Indians in the infantry and cavalry should be one to two, and in the Madras and Bombay armies one to three: the artillery was to be almost wholly Europeans. The re-organisation was carried out in spite of financial difficulties and the saddling of Indian revenues with the cost of a war in Abyssinia with which India had no direct concern; but operations in Bhutan were all the drain made on the army in India while the re-organising process was being carried on. Two severe famines—in Orissa (1866) and Bundelkhand and Upper Hindustan (1866-9)—occurred, while Sir John Lawrence was Viceroy, and he laid down the principle for the first time in Indian history, that the officers of the Government would be held personally responsible for taking every possible means to avert death by starvation. He also created the Irrigation Department under Col. (Sir Richard) Strachey. Two commercial crises of the time have to be noted. One seriously threatened the tea industry in Bengal. The other was the consequence of the wild gambling in shares of every description that took place in Bombay during the years of prosperity for the Indian cotton industry caused by the American Civil War. The "Share Mania," however, did no permanent harm to the trade of Bombay, but was, on the other hand, largely responsible for the series of splendid buildings begun in that city during the Governorship of Sir Bartle Frere. Sir John Lawrence retired in 1869, having passed through every grade of the service, from an Assistant Magistracy to the Viceroyalty. Lord Mayo, who succeeded him, created an Agricultural Department and introduced the system of Provincial Finance, thus fostering the impulse to local self-government. He also laid the foundation for the reform of the salt

duties, thereby enabling his successors to abolish the inter-provincial customs lines. Unhappily his vast schemes for the development of the country by extending communications of every kind were not carried out to the full by him, for he was murdered in the convict settlement of the Andaman Islands, in 1872 Lord Northbrook (Viceroy 1872-6) had to exercise his abilities chiefly in the province of finance. A severe famine which threatened Lower Bengal in 1874 was successfully warded off by the organization of State relief and the importation of rice from Burma. The following year was notable for the deposition of the Gaikwar of Baroda for mis-government, and for the tour through India of the Prince of Wales (the late King Edward VII). The visit of the Duke of Edinburgh to India when Lord Mayo was Viceroy had given great pleasure to those with whom he had come in touch, and had established a kind of personal link between India and the Crown. The Prince of Wales' tour aroused unprecedented enthusiasm for and loyalty to the British Raj, and further encouragement was given to the growth of this spirit when, in a durbar of great magnificence held on January 1st, 1877, on the famous Ridge at Delhi, Queen Victoria was proclaimed Empress of India. The Viceroy of that time, Lord Lytton, had, however, to deal with a situation of unusual difficulty. Two successive years of drought produced, in 1877-78, the worst famine India had known. The most strenuous exertions were made to mitigate its effects, and eight crores of rupees were spent in importing grain; but the loss of life was estimated at 5½ millions. At this time also Afghan affairs once more became prominent.

#### Second Afghan War.

The Amir, Sher Ali, was found to be intriguing with Russia and that fact, coupled with his repulse of a British mission led to the second Afghan War. The British forces advanced by three routes—the Khyber, the Kurram, and the Bolan—and gained all the important vantage points of Eastern Afghanistan. Sher Ali fled and a treaty was made with his son Yakub Khan, which was promptly broken by the murder of Sir Louis Cavagnari, who had been sent as English envoy to Kabul. Further operations were thus necessary, and Sir F. (now Lord) Roberts advanced on the capital and defeated the Afghans at Charasia. A rising of the tribes followed, in spite of Sir D. Stewart's victory at Ahmed Kheil and his advance from Kabul to Kandahar. A pretender, Sirdar Ayub Khan, from Herat prevented the establishment of peace, defeated Gen. Burrows' brigade at Maiwand, and invested Kandahar. He was routed in turn by Sir F. Roberts who made a brilliant march from Kabul to Kandahar. After the British withdrawal fighting continued between Ayub Khan and Abdur Rahman, but the latter was left undisputed Amir of Afghanistan until his death in 1901.

In the meantime Lord Lytton had resigned (1880) and Lord Ripon was appointed Viceroy by the new Liberal Government. Lord Ripon's

administration is memorable for the freedom given to the Press by the repeal of the Vernacular Press Act, for his scheme of local self-government which developed municipal institutions, and for the attempt to extend the jurisdiction of the criminal courts in the Districts over European British subjects, independently of the race or nationality of the presiding judge. This attempt, which created a feeling among Europeans in India of great hostility to the Viceroy, ended in a compromise in 1884. Other reforms were the re-establishment of the Department of Revenue and Agriculture, the appointment of an Education Commission with a view to the spread of popular instruction on a broader basis, and the abolition by the Finance Minister (Sir Evelyn Baring, now Lord Cromer) of a number of customs duties. Lord Dufferin, who succeeded Lord Ripon in 1884, had to give his attention more to external than internal affairs: one of his first acts was to hold a durbar at Rawalpindi for the reception of the Amir of Afghanistan which resulted in the strengthening of British relations with that ruler. In 1885 a third Burmese war became necessary owing to the truculent attitude of King Thibaw and his intrigues with foreign Powers. The expedition, under General Prendergast, occupied Mandalay without difficulty and King Thibaw was exiled to Ratnagiri, where he died on 16th December 1916. His dominions of Upper Burma were annexed to British India on the 1st of January, 1886.

#### The Russian Menace.

Of greater importance at the time were the measures taken to meet a possible, and as it then appeared a probable, attack on India by Russia. These preparations, which cost over two million sterling, were hurried on because of a collision which occurred between Russian and Afghan troops at Penjdeh, during the delimitation of the Afghan frontier towards Central Asia, and which seemed likely to lead to a declaration of war by Great Britain. War was averted, but the Penjdeh incident had called attention to a menace that was to be felt for nearly a generation more; it had also served to elicit from the Princes of India an unanimous offer of troops and money in case of need. That offer bore fruit under the next Viceroy, Lord Lansdowne, when the present system of Imperial Service Troops was organised. Under Lord Lansdowne's rule also the defences of the North-Western Frontier were strengthened, on the advice of Sir Frederick (now Earl) Roberts, who was then Commander-in-Chief in India. Another form of precautionary measure against the continued aggression of Russia was taken by raising the annual subsidy paid by the Indian Government to the Amir from eight to twelve lakhs.

On the North-Eastern Frontier there occurred (1891) in the small State of Manipur a revolution against the Raja that necessitated an inquiry on the spot by Mr. Quinton, the Chief Commissioner of Assam. Mr. Quinton, the commander of his escort, and others, were treacherously murdered in a conference and the escort ignominiously retreated. This dis-

space to British arms led to several attacks on frontier outposts which were brilliantly defeated. Manipur was occupied by British troops and the government of the State was reorganised under a Political Agent. Lord Lansdowne's term of office was distinguished by several other events such as the passing of the Parliamentary Act (Lord Cross's Act, 1892) which increased the size of the Legislative Councils as well as the number of non-officials in them; legislation aimed at social and domestic reform among the Hindus; and the closing of the Indian Mints to the free coinage of silver (1893).

### Frontier Campaigns.

Lord Elgin, who succeeded Lord Lansdowne in 1894, was confronted at the outset with a deficit of Rs. 2½ crores, due to the fall in exchange. (In 1895 the rupee fell as low as 1s. 1d.) To meet this the old five per cent. Import duties were reimposed on a number of commodities, but not on cotton goods; and within the year the duty was extended to piece-goods, but not to yarn. The re-organisation of the Army, which involved the abolition of the old system of Presidency Armies, had hardly been carried out when a number of risings occurred along the North-West Frontier. In 1895 the British Agent in Chitral—which had come under British influence two years previously when Sir H. M. Durand had demarcated the southern and eastern boundaries of Afghanistan—was besieged and had to be rescued by an expeditionary force. Two years after the Wazirs, Swatis, and Mohmands attacked the British positions in Malakand, and the Afridis closed the Khyber Pass. Peace was only established after a prolonged campaign (the Tirah campaign) in which 40,000 troops were employed, and over 1,000 officers and men had been lost. This was in itself a heavy burden on the finances of India, which was increased by the serious and widespread famine of 1896-97 and by the appearance in India of bubonic plague. The methods taken to prevent the spread of that disease led, in Bombay, to rioting, and elsewhere to the appearance in the vernacular press of seditious articles which made it necessary to make more stringent the law dealing with such writings.

### Lord Curzon's Viceroyalty.

With famine and plague Lord Curzon also, who succeeded Lord Elgin in 1899, had to deal. In 1901 the cycle of bad harvests came to an end; but plague increased, and in 1904 deaths from it were returned at over one million. Of the many problems to which Lord Curzon directed his attention, only a few can be mentioned here: some indeed claim that his greatest work in India was not to be found in any one department but was in fact the general gearing up of the administration which he achieved by his unceasing energy and personal example of strenuous work. He had at once to turn his attention to the North-West Frontier. The British garrisons beyond our boundary were gradually withdrawn and replaced by tribal levies, and British forces were concentrated in British territory behind them as a support. An attempt was made to check

the arms traffic and work on strategic railways was pushed forward. The fact that in seven years he only spent a quarter of a million upon repressive measures and only found it necessary to institute one blockade (against the Mahsud Waziris) is the justification of this policy of compromise between the Lawrence and Forward schools of thought. In 1901 the trans-Indus districts of the Punjab were separated from that Province, and together with the political charges of the Malakand, the Khyber, Kurram, Tochi, and Wana were formed into the new North-West Frontier Province, under a Chief Commissioner directly responsible to the Government of India. That year also witnessed the death of Abdur Rahman, the Amir of Afghanistan, and the establishment of an understanding with his successor Habibullah. In 1904 the attitude of the Dalai Lama of Tibet being pro-Russian and anti-British, it became necessary to send an expedition to Lhasa under Colonel (Sir Francis) Younghusband. The Dalai Lama abdicated and a treaty was concluded with his successor.

In his first year of office Lord Curzon passed the Act which, in accordance with the recommendations of the Fowler Commission, practically fixed the value of the rupee at 1s. 4d., and in 1900 a Gold Reserve fund was created. The educational reforms that marked this Viceroyalty are dealt with elsewhere: chief among them was the Act of 1904 reorganising the governing bodies of Indian Universities. Under the head of agrarian reform must be mentioned the Punjab Land Alienation Act, designed to free the cultivators of the soil from the clutches of money-lenders, and the institution of Agricultural banks. The efficiency of the Army was increased (Lord Kitchener was Commander-in-Chief) by the re-arming of the Indian Army, the strengthening of the artillery, and the reorganisation of the transport service. In his relations with the Feudatory Chiefs, Lord Curzon emphasized their position as partners in administration, and he founded the Imperial Cadet Corps to give a military education to the sons of ruling and aristocratic families. In 1902 the British Government obtained from the Nizam a perpetual lease of the Assigned Districts of Berar in return for an annual payment of 25 lakhs. The accession of King Edward VII was proclaimed in a splendid Durbar on January 1, 1903. In 1904 Lord Curzon returned to England for a few months but was re-appointed to a second term of office, Lord Ampthill, Governor of Madras, having acted as Viceroy during his absence. The chief act of this second term was the partition of Bengal and the creation of a new Province of Eastern Bengal and Assam—a reform, designed to remove the systematic neglect of the trans-Gangetic areas of Bengal, which evoked bitter and prolonged criticism. In 1905 Lord Curzon resigned, being unable to accept the proposals of Lord Kitchener for the re-adjustment of relations between the Army headquarters and the Military Department of the Government, and being unable to obtain the support of the Home Government. Lord Curzon was succeeded by Lord Minto, the grandson of a former Governor-General. It was a stormy heritage to which Lord Minto succeeded, for the unrest which

had long been noticed developed in one direction into open sedition.

Outside Bengal attempts to quell the disaffection by the ordinary law were fairly successful. But scarcely any province was free from disorder of some kind and, though recourse was had to the deportation of persons without reason assigned under an Act of 1818, special Acts had to be passed to meet the situation, viz:—an Explosives Act, a Prevention of Seditious Meetings Act, and a Criminal Law Amendment Act which provides for a magisterial inquiry in private and a trial before three judges of the High Court without a jury. Concurrently with these legislative measures steps were taken to extend representative institutions. In 1907 a Hindu and a Mahomedan were appointed to the Secretary of State's Council, and in 1909 a Hindu was appointed for the first time to the Viceroy's Council. The Indian Councils Act of 1909 carried this policy farther by reconstituting the legislative councils and conferring upon them wider powers of discussion. The executive councils of Madras and Bombay were enlarged by the addition of an Indian member.

As regards foreign policy, Lord Minto's Viceroyalty was distinguished by the conclusion (1907) between Great Britain and Russia of an agreement on questions likely to disturb the friendly relations of the two countries in Asia generally, and in Persia, Afghanistan and Tibet in particular. Two expeditions had to be undertaken on the North-West Frontier, against the Zakka Khels and the Mohmands; and ships of the East Indies Squadron were frequently engaged off Maskat and in the Persian Gulf in operations designed to check the traffic in arms through Persia and Mekran to the frontier of India.

#### Visit of the King and Queen.

Sir Charles (Lord) Hardinge was appointed to succeed Lord Minto in 1910. His first year in India was marked by the visit to India of the King Emperor and the Queen, who arrived at Bombay on December 2, 1911. From there they proceeded to Delhi where, in the most magnificent durbars ever held in India, the coronation was proclaimed and various boons, including an annual grant of 50 lakhs for popular education, were announced. At the same ceremony His Majesty announced the transfer of the capital of India from Calcutta to Delhi; the reunion of the two Bengals under a Governor-in-Council; the formation of a new Lieutenant-Governorship for Behar, Chota Nagpur and Orissa and the restoration of Assam to the charge of a Chief Commissioner.

In August, 1913, the demolition of a lavatory attached to a mosque in Cawnpore was made the occasion of an agitation among Indian Mahomedans and a riot in Cawnpore led to heavy loss of life. Of those present at the riot, 106 were put on trial but subsequently released by the Viceroy before the case reached the Sessions, and His Excellency was able to settle the mosque difficulty by a compromise that was acceptable to the local and other Mahomedans.

Still more serious trouble occurred in September, 1914, when a riot at Budge-Budge among a number of Sikh emigrants returned from Canada gave a foretaste of the revolutionary plans entertained by those men. The sequel, revealed in two conspiracy trials at Lahore, showed that the "Ghadr" conspiracy was widespread and had been consistently encouraged by Germany.

#### India after the War.

Post-war India has a strange and baffling history. In 1919 Englishmen troubled little about affairs in the East: they were engrossed by the settlement of peace and the refusal of the United States either to ratify the Treaty of Versailles or to join the League of Nations. In 1930, however, the eyes not only of the British Empire but of the entire world were set upon India, when Mr. Gandhi and his followers for the second time attempted to make the non-co-operation movement effective.

Ideas rule the world. India had participated in the "war to end war". It was a war waged in defence of Belgium and it ended in a peace ostensibly proclaiming the sanctity of national aspirations throughout the world. For the sake of nationalism the structure of Europe had been broken into fragments. What then was to be India's share in the spoils of peace? The Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms did not satisfy extremist opinion. They were the result of an agreed policy at home, and an agreed policy meant concessions to reactionary opinion.

The Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms worked, and in some Provinces they worked well. Because they worked well, it was never possible to withhold reforms. Because experience revealed their shortcomings, it was imperative that greater reforms should be made. Lord Morley and Lord Minto expressly denied that their reforms allowed Parliamentary institutions. Yet the logical conclusion of these reforms was the Montagu-Chelmsford Report, which definitely established Parliamentary institutions, and that report prepared the way to Dominion Status. Ten years after the war we find the Viceroy and Mr. Gandhi working by different methods for the same end.

Yet to one living through those fevered years the issues were not always clear. Mahomedan and Hindu aspirations did not always coincide. The evil mischances that persuaded Turkey to associate with the Central Powers in the European War sorely tried Mahomedan loyalty. The Khilafatist movement assumed great proportions; and the consequence was war; for King Amanullah, who had just ascended the throne of Afghanistan, believed that India was in open revolt. He decided, therefore, to invade the country. **The Afghan War** was unfortunately a prolonged campaign, and increased the sense of post-war exhaustion in this country. A few years later King Amanullah visited India on an errand of peace. His country had entered the comity of nations, and he would tour Europe as an enlightened monarch. In 1928 he returned to his country, which, however, he was destined soon to leave. The pace of his reforms had been too rapid for his country. He abdicated in favour of his brother Inayatullah, who abdicated

himself a few hours later. It was not until General Nadir Khan was elected King in the summer of 1929 that peace came to the unhappy land; but the keenness with which India followed the progress of the revolution showed how closely were the fortunes of the two countries associated.

The appointment of Lord Reading to be Viceroy in 1921 was a landmark in Indian history. Throughout his tenure of office there was opposition and disorder. The Duke of Connaught came to open the new council; and the *Swarajists* did their utmost to boycott the visit. The Prince of Wales came a year later on a non-political visit; but his arrival in Bombay was the signal for severe rioting.

Mr. Gandhi's weapons of attack were boycott and the wearing of *Khaddar*. *Khaddar*, as an Indian cloth, weakened the importation of foreign cloth. The boycott was directed not only against British goods, but against the entire machinery of Government. In 1923 Lord Reading's certification doubled the Salt-Tax, thus showing that the Legislative Assembly had no real control over finance. The responsibilities of the Assembly were few. Since the Government could override its decisions, its decisions became irresponsible. In the Provinces, however, there was less irresponsibility, and consequently the members of the Legislative Councils were often the allies of Government. But it took time for Indian opinion to realise that the Legislative Councils, however imperfect, were the instruments of order and good government. Some years later, the boycott broke down. Mr. C. R. Das, one of Mr. Gandhi's chief lieutenants, decided to associate with the Legislature—ostensibly to destroy the reforms, but actually because he and many others had grown tired of a policy of mere negation. The downfall of non-co-operation was further signalled by the election of a great *Swarajist*, Mr. V. J. Patel, to be President of the Legislative Assembly—an office which he held until the summer of 1930.

When Lord Irwin succeeded Lord Reading in 1926, the prospects of peace improved. It was ordained by Statute that a Commission should examine the Indian Reforms within ten years of the inception of the Government of India Act. In 1927 both the British Government and the Government of India agreed that the Commission should be appointed as early as possible. Accordingly, in the autumn, it was announced that Sir John Simon and other members of Parliament should be members of a new **Statutory Commission**. Their appointment was the occasion of a new outburst. Neither Mr. Gandhi's followers nor the moderates would support the Commission. It was to be boycotted from the start. The chief complaint was that all the members of the Commission were Europeans. The Congress party, and even the moderates, demanded in its place a Round Table Conference and the promise, if not the immediate offer, of Dominion Status. The boycott, however, was not very effective. One by one the Provincial Councils decided to co-operate with the Simon Commission: the Legislative Assembly, almost alone among the Legislatures, stood consistently for boycott. Yet it is significant that before the Simon Commission had published its report, the Viceroy not only announced that the goal of Government in India

was Dominion Status, but invited representatives of India to a Round Table Conference in London: he stood where the moderates and half the Congress had stood two years before. Meanwhile, Congress became still more extremist. In January 1929, Mr. Gandhi announced that if India was not given Dominion Status within a year, he would lead the campaign for Independence. He kept his word, and the Lahore Congress of December 1929, under the guidance of Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru rather than Mr. Gandhi, voted in favour of Independence.

The new struggle began in earnest in March, 1930. Mr. Gandhi first decided to break the Salt Laws. He made an imposing march from Ahmedabad to the coast, where he ceremoniously manufactured salt that could not be taxed. Non-co-operation was in full swing. For a short time Bombay was virtually a Congress City. There were numerous arrests.

The Statutory Commission meanwhile published its report, but it met with violent criticism in India. A new scheme to consult Indian opinion on constitutional reforms was evolved in the shape of a Round Table Conference to which representatives of British India, the Indian States and the British parties were invited. The Princes, at first, assumed the lead. They stood for a Federal Government in which the States and British India should be partners. At once the extremists, who had intended to ignore the Conference, showed the keenest concern. The Conference, despite all evil prognostications, represented the voice of India.

In February 1931 the Round Table Conference delegates returned to India on the understanding that there was to be a second Round Table Conference in London, but that meanwhile certain problems, such as that of separate communal electorates, were to be worked out among themselves in India. The first thing they did on their return was to attempt to persuade Congress to call off the Civil Disobedience Movement and participate in the Conference. Congress, however, were in bitter mood; many local committees even did their best to prevent the decennial census in February from being an accurate index to the state of the population. There were a number of feverish conferences between Lord Irwin, Mr. Gandhi, and Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru. Mr. Gandhi and other prominent Congress leaders were released from prison specially to confer with Government officials and the conferences were conducted in a friendly and informal fashion. The upshot was the signing of the Irwin-Gandhi Pact at Delhi in March which provided on the one hand for Congress to call off the civil disobedience movement, the no-tax campaign, the boycott of British goods, and other cognate activities, and on the other hand for Government to extend an amnesty to political prisoners, to permit the manufacture of salt on the coast, and make a number of similar concessions.

When in April Lord Willingdon arrived in India to take up his duties as Viceroy and Governor-General, Lord Irwin left the country amid many tributes to his statesmanship. Lord Willingdon's first few months were spent in preparing the way for the second Round Table Conference, the opening of which was fixed for

November. At first Congress refused to participate, alleging that Government had broken the Irwin-Gandhi agreement, but after much wavering Mr. Gandhi set sail for England at the end of August. The Conference almost broken down over the communal problem. Mr. Gandhi was frankly dissatisfied and landed in India on December 28 hinting at a renewal of the civil disobedience campaign. Early in January 1932 the struggle began again. Mr. Gandhi and the Congress leaders were imprisoned.

The Viceroy soon made it clear that there could be no compromise with those who were determined to persist in a fresh campaign of civil disobedience and proclaimed his determination to use to the full the resources of the State in fighting and defeating a movement which would otherwise remain a perpetual menace to orderly Government and individual liberty. His Laxdency policy quickly met with success. The arrest of the principal leaders of the campaign was followed up with the imprisonment after trial of over 30,000 followers of the Congress. The special Ordinances devised to deal with the menace were renewed for another six months being replaced at the end of the year by more permanent legislation which the Legislative Assembly and the Council of State endorsed the former by a surprisingly good majority. All the Provincial Councils passed complementary legislation embodying Ordinance regulations to suit local conditions. Thus by the end of the year the Ordinances had ceased to exist their place being taken by legislation for a limited period. Nothing showed the rally of the country against civil disobedience better than these measures.

The economic position of the country continued to be abnormal throughout the year and Government refused to contemplate any relaxation of that stern policy of rigorous economy in public expenditure outlined in 1931. The success of that policy was reflected in the budget of 1932-33 though public opinion in the country was disappointed with the absence of any relief from taxation particularly in view of the partial restoration of the cut in the salaries of the Services. An outstanding feature of the year was the rapid improvement in India's credit notwithstanding the economic stress. Government floated three loans one in sterling and two in rupees, of the total amount of Rs. 58 crores. The last of these was oversubscribed in about four hours though it gave a return of only 5½ per cent. Government also succeeded in substantially reducing the floating debt.

An event of great importance during the year was the tariff agreement between India and Great Britain at the **Ottawa Conference**. In the entirely new circumstances created by the departure of the British Government from the old policy of universal free trade and by the substitution for it of a tariff coupled with the grant of preference to countries the Government of India were invited to send a delegation to the Imperial Conference primarily to consider and discuss with representatives of Great Britain the question whether it would be in the interests of both countries to enter into a tariff agreement involving the reciprocal grant of preferences to each other's products. In the negotiations and discussions which took place first in London

and subsequently at Ottawa the Indian delegation to the Conference headed by Sir Atu Chatterjee were given the freest possible hand and the agreement which they concluded embodied only such measures as are in the best interests of India. After prolonged discussion it was endorsed by the Central Legislature.

Discussions relating to the future constitution of India were in progress throughout the year. The publication of what is known as Communal Award marked a new stage in the task of devising a suitable machinery for the governance of India. The Award settled the proportion of representation in the country's legislatures for various communities and special interests. In November the third Round Table Conference met in London, the session lasting till the end of the year.

The year 1933 saw the publication of the White Paper embodying the proposals of His Majesty's Government for constitutional advance in India (See Round Table Conference Chapter). It served to thrust India into the forefront of British politics. At no other period perhaps in recent times has India figured so largely in Britain which was flooded by the hard propaganda against 'the danger of forcing democracy down the throats of the dumb millions of India'.

With the complete stultification of the Congress following the collapse of civil disobedience, and the shifting of interest to London where the Joint Parliamentary Committee was in session examining the White Paper, political activity in the country was at a standstill. To make up for this there was a great upheaval in the social sphere. The plight of the depressed classes (called Harijans by Mr. Gandhi) attracted much attention thanks to the aggressive measures adopted by Mr. Gandhi in two fasts, released from jail and whirlwind tour of the country. Although there was much orthodox opposition to the admission of untouchables into caste temples and other demonstrational aspects of the uplift movement, the upper classes' conscience was roused to activity and directed towards the amelioration of the general condition of the untouchables.

For the first time in history, **Mount Everest** was conquered from the air. An aeroplane expedition financed by Lady Houston achieved this marvel which, apart from its spectacular nature, is believed to be of great scientific value. A climbing expedition which followed however had to abandon the attempt owing to unkind weather.

India's increasing status among the nations of the world was exemplified by the privilege accorded to her of negotiating direct with a foreign Power (Japan) for a commercial treaty to meet the stifling competition from Japan, India decided to cancel the most-favoured-nation treatment to Japan, whereupon the latter retaliated by placing a boycott on Indian cotton. The tug of war ended as the result of a series of conversations at Simla and Delhi between representatives of the Indian and Japanese Governments. Equally important was the visit paid by a delegation from Lancashire, which also was productive of an agreement with Bombay millowners for the regulation of trade



and avoidance of cut-throat competition—an agreement which was later ratified by the Indian legislature.

The good will engendered by this (Loes-Mody) pact was followed up and an Indo-British trade agreement was concluded in 1934. The operation of this and the Ottawa Agreements helped Indian commerce and industry by facilitating the exchange of commodities and merchandise between India and Britain and other parts of the Empire. A policy of economic nationalism began to be adopted by almost all European countries which imposed exchange and quota restrictions on foreign imports. As a result of this Indian exports to Italy, Germany, Roumania and Turkey suffered a great deal.

Nevertheless India turned the corner and at the time of writing seems within sight of economic revival, if not prosperity. The budget for 1934-35 actually showed a surplus after allowing for the full restoration of salary cuts and a slight reduction in the income-tax rates.

Politically, 1934-35 was a year of peace. Mr. Gandhi yielded to the insistent demands of peace followers and formally called off civil disobedience which had been dead for months. The elimination of this negative policy led to a constructive programme. Right Wing Congressmen revived the old Swaraj Party. They contested the elections to the Assembly and scored signal success, winning 45 seats. Their triumph is all the more striking because of the rivalry between them and another wing of the Congress which had quarrelled with the parent body on the Communal Award. Various causes have been suggested for their success, the most important of which was the wave of sentimental loyalty to an institution which had given up its barren programme and—following the removal of the Government ban—resumed its normal functions.

The Indian National Congress met in October 1934 after three and a half years of inaction.

Mr. Gandhi announced his decision to leave that body, with a view partly to enable it to function independently and unobscured by his personality and partly to devoting his time and energy to an intensive rural uplift programme. This has been described as a subtle move on the part of Mr. Gandhi to consolidate his position among the masses. Not to be outdone by Mr. Gandhi, the Government of India sanctioned one crore of rupees to ameliorate the condition of the agricultural population.

The year witnessed a keen and bitter controversy over the Communal Award, Hindu protesting it was unjust and Muslims insisting on retaining it. Between the two, the Congress chose to remain neutral. This attitude displeased both, and a section of Hindu Congressmen formed a separate party and ceaselessly strove to upset the Award.

Another outstanding feature was the publication of the report of the Joint Parliamentary Committee which examined British and Indian witnesses (officials and non-officials) on the Government's proposals contained in the White Paper. The report differed little from the White Paper and formed the basis of the India Bill which, at the time of writing, is being discussed by the House of Commons in Committee. Both the Committee's report and the Bill raised a storm of protest in India, where the proposed reforms were regarded by most people, including the Liberals, as inadequate, but a small section of opinion was in favour of working the scheme to get the best out of it and to pave the way for a further instalment of political reform.

The Indian Princes created some surprise by refusing to accept the proposals as they stood and demanding a number of changes. A section of public opinion regarded their decisions as a withdrawal from the proposed federation, but the Princes repudiated this interpretation and protested that they only asked for changes which would safeguard their status, privileges and treaty rights.

## The Government of India.

The impulse which drove the British to India was not conquest but trade. The Government of India represents the slow evolution from conditions established to meet trading requirements. On September 24, 1599, a few years before the deaths of Queen Elizabeth and Akbar, the merchants of London formed an association for the purpose of establishing direct trade with the East and were granted a charter of incorporation. The Government of this Company in England was vested in a Governor with a General Court of Proprietors and a Court of Directors. The factories and affairs of the Company on the East and West Coasts of India, and in Bengal, were administered at each of the principal settlements of Madras (Fort St. George), Bombay and Calcutta (Fort William), by a President or Governor and a Council consisting of the senior servants of the Company. The three "Presidencies" were independent of each other and subordinate only to the Directors in England.

### Territorial Responsibility Assumed.

The collapse of government in India consequent on the decay of Moghul power and the intrigues of the French on the East Coast forced the officers of the Company to assume territorial responsibility in spite of their own desires and the insistent orders of the Directors. Step by step the Company became first the dominant, then the paramount power in India. In these changed circumstances the system of government by mutually independent and unwieldy councils of the merchants at the Presidency towns gave rise to grave abuses. Parliament intervened, and under the Regulating Act of 1773, a Governor-General and four councillors were appointed to administer the Presidency of Fort William (Bengal), and the supremacy of that Presidency over Madras and Bombay was for the first time established. The subordinate Presidencies were forbidden to wage war or make treaties without the previous consent of the Governor-General of Bengal in Council, except in cases of imminent necessity. Pitt's Act of 1784, which established the Board of Control in England, vested the administration of each of the three Presidencies in a Governor and three councillors, including the Commander-in-Chief of the Presidency Army. The control of the Governor-General-in-Council was somewhat extended, as it was again by the Charter Act of 1793. Under the Charter Act of 1833 the Company was compelled to close its commercial business

and it became a political and administrative body holding its territories in trust for the Crown. The same Act vested the direction of the entire civil and military administration and sole power of legislation in the Governor-General-in-Council, and defined more clearly the nature and extent of the control to be extended over the subordinate governments. After the Mutiny, there was passed, in 1858, an Act transferring the Government of India from the Company to the Crown. This Act made no important change in the administration in India, but the Governor-General, as representing the Crown, became known as the Viceroy. The Governor-General is the sole representative of the Crown in India; he is assisted by a Council, composed of high officials, each of whom is responsible for a special department of the administration.

### Functions of Government.

The functions of the Government in India are perhaps the most extensive of any great administration in the world. It claims a share in the produce of the land and in the Punjab and Bombay it has restricted the alienation of land from agriculturists to non-agriculturists. It undertakes the management of landed estates where the proprietor is disqualified. In times of famine it undertakes relief work and other remedial measures on a great scale. It manages a vast forest property and is the principal manufacturer of salt and opium. It owns the bulk of the railways of the country, and directly manages a considerable portion of them; it has constructed and maintains most of the important irrigation works; it owns and manages the post and telegraph systems; it has the monopoly of the Note issue, and it alone can set the mints in motion. It lends money to municipalities, rural boards, and agriculturists and occasionally to owners of historic estates. It controls the sale of liquor and intoxicating drugs and has direct responsibilities in respect to police, education, medical and sanitary operations and ordinary public works of the most intimate character. The Government has also close relations with the Indian States which collectively cover more than one-third of the whole area of India and comprise more than one-fifth of its population. The distribution of these great functions between the Government of India and the provincial administrations has fluctuated and was definitely regulated by the Reform Act of 1919.

## THE REFORMS OF 1919.

Great changes were made in the system of government in British India by the Government of India Act, 1919, which, together with the rules framed under it—almost as important in their provisions as the Act itself—came into general operation in January 1921. The Act was the outcome of an inquiry conducted in India in the winter of 1917-18 by the Secretary of State (Mr. Montagu) and the Viceroy

(Lord Chelmsford), the results of which were embodied in their Report on Indian Constitutional Reform issued in the spring of 1918. The recommendations in this report were supplemented by those of two Committees which toured in India in the winter of 1918-19, and which issued their Reports in the spring of 1919. A third Committee was appointed during the latter year to make recommendations for the

modification of the system of administration of Indian affairs in the United Kingdom, and issued their Report while the Government of India Bill was under examination by a Joint Select Committee of both Houses of Parliament. The Joint Select Committee in their turn issued an exhaustive Report on the Bill, which was passed in a form practically identical with that recommended by the Joint Committee, and received the Royal Assent on the 23rd December 1919.

**The Divisions.**—British India for administrative purposes is divided into 15 provinces, each with its separate Local Government or administration. In ten of the provinces—the three Presidencies of Madras, Bombay and Bengal, the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh, the Punjab, Bihar and Orissa, the Central Provinces, Burma, Assam and the North West Frontier Province—the Local Government consists of a Governor, an Executive Council of not more than four members, and two or more Ministers. Burma, which was excluded from the original scheme, was brought into line with it in 1922. An Act of Parliament was passed, constituting Burma a Governor's Province, with a Governor, an Executive Council and Ministers and a Legislative Council elected on a very democratic franchise, which gave the vote to women. The remaining provinces were then, inclusive of the N. W. Frontier Province, directly administered by Chief Commissioners, who are technically mere agents of the Central Government of India. No change was made by the Act of 1919 in the system of administration in these six minor provinces but the Frontier Province was, after the Burma precedent, made a Major Province in 1932.

**Dyarchy.**—In ten nine provinces the executive Government is a dual organism which owes its unity to the Governor. One half of the organism consists of the Governor and his executive Council, all of whom are appointed by the King. This body is responsible for the administration of those subjects which are "reserved." The other half of the executive organism is the Governor acting with the advice of Ministers who are appointed by him, hold office during his pleasure, and must be elected members of the Provincial Legislative Council. To the Governor acting with Ministers is entrusted the administration of "transferred" subjects.

**The Object.**—The framers of the Act of 1919 had a twofold object in view. Their primary object was to devise a plan which would render possible the introduction by successive stages of a system of responsible government in British India in modification of the previous system under which the Governments in India both central and provincial, received their mandates from the British Parliament acting through the Secretary of State for India, the Cabinet Minister responsible to Parliament for the administration of Indian affairs.

**The Provinces.**—Starting from the premise that it was in the provinces that the first substantial steps must be taken towards the development of a system of responsible government the framers of the Act of 1919 provided

for a statutory demarcation of the functions to be exercised by the Government of India and the Provincial Governments respectively, in their administrative capacity. No attempt was made in this connection to limit the field open to the Indian Legislature, which still retains a concurrent (though not an overriding) power of legislation for the affairs of the provinces in general and of individual provinces; but the rules under the Act provide specifically for the exercise of this right in certain specified provincial matters, and the theory upon which the Act proceeds assumes that a convention will be established and rigorously observed which will confine intervention by the Indian Legislature in provincial affairs to matters so specified.

**Finance.**—The "revenues of India"—or, rather, their sources—are definitely divided between the Central and Provincial Governments; the Provincial Governments have now almost complete control over the administration of their "allocated" revenues, they have power to supplement them by raising loans on the security of these revenues, and their right, subject in certain cases to the Governor-General's sanction, to initiate new taxation measures is formally recognised.

It was found impossible to devise any scheme of allocation of revenues between the Central and Provincial Governments which did not leave the former with a deficit. This deficit is to be met in part by an annual contribution from seven of the eight Governors' provinces, the province of Bihar and Orissa, owing to the comparative exiguousness and inelasticity of its own revenues, having been exempted from this contribution. The aggregate sum thus due from the provinces to the Government of India at the outset was Rs. 983 lakhs, of which Madras contributed Rs. 348 lakhs, the United Provinces Rs. 240 lakhs, the Punjab Rs. 175 lakhs, and the other four provinces sums ranging from Rs. 15 lakhs to Rs. 64 lakhs. The annual contribution was in no case to be subject to increase in the future, and if reduction of the aggregate were found possible by the Government of India, reductions were to be made in fixed proportions from the quota of the several provinces. The Provincial contributions were gradually foregone and finally extinguished by the Government of India in the years of its successive annual prosperity Budgets before the commencement of the world wide economic depression in 1929.

**Responsibility.**—The first steps towards responsibility were to transform the Provincial Legislative Council into a body of sufficient size and with a sufficiently large elected majority (which the Act fixes at 70 per cent. as a minimum) to represent adequately public opinion in the province, and to create an electorate. The first franchise rules gave the vote to about 5,000,000 of the adult male population, and have enabled the Legislative Council of any "Governor's province" to extend to the franchise women.

The following table shows the strength and composition of each of the Provincial Councils:—

Province.	Elected.	Nominated and <i>ex-officio</i> .		Total.
		Officials.	Non-officials.	
Madras .. .. .	98	23	6	127
Bombay .. .. .	86	20	5	111
Bengal .. .. .	113	20	6	139
United Provinces .. .. .	100	18	5	123
Punjab .. .. .	71	16	6	93
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	76	18	9	103
Central Provinces .. .. .	53	10	5	68
Assam .. .. .	39	9	5	53
Burma .. .. .	78	13	8	101
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	28	7	5	40

The figures for officials in this table are maxima in every case, and where less than the maximum number of officials is nominated to any Council, the number of nominated non-officials must be increased in proportion; e.g., if there are only 16 officials (nominated and *ex-officio*) on the United Provinces Council, there must be seven nominated non-officials. The official members who have seats *ex-officio* are the members of the Executive Council, who are at present four in number, the statutory maximum in Madras, Bombay, and Bengal, three in Bihar and Orissa, and two in each of the remaining provinces. These Executive Councils contain an equal

number of Indian and British members except in Bihar and Orissa where two of the three members are British officials.

**Electorates.**—The electorates in each province are arranged for the most part on a basis which is designed to give separate representation to the various races, communities, and special interests into which the diverse elements of the Indian population naturally range themselves. Although there are minor variations from province to province, a table showing their character in one province (Bengal) will give a sufficiently clear idea of the general position.

Class of Electorate.	No. of Electorates of this Class.	No. of Members returnable by Electorates of this Class.
Non-Muhammadan .. .. .	42	46
Muhammadan .. .. .	34	39
European .. .. .	3	5
Anglo-Indian (in the technical sense of persons of mixed European and Asiatic descent).	1	2
Landholders .. .. .	5	5
University .. .. .	1	1
Commerce and Industry .. .. .	8	15
Total .. .. .	94	113

Of the 94 constituencies in Bengal, all but nine (those representing the University and Commerce and Industry) are arranged on a territorial basis, i.e., each constituency consists of a group of electors, having the prescribed qualifications which entitle them to a vote in a constituency of that class, who inhabit a particular area. The normal area for a "Muhammadan" or "non-Muhammadan" constituency is a district (or where districts are large and populous, half a district) in the case of rural constituencies, and, in the case of urban constituencies, a group of adjacent municipal towns. Some large towns form urban constituencies by themselves, and the City of Calcutta provides eight separate constituencies, six "non-Muhammadan" and two "Muhammadan", the latter, of course, being coterminous with the former.

Throughout the electoral rules there runs a general classification of the various kinds of constituencies into two broad categories, those

which are designed to represent special interests such as Landholders, Universities, Masters or Commerce being described as "special" constituencies, and those which are based on a racial distinction—Muhammadan, European, Sikh, etc.—being known as "general" constituencies.

**Voters' Qualifications.**—The qualifications for electors (and consequently for candidates) vary in detail from province to province, chiefly on account of variations in the laws and regulations which form the basis of assessment of income or property values. Generally speaking, both in rural and urban areas the franchise is based on a property qualification as measured by the payment of a prescribed minimum of land revenue or of its equivalent, or of income tax, or of municipal taxes, but in all provinces retired, pensioned or discharged officers and men of the regular army are entitled to the vote, irrespective of the amount of their income or property.

## POWERS OF PROVINCIAL LEGISLATIVE COUNCILS.

In origin the legislative authority in British India was a meeting of the Governor-General (or, in the case of the Presidencies of Madras and Bombay, of the Governor) with his Executive Council, "for the purpose of legislation." When met for this purpose there were added to the Executive Council certain "additional members," at first very few in number, and those few all nominated by the Governor-General or the Governor, as the case might be. A Council so constituted had originally no powers or duties beyond those immediately arising out of the discussion of the particular legislative measure which at the time was engaging its attention, and its functions were confined strictly to the discussion and enactment of legislative measures. In course of time the number of "additional" members, and the proportion of these who were non-official Indians, were steadily increased, the principle of election was gradually substituted for nomination as the means of selecting non-official members, and the functions of the Councils were extended so as to include the right of interpellation, of the discussion of matters of general public interest, and of criticising and discussing the budget proposals of the Executive Government. This extension of the powers of the Councils was in the main the result of the "Morley-Minto Act" of 1909. The Indian Councils Act of 1892 had given power to discuss the budget but not to divide the Council upon it. Lord Morley's Act went further and provided that notwithstanding the terms of the Indian Councils Act of 1861 which had restricted the powers of all Councils to the discussion of legislative measures, the Local Government might make rules authorising the discussion of the annual financial statement, of any matter of general public interest, and the asking of questions under such conditions and restrictions as might be imposed by the rules, and these rules recognised the right of the Councils to vote on motions thus submitted for their discussion. The other results of the Act of 1909 were definitely to recognise the principle of election as the means of selecting non-official members of all Councils (although the method adopted was mainly that of indirect election), a considerable increase in the number of both non-official and official members, and the setting up in every province of a non-official (though not, save in one province, an elected) majority. A further important, though indirect, result of the Morley-Minto Act was the appointment of an Indian member to the Executive Council of the Governor-General and to such Provincial Executive Councils as were then in existence and subsequently created.

**Old System.**—But although the Legislative Councils (which, originally created in two provinces only in addition to the Governor-General's Legislative Council, existed in 1919 in nine provinces) had steadily acquired a more and more representative character and a large share of the normal functions of a legislative assembly as generally understood, they still remained in theory up to the passing of the Act of 1919 mere accessories to the Executive Government of the provinces for the purpose of advising on, and

enacting, legislation. It is true that the non-official element in the Provincial Councils as constituted by Lord Morley's Act of 1909 had acquired a considerable measure of control over legislation, in view of the fact that in most provinces that Act and the rules framed under it placed the non-official members in a slight majority over their official colleagues; but for various reasons this control even in the sphere of legislation, can hardly be described as definite popular control, and over matters outside the legislative sphere the Councils had no controlling voice at all.

**The Changes.**—The most important changes made by the Act of 1919 in the powers of the Provincial Councils were—

(i) the power to vote (and consequently to withhold) supplies;

(ii) a greatly enhanced freedom of initiation in the matter of legislation; and

(iii) power to frame their own rules of procedure in matters of detail, subject to the Governor's concurrence.

A further right which the Councils will acquire after four years from the time of their commencement is the right to elect their own President. At the outset the President is nominated by the Governor, but from the start every Council has an elected Deputy President. The Governor (who formerly was *ex-officio* President of his Legislative Council) no longer has any direct connection with its proceedings. The first-named of these newly acquired powers is of sufficient importance to require a detailed explanation of its scope, which can best be given in the terms of the Act itself (section 72D).

72D.—(1) The provisions contained in this section shall have effect with respect to business and procedure in governors' legislative councils.

(2) The estimated annual expenditure and revenue of the province shall be laid in the form of a statement before the council in each year and the proposals of the local government for the appropriation of provincial revenues and other moneys in any year shall be submitted to the vote of the council in the form of demands for grants. The council may assent, or refuse its assent, to a demand, or may reduce the amount therein referred to either by a reduction of the whole grant or by the omission or reduction of any of the items of expenditure of which the grant is composed:—

Provided that—

(a) the local government shall have power, in relation to any such demand, to act as if it had been assented to, notwithstanding the withholding of such assent; or the reduction of the amount therein referred to, if the demand relates to a reserved subject, and the governor certifies that the expenditure provided for by the demand is essential to the discharge of his responsibility for the subject; and

(b) the governor shall have power in cases of emergency to authorise such expenditure as may be in his opinion necessary for the safety or tranquillity of the province, or for the carrying on of any department; and

(c) no proposal for the appropriation of any such revenues or other moneys for any purpose shall be made except on the recommendation of the governor communicated to the council.

(3) Nothing in the foregoing sub-section shall require proposals to be submitted to the council relating to the following heads of expenditure :—

(i) Contributions payable by the local government to the Governor-General in Council ; and

(ii) Interest and sinking fund charges on loans ; and

(iii) Expenditure of which the amount is prescribed by or under any law ; and

(iv) Salaries and pensions of persons appointed by or with the approval of His Majesty or by the Secretary of State in Council ; and

(v) Salaries of judges of the high court of the province and of the advocate-general.

If any question arises whether any proposed appropriation of moneys does or does not relate to the above heads of expenditure, the decision of the governor shall be final.

**Executive and Legislature.**—In the light of these facts it is now possible to explain more exactly the relationship between the provincial executive and the provincial legislature. The dual character of the former has already been mentioned, and the corresponding bifurcation of provincial subjects into "reserved" and "transferred" categories. The rules under the act prescribe a list of 20 subjects which are transferred to the administration of the Governor acting with Ministers, the more important of which are Local Self-Government, Medical Administration, Public Health, Education (with certain reservations), Public Works, Agriculture, Excise, and Development of Industries. The "reserved" subjects comprise all those in the list of "provincial" (as distinct from "central") subjects which are not transferred.

**Machinery.**—No change was made by the Act of 1919 in the machinery and methods of administration by the Governor in Council ; decisions are taken at the Council Board, as before, by a majority vote, and the Governor is entitled, as before, to overrule such a vote in certain specified circumstances if he disagrees with it. For such decisions the Governor in Council remains, as before, responsible to the Secretary of State and Parliament, and on questions of legislation and supply he has the power of enforcing them despite opposition by a majority of the Legislative Council. But, the whole spirit of the Act and the existence of a large non-official elected majority in every Provincial Legislative Council is an important factor in determining the policy to be pursued by the official half of the Government in its administration of reserved subjects. A further and not less important factor is the existence in the Government, side by side with the Executive Council, of two or more Ministers appointed from the elected members of the legislature, who, though they are not charged by law with, and in fact are legally absolved from, any responsibility for decisions on matters outside the transferred sphere, will necessarily be able, and in fact are expected, to make their opinions felt by their colleagues in the Executive Council. But these factors, while they will doubtless lead to

constant endeavour on the part of the official half of the Government to accommodate its policy to the wishes of its ministerial colleagues and of the majority of the legislature, and to avoid situations which involve resort to the enforcement of its decisions in the face of popular opposition, are not intended to obscure the responsibility to Parliament in the last resort of the Governor in Council for the administration of reserved subjects and the right of His Majesty's Government, and of the Secretary of State as a member thereof, to lay down and require the observance of any principles which they regard as having the support of Parliament and in the last resort of the British electorate.

**Transfer of Control.**—With regard to transferred subjects the position is very different. Here there has been an actual transfer of control from the British elector and the British Parliament to the elector and the Legislative Council in the Indian province. The provincial subjects of administration are grouped into portfolios, and just as each member of the Executive Council has charge of a portfolio consisting of a specified list of "reserved" subjects or "departments," so each Minister is directly responsible for the administration of those particular transferred "departments" which are included in his portfolio. But his responsibility lies, not, as in the case of a member of the Executive Council, to the Government of India, the Secretary of State and Parliament, but to the Provincial Legislative Council of which he is an elected member and from which he is selected by the Governor as commanding or likely to command the support of the majority of that body. He holds office during the Governor's pleasure, but his retention of office is contingent on his ability to retain the confidence not only of the Governor, but also of the Legislative Council, upon whose vote he is directly dependent for his salary. Further, the control of the Legislative Council over transferred subjects, both as regards supplies and legislation, is almost entirely free from the restrictions just noticed which necessarily qualify its control over the "reserved" subjects. It is thus within the power of the Provincial Council to insist on the pursuit of a policy of its own choice in the administration of transferred subjects by withdrawing its confidence from a Minister who departs from that policy and bestowing it only on a successor who will follow its mandate and this power is dependent on the provincial elector in virtue of his freedom to control the composition of the Legislative Council by the use which he makes of his vote. No doubt this statement requires some qualification before it can be accepted as literally accurate, for, technically, the authority charged with the administration of transferred subjects is "*the Governor acting with Ministers acting on their own initiative*," not the Ministers alone, who are not, of course, subject to removal from office by the Legislative Council, is charged personally with responsibility for the peace and tranquillity of his province, and would be entitled, and indeed bound, to recommend the removal of a department from the transferred list if he found the legislature bent on pursuing a policy in its administration which, in his judgment, was incompatible

with the maintenance of peace and tranquillity; yet the powers of control vested in the Legislative Council over the transferred sphere are undoubtedly great, and it was the opinion of all at the Joint Select Committee that legislature and Ministers should be allowed to exercise them with the greatest possible freedom. "If after hearing all the arguments," observed the Committee, "Ministers should decide not to adopt his advice, then in the opinion of the Committee the Governor should ordinarily allow Ministers to have their way, fixing the responsibility upon them, even if it may subsequently be necessary for him to vote any particular piece of legislation. It is not possible but that in India, as in all other countries, mistakes will be made by Ministers acting with the approval of a majority of the Legislative Council, but there is no way of learning except through experience and the realisation of responsibility."

**Provision of Funds.**—The terms of the Act leave the apportionment of the provincial revenues between the two halves of the executive for the financing of reserved and transferred subjects respectively to be settled by rules, merely providing that rules may be made "for the allocation of revenues or moneys for the purpose of such 'administration' i.e., the 'administration of transferred subjects by the Governor acting with Ministers'". Probably the best description available of the method adopted by the rules for the settlement of this matter is the recommendation of the Joint Select Committee whose proposals have been followed with one modification only to enable the Governor to revoke at any time, at the desire of his Council and Ministers an "order of allocation" or to modify it in accordance with their joint wishes. The passage is as follows:—

"The Committee have given much attention to the difficult question of the principle on which the provincial revenues and balances should be distributed between the two sides of the provincial governments. They are confident that the problem can readily be solved by the simple process of common sense and reasonable give-and-take, but they are aware that this question might, in certain circumstances, become the cause of much friction in the provincial government, and they

### THE CENTRAL

The structural changes made by the Act of 1919 in the system of government outside the "Governors' provinces" are of comparatively minor scope, though the spirit of the Act requires, as has already been shown, considerable modification of the relationship hitherto subsisting between the Provincial Governments on the one hand and the Government of India and the Secretary of State in Council on the other. The only concrete changes made in the constitution of the Central Government are the removal of the statutory bar to the appointment of more than six members of the Governor-General's Executive Council (which, however, has had the far-reaching consequence that three of the eight members of the Council are now Indians), and the reconstitution in a much more enlarged representative and independent form of the central legisla-

ture. It has already been observed that this body was, in origin, like all other legislative bodies in India, the Governor-General's Executive Council with the addition of certain "additional members" appointed to assist the Executive Council in the formulation of legislation. Despite its steady growth in size and influence, and despite the introduction of the elective system, the existence of "additional members," who of course under Lord Morley's Act greatly preponderated in numbers over the members proper, i.e., the Executive Councillors, still persisted up to the passing of the Act of 1919. That Act, however, has entirely remodelled the "Indian Legislature," as it is now called, which has become, like the Legislative Council in a Governor's province a legislature with all the inherent powers ordinarily attributed to such a body save such

"The Committee desire that the relation of the two sides of the Government in this matter as in all others, should be of such mutual sympathy that each will be able to assist and influence for the common good the work of the other, but not to exercise control over it. The budget should not be capable of being used as a means for enabling Ministers or a majority of the Legislative Council to direct the policy of reserved subjects; but on the other hand the Executive Council should be helpful to Ministers in their desire to develop the departments entrusted to their care. On the Governor personally will devolve the task of holding the balance between the legitimate needs of both sets of his advisers."

### GOVERNMENT.

as are specifically withheld by the terms of the Act. It consists of two Chambers. The "Council of State" contains 60 members, of whom 34 are elected (including one member to represent Berar, who, though technically nominated, is nominated as the result of elections held in Berar) and 26 nominated, of whom not more than 20 may be officials. The "Legislative Assembly" consists of 144 members, of whom 105 are elected (including in the case of the Council of State, one Berar member who, though actually elected, as technically a nominee). Of the 40 nominated members, not fewer than one third are required to be non-officials. The members of the Governor-General's Executive Council are not *ex-officio* members of either Chamber, but each of them has to be appointed a member of one or other Chamber, and can vote only in the Chamber of which he is a member. Any member of the Executive Council may, however, speak in either Chamber. The President of the Upper Chamber is a nominee of the Governor-General, as also, for the first four years after the constitution of the Chamber, was the President of the Legislative Assembly. But after that period the Lower Chamber elected its own President, and it elected its own Deputy-President from the outset. The normal lifetime of each Council of State is five years, and of each Legislative Assembly three years; but either Chamber, or both simultaneously, may be dissolved at any time by the Governor-General.

**Election.**—The method of election for both Chambers is direct, and although the number of electors is considerably smaller than for the Provincial Councils, it is a great advance on the very restricted and for the most part indirect franchise established under the Act of 1909 for the unicameral central legislature which no longer exists. Generally speaking, the electoral scheme for the Lower Chamber is on the same model as that for the Provincial Councils already described except that, *firstly*, the property qualification for voters (and consequently for candidates) is higher in order to obtain manageable constituencies, and past service with the colours is not *per se* a qualification for the franchise, and *secondly*, that the constituencies necessarily cover a considerably larger area than constituencies for the Provincial Council. The distribution of seats in both Chambers, and the arrangement of constituencies, are on a provincial basis; that is a fixed number of the elective seats in each Chamber is assigned to representatives of each province, and these representatives are elected by constituencies covering an assigned area of the province.

The following table shows the allotment of the elective seats:—

	Legislative Assembly.	Council of State.
Madras .. ..	18	5
Bombay .. ..	18	6
Bengal .. ..	17	6
United Provinces ..	16	5
Punjab .. ..	12	4
Bihar and Orissa ..	12	3
Central Provinces ..	6	2
Assam .. ..	4	1
North-West Frontier Province ..		..

Burma .. ..	4	2
Delhi .. ..	1	..
	105	34

Since the area which returns perhaps 80 members to a Provincial Council is the same as the area which returns perhaps 12 members to the Legislative Assembly—namely, the entire province in each case—it follows that on the direct election system this area must be split into constituencies which are much larger than the constituencies for the local Councils, and just as it is generally correct to say that the normal area unit for those rural constituencies for the latter which are arranged on a territorial basis in the district, it may be said that the normal area unit in the case of the Legislative Assembly is the Division (the technical term for the administrative group of districts controlled by a Divisional Commissioner).

**The Franchise.**—The general result of the first franchise arrangements under the Act is thus that there is in each province a body of electors qualified to vote for, and stand for election to, the Provincial Council, and that a selected number of these voters are qualified to vote for and stand for election to those seats in the Legislative Assembly which are assigned to the province. The qualifications for candidature for the Legislative Assembly are the same in each province, *mutatis mutandis*, as for candidature for the Provincial Council, except that in all provinces, so long as the candidate can show that he resides somewhere within the province, no closer connection with his particular constituency is insisted upon.

The franchise for the Council of State differs in character from that for the Provincial Council and the Legislative Assembly. The concern of the framers of the Act and rules was to secure for the membership of this body a character as closely as possible approximating to a "Senate of Elder Statesmen," and thus to constitute a body capable of performing the function of a true revising Chamber. With this object, in addition and as an alternative to a high property qualification—adopted as a rough and ready method of enfranchising only persons with a stake in the country—the rules admit as qualifications certain personal attributes which are likely to connote the possession of some past administrative experience or a high standard of intellectual attainment. Examples of these qualifications are past membership of either Chamber of the Legislature as now constituted, or of its predecessor, or of the Provincial Council, the holding of high office in local bodies (district boards, municipalities and corporations), membership of the governing bodies of Universities, and the holding of titles conferred in recognition of Indian classical learning and literature.

**Powers.**—The powers and duties of the Indian legislature differ but little in character within the "central" sphere from those of the provincial Councils within their provincial sphere, and it has acquired the same right of voting supplies for the Central Government. But as no direct attempt has yet been made to introduce responsible government at the centre, the step in that direction having been avowedly confined to the provinces and as consequently the Executive Government of India remains equally responsible as a whole for the proper fulfilment



ment of its charge to the Secretary of State and Parliament, it follows that the powers conferred on provincial Governors to disregard an adverse vote of the Legislative Council on legislation or supplies are, as conferred on the Governor-

General in his relationship with the Indian Legislature, less restricted in their operation than in the provinces; that is to say, they cover the whole field and are not confined in their application to categories of subjects.

### THE INDIA OFFICE.

The Act makes no structural changes in the part played by the India Office in the administration of Indian affairs. Slight alterations have been effected in the number and tenure of office of the members of the Secretary of State's Council, and some relaxations have been made in the statutory rigidity which formerly bound their procedure and that of the Office in general. But provisions now exist which will undoubtedly as time goes on have a material effect on the activities of the Office as it is now constituted. A High Commissioner for India has been appointed for the purpose of taking over, as the direct agent of the Government of India, that portion of India Office functions which is of the nature of agency, as distinct from administrative supervision and control. The process of separation of staff and functions for the purpose of this transfer will necessarily be somewhat slow, but a substantial beginning has been made by handing over to the direct control of the High Commissioner the large departments which are concerned with the ordering and supply of stores and stationery in England for Government use in India, with the payment of pensions to retired members of Indian services resident in

the United Kingdom, and with the assistance of Indian students in England. Concurrently with this change, it is now possible to defray from British revenues the salaries of the Secretary of State and of the Parliamentary Under-Secretary, and that portion of the cost of salaries of India Office staff and general maintenance which is attributable to the exercise of its administrative as distinct from purely agency functions.

In due course the apportionment to British estimates will be the cost of the India Office as it exists after the transfer of functions to the High Commissioner has been completely effected; then the salaries of the High Commissioner and his staff will be the only expenses in the United Kingdom chargeable to Indian revenues. Until that time arrives, however, an estimate was the only basis for settlement, and for five years from 1920-21, the cost of the India Office payable from British revenues has been fixed at 136,500*l.*, which includes the salaries of the Secretary of State and of the Parliamentary Under-Secretary, and a contribution of 40,000*l.*, which has for some years been made by the Treasury towards Indian expenditure, as the result of the recommendations of the Welby Commission.

### PERSONNEL AND PROCEDURE.

The Governor-General and the "Executive" members of his Council are appointed by the Crown. No limit of time is specified for their tenure of office, but custom has fixed it at five years. There are seven Executive Members of Council. These Members hold respectively the portfolios of Education, Health and Land; Home; Finance; Commerce & Railways; Industries and Labour; Law. The Viceroy acts as his own member in charge of Foreign affairs. Railways are administered by a Chief Commissioner with the assistance of a Railway Board; and are for administrative purposes grouped under the aegis of the Railways Department. The Commander-in-Chief may also be and in practice always is, an "Ordinary" member of the Council. He holds charge of the Army Department. The Governors of Madras, Bombay and Bengal become "extraordinary" members if the Council meets within their Presidencies. The Council may assemble at any place in India which the Governor-General appoints. In practice it meets only in Delhi and Simla except for a meeting or two in Calcutta after Christmas, when the Viceroy is usually in residence in the Bengal Capital.

In regard to his own Department each Member of Council is largely in the position of a Minister of State, and has the final voice in ordinary departmental matters. But any question of special importance, and any matter in which it is proposed to over-rule the views of a Local Government, must ordinarily be referred to the Viceroy. Any matter originating in one department which also affects another must be referred to the latter, and in the event of the Departments not being able to agree, the case is re-

ferred to the Viceroy. The Members of Council meet periodically as a Cabinet—ordinarily once or twice a week—to discuss questions which the Viceroy desires to put before them, or which a member who has been over-ruled by the Viceroy has asked to be referred to Council. If there is a difference of opinion in the Council the decision of the majority ordinarily prevails, but the Viceroy can over-rule a majority if he considers that the matter is of such grave importance as to justify such a step. Each departmental office is in the subordinate charge of a Secretary, whose position corresponds very much to that of a permanent Under-Secretary of State in the United Kingdom; but with these differences—that the Secretary is present though does not speak, at Council meetings at which cases under his cognisance are discussed; that he attends on the Viceroy, usually once a week, and discusses with him all matters of importance arising in his Department; that he has the right of bringing to the Viceroy's special notice any case in which he considers that the Viceroy's concurrence should be obtained to action proposed by the Departmental Member of Council; and that his tenure of office is usually limited to three years. The Secretaries have under them Deputy, Under and Assistant Secretaries, together with the ordinary clerical establishments. The Secretaries and Under-Secretaries are often, though by no means exclusively, members of the Indian Civil Service. The Government of India has no Civil Service of its own as distinct from that of the Provincial Governments, and officers serving under the Government of India are borrowed from the Provinces, or, in the case of Specialist recruited direct by contract.

**THE DIVISION OF FUNCTIONS.**

The keynote of the scheme is effective provincial autonomy and the establishment of an immediate measure of responsibility in the provinces all of which are raised to the status of Governors in Council. This demanded a sharp division between Imperial and Provincial functions. The following subjects are reserved to the Government of India, with the corollary that all others vest in the Provincial Governments:—

1. (a) Defence of India, and all matters connected with His Majesty's Naval, Military, and Air Forces in India, or with His Majesty's Indian Marine Service or with any other force raised in India, other than military and armed police wholly maintained by local Governments.

(b) Naval and military works cantonments.

2. External relations, including naturalisation and aliens, and pilgrimages beyond India.

3. Relations with States in India.

4. Political charges.

5. Communications to the extent described under the following heads, namely:—

(a) railway and extra-municipal tramways in so far as they are not classified as provincial subjects under entry 6 (d) of Part II of this Schedule;

(b) aircraft and all matters connected therewith and

(c) inland waterways, to an extent to be declared by rule made by the Governor-General in Council or by or under legislation by the Indian legislature.

6. Shipping and navigation, including shipping and navigation on inland waterways in so far as declared to be a central subject in accordance with entry 5 (c).

7. Light-houses (including their approaches) beacons, lightships and buoys.

8. Port quarantine and marine hospitals.

9. Ports declared to be major ports by rule made by the Governor-General in Council or by or under legislation by the Indian legislature.

10. Posts, telegraph and telephones, including wireless installations.

11. Customs, cotton excise duties, income-tax, salt, and other sources of all-India revenues.

12. Currency and coinage.

13. Public debt of India.

14. Savings Banks.

15. The Indian Audit Department and excluded Audit Departments, as defined in rules framed under section 98-D (1) of the Act.

16. Civil law, including laws regarding status, property, civil rights and liabilities, and civil procedure.

17. Commerce, including banking and insurance.

18. Trading companies and other associations.

19. Control of production, supply and distribution of any articles in respect of which control by a central authority is declared by rule made by the Governor-General in Council or by or under legislation by the Indian legislature to be essential in the public interest.

20. Development of industries, in cases where such development by a central authority is declared by order of the Governor-General in Council, made after consultation with the local Government or local Governments concerned expedient in the public interest.

21. Control of cultivation and manufacture of opium, and sale of opium for export.

22. Stores and stationery, both imported and indigenous, required for Imperial Departments.

23. Control of petroleum and explosives.

24. Geological survey.

25. Control of mineral development, in so far as such control is reserved to the Governor-General in Council under rules made or sanctioned by the Secretary of State, and regulation of mines.

26. Botanical Survey.

27. Inventions and designs.

28. Copyright.

29. Emigration from, and immigration into British India, and inter-provincial migration.

30. Criminal law, including criminal procedure.

31. Central police organisation.

32. Control of arms and ammunition.

33. Central agencies and institutions for research (including observatories), and for professional or technical training or promotion of special studies.

34. Ecclesiastical administration including European cemeteries.

35. Survey of India.

36. Archaeology.

37. Zoological Survey.

38. Meteorology.

39. Census and statistics.

40. All-India services.

41. Legislation in regard to any provincial subject in so far as such subject is in Part II of this Schedule stated to be subject to legislation by the Indian legislature, and any powers relating to such subject reserved by legislation to the Governor-General in Council.

42. Territorial changes, other than inter-provincial, and declaration of law in connection therewith.

43. Regulation of ceremonial, titles, orders, precedence, and civil uniform.

44. Immovable property acquired by, and maintained at the cost of, the Governor-General in Council.

45. The Public Service Commission.

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA.

VICEROY AND GOVERNOR-GENERAL OF INDIA.

His Excellency The Right Hon'ble Freeman Freeman-Thomas, Earl of Willingdon, E., G.M.S.I., G.M.I.E., G.O.M.G., G.B.E., 10th April 1931.

PERSONAL STAFF OF THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL.

*Private Secretary*.—E. C. Mievile, C.S.I., C.M.G.

*Asst. Private Secretary*.—C. B. Duke, I.C.S.

*Military Secretary*.—Colonel A. H. H. Muir, O.B.E., 2/11th Sikh Regiment.

*Personal Assistant*.—W. H. P. de la Hay, M.B.E.

*Surgeon*.—Lieut.-Colonel W. Ross Stewart, M.B., C.H.B., F.R.C.S. (Edin.), I.M.S.

*Assistant to Surgeon*.—J. A. Rogers, M.R.C.S., I.M.D.

*Comptroller of the Household*.—Major J. Britain Jones, The Black Watch (Royal Highlanders).

*Aides-de-Camp*.—Captain J. H. Beattie, Royal Artillery, Captain R. G. Daubeny, I.P.F.; Flight Lt. J. C. E. A. Johnson; Captain G. B. Still, 5/12th Frontier Force Regiment; Captain R. B. Freeman-Thomas, King's Own Yorkshire Light Infantry.

*Indian Aides-de-Camp*.—Risaldar-Major (Honv. Lieut.) Mehtab Singh, Governor-General's Body Guard; Risaldar Major (Honv. Captain), Muhammad Zaman Probyn's Horse.

*Honorary Aides-de-Camp*.—Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Colonel) L. B. Giant, T.D., The Simla Rifles (A.F.I.); Captain A. G. Maundrell, R.I.M.; Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Colonel) F. C. Temple, C.I.E., V.D., The Chota Nagpur Regiment (A.F.I.); Lt.-Col. (Honv. Colonel) W. H. Shoober, The Nagpur Regiment (A.F.I.); Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Colonel) D. R. C. Hartlev, D.S.O., The (Bombay) Field Artillery (A.F.I.); Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Col.) R. S. Wen, V.D., Commanding, The Allahabad Contingent; Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Colonel) A. M. Robertson, M.C., V.D., Commanding 1st Battalion Bengal Nagpur Railway Regiment (A.F.I.); Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Colonel) W. T. C. Huttam, O.B.E., M.C., V.D., Commanding, The Bombay Battalion (A.F.I.); Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Colonel) A. B. Beddow, V.D., Commanding, Surma Valley Light Horse; Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Colonel) T. Lamb, V.D., The Bengal Artillery (A.F.I.); Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Colonel) E. K. Glazebrook, The Rangoon Battalion

(A.F.I.); Lieut.-Colonel (Honv. Col.) A. Duncan, V.D., The Bengal Nagpur Rly. Battalion (A.F.I.), Lt.-Col. (Honv. Col.) G. L. Peters, V.D., Commandant, 2nd Battalion, M. & S. M. Rly. Railway Rifles (A.F.I.).

*Honorary Indian Aides-de-Camp*.—Lieut.-Colonel Thakur Amar Singh, Commandant, Jaipur Lancers; Colonel Shambhaji Rao Bhonsle, O.B.E., Adjutant-General, Gwalior Army; Brigadier Rahmatulla Khan, Thakur, General Staff Officer, Jammu and Kashmir State Forces; Lieut.-Colonel Mirza Kadar Beg, Sardar Bahadur, Commanding 1st Hyderabad Imperial Service Lancers; Sardar-Major (Honv. Captain) Mit Singh, Sardar Bahadur, I.O.M., late 53rd Sikhs; Risaldar-Major Karam Singh, Bahadur, I.D.S.M., late 15th (D.C.O.) Lancers; Risaldar-Major (Honv. Captain) Mohan-din Khan, Sardar Bahadur, C.I.E., I.D.S.M., late 31st (D.C.O.) Lancers, Subedar-Major (Honv. Captain) Dalpat Singh, Sardar Bahadur, I.O.M., late 9th Jat Regiment; Subedar-Major (Honv. Captain) Gulab Shah, Sardar Bahadur, 8/10th Baluch Regiment; Risaldar-Major (Honv. Captain) Jaffar Hussain, H. E. the Governor-General's Body Guard; Risaldar-Major (Honv. Lieut.) Sheikh Fuzuddin, I.D.S.M., 9th Royal Deccan Horse, Subedar Major (Honv. Capt.) Bhikham Singh, Sardar Bahadur, M.C., I.D.S.M.

*Honorary Surgeons*.—Col H. C. Winckworth, R.A.M.C., Col. W. T. McCowen, M.B., C.S., I.M.S.; Colonel D. Ahern, D.S.O., late R.A.M.C.; Colonel E. W. C. Bradfield, C.I.E., O.B.E., M.B.M.S., F.R.C.S., I.M.S.; Colonel A. H. Proctor, D.S.O., M.D., F.R.C.S.F., I.M.S.; Colonel J. P. Cameron, O.S.I., C.I.E., F.R.C.S., I.M.S.; Major W. L. E. Pretz, M.B., R.A.M.C., Colonel G. A. D. Harvey, C.M.G., late R.A.M.C., Lt.-Col. A. G. H. Russell, O.B.E., M.D., I.M.S.; Lt.-Col. A. H. Dick, O.B.E., M.B., Ch.B. (Edin.), F.R.C.S., I.M.S.

*Honorary Assistant Surgeons*.—Ganga Prasad Rawat (United Provinces); M. R. Rao Bahadur A. Lakshmanaswami Mudaliyar Avergal, B.A., M.D. (Madras); M. D. R. David, M.B., C.M. (Mad), F.R.C.S. (Edin.), (Burma); Rai Bahadur Dr. Mathura Das (Punjab); Dr. Dabiruddin Ahmad, O.B.E. (Bengal); G. K. Goverdhan, I.M. & S. (Central Provinces); Khan Bahadur D. J. Asana, I.M. & S., F.C.P.S. (Bombay), Major J. M. Pereira, I.M.D. (B & O).

EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

His Excellency General Sir Philip Walhouse Chetwode, Bart., G.C.B., K.C.M.G., D.S.O., A.D.C., Commander-in-Chief in India.

The Hon'ble Sir James Glegg, K.C.B. (*Finance*).  
The Hon'ble Sir Nripendra Nath Sircar, Kt., (*Law*).

The Hon'ble Kunwar Jagdish Prasad, C.S.I., C.I.E., (*Education, Health and Land*).

The Hon'ble Chaudhuri Muhammad Zafrulla Khan (*Railways and Commerce*).

The Hon'ble Sir Henry Craik, K.C.S.I., (*Home*).

The Hon'ble Sir Frank Noyce, Kt., C.S.I., C.B.L., I.C.S. (*Industries and Labour*).

## SECRETARIES.

## DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION HEALTH AND LANDS.

**Secretary**, G. S. Bajpai, C.I.E., C.B.E., I.C.S.  
**Joint Secretary**, Ram Chandra, C.I.E., M.B.E., I.C.S.

**Deputy Secretary**, M. S. A. Hydari, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
**Addl. Dy. Secy.**, R. H. Hutchings, I.C.S.  
**Educational Commissioner with the Government of India**, Sir George Anderson, Kt., CSI, C.I.E., M.A.

**Asst. Secretary**, H. H. Lincoln, M.B.E.  
**Superintendents**, E. B. Hughes, Dhanpat Rai, C. P. Singer, Khan Sahib Sheikh Talur Ali, B.Sc., and Harichand and J. A. Lamy, B.A. (Hons.).

## FINANCE DEPARTMENT.

**Secretary**, Sir Alan Parsons, K.C.I.E., I.C.S. (on leave.)

**Offg. Secretary**—Hon'ble Mr. P. C. Tallants, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.

**Deputy Secretary**, W. Christie, M.C., I.C.S.

**Budget Officer**, K. Sanjiva Row, M.A.

**Under-Secretary**, B. B. Shearer, I.C.S.

**Additional Under-Secretary**—H. S. Stephenson, I.C.S.

**Assistant Secretaries**, S. M. Ahmed, M.A., and G. K. S. Saima, B.A.

**Superintendents**, B. Grice, Rao Sahib K. Mangesh Rao, B.A., A. T. Chatterjee, P. M. Callaway, Attar Singh, B.A., and N. Sundaresan (Offg.)

**Controller of the Currency**, J. W. Kelly

**Auditor-General**, Sir Ernest Burdon, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., I.C.S.

**Deputy Auditor-General in India**, A. C. Badenoch, C.I.E., I.C.S.

## CENTRAL BOARD OF REVENUE

**Members, Central Board of Revenue**, A. H. Lloyd, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S. and G. S. Hardy, C.I.E., I.C.S. (on leave)

**Offg. Member, Central Board of Revenue**, A. J. Baisman, C.I.E., I.C.S.

## ARMY DEPARTMENT.

**Secretary**, G. H. F. Tottenham, C.I.E., M.L.A., I.C.S.

**Deputy Secretary, and Secretary, Indian Soldiers' Board**, Lt. Col. A. F. R. Lumley, C.I.E., O.B.E.

**Director of Military Lands and Cantonments**,

Colonel H. F. W. Paterson.

**Director, Regulations and Forms**, H. I. Macdonald, O.B.E.

**Under Secretary**, P. Mason, I.C.S.

**Assistant Secretary and Joint Secretary, Indian Soldiers' Board**, J. W. B. Gardner, M.B.E.

**Personal Assistant to Secretary**, Rai Bahadur A. P. Dube.

**Secretary, Principal Supply Officers' Committee (India)**—Captain T. L. Bato, I.O.A.C.

**Superintendents**, Rai Bahadur S. S. Ghosh, (on leave), A. P. West, (on leave), R. W. Simpson, M. J. A. Staggs, (offg.), P. N. Mukherjee, (Offg.)

## MILITARY FINANCE BRANCH.

**Financial Adviser**, A. Macleod, C.I.E., I.C.S.

**Deputy Financial Advisers**, J. C. Bronnunge, M.B.E., A. H. Wilson, B.A., P. E. Barker, V. Natesan, M.A., (Junior), J. R. Hope.

**Assistant Financial Advisers**, W. E. Morton, (on leave), P. N. Hardcastle, Rai Sahib Amar Nath, Rai Sahib Gaya Prasad, F.R.E.S., Rai Sahib Hakumat Rai, and H. D. Banerjee, M.A., (Offg.)

**Superintendents**, Rao Sahib M. Gopalan, S. C. Roy, M.A., A. C. Mukherjee, B.Sc., Bishambar Das, and S. R. Rane, (Offg.)

## HOME DEPARTMENT.

**Secretary**, Hon'ble Mr. M. G. Hallett, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.

**Joint Secretary**, T. Sloan, C.I.E., I.C.S.

**Deputy Secretary**, C. M. Trivedi, O.B.E., I.C.S.

**Addl. Dy. Secy**, Mr. G. W. McElhinny, I.C.S.

**Under-Secretary**, D. H. Elwin, I.C.S.

**Assistant Secretary**, W. D'Almeida, M.B.E. (on leave.)

**Offg. Assistant Secretary**, N. Banerjee.

**Superintendents**, F. H. T. Ward, E. S. Keymer, E. H. Forst, and Khan Sahib Agha Sikandar (offg.), Rai Sahib R. B. Das, Harbans Lal.

## DIRECTOR, PUBLIC INFORMATION.

**Director**, I. M. Stephens, M.A.

**IMPERIAL COUNCIL OF AGRICULTURAL RESEARCH, Chairman**, The Hon. Kuniwar Jagdish Prasad, C.S.I., C.I.E., Kt.

**Vice-Chairman and Principal Administrative Officer**, Dewan Bahadur Sir T. Vijayaraghavacharya, K.B.E.

**Agricultural Expert**, B. C. Burt, C.I.E., M.B.E., B.Sc., I.A.S.

**Animal Husbandry Expert**, Col. A. Oliver, C.B., C.M.G., F.R.C.V.S.

**Secretary**, Rai Bahadur Malik Charan Das.

**Superintendent**, Rai Sahib Tej Bhan Bahl, B.A. (On leave.)

**Superintendent (Offg.)**, Bazlul Karim.

**Statistician**, M. Vaidyanathan, M.A., L.T., F.S.S.

**Chief Economist**, Ramji Das Kapur, M.A., B.Sc.

**Sugar Technologist, Cawnpore**, R. C. Srivastava, B.Sc.

**Locust Res. Entomologist, Karachi**, Rao Sahib Ramachandra Rao Garu, M.A., F.S.

## OFFICE OF THE AGRICULTURAL MARKETING ADVISER TO THE GOVERNMENT OF INDIA.

**Agricultural Marketing Adviser**, Major A. M. Livingstone, M.C., M.A., B.S.C.

## FOREIGN AND POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

**Secretary, Political**, The Hon'ble Sir Bertrand Glancy, K.C.S.I., C.I.E.

**Secretary, Foreign**, H. A. F. Metcalfe, C.S.I., C.I.E., M.V.O.

**Joint Secretary**, R. E. L. Wingate, C.I.E.

**Deputy Secretary, Foreign**, O. K. Caroe, C.I.E.

**Deputy Secretary, Political**, Major C. G. Prior.

**Additional Deputy Secretary**, V. Narahari Rao, M.A.

**Under Secretary**, H. Trevelyan, I.C.S.

**Assistant Secretary**, A. F. Emmer, I.S.O., R. A. K. Hill, (On leave), Rai Bahadur S. C. Biswas (Offg.).

**Military Adviser-in-Chief, Indian States Forces**, Brigadier H. Campbell, C.B., D.S.O., M.V.O.

*Staff Officer to the Military Adviser-in-Chief, Indian States Forces, Major H. C. James, M.C.*

*Superintendents, E. Leicester, I.S.O. (on leave) Rai Bahadur Ranji Das Dhamejah, K.P., (on deputation) Dewar (on deputation), Rai Sahib A. K. Kaul, Rao Sahib B. R. Subramaniam, G. A. Heron, I. S. Gonsalves, M. O. Dover, (on leave) Sardar Sahib Sundar Singh Chhabra, A. J. Courtney, (on deputation), (offg.), S. N. Chatterjee, M.A., (offg.) J. M. Mathews, (offg.), T. A. Coates, (offg.), U. N. Biswas, M.A., (offg.), A. N. B. Nisar, M.A., (offg.), and L. H. Splinks, (offg.).*

# DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE.

*Secretary, The Hon'ble T. A. Stewart, I.C.S.*

*Joint Secretary, H. Dow, C.I.E., I.C.S.*

*Deputy Secretary, H. S. Malik, I.C.S.*

*Secretary Indian Accountancy Bld., M. L. Tannan, I.E.S., Bar-at-Law.*

*Assistant Secretary, Rai Sahib Ladi Pershad, B.A. (on leave), Rai Sahib A. N. Puri, B.A., LL.B. (offg.).*

*Assistant Secretary, G. Corley Smith, M.B.E.*

*Chief Engineer, Lighthouse Department and Chief Inspector of Lighthouses in British India, J. Oswald, M. Inst. C.E.*

*Nautical Advisers to the Government of India Capt. E. V. Whish, O.B.E., R.I.M., (Retd.).*

*Chief Surveyor with the Government of India Engr Capt. J. S. Page, R.I.M.*

*Engineer, Lighthouse Department and Inspector of Lighthouses in British India, A. N. Seal, B.Sc.*

*Actuary to the Government of India, N. Mukerji, M.A., B.L., A.I.A.*

*Officer on Special Duty.—Susil C. Sen, M.Sc., B.L., Attorney-at-Law.*

# POST AND TELEGRAPH DEPARTMENT.

*Director-General, G. V. Jewoor, C.I.E., I.C.S.*

# RAILWAY DEPARTMENT (RAILWAY BOARD.)

## HEADQUARTERS (SIMLA & DELHI.)

*Chief Commissioner, Sir Guthrie Russell.*

*Financial Commissioner, P. R. Rao.*

*Member, A. E. Tylden-Patterson.*

*Director of Mechanical Engineering, J. M. D. Wrench, C.I.E.*

*Director of Traffic, F. D'Souza.*

*Director of Establishment, K. B. Matha Das.*

*Director of Finance, T. S. Sankara Aiyar.*

*Director (Civil Engineering), Lt.-Col. H. L. Woodhouse, M.C., R.E.*

*Secretary, L. H. Kirkness, D.S.O., O.B.E., V.D., M.A.*

*Deputy Director (Establishment), T. W. C. Holt.*

*Deputy Director, Traffic (Commercial), H. M. Jagtiani.*

*Deputy Director Traffic (Transportation), Khan Sahib Z. H. Khan.*

*Deputy Director (Finance), Khan Bahadur Barkat Ali.*

*Deputy Director, Mechanical Engineering, T. G. Creighton.*

*Supervisor of Railway Labour, K. M. Hassan.*

*Assistant Secretary, H. W. C. C. Smith.*

*Timber Advisory Officer, C. W. Scott, I.F.S.*

*Officer on Special Duty, M. E. Bartley.*

*Chief Controller of Standards, J. M. D. Wrench, C.I.E.*

*Deputy Chief Controller of Standards, L. H. Swain.*

*Assistant Chief Controller of Standards, I. S. Cave.*

*Chief Mechanical Draftsman, T. T. Lambe.*

*Chief Struc. Draftsman J. V. S. Edwards.*

*Superintendents, J. S. Sequiera (Traffic), K. S. Raghavan (Finance), Rai Sahib Kishori Lal (Budget), Rai Sahib S. L. Pures (Establishment), Baldeo Sahay Molhon (Stores) and E. Carlson (Works).*

*Assistant-in-charge, Diwanchand.*

# LEGISLATIVE DEPARTMENT.

*Secretary, Sir Lancelot Graham, K.C.I.E., I.C.S., Bar-at-Law.*

*Joint Secretary and Draftsman, Mr. B. N. Rau, C.I.E., I.C.S.*

*Deputy Secretary, G. H. Spence, C.I.E., I.C.S.*

*Assistant Secretary, Rai Amrita Lal Banerjee Bahadur, B.A.*

*Assistant Secretary, A. W. Chick.*

*Superintendents, L. E. James, A. K. Gupta, B.A.*

# SOLICITORS' BRANCH.

*Solicitor, A. Kirke Smith.*

*2nd Solicitor, S. Webb-Johnson, O.B.E.*

*Asst. Solicitor, S. N. Mushran, Bar-at Law.*

# SURVEY OF INDIA.

*Col. H. J. Couchman, D.S.O., M.C.*

# GEOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA.

*Director, L. Leigh Fermor, O.B.E., A.R.S.M., D.S.C. (London), F.G.S., F.A.S.B., M. Inst. M.M., F.R.S.*

*Superintendents, A. M. Heron, D.Sc. (Edin.), F.G.S., F.R.G.S., F.R.S.M.; C. S. Fox, D.S.C. (Birm.), M.I. Min. R., F.G.S.; and E. L. G. Clegg, B. Sc. (Manchester).*

*Assistant Superintendents, H. Crookshank, B.A., B.A.I. (Dub.), E. J. Bradshaw, B.A., B.A.I. (Dub.) M.Sc. (California); A. L. Coulson, D.Sc. (Melb.), D.I.C., F.G.S.; D. N. Wadia, M.A., B.Sc. (Bom.), F.G.S.; F.R.G.S.; J. A. Dunn, D. Sc. (Melb.), D.I.C., F.G.S.; C. T. Barber, M.Sc. (Birm.), F.G.S., M. Inst. P.T.; R. R. Gee, M.A. (Cantab.), F.G.S.; W. D. West, M.A. (Cantab.), M. S. Krishnan, M.A. (Madras), A.R.C.S., D.I.C. Ph. D. (London); J. B. Auden, M.A. (Cantab.); V. P. Sondhi, M.Sc. (Punjab), F.G.S.; H. L. Chhibber, D.Sc. (Punjab), F.G.S., F.R.G.S., P. K. Ghosh, M.Sc. (Cal.), D.I.C., D.Sc. (Lond.); M. R. Sahni, M.A. (Cantab.), D.Sc. (Lond.), D.I.C.*

## BOTANICAL SURVEY OF INDIA.

**Director**, C. C. Calder, B.Sc., B.Sc. (Agr.), F.L.S. F.R.H.S., also Superintendent, Royal Botanic Garden, Shirur, and Superintendent, Cinchona Cultivation, Bengal; **Curator, Industrial Section, Indian Museum**, S. N. Hal, M.Sc., B.Sc., **Systematic Assistant**, V. Narayanaswami, M.A.; **Superintendent, Cinchona Cultivation in Burma**, P. T. Russell, (on leave) Olig. Supdt. G. H. Pothaigill.

## ARCHAEOLOGICAL SURVEY.

**Director General of Archaeology**, J. F. Blakiston, **Deputy Director General**, Khan Bahadur Maulvi Zafar Hasan, B.A., **Superintendent, Archaeological Section Indian Museum and in charge Eastern Circle**, K. N. Dikshit, M.A., **Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Burma Circle**, G. C. Chaudia, A.I.A., **Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Central Circle**, U. Mya, **Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Western Circle**, M. S. Vats, M.A., **Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Southern Circle**, Hasan Hayat Khan, A.R.B.A., **Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Northern Circle**, Mohammad Hamid Kharshi, B.A.; **Officiating Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Frontier Circle**, Di Mohd Nazim, M.A., Ph.D. (Cantab.), **Archaeological Chemist in India**, Khan Bahadur Mohd Sana Ullah, M.Sc., F.S.C., **Government Epigraphist for India**, Dr. N. P. Chakravarti, M.A., Ph.D., **Superintendent for Epigraphy**, C. R. Krishnamachari, B.A., **Assistant Superintendent for Epigraphy**, Vacant, **Assistant Superintendent, Archaeological Section, Indian Museum**, N. G. Majumdar, M.A., **Assistant Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Central India and Rajputana**, H. L. Srivastava, M.A., **Assistant Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Western Circle**, Q. M. Monier, B.A., **Assistant Superintendent, Archaeological Survey Central Circle**, Vacant, **Assistant Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Leave Reserve**, Vacant, **Curator Central Asian Antiquities Museum**, Dr. M. A. Hamid, Ph.D., M.Sc., F.S.C., **Assistant Engineer**, Dr. K. A. Ansari, Ph.D., C.E.; **Officer on Special Duty**, Sir John Marshall, Kt., C.I.E., Litt. D., F.S.A.

## MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS.

**Director-General, Indian Medical Service, (Officiating)**, Major-General G. A. Sprawson, C.I.E., I.M.S.

**Public Health Commissioner with the Government of India**, Lt.-Col. A. J. H. Russell, C.I.E., I.M.S.

**Deputy Director-General, Indian Medical Service**, Lt.-Col. G. G. Jolly, C.I.E.

**Assistant Director-General, Indian Medical Service**, Lieut.-Col. R. Swett, D.S.O., I.M.S.

**Director, Central Research Institute, Kasauli**, Lt.-Col. J. Taylor, D.S.O., M.D., D.P.H., I.M.S.

**Offy. Assistant Director, Central Research Institute, Kasauli**, Major W. J. Webster, M.C., M.D.

**Director-General of Observatories, Poona**, C. W. B. Normand, M.A., D.Sc.

**Director, Kodaikanal and Madras Observatories**, Thoms Roysds, D.Sc.

**Meteorologist, Bombay Observatory**, Dr. S. C. Roy, D.Sc.

**Librarian, Imperial Library, Calcutta**, K. M. Asadullah, B.A., F.L.A.

**Director, Zoological Survey of India, Indian Museum**, Dr. Bahin Prashad, D.Sc.

**Master, Security Printing, Nasik Road**, Major D. Fitz John Fitzmaurice.

**Director, Intelligence Bureau**, Sir Horace Williamson, Kt., C.I.E.

**Director-General of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics**, D. B. Meek.

**Deputy Director-General of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics**, Rai Bahadur S. N. Banerji, B.A.

**Controller of Patents and Designs**, K. Rama Pai, M.A.

## GOVERNORS-GENERAL OF FORT WILLIAM IN BENGAL.

Name.	Assumed charge of office.
Warren Hastings ..	.. 20 Oct. 1774
Sir John Macpherson, Bart. ..	.. 8 Feb. 1785
Earl Cornwallis, K.G. (a) ..	.. 12 Sep. 1786
Sir John Shore, Bart. (b) ..	.. 28 Oct. 1793
(a) Created Marquess Cornwallis, 15 Aug. 1792	
(b) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Teignmouth.	
Lieut.-General the Hon. Sir Alired Clarke, K.C.B. (offg.) ..	.. 17 Mar. 1798
The Earl of Mornington, P.C. (c) ..	.. 18 May 1798
The Marquess Cornwallis, K.G. (2nd time) ..	.. 30 July 1805
Captain L. A. P. Anderson, Sir George H. Barlow, Bart. ..	.. 10 Oct. 1805
Lord Minto, P.C. (d) ..	.. 31 July 1807
The Earl of Moira, K.G., P.C. (e) ..	.. 4 Oct. 1813
John Adam (offg.) ..	.. 13 Jan. 1823
Lord Amherst, P.C. (f) ..	.. 1 Aug. 1823
William Butterworth Bayley (offg.) ..	.. 13 Mar. 1828
Lord William Cavendish Bentinck, G.C.B., G.C.H., P.C. ..	.. 4 July 1828
(c) Created Marquess Wellesley, 2 Dec. 1799	
(d) Created Earl of Minto ..	.. 24 Feb. 1813
(e) Created Marquess of Hastings, 2 Dec. 1816	
(f) Created Earl Amherst ..	.. 2 Dec. 1826

GOVERNORS-GENERAL OF INDIA.

Name.	Assumed charge of office.
Lord William Cavendish Bentinck, G.C.B., G.C.H., P.C. ..	.. 14 Nov. 1834
Sir Charles Metcalfe, Bart. (a) ( <i>offg.</i> ) .. ..	.. 20 Mar. 1835
Lord Auckland, G.C.B., P.C.(b) ..	.. 4 Mar. 1836
Lord Ellenborough, P.C. (c) ..	.. 28 Feb. 1842
William Wilberforce Bird ( <i>offg.</i> ) ..	.. 15 June 1844
The Right Hon. Sir Henry Hardinge, G.C.B. (d) .. ..	.. 23 July 1844
The Earl of Dalhousie, P.C. (e) ..	.. 12 Jan. 1848
Viscount Canning, P.C. (f) ..	.. 29 Feb. 1856

- (a) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Metcalfe.  
 (b) Created Earl of Auckland, 21 Dec. 1839.  
 (c) Afterwards (by creation) Earl of Ellenborough.  
 (d) Created Viscount Hardinge, 2 May 1846  
 (e) Created Marquess of Dalhousie, 25 Aug. 1849  
 (f) Afterwards (by creation) Earl Canning.

NOTE.—The Governor-General ceased to be the direct Head of the Bengal Government from the 1st May, 1854, when the first Lieutenant-Governor assumed office. On 1st April 1912, Bengal was placed under a separate Governor and the appointment of Lieutenant-Governor was abolished.

VICEROYS AND GOVERNORS-GENERAL OF INDIA.

Name.	Assumed charge of office.
Viscount Canning, P.C. (a) ..	.. 1 Nov. 1858
The Earl of Elgin and Kincardine, K.T., G.C.B., P.C. ..	.. 12 March 1862
Major-General Sir Robert Napier, K.C.B. (b) ( <i>offg.</i> ) ..	.. 21 Nov. 1863
Colonel Sir William T. Denison, K.C.B. ( <i>offg.</i> ) .. ..	.. 2 Dec. 1863
The Right Hon. Sir John Lawrence, Bart, G.C.B., K.C.S.I. (c) ..	.. 12 Jan. 1864
The Earl of Mayo, K.P. ..	.. 12 Jan. 1869
John Strachey (d) ( <i>offg.</i> ) ..	.. 9 Feb. 1872

Lord Napier of Merchistoun, K.T. (e) ( <i>offg.</i> ) .. ..	.. 23 Feb. 1872
Lord Northbrook, P.C. (f) ..	.. 3 May 1872
Lord Lytton, G.C.B. (g) ..	.. 12 Apl. 1876
The Marquess of Ripon, K.G., P.C. ..	.. 8 June 1880
The Earl of Dufferin, K.P., G.C.B., G.C.M.G., P.C. (h) ..	.. 13 Dec. 1884
The Marquess of Lansdowne, G.C. M.G. .. ..	.. 10 Dec. 1888
The Earl of Elgin and Kincardine, P.C. .. ..	.. 27 Jan. 1894
Baron Curzon of Kedleston, P.C. ..	.. 6 Jan. 1899
Baron Amthill ( <i>offg.</i> ) ..	.. 30 Apl. 1904
Baron Curzon of Kedleston, P.C. (i) ..	.. 13 Dec. 1904
The Earl of Minto, K. G., P.C., G.C. M.G. .. ..	.. 18 Nov. 1905
Baron Hardinge of Penshurst, P.C., G.C.B., G.C.M.G., G.C.V.O., I.S.O. (j) ..	.. 23 Nov. 1910
Lord Chelmsford .. ..	.. Apl. 1916
Marquess of Reading .. ..	.. Apl. 1921
Baron Irwin .. ..	.. Apl. 1926
The Earl of Willingdon .. ..	.. Apl. 1931

- (a) Created Earl Canning, 21 May 1859.  
 (b) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Napier of Magdala.  
 (c) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Lawrence.  
 (d) Afterwards Sir John Strachey, G.C.S.I., C.I.E.  
 (e) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Napier of Ettrick.  
 (f) Afterwards (by creation) Earl of Northbrook.  
 (g) Created Earl of Lytton, 28 April 1880.  
 (h) Created Marquis of Dufferin and Ava, 12 Nov. 1888.  
 (i) Created an Earl .. .. June 1911.  
 (j) During tenure of office, the Viceroy is Grand Master and First and Principal Knight of the two Indian Orders (G.M.S.I. and G.M.I.E.) On quitting office, he becomes G.C.S.I. and G.C.I.E.; with the date of his assumption of the Viceroyalty.

## The Imperial Legislature.

The gradual evolution of the Indian constitution is fully traced in the article on "The Government of India," which precedes this; so also are the great changes made by the Reform Act of 1919. For the purposes of easy reference the powers of the Legislatures, as well as the special powers reserved to the Governor-General for the discharge of his responsibilities, which are fully set out in the Act, are reproduced below:—

21. (1) Every Council of State shall continue for five years, and every Legislative Assembly for three years, from its first meeting.

Provided that—

(a) either chamber of the legislature may be sooner dissolved by the Governor-General and

(b) any such period may be extended by the Governor-General if in special circumstances, he so thinks fit; and

(c) after the dissolution of either chamber the Governor-General shall appoint a date not more than six months, or with the sanction of the Secretary of State, not more than nine months, after the date of dissolution for the next session of that chamber.

22. (1) An official shall not be qualified for election as a member of either chamber of the Indian legislature, and, if any non-official member of either chamber accepts office in the service of the Crown in India his seat in that chamber shall become vacant.

(4) Every member of the Governor-General's Executive Council shall be nominated as a member of one chamber of the Indian legislature, and shall have the right of attending in and addressing the other chamber, but shall not be a member of both chambers.

24. (3) If any Bill which has been passed by one chamber is not, within six months after the passage of the Bill by that chamber, passed by the other chamber either without amendments or with such amendments as may be agreed to by the two chambers, the Governor-General may in his discretion refer the matter for decision to a joint sitting of both chambers. Provided that standing orders made under this section may provide for meetings of members of both chambers appointed for the purpose, in order to discuss any difference of opinion which has arisen between the two chambers.

(4) Without prejudice to the powers of the Governor-General under section sixty-eight of the principal Act, the Governor-General may where a Bill has been passed by both chambers of the Indian legislature, return the Bill for reconsideration by either chambers.

(7) Subject to the rules and standing orders affecting the chamber, there shall be freedom

of speech in both chambers of the Indian legislature. No person shall be liable to any proceeding in any court by reason of his speech or vote in either chamber, or by reason of anything contained in any official report of the proceedings of either chamber.

25. INDIAN BUDGET:—(1) The estimated annual expenditure and revenue of the Governor-General in Council shall be laid in the form of a statement before both chambers of the Indian legislature in each year.

(2) No proposal for the appropriation of any revenue or moneys for any purpose shall be made except on the recommendation of the Governor-General.

(3) The proposals of the Governor-General in Council for the appropriation of revenue or moneys relating to the following heads of expenditure shall not be submitted to the vote of the legislative assembly, nor shall they be open to discussion by either chamber at the time when the annual statement is under consideration, unless the Governor-General otherwise directs—

(i) interest and sinking fund charges on loans and

(ii) expenditure of which the amount is prescribed by or under any law; and

(iii) salaries and pensions of persons appointed by or with the approval of His Majesty or by the Secretary of State in Council; and

(iv) salaries of chief commissioners and judicial commissioners; and

(v) expenditure classified by the order of the Governor-General in Council as—

(a) ecclesiastical;

(b) political;

(c) defence.

(4) If any question arises whether any proposed appropriation of revenue or money, does or does not relate to the above heads the decision of the Governor-General on the question shall be final.

(5) The proposals of the Governor-General in Council for the appropriation of revenue or moneys relating to heads or expenditure not specified in the above heads shall be submitted to the vote of the legislative assembly in the form of demands for grants.

(6) The legislative assembly may assent or refuse its assent to any demand or may reduce the amount referred to in any demand by a reduction of the whole grant.



(7) The demands as voted by the legislative assembly shall be submitted to the Governor-General in Council, who shall, if he declares that he is satisfied that any demand which has been refused by the legislative assembly is essential to the discharge of his responsibilities, act as if it had been assented to, notwithstanding the withholding of such assent or the reduction of the amount therein referred to, by the legislative assembly.

(8) Notwithstanding anything in this section the Governor-General shall have power, in cases of emergency, to authorise such expenditure as may, in his opinion, be necessary for the safety or tranquillity of British India or any part thereof.

26. EMERGENCY POWERS:—(1) Where either chamber of the Indian legislature refuses leave to introduce or fails to pass in a form recommended by the Governor-General any Bill, the Governor-General may certify that the passage of the Bill is essential for the safety, tranquillity or interests of British India or any part thereof, and thereupon—

(a) if the Bill has already been passed by the other chamber, the Bill shall, on signature by the Governor-General, notwithstanding that it has not been consented to by both chambers, forthwith become an Act of the Indian legislature in the form of the Bill as originally introduced or proposed to be introduced in the Indian legislature, or (as the case may be) in the form recommended by the Governor-General; and

(b) if the Bill has not already been so passed, the Bill shall be laid before the other chamber, and, if consented to by that chamber in the form recommended by the Governor-General, shall become an Act as aforesaid on the signification of the Governor-General's assent, or, if not so consented to shall, on signature by the Governor-General, become an Act as aforesaid.

(2) Every such Act shall be expressed to be made by the Governor-General and shall, as soon as practicable after being made, be laid before both Houses of Parliament, and shall not have effect until it has received His Majesty's

assent, and shall not be presented for His Majesty's assent until copies thereof have been laid before each House of Parliament for not less than eight days on which that House has sat; and upon the signification of such assent by His Majesty in Council and the notification thereof by the Governor-General, the Act shall have the same force and effect as an Act passed by the Indian legislature and duly assented to:

Provided that, where in the opinion of the Governor-General a state of emergency exists which justifies such action, the Governor-General may direct that any such Act shall come into operation forthwith, and thereupon the Act shall have such force and effect as aforesaid, subject, however, to disallowance by His Majesty in Council.

27. SUPPLEMENTAL PROVISIONS:—(1) In addition to the measures referred to in sub-section (2) of section sixty-seven of the principal Act, as requiring the previous sanction of the Governor-General it shall not be lawful without such previous sanction to introduce at any meeting of either chamber of the Indian legislature any measure—

(a) regulating any provincial subject, or any part of a provincial subject, which has not been declared by rules under the principal Act to be subject to legislation by the Indian legislature;

(b) repealing or amending any Act of a local legislature;

(c) repealing or amending any Act or ordinance made by the Governor-General.

(2) Where in either chamber of the Indian legislature any Bill has been introduced or is proposed to be introduced, or any amendment to a Bill is moved, or proposed to be moved, the Governor-General may certify that the Bill or any clause of it, or the amendment affects the safety or tranquillity of British India, or any part thereof, and may direct that no proceedings, or that no further proceedings, shall be taken by the chamber in relation to the Bill, clause, or amendment and effect shall be given to such direction.

## THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY.

*President* :—The Hon. Sir Abdur Rahim, K.C.S.I.*Deputy President* :—Mr. Abdul Matin Chaudhury.

## A. ELECTED MEMBERS (105).

Constituency.	Name.
Madras City (Non-Muhammadan Urban) ..	Mr. S. Satyamurthi.
Ganjam <i>cum</i> Vizagapatam (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. V. V. Giri.
Godavari <i>cum</i> Kistna (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. K. Nageswara Rao.
Guntur <i>cum</i> Nellore (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. N. G. Ranga Avvangal.
Madras ceded districts and Chittoor (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. M. Ananthasayanam.
Salem and Coimbatore <i>cum</i> North Arcot (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. T. S. Avinashilingam Chettiar
South Arcot <i>cum</i> Chingleput (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. C. N. Muthuranga Mudaliar
Tanjore <i>cum</i> Trichinopoly (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Dr. T. S. S. Rajan.
Madura and Ramnad <i>cum</i> Tinnevely (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. P. S. Kumaraswami Raju.
West Coast and Nilgiris (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. Samuel Aaron.
North Madras (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Mr. Umamahsha.
South Madras (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Moulvi Sayyid Murtuza Saheb Bahadur.
West Coast and Nilgiris (Muhammadan) ..	Haji Abdul Sathai H. Essak Sart.
Madras (European) .. .. .	Mr. F. E. James.
Madras Landholders .. .. .	Raja Sri Vasudeva Rajah of Kallengode, Kt., C.I.E.
Madras Indian Commerce .. .. .	Mr. R. Ry. Sami Venentachelam Chetty Garu.
Bombay City (Non-Muhammadan Urban) ..	Dr. G. V. Deshmukh
Ditto.	Mr. Cowasji Jehangir, K.C.I.E., O.B.E.
Sind (Non-Muhammadan Rural) .. .. .	Diwan Lalchand Navabhai.
Bombay Northern Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. Bhulabhai Jivanji Desai.
Bombay Central Division (Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. Ahmed Ebrahim Haroon Jaffer.
Bombay Central Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. Keshavrao Marutirao Jedhe.
Ditto .. .. .	Mr. N. V. Gadgil.
Bombay Southern Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. S. K. Hosmani.
Bombay City (Muhammadan Urban) .. ..	Mr. M. A. Jinnah.
Sind (Muhammadan Rural) .. .. .	Seth Haji Abdulla Haroon.
Ditto. .. .. .	Mr. Nabi Baksh Illahi Bakshi Bhutto.
Bombay (European) .. .. .	Mr. W. B. Hossack.
Ditto. .. .. .	Sir Leslie Hudson, Kt.
The Indian Merchants' Chamber and Bureau (Indian Commerce).	Mr. Mathuradas Vissanji.
Sind Jagirdars and Zamindars (Landholders) ..	Sir Ghulam Hussain Hidayatullah.

Constituency.	Name.
Bombay Millowners' Association (Indian Commerce). **	Mr. Hormusji Peeroshaw Mody.
Calcutta (Non-Muhammadan Urban) .. ..	Mr. Sarat Chandra Bose.
Calcutta Suburbs (Non-Muhammadan Urban) ..	Dr. P. N. Banerjea.
Burdwan Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural) ..	
Presidency Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Pandit Lakshmi Kanta Maitra.
Dacca Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural) ..	Mr. Suryya Kumar Som.
Chittagong and Rajshahi Divisions (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. Akhil Chandra Datta.
Calcutta and Suburbs (Muhammadan Urban) ..	Sir Abdur Rahim, K C S I., Kt.
Burdwan and Presidency Divisions (Muhammadan Rural).	
Dacca <i>cum</i> Mymensingh (Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. A. H. Ghuznavi.
Bakarganj <i>cum</i> Faridpur (Muhammadan Rural)	Mr. A. K. Fuzlul Huq.
Chittagong Division (Muhammadan Rural) ..	Mr. Md. Anwarul Azim.
Rajshahi Division (Muhammadan Rural) ..	Mr. M. A. Baqui.
Bengal (European) .. .. .	Sir Percy Lindsay, Kt., C.B.E.
Do. .. .. .	Mr. J. A. Milligan.
Do. .. .. .	Mr. G. Morgan, C I E.
Bengal Landholders .. .. .	Mr. Dharendra Kanta Lahiri Chaudhury.
Marwari Association, (Indian Commerce) ..	Babu Bagmath Bajoria.
Cities of the United Provinces (Non-Muhammadan Urban).	Dr. Bhagavan Das.
Meerut Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural) ..	Choudhri Raghubir Naram Singh.
Agra Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural) ..	Pundit Sri Krishna Dutta Paliwal.
Rohilkund and Kumaon Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Pundit Govind Ballabh Pant.
Allahabad and Jhansi Divisions (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. Sri Prakasa.
Benares and Gorakhpur Divisions (Non-Muhammadan Rural).	Munshi Iswat Saran.
Lucknow Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural) ..	Shri Mohan Lal Saxena.
Fyzabad Division (Non-Muhammadan Rural) ..	Shidar Jogendra Singh.
Cities of the United Provinces (Muhammadan Urban).	Maulana Shaukat Ali.
Meerut Division (Muhamamdan Rural) .. ..	Qazi Mohammad Ahmad Kazmi.
Agra Division (Muhammadan Rural) .. ..	Mr. T. A. K Sherwani.
Rohilkund and Kumaon Divisions (Muhammadan Rural).	Maulvi Sir Muhammad Yakub, Kt.
United Provinces Southern Division (Muhammadan Rural).	Dr. Zia-ud-Din Ahmed, C.I.E.
Lucknow and Fyzabad Divisions (Muhammadan Rural).	Mr. Mohamed Azhar Ali.
United Provinces (European) .. .. .	Mr. J. R. Scott.
United Provinces Landholders .. .. .	Mr. Vijaya Ananda Gajapatiraj.
Ambala Division (Non-Muhammadan) .. ..	Bhai Parmanand.
West Punjab (Non-Muhammadan) .. .. .	Lala Shum Lal.
Jullundur Division (Non-Muhammadan) .. ..	Lala Faqir Chand.

\*\* Entitled to representation in rotation.

Constituency.	Name.
East Punjab (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Syed Ghulam Bhik Nairang.
East Central Punjab (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Mr. K. L. Ganba.
West Central Punjab (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Mr. H. M. Abdullah.
North Punjab (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Nawab Sahibzada Sayad Sir Mohammad Mehr Shah, Kt.
North-West Punjab (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Khan Saheb Shaik Fazal-i-Haq Piracha.
South-West Punjab (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Khan Bahadur Makhdom Sayad Rajan Bakhsh Shah.
East Punjab (Sikh) .. .. .	Sirdar Mangal Singh.
West Punjab (Sikh) .. .. .	Sardar Sant Singh.
Punjab Landholders .. .. .	Mr. M. Ghlasuddin.
Darbhanga cum Saran (Non-Muhammadan) ..	Mr. Satya Narain Singh.
Muzaffarpur cum Champaran (Non-Muhammadan)	Mr. Bepin Bihari Varma.
Orissa Division (Non-Muhammadan) .. .. .	Pandit Nilakantha Das.
Do. do. .. .. .	Mr. Bhubananda Das.
Patna cum Shahabad (Non-Muhammadan) ..	Mr. Anugrah Narayan Sinha.
Gaya cum Monghyr (Non-Muhammadan) ..	Mr. Shri Krishna Sinha.
Bhagalpur, Purnea and the Santhal Parganas (Non-Muhammadan).	Mr. Deep Narayan Sing.
Chota Nagpur Division (Non-Muhammadan) ..	Babu Ram Narayan Singh.
Patna and Chota Nagpur cum Orissa (Muhammadan).	Mr. Muhammad Nauman.
Bhagalpur Division (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Moulvi Badi-uz-Zaman.
Tirhut Division (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Moulvi Muhammad Shafee Daoodi.
Bihar and Orissa Landholders .. .. .	Mr. Raja Harilhar Prasad Narayan Singh.
Nagpur Division (Non-Muhammadan) .. .. .	Dr. Khare.
Central Provinces Hindi Divisions (Non-Muhammadan).	Seth Govind Das.
Do. do. .. .. .	Mr. Ghanshlam Singh Gupta.
Central Provinces (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Khan Saheb Nawab Siddique Ali Khan.
Central Provinces Landholders .. .. .	Seth Sheodass Daga.
Assam Valley (Non-Muhammadan) .. .. .	Mr. Srijit Nabin Chandra Bardaloi.
Burma Valley cum Shillong (Non-Muhammadan)	Mr. Basanta Kumar Das.
Assam (Muhammadan) .. .. .	Mr. Abdul Matin Chaudhury.
Assam (European) .. .. .	Mr. F. W. Hockenhill.
Burma (Non-European) .. .. .	U. Thein Maung.
Do. .. .. .	Dr. Thein Maung.
Do. .. .. .	U. Ba Si.
Burma (European) .. .. .	Mr. W. J. C. Richards.
Delhi (General) .. .. .	Mr. Asaf Ali.
Ajmer-Merwara (General) .. .. .	Raj Bahadur Seth Bhagechand Soni.
North-West Frontier Province (General) ..	Dr. Khan Saheb.

Province or body represented.	Name.
-------------------------------	-------

NOMINATED MEMBERS—EXCLUDING THE PRESIDENT (41)

(a) OFFICIAL MEMBERS (26)

Government of India	.. .. .	The Hon. Chaudhuri Muhamad Zafrulla Khan.
Do.	.. .. .	The Hon. Sir Frank Noyce, Kt., C.S.I., C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	The Hon. Sir Nilpendra Nath Sircar, Kt.
Do.	.. .. .	The Hon. Sir James Grigg, K.C.B.
Do.	.. .. .	The Hon. Sir Henry Craik, K.C.S.I.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. P. R. Rau.
Do.	.. .. .	Sir Lancelot Graham, K.C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. G. S. Bajpai, C.I.E., C.B.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. H. A. F. Metcalfe, C.S.I., C.I.E., M.V.O.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. G. R. F. Tottenham, C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. A. G. Clow.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. T. Sloan, C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. A. J. Raisman, C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. H. Dow, C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. C. Govindan Nanyar.
Madras	.. .. .	Rao Bahadur A. A. Venkatarama Ayyar
Bombay	.. .. .	Mr. J. Montefath.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. H. K. Kirpalani.
Bengal	.. .. .	Mr. J. M. Chatterjee.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. N. R. Mukharji.
The Punjab	.. .. .	Khan Bahadur Mian Abdul Aziz, C.B.E.
The Central Provinces	.. .. .	Mr. D. H. C. Drake, C.I.E.
Assam	.. .. .	Mr. W. L. Scott, C.I.E.
United Provinces	.. .. .	Mr. L. Owen.
Bihar & Orissa	.. .. .	Mr. P. P. Sinha.
Burma	.. .. .	Mr. B. W. Swithinbank.

(b) Berar representative (1) Mr. M. S. Aney.

(c) Non-OFFICIAL MEMBERS (14).

Bombay	.. .. .	Dr. R. D. Dalal.
Dellu	.. .. .	Mr. Asaf Ali
Bengal	.. .. .	Raj Bahadur Sir Satya Charan Mukherjee, Kt., C.B.E.
The Punjab	.. .. .	Sardar Sir Jawahar Singh, Kt., C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Capt. Sardar Sher Mohammad Khan, C.I.E., M.B.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Hon. Capt. Rao Bahadur Lal Chand, O.M.E.,
Do.	.. .. .	Nawab Malik Allah Baksh Khan Tiwana, M.B.E.
Bihar and Orissa	.. .. .	Mr. Ramaswami Srinivasa Sarma, C.I.E.
North West Frontier Province	.. .. .	Major Nawab Ahmad Nawaz Khan, C.I.E., O.B.E., Nawab of Dera.
Associated Chambers of Commerce	.. .. .	Mr. L. C. Buss.
Indian Christian	.. .. .	Dr. F. X. DeSouza.
The Depressed Classes	.. .. .	Rao Bahadur Mylal Chinnathambi Rajah.
Anglo-Indian Community	.. .. .	Lt.-Col. Sir H. A. J. Gidney, Kt.
Labour Interests	.. .. .	Mr. N. M. Joshi.

## THE COUNCIL OF STATE.

President—The Hon'ble Sir Maneckji Byramji Dadabhoy, K.C.I.E., Kt., Bar-at-Law.

## A.—ELECTED MEMBERS (33).

Constituency.	Name.
Madras (Non-Muhammadian) .. .. .	Diwan Bahadur Sir S. M. Annamalai Chettiyar, Kt.
Do. .. .. .	Mr. Yarlagadda Ranganayakalu Naidu.
Do. .. .. .	Mr. V. C. Vellinghi Gounder.
Do. .. .. .	Diwan Bahadur G. Narayanaswami Chetti, C.I.E.
Madras (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Syed Muhammad Padshah Saheb Bahadur.
Bombay (Non-Muhammadian) .. .. .	Sardar Shri Jagannath Maharaj Pandit.
Do. .. .. .	Mr. Shantadas Askaran
Do. .. .. .	Sir Phiroze C. Sethna, Kt., O.B.E.
Bombay Presidency (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Sirdar Saheb Sir Suleman Cassum Haji Mitha, Kt., C.I.E.
Sind (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Mr. Ali Baksh Muhammad Hussain.
Bombay Chamber of Commerce .. .. .	Mr. F. Miller.
East Bengal (Non-Muhammadian) .. .. .	Babu Jagadish Chandra Banerjee.
West do. do. .. .. .	Kumar Nripandra Narayan Sinha.
West do. do. .. .. .	Mr. Satyandra Chandra Ghose Maulik.
West Bengal (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Mr. Mahmood Suhrawardy.
East do. do. .. .. .	Khan Bahadur Syed Abdul Hafeez.
Bengal Chamber of Commerce .. .. .	Mr. S. D. Gladstone
United Provinces Central (Non-Muhammadian)	Rai Bahadur Lala Mathura Prasad Mehrotra.
United Provinces Northern (Non-Muhammadian)	Rai Bahadur Lala Jagdish Prasad.
United Provinces Southern (Non-Muhammadian)	Pandit P. N. Sapiu.
United Provinces West (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Khan Bahadur Hafiz Muhammad Halim.
United Provinces East (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Shahk Muskur Hosain Kidwai.
Punjab (Non-Muhammadian) .. .. .	Rai Bahadur Lala Ram Saran Das, C.I.E.
Punjab (Sikh) .. .. .	Sardar Buta Singh.
East Punjab (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Khan Bahadur Chandu Muhammad Din.
West Punjab (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Raja Ghazanfar Ali Khan
Bihar and Orissa (Non-Muhammadian) .. .. .	Rai Bahadur Radha Krishna Jalan.
Do. .. .. .	Raja Raghunandan Prasad Singh.
Bihar and Orissa (Muhammadian) .. .. .	Mr. Abu Abdullah Syed Hussain Imam.
Central Provinces (General) .. .. .	Mr. V. V. Kulkari.
Assam (Non-Muhammadian) .. .. .	Sgt. H. P. Barua.
Burma (General) .. .. .	Mr. P. C. D. Chari.
Burma Chamber of Commerce .. .. .	Mr. J. B. Glass.

Constituency.	Name.
---------------	-------

**B.—NOMINATED MEMBERS—*excluding the President.***

*(a) Official Members (13 excluding President.)*

Government of India	.. .. .	His Excellency General Sir Philip Walhouse Chetwode, Bt, G.C.B., K.C.M.G., D.S.O. Kunwar Jagdish Prasad, C.S.I., C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. M. G. Hallett, C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. D G Mitchell, C.S.I., C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Sir Bertrand Glanville, C.S.I., C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. P C Tallents, C.S.I., C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. T. A. Stewart.
Do.	.. .. .	Sir Guthrie Russell, Kt
Do.	.. .. .	Mr J N G Johnson, C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. G. H. Spence, C.I.E.
Madras	.. .. .	Mr. F. W. Stewart, C.I.E.
Bihar and Orissa	.. .. .	Mr. C L. Phillips, C.I.E.

*(b) Berar Representative.*

Berar Representative	.. .. .	Mr. Ganesh Srikrishna Khaparde.
----------------------	---------	---------------------------------

*(c) Non-Official Members.*

Madras	.. .. .	Sir David Devadoss, Kt.
Do.	.. .. .	D. B. Sir K. R. Menon.
Bombay	.. .. .	Khan Bahadur Dr. Sir N. Choksy, Kt., C.I.L.
Bengal	.. .. .	Mr. Jyotsnamath Ghosal, C.S.I., C.I.E.
Do.	.. .. .	Mr. Bijay Kumar Basu.
Do.	.. .. .	Nawab Khwaja Habibullah.
Central Provinces	.. .. .	Sir Maneckji Byramji Dadabhai, K.C.I.E., Kt., (President)
The United Provinces	.. .. .	Mr. Yamm Khan.
Do.	.. .. .	Pundit Gokaran Nath Ugra.
The Punjab	.. .. .	Raja Charanjit Singh.
Do.	.. .. .	Nawab Malik M'd Hayat Khan Noon, C.S.I.
North-West Frontier Provinces	.. .. .	Major Nawab Sir Mahomed Akbar Khan, K.B.E., C.I.E., Khan of Hoti
Bihar	.. .. .	Maharajadhiraj Sir Kameshwar Singh, K.C.I.E., of Darbhanga.

## The Bombay Presidency.

The Bombay Presidency stretches along the west coast of India, from Sind in the North to Kanara in the South. It has an area of 123,623 square miles and a population of 23,040,606. Geographically included in the Presidency but under the Government of India is the first class Native State of Baroda, with an area of 8,164 square miles and a population of 2,443,007. There are no States in political relations with the Government of Bombay, as they are all now under the Government of India.

The Presidency embraces a wide diversity of soil, climate and people. In the Presidency Proper are the rich plains of Gujarat, watered by the Nerbudda and the Tapti, whose fertility is so marked that it has long been known as the Garden of India. South of Bombay City the province is divided into two sections by the Western Ghats, a range of hills running parallel to the coast. Above Ghats are the Deccan Districts, south of these come the Karnatic Districts. On the sea side of the Ghats is the Konkan, a rice-growing tract, intercepted by creeks which make communication difficult. Then in the far north is Sind, totally different from the Presidency Proper, a land of wide and monotonous desert except where irrigation from the Indus has brought abounding fertility. It is proposed to constitute Sind into a separate province with the coming reforms.

### The People.

The population varies as markedly as soil and climate. In Sind Mahomedans predominate. Gujarat has remained true to Hinduism although long under the dominion of powerful Mahomedan kings. Here there is an amplitude of caste divisions, and a people, who although softened by prosperity, are amongst the keenest trading races in the world. The Deccan peasant has been seasoned by adversity; the saying goes that the Deccan expects a famine one year in every three, and gets it; the population is much more homogeneous than in Gujarat, and thirty per cent. are Maharrattas. The Karnatic is the land of the Lingayets, a Hindu reforming sect of the twelfth century, and in the Konkan there is a large proportion of Christians. Four main languages are spoken, Sindhi, Gujarati, Marathi and Kanarese, with Urdu a rough *lingua franca* where English has not penetrated. The main castes and tribes number five hundred.

### Industries.

The principal industry is agriculture, which supports sixty-four per cent. of the population. In Sind the soils are wholly alluvial, and under the influence of irrigation produce yearly increasing crops of wheat and cotton. In Gujarat they are of two classes, the black cotton soil, which yields the famous Broach cottons, the finest in India, and alluvial, which under careful cultivation in Ahmedabad and Kaira makes splendid garden land. The dominant soil characteristic of the Deccan is

black soil, which produces cotton, wheat, gram and millet, and in certain tracts rich crops of sugarcane. The Konkan is a rice land, grown under the abundant rains of the submontane regions, and in the south the Dharwar cotton vies with Broach as the best in India. There are no great perennial rivers suitable for irrigation, and the harvest is largely dependent upon the seasonal rainfall, supplemented by well irrigation. A chain of irrigation works, consisting of canals fed from great reservoirs in the region of unfalling rainfall in the Ghats, is gradually being completed, and this will ultimately make the Deccan immune to serious drought. More than any other part of India the Presidency has been scourged by famine and plague. The evils have not been unmixed, for tribulation has made the people more self-reliant, and the rise in the values of all produce, synchronising with a certain development of industry, has induced a considerable rise in the standard of living. The land is held on what is known as the ryotwari tenure, that is to say, each cultivator holds his land direct from Government under a moderate assessment, and as long as he pays this assessment he cannot be dispossessed.

### Manufactures.

Whilst agriculture is the principal industry, others have no inconsiderable place. The mineral wealth of the Presidency is small and is confined to building stone, salt extracted from the sea, and a little manganese. But the handicrafts are widely distributed. The handloom weavers produce bright-coloured saris, and to a diminishing extent the exquisite kincobs of Ahmedabad and Surat. Bombay silverware has a place of its own, as well as the brass work of Poona and Nasik. But the tendency is to submerge the indigenous handicrafts beneath industry organised on modern lines. Bombay is the great centre in India of the textile trade. This is chiefly found in the headquarter city, Bombay.

Number of Looms in Bombay Island.	73,260
Number of Spindles in Bombay Island.	33,00,688
Number of hands employed in the Textile Industry in Bombay Island.	1,19,943
(daily average.)	
Consumption of Cotton by the Mills in Bombay Island	3,98,988
(In candies of 784 lbs.)	
Number of Spindles in Ahmedabad.	19,78,314
Number of Looms in Ahmedabad	47,224
Number of Spindles in Sholapore Dist.	3,19,624
Number of Looms in Sholapore	6,060
Number of Spindles in the Bombay Presidency (excluding Bombay Island)	31,68,106
Number of Looms in the Bombay Presidency (excluding Bombay Island)	60,322



Great impetus has been given to Bombay industries by the provision of electric power generated fifty miles away on the Ghats, and the year 1919 witnessed a phenomenal flotation of new industrial companies of almost every description.

The situation of Bombay on the western sea-board in touch at once with the principal markets of India and the markets of the West has given Bombay an immense sea-borne trade. The older ports, Surat, Broach, Cambay and Mandvie, were famous in the ancient days; and their bold and hardy mariners carried Indian commerce to the Persian Gulf and the coasts of Africa. But the opening of the Suez Canal and the increasing size of ocean steamers have tended to concentrate it in modern ports with deep water anchorages, and the sea-borne trade of the Presidency is now concentrated at Bombay and Karachi, although attempts are being made to develop Mormugao in Portuguese territory into an outlet for the trade of the Southern Mahratta Country, and Port Okha as a port of considerable importance for Kathiawar and Gujarat.

#### Administration.

The Presidency is administered by a Governor and an Executive Council of two members, with the assistance of two Ministers. The exact change made in the functions of the Provincial Governments is indicated in the section on the Provincial Governments (q. v.) where a description is given of the division of the administration into two branches, the Reserved Subjects, administered by the Governor and his Council and the Transferred Subjects, administered by the Governor and his Ministers, the whole Government commonly meeting and acting as one. In another part of that section the division between Reserved and Transferred subjects is shown. This new form of administration under the Reform Act of 1919 came into operation in January 1921. All papers relating to public service business reach Government through the Secretariat, divided into seven main departments, each under a Secretary (a) Finance; (b) Revenue; (c) Home and Ecclesiastical; (d) Political and reforms; (e) General and Educational; (f) Legal; (g) Public Works. The senior of the Civilian Secretaries is entitled the Chief Secretary. The Government is in Bombay from November to the end of May; and in Poona from June to November; but the Secretariat is always in Bombay. Under the Governor-in-Council the Presidency is administered by four Commissioners. The Commissioner in Sind has considerable independent powers. In the Presidency Proper there are Commissioners for the Northern Division; with headquarters at Ahmedabad; the Central Division at Poona; and the Southern Division at Belgaum. Each district is under a Collector, usually a Covenanted Civilian, who has under him one or more Civilian as Assistant Collectors, and one or more Deputy Collectors. A collectorate contains on an average from eight to ten talukas, each consisting of from one to ten hundred villages whose whole revenues belong to the State. The village officers are the patel, who is the

head of the village both for revenue and police purpose; the talati or kulkarni, clerk and accountant; the messenger and the watchman. Over each Taluka or group of villages is the mamlatdar, who is also a subordinate magistrate. The charge of the Assistant or Deputy Collector contains three or four talukas. The Collector and Magistrate is over the whole District. The Commissioners exercise general control over the Districts in their Divisions.

#### Justice.

The administration of justice is entrusted to the High Court sitting in Bombay, and comprising a Chief Justice, who is a barrister, and nine puisne judges, either Civilian, Barristers, or Indian lawyers. In Sind the Court of the Judicial Commissioner (The Judicial Commissioner and three Additional Judicial Commissioners) is the highest court of civil and criminal appeal. The growing importance of Karachi and Sind has, however, necessitated the raising of the status of the Judicial Commissioner's Court and the passing of the Sind Courts Act in August 1926, which contemplates the creation of a Chief Court for Sind with a Chief Judge and three or more Puisne Judges. The Act, however, has not yet been put into effect owing to financial difficulties. Of the lower civil courts the court of the first instance is that of the Subordinate Judge recruited from the ranks of the local lawyers. The Court of first appeal is that of the District or Assistant Judge, or of a first class subordinate judge with special powers. District and Assistant Judges are Indian Civilian, or members of the Provincial Service or the Bar. In cases exceeding Rs. 5,000 in value an appeal from the decision of the Subordinate or Assistant Judge and from the decision of the District Judge in all original suits lies to the High Court. District and Assistant Judges exercise criminal jurisdiction throughout the Presidency but original criminal work is chiefly disposed of by the Executive District Officers and Resident and City Magistrates. Capital sentences are subject to confirmation by the High Court. In some of the principal cities Special Magistrates exercise summary jurisdiction (Bombay has six Presidency Magistrates, as well as Honorary Magistrates exercising the functions of English Justices of the Peace) and a Court of Small Causes, corresponding to the English County Courts.

#### Local Government.

Local control over certain branches of the administration is secured by the constitution of local boards and municipalities, the former exercising authority over a District or a Taluka, and the latter over a city or town. These bodies are composed of members either nominated by Government or elected by the people, who are empowered to expend the funds at their disposal on education, sanitation, the construction of roads and tanks, and general improvements. Their funds are derived from cesses on the land revenue, the toll, ferry funds and local taxes. The tendency of recent years has been to increase the elective and reduce the nominated element, to allow these bodies to elect their

own chairmen, whilst larger grants have been made from the general revenues for water supply and drainage.

The Bombay Municipal Boroughs Act of 1925 works further advance in the matter of local Self-Government in the Presidency. The Act provides more adequate basis for Municipal Administration in the larger cities of the Bombay Presidency. The larger municipalities are now styled as Municipal Boroughs which are now 30 in number. The executives of these Borough Municipalities are invested with larger powers than hitherto exercised. Another important change introduced by the Act was the extension of municipal franchise to occupiers of dwellings or buildings with annual rental values of Rs. 12 or with capital value of not less than Rs. 200.

### Public Works.

The Public Works Department is under the control of two Chief Engineers who act as Secretaries to the Government; one for Roads, Buildings, Railways, etc., and the other for Irrigation. Under them are Superintending Engineers in charge of Canals and Executive Engineers in charge of divisions, the Consulting Architect and the Electrical Engineer. The chief irrigation works are in Sind and consist of a chain of canals fed by the annual inundations from the Indus. The Lloyds Barrage and canals project which was inaugurated in 1923 is the greatest irrigation Scheme in the world and is designed to ensure the vast areas of fertile land in Sind a regular and constant supply of water. It will enable about 6 million acres of crops to be irrigated annually, i.e., about as much area irrigated in Egypt. The scheme is not only vital to the future of Sind but of indirect benefit to the whole of India. The whole scheme is estimated to cost over 15 million sterling or 20 crores of rupees. The Barrage was formally opened by the Viceroy and Governor General of India on 13th January 1932. In the Presidency proper there is a chain of protective irrigation works, originating in reservoirs in the Ghat regions. The principal works are the Nira Canal fed by Lake Whiting impounded by the Lloyd Dam at Bhatgar, the Pravara Canals fed by Lake Arthur Hill, impounded by Wilson Dam at Bhandardara, the Mutha Canals fed by Lake Mhe at Khadakvasla, the Godavari Canals fed by Lake Beal at Nandur Madhmeshwar and the Gokak Canal. The Mutha Canals and the Gokak Canal were completed in 1896-97, the Nira Left Bank Canal in 1905-06, the Godavari Canals in 1915-16 and the Pravara Canals in 1926-27. The Nira Right Bank Canal which has been under construction since 1912 is nearing completion. The Wilson Dam at Bhandardara the second highest yet constructed by Engineers the world over was opened by His Excellency the Governor on 10th December 1926. The Lloyd Dam at Bhatgar which is 5,333 feet in length, 190 feet in height and 124 feet in width was opened by H. E. Sir Leslie Wilson on 27th October 1928. It cost Rs. 172 lakhs. It is remarkable as being the largest Dam in volume hitherto constructed and contains 21½ million cubic feet of masonry. The Assuan Dam in Egypt is popularly supposed to be the largest Dam in existence but that contains 19 million

cubic feet. It cost also nearly 50 per cent. more than the Lloyd Dam. An idea of the magnitude of the Lloyd Dam can be gathered from the fact that if a wall 6 feet high and 15 inches thick were constructed from the masonry in the Dam it would stretch a distance of 520 miles, say from Bombay to Nagpur. These projects will irrigate certain tracts most liable to famine.

### Police.

The Police Force is divided into 3 categories, viz., District Police, Railway Police and the Bombay City Police. The District and Railway Police in the Presidency proper are for the purpose of control under the Inspector-General of Police who is assisted by three Deputy Inspectors-General, of whom two are in charge of Kanges and the third is in charge of the Criminal Investigation Department and the Finger Print Bureau. District and Railway Police in Sind are under the Deputy Inspector-General of Police for Sind, subject to the control of the Commissioner-in-Sind. The executive management of the Police in each district and on Railways in the Presidency proper as well as in Sind is vested in a Superintendent of Police under the general direction of the Magistrate of the District concerned except in the case of the Railway Police. For the purposes of effective supervision over the investigation and prevention of crime, some of the larger districts are divided into one or more sub-divisions each under a Sub-Divisional Officer who is either an Assistant Superintendent of Police, or an Inspector of Police, a Deputy Superintendent of Police, Sub-Inspectors are the officers in charge of Police Stations and are primarily responsible under the law, for the investigation of offences reported at their Police Stations. Officers appointed directly to the posts of Assistant Superintendents of Police, Deputy Superintendents of Police, Inspectors and Sub-Inspectors undergo a course of training at the Central Police Training School at Nasik before being posted to Districts for executive duty. The Bombay City Police is a separate force under the Commissioner of Police who is directly responsible to Government.

### Education.

Education is imparted partly through direct Government agency, and partly through the medium of grants-in-aid. Government maintain Arts Colleges at Bombay, Andheri, Poona, Ahmedabad and Dharwar; the Grant Medical College, the Poona College of Engineering, the Agricultural College, Veterinary College, School of Art, Law College and a College of Commerce. Most of the secondary schools are in private hands. The primary schools are maintained by Local Authorities, with a grant-in-aid. The Bombay Municipality is responsible for primary education in Bombay City (q. v., Education).

The Quinquennial Report on Public Instruction in the Bombay Presidency for the year 1927-1932 reveals much information regarding the progress of education in recent years. The passing in 1923, of the Primary Education Act was perhaps the most important event in the history of Primary Education in the Bombay Presidency during the last 30 or 40

years whereby the control of Primary Education was transferred from the Department to the Local Authorities. Most of the Boards have prepared schemes for the expansion of education, some of them on a compulsory basis, and many boards have levied additional taxation but the finances of Government have not permitted them to perform to the full the part contemplated by the Act. The fact, however, must not be lost sight of that during the quinquennium the assignments of Government to Primary Education fell from Rs. 1,21,59,848 to Rs. 1,18,17,308 the decrease was mainly due to retrenchment in Government grants during 1931-32.

"Reports on Public Instruction in this presidency during the last five or six years however point to the fact that there has been considerable decline in the efficiency of Primary Education since the transfer of control" says the Director of Public Instruction. "It will be seen from these reports that the factor which has militated more than any other against efficiency has been communalism." The composition of the various District Local Boards has had its effect on the working of the Primary Education Act. The majority of School Boards which came into existence developed communal tendencies and this attitude influenced the selection of the supervising and teaching staff and then transfers and promotions."

The quinquennium has been noticeable for the greater recognition given to the Educational needs of the backward classes especially in Primary Education and a very liberal system for these classes has been introduced by Government since 1924.

Lack of funds has cramped the activities of Government in the field of Primary and Secondary Education. Economy has been the dominating note of the Educational policy throughout the quinquennium. In view of the present financial stringency which precludes Government from providing additional funds for Secondary Education there would appear to be some grounds for raising the fees in Government Schools; but Government have decided not to take any action in this direction at present. In the case of Primary Education Government were compelled to apply a cut of 5 per cent. to the grants payable to local authorities in 1931-32. Since then it has become necessary to increase the cut to 20 per cent. So far from it being possible to provide the funds required for the expansion of Secondary and Higher Education, it has been necessary to exercise retrenchment, and that too in directions in which it could not be applied without educational loss. As one instance only, the Director of Public Instruction mentions the discontinuance of the scheme of Medical Inspection after it had been in existence for a year. Among the chief purposes for which additional funds are required, perhaps the most important is that for additional provision for Technical and Industrial Education, including the expansion of the College of Engineering and the establishment of a Technological institution of an advanced nature. The total expenditure on Education increased from Rs. 3,81,49,449 in 1926-27 to Rs. 3,99,27,898 in 1931-32 or an increase of 4.7 per cent. against 29.6 per cent. during the last quinquennium.

The total number of institutions increased during the quinquennium from 16,211 to 17,150. Recognised institutions increased by 1,145 to 15,929 while unrecognised institutions decreased by 197 to 1,230. Of the recognised institutions, 16 are Arts and 11 Professional Colleges and 886 Secondary Schools, 14,694 Primary Schools and 349 Special Schools.

The total number of recognised and unrecognised educational institutions during the year 1932-33, was 16,871 and the number of pupils 1,332,087.

Out of a total of 26,848 towns and villages 10,763 possessed schools, the average area served by each town or village with a school being 11.5 square miles. The percentage of pupils in recognised institutions to the total population of the Presidency was 5.95, in 1932-33. Of the total number of 1,332,087 pupils under instruction, 1,033,521 were boys and 298,566 were girls.

Hindu pupils in recognised institutions numbered 966,230. Muhammadans 234,146, Indian Christians 39,070, Parsis 17,903, Europeans and Anglo-Indians 5,489. The rest comprised 35,354.

The total expenditure on education in 1932-33 was Rs. 381½ lakhs, of which 44.4 per cent. was met from Government funds, 18.9 per cent. from Board funds, 22.2 per cent. from fees, and 14.7 per cent. from other sources. Primary schools absorbed over Rs. 205 lakhs, exclusive of expenditure on inspection, construction, and repairs.

The Educational Department is administered by a Director, with an Inspector in each Division and a Deputy or Assistant Inspector in each district.

Higher education in the Presidency is controlled by the Bombay University which was established in 1857. The constitution of the University has recently undergone, however, considerable changes in virtue of a new enactment known as the Bombay University Act of 1928. This Act altered the whole constitution of the University so as to make it adequately representative with a view to bringing into closer association with the public the industrial commercial and civic life of the people of the Presidency to enable it to provide greater facilities for higher education in all branches of learning including Technology and to undertake on a larger scale than heretofore post-graduate teaching and research, while continuing to exercise due control over the teaching given by colleges affiliated to it from time to time. The new University Department of Chemical Technology was formally inaugurated by His Excellency the Governor of Bombay on 15th November 1933. The authorities of the University, as now constituted, are chiefly the Chancellor, Vice-Chancellor, the Syndicate, the Academic Council and the Senate. The Senate consisting of fellows is the supreme governing body of the University. The number of fellows is 144 of whom 40 are nominated by the Chancellor and 11 are ex-officio. The Academic Council consisting of educational experts deals with all purely academical questions. This body works in collaboration with the Syndicate which is the principal executive of the University.

The principal educational institutions are:—

**Government Arts Colleges—**

Elphinstone College, Bombay, Principal, Mr. G. B. Jathar (Offg.).  
 Ismail College, Anderl (Bombay), Principal, Dr. M. B. Rohman, M.A. (Punjab), Ph. D. (Cambridge).  
 Gujrat College, Ahmedabad, Principal, G. Findlay Shirras, M.A., F.E.S. (Offg.).  
 Karnatak College, Dharwar, Principal, Mr. A. C. Farran.  
 Royal Institute of Science, Bombay, Principal, Dr. Thomas S. Wheeler, F.I.C., Ph.D., F.R.C.S.I.

**Private Arts Colleges—**

St. Xavier's, Bombay (Society of Jesus), Principal, Rev. G. Palacios, S.J.  
 Wilson College, Bombay (Scottish Mission), Principal, Rev. J. Mackenzie, M.A.  
 Fergusson College, Poona (Deccan Educational Society), Principal, G. S. Mahajan, M.A., B.Sc.  
 Baroda College, Baroda (Baroda State), Principal, S. G. Burrow, B.Sc.  
 Samaldas College, Bhavnagar (Bhavnagar State), Principal, Mr. T. K. Shahani, M.A.  
 Bahauddin College, Junagadh State, Principal, Mr. Charles Saldanha.  
 Sir Parashurambhau College, Principal, R. D. Karmarkar, Poona  
 M.T.B. Arts College, Surat, Principal, N.M. Shah  
 D. J. Sind College, Karachi, Principal, S. B. Butani.  
 Sind National College, Hyderabad, Principal, B. R. Kumar.  
 Gokhale Education Society's H.P.T. Arts College, Nasik, Principal, T. A. Kulkarni.  
 Willingdon College, Kupwad (Sangli), Principal, P. M. Limaye.

**Private Art Colleges—**

Rajaram College, Kolhapur, Principal, Dr. Balkrishna.  
 Nowrojee Wadia College, Poona, Principal, K. M. Khadye.  
 The Lingaraj College, Belgaum, Principal, Dr. N. C. Nandmath.  
 C. and S. College, Shikarpur Sind, Principal, G. P. Hazari, M.A., A.I.R.O.

**Special Colleges—**

Grant Medical College, Bombay (Government), Dean, Major S. L. Bhata, I.M.S.  
 College of Engineering, Poona (Government), Principal, Mr. C. Graham Smith, O.B.E.  
 Agricultural College, Poona (Government), Principal, V. G. Gokhale.  
 Chiefs' College, Rajkot, Principal, Mr. A. C. Miller, O.B.E.  
 Law College, Bombay, Principal, Mr. A. A. Fyze, M.A., (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law.  
 College of Commerce, Bombay, Principal, Mr. M. J. Antia. (Offg.).  
 Veterinary College, Bombay, Principal, Mr. V. R. Phadke, G.B.V.C., J.P.  
 Haffkine Institute, Bombay, Director, Lt. Col. Sahib Singh Sokhey, I.M.S.  
 Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay (Government), Director, Mr. W. E. G. Solomon.  
 Victoria Technical Institute, Bombay, Principal, G. W. Burley, D.Sc.

**Special Colleges—**

Secondary Training College, Bombay, Principal, H. V. Hampton.

**Private Professional Colleges—**

Seth G. S. Medical College, Bombay, Dean Dr. Jivraj N. Mehta.  
 N.E.D. Civil Engineering College, Karachi Principal, Mr. G. W. Gokhale.  
 Law College, Poona, Principal, Mr. J. R. Gharpure.  
 Sir Lallubhai Shah Law College, Ahmedabad, Principal, Mr. J. S. Setna.  
 Sind Collegiate Board's Law College, Karachi, Principal, Mr. C. Lobo.  
 Law College, Kolhapur, Principal, S. K. Kelavkar.

**Medical.**

The Medical Department is in the charge of the Surgeon-General who is a member of the I. M. S., and Public Health in that of the Director of Public Health, who is usually a non I.M.S. Officer. Civil Surgeons stationed at each district headquarters are responsible for the medical work of the district: whilst sanitation is entrusted to one of the Assistant Directors of Public Health. Four large hospitals are maintained by the Government in Bombay, and the accommodation in them has been recently increased by 300 beds in one hospital and 180 beds in another hospital. A number of beds in the Bombay City had to be closed during 1931-32 owing to shortage of funds. Well-equipped hospitals exist in all important up-country stations. Over 3,734,974 persons including 104,534 in-patients were treated during the year 1932. The Presidency contains 6 Lunatic Asylums and 16 institutions for the treatment of Lepers. Vaccination is carried out by a staff under the direction of the Director of Public Health. Sanitary work has received an immense stimulus from the large grants made by the Government from time to time.

**Finance.**

Under the Reform Scheme of 1919 Provincial Finance entered on a new phase. Before the passing of this Act Provincial finance was incorporated in Imperial Finance. The Provinces had certain heads of revenue of their own and other heads which they divided with the Government of India. By the new constitution a comparatively clean cut was made between the finances of the Government of India and those of the Provinces. Such revenues as they enjoy the Provinces enjoy in full, and in return they make cash contributions to the Government of India, fixed for a term of years. The general principle underlying this settlement is that those contributions shall gradually disappear. These contributions have now been remitted.

The Finance Member, introducing the budget estimates for 1934-35, in the Bombay Legislative Council spoke as follows:—“Sir, Government have re-organised their finances on a basis of solvency. But they realise as well as do members of this House that this is a budget of attenuation and that much has yet to be done to place their finances on a fully sound basis. . . . The continuance of economic depression throughout the presidency is a matter of most serious concern to government and they are examining in concert with other governments in India what measures are necessary for the alleviation of the distress of the agricultural class. This is a problem which is to-day engaging the attention of all governments in the world.”

Estimated Revenue for 1934-35.

PRINCIPAL HEADS OF REVENUE.				Rs.		Rs.
V	Land Revenue .. ..	4,77,98,000				
VI	Excise .. ..	3,52,71,000				
VII	Stamps .. ..	1,56,00,000	XXX	Civil Works .. ..	41,72,000	
VIII	Forests .. ..	48,30,000	XXXI	Bombay Development Scheme .. ..	7,60,000	
IX	Registration .. ..	10,20,000				
IXA	Scheduled Taxes ..	18,50,000				
				Total ..	49,32,000	

Estimated Expenditure for 1934-35.

DIRECT DEMANDS ON THE REVENUE.			Debt Services.		
		Rs.			Rs.
5.	Land Revenue .. ..	62,90,000	19.	Interest on Ordinary Debt ..	2,07,51,000
6.	Excise .. ..	47,45,000	20.	Interest on other obligations ..	2,27,000
7.	Stamps .. ..	2,30,000	21.	Reduction or avoidance of debt .. ..	4,34,000
8.	Forest .. ..	32,71,000			
8A.	Forest Capital outlay .. ..	59,000		Total ..	2,14,12,000
9.	Registration .. ..	6,28,000			
9A.	Scheduled Taxes .. ..	28,000			
	Total ..	1,52,51,000			
<i>Irrigation, Embankment, &amp;c., Revenue Account.</i>			<i>Civil Administration.</i>		
14.	Interest on works for which Capital Accounts are kept ..	1,03,01,000	22.	General Administration ..	2,06,24,000
15.	Other Revenue Expenditure financed from Ordinary Revenue .. ..	11,24,000	24.	Administration of Justice ..	68,28,000
15.	(1) Other Revenue Expenditure financed from famine Relief fund .. ..	10,89,000	25.	Jails and Convict Settlements ..	20,94,000
	Total ..	1,25,14,000	26.	Police .. ..	1,76,02,000
			27.	Ports and Pilotage .. ..	7,000
			30.	Scientific Departments ..	92,000
			31.	Education .. ..	1,80,32,000
			32.	Medical .. ..	46,50,000
			33.	Public Health .. ..	25,92,000
			34.	Agriculture .. ..	25,80,000
			35.	Industries .. ..	4,08,000
			37.	Miscellaneous Departments ..	5,47,000
	Total ..	1,25,14,000		Total ..	7,60,56,000

Civil Works.		Capital Account not charged to Revenue.	
	Rs.		Rs.
41. Civil Works .. .. .	90,43,000	55. Construction of Irrigation Works .. .. .	1,65,91,000
42. Bombay Development Scheme.	3,66,900	56A. Capital outlay on Public Health .. .. .	31,000
Total .. .. .	94,09,900	59. Bombay Development Scheme .. .. .	2,87,000
<b>Miscellaneous.</b>		60. Capital outlay for Civil Works (P. W.) .. .. .	13,000
45 & 45A. Superannuation Allowances and Pensions ..	97,04,000	60A. Other Provincial Works not charged to Revenue ..	40,000
46. Stationery and Printing ..	12,64,000	60B. Payments of commuted value of Pensions .. ..	13,31,000
47. Miscellaneous .. .. .	26,27,000	Debts, Deposits and Advances (Total of debt heads) ..	1,22,61,000
Total .. .. .	1,45,95,000	Total Disbursement ..	18,27,31,900
52. Extraordinary Charges ..	1,15,000	Closing balance ..	71,87,100
Expenditure in England ..	38,62,000	Grand Total .. .. .	18,99,19,000
Total Expenditure charged to revenue .. .. .	15,22,14,900		

**Governor and President-in-Council.**

Capt. The Hon Michael Herbert Knatchbull, M.C.,  
5th Baron Broughborne

**Personal Staff.**

Private Secy.—C. H. Bristow, B.A., I.C.S.

Medical Secretary—Major C. G. Toogood

Surgeon—Major P. A. Opie, M.B., R.A.M.C.

**Aides-de-Camp**—J. G. Maxwell-Gumbleton, Esq.  
Indian Police Lt. M. V. Milbank, The Coldstream Guards, Lieut. J. H. Alms, The Somerset Light Infantry, Lieut. I. D. Elliot, Royal Navy (Retd.)

**Hon. Aides-de-Camp**—Engineer Captain W. W. Collins, M.I.N.A., R.I.M., H. E. Butler, Esq., Dy. Comr. of Police, Bombay City, Capt. F. W. Brett, Light Motor Petrol, Bombay, Bn. A.F.I. Major R. S. Moberley, O.B.E., V.D., 1st Battalion G.I.P. Ry. Rect. A.F.I., Capt. Sardar Bhimajirao Nagoji Rao alias Bhausaheb Patankar

**Commandant, H. E. the Governor's Bodyguard**—Major G. E. Portal, 2nd Lancers (Gardner's Horse.)

**Indian Aide-de-Camp**—Risaldar Hony. Lt. Natha Singh, I.D.S.M.

**Members of Council and Ministers.**

The Hon. Khan Bahadur, D. B. Cooper, J. P., Finance and Revenue; The Hon'ble Mr. R. D. Bell, C.I.E., I.C.S., J.P., Home and General, (on leave), Mr. C. W. A. Turner, (Offg.)

The Hon. Sir Shah Nawaz Khan Ghulam Murtaza Khan Bhutto, M., C.I.E., O.B.E. (Local Self-Govt.) and The Hon. Diwan Bahadur S. T. Kambh, B.A., M.B., J.P., (Education).

The Local Self-Government portfolio includes, among other subjects, Medical Administration, Public Health, Sanitation, Forests, and Public Works (transferred). The Minister of (Education) also deals with the Civil Veterinary Department, Excise, Co-operative Societies and Agriculture.

**SECRETARIES TO GOVERNMENT.**

**Chief Secretary, Political and Reforms Department**—C. W. A. Turner, C.I.E., I.C.S., J.P., Mr. J. H. Garrett (Offg.)

**Home and Ecclesiastical Department**—R. M. Maxwell, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S., J.P.

**Revenue Department**—J. A. Madan, C.I.E., I.C.S.

**General and Educational Departments**—H. F. Knight, I.C.S.

**Finance Department**—C. G. Freke, I.C.S., J.P.

**Legal Department and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs**—G. Davis, Barr-at-Law, I.C.S.

**Public Works Department**—C. M. Lane, I.S.E., J.P.

**MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS.**

**Commissioner of Income Tax**—Khan Bahadur J. B. Vachha, C.I.E.

**Director of Veterinary Services**—E. S. Farbrother, M.R.V.C.V.S., I.V.S.

**Advocate-General**—Kenneth McI. Kemp.

**Inspector-General of Police**—E. E. Turner, (Offg.)

**Director of Public Instruction**—W. Grieve, M.A., B.Sc.

**Surgeon-General**—Vacant.  
**Oriental Translator**—Abdul Kadir M. Hussain, J.P.  
**Chief Conservator of Forests**—C. E. L. Gilbert.  
**Talukdars Settlement Officer**—A. H. Dracup, B.A. (Cantab).  
**Inspector-General of Registration**—J. P. Brander, I.C.S.  
**Director of Agriculture**—B. S. Patel  
**Registrar of Co-operative Societies**—K. L. Punjabi, I.C.S.  
**Municipal Commissioner, Bombay**—I. H. Taunton, I.C.S., (on leave); C. B. B. Clee, (Offg.)  
**Vice-Chancellor, Bombay University**—V. N. Chandavarkar, Bar-at-Law.  
**Registrar, Bombay University**—S. R. Dongerkery, B.A., LL.B.  
**Commissioner of Police, Bombay**—W. R. G. Smith.  
**Director of Public Health**—Major A. Y. Dabholkar, I.M.S., (Officiating).  
**Accountant-General**—P. Mohan Rao, M.A.  
**Inspector-General of Prisons**—Lt. Col. E. E. Doyle, D.S.O., I.M.S.  
**Postmaster-General**—C. D. Rao.  
**Collector of Customs**—M. Shale, I.C.S.  
**Collector of Salt Revenue**—Maneklal Lalubhai (Offg.)  
**Commissioner of Excise**—J. P. Brander, M.A., I.C.S.  
**Consulting Surveyor to Government**—T. H. G. Stamper, F.S.E.  
**Registrar of Companies**—H. C. B. Mitchell  
**Commissioner of Labour and Director of Information**—J. F. Jennings, C.B.E., Bar-at-Law.  
**Sheriff**—Sir Shapoorjee Bhimnoria, Kt.

GOVERNORS OF BOMBAY.

Sir Abraham Shipman .. .. 1862  
 Died on the island of Anjediva in Oct. 1864  
 Humfrey Cooke .. .. 1865  
 Sir Gervase Lucas .. .. 1866  
 Died, 21st May 1867.  
 Captain Henry Garey (Officiating) .. 1867  
 Sir George Oxenden .. .. 1868  
 Died in Surat, 14th July 1869.  
 Gerald Aungier .. .. 1869  
 Died in Surat, 30th June 1877.  
 Thomas Rolt .. .. 1877  
 Sir John Child, Bart. .. .. 1881  
 Bartholomew Harris .. .. 1890  
 Died in Surat, 10th May 1894.  
 Daniel Annesley (Officiating) .. .. 1894  
 Sir John Gayer .. .. 1894  
 Sir Nicholas Waite .. .. 1704  
 William Aislabie .. .. 1708  
 Stephen Strutt (Officiating) .. .. 1715  
 Charles Boone .. .. 1715  
 William Phipps .. .. 1722  
 Robert Cowan .. .. 1729  
 Dismissed.  
 John Home .. .. 1734  
 Stephen Law .. .. 1739  
 John Geekie (Officiating) .. .. 1742  
 William Wake .. .. 1742  
 Richard Bouchier .. .. 1750  
 Charles Crommelin .. .. 1760  
 Thomas Hodges .. .. 1767  
 Died, 23rd February 1771  
 William Hornby .. .. 1771  
 Rawson Hart Boddam .. .. 1784

Rawson Hart Boddam .. .. 1785  
 Andrew Ramsay (Officiating) .. .. 1788  
 Major-General William Meadows .. .. 1788  
 Major-General Sir Robert Abercromby, K.C.B. (a). .. .. 1790  
 George Dick (Officiating) .. .. 1792  
 John Griffith (Officiating) .. .. 1795  
 Jonathan Duncan .. .. 1795  
 Died, 11th August 1811.  
 George Brown (Officiating) .. .. 1811  
 Sir Evan Nepean, Bart. .. .. 1812  
 The Hon. Mountstuart Elphinstone .. 1819  
 Major-General Sir John Malcolm, G.C.B. 1827  
 Lieut.-General Sir Thomas Sidney Beckwith, K.C.B. .. .. 1830

Died, 15th January 1831.

John Romer (Officiating) .. .. 1831  
 The Earl of Clare .. .. 1831  
 Sir Robert Grant, G.C.H. .. .. 1835  
 Died, 9th July 1838.  
 James Farish (Officiating) .. .. 1838  
 Sir J. Rivett-Carnac, Bart. .. .. 1839  
 Sir William Hay Macnaghten, Bart. (b) .. ..  
 George William Anderson (Officiating) .. 1841  
 Sir George Arthur, Bart., K.C.H. .. .. 1842  
 Lestock Robert Reid (Officiating) .. .. 1846  
 George Russell Clerk .. .. 1847  
 Viscount Falkland .. .. 1848  
 Lord Elphinstone, G.C.H., P.C. .. .. 1853  
 Sir George Russell Clerk, K.C.B. (2nd time) 1860  
 Sir Henry Bartle Edward Frere, K.C.B. 1862  
 The Right Hon. William Robert Seymour Vesey FitzGerald. .. .. 1867  
 Sir Philip Edmond Wodehouse, K.C.B. .. 1872  
 Sir Richard Temple, Bart., K.C.S.I. .. 1877  
 Lionel Robert Ashburner, O.S.I. (Acting) .. 1880  
 The Right Hon. Sir James Fergusson, Bart., K.C.M.G. .. .. 1880  
 James Braithwaite Peile, C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1885  
 Baron Reay .. .. 1885  
 Baron Harris .. .. 1890  
 Herbert Mills Birdwood, C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1895  
 Baron Sandhurst .. .. 1895  
 Baron Northcote, O.B. .. .. 1900  
 Sir James Monteat, K.C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1903  
 Baron Lamington, G.C.M.G.; G.C.I.E. .. 1908  
 J. W. P. Muir-Mackenzie, C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1907  
 Sir George Sydenham Clarke, G.C.M.G., G.C.I.E. (c). .. .. 1907  
 Baron Willingdon, G.C.I.E. .. .. 1913  
 Sir George Ambrose Lloyd, G.C.I.E., D.S.O. (d) 1918  
 Sir Leslie Orme Wilson, P.C., G.C.I.E., C.M.G., D.S.O. .. .. 1928  
 Sir Frederick Hugh Sykes, P.C., G.C.I.E., G.B.E., K.C.B., C.M.G. .. .. 1928  
 The Rt. Hon. Michael Herbert Rudolf Knatchbull, Lord Brabourne, G.C.I.E., M.C. 1923  
 Sir Ernest Hotson, K.C.S.I., O.B.E., I.C.S. Acted for six months for Sir F. H. Sykes.  
 (a) Proceeded to Madras on duty in Aug. 1793 and then joined the Council of the Governor-General as Commander-in-Chief in India on the 28th Oct. 1793.  
 (b) Was appointed Governor of Bombay by the Honourable the Court of Directors on the 4th Aug. 1841, but, before he could take charge of his appointment, he was assassinated in Cabul on the 23rd Dec. 1841.  
 (c) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Sydenham  
 (d) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Lloyd.

**THE BOMBAY LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.**The Hon. Sir Ali Mahomed Khan Dehlavi, Kt., *President.*Mr. Namdeo Eknath Navle, *Deputy President.***ELECTED MEMBERS.**

Name and class of Constituency.	Name of Member.
Bombay City (North). (Non-Muhammadan) Urban.	Rao Bahadur R. S. Asavale. Mr. A. N. Surve. Dr. M. D. D. Gilder. Dr. Joseph Alban D'Souza.
Bombay City (South). (Non-Muhammadan) Urban.	Dr. J. A. Collaco. Mr. B. P. Wadke.
Karachi City. (Non-Muhammadan) Urban.	Mr. Gover Rora.
Ahmedabad City. (Non-Muhammadan) Urban.	Mr. Pestonshah N. Vakil.
Surat City. (Non-Muhammadan) Urban.	Sirdar Davar Temuras Kasji Modi.
Sholapur City. (Non-Muhammadan) Urban.	Mr. Vishnu Ganesh Valshavampayan.
Poona City. (Non-Muhammadan) Urban.	Mr. Laxman Raghunath Gokhale.
Ahmedabad District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Bhailal Sarabhai Patel. Sahebsinhji Juvansinhji.
Broach District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Madhavsang Joribhai.
Kaira District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Rao Saheb Bhagwandas Girdhardas Desai.
Panch Mahals District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Chaturbhai Narshibhai Patel.
Surat District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Manilal Harilal Mehta.
Thana and Bombay Suburban Districts. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Dr. M. K. Dixit, L. M. & S.
Ahmednagar District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Sardar Rao Bahadur Bhimbhai Ranchhodji Naik.
East Khandesh District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Jaulatrao Jayaramrao Zunzarrao. Manchershaw M. Karbharl.
Nasik District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Rao Bahadur Namdev Eknath Navle.
Poona District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Rao Bahadur Ganesh Krishna Chitale.
Satara District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Diwan Bahadur Dongarsing Ramji Patil.
'Belgaum District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Rao Saheb Vaman Sampat Patil.
Bijapur District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Vithal Nathu Patil.
Dharwar District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Rao Bahadur Gopalrao Vaman Pradhan.
Kanara District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Rao Saheb Ramchandra Vithalrao Vandekar.
Ratnagiri District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Gangajirao Mukundrao Kalbhor.
Eastern Sind. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Rao Saheb Pandurang Dnyaneshwar Kulkarni.
Western Sind. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Atmaram Bhimaji Achrekar.
Sholapur District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. R. G. Soman.
Kolaba District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Ramchandrarao Bapurao Shinde.
West Khandesh District. (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.	Rao Bahadur S. N. Angadi.
Bombay City. (Muhammadan) Urban.	Mr. P. R. Chikodi.
Karachi City. (Muhammadan) Urban.	Mr. Shankarappa Basalingappa Desai.
Ahmedabad and Surat Cities. (Muhammadan) Urban.	Diwan Bahadur Siddappa Totappa Kambli.
Poona and Sholapur Cities. (Muhammadan) Urban.	Mr. Vishwanatharao Narayan Jog.
	Mr. Ganpati Subrao Gangoli.
	Rao Bahadur Laxman Vishnu Parulekar.
	Mr. Vyankat Anandrav Surve.
	Mr. Dalumal Lillaram.
	Mr. Satramdas Sakhawatrai Tolani.
	Mr. Jayawant Ghanashyam More.
	Mr. Narayan Nagoo Patil.
	Mr. Namdeorao Budhajirao.
	Mr. Husenali Mahomed Rahimtulla.
	Mr. Gulamhussen Ibrahim Matchewalla.
	Mir Muhammad Hashim Gazder.
	Mr. Abdulrehman Khan Karim Khan Resaldar.
	Khan Bahadur Abdul Latif Haji Hajrat Khan Pathan.



Name and class of Constituency.	Name of Member.
The Northern Division (Muhammadan) Rural.	Khan Bahadur Alibhai Esabhai Patel. Sir Ali Mahomed Khan Dehlavi. Khan Bahadur Wali Baksh Adambhai Patel.
The Cental Division (Muhammadan) Rural.	Moulvi Sir Rafiuddin Ahmad, Kt. Khan Bahadur S. Meherbaksh. Mr. Shaikh Abdul Aziz Abdul Latif.
The Southern Division (Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Abdul Kadir Jamaluddin Bangi. Mr. Haji Ibrahim Jitekar. Sardar Mahaboobalikhani Mahamad Akbarkhan Biradar.
Hyderabad District (Muhammadan) Rural.	Mr. Bandchali Khan Mir Muhammad Hassan Khan Talpur. Sayed Miran Muhammad Shah. Shaikh Abul Majid Lillaram.
Karachi District (Muhammadan) Rural.	Ghulam Hyder Shah Sahibidino Shah. Sir Shah Nawaz Bhutto.
Larkana District (Muhammadan) Rural.	Khan Bahadur Ghulam Mahomed Abdulla Khan Isran.
Sukkur District (Muhammadan) Rural.	Khan Bahadur Jan Mahomed Khan Walad Khan Bahadur Shah Passand Khan. Khan Bahadur Allahbakshi Khan Sahib Haji Mohomed Umar.
Thar and Parkar (Muhammadan) Rural.	Ghulam Nabi Shah Moujahi Shah, Khan Bahadur Sardar Bahadur Haji Mir Allahabad Khan Mir Iniam Baksh Khan.
Nawabshah District (Muhammadan) Rural.	Sardar Bahadur Jam Jan Mahomed Walad Mahomed Sharif.
Upper Sind Frontier District (Muhammadan) Rural.	Khan Bahadur Sher Muhammad Khan Karam Khan Bjarani.
Bombay City (European).	Lt.-Col. H. C. Smith.
Presidency (European).	Mr. A. C. Owen.
Deccan Sardars and Inamdars. (Landholders).	Mr. Hanmantrao Ramrao Desai.
Gujarat Sardars and Inamdars. (Landholders)	Sardar Bhasaheh alias Dulabava Raisingji, Thakor of Kerwada.
Jagirdars and Zamindars (Sind). (Landholders.)	Mr. Sayed Muhammad Kamishah Qabul Muhammad Shah.
Bombay University. (University).	Rao Bahadur Ravji Ramchandra Kale.
Bombay Chamber of Commerce and Industry.	Mr. J. B. Greaves.
Bombay Chamber of Commerce, Commerce and Industry.	Mr. G. L. Winterbotham.
Karachi Chamber of Commerce and Industry.	Mr. John Humphrey, O.B.E.
Bombay Trades' Association, Commerce and Industry.	Mr. A. Greville Bullocke.
Bombay Millowners' Association, Commerce and Industry.	Mr. S. D. Saklatvala.
Ahmedabad Commerce and Industry, Mill-owners' Association.	Mr. Sakarlal Balabhai.
<hr/>	
<div> <p>NOMINATED. Non-Officials.</p> <p>Mr. S. H. Prater. The Rev. R. S. Modak. Mr. Sitaram Keshav Bole. " Syed Munawar, B.A. " R. B. Bakhale. Dr. B. K. Ambedkar, Bar-at-Law. " Purshottam Solanki, L. M. &amp; S. Major W. Ellis Jones. Mr. B. S. Kamal. Mr. Mohamed Suleman Cassam Mitha. Nawab Shah Rookh Shah Yar Jung Bahadur. A. E. Servai, I.S.O.</p> </div>	
<div> <p>Officials.</p> <p>Mr. Saiyid Aminuddin, I.C.S. " C. G. Freke, I.C.S. " H. F. Knight, I.C.S. " A. W. W. Mackie, C.I.E., I.C.S. " C. B. B. Clee, I.C.S. " J. A. Madan, C.I.E., I.C.S. " H. B. Clayton, C.I.E., I.C.S. " F. O. J. Roose, M. I. Mech. E., M.I.E.E., F.O.S. " C. M. Lane. " R. M. Maxwell, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S. Khan Bahadur Asinkhan Inayatall-Khan. Mr. W. W. Smart, I.C.S. " C. W. A. Turner, C.S.I. C.I.E., I.C.S.</p> </div>	

## The Madras Presidency.

The Madras Presidency occupies the whole southern portion of the Peninsula, and, excluding the Indian States, all of which have now come under the direct control of the Government of India, has an area of 142,280 square miles. It has on the east, on the Bay of Bengal, a coast line of about 1,250 miles; on the South on the Arabian Sea, a coast line of about 450 miles. In all this extent of coast, however, there is not a single natural harbour of any importance; the ports, with the exception of Madras, and perhaps of Cochin, are merely open roadsteads. A plateau, varying in height above sea-level from about 1,000 to about 3,000 feet and stretching northwards from the Nilgiri Hills, occupies the central area of the Presidency; on either side are the Eastern and the Western Ghats, which meet in the Nilgiris. The height of the western mountain-chain has an important effect on the rainfall. Where the chain is high, the intercepted rain-clouds give a heavy fall, which may amount to 150 inches on the seaward side, but comparatively little rain falls on the landward side of the range. Where the chain is low, rain-clouds are not checked in their westward course. In the central table land on the east coast the rainfall is small and the heat in summer excessive. The rivers, which flow from west to east, in their earlier course drain rather than irrigate the country; but the deltas of the Godavari, Krishna and Cauvery are productive of fair crops even in time of drought and are the only portions of the east coast where agriculture is not dependent on a rainfall rarely exceeding 40 inches and apt to be untimely.

### Population.

The population of the Presidency was returned at the census of 1931 as 47,193,602, an increase of 10.4 per cent. over the figure of 1921. The increase was not uniform. The districts which had suffered most in 1921 tended to show large increases in 1931—Bellary and Agencies were marked illustrations. As a natural corollary to an increase in population the Presidency density has risen. Hindus account for 88 per cent. of the Madras population, Muhammadans 7 per cent. and Christians 3.8 per cent. The actual number in other communities is inconsiderable. The vast majority of the population is of the Dravidian race and the principal Dravidian languages, Tamil and Telugu are spoken by 19 and 18 million persons respectively. 40 per cent. of the population talk Tamil, 37½ per cent. Telugu, 7.9 per cent. Malayalam, Oriya, Kannaṛose, Hindustani, Tulu follow in that order with percentages above 1.

### Government.

The Madras Presidency is governed on the system generally similar to that obtaining in Bombay and Bengal. There are associated with the Governor four members of the Executive Council in charge of the Reserved Subjects and three Ministers in charge of the Trans-

ferred Subjects. Madras administration differs, however, in some important respects from that of other major provinces. There is no intermediate local authority between the Collector of the District and the authorities at headquarters, Commissioners of Divisions being unknown in Madras. Another feature peculiar to the Southern Presidency is the manner of choice of the ministers. Following the practice of the Mother of Parliaments, Madras Governors have, ever since the inception of the Reforms, called upon the leader of the dominant party to form a ministry, giving him freedom to select his colleagues on the ministry. Consequently he enjoys the status of Chief Minister—unknown in other provinces in India.

### Agriculture and Industries.

The principal occupation of the province is agriculture engaging about 68 per cent. of the population. The principal food crops are rice, cholam, ragi and kambu. The Industrial crops are cotton, sugarcane and groundnuts. The agricultural education is rapidly progressing in the Presidency. The activities of the Agricultural Department in matters educational consist in the running of a college at Coimbatore affiliated to the University of Madras, three farm labourers' schools, numerous demonstrations farms. As it was found that the present course of middle school education does not satisfy the needs of the ryots, the only school maintained by the department at Talpeemba was closed with effect from 1st April 1932. The institution of short practical courses in farm management and allied subjects in the Agricultural College at Coimbatore have been sanctioned. While paddy which is the staple food of the population, occupies the largest cultivable area, cotton and sugarcane are by no means inconsiderable crops of the province and are receiving close attention at the hands of the local agricultural authorities. The area under cotton irrigated and unirrigated is estimated at 1,949,664 acres and, as in the case of paddy, efforts are being made to produce better strains of cotton suited to different localities by means of both selection and hybridization. Side by side with an increase in the area under cotton, from existing good staple areas, improved varieties have been systematically introduced. A special feature of the agricultural activities in the Presidency is the large industry which the planting community have built up, contributing substantially to the economic development of the province. They have organised themselves as a registered body under the title of "The United Planters' Association of South India," on which are represented coffee, tea, rubber and a few other minor planting products. The aggregate value of seaborne trade of the Presidency which was Rs. 720,018,195 in 1932-33 has declined to Rs. 700,481,842 in 1933-34. As in other provinces, the forest resources are exploited by Government. There are close upon 19,000 square miles of reserved forests.

Twenty-nine spinning and weaving mills were at work during the year and they employed 41,083 operatives. The number of jute mills at work was three. At the close of the year 1933 the number of the other factories in the Presidency was 1,471. These consisted of oil mills, rope works, tie works, etc. Tanning is one of the principal industries of the Presidency and there is considerable export trade in skins and hides. The manufacturing activities which are under the direction of the Department of Industries are mainly confined to the production of soap. There are a number of indigenous match factories run on cottage lines. It is expected that the levy of the excise duty on matches will drive off the market products of inferior quality and it is probable that only the very efficient units of the cottage industry will be able to continue the manufacture of matches once the full force of the excise duty is felt upon the industry. It is slowly becoming recognised that the Madras Presidency is one of the most suitable parts of India for sugarcane cultivation and that the several deep-rooted varieties of cane which have been evolved at Coimbatore and require very little water are especially suited for the conditions which obtain in several areas of the Presidency where they grow better than in the north. The departments of Industries and Agriculture assist the development of the sugar industry by demonstration of the methods of manufacture of white sugar by centrifugals by getting trained sugar technologists, by the award of scholarships and by investigating schemes for starting sugar factories.

The question of finding foreign markets for the products of Madras cottage industries was under the consideration of the Government for sometime and they have passed orders during the year sanctioning an annual subsidy of Rs. 3,000 to the Victoria Technical Institute, Madras, for three years to enable them to appoint an agent in London for the sale of products of Madras cottage industries in European markets.

### Education.

The Presidency's record in the sphere of education has been one of continuous progress. There are at present about 51,000 public institutions, ranging from village primary schools to arts and professional colleges, their total strength being about 2,865,000. Special efforts are being made to provide education for boys belonging to the Depressed Classes. The Council passed a resolution in the year 1929 at the instance of a nominated member that poor girls reading in any educational institution in the province—Government, local fund, Municipal or aided—should be exempted from School fees in any Standard up to III Form. The total expenditure of the province on Education is in the neighbourhood of Rs. 539 lakhs. The principal educational institutions in the province are the Madras, Andhra and Annamalai Universities, the Presidency College, the Christian College, the Loyola College, the Pachaiyappa's College, the Law College, and the Queen Mary's College for Women, Madras; the St. Joseph's College, Trichinopoly; the American College, Madura; the Government College, Kumbakonam; the Government College,

Rajahmundry; the Agricultural College, Coimbatore; the Medical Colleges at Madras and Visagapatam and the Engineering College at Madras (Guindy).

### Cochin Harbour Scheme.

The importance of this project lies in the fact that a good harbour at Cochin would lead to the development of a valuable hinterland and provide a ready outlet for agricultural and other produce from an area which is at present not adequately served by a convenient or well-equipped harbour. The scheme involves cutting a passage through the bar which hitherto blocked the entrance from the sea to an extensive backwater and by dredging and reclamation, forming a sheltered harbour accessible and giving full protection and facilities at all seasons of the year. An agreement has been reached between the Government of Madras and the Darbars of Travancore and Cochin States indicating how the work is to be carried out and outlining the financial arrangements necessary. A trial cut was made in 1923 and the effects of the monsoon thereon were observed. The results recorded were examined by a Committee of Harbour Engineers in England who reported favourably on the prospects of the scheme.

The first cut through the bar 400 feet wide by 32½ feet deep was completed on 30th March 1928. The channel through the outer bar is now 3 miles long by 450 feet wide and its average depth after the maintenance dredging in January 4, 1934, was 40.2 ft. at low water in the section west of the crest of the bar and 37.4 ft. at low water in the Section East of the Crest. The dredging of the mooring area has been completed. Since March 1930 the Harbour has been in constant and regular use by all ships. Details of the berthing accommodation inside the harbour at the end of 1933-34 were—

	Draft ft.	Length ft.
Mooring Buoy No. 1 ..	31.0	500
" " 2 ..	29.3	450
" " 3 ..	24.3	250
" " 4 ..	28.0	475
" " 5 ..	30.0	475
" " 6 ..	26.8	475
" " 7 ..	27.3	475
" " 8 ..	37.8	500
" " 9 ..	38.3	500
Fore and aft.		
berths A. ..	30.0	300
Fore and aft.		
berths B. ..	31.0	280

Proposals have been formulated for the next stage of the works which include the construction of deep water jetties with railway connections, construction of godowns and transit sheds, the installation of rapid handling cranes and other transport facilities. These improvements are to be made on the new reclamation

of which about 300 acres have been formed already by dredging from the harbour. It is intended to connect this to the mainland by a railway bridge across the backwater. Reclamation, when completed, will provide sufficient space for about 20 or 30 large vessels to load or unload at the same time. The execution of the further work at the port has been held over pending settlement of certain question connected with the harbour administration. The Shoranur Eranakulam line has been converted from metre to broad-gauge and opened for traffic. The line is to be extended to the wharves at the reclamation. These developments will enhance the utility of the port to the planting and agricultural areas in that part of the Presidency. To facilitate navigation during the night, the channels have been lighted, and a hostel is under construction to provide there accommodation for passengers calling at the port.

### Local Self-Government.

Local bodies in the Madras Presidency are administered under the following Acts:—

The Madras City Municipal Act, 1919,

The Madras District Municipalities Act, 1920, as amended by Madras Act X of 1930, and

The Madras Local Boards Act, 1920, as amended by the Madras Act XI of 1930.

The amending Acts of 1930, which came into force on the 26th August 1930, provide, *inter alia*, for the abolition of the system of nominations to local bodies, for the inclusion of village panchayats within the scope of the Madras Local Boards Act with a view to making the village the unit of local self-government, for direct elections to district boards, for the creation of a municipal and local boards service for the Presidency of Madras, for the removal of the disqualification of women as such in respect of elections to municipal councils and for the cessation of office of the President or Chairman on a motion of non-confidence being passed against him by a prescribed majority. The Acts have undergone subsequent amendments. Taluk Boards have been abolished with effect from the 1st April 1934.

Local bodies are now enabled under the Madras Local Authorities Entertainments Tax Act, 1926, to levy a tax on entertainments given within their jurisdiction.

### Irrigation.

In March 1925, the Secretary of State sanctioned the Cauvery Reservoir Project, the estimated cost of which amounted to about £ 4½ millions. The project has been framed with two main objects in view. The first is to improve the existing fluctuating water supplies for the Cauvery Delta irrigation of over a million acres; the second is to extend irrigation to a new area of 301,000 acres, which will, it is estimated, add 150,000 tons of rice to the food supply of the country. The scheme which was completed in 1934 provides for a large dam at Metur on the Cauvery to store 93,500 million cubic feet of water and for a canal nearly 88 miles long with a con-

nected distributary system. Owing to the necessity for providing adequate surplus arrangements to dispose of floods similar to the phenomenal floods of 1924 and to other causes the estimate had to be revised and the revised estimate stands at about £ 5½ millions. A saving of nearly £½ million is anticipated. Another important project is the Periyar project which is intended not only for irrigation purposes but also for providing water power for generating electricity. Taking its rise in the Western Ghats, the river flows into the Arabian Sea through Travancore State territory. After prolonged negotiations, the Travancore Durbar consented to the water being caught and stored in the Travancore hills for being diverted towards the East. Some three thousand feet above sea-level a concrete and masonry dam has been constructed and nearly 50 feet below the crest-level of the dam a channel through the summit of the range carries the waters into the eastern water-shed where they are led into the river Vaigai. The total quantity of water impounded to crest level is 15,660 million cubic feet. By this work, a river ordained by Nature to flow into the Arabian Sea has been led across the Peninsula into the Bay of Bengal irrigating on its way well over 100,000 acres of land. The irrigable area commanded by the Periyar system is 143,000 acres, while the supply from the lake was sufficient only for 130,000 acres. To make up for this deficit, a scheme for increasing the effective capacity of the lake by lowering the water-shed cutting is in progress. The area already under irrigation in the Madras Presidency total about 7.5 million acres. Of this over 3 million acres are served by petty irrigation works numbering about 36,000.

### Electric Schemes.

The first stage of the Pykara Hydro-Electric project which was under construction by the Government of Madras has now been completed and is in operation from 1st April 1933. It consists in utilising a fall of over 3,000 ft. in the Pykara river as it descends the Nilgiris Plateau for the generation of electrical energy and its transmission for supply to the neighbouring districts, viz., the Nilgiris, Coimbatore, Salem and Trichinopoly. The Glen Morgan scheme started in 1928 with the object of supplying power to the main construction works of the Pykara project has now been merged with it. In its present completed form the project consists of the main power house at Singara with an installed plant capacity of 33,000 B.H.P. and the transformer station, the receiving station at Coimbatore, 7 other sub-stations, 49 miles of 66 K.V. line, 58 miles of 22 K.V. Tower line and 143 miles of 22 K.V. pole line. The booked cost upto 31st March 1934 against an original estimate of Rs. 1,33,36,640 is Rs. 1,09,88,000 and the revised estimates for 1934-35 include an expenditure of Rs. 5,22,000. The revenue anticipated during 1934-35 is about Rs. 8.55 lakhs against an estimated revenue of Rs. 4,70,000. The following places receive supply from the Pykara Project at present:—

The towns of Ootacamund, Coonoor, Methupalayan, Karamadai, Pollachi, Tiruppur, Avanashi, Bhavanli, Erode, Salem, and Palghat, besides the tea estates of Deversholah, Prospect, Parkside,

Ibex and Nonsuch, Bhavani and Glendale in the Nilgiris District and Kallayar, Akkamalais, Karimalai, Vellamalai, and Pachmalains in the Anamalais.

It is expected that supply to Trichinopoly, Tiruvavur, Negapatam, and Tanjore will be extended by the end of 1935.

The Government of Madras have also a proposal under consideration to start a Hydro-Electric Scheme at Mettur about which they are awaiting sanction from the Secretary of State.

### Co-operation.

On account of the continued general economic depressions, overdries in Societies increased still further during the year 1933-34. There was a further contraction in the loan transactions of Central Banks. The surplus in Central Banks which amounted to more than a crore of rupees at the end of the year 1932-33 was reduced to 54 lakhs at the end of the year 1933-34, as a result of the measures adopted by the banks at the instance of Government. The attention of the department was paid for the last few years more to the consolidation of existing societies than to the expansion of the movement. Only 140 societies were registered during the year as against 107, 127 and 320 in the previous three years. The registration of 462 societies was cancelled during the year 1933-34 as against 691 in 1932-33. Under the scheme of subvention to Central Banks for carrying on rectification and consolidation work, the Provincial Bank paid Rs. 17,130 to 22 Central Banks which in their turn spent Rs. 131,728 on the work. In spite of the large sums of money spent on rectification work in the last few years by the Provincial and Central Banks, the progress in rectification is slow as complete rectification is aimed at and collection work has become very difficult. The Registrar has also suggested a plan of rectification according to which Central Banks are enabled to take stock of the position and set on foot schemes of rectification of societies to secure their investments. According to the scheme steps have to be taken to recover loans on inadequate security in respect of which there is no chance of securing additional security. The South India Co-operative Insurance Society started in March 1932 continued to do satisfactory work during the year. The Central Land Mortgage Bank which was started in 1929 for the purpose of financing primary land mortgage Banks by floating debentures has now been firmly established and was able to declare a profit of Rs. 41,111 for the year. The value of debentures issued by the Banks in circulation at the end of the year was Rs. 34,56 lakhs and up to the end of the year loans to the extent of Rs. 33,82 lakhs have been granted by it to primary banks. The Government have guaranteed both the principal of and the interest on the debentures issued by the Bank satisfying certain conditions and debentures so guaranteed have become trustee securities according to a recent amendment of the Indian Trusts Act.

### Social Legislation.

The Hindu Religious Endowments Act which has for its object the better administration and governance of certain Hindu religious

endowments came into force early in 1925. It provides for the appropriation of the surplus funds of the endowments to religious, educational and charitable purposes not inconsistent with the objects of the institutions to which they are attached. The Act has been working satisfactorily. Doubts having been raised to the validity of the Act it was re-enacted and passed into law as Act No. II of 1927. The new Act came into force on 8th February 1927. Another piece of legislation—a non-official Bill—which has raised a heated controversy is the Malabar Tenancy Bill, which aims to confer, subject to certain conditions, occupancy rights on "kanom" tenants and actual cultivators of the soil. As there was a sharp difference of opinion on the very principles of the Bill, the Governor withheld his assent and a committee was appointed to go into the matter thoroughly and its findings were submitted and the same were published with a view to receive objections and suggestions. "The recommendations of the Committee were placed before a Round Table Conference consisting of the representatives of the Jemmes, Tenants and of the Government. The objections and suggestions made by the representatives at the Conference were carefully considered by the Government and the Government re-drafted the Bill and introduced it in the Council on 6th August 1929. The Bill was passed by the Council on 15th October 1929. His Excellency the Governor was of opinion that changes were expedient in respect of certain clauses of the Bill passed by the Council and accordingly returned parts of the Bill to the Legislative Council, under Section 81-A (1) of the Government of India Act, for reconsideration." The Bill was finally passed by the Legislative Council on the 1st March 1930, and received the assent of His Excellency the Governor on the 28th March 1930. The assent of His Excellency the Governor-General was given on the 18th November 1930, and the Act came into force on the 1st December 1930. Noteworthy amongst other efforts at legislation for social reform was the non-official resolution passed by the Council recommending to Government to undertake legislation or to recommend the Government of India to do so to put a stop to the practice of dedicating young women and girls to Hindu temples which has generally resulted in exposing them to immoral purposes under the pretext of caste. Mrs. Muthulakshmi Reddi, Ex-Deputy President of the Legislative Council, introduced a bill in the Legislative Council on 5th September 1928 so as to enfranchise or free the lands held by Inam-holding Devadasis on condition of service in Hindu temples from such condition. The bill was passed into law on 1st February 1929. The Act received the assent of the Governor on 12th April 1929 and of the Governor-General on 13th May 1929. Rules have been framed to give effect to the provisions of the Act and the enfranchisement of Devadasi Inams is now in progress. On 24th January 1930 Mrs. Muthulakshmi Reddi introduced another bill in the Legislative Council with the object of putting an end to the dedication of young women and girls not only among Inam-holding Devadasis but among Devadasis as a whole. The bill was discussed in the Council and circulated to elicit opinion. As in the meantime

Mrs. Muthulakshmi Reddi resigned her membership in the Council, the bill was not proceeded with. Subsequently, the Council also dissolved and the bill lapsed. A bill for the suppression of brothels and of traffic in women and girls was introduced in the Council by Mr. K. R. Venkatarama Ayyar on 5th September 1928 and was passed into law on 31st January 1930. The Act received the assent of the Governor on 24th February 1930 and of the Governor-General on 28th March 1930. It could not however be brought into force immediately owing to certain practical difficulties. To obviate these difficulties, an amending Act was passed by the Legislative Council on 30th October 1931 and received the assent of the Governor on 3rd December 1931 and of the Governor-General on 25th December 1931. The amending act enables the Local Government to bring the Act into force in selected areas and to extend it gradually to other areas as circumstances permit and also to bring into force such of its provisions as may be practicable in any particular area. All the provisions of the Act are now in force in the City of Madras and its environs within a distance of ten miles from the limits of the City. The Act except sections 6, 7, 8 and 16, is also in force in the following Municipalities and their environs within a distance of five miles from their limits:—Trichinopoly, Srirangam, Madurai, Berwada, Calicut, Cocanada, Rajahmundry, Tanjore, Vizagapatam, Coimbatore, Erode, Salem and Kumbakonam. It was also resolved to ask Government to fix as their goal total prohibition of drink in the presidency within 20 years. In pursuance of this resolution and of the recommendations of the Excise Advisory Committee thereon, Government in 1929 sanctioned a scheme of propaganda against the use of alcoholic liquors and intoxicating drinks. But owing to financial stringency, the work carried on by the Central Propaganda

Board Temperance Publicity Committee and the District Propaganda Committees had to be discontinued from August 1931. The Provisions of the Mussalman Wakf, Act, 1923 (India Act XLII of 1923) were brought into force in this Presidency on 1st January 1932. This Act makes provision for the better management of Mussalman Wakf properties and for ensuring the maintenance and publication of proper accounts in respect of such properties.

### Law and Order.

The Superior Court for Civil and Criminal Judicial work in the Presidency is the High Court at Madras, which consists of a Chief Justice and thirteen puisne judges. The existing law provides for a maximum of 20 High Court Judges. For the administration of criminal justice there are 29 Sessions Judges in the Mufassal, (including three for agency tracts) Additional and Assistant Sessions Judges being provided to assist Courts in which the work is heavy. Then there are the District Magistrates, the Subordinate Magistrates and Honorary Magistrates. The administration of civil justice is carried on by 26 District Judges, and 41 Subordinate Judges and 145 District Munsiffs. In the Presidency Town there are a City Civil Court consisting of one Judge and Small Causes Court consisting of a Chief Judge and two other Judges. Madras is a litigious province and the records show one suit for every 74 persons. The Police department is under an Inspector-General who has six deputies, four in charge of ranges of the Presidency, one in charge of the Railway Police and the Criminal Investigation Department and one in charge of the Madras City Police as Commissioner of Police. A Superintendent is stationed at each district. The sanctioned strength of the permanent police force is about 28,220.

### FINANCE DEPARTMENT.

HEADS OF ACCOUNTS.		Budget Estimates, 1934-35.	HEADS OF ACCOUNTS.		Budget Estimates 1934-35.
REVENUE.		Rs.	EXPENDITURE.		Rs.
II.—Taxes on Income ..	....		5.—Land Revenue ..	..	19,54,800
III.—Salt .. ..	....		6.—Excise .. ..	..	34,39,300
V.—Land Revenue ..	7,25,13,200		7.—Stamps .. ..	..	6,21,400
VI.—Excise .. ..	4,31,67,800		8.—Forest .. ..	..	36,42,800
VII.—Stamps .. ..	2,29,77,800		8A.—Forest Capital outlay charged to Revenue		2,77,700
VIII.—Forest .. ..	42,84,800		9.—Registration ..	..	29,77,000
IX.—Registration ..	31,20,600		15.—Irrigation—O t h e r Revenue Expenditure financed from Ordinary Revenues		47,01,100

# The Madras Presidency.

101

HEADS OF ACCOUNTS.		Budget Estimates, 1934-35.	HEADS OF ACCOUNTS.		Budget Estimates, 1934-35.
REVENUE— <i>contd.</i>		Rs.	EXPENDITURE— <i>contd.</i>		Rs.
XIII.—Irrigation, Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works for which Capital Ac- counts are kept— Gross Receipts ..		5,96,000	XIII.—Irrigation, Navigation Embankment and Drainage works for which Capital Ac- counts are kept— Working Expenses.		49,52,900
XIV.—Irrigation, Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works for which no Capital Accounts are kept.		1,90,500	16.—Construction of Irriga- tion, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works ..		3,91,600
XVI.—Interest .. ..		27,12,000	19.—Interest on Ordinary Debt. .. ..		69,51,700
XVII.—Administration of Justice .. ..		16,99,500	20.—Interest on other Obligations .. ..		9,800
XVIII.—Jails and Convict Settlements .. ..		5,39,600	21.—Appropriation for Re- duction or Avoid- ance of Debt .. ..		27,29,000
XIX.—Police. . . .		5,49,700	22.—General Administration.		2,76,71,500
XX.—Ports and Pilotage ..		....	24.—Administration of Justice		97,59,800
XXI.—Education .. ..		8,31,500	25.—Jails and Convict Settle- ments .. ..		22,07,800
XXII.—Medical .. ..		8,98,000	26.—Police .. ..		1,65,07,500
XXIII.—Public Health .. ..		1,54,900	27.—Ports and Pilotage ..		13,600
XXIV.—Agriculture .. ..		3,81,800	30.—Scientific Department ..		91,900
XXV.—Industries .. ..		13,64,700	XXXXA—Hydro-Electric Schemes Working Expenses .. ..		4,74,800
XXVI.—Miscellaneous De- partments .. ..		43,62,700	31.—Education .. ..		2,51,40,100
XXX.—Civil Works .. ..		17,75,900	32.—Medical .. ..		93,73,800
XXXI.—Hydro-Electric Schemes—Gros Receipts		6,22,100	33.—Public Health .. ..		26,28,600
XXXIII.—Receipts in aid of Superannuation ..		2,54,400	34.—Agriculture .. ..		39,37,300
XXXIV.—Stationery and Print- ing .. ..		3,92,500	35.—Industries .. ..		24,67,300
XXXV.—Miscellaneous ..		9,72,500	37.—Miscellaneous Depart- ments .. ..		52,58,600
Total Revenue ..		16,43,63,100	41.—Civil Works .. ..		1,43,01,000
RECEIPTS.			41B—Capital Expenditure on Hydro-Electric Schemes met from Revenues		....
Revenue .. ..		16,43,63,100	43.—Famine .. ..		1,00,000
Excess of Revenue over Expendi- ture .. ..		4,46,500	45.—Superannuation Allo- wances and Pensions ..		79,41,200
Loans and Advances by Provincial Government .. ..		85,99,100	45A—Commuted value of Pen- sions financed from Ordinary Revenues ..		10,97,200
			46.—Stationery and Printing.		18,21,300
			47.—Miscellaneous .. ..		4,74,100
			Total—Expenditure charged to Revenue.		16,39,16,500
			DISBURSEMENTS.		Rs.
			Expenditure .. ..		16,39,16,500
			Excess of Expenditure over Re- venue .. ..		....
			52A—Capital outlay on Forests ..		....

HEADS OF ACCOUNTS.	Budget Estimates, 1934-35.	HEADS OF ACCOUNTS.	Budget Estimates, 1934-35.
<b>REVENUE—contd.</b>	<b>Rs.</b>	<b>EXPENDITURE—contd.</b>	<b>Rs.</b>
Advances from the Provincial Loans Fund Government of India .. .. .	....	55—Construction of Irrigation, Navigation, Embank- ment and Drainage works.	30,31,100
Suspense .. .. .	18,53,200	56C—Capital outlay on Industrial Development .. .. .	88,300
Subventions from Central Road Development Account .. .	6,00,000	58—Capital Outlay on Hydro- Electric Schemes .. .. .	46,97,400
Civil Deposits .. .. .	1,36,000	60—Civil Works—Not charged to Revenue .. .. .	....
Depreciation Funds .. .. .	1,99,800	60B—Payment of commuted value of Pensions .. .. .	...
Miscellaneous Government Ac- counts .. .. .	...	<b>Total ..</b>	<b>78,16,800</b>
Famine Relief Fund .. .. .	1,94,500	Loans and Advances by Provincial Government .. .. .	55,13,700
Appropriation for Reduction or Avoidance of Debt .. .. .	27,29,000	Advances from Provincial Loans Fund, Government of India ..	27,29,000
<b>Total—Receipts ..</b>	<b>17,36,74,700</b>	Suspense .. .. .	18,53,200
Opening { Famine Relief Fund ..	59,85,074	Subventions from Central Road Development Account .. .. .	9,22,800
Balance { General Balances .. ..	2,94,72,071	Civil Deposits .. .. .	1,34,700
<b>Grand Total .. .. .</b>	<b>20,91,31,845</b>	Depreciation Funds .. .. .	60,800
		Miscellaneous Government Ac- counts .. .. .	....
		Famine Relief Fund .. .. .	....
		<b>Total—Disbursements.</b>	<b>18,29,47,500</b>
		Closing { Famine Relief Fund ..	61,79,574
		Balance { General Balances .. ..	2,00,04,771
		<b>Grand Total .. .. .</b>	<b>20,91,31,845</b>

**Governor.**

His Excellency the Lord Erskine, G.C.I.E

**Personal Staff.***Private Secretary*, A. D. Cromble, I.C.S.*Military Secy.*, Capt. T. F. H. Kelly, O.B.E.*Surgeon*, Major D. P. Johnstone, C.I.E., O.B.E.,  
R.A.M.C. (Retd.)*Aides-de-camp*, Capt. R. S. Wright, Lieut.  
R. W. Madoc, Lieut. A. R. C. Southby and  
Lieut. P. Goodeve-Docker.*Indian Aide-de-Camp*, Rusaladar Major Sher  
Bahadur Khan.*Commandant, H. E. the Governor's Body Guard*,  
Capt., R. F. Rutledge, M.C.**Members of Council.**

The Hon. Sir Kurma Venkatareddi Nayudu, Kt.

The Hon. Mr. A. T. Panirselvam.

The Hon. Mr. C. A. Souter.

**Ministers.**The Hon. the Raja of Bobbili (Local Self-Govern-  
ment, Medical, Public Health, Religious and  
Charitable Endowments).The Hon. Mr. P. T. (Rajan, Agriculture,  
Co-operative Societies, Public Works and  
Registration.)The Hon. Diwan Bahadur S. Kumaraswami  
Reddiar (Education, Fisheries, Industries and  
Excise.)**SECRETARIES TO GOVERNMENT.***Chief Secretary*, G. T. H. Bracken, C.S.I., C.I.E.,  
I.C.S.*Secretary, Finance Department*, C. E. Jones, I.C.S.*Secretary, Local Self-Government Department*,  
T. B. Russell, I.C.S.*Joint Secretary, Local Self Government Depart-  
ment*, Rao Bahadur R. Subhayya Nayudu.*Secretary, Public Works and Labour Departments*,  
Diwan Bahadur N. Gopalaswami Ayyangar*Secretary, Development Department*, C. A.  
Henderson, I.C.S.*Secretary, Revenue Department*, H. R. Uziel, I.C.S.*Secretary, Law and Education Department*  
G. T. Boag, C.I.E., I.C.S.**MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS.***Director of Public Instruction*, H. Champion  
M.A. (offg.).*Inspector-General of Police*, Sir Charles B  
Cunningham, Kt., C.S.I.*Surgeon-General*, Major General, Sir F. P.  
Connor, Kt., D.S.O., K.H.S., I.M.S.



*Director of Public Health*, Lieut.-Col. A. J. H. Russell, C.B.E., M.A., M.D., D.P.H., I.M.S. (on other duty), Lieut.-Col. J. R. D. Webb, O.B.E., I.M.S. (Officiating).

*Accountant-General*, L. B. Ward.

*Inspector-General of Prisons*, Lt.-Colonel M. M. Khan, I.M.S.

*Postmaster-General*, G. B. Power, C.I.E.

*Collector of Customs*, C. R. Watkins, C.I.E.

*Commissioner of Excise*, E. F. Thomas, C.I.E. I.C.S.

*Inspector-General of Registration*, Diwan Bahadur J. V. Sri Hari Rao Nayudu.

*Director, Kodaikanal and Madras Observatories*, T. Royds, D.Sc.; A. L. Narayan, M.A., D.Sc.

*Supdt., Govt. Central Museum, and Principal Librarian, Connemara Public Library*, Dr. F. H. Gravely.

*Director of Agriculture*, S. V. Ramamurti, I.C.S.

*Director of Industries*, V. Ramakrishna, I.C.S.

*Director of Fisheries*, Dr. B. Sundara Raj.

*Chief Conservator of Forests*.—A. Wimbush, I.F.S.

*Director of Veterinary Services*, P. T. Saunders, O.B.E., M.R.C.V.S., J.V.S.

## Presidents and Governors of Fort St. George in Madras.

William Gyfford	..	..	..	1684
Ellhu Yale	..	..	..	1687
Nathaniel Higginson	..	..	..	1692
Thomas Pitt	..	..	..	1698
Gulston Addison	..	..	..	1709

Died at Madras, 17 Oct., 1709.

Edmund Montague ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1709
William Fraser ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1709
Edward Harrison	..	..	1711
Joseph Collet	..	..	1716
Francis Hastings ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1720
Nathaniel Elwick	..	..	1721
James Macrae	..	..	1725
George Morton Pitt	..	..	1730
Richard Benyon	..	..	1735
Nicholas Morse	..	..	1744
John Hinde	..	..	..
Charles Floyer	..	..	1747
Thomas Saunders	..	..	1750
George Pigot	..	..	1755
Robert Palk	..	..	1763
Charles Bouchier	..	..	1767
Josias DuPre	..	..	1770
Alexander Wynch	..	..	1773
Lord Pigot (Suspended)	..	..	1775
George Stratton	..	..	1776
John Whitehill ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1777
Sir Thomas Rumbold, Bart.	..	..	1778
John Whitehill ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1780
Charles Smith ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1780
Lord Macartney, K.B.	..	..	1781

## Governors of Madras.

Lord Macartney, K.B.	..	..	1785
Alexander Davidson ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1785
Major-General Sir Archibald Campbell, K.B.	..	..	1786
John Holland ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1789
Edward J. Holland ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1790
Major-General William Medows	..	..	1790
Sir Charles Oakeley, Bart.	..	..	1792
Lord Hobart	..	..	1794
Major-General George Harris ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1798
Lord Clive	..	..	1799
Lord William Cavendish Bentinck	..	..	1803
William Petrie ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1807
Sir George Hillar Barlow, Bart., K.B.	..	..	1807
Lieut.-General the Hon. John Abercromby.	..	..	1818
The Right Hon. Hugh Elliot	..	..	1814
Major-General Sir Thomas Munro, Bart., K.C.B. Died 6 July, 1827.	..	..	1820
Henry Sullivan Gröme ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1827
Stephen Rumbold Lushington	..	..	1822
Lieut.-General Sir Frederick Adam, K.C.B.	..	..	1832
George Edward Russell ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1837
Lord Elphinstone, G.C.H., P.C.	..	..	1837
Lieut.-General the Marquess of Tweeddale, K.T., C.B.	..	..	1842
Henry Dickinson ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1848
Major-General the Right Hon. Sir Henry Pottinger, Bart., G.C.B.	..	..	1848
Daniel Elliott ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1854
Lord Harris	..	..	1854
Sir Charles Edward Trevelyan, K.C.B.	..	..	1859
William Ambrose Morehead ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1860
Sir Henry George Ward, G.C.M.G. Died at Madras, 2 August, 1860.	..	..	1860
William Ambrose Morehead ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1860
Sir William Thomas Denison, K.C.B. ( <i>Acting</i> Viceroy and Governor-General 1863 to 1864.)	..	..	1861
Edward Maltby ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1863
Lord Napier of Merchistoun, K.T. (a) ( <i>Acting</i> Viceroy and Governor-General, 1872.)	..	..	1866
Alexander John Arbuthnot, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1872
Lord Hobart	..	..	1872
Died at Madras, 27 April, 1875.	..	..	1875
Sir William Rose Robinson, K.C.S.I. ( <i>Acting</i> ).	..	..	1875
The Duke of Buckingham and Chandos, G.C.S.I., C.I.E.	..	..	1875
The Right Hon. W. P. Adam, P.C., C.I.E. Died at Ootacamund, 24 May, 1881.	..	..	1880
William Hudleston, C.S.I. ( <i>Acting</i> )	..	..	1881
The Right Hon. M. E. Grant Duff, G.C.S.I., C.I.E.	..	..	1881

The Right Hon. Robert Bourke, P.C. .. 1886	Right Hon. Baron Pentland, P.C., G.C.S.I., 1912
Lord Connemara, 12 May, 1887 (by creation,)	G.C.I.E.
John Henry Garstin, C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1890	Baron Willingdon G.C.S.I., G.C.M.G., 1918
Baron Wenlock, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., K.C.B. .. 1891	G.C.I.E., G.B.E. (c)
Sir Arthur Ellbank Havelock, G.C.M.G. .. 1896	Sir Alexander Cardew, K.C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1919
Baron Amptihl, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., K.C.B. .. 1900	Sir Charles Todhunter, K.C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1924
Acting Viceroy and Governor-General, 1904.	Lord Goschen, P.C., G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., C.B.E. 1924
Sir James Thomson, K.C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1904	(Acting Viceroy and Governor-General 1929.)
Sir Gabriel Stokes, K.C.S.I. (Acting) .. 1906	Sir Norman Marjoribanks, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E.
Hon. Sir Arthur Lawley, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., 1906	(Acting) .. .. . 1929
K.C.M.G.	Lieut.-Col. the Right Hon'ble Sir George 1929
Sir Thomas David Gibson-Carmichael, 1911	Frederick Stanley, P.C., G.C.I.E., C.M.G.
Bart., G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., K.C.M.G. (b)	Lord Erskine, G.C.I.F. (1934)
Became Governor of Bengal, 1 April 1912	(a) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Napier of Etrick.
Sir Murray Hammick, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. 1912	(b) Afterwards (by creation) Baron Carmichael of Skirling.
(Acting).	(c) Afterwards Earl of Willingdon.

## THE MADRAS LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.

### PRESIDENT :

The Hon. Mr. B. Ramachandra Reddi.

### DEPUTY PRESIDENT :

Rao Bahadur G. Jagannadha Raju.

### I.—MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

#### Ex-Officio.

The Hon. Sir Venkata Kurma Reddi, Kt.

The Hon. Rao Bahadur A. T. Pannirselvam.

The Hon. Mr. C. A. Souter, C.S.I., I.C.S.

### II.—ELECTED MEMBERS.

#### (a) Ministers.

The Hon. The Raja of Bobbili.

The Hon. Mr. P. T. Rajan.

The Hon. Diwan Bahadur S. Kumaraswami Reddiyar.

#### (b) Elected Members.

Abdul Hameed Khan Sahib Bahadur.  
Moulvi Hafeez Anumanthakudi Mustapha  
Ahmed Meenan Sahib Bahadur.  
Rao Sahib A. S. Alagannan Chetti.  
S. A. A. Annamalai Chettiyar.  
H. B. Ari Gowder.  
Diwan Bahadur A. Appadurai Pillai.  
Basheer Ahmed Sayeed Sahib Bahadur.  
P. Bayappa Reddi.  
S. M. K. Beyabani Sahib Bahadur.  
Frank Birley.  
J. A. Davis, M.B.E.  
K. M. Duraiswami Reddiyar.  
Diwan Bahadur S. Ellappa Chettiyar.  
Diwan Bahadur M. Gopalaswami Mudaliyar  
A. Harischandrudu Nayudu.  
C. Indralah.  
Raja Veluguti Sarvagnya Kumarakrishna  
Yachendra Bahadur Varu Kumara, Raja  
of Venkatagiri.

J. Kuppuswami Choudari.  
I. C. Iswaram Pillai.  
P. V. Krishnayya Choudari.  
E. Madanagopal Nayudu  
Lieut.-Colonel Sri Raja Veluguti Sir Govinda  
Krishna Yachendru Varu Bahadur,  
K.C.I.E., Maharaja of Venkatagiri.  
Mahboob Ali Balg Sahib Bahadur.  
Khan Bahadur Mahmud Schammad Sahib  
Bahadur.  
M. A. Manikkavelu Nayakar.  
J. K. Metherell.  
W. H. Millar.  
Diwan Bahadur B. Muniswami Nayudu.  
Rao Sahib C. Jayaram Nayudu.  
K. Kesava Ramamurthi Nayudu.  
Khan Bahadur P. Khalif-ul-lah Sahib  
Bahadur.  
Rai Sahib C. Kolanda Reddi.

ELECTED MEMBERS—(contd.)

K. Koti Reddi.  
W. K. M. Langley.  
Khan Bahadur T. M. Moidoo Sahib Bahadur  
P. C. Moses.  
K. P. V. S. Muhammad Meera Ravutta-  
Bahadur.  
Diwan Bahadur A. M. M. Murugappa  
Chettiyar.  
M. A. Muthiah Chettiyar.  
Rao Bahadur P. C. Muthu Chettiyar.  
K. A. Nachiyappa Gounder.  
A. Pl. N. V. Nadimuthu Pillai.  
T. Narasa Reddi.  
Rao Sahib D. V. Narasimhaswami.  
V. P. Narayanan Nambiyar.  
Rao Bahadur T. M. Narayanaswami Pillai.  
Rao Bahadur C. Natesa Mudaliyar.  
R. M. Palat.  
C. R. Parthasarathi Ayyangar.  
Sriman M. G. Patnaik Mahasayo.  
Rao Bahadur Sir A. P. Patro, Kt.  
K. Pattabhiramayya.  
B. Pocker Sahib Bahadur.  
Pattagar of Palayakottai.  
P. Reddi Raju.  
P. Ratnavelu Thevar.  
Raja Sri Ramachandra Marda Raja Deo  
Garu, Raja of Kallikote.  
Sri Sri Sri Krishna Chandra Gajapathi  
Narayana Deo, Raja of Parlakimedi.  
P. K. Ramachandra Padayachi.  
A. Ramakrishna Reddi.  
Diwan Bahadur T. A. Ramalingam Chettiyar  
K. P. Raman Menon.  
T. S. Ramaswami Ayyar.

V. M. Ramaswami Mudaliyar.  
A. Ranganatha Mudaliyar.  
G. Ranganatha Mudaliyar.  
M. D. T. Ranganatha Mudaliyar.  
M. B. Rangaswami Reddi.  
Diwan Bahadur C. S. Ratnasabapathi  
Mudaliyar.  
G. Rameswara Rao.  
I. Sandana Gounder.  
Rao Bahadur B. P. Sesha Reddi.  
A. B. Shetty.  
Gade, Simhachalam Garu.  
K. S. Sivasubrahmanya Ayyar.  
J. M. Smith.  
M. S. Sreshta.  
T. C. Srinivasa Ayyangar.  
Dr. P. Subbarayan.  
U. C. Subrahmanya Bhatt.  
T. Sundara Rao Nayudu.  
Khan Sahib, Syed Tajudin Sahib Bahadur.  
Thomas Daniel.  
M. Vedachala Mudaliyar.  
K. R. Venkatarama Ayyar.  
Rao Bahadur R. K. Venugopal Nayudu.  
Khan Bahadur Yahya Ali Sahib Bahadur.  
Yakub Hasan Sahib Bahadur.  
T. V. K. Kama Raja Pandia Nayakar,  
Zamindar of Bodinayakanur.  
Shri Vyiricherla Narayana Gajapati Raju,  
Zamindar of Chemudu.  
K. C. M. Venkatachala Reddiyar, Zamindar  
of Minampalli.  
Mirzapuram Rajagaru *alias* Venkataramay-  
ya Appa Rao Bahadur Garu, Zamindar  
of Mirzapuram.

NOMINATED MEMBERS.

Mrs. K. Alamelumanga Thayarammal.  
V. T. Arasu.  
C. Basu Dev.  
A. V. Bhanoji Rao.  
G. T. Boog, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
M. Devadason.  
Rao Sahib V. Dharmalingam Pillai.  
R. Foulkes.  
H. M. Hood, I.C.S.  
H. M. Jagannatham.  
C. E. Jones, I.C.S.  
Rao Bahadur D. Krishnamurthi.  
C. Krishnan.  
Diwan Bahadur Sir Alladi Krishnaswami  
Ayyar, Kt.  
P. Madhusoodhanan Thangal.

Rao Sahib V. I. Muniswami Pillai.  
Dewan Bahadur N. Gopalaswami Ayyangar  
Subadar-Major S. A. Nanjappa Bahadur.  
G. B. Premayya.  
P. V. Rajagopala Pillai.  
Rao Sahib Pandit Ganala Ramamurti.  
Rao Sahib N. Siva Raj.  
T. B. Russell, I.C.S.  
W. P. A. Soundara Pandian.  
Rao Bahadur R. Srinivasan.  
G. Sriramulu.  
Rao Sahib P. Subrahmaniam Chetti.  
A. S. Swami Sahajanandham.  
J. A. Thorne, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
V. G. Vasudeva Pillai.

SPECIAL MEMBERS.

Rao Bahadur Khan Bahadur Javad Hussain  
D. H. Boulton, I.C.S.

W. Erlam Smith, M.A., I.E.S.  
Rao Bahadur K. V. Krishnaswami Ayyar.

## The Bengal Presidency.

The Presidency of Bengal, as constituted on the first April 1912, comprises the Burdwan and Presidency divisions and the district of Darjeeling which were formerly administered by the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal, and the Rajshahi, Dacca and Chittagong divisions which by the partition of the old Province had been placed under the administration of the Lieutenant-Governor of Eastern Bengal and Assam. The area of the Presidency is 82,955 square miles, and it possesses a population of 51,087,338 persons, included within this area are the two Indian States of Cooch Behar and Tripura, which are now placed in direct political relations with the Government of India. The Governor of Bengal in Council acts as Agent to the Governor-General of India for these States. The area of the British territory is 77,521 square miles. Bengal comprises the lower valleys and deltas of the Ganges and Brahmaputra, and in the main consists of a great alluvial plain intersected in its southern portion by innumerable waterways. In the north are the Himalayan mountains and submontane tracts of Darjeeling and Jalpaiguri and on the south-east the hills in Tripura and Chittagong, while on the west the Chota Nagpur plateau is continued by an undulating tract running through the western portions of Midnapur, Bankura, Burdwan and Birbhum. The general range of the country however is very low, and a great fertile plain extends southward from Jalpaiguri to the forests and swamps known as the Sunderbans, which lie between the area of cultivation and the Bay of Bengal.

### The People.

Of the inhabitants of the Presidency 27,810,100 or 54.44 per cent. are Mahomedans and 22,212,069 Hindu. These two major religions embrace all but 2.09 per cent. of the population, Christians, Buddhists and Animists combined, number 1,043,049.

Bengali is spoken by ninety-two per cent. of the population of the Presidency and Hindi and Urdu by 3.7 per cent. The Oriya-speaking people number 159,854 and Nepali is the tongue of 134,147 persons principally resident in the Darjeeling and Jalpaiguri districts. The great majority of the speakers of the Munda languages are Santals in West and North Bengal.

### Industries.

According to the returns of the census of 1931 10,593,384 persons or 20.7 per cent. of the population derive their support from pasture and agriculture, and of these 6,041,495 are cultivators, and 2,718,939 are agricultural labourers. The area under jute in 1933 is estimated at 2,108,700 acres against 1,845,700 in 1932. Bengal is the most important rice-producing area in Northern India, and it is computed that 87 per cent. of the cultivated area of the Presidency is devoted to its production. Other crops include barley, wheat, pulses and oil-seeds, the area devoted to the last named in 1932-33 being 1,045,900 acres. Sugar is produced both from the sugar-cane and from the date-palm,

and tobacco is grown for local consumption in nearly every district of Bengal. The area under tea in 1931 was 207,600 acres. There were 393 plantations employing a daily average of 184,539 permanent and 7,410 temporary hands.

**Manufacture and Trade.**—Agriculture is the principal industry of Bengal. In addition to this there are the jute mill industry, the tea industry (confined to the districts of Jalpaiguri including the Dooars and Darjeeling), the coal mining industry and the sugar industry. The jute mills in and around Calcutta and in the triparian tracts of the districts of Howrah and Hooghly constitute the principal manufacturing industry of the Presidency.

There was some improvement in the jute trade of Bengal (which began to decline since the year 1928-29) due to a rise in the price of raw jute, as a result of the policy of voluntary restriction of jute crop, undertaken by the Government of Bengal.

**General.**—The world-wide economic depression coupled with the instability of certain foreign exchange continued to affect the normal course of the trade of this province during the year 1933-34, and the total value of private merchandise was the lowest for the last thirty years. Exports were hampered by the low prices offered for raw materials and agricultural produce, and by tariff barriers which have been raised in many countries.

The aggregate value of the total trade of the province (excluding treasure) with foreign countries and other Indian ports declined for Rs. 1,22.99 crores in 1932-33 to Rs. 1,20.40 crores during year 1933-34. This decline is due mainly to the fall under imports, which receded from Rs. 35.83 crores in 1932-33 to Rs. 33.28 crores in 1933-34. Foreign exports showed some improvement, viz., from Rs. 56.43 crores in 1932-33 to Rs. 64.12 crores in 1933-34. In the coasting trade there was a general falling off, the imports decline from Rs. 18.90 crores to Rs. 14.15 crores, and exports from Rs. 11.82 crores to Rs. 8.83 crores.

**Imports.**—The imports of liquors of all description declined from 1,509,718 gallons valued at Rs. 63.72 lakhs to 1,160,252 gallons valued at Rs. 60.42 lakhs. The import trade in sugar has been practically killed by the growth by the Indian industries due to high protective duties, the total quantity imported amounting to 29,390 tons valued at Rs. 30.71 lakhs as against 118,150 tons valued at Rs. 1,22 lakhs. The total quantity of salt during 1933-34 was considerably less than last year, being 422,392 tons valued at Rs. 1,04.47 lakhs as against 528,802 tons valued at Rs. 1,21.53 lakhs.

The total quantity of tobacco imported during 1933-34 declined from 3,384,202 lbs. valued at Rs. 44.37 in 1932-33 to 2,696,799 valued at Rs. 29.57 lakhs. This fall is attributable to a fall in imports in unmanufactured tobacco and to a slight extent in cigarettes, while cigars and other sorts of manufactured tobacco showed a slight increase.

There was a further fall in the import of the total quantity of Mineral oils, from 104,693,789 gallons valued at Rs. 5,62.05 lakhs in 1932-33 to 89,478,036 gallons valued at Rs. 3,86.48 lakhs in 1933-34. Java and Roumania have come in a large suppliers of kerosene oil, largely at the expense of Russia and United States, while the importation from Burma has decreased apparently due to increased production of kerosene on the mainland of India. Petrol from Burma has increased from 4,470,958 gallons valued at Rs. 43.80 lakhs to 5,711,724 valued at Rs. 32.24 lakhs. It is also noteworthy that while the quantity has increased, the value has decreased. ports of petrol from foreign sources was negligible.

For the first time since 1929-30, the motor vehicles trade showed an improvement, the total number of motor vehicles increasing from 2,007 valued at Rs. 37.35 lakhs in 1932-33 to 2,989 valued at Rs. 51.09 in 1933-34. Of the 2,354 motor cars imported, the United Kingdom supplied 1,560 Canada, 452 and United States 263. Motor cycles and scooters showed a decrease from 202 in 1932-33 to 195 in 1933-34 while there was a remarkable increase in the import of motor omnibuses, vans and lorries from 187 in 1932-33 to 440 in 1933-34. Tyres and tubes increased in quantity from 100,531 to 109,590, but decreased in value from Rs. 23.88 lakhs in 1932-33 to Rs. 21.51 lakhs in 1933-34.

During the year under report, imports of drugs, medicines and chemicals continued to show some improvement from Rs. 1,67.13 lakhs in 1932-33 to Rs. 1,76.87 lakhs in 1933-34. The total value of glassware and earthenware imports registered a decrease from Rs. 47.27 lakhs in last year to Rs. 44.45 in the current period.

There was a substantial increase in the import of machinery and millwork to the extent of Rs. 4.95.69 lakhs as against Rs. 3,81.02 lakhs in 1932-33. Of this imports from the United Kingdom, Germany and other countries contributed largely to the increase in import figure, while those from United States and Belgium marked a decline. Owing to the continued development of the indigenous sugar industry, sugar machinery to the value of Rs. 2,13.95 lakhs were imported as against Rs. 1,31.53 lakhs in 1932-33. Paper mill machinery, cotton machinery and boilers made notable increases, while jute and tea machineries showed some decline.

The total quantity of imports of iron and steel increased from 102,291 tons valued at Rs. 1,61.95 lakhs in 1932-33 to 105,968 tons valued at Rs. 1,79.75 lakhs in 1933-34 with the exception of a few items there was a general increase in the value of articles of iron and steel. The United Kingdom continues to have the largest shares of the iron and steel trade, which was responsible for increasing the value of the United Kingdom trade by about 16 per cent. On the other hand the trade with Belgium, Germany and the United States of America decreased. The figures for protected and non-protected goods are 56,896 tons valued at Rs. 94.72 lakhs and 49,072 tons valued at Rs. 85.03 lakhs respectively. Metals and ores other than iron and steel recorded some decrease

from 530.687 cwts. valued at Rs. 1,42.06 lakhs to 508.283 cwts. valued at Rs. 1,41.60 lakhs. In this trade United Kingdom has maintained a leading position as supplier of aluminium, artification metal and brass. Considerable quantities of copper have been imported from U.S.A. and from Portuguese East Africa.

Imports of paper showed an increase from 601,943 cwts. valued at Rs. 68.36 to 613,782 cwts. valued at Rs. 70.38 lakhs. The quantity and value of pasteboard, millboard, etc., decreased from 129,975 cwts. valued at Rs. 12.48 crores to 118,420 crores valued at Rs. 11.01 lakhs. The imports of wood pulp show a considerable increase over 1932-33 viz., from 283,181 cwts. valued at Rs. 19.75 lakhs to 365,693, cwts. valued at Rs. 24.05 lakhs.

The total value of cotton piecegoods imported showed a decline from Rs. 5,44.68 lakhs to Rs. 3,19.22 lakhs in 1933-34, and the quantity from 351,191,868 lbs. to 204,904,098 lbs. in 1933-34. The quantity and value of cotton twist and yarn also showed a decrease from 10,018,061 lbs at Rs. 1,10.63 lakhs to 15,351,012 lbs. at Rs. 1,04.49 lakhs during the period under review. The total value of all classes of cotton goods showed a great decline from Rs. 7,12.55 lakhs in 1932-33 to Rs. 4,86.17 lakhs in 1933-34. The only item that registered an increase is other cotton fabrics from Rs. 57.24 lakhs to Rs. 62.46 lakhs, while piecegoods and cotton manufactures fell heavily from Rs. 5,44.68 lakhs and Rs. 6,01.92 lakhs to Rs. 3,19.22 lakhs and Rs. 3,81.68 lakhs respectively. China and Japan were the chief suppliers of cotton twist and yarn, while United Kingdom came next in order. Japan was the chief supplier of every variety of cotton piecegoods except grey-bordered and white duties which came chiefly from the United Kingdom.

During year under report silk and artificial silk of the total value of Rs. 26.53 lakhs were imported as against Rs. 50.05 lakhs in 1932-33. There was a general decrease in all kinds of silk. In all these varieties Japan was the principal supplier. Italy came next in the supply of artificial silk, and United Kingdom figured third. The respective figures for silk, mixed-silk, and artificial silk piecegoods are Rs. 3.56, Rs. 4.13 and Rs. 26.53 lakhs.

The total value of woollen goods imported during the year under report remained practically the same viz., Rs. 46.33 lakhs as against Rs. 46.75 lakhs in 1932-33. Italy's share of import, however, diminished, while that of United Kingdom increased. The figures for the year were braids 2,360 lbs. valued at Rs. .05 lakhs; carpets, rugs and blankets 2,092,827 lbs. valued at Rs. 15,550 lakhs, hostery 160,667 lbs. valued at Rs. 3.95 lakhs, piecegoods 20,84,709 lbs. valued at Rs. 2,129 lakhs, shawls 34,706 lbs. valued at Rs. 1.34 lakhs; yarn and knitting wool 294,676 lbs. valued at Rs. 3.95 lakhs; and other sorts 74,380 lbs. valued at Rs. .75 lakhs.

Of the articles of minor importance, the articles to show improvement in imports, were lac from Rs. 56 lakhs to Rs. 11.23 lakhs in consequence of a recovery of trade from the Straits Settlements; living animals from Australia increased by Rs. 11.37 lakhs; Railway carriages increased by Rs. 9.92 lakhs; toys and requisites for games by Rs. 4.56 lakhs; Manures by Rs. 5.53 lakhs; rubber by Rs. 4.07 lakhs; tea chests, by Rs. 2.58 lakhs. The trade in umbrella and umbrella fittings remained almost steady. Japan increasing her share at the expense of Germany, on the other hand there were heavy falls in imports of jewellery by Rs. 28 lakhs; grain, pulse and flour by Rs. 17.61 lakhs, for which wheat from Australia was mainly responsible and non-mineral oils by Rs. 16.39 lakhs, due to lesser imports of coconut oil from Ceylon. Precious stones decreased by Rs. 6.88 lakhs; hardware by Rs. 4.48 lakhs and the value of unspecified articles imported by post fell from Rs. 65.63 lakhs to Rs. 60.86 lakhs.

**Exports**—The Foreign Export Trade of Bengal marked a tangible increase from Rs. 56.43 crores to Rs. 64.12 crores in 1933-34, which is due to a general revival in world trade during the period under review.

There was a sharp decline in the total export of grain, pulse and flour, the total quantity and value falling from 150,322 tons and Rs. 1,62.27 lakhs in 1932-33 to 131,800 tons and Rs. 1,17.77 lakhs in 1933-34. The average shipment price per ton of husked rice, wheat and wheat flour fell from Rs. 108-9, Rs. 126-5 and Rs. 139-1 to Rs. 88-2, Rs. 106-1 and Rs. 98-4 respectively. Mauritius, as usual, purchased the biggest quantity of rice, South Africa, Arabia, Netherlands and Ceylon coming off next successively.

The total quantity of Tea exported to foreign countries decreased from 328,824,706 lbs. in 1932-33 to 270,822,026 lbs. but the value increased from Rs. 12,53.26 lakhs to Rs. 15,83.84 lakhs. The restriction scheme is responsible for an improvement in the prices of tea, and reduced shipments to most countries were the concomitant of the restriction scheme. United Kingdom was the largest consumer of Indian Tea, while Canada, United States and Africa came next in order. Tea Cess was raised from 6 annas to 8 annas per 100 lbs. from 16th September 1933. The value of tea machinery imported, amounted to Rs. 5,96,817 which was even less than half the value in 1932-33.

There was a decline in the export of coal to foreign countries, viz., from 451,564 tons valued at Rs. 43.68 lakhs to 372,598 tons valued at Rs. 37.10 lakhs in 1933-34. This is chiefly due to the depression prevailing in the Bengal Coal Trade.

The total quantity of lac exported during 1933-34 is 727,247 cwts. valued at Rs. 2,45.40 lakhs as against 415,588 cwts. valued at Rs. 1,23.81 lakhs in 1932-33.

There was an appreciable increase in the hides and skins trade of Bengal, the corresponding figures for 1932-33 and 1933-34 being 15,417 tons valued at Rs. 1,96.95 lakhs and 23,174 tons valued at Rs. 2,92.47 lakhs.

The total value of metals and ores exported showed a slight fall from Rs. 1,59.04 lakhs in 1932-33 to Rs. 1,58.60 in 1933-34, but the total quantity exported registered a considerable increase from 483,094 tons to 644,254 tons. In Manganese ore trade, although a slight decline from 137,224 tons to 134,643 is recorded, the reduction in prices marked a good reduction from Rs. 37.29 lakhs to Rs. 24.80 lakhs. The United Kingdom and Japan have increased their takings while shipments to France and Belgium, usually two of the principal purchasers of this ore, fell considerably. There was a considerable increase in the export of pig iron, Japan alone taking 183,832 tons as against 71,371 tons in 1932-33, but there was no proportionate increase in value.

The export trade in mica also showed a good increase from 34,354 cwts. valued at Rs. 26.03 lakhs to 55,697 cwts. valued at Rs. 35.59 lakhs. While United Kingdom her share in the trade, demand from the United States of America greatly increased from 7,881 cwts. in 1932-33 to 26,529 cwts. in 1933-34, but prices, however, failed to keep pace with the increase in the volume of trade. United States and United Kingdom contributed to more than three-fourths of the volume of the export trade.

The total value of oil-seeds, vegetable oils and oil-cakes exported during the year was Rs. 2,39.36 lakhs as against Rs. 1,07.80 lakhs in 1932-33. There has been a striking increase in the export trade in linseed to the United Kingdom, viz., 124,811 tons valued at Rs. 1,36.96 lakhs in 1933-34 as against 13,950 tons valued at Rs. 15.80 lakhs in the preceding year. This must be due largely to the Imperial Preference granted by the United Kingdom as a result of the Ottawa Agreement. Castor Seed, Tea seeds and other seeds marked a decrease while vegetable oils increased from 383,832 gallons to 463,928 tons.

Shipments of raw cotton showed a good increase from 3,749 tons valued at Rs. 21.83 lakhs to 8,548 tons valued at Rs. 40.08 lakhs during the period. United States and Japan contributed chiefly to this increase the respective quantities and values being 3,011 tons and Rs. 15.10 lakhs and 3,038 tons and Rs. 14.62 lakhs as against 849 tons and Rs. 5.27 lakhs and 407 tons and Rs. 1.95 lakhs in 1932-33.

The exports of hemp increased from 201,650 cwts. valued at Rs. 22.69 lakhs to 297,638 cwts. valued at Rs. 24.07 lakhs during the period under review.

The total shipments of jute during 1933-34 was 1,372,987 tons valued at Rs. 81.49.88 lakhs as against 1,220,984 tons valued at Rs. 31,00.11 in 1932-33. This increase in trade is attributable to a general increase in demand and to a considerable extent the efforts made by the Government of Bengal in the direction of restriction of acreage under jute crop. Excepting gunny-bags which fell from 397,504 tons to 380,613 all other items under jute and jute manufactures registered an increase in quantity, while the prices realised for jute manufactures was less than last year. The total quantity of raw jute exported during year increased from 542,462 tons valued at

at Rs. 9.34.70 lakhs to 701.842 tons valued at Rs. 10.16.58. Germany taking the largest quantity and United Kingdom, France and Italy coming off next.

The total export of myrobalam, myrobalam extracts and other sorts also showed an increase, viz., 541,466 cwts. as against 499,190 cwts. in 1932-33; but the value fell from Rs. 29.57 lakhs to Rs. 24.64 lakhs in 1933-34. This rise in quantity is due mainly to greater off take from United Kingdom, France, Germany and U.S.A.

Of the other items, opium has recorded a large increase from Rs. 11.24 lakhs to Rs. 72.64 lakhs which was principally due to shipments to Siam, while exports of parrin wax fell by Rs. 25.64 lakhs owing to diminished demand from Portuguese East Africa. Shipments of raw wool and woollen manufactures, Indian leather, exports of manures, saltpetre and apparel increased while spices, provisions and oilman's stores decreased.

**Trade of Chittagong.**—Chittagong is the only other foreign trade port of Bengal. The total value of the import into this port from foreign countries amounted to Rs. 70.12 lakhs in 1933-34 as against Rs. 72.46 lakhs in the last year. This decline is due to a general fall in imports excepting Building and Engineering materials and a few other items.

**Coasting Trade of Bengal.**—The trade of Calcutta with other Indian ports, British and non-British, declined in value from Rs. 30.72 crores in 1932-33 to Rs. 22.99 crores in 1933-34. The respective import and export trade figures are Rs. 14.03 crores and Rs. 8.83 crores in 1933-34 as against Rs. 18.78 crores and Rs. 11.82 crores in 1932-33.

#### Administration.

The present form of administration in Bengal, dates from January 1921. In 1912 the Government of the Province underwent an important change, when, in accordance with the Proclamation of His Majesty the King-Emperor at Delhi, the Province was raised from the status of a Lieutenant-Governor to that of a Governor-in-Council, thus bringing it into line with the Presidencies of Madras and Bombay. In 1921, under the Reform Scheme, the Local Government was reconstituted, certain of the departments being placed under the control of Ministers appointed from among elected members of the Legislative Council. There are normally four members of the Executive Council who are in charge of the "reserved subjects", and three Ministers, who are in charge of the "transferred subjects."

Bengal is administered by five Commissioners, the divisions being those of the Presidency, Burdwan, Rajshahi, Dacca and Chittagong. The unit of administration is the District Magistrate and Collector. As Collector he supervises the ingathering of the revenue and is the head of all the Departments connected with it, while as District Magistrate he is responsible for the administration of criminal justice in the district. The immediate superior of the District Magistrate is the Divisional Commissioner. Commissioners are the channels of communication

between the local officers and the Government. In certain revenue matters they are, in their turn, subject to the Board of Revenue in Calcutta; in other matters they are under the direct control of Government.

#### Justice.

The administration of justice is entrusted to the High Court of Calcutta which consists of the Chief Justice who is a Barrister and 15 Puisne Judges including one additional judge who are Barristers, Civilians or Vakils. Below the High Court are the District and Additional Judges, the Small Causes Court and Subordinate Judges and Munsifs. Of these officers, the District and Additional Judges and a certain number of Subordinate Judges are also endowed with the powers of a Criminal Court while the remainder have jurisdiction in Civil matters only. Criminal Justice is administered by the High Court, the Courts of Session and the Courts of the various classes of Magistrates. On its appellate side, the High Court disposes of appeals from the order of a Court of Session, and it also confirms, modifies or annuls sentences of death passed by Sessions Courts. Calcutta has six Stipendiary Presidency Magistrates, including one temporary Additional Magistrate in charge of the Traffic Court. One of the Presidency Magistrates is in charge of the Children's Court, is helped by Hony. Women Magistrates. It has also two Municipal Magistrates and it possesses a Court of Small Causes with Judges who dispose of cases of the class that are usually heard in County Courts in England.

In addition a number of Union Benches and Courts have been established in selected rural areas for the disposal by honorary agency of petty criminal cases and civil disputes.

#### Local Self-Government.

By Bengal Act III of 1884, and its subsequent amendments, which hitherto regulated municipal bodies in the interior, the powers of Commissioner of municipalities were increased and the elective franchise was extended. Bengal Act III of 1884 was repealed by Act XV of 1932 by which material changes have been introduced, e.g., the franchise of the electors have been further widened, women have been enfranchised, the proportion of elected commissioners has been increased and the term of office of the Commissioner has been extended from three to four years. Municipal expenditure now comprises a large number of objects, including veterinary institutions, employment of health officers, vaccinators and sanitary inspectors, the training and employment of female medical practitioners, the provision of model dwelling houses for the working classes, the holding of industrial, sanitary and health exhibitions and the improvement of breed of cattle. The Commissioners also have large powers in regard to the water supply and the regulation of buildings.

The Municipal Government of Calcutta is governed by Act III of 1923. This Act, which replaces Act III of 1899, makes the Corporation paramount in matters relating to municipal administration. The Act provides for the appointment of a Mayor, who replaces the chairman of the old Act, a Deputy Mayor, and Executive Officer, and Deputy Executive officers,

all elected by the Corporation. The appointment of the Chief Executive Officer is subject to the approval of Government. The total number of councillors, after the enactment of the Calcutta Municipal (Second Amendment, Act, 1932, is 91 with 5 Aldermen elected by the Councillors. Of the 91 seats, 81 are elected, of which 21 are reserved for Muhammadans. Ten of the councillors are nominated by Government and the rest elected by the general or special constituencies. In order to improve the insanitary and congested areas of the city, the Calcutta Improvement Trust has been created with extensive powers. In the mofussil, district and local boards exercise considerable powers, with regard to public works, education and medical relief.

Bengal Act V of 1919 introduces the new system of self-government by the creation of village authorities vested with the powers and duties necessary for the management of village affairs and entrusted with powers of self-taxation. The new village authority, called the union board, replaces gradually the old *chaukidari* *panchayats* and the union committees and deals with the village police, village roads, water supply, sanitation, primary schools and dispensaries. The Act also empowers Government to create out of the members of the union boards, village benches and courts for the trial of petty criminal and civil cases arising within the union. The Act has been extended to all districts in the Presidency except Midnapore and up to March 1933 over 4,701 Union Boards were actually constituted.

### **Public Works.**

The Public Works Department consists of Public Works and Railway Departments and is under the charge of Secretary to Government in the Department of Agriculture and Industries.

The Public Works Department deals with questions regarding the construction of public buildings and roads.

The Railway Department deals with questions regarding acquisition of lands required by the several Railways, the alignment of new lines of Railways, and with Tramway projects.

There is a Chief Engineer who is the principal professional adviser of Government.

### **Marine.**

The Marine Department deals with questions connected with the administration of the port of Calcutta and inland navigation, including the control and administration of Government launches except the police launches, and the Government Dockyard, Narayanganj.

### **Irrigation.**

The Irrigation Department deals with irrigation, navigation, flood protection by means of embankments and drainage, the latter including relief from congestion of drainage by regulating the available supplies of water to suit the requirements of agriculture combined with the supply of water for irrigation in cases in which a supply is available.

### **Police.**

The Bengal Police force comprises the Military Police, the District Police, the Railway Police, and the River Police. The Bengal Police are under the control of the Inspector-General of Police, the present Inspector-General being a member of the Imperial Police Service. Under him are Deputy Inspectors-General for the Dacca Range, the Rajshahi range, the Presidency range, the Burdwan range and the Bakarganj range and also one Deputy Inspector-General in Charge of the C.I.D. and the Intelligence Branch. Each district is in charge of a Superintendent, and some of the more important districts have one or more Additional Superintendents. The Railway Police is divided into three distinct charges, each under a Superintendent. The River Police is also under a Superintendent. The cadre comprises Assistant Superintendents, Deputy Superintendents, Inspectors, Sub-Inspectors, Sergeants, Assistant Sub-Inspectors, head constables and constables. There is also a Village Police, composed of *daffadars* and *chowkidars*, who receive a monthly salary which is collected from the villages or unions by the Panchayat or Union Board. There is a training college and school at Sardah in the district of Rajshahi where newly appointed officers and men of the Bengal Police learn their duties. The Calcutta City Police is a separate force maintained by Government under a Commissioner who is responsible direct to Government. The Commissioner has under him Deputy Commissioners, Assistant Commissioners, Inspectors, Sub-Inspectors, Sergeants, Assistant Sub-Inspectors, head constables and constables. A school for the training of recruits for the Calcutta Police force has been established at Calcutta. The annual cost of the Police is over 277 lakhs.

The head of the Medical Department is the Surgeon General with the Government of Bengal. In the districts the Civil Surgeons are responsible for medical work. There are 44 hospitals and dispensaries in Calcutta, 11 of which are supported by the Government and 860,540 persons were treated at these institutions of whom 57,177 were in-patients. In the Mofussil districts there are 1,200 hospitals and dispensaries, the number of patients treated in them as well as in several huts, fairs, *melas*, subsidised and temporary dispensaries and in various medical centres was 9,083,248.

### **Education.**

In the Presidency of Bengal education is imparted partly through Government agency and partly through private bodies, assisted to some extent by Government grants-in-aid. Government maintains four Arts Colleges in Calcutta (of which one is a college for women, one is for Mahomedans and one the Sanskrit College), one at Hughli, one at Krishnagar, three, including the Islamic Inter College, at Dacca, one at Rajshahi and one at Chittagong. It also maintains two training colleges, one at Calcutta and one at Dacca, for teachers who teach in secondary schools through the medium of English, and 5 normal schools, one in each division, for the training of teachers in secondary schools who teach through the



medium of the vernacular: also an engineering college at Sibpur and an engineering school at Dacca, two medical colleges, a veterinary college, a school of art and a commercial school in Calcutta, and a weaving school at Serampore. It also provides at the headquarters of all districts except Burdwan and Midnapore, and also at certain other mofussil centres, English high schools for the education of boys, while to some Government Arts Colleges high schools are attached. In Calcutta there are five Government high schools for boys, two of which are attached to the Presidency College and one to the Sanskrit College. Government high schools for girls exist only in the headquarters stations of Calcutta, Dacca, Mymensingh, Comilla and Chittagong. The other secondary schools, with the exception of a few middle schools managed either by Government or by municipal and district boards, are under private control. The administration of primary education in all areas, which are not under municipalities, rests with the district boards, grants being given from provincial revenues to the boards, which contribute only slightly from their own funds. Only in backward localities are such schools either entirely managed, or directly aided, by Government. Apart from the institutions referred to above, 80 institutions called Guru Training Schools are maintained by the Department for the training of primary school teachers. For the education of Mahomedans, there are senior Madrasas at Calcutta, Dacca, Chittagong, Hughli and Rayshahi which are managed by Government. There are also certain Government institutions for technical and industrial education (except B. E. College, the Ahsanullah School of Engineering, Dacca, the Government Commercial Institute and the Government School of Art, Calcutta) are now under the control of the Director of Industries. A large proportion of educational work of every grade is under the control of various missionary bodies, which are assisted by Government grants-in-aid.

The municipalities are required to expend a certain proportion of their ordinary income on education. They are mainly responsible for primary education within their jurisdiction, but schools in these areas are eligible also for grants from Government. These bodies maintain a high school at Burdwan, a high school at Santipur, a high school at Kushtia and a high school at Chittagong.

In 1932-33 there were in the Presidency:—

RECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS FOR MALES.

	Institu- tions.	Scholars
Universities .. ..	2	1,857
Arts Colleges .. ..	45	20,867
Professional Colleges .. ..	15	5,040
High Schools .. ..	1,122	269,309
Middle Schools .. ..	1,864	161,599
Primary Schools .. ..	44,623	1,620,101
Special Schools .. ..	2,818	119,103

RECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS FOR FEMALES.

Arts Colleges .. ..	6	508
Professional Colleges .. ..	3	53
High Schools .. ..	64	16,285
Middle Schools .. ..	71	8,882
Primary Schools .. ..	18,076	466,745
Special Schools .. ..	44	2,162

UNRECOGNISED SCHOOLS.

Males .. ..	1,243	51,327
Females .. ..	311	11,377

The Department is administered by a Director of Public Instruction, assisted by an Assistant Director, a special officer appointed temporarily, an Assistant Director for Muhammadan Education and a Director of Physical Education. Each division is in charge of a Divisional Inspector assisted by a certain number of Additional or Second Inspector and Assistant Inspectors for Mahomedan Education according to the requirements of the several divisions. Similarly the administrative charge of the primary education of each district is in the hands of a District Inspector assisted by Sub-Divisional Inspectors and Sub-Inspectors of Schools, the latter class of officers being in some instances helped by officers of humbler status called Assistant Sub-Inspectors and Inspecting Pandits and Maulvis. High education is controlled by the Universities of Calcutta and Dacca established in 1857 and 1921, respectively administered by the Chancellor (the Governor of Bengal), the Vice-Chancellor (appointed by Government) and a number of ex-officio, elected and nominated fellows. The University of Calcutta maintains a Law College, called University Law College, Calcutta. Dacca University also has a Law Department attached to it. Calcutta University is mainly an examining body, but it has now made itself responsible for advanced teaching for which purpose it employs an agency which is mainly distinct from the staffs of the affiliated Colleges.

The percentage of scholars to the total populations:—

	Recognised Schools.	All Schools.
Males .. ..	8.46	8.66
Females .. ..	2.46	2.52
Total .. ..	5.58	5.71

The University at Dacca is of the residential type. There is a Board for Secondary and Intermediate Education at Dacca. It conducts the Matriculation and Intermediate Examinations for the students of Institutions at Dacca and also the Islamic Matriculations and Intermediate Examinations.

The Education of Europeans is mainly conducted by private agency, assisted by Government grants. Government however maintain a special Inspector, and also a school for boys, a school for girls (both residential) at Kurseong, and attached to the latter a Training College (for women only).

**THE FINANCES OF BENGAL.***Estimated Revenue for 1934-35.*

The figures are in Thousands of Rs.

Heads of Revenue.	Sanctioned Estimate 1933-34.	Sanctioned Estimate 1934-35.
	Rs.	Rs.
Salt .. .. .	5,50	2,00
Land Revenue .. .. .	3,12,38	3,15,46
Excise .. .. .	1,39,00	1,42,00
Stamps .. .. .	3,00,00	2,94,00
Forest .. .. .	15,50	15,28
Registration .. .. .	19,00	19,00
Scheduled Taxes .. .. .	11,00	12,50
Subsidised Companies .. .. .	30	35
Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which Capital Accounts are kept .. .. .	—1,86	—6,49
Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Dra- nage Works for which no Capital Accounts are kept .. .. .	1,79	2,60
Interest .. .. .	4,31	3,98
Administration of Justice.	13,91	12,54
Jails and Convict Settle- ments .. .. .	7,90	6,81
Police .. .. .	10,93	11,15
Ports and Pilotage .. .. .	91	77
Education .. .. .	18,52	13,69
Medical .. .. .	10,25	9,97
Public Health .. .. .	1,38	1,37
Agriculture .. .. .	6,21	5,46
Industries .. .. .	8,03	7,98
Miscellaneous Depart- ments .. .. .	16,06	13,04
Civil Works .. .. .	14,38	18,82
Transfer from Famine Relief Funds .. .. .	56	56
Receipts in aid of Super- annuation .. .. .	1,28	1,39
Stationery and Printing	5,25	4,60
Miscellaneous .. .. .	9,14	8,29

*Estimated Revenue for 1934-35—contd.*

The figures are in Thousands of Rs.

Heads of Revenue.	Sanctioned Estimate 1933-34.	Sanctioned Estimate 1934-35.
	Rs.	Rs.
Miscellaneous Adjust- ments between Central and Provincial Govern- ments .. .. .	..	1,44
Extraordinary receipts ..	1,09	1,00
Receipts in England ..	1	3
<b>Total Revenue receipts</b>	<b>9,27,73</b>	<b>9,19,47</b>
Transfer from Famine Relief Fund .. .. .	..	60
Famine Relief Fund ..	57	84
Deposit Account— Imperial Council of Agricultural Research	49	61
Depreciation Fund for Government presses ..	1,00	Nil
Advances from Pro- vincial Loans Fund, { Government of India..	22,53 1,95,07	25,66 1,94,18
Appropriation for Re- duction or Avoidance of Debt .. .. .	9,30	Nil
Subvention from Central Road Development Account .. .. .	13,70	13,70
Suspense .. .. .	5,80	5,50
Recoveries of loans and advances by the Government of Bengal.	15,92	9,67
<b>Total Receipts on Capital Account .. .. .</b>	<b>2,63,88</b>	<b>2,50,76</b>
<b>Total .. .. .</b>	<b>11,91,61</b>	<b>11,70,23</b>
<b>Total Opening balance ..</b>	<b>12,78</b>	<b>12,86</b>
<b>Grand Total .. .. .</b>	<b>12,04,39</b>	<b>11,83,09</b>

ESTIMATED EXPENDITURE FOR 1934-35.

The figures are in Thousands of Rs.

Heads of Expenditure.	Sanctioned Estimate 1933-34	Sanctioned Estimate 1934-35.
	Rs.	Rs.
Land Revenue .. ..	40,73	38,97
Excise .. ..	17,77	17,24
Stamps .. ..	4,82	4,95
Forest .. ..	15,84	14,48
Forest capital outlay charged to Revenue ..	48	29
Registration .. ..	18,32	17,21
Scheduled taxes .. ..	5	5
Interest on works for which capital accounts are kept	18,81	24,28
Irrigation—Other Revenue expenditure financed from ordinary revenues..	14,68	10,05
Irrigation,—Other Revenue expenditure financed from Famine Relief Grants ..	..	..
Construction of Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage works ..	—1	36
Interest on ordinary debt..	12,15	14,07
Interest on other obligations	3	5
Reduction or Avoidance of Debt .. ..	9,30	..
General Administration ..	1,22,49	1,23,08
Administration of Justice..	98,14	95,48
Jails and Convict Settlements .. ..	50,01	44,89
Police .. ..	2,27,37	2,24,65
Ports and Pilotage..	4,78	5,68
Scientific Departments ..	30	29
Education { Reserved ..	12,54	12,31
{ Transferred ..	1,15,75	1,16,71
Medical .. ..	50,71	49,41
Public Health .. ..	39,77	36,98
Agriculture .. ..	24,83	23,80
Industries .. ..	12,05	12,21
Miscellaneous Departments.	2,01	2,22
Civil Works.. ..	81,35	94,03
Famine Relief .. ..	56	56
Superannuation Allowances and Pensions .. ..	53,60	58,45
Commutation of pensions financed from ordinary revenues .. ..	..	Nil
Stationery and Printing ..	20,52	18,95
Miscellaneous .. ..	21,29	23,49
Expenditure in England ..	41,20	41,00
Total expenditure from ordinary revenue ..	11,32,24	11,28,69

The figures are in Thousands of Rs.

Heads of Expenditure.	Sanctioned Estimate 1933-34.	Sanctioned Estimate 1934-35.
	Rs.	Rs.
Forest capital outlay not charged to Revenue— In England .. ..	..	..
Construction of { In India 13,24	6,93	
Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage works not charged to Revenue ..	In England 20	12
Civil works not charged to Revenue { In India 1,80	33	
{ In England ..	..	..
Commuted value of pension (not charged to revenue)	6,50	5,72
Famine Relief Fund ..	56	{ 56 60
Deposit Account—Imperial Council of Agricultural Research .. ..	49	61
Depreciation Presses for Government presses ..	1,41	23
Repayments to the Government of India of Advances from Provincial Loans Fund ..	9,30	..
Subvention from Central Road Development Account .. ..	8,64	12,38
Suspense .. ..	5,20	5,60
Loans and Advances by the Government of Bengal ..	12,02	8,78
Total expenditure on Capital account .. ..	59,36	41,86
Total expenditure ..	11,91,60	11,70,55
Closing balance in Famine Relief Fund .. ..	12,79	12,54
Other closing balances ..	..	..
Total closing balance ..	12,79	12,54
GRAND TOTAL ..	12,04,39	11,83,09

Administration.

GOVERNOR AND PRESIDENT IN COUNCIL.  
His Excellency The Right Hon. Sir John Anderson, P.C., G.C.B., G.C.I.E.

PERSONAL STAFF.

Private Secretary, N. V. H. Symons, I.C.S.  
Military Secretary, Colonel R. B. Butler, C.B.E., M.C.

Honorary Physicians—Lt.-Col. J. D. Sandes, I.M.S., Civil Surgeon of Darjeeling.  
Assistant Surgeon, Dr. B. A. Irvine.  
Aides-de-Camp, Capt. L. H. Methuan, O.B.E., M.C., The Argyle and Sutherland Highlanders, Lieut. A. P. Sykes, The King's Royal Rifle Corps., Lieut. E. W. H. Worrall, The Somerset Light Infantry.

## ADMINISTRATION—contd.

**Hony. Aides-de-Camp :—**

Sardar Hashadur S. W. Laden La, C.B.E.  
 Lieut.-Col. A. H. Bishop, Mc. V.D., Commanding The Calcutta Presidency Battalion.  
 Lieut.-Col. J. A. Polwhele, V.D., Commanding Northern Bengal Mountain Rifles.  
 Captain L. W. R. T. Turbett, O.B.E., R.I.M., Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Dept.  
 Lieut.-Col. W. R. Elliot, M.C., Commanding the Calcutta Scottish.

*Indian Aide-de-Camp*, Risaldar Ishar Singh, Hudson's Horse.

*Hony. Indian Aide-de-Camp*, Honorary Lieut. Gobordhan Gurung, Subedar Major, Late of 2-10th Gurkha Rifles.

*Commandant, H. E. The Governor's Body Guard*—Captain T. M. Lunham, Poona Horse (17th Queen Victoria's Own Cavalry).

*Superintendent, H. E. Governor's Estates*—R. F. Watson.

**MEMBERS OF COUNCIL.**

The Hon'ble Sir B. L. Mitter, Kt., K.C.S.I.,  
 The Hon'ble Khwaja Sir Nazimuddin, K.C.I.E.,  
 Bar-at-Law.  
 The Hon. Mr. R. N. Reid, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.  
 The Hon. Sir J. A. Woodhead, C.I.E., I.C.S.

**MINISTERS.**

The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur M. Azizul Haque (Education).  
 The Hon. Nawab Kazi Ghulam Mohiuddin Farooqi, Khan Bahadur (Public Works and Industries).  
 The Hon. Sir Bijoy Prasad Singh Roy, Kt.

(LOCAL SELF-GOVERNMENT).

**BENGAL LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.**

The Hon. Raja Sir Manmatha Nath Ray Chaudhuri, Kt., o Santosh (President).  
 Mr. Razu Rahman Khan, B.L. (Dy. President).  
 J. W. McKay, I.S.O., (Secretary)

**SECRETARIAT.**

*Chief Secretary to Government*, E. N. Blandy, (Offg.).  
*Deputy Secretary and Press Officer*, B. R. Sen, I.C.S.  
*Secretary, Revenue Department*, O. M. Martin, I.C.S.  
*Secretary, Finance, Commerce and Marine Departments*, D. Gladding, I.C.S.  
*Secretary, Legislative Department*, A. de C. Williams, I.C.S.  
*Secretary, Agriculture and Industries*, J. D. V. Hodge, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
*Secretary, L. S. G. Dept.*, G. S. Dutt, I.C.S.  
*Secretary, Judicial Department*, N. G. A. Edgley, I.C.S., Bar-at-Law.  
*Secretary, Education Department*, J. M. Bottomley, B. A. (Oxon), I.E.S.

**MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS.**

Member, Board of Revenue—F. A. Sachse, C.I.E., I.C.S.  
*Director of Public Instruction*, A. K. Chanda (Offg.).  
*Director of Public Health*, Dr. R. B. Khambata.  
*Inspector-General of Police*, T. J. A. Craig.  
*Commissioner, Calcutta Police*, L. H. Colson.

*Surgeon-General*, Lt.-Col. T. C. Boyd, F.R. C.S.I., etc. (Offg.).

*Collector of Customs, Calcutta*, W. J. Ward, B.A.

*Commissioner of Excise and Salt*, S. K. Haldar, I.C.S.

*Accountant-General*, J. C. Nixon, I.C.S., C.I.E.

*Inspector-General of Prisons*, Lt.-Col. R. E. Flowerdew, I.M.S.

*Postmaster-General*, Rai Bahadur P. N. Mukerji, O.B.E.

*Inspector-General of Registration*, Khan Bahadur Shamsuddin Ahmad, B.J.

*Director of Agriculture*, K. Melean, (Offg.)

*Director of Industries*, A. T. Weston, M.S.G., M.L.C.E., etc.

*Rural Development Commissioner*, H.P.V. Townsend, I.C.S.

*Protector of Emigrants*, Lt.-Col. Arthur Denham White, I.M.S., M.D.

*Superintendent, Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta*, C. C. Calder.

*Labour Commissioner*, R. L. Walker, I.C.S.

*Reforms Commissioner*, R. N. Gilchrist, C.I.E., I.E.S.

*Curator of Herbarium, Royal Botanic Gardens, Kalipada Biswas.*

**LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF BENGAL.**

Frederick J. Halliday .. .. .	1854
John P. Grant .. .. .	1859
Cecil Bendon .. .. .	1862
William Grey .. .. .	1867
George Campbell .. .. .	1871
Sir Richard Temple, Bart., K.C.S.I.	1874
The Hon. Ashley Eden, C.S.I.	1877
Sir Steuart C. Bayley, K.C.S.I. (Offg.)	1879
A. River Thompson, C.S.I., C.I.E.	1882
H. A. Cockerell, C.S.I. (Offgating)	1885
Sir Steuart C. Bayley, K.C.S.I., C.I.E.	1887
Sir Charles Alfred Elliott, K.C.S.I.	1890
Sir A. P. MacDonnell, K.C.S.I. (Offg.)	1893
Sir Alexander Mackenzie, K.C.S.I.	1895
Retired 6th April 1898.	
Charles Cecil Stevens, C.S.I. (Offg.)	1897
Sir John Woodburn, K.C.S.I.	1898
Died, 21st November 1902.	
J. A. Bourdillon, C.S.I. (Offgating)	1902
Sir A. H. Leith Fraser, K.C.S.I.	1903
Lancelot Hare, C.S.I., C.I.E. (Offg.)	1906
F. A. Slacke (Offgating)	1906
Sir E. N. Baker, K.C.S.I.	1908
Retired 21st September 1911.	
F. W. Duke, C.S.I. (Offgating)	1911

The Office of Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal was abolished on April 1st, 1912, when Bengal was raised to a Governorship.

**GOVERNORS OF THE PRESIDENCY OF FORT WILLIAM IN BENGAL.**

The Rt. Hon. Baron Carmichael of Skirling, G.C.I.E., K.C.M.G.	1912
The Rt. Hon. Earl of Ronaldshay, G.C.I.E.	1917
The Rt. Hon. Lord Lytton	1922
The Rt. Hon. Sir Stanley Jackson, P.C., G.C.I.E.	1927
The Rt. Hon. Sir John Anderson, P.C., G.C.B., G.C.I.E.	1932

**BENGAL LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.**

The Hon'ble Raja Sir Manmatha Nath Ray Chaudhuri, Kt., of Santosh, *President.*  
*Razur Rahman Khan, B.L., Deputy President.*

*Secretary : Mr. J. W. McKay, I.S.O.*

*Asst. Secretary : Mr. K. Ali Afzal, Bar-at-Law.*

**MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.**

**Ex-officio—**

The Hon'ble Sir John Woodhead, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.  
 " " Mr. R. N. Reid, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.  
 " " Sir Brojendra Lal Mitter, K.C.S.I.  
 " " Khwaja Sir Nazimuddin, K.C.I.E.

**MINISTERS.**

**Elected—**

The Hon'ble Nawab K. G. M. Farouki, Khan Bahadur.  
 " " Sir Bijoy Prasad Singh Roy, Kt.  
 " " Khan Bahadur M. Azizul Haque.

**Official Nominated Members—**

Mr. E. N. Blandy, C.I.E.  
 Mr. G. S. Dutt.  
 Mr. J. Gladding.  
 Mr. N. G. A. Edgley.  
 Mr. H. P. V. Townsend  
 Mr. J. D. V. Hodge, C.I.E.  
 Mr. O. M. Martin.  
 Mr. H. R. Wilkinson, C.I.E.  
 Mr. A. DeC. Williams  
 Mr. B. R. Sen.  
 Mr. R. N. Gilchrist, C.I.E.  
 Rai Mohendra Nath Gupta Bahadur.  
 Mr J. M. Bottomley  
 Mr. S. C. Mitter.

**Nominated Non-Officials—**

Rev. B. A. Nag.  
 Rai Sahib Rebati Mohan Sarkar.  
 K. C. Ray Chaudhuri.  
 Maulvi Latafat Hussain.  
 D. J. Cohen.  
 Khan Bahadur Maulvi Hafizur Rahman Chaudhuri.  
 P. N. Guha.  
 Mukunda Behary Mullick.

**Elected Members.**

Name of Members.	Name of Constituency.
Babu Jatindra Nath Basu .. .. .	Calcutta North (Non-Muhammadan).
Mr. S. M. Bose, Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Calcutta East (Non-Muhammadan).
Seth Hunuman Prasad Poddar .. .. .	Calcutta West (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Dr. Haridhan Dutt Bahadur .. .. .	Calcutta Central (Non-Muhammadan).
Sir Hari Sankar Paul, Kt. .. .. .	Calcutta South Central (Non-Muhammadan).
Dr. Sir Nilratan Sircar, Kt., M.D. .. .. .	Calcutta South (Non-Muhammadan).
Munindra Deb, Rai Mahasai .. .. .	Hooghly Municipal (Non-Muhammadan).
Dr. Amulya Ratán Ghose .. .. .	Howrah Municipal (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Profulla Kumar Guha .. .. .	24-Parganas Municipal, North (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Jogesh Chandra Sen Bahadur .. .. .	24-Parganas Municipal, South (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai S. K. Das Bahadur .. .. .	Dacca City (Non-Muhammadan).
Mr. Saileswar Singh Roy .. .. .	Burdwan North (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Jitendralal Bannerjee .. .. .	Birbhum (Non-Muhammadan).
Mr. J. N. Gupta, C.I.E., M.B.E. .. .. .	Bankura West (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Satya Kinkar Sahana Bahadur .. .. .	Bankura East (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Hoseni Rout .. .. .	Midnapore North (Non-Muhammadan).
Mr. K. Maiti, Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Midnapore South (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Sahib Sarat Chandra Mukhopadhyaya .. .. .	Midnapore South-East (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Satish Chandra Mukharji Bahadur .. .. .	Hooghly Rural (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Haribansa Roy .. .. .	Howrah Rural (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Sarat Chandra Mitra .. .. .	24-Parganas Rural Central (Non-Muhammadan).
Mr. P. Banerji .. .. .	24-Parganas Rural South (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Debendra Nath Ballabh Bahadur .. .. .	24-Parganas Rural North (Non-Muhammadan).

Name of Members.	Name of Constituency.
Mr. Narendra Kumar Basu .. ..	Nadia (Non-Muhammadan).
Srijut Taj Bahadur Singh .. ..	Murshidabad (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Amulyadhan Roy .. ..	Jessore South (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Jitendra Nath Roy .. ..	Jessore North (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Suk Lal Nag .. ..	Khulna (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Keshab Chandra Banarji Bahadur .. ..	Dacca Rural (Non-Muhammadan).
Dr. Nareah Chandra Sen Gupta .. ..	Mymensingh West (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Satish Chandra Ray Chowdhuri, B.L. .. ..	Mymensingh East (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Sahib Akshoy Kumar Sen .. ..	Faridpur North (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Sahib Sarat Chandra Bal .. ..	Faridpur South (Non-Muhammadan).
Mr. B. C. Chatterjee, Bar-at-Law .. ..	Bakarganj North (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Lalit Kumar Bal .. ..	Bakarganj South (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Kamini Kumar Das Bahadur, M.B.E. .. ..	Chittagong (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Khetter Mohan Ray .. ..	Tippura (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Hem Chandra Roy Choudhuri .. ..	Noakhali (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Kishori Mohan Chaudhuri .. ..	Rajshahi (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Prem Hari Barma .. ..	Dinajpur (Non-Muhammadan).
Rai Sahib Panchanan Barma, M.B.E. .. ..	Rangpur West (Non-Muhammadan).
Babu Nagendra Narayan Ray, B.L. .. ..	Rangpur East (Non-Muhammadan).
Dr. Jogendra Chandra Chaudhuri .. ..	Bogra cum Pabna (Non-Muhammadan).
Mr. Shanti Shekharewar Roy .. ..	Malda (Non-Muhammadan).
„ Prosanna Deb Ralkat .. ..	Jalpaiguri (Non-Muhammadan).
„ A. Raheem, C.I.E. .. ..	Calcutta North (Muhammadan).
„ H. S. Suhrwardy, M.A. (Oxon and Cal.) B.Sc., B.O.L. (Oxon), Barrister-at-Law.	Calcutta South (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Shaik Rahim Baksh .. ..	Hooghly cum Howrah Municipal (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Muhammad Solaiman .. ..	Barrackpore Municipal (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Muhammad Ladatullah .. ..	24-Parganas Municipal (Muhammadan).
Nawabzada Khwaja Muhammad Afzul, Khan Bahadur.	Dacca City (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Abul Kasem .. ..	Burdwan Division North (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Abdul Karim .. ..	Burdwan Division South (Muhammadan).
Khan Bahadur A. F. M. Abdur Rahman .. ..	24-Parganas Rural (Muhammadan).
The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Maulvi Azizul Haque .. ..	Nadia (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Abdus Samad .. ..	Murshidabad (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Syed Majid Baksh .. ..	Jessore North (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Syed Nausher Ali .. ..	Jessore South (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Abul Quasem, M.A., B.L. .. ..	Khulna (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Abdul Ghani Chowdhury, B.L. .. ..	Dacca West Rural (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Azizur Rahman .. ..	Mymensingh North-West (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Nur Rahman Khan Eusuffi .. ..	Mymensingh South-West (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Abdul Hamid Shah .. ..	Mymensingh East (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Abdul Hakim .. ..	Mymensingh Central (Muhammadan).
Khan Bahadur Maulvi Alimuzzaman Chaudhuri .. ..	Faridpur North (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Tamsuddin Khan .. ..	Faridpur South (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Muhammad Hossain .. ..	Bakarganj North (Muhammadan).
Mr. Hashem Ali Khan .. ..	Bakarganj West (Muhammadan).

Name of Members.	Name of Constituency.
Maulvi Nural Absar Choudhury .. .. .	Chittagong North (Muhammadan).
Haji Badi Ahmed Choudhury .. .. .	Chittagong South (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Syed Osman Haidar Chaudhury ..	Tippera North (Muhammadan).
Khan Bahadur Muhammad Abdul Momin, C.I.E.	Noakhali East (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Muhammad Fazlullah .. .. .	Noakhali West (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Mohammed Basiruddin .. .. .	Rajshahi North (Muhammadan).
Khan Bahadur Maulvi Emaduddin Ahmed ..	Rajshahi South (Muhammadan).
Maulvi Hassan Ali .. .. .	Dinajpur (Muhammadan).
Mr. A. F. Rahman .. .. .	Rangpur West (Muhammadan).
Kazi Emdadul Hoque .. .. .	Rangpur East (Muhammadan).
Mr. Altaf Ali .. .. .	Bogra (Muhammadan).
Khan Bahadur Maulvi Muazzam Ali Khan ..	Pabna (Muhammadan).
Nawab Musharruf Hosain, Khan Bahadur ..	Malda <i>cum</i> Jalpaiguri (Muhammadan).
Mr. C. G. Ashworth .. .. .	Presidency and Burdwan (European).
„ W. L. Armstrong .. .. .	Do.
„ A. R. E. Lockhart .. .. .	Do.
„ J. W. R. Steven .. .. .	Dacca and Chittagong (European).
„ R. H. Ferguson .. .. .	Rajshahi (European).
„ L. T. Maguire .. .. .	Anglo-Indian.
„ E. T. McCluskie .. .. .	Do.
Raja Bhopendra Narayan Sinha Bahadur, of Mashipur.	Burdwan Landholders.
Mr. Sarat Kumar Roy .. .. .	Presidency Landholders.
„ Arun Chandra Singha .. .. .	Chittagong Landholders.
Kumar Sahib Shekharewar Ray .. .. .	Rajshahi Landholders.
Mr. Syamaprosad Mookerjee, Bar-at-Law	Calcutta University.
Rai Shashanka Kumari Ghosh Bahadur, C.I.E. ..	Dacca University.
Mr. H. H. Burn .. .. .	Bengal Chamber of Commerce.
„ W. H. Thompson .. .. .	Do.
„ F. T. Homan .. .. .	Do.
„ H. Birkmyre .. .. .	Do.
„ C. C. Miller .. .. .	Do.
„ G. A. Mason .. .. .	Indian Jute Mills Association.
„ C. G. Cooper .. .. .	Do.
„ C. K. Nicholl .. .. .	Indian Tea Association.
„ J. B. Ross .. .. .	Indian Mining Association.
„ H. R. Norton .. .. .	Calcutta Trades Association.
„ Surendra Nath Law .. .. .	Bengal National Chamber of Commerce.
Maharaja Sris Chandra Nandy, of Kasimbazar ..	Do.
Rai Badridas Goenka Bahadur, C.I.E. .. ..	Bengal Marwari Association.
Mr. Ananda Mohan Poddar .. .. .	Bengal Mahajan Sabha.
„ Babu Mohini Nath Basu .. .. .	Export—Bengal Court Fees (Amendment) Bill, 1933.
Rai Giris Chandra Sen Bahadur .. .. .	Do. — All L. S. G. Department Bills.
Lt.-Col. T. C. Boyd, I.M.S. .. .. .	Do. — Bengal Medical (Amendment) Bill, 1933.

## The United Provinces.

The United Provinces of Agra and Oudh lie in practically the centre of Upper India. They are bounded on the north by Tibet, on the north-east by Nepal, on the east and south-east by Bihar, on the south by two of the Chota Nagpur States of the Central India Agency and the Saugor district of the Central Provinces, and on the west by the States of Gwalior, Dholpur, Bharatpur, Sirmoor, and Jubbah, and by the Punjab. Their total area amounts to 106,248 square miles, to which may be added the area of the three Indian States of Rampur, Tehri-Garhwal and Benares with an area of 5,943 square miles, giving a total of 112,191 square miles. The total population is 49,614,833.

The Provinces, originally termed the North-Western Provinces and so amalgamated in 1877, receiving their present designation in 1902, include four distinct tracts of country: portions of the Himalayas, including the Kumaon division which consists of three hill districts, two of which are entirely in the hills and one is half in the submontane belt, the sub-Himalayan tract; the great Gangetic plain, and portions of the hill systems of Central India including Bundelkhand. The Gangetic plain is protected by an extensive Canal system, which though somewhat liable to run short of water in extremely dry years, is of great benefit in all ordinary years and years of limited drought. The first two of these tracts are infertile and support a very sparse population and the Central Indian plateau is almost equally infertile, though better populated. The soil of the Gangetic plain, however, possesses an extreme fertility and here the density of population varies from 542 persons per square mile in the west to 555 in the centre and 753 in the east, which gives the Provinces as a whole a greater population pressure on the soil than any other Province in India save Delhi and Bengal. In the south there are low rocky hills, broken spurs of the Vindhyan mountains, covered with stunted trees and jungle, and in the north the lower slopes of the Himalayas, clothed with dense forest, affording excellent big and small game shooting, and rising beyond in a tangled mass of ridges, ever higher and higher, until is reached the line of the eternal snows, but the greater part of the provinces consists of level plain, teeming with highly-cultivated fields and watered by three rivers—the Ganges, Jumna, and Gogra

physical types are Dravidian, Aryan and Mongoloid, the latter being confined to the Himalayan and sub-Himalayan districts and the former to South Mirzapur and Bundelkhand, whilst the high-caste Aryans frequent the Western districts of the Provinces. Most of the people, however, show a mixed Arya-Dravidian origin. Two languages are spoken by the majority of people in the plains, Urdu, and Hindi. Urdu being more common in the urban areas and because of its close relationship with Persian and Arabic on the one hand and Hindi on the other, forming the *lingua franca* of the Province.

### Industries.

The chief industry is agriculture, which is the principal source of livelihood of 71.1 per cent. of the population and a subsidiary source of income to a further 8.2 per cent. The soils of the Provinces fall into three groups: the valley soils of the Himalayas, the main alluvium and the Central Indian alluvium. The chief characteristic soil of the Central Indian alluvium is the black soil, with a lighter variant, though here also there are light loams and gravel. The Himalayan soils are of local origin and vary with the nature of the rock from which they have been formed, whilst the main alluvium soils are sand, clay and loam, the loam being naturally the most productive. The soil generally yields excellent crop of rice, millet, maize, linseed, cotton, wheat, sugarcane, pulses, and barley, rice being grown mostly in low-lying, heavy clays. The greater part of the Provinces is highly cultivated, the rainfall varies from 50 to 60 inches in the Hills, to 40 inches in the Benares and Gorakhpur Divisions, whilst the Agra Division receives only about 25 to 30 inches annually. Drought seriously affected Bundelkhand and the Agra Divisions. In the past; improved drainage, and irrigation facilities have effected considerable improvements. In the latter area, however, shortage of water in the canals and the general lowering of the water table still continue to react against full agricultural returns. Steps are being taken to increase the amount of water passing down the canals. Commodity prices showed a definite decline throughout the year 1934. Though in some cases the prices in January of 1934 ruled higher than those of 1933, by December all commodity prices were at a lower level than at the corresponding date of the previous year. In general the harvested crop of 1934 was poorer than that of 1933. It cannot be said that those solely dependent on agricultural produce are in any way better off than in the previous year. Land is held mostly on the ryotwari tenure in Bundelkhand and Kumaon, on zamindari tenure in Agra and taluqdari tenure in Oudh. The principal landowners in Oudh are the Taluqdars, some of whom own very large estates. The area held in taluqdari tenure amounts to 54 per cent. of the total area in Oudh.

### The People.

The population is mainly Hindu, 84.4 per cent. ranking as such whilst Mahomedans number 15 per cent., the total of all other religions being 0.6 per cent. composed of Christians (Europeans and Indians), Jains, Sikhs, Parsis, Buddhists and Jews. Included among the Hindus are the Arya Samajists, followers of the Arya Samaj sect, which obtains widely in the Punjab and has extended its influence to the United Provinces. The three main



### Manufactures.

The provinces are not rich in minerals. Iron and copper are found in the Himalayan districts, and there were mines of importance there formerly, but owing to high cost of production and inaccessibility, most of them have been closed. Gold is found in minute quantities by washing the sands in some of the rivers in the hills. Limestone is found in the Himalayas and in the Etawah district, and stone is largely quarried in the Mirzapur district. Cotton is ginned and spun throughout the Western districts of the provinces as a home industry; and weaving by means of handlooms, is carried on in most districts. Cawnpore is the chief centre for cotton spinning and weaving mills. According to the census of 1931, 45,128 persons were employed on cotton spinning, cleaning and pressing and 408,033 on spinning and weaving. Silk weaving used to be confined to Benares (where the famous 'Kinkhab' brocade is made) but considerable work is now done at Shahjahanpur and Mau and some at Agra as well. Embroidery work is done at Lucknow, where the noted 'Chikan' work of cotton on muslins is produced, and in Benares, where gold and silver work on silk, velvet, crepe and sarsenet obtains. Benares uses local gold thread for embroidery work and 'Kamkhab' weaving. The glass industry is important at Firozabad, Bahjoi, Balawali and Naini (Allahabad). Moradabad is noted for its lacquered brass-work, Benares for brassware-engraving and repousse. Farrukhabad for its calico prints and Agra for its carpets and marble and alabaster articles, glazed pottery is made at Chunar and Khurja and clay figures of men and fruits at Lucknow.

The making of brass utensils at Mirzapur, Farrukhabad and Oel (District Kheri) - the carving and inlay work of Nagina and Saharanpur, the art silk industry of Mau, the lock and brass fittings industry of Aligarh, the copper utensil industry of Almora, the durries of Agra and Bareilly, the pottery of Nizamabad (District Azamgarh) and the ivory work of Lucknow also deserve mention.

Cawnpore is the chief industrial centre. It has tanneries, soap factories, oil mills, cotton, woollen and other mills. The woollen mill is the largest in India. Lucknow possesses an important paper-mill. There are cotton ginning and pressing factories at Aligarh, Meerut and Bareilly and cotton mills at Agra, Hathras, Lucknow, Benares and Moradabad. Many sugar mills have been recently started, mainly in the Gorakhpur and Rohilkhand divisions. Excellent furniture is made at Bareilly mostly on cottage lines.

The largest trade centres are Cawnpore, Allahabad, Mirzapur, Benares, Lucknow, Meerut, Aligarh, Hathras, Muttra, Agra, Farrukhabad, Moradabad, Chandauli, Bareilly, Saharanpur, Muzaffarnagar, Ghazilabad, Khurja, Gorakhpur, Ghazipur, Pilibhit and Shahjahanpur.

### Administration.

The Province was until the close of 1920 administered by a Lieutenant-Governor, chosen from the ranks of the Indian Civil Service. Under the Reform scheme the Province was

raised to the status of a Governor-in-Council, the Governor being assisted by two members of the Executive Council in charge of the Reserved Subjects and two Ministers from Jan. 12, 1926, in charge of the Transferred Subjects. The medium for the transaction of public business is the Secretariat, the Staff of which consists of 7 Secretaries (including Chief Secretary) and 6 Deputy Secretaries including the Director of Public Instruction and the Deputy Legal Remembrancer who are *ex-Officio* Deputy Secretaries in the Education and Judicial Departments respectively. The Chief Secretary is in charge of Appointment, General Administration, Executive, Political, Newspaper and Police Departments; the Finance Secretary deals mainly with the Finance Department; the Revenue Secretary is in charge of the Revenue, Scarcity, Ecclesiastical and Forest Departments and also the Buildings and Roads Branch of the Public Works Department; the Education Secretary looks to the Education, Industries, Agriculture and Excise Departments; the L. S. G. Secretary to the local Self-Government, Municipal, Medical and Public Health Departments and the Judicial Secretary is in charge of the Judicial and Legislative Departments. The seventh Secretary belongs to the Public Works Department (Irrigation Branch) and is also Chief Engineer for the Irrigation Branch of the P.W.D. Government spends the cold weather, October to April, in Lucknow and Allahabad, mostly in Lucknow, though the Secretariat remains throughout the year at Lucknow. The Governor and the Secretaries spend the hot weather in Naini Tal, but during the monsoon the Governor tours the plains, as he does also in the cold weather. The Board of Revenue is the highest court of appeal in revenue and rent cases, being the chief revenue authority in the province. There are forty-eight British districts, thirty-six in Agra and twelve in Oudh, average area 2,200 square miles and average population a million. Each district is in charge of a District Officer, termed a Collector and Magistrate in Agra and a Deputy Commissioner in Oudh and Kumaon. The districts are grouped together in divisions. Each division is under a Commissioner, except the Kumaon division, the charge of which is held by the Deputy Commissioner, Naini Tal, in addition to his duties. There are ten divisions, having an average area of nearly 10,600 square miles and an average population of nearly 5 millions. The districts are sub-divided into *tahsils*, with an average area of 500 square miles and an average population of 236,000. Each *Tahsil* is in charge of a *Tahsildar*, who is responsible for the collection of revenue, and also exercises judicial powers. *Tahsils* are divided into *parganas* which are units of importance in the settlement of land revenue. Subordinate to the *Tahsildars* are *naib tahsildars* and *kanungos*. Ordinarily there are three *kanungos* and one *naib tahsildar* to a *tahsil*. The *Kanungos* supervise the work of the *patwaris*, or village accountants, check their papers and form a link direct between the villagers and Government. For judicial purposes (revenue and criminal), the District Officer assigns a sub-division, consisting of one or more *tahsils*, as the case may be to each of his subordinates, who may be covenanted civilians (Joint

and Assistant Magistrates and Collectors) or members of the Provincial Service (Deputy Collectors and Magistrates). The Commissioners of the Rohilkhand Division is Political Agent for the Indian States of Rampur and Tehri-Garhwal and the Commissioner of Benares is the Political Agent for Benares State.

### Justice.

Justice is administered by the High Court of Judicature at Allahabad in the province of Agra and by the Chief Court of Oudh sitting at Lucknow which are the final appellate authorities in both criminal and civil cases. The former consists of a Chief Justice and eight permanent and three temporary puisne judges five of whom including the Chief Justice are Indians, and the latter consists of a Chief Judge and four judges four of whom are Indians. There are thirty-two posts (twenty-four in Agra including two posts temporarily held in abeyance and eight in Oudh) of district and sessions judges of which nine are held by Indians not belonging to the Indian Civil Service as they have been listed to the provincial service and the bar. They have both original and appellate jurisdiction in civil and criminal cases and occasional appellate jurisdiction in rent cases. District Officers and their assistants including tahsildars, preside in criminal courts as magistrates and as collectors and assistant collectors, in rent and revenue courts and dispose of a good deal of the work. Kumaun has been brought under the Civil jurisdiction of the High Court from 1st April 1926. The deputy and assistant commissioners exercise inferior civil powers in this division which has no separate civil courts. In the rest of the provinces there are subordinate judges, judges of small cause courts and munsifs who dispose of a large number of civil suits. In Agra the jurisdiction of a subordinate judge extends to all original suits without pecuniary limit and a munsif can hear cases ordinarily of a value not exceeding Rs. 2,000, and if specially empowered up to Rs. 5,000. In Oudh the ordinary jurisdiction of a subordinate judge extends to suits valuing not more than Rs. 20,000 and the ordinary jurisdiction of a munsif to suits of Rs. 2,000 value, provided that in special cases the limit of pecuniary jurisdiction can be removed altogether in the case of a subordinate judge and that of the munsif raised up to Rs. 5,000. Appeals from munsif always lie to the district judge while those from the subordinate judges go to the High Court or the Chief Court except in cases of a value of Rs. 5,000 or less which are heard by the district judge. Small cause court judges try suits to the value of Rs. 500. There are also honorary munsifs limited to Rs. 200 suits, and village munsifs whose jurisdiction is fixed at Rs. 20.

### Local Self-Government.

The main units of local self-government are the district and municipal boards which, with the exception of three municipal boards, have non-official Chairmen. Most of the municipal boards having an annual income of Rs. 50,000 or over have executive officers to whom certain administrative powers are reserved. The administrative functions of the municipal and district boards are performed by the Chairman and Executive Officer or the secretary, but the boards them-

selves are directly responsible for most of the administration. The district boards obtain 41% of their income from Government grants. The other chief sources of income is the local rate levied from the landowners. Some of the boards have recently imposed a tax on circumstance and property. The chief source of municipal income is the octroi or terminal tax and toll which is an octroi in modified form. Local opinion is strongly in favour of indirect as opposed to direct taxation for municipal purposes.

### Public Works Department.

The Buildings and Roads branch is administered by a Civilian Secretary and the principal administrative officer is a Chief Engineer. The Province is divided into circles and divisions. Each circle is in charge of a Deputy Chief Engineer or a Superintending Engineer, and each division is in charge of an Executive Engineer. All metalled roads maintained from Provincial funds and construction of all buildings costing more than Rs. 20,000 are in charge of the Buildings and Roads branch.

The Irrigation branch is administered by a Secretary and for the present, two Joint Secretaries, all of whom are also Chief Engineers. The third Chief Engineer'ship is a temporary post to further the organisation of development schemes. The province is divided into circles and divisions.

2. The Irrigation branch administers the various irrigation works, the Ganges Canal Hydro-electric Grid, the tube-well scheme, and other development works, such as the Daurala Sugarcane tramway. The hydro-electric works, tube-wells and development schemes are in charge of the Chief Engineer (Development), the Sarda Canal and the Bundelkhand Canals in charge of the Chief Engineer (East), and the Ganges, the Eastern Jumna and the Agra Canals are in that of the Chief Engineer (West).

3. The Sarda Canal—a work of the first magnitude—was opened in 1928 for introducing irrigation into most of the districts of Oudh.

4. The Ganges Canal Hydro-electric Grid supplies power at cheap rates for domestic, industrial and agricultural purposes to ten districts in the west of the provinces. It has just completed its second stage of development, the total capital outlay up-to-date being Rs. 170 lakhs. At present it has a generating capacity of 8,900 Kilowatts, but when fully developed its total output will be 28,000 kilowatts. Besides supplying some 88 towns, with populations of 5,000 or over with cheap power for light, fans and minor industries, it provides energy for irrigation pumping from rivers and low level canals as well as from tube and open wells. Out of the ultimate output of 28,000 kilowatts, 12,000 kilowatts have been reserved for operating 1,500 static tube-wells which are being sunk in the districts of Moradabad, Bijnor, Muzaffarnagar, Meerut, Bulandshahr and Budawn. 300 wells have already been completed, another 400 will be ready by March 1936 and the remainder by the end of 1937. The total cost of the tube-well scheme will be approximately Rs. 75 lakhs, giving an ultimate return of 10 per cent. Each well commands an area of

approximately 2 square miles, with a discharge of 33,000 gallons per hour, and is intended to irrigate on the average 150 acres of sugarcane and 250 acres of wheat annually. Water is sold on a volumetric basis to individual cultivators thus greatly conserving water by the prevention of waste.

5. Another development in hand is the construction of the Daurala sugarcane tramway for tapping an area of 14,000 acres of canal irrigated sugarcane in the Meerut district. Sixteen miles of this are already working and a further twelve will be ready by June 1935. When finished this tramway will be in a position to carry 105,000 tons of cane from remote areas to the rail-head on the North-Western Railway at  $\frac{1}{4}$  pie per maund per mile.

### Police.

The Police Force is administered by an Inspector-General, with three Deputies and two Assistants, forty-six Superintendents, forty-four Assistant Superintendents and sixty-three Deputy Superintendents including three temporary officers. There is a Police Training School at Moradabad under a Superintendent of Police as Principal. There is a C. I. D. forming a separate department, under a Deputy Inspector-General with three Assistants. The armed police of the three police ranges have recently been rearmed with the '410 musket, the 476 musket and the Martini Henri rifle having formed their late armament. The administration of the Jail Department is in charge of an Inspector-General of Prisons, who is a member of the Indian Medical Service.

### Education.

Education is maintained in part by the State and partly by means of grants-in-aid. There are five universities, the four residential universities of Allahabad, Lucknow, Aligarh (Muslim) and Benares (Hindu) and the affiliating University of Agra. The last named was established in 1927 and consists, besides six affiliated colleges situated outside the United Provinces, of the eight colleges, formerly associated with Allahabad University on its external side, viz., the Agra and St. John's Colleges at Agra, the Christ Church, D.A.V. and Sanatan Dharma Colleges at Cawnpore, the Meerut College, Meerut, the Bareilly College, Bareilly and St. Andrew's College, Gorakhpur. There are Intermediate Colleges which prepare boys for the high school and intermediate examinations conducted by the Board of High School and Intermediate Education, which controls high school and intermediate education. The Isabella Thoburn College at Lucknow and the Crosthwaite Girls' College at Allahabad impart university education to Indian girls and the Theosophical National Girls' School and Women's College at Benares, the Muslim Girls' Intermediate College at Aligarh, Mahila Vidyalaya Intermediate College at Lucknow teach up to the intermediate stage. In addition to these there are A. V. High Schools, English Middle and vernacular Lower Middle schools and primary schools throughout the province for the education of Indian girls; they are controlled by Chief Inspectress of Girls' Schools under instructions from the Education Department. The St. George's Intermediate

College, Mussoorie, the Philander-Smith College, Naini Tal, the St. Joseph's College, Naini Tal, and the Martiniere College, Lucknow, are the well-known institutions for Europeans and Anglo-Indian children in the province which teach up to the intermediate stage. Besides these, there are many excellent educational institutions for European boys and girls both in the hills and plains which are attended by students from all over India. Government maintain Training Colleges for teachers in Lucknow, Allahabad and Agra, and a training department is attached to Christian Intermediate College, Lucknow. There are training departments attached to the Aligarh, Muslim University and the Benares Hindu University. There is a Government Engineering College at Roorkee (Thomason College), a School of Art and Crafts in Lucknow and an Agricultural College, and a Technological Institute at Cawnpore; there is also a non-Government Agricultural Institute at Naini, Allahabad. Education in law is given at the four residential universities and at the Agra and Meerut colleges, and at the Dayanand Anglo-Vedic and Sanatan Dharma Colleges at Cawnpore and at the Bareilly College. Instruction in commerce for the B. Com. degree of the Agra University is given in the Sanatan Dharma and the D. A. V. Colleges at Cawnpore and in the St. John's College at Agra; a commerce department for B. Com. degree is also attached to Allahabad and Lucknow Universities. The King George's Medical College, Lucknow, now merged in the Lucknow University, prepares candidates for the M.B.B.S. degree of the Lucknow University. Besides this there are two medical schools at Agra for males and females; and also a College of Ayurveda and Tibbiya is attached to the Benares Hindu and the Aligarh Muslim Universities respectively. Public schools for secondary and primary vernacular education are almost entirely maintained or aided by district and municipal boards and vernacular education is almost entirely in their hands.

### Medical.

The Medical Department is in charge of an Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, who is assisted by a lady Superintendent for Medical aid to women in the administration of the Dufferin fund affairs. A post of Personal Assistant to the I. G. Civil Hospitals has also been created from December 8, 1934 to relieve the I. G. of the routine duties in connexion with the control of his office. A Civil Surgeon is in charge and is responsible for the medical work of each district and in a few of the larger stations he has an assistant. In two stations (Ranikhet and Roorkee) Medical Officers in military employ hold collateral civil charge. There are 102 Provincial Medical service officers in charge of important Moffusil dispensaries and on the reserve list and a large number of Provincial subordinate medical service officers. Lady doctors and women sub-assistant surgeons visit *pardanashin* women in their own homes and much good work is done in this manner.

The best equipped hospitals for Indian patients are the Thomason Hospital at Agra, King George's Hospital and the Balmampur Hospital at Lucknow, the Prince of Wales



Miscellaneous.	Rs.
Transfers from Famine Relief Fund .. ..	34,785
Receipts in aid of superannuation.	2,02,000
Stationery and Printing .. ..	6,49,480
Miscellaneous .. ..	7,49,500
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>16,35,765</b>

Extraordinary receipts .. ..	....
Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments .. ..	....
<b>Total Revenue ..</b>	<b>11,49,99,085</b>

Debt, deposits and advances :—	Rs.
(a) Government Press Depreciation Fund ..	50,000
(b) Famine Relief Funds ..	1,65,000
(c) Loans and advances by Provincial Governments	36,82,000
(d) Advances from Provincial Loans Funds .. ..	52,54,000
(e) Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of Debt-Sinking Fund ..	14,00,000
(f) Transfer from Famine Relief Fund for repayment of advances from the Provincial Loans Fund ..	1,50,000
(g) Subventions from Central Road Development Account .. ..	6,00,000
(h) Subventions from the Imperial Council Agricultural Research and Indian Central Cotton Committee ..	1,13,211

Total .. 1,14,14,211

Total receipts .. 12,64,13,296

Opening Balance .. —60,88,793

**Grand Total .. 12,03,74,503**

**ESTIMATED EXPENDITURE FOR 1934-35.**

*Direct demands on the Revenues.*

Taxes on Income .. ..	....
Land Revenue .. ..	75,03,776
Excise .. ..	11,87,264
Stamps .. ..	3,13,856
Forests .. ..	27,76,484
Forest Capital outlay charged to revenue .. ..	16,300
Registration .. ..	4,66,980
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>1,12,25,416</b>

Railway Revenue Account.	Rs.
State Railways—Interest on debt	8,214
Subsidised companies .. ..	....
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>8,214</b>

*Irrigation Revenue Account.*

Works for which capital accounts are kept—	
Interest on Irrigation Works ..	1,09,48,148
Other revenue irrigation expenditure financed from ordinary revenues .. ..	—74,000
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>1,08,74,148</b>

*Irrigation Capital Account  
(charged to revenue).*

Construction of Irrigation Works—	
A.—Financed from ordinary revenues	2,35,000

*Debt Services.*

Interest on ordinary debt .. ..	28,62,559
Sinking Fund .. ..	14,00,000
Payment to the Provincial loans fund .. ..	....
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>42,62,559</b>

*Civil Administration.*

General Administration .. ..	1,31,28,947
Administration of Justice .. ..	71,83,271
Jails and Convicts' Settlements ..	32,08,892
Police .. ..	1,62,79,898
Scientific Departments .. ..	24,803
Education .. ..	1,99,89,904
Medical .. ..	33,28,702
Public Health .. ..	19,84,785
Agriculture .. ..	29,65,730
Industries .. ..	10,68,566
Miscellaneous Departments ..	93,320
Exchange .. ..	....
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>6,92,06,818</b>

<i>Buildings, Roads and Miscellaneous Public Improvements.</i>	
Civil Works—(a) Provincial expenditure .. ..	Rs. 49,82,038
(b) Improvement and communications from Central Road Development Account .. ..	5,10,184
<b>Total</b> .. ..	<b>54,92,222</b>

<i>Miscellaneous.</i>	
Famine Relief and Insurance—	Rs.
A—Famine Relief .. ..	7,785
B—Transfers to Famine Insurance Fund .. ..	....
Superannuation Allowances and Pensions .. ..	68,65,226
Stationery and Printing .. ..	11,90,094
Miscellaneous .. ..	8,10,071
Extraordinary Charges .. ..	76,000
<b>Total</b> .. ..	<b>89,49,176</b>

<b>Expenditure in England—</b>	
Secretary of State .. ..	2,32,400
High Commissioner .. ..	39,69,720

<i>Irrigation and other capital expenditure not charged to revenue.</i>	
(a) Construction of irrigation works .. ..	} 21,03,300
(c) Hydro-electric scheme .. ..	
(d) Outlay on improvement of public health .. ..	....
(e) Outlay on Agricultural improvement .. ..	....
(b) Forest outlay .. ..	....
<b>Total</b> .. ..	<b>21,03,300</b>

<i>Debt, and Deposits Advances—</i>		Rs.
(a) Famine Relief Fund .. ..	....	
(b) Civil Contingencies Fund .. ..	....	
(c) Loans and Advances by Local Governments .. ..	18,88,000	
(d) Sinking Fund Investment Account .. ..	14,00,066	
(e) Government Press Depreciation Fund .. ..	26,000	
(f) Repayment of Advances from Provincial Loans Fund .. ..	19,19,857	
60-B. Payment of Commuted Value of Pensions .. ..	15,19,780	
40 Civil Works .. ..	....	
61-A. Other Provincial Works not charged to revenue. ....		
61. Payments to Retrenched Personnel .. ..	6,000	
Transfer from Famine Relief Fund for repayment of advances from the Provincial Local Fund .. ..	1,50,000	
Subventions from Central Road Development Account .. ..	5,10,184	
Famine Relief Fund—Transfer to revenue .. ..	34,785	
Charges against grants from the Imperial Council and Agriculture Research Indian Central Cotton Committee .. ..	1,14,811	
<b>Total</b> .. ..	<b>67,69,483</b>	
<b>Total Disbursements</b> .. ..	<b>12,43,57,200</b>	
<b>Closing Balance</b> .. ..	<b>—39,82,697</b>	
<b>Grand Total</b> .. ..	<b>12,03,74,503</b>	

## Administration.

*Governor.*—His Excellency Sir Harry Graham Haig, M.A., K.C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.

*Private Secretary.*—Major D. A. Brett, M.C.

*Aides-de-Camp.*—Capt. M. N. E. Macmillan and G. B. Whitehouse, I.P.

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon'ble Mr. J. M. Clay, C.S.I., C.I.E., O.B.E., I.C.S.

The Hon'ble Kunwar Sir Maharaj Singh, Kt., M.A., C.I.E.

## MINISTERS.

The Hon'ble Nawab Sir Muhammad Yusuf, Kt., Bar-at-Law.

The Hon'ble Sir Jawala P. Srivastava, M.Sc., A.M.S.T.

## SECRETARIAT.

*Chief Secretary to Government, Vacant.*

*Finance Secretary, J. L. Sathe, I.C.S.*

*Revenue and P. W. D. (B. & R.) Secretary to Government, A. A. Waughy, I.C.S.*

*Local Self-Government and Public Health Secretary, P. Mason, I.C.S.*

*Judicial Secretary, L. S. White, I.C.S.*

*Industries and Education Secretary, P. M. Kharegat, I.C.S.*

*Secretary to Government, Irrigation Branch, F. Anderson, C.I.E., I.N.E. (Offg.).*

MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS.

*Opium Agent, Ghazipur, G. S. V. Paterson.*

*Chief Conservator of Forests, F. Canning, I.F.S.*

*Director of Public Instruction, H. B. Hartop, M.A. (Oxon.).*

*Inspector-General of Police, S. T. Hollins, C.I.E.*

*Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, Col. A. H. Proctor, D.S.O., V.H.S., M.D., M.S., F.R.C.S.E.*

*Director of Public Health, Kishori Lal Chaudhri, O.B.E., M.B.B.S. (Punjab), D.P.H. (Lond.), Rai Bahadur.*

*Commissioner of Excise and Inspector-General of Registration, R. T. Shivdasani, I.C.S.*

*Inspector-General of Prisons, Major H. M. Salamatt Ullah, M.C., M.B., D.T.M., M.R.C.P.I., F.R.F.P.S., I.M.S.*

*Director of Agriculture, R. G. Allan, M.A.*

LIUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF THE NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES.

Sir C. T. Metcalfe, Bart., G.C.B. .. .. 1830

The Right Hon. the Governor-General in the North-Western Provinces (Lord Auckland).

T. C. Robertson .. .. 1840

The Right Hon. the Governor-General in the North-Western Provinces (Lord Ellenborough).

Sir G. R. Clerk, K.C.B. .. .. 1843

James Thomson. Died at Bareilly .. 1843

A. W. Begbie, *In charge* .. .. 1853

J. R. Colvin. Died at Agra .. .. 1853

E. A. Reade, *In charge* .. .. 1857

Colonel H. Fraser, C.B., Chief Commissioner, N.-W. Provinces. 1857

The Right Hon'ble the Governor-General administering the N.-W. Provinces (Viscount Canning).

Sir G. F. Edmonstone .. .. 1859

R. Money, *In charge* .. .. 1863

The Hon. Edmund Drummond .. .. 1863

Sir William Muir, K.C.S.I. .. .. 1868

Sir John Strachey, K.C.S.I. .. .. 1874

Sir George Couper, Bart., C.B. .. .. 1876

LIUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF THE NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES AND CHIEF COMMISSIONERS OF OUDE.

Sir George Couper, Bart., C.B., K.C.S.I. .. 1877

Sir Alfred Comyns Lyall, K.C.B. .. .. 1882

Sir Auckland Colvin, K.C.M.G., C.I.E. .. 1887

Sir Chas. H. T. Crosthwaite, K.C.S.I. .. 1892

Alan Cadell (*Officiating*) .. .. 1895

Sir Antony P. MacDonnell, K.C.S.I. (a) .. 1895

Sir J. J. D. LaTouche, K.C.S.I. .. .. 1901

(a) Afterwards (by creation) Baron MacDonnell.

LIUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF THE UNITED PROVINCES OF AGRA AND OUDE.

Sir J. J. D. La Touche, K.C.S.I. .. .. 1902

Sir J. P. Hewett, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. .. .. 1907

L. A. S. Porter, C.S.I. (*Officiating*) .. 1912

Sir J. S. Meeson, K.C.S.I. .. .. 1912

Sir Harcourt Butler, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. .. 1918

GOVERNORS OF THE UNITED PROVINCES.

Sir Harcourt Butler, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. .. 1920

Sir William Marris, K.C.I.E. .. .. 1921

Sir Samuel Perry O'Donnell, K.C.I.E., C.S.I. (*Officiating*) .. .. 1926

Sir Alexander Muddiman, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. 1928  
Died at Naini Tal.

Capt. Nawab Muhammad Ahmad Said Khan of Chhatari, C.I.E., M.B.E., *In-charge.*

Sir Malcolm Hailey, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E. .. 1928

Sir George Bancroft, K.C.S.I. .. .. 1930

Sir Malcom Hailey, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E. .. 1931

Captain Nawab Sir Muhammad Ahmad Said Khan of Chhatari, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., M.B.E., LL.D.

Sir Malcolm Hailey, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E. .. 1933

Sir Harry Graham Haig, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., 1934  
afternoon Dec. 6.

## UNITED PROVINCES LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.

## PRESIDENT.

The Hon'ble Sir Sita Ram, Kt., M.A., LL.B.

## DEPUTY PRESIDENT.

Nawabzada Muhd. Liaquat Ali Khan, M.A. (Oxon), Bar-at-Law.

## ELECTED MEMBERS.

Body, Association or Constituency represented.	Name.
Allahabad, Jaunpur and Mirzapur Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	The Hon. Nawab Sir Muhammad Yusuf, Kt., Bar-at-Law, Minister of Local Self-Government.
Upper India Chamber of Commerce .. ..	The Hon'ble Sir Jwala P. Srivastava, Minister of Education.
Agra City (non-Muhammadian Urban) .. ..	Mr. Perma.
Cawnpore City (non-Muhammadian Urban) .. ..	Rai Bahadur Babu Awadh Behari Lal.
Allahabad City (non-Muhammadian Urban) .. ..	Rai Bahadur Babu Kamta Prasad Kakkar, B.A., LL.B.
Lucknow City (non-Muhammadian Urban) .. ..	Chaudhri Ram Dayal.
Benares City (non-Muhammadian Urban) .. ..	Chaudhri Jagarnath.
Bareilly City (non-Muhammadian Urban) .. ..	The Hon'ble Sir Sita Ram, Kt., M.A., LL.B.
Meerut-cum-Aligarh (non-Muhammadian Urban)	Chaudhri Baldeva.
Moradabad-cum-Shahjahanpur (non-Muhammadian Urban).	Rai Sahib Sahu Jwala Saran Kothiwala.
Dehra Dun District (non-Muhammadian Rural).	Mr. Tappu Ram.
Saharanpur District (non-Muhammadian Rural).	Pandit Moti Lal Bhargava.
Muzaffarnagar (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Raja Bahadur Kushalpal Singh, M.A., LL.B.
Meerut District (North) (non-Muhammadian Rural)	Chaudhri Ram Chandra.
Meerut District (South) (non-Muhammadian Rural.)	Chaudhri Ghasita.
Bulandshahr District (East) (non-Muhammadian Rural.)	Rai Bahadur Chaudhri Raghuraj Singh.
Bulandshahr District (West) (non-Muhammadian Rural.)	Chaudhri Arjuna Singh.
Aligarh District (East) (non-Muhammadian Rural.)	Rao Bahadur Thakur Pratap Bhan Singh.
Aligarh District (West) (non-Muhammadian Rural)	Rao Sahib Thakur Shiva Dhyani Singh.
Muttra District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Rai Bahadur Kunwar Girwar Singh.
Agra District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Pandit Joti Prasad Upadhyaya, M.A., LL.B.
Mainpuri District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Chaudhri Dhira Singh, M.B.E.
Etah District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Rao Krishna Pal Singh.
Bareilly District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Rai Bahadur Kunwar Dhakan Lal.
Bijnor District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Thakur Balwant Singh Gahlot.
Budaun District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Rai Bahadur Brij Lal Badhwar, M.B.E.
Moradabad District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Rao Bahadur Kunwar Sardar Singh.
Shahjahanpur District (non-Muhammadian Rural).	Rai Bahadur Baba Manmohan Sahai.
Pilibhit District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Babu Ram Bahadur Saksena.
Jhansi District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Lala Shyam Lal.
Jalaun District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Rai Sahib Babu Kamta Nath Saksena, B.A., LL.B.
Hamirpur District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Kunwar Jagbhan Singh, B.A., LL.B.
Banda District (non-Muhammadian Rural) .. ..	Thakur Keshava Chandra Singh, M.Sc., LL.B.



Body, Association or Constituency represented.	Name.
Farrukhabad District (non-Muhammadian Rural).	Mr. Brijnandan Lal, Bar.-at-Law.
Etawah District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Rao Narsingh Rao.
Cawnpore District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Rai Sahib Ram Adhin.
Fatehpur District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Mr. Dhondu Ram.
Allahabad District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Maharao Raja Bahadur Ram Singh Rao Bahadur.
Benares District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Chaudhri Bharos.
Mirzapur District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Pandit Shri Sadayatan Pande.
Jaunpur District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Raja Sri Krishna Dutt Dube.
Ghazipur District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Rai Bahadur Babu Jagadeva Roy.
Ballia District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Mr. Dahari.
Gorakhpur District (West) (non-Muhammadian Rural).	Rai Sahib Rai Rajeshwari Prasad, M.A., LL.B.
Gorakhpur District (East) (non-Muhammadian Rural).	Babu Adya Prasad, B.A., LL.B.
Basti District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Raja Shiva Pati Singh.
Azamgarh District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Thakur Giriraj Singh, B.A., LL.B.
Naini Tal District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Pandit Prem Ballabh Belwal.
Almora District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Thakur Jang Bahadur Singh Bisht, B.A., LL.B.
Garhwal District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Sardar Bahadur Thakur Narayan Singh Negi.
Lucknow District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Pandit Brahma Dutt <i>alias</i> Bhaiya Sahib.
Unao District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Rai Bahadur Thakur Hanuman Singh.
Rae Bareilly District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Rai Bahadur Lal Sheo Pratap Singh.
Sitapur District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Kunwar Diwakar Prakash Singh.
Hardi District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Thakur Muneswar Bakhsh Singh, B.A., LL.B.
Kheri District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Thakur Jaiendra Bahadur Singh.
Fyzabad District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Raja Jagdebika Pratap Narayan Singh.
Gonda District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Raja Ambikeshwar Pratap Singh.
Bahraich District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Raja Birendra Bikram Singh.
Sultanpur District (non-Muhammadian Rural) ..	Rai Bahadur Kunwar Surendra Pratap Sahi.
Partabgarh District (non-Muhammadian Rural)	Mr. C. Y. Chintamani.
Bara Banki District (non-Muhammadian Rural).	Rai Rajeshwar Bali, O.B.E., B.A.
Allahabad-cum-Benares (Muhammadian Urban).	Mr. Zahur Ahmad, Bar.-at-Law.
Lucknow-cum-Cawnpore (Muhammadian Urban)	Syed Ali Zaheer, Bar.-at-Law.
Agra and Meerut-cum-Aligarh (Muhammadian Urban).	Muhammad Rashid Uddin.
Bareilly and Shahjahanpur-cum-Moradabad, (Muhammadian Urban).	Syed Yusuf Ali, B.A., LL.B.
Dehra Dun District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Bahadur Muhammad Maqsood Ali Khan.
Saharanpur District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Bahadur Shah Nazar Husain.
Meerut District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Captain Nawab Muhammad Jamshed Ali Khan, M.B.E.
Muzaffarnagar District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Nawabzada Muhammad Liaquat Ali Khan, M.A. (Oxon), Bar.-at-Law.
Bijnor District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Hafiz Muhammad Ibrahim, B.A., LL.B.
Bulandshahr District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Mr. Muhammad Rahmat Khan.
Aligarh, Muttra and Agra Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Khan Bahadur Haji Muhammad Obaidur Rahman Khan.
Mainpuri, Etah and Farrukhabad Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Khan Bahadur Muhammad Hadiyar Khan.
Etawah, Cawnpore and Fatehpur Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Khan Bahadur Hafiz Hidayat Husain, C.I.E., B.A., Bar.-at-Law.
Jhansi Division (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Bahadur Maulvi Saiyid Habibullah, Bar.-at-Law.

Body, Association or Constituency represented.	Name.
Benares, Ghazipur, Ballia and Azamgarh Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Haji M. Nisarullah, B.A.
Gorakhpur District (Muhammadian Rural) .	Khan Bahadur Salyid Zahid Ali Sabzposh.
Basti District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Bahadur Shaikh Ghulam Hussain.
Moradabad (North) (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Bahadur Hafiz Ghazanfarullah.
Moradabad (South) (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Bahadur Salyid Jafer Hosain, Bar-at-Law.
Budaun District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Sahib Shaikh Afzal-ud-din Hyder.
Shahjahanpur District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Bahadur Maulvi Muhammad Fazlur Rahman Khan, B.A., LL.B.
Bareilly District (Muhammadian Rural) ..	Khan Bahadur Sirdar Muhammad Shakirdad Khan.
Kumaun Division-cum-Pilibhit (Muhammadian Rural).	Khan Sahib Muhammad Imtiaz Ahmad.
Gonda and Bahraich Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Raja Salyid Muhammad Sa'adat Ali Khan.
Kheri and Sitapur Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Shaikh Muhammad Habibullah, O.B.E.
Hardoi, Lucknow and Unao Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Raja Salyid Ahmad Ali Khan Alvi, M.B.E.
Fyzabad and Bara Banki Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Raja Sir Muhammad Ejaz Rasul Khan, Kt., C.S.I.
Sultanpur, Partabgarh and Rae Bareilly Districts (Muhammadian Rural).	Raja Salyid Muhammad Mehdi.
European .. .. .	Mr. L. M. Medley.
Agra Landholders (North) .. .. .	Rai Bahadur Lala Anand Sarup.
Agra Landholders (South) .. .. .	Rai Bahadur Lala Bihari Lal.
Taluqdars .. .. .	Chaudhri Muhammad Ali.
	Thakur Rampal Singh.
	Raja Bisheshwar Dayal Seth, B.Sc., F.C.S.
	Raja Jagannath Baksh Singh.
Upper India Chamber of Commerce .. ..	Mr. T. F. Gavin Jones.
United Provinces Chamber of Commerce	Rai Bahadur Vikramajit Singh, B.A., LL.B., M.B.E.
Allahabad University .. .. .	Munshi Gajadhar Prasad, M.A., LL.B.

## EX-OFFICIO MEMBERS

The Hon'ble Mr. J. M. Clay, C.S.I., C.I.E., O.B.E., I.C.S.

The Hon'ble Kunwar Sir Maharaj Singh, Kt., M.A., C.I.E.

## NOMINATED MEMBERS.

Mr. J. L. Sathe, I.C.S.	Mr. R. F. Mudie, O.B.E., I.C.S.
Mr. P. Mason, I.C.S.	Mr. S. T. Hollins, C.I.E., I.P.S.
Mr. P. M. Kharegat, I.C.S.	Mr. D. L. Drake-Brockman, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.
Mr. A. A. Waugh, I.C.S.	Lady Kallash Srivastava.
Mr. L. S. White, I.C.S.	Khan Bahadur Maulvi Faisl-ud-din.
Mr. H. R. Harrop, I.C.S.	Captain K. O. Carleton, M.A., Bar-at-Law (Anglo-Indian Community).
Rai Bahadur Pandit Suraj Din Bajpai, B.Sc., LL.B.	Mr. E. Ahmad Shah, M.A., D. Litt. (Indian Christian Community).
Rai Bahadur P. C. Mogha, B.A., LL.B.	Rai Sahib Babu Rama Charana, B.A., LL.B. (Depressed Classes).
Khan Bahadur Salyid Ain-ud-din, B.A.	Lala Mohan Lal Sha, M.A., LL.B.
Rai Bahadur Ram Babu Saksena, M.A., LL.B.	
Rai Bahadur Pandit Brij Chand Sharma, M.A., LL.B.	
Khan Bahadur Munshi Muhammad Mushtaq Ali Khan, B.A.	Mr. Radhey Shyam Rastogi, M.A., LL.B. (Special nomination.)

## SECRETARY TO THE LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.

Mr. G. S. K. Hydrie, B.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law.

Mr. Durga Charan Sinha, Superintendent, Legislative Council Department.

## The Punjab.

The Punjab or land of the five rivers, is so called from the five rivers by which it is enclosed, namely, the Jhelum, Chenab, Ravi, Beas and Sutlej. Together with the North-West Frontier Province and the Indian State of Jammu and Kashmir which lie to the north, the Punjab occupies the extreme north-western corner of the Indian Empire, and with the exception of the above-mentioned province comprises all of British India north of the Hind and Rajputana and west of the river Jumna. Previous to October 1912, the Punjab with its feudatories embraced an area of 136,330 square miles and a population at the Census of 1911 of 24,187,750 (inclusive of 28,587 trans-frontier Baluchis), that is to say, about one-tenth of the area and population of the Indian Empire. But the formation of a separate province of Delhi reduced the area and population of the Punjab by about 450 square miles and 380,000 souls, respectively. The total population of the Province in 1931, including the Baluch tribes on the border of the Dera Ghazi Khan District, was 23,490,857 of whom 910,005 were in the Indian States.

### Physical Features.

The greater part of the Punjab consists of the vast alluvial plain, stretching from the Himalaya in the east to the Suleman Range in the west. The north-east is occupied by the Siwalik Range of the Himalayas and the Salt Range forms its north-western angle. A few small parts of the Aravalli mountain system traverse the extreme south-east and terminate in the edge at Delhi. The Punjab may be divided into five natural divisions. The Himalayan division includes an area of 22,000 square miles, with a scanty population living scattered in many mountain hamlets. The Salt Range division includes the districts of Attock, Rawalpindi and Jhelum and part of Shahpur district. Its physical configuration is broken and constricted and the mountainous tracts of Murree and Kahuta approximate closely in characteristics to the Himalayan tract. Except in the hills, the rainfall leaves little margin for protection against distress in unfavourable seasons. Irrigation is almost unknown. Skirting the base of the hills and including the low range of the Siwaliks, runs the narrow sub-montane tract. This tract, secure in an ample rainfall, and traversed by streams from the hills, comprises some of the most fertile and thickly populated portions of the province. Its population of over four millions is almost entirely agricultural and pastoral but it includes one great town in Shalkot. Of the plains of the Punjab, the eastern portion covers an area of nearly 36,000 square miles with a population of 10½ millions. East of Lahore, the rainfall everywhere so far sufficient that cultivation possible without irrigation in fairly favourable seasons, but over the greater part of the eastern margin is so slight that, except where irrigation is employed, any material reduction

in the rainfall involves distress, if not actual famine. Within the eastern plains lie the large cities of Lahore and Amritsar, and the population in comparison with the western Punjab is largely urban. The western plains cover an area of 59,000 square miles, with a population of a little over six millions. The rainfall in this area, heaviest in the north and east and decreasing towards the west and south is everywhere so scanty that cultivation is only possible with the aid of artificial irrigation or upon the low-lying river-banks left moist by the retreating floods. In this very circumstance, these tracts find their security against famine, for there cultivation is almost independent of rain, a failure of which means nothing worse than a scarcity of grass. So little rain is sufficient, and absolute drought occurs so seldom that the crops may be said never to fail from this cause. The western plains embrace the great colony areas on the Chenab and Jhelum Canals which now challenge the title of the eastern plains as the most fertile, wealthy and populous portions of the province. Multan and Lyalpur are the largest towns in the western area. Owing to its geographical position, its scanty rainfall and cloudless skies, and perhaps to its wide expanse of untilled plains, the climate of the Punjab presents greater extremes of both heat and cold than any other portion of India. The summer, from April to September, is scorchingly hot, and in the winter, sharp frosts are common. But the bright sun and invigorating air make the climate of the Punjab in the cold weather almost ideal.

### States.

The Indian States of the Punjab were formerly in the Political charge of the Punjab Government. In 1921, however, the thirteen most important States, including Patiala, Bahawalpur, Jind and Nabha, were formed into a separate "Punjab States Agency" under the control of the Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States. The only States remaining in the charge of the Punjab Government are the Simla Hill States, for which the Deputy Commissioner of Simla is Political Officer, and three small States in the Ambala Division, Kalsia, Patandi and Dujana, which are supervised by the Commissioner of Ambala.

### The People.

Of the population roughly one-half is Mahomedan, three-eighths Hindu and one-eighth Sikh. Socially the landed classes stand high, and of these the Jats, numbering nearly five millions, are the most important. Roughly speaking, one-half the Jats are Mahomedan; one-third Sikh and one-sixth Hindu. In distribution they are ubiquitous and are equally divided between the five divisions of the province. Next in importance come the Rajputs, who number over a million and a half. The majority of them are Mahomedans by religion,

about a fourth are Hindus and a very few Sikhs. They are widely distributed over the province. Both Jats and Rajputs of the Punjab provide many of the best recruits for the Indian Army. In fact all the agricultural classes of the Punjab, except in the south-western districts, made a magnificent response to the appeal for recruits in the great war and the province's contribution of upwards of 400,000 men to the man power of the Empire speaks for itself. The Gujars are an important agricultural and pastoral tribe, chiefly found in the eastern half of the province and in the extreme north-west. In organisation they closely resemble the Jats and are often absorbed into that tribe. There are many minor agricultural tribes, priestly and religious castes (Brahmans, Sayads and Kureahis), most of whom are landholders, the trading castes of the Hindus (Khatris, Aroras and Banias), the trading castes of the Mahomedans (Khojas, Parachas and Khakhais), and the numerous artisan and menial castes. There are also vagrant and criminal tribes, and foreign elements in the population are represented by the Baluchis of Dera Ghazi Khan and neighbouring districts in the west, who number about half a million and maintain their tribal system, and the Pathans of the Attock and Mianwali districts. Pathans are also found scattered all over the province engaged in horse-dealing, labour and trade. A small Tibetan element is found in the Himalayan districts.

#### Languages.

The main language of the province is Punjabi, which is spoken by more than half the population. Western Punjabi may be classed as a separate language, sometimes called Lahndi, and is spoken in the north and west. The next most important languages are Western Hindi, which includes Hindustani and Urdu (the polished language of the towns) Western Pahari, which is spoken in the hill tracts; and Rajasthani, the language of Rajputana. Baluchi, Pushto, Sindhi and Tibeto-Burman languages are used by small sections of the population.

#### Agriculture.

Agriculture is the staple industry of the province affording the main means of subsistence to 60·5 per cent. of the population. It is essentially a country of peasant proprietors. About one-sixth of the total area in British districts is Government property, the remaining five-sixths belonging to private owners, and a large part of the Government land is so situated that it cannot be brought under cultivation without extensive irrigation. Thus the Lower Chenab Canal irrigates 1,939,000 acres of what was formerly waste land, the Lower Jhelum Canal, 4,18,000 acres, and the Lower Bari Doab Canal, adds 1,005,000 acres to this total. On account of the opening of the Sutlej Valley canals an area of about 1,244,000 acres more has been brought under cultivation. Large areas in the hills and elsewhere which are unsuited to cultivation are preserved as forest lands, the total extent of which is about 6,000 square miles. Of the crops grown, wheat is the most important and the development

of irrigation has led to a great expansion of the wheat area. Next in importance to wheat is gram. Other important staples are barley, rice, millets, maize, oilseeds (rape, toria and sesamum), cotton and sugarcane. In the canal colonies large areas of American cotton are grown but in the cotton-growing districts the short staple indigenous varieties are predominant. The country being preponderantly agricultural, a considerable proportion of the wealth of the people lies in live-stock. Large profits are derived from the cattle and dairy trades and wool is a staple product in Kulu and Kangra and throughout the plains generally. The production of hides and skins is also an important industry.

#### Industries.

The mineral wealth of the Punjab is small, rock salt, saltpetre and limestone for road building being the most important products. There are some small coal mines in the Jhelum, Shahpur and Mianwali districts. Gold washing is carried on in the cattle and dairy trades and without remunerative results. Iron and copper ores are plentiful but the difficulty of carriage and the absence of fuel have hitherto prevented smelting on a large scale. The Punjab is not a large manufacturing province, the total number of factories being only 712 the majority of which are cotton spinning and pressing factories. Blankets and woollen rugs are produced in considerable quantities and the carpets of Amritsar are famous. Silk weaving is also carried on and the workers in gold, silver, brass, copper and earthenware are fairly numerous. Ivory carving is carried on extensively at Amritsar and Leiah and also in the Patiala State. Mineral oil is being extracted and refined in the Attock and Rawalpindi Districts and a cement factory is established at Wah near Hassanabdal. There is also a match factory at Shahdara and a factory for the hydrogenation and refining of oils at Lyallpur.

#### Administration.

Prior to the amendment of the Government of India Act in 1919 the head of the administration was a Lieutenant-Governor, drawn from the ranks of the Indian Civil Service. Under the amended Act the province was raised to the status of a Governorship, with an Executive Council and Ministers, the Governor-in-Council being in charge of the Reserved Subjects and the Governor with his Ministers of the Transferred Subjects. The general system of provincial administration under this scheme is sketched in the section "Provincial Governments" (g. v.) where is also given a list of the Reserved and Transferred Subjects. Associated with the Governor and the Council and Ministers is an enlarged Legislative Council, with wide powers, whose scope and authority are given in the section "Legislative Councils" (g. v.), the system being common to all the major provinces. The business of Government is carried on through the usual Secretariat which consists of four Secretaries, designated (1) Chief, (2) Home, (3) Finance, and (4) Transfer and Departments, one Deputy Secretary, two Under-Secretaries, and one Assistant Secretary. In the Public Works Department, there are five Secretaries (Chief Engineers), one in the Buildings and

Roads Branch, one in the Hydro-Electric Branch and three in the Irrigation Branch, while the Legal Remembrancer is also the Secretary to Government in the Legislative Department. The head of the Police Department is Joint Secretary and of Education Department an Under Secretary to Government. The Government winter in Lahore and the summer (from the middle of May to the middle of October) in Simla. Under the Governor, the province is administered by five Commissioners (for Ambala, Jullunder, Lahore, Rawalpindi and Multan) who exercise general control over the Deputy Commissioners—29 in number—each of whom is in charge of a district.

The principal heads of Department in the province are the two Financial Commissioners (who are the highest Court of Revenue jurisdiction, and heads of the departments of Land and Separate Revenue and of Agriculture and the Court of Wards), the five Chief Engineers, the Inspector-General of Police, the Director of Public Instruction, the Inspector-General of Prisons, the Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, the Director of Public Health, the Chief Conservator of Forests, the Directors of Agriculture and Industries, the Inspector-General of Registration, the Registrar of Co-operative Credit Societies and Joint Stock Companies and the Legal Remembrancer.

### Justice.

The administration of justice is entrusted to a High Court, which is the final appellate authority to civil and criminal cases, and has powers of original criminal jurisdiction in cases where European British subjects are charged with serious offences and original civil jurisdiction in special cases. The Court sits at Lahore and is composed of a Chief Justice and eight Puisne Judges (either civilians or barristers), and seven temporary Additional Judges, including the Inspecting Judge sanctioned each year for six months. Subordinate to the High Court are the District Sessions Judges (25 in number) each of whom exercise civil and criminal jurisdiction in a civil and session division comprising one or more districts. In districts in which the Frontier Crimes Regulation is in force the Deputy Commissioner on the finding of a Council of Elders (Jirga) may pass sentence up to seven years' imprisonment.

### Local Self-Government.

Local Self-Government is secured in certain branches of the administration by the constitution of District Boards, each exercising authority over a district; of Municipal, Small Town, and Notified Area Committees each exercising authority over an urban area, and of Panchayats, each exercising authority over a revenue estate or a compact group of revenue estates. The funds of District Boards are derived from cess on the land revenue of the district supplemented by Government grants, profession fees and miscellaneous fees, and those of Municipal, Small Town, and Notified Area Committees from octroi or terminal tax and other forms of taxation from Government grants and from rents and miscellaneous fees. The Panchayat system is an attempt to revive the

traditional village community organisation, the elected committee or Panchayat possessing certain powers in respect of taxation, local option, civil and criminal justice, the abatement of nuisances and other matters. Most of the members of practically all local bodies are now elected and elections are as a rule keenly contested.

### Police.

The Police force is divided into District Police, Railway Police and Criminal Investigation Department. The combined force is under the control of the Inspector-General, who is a member of the gazetted force and has under him three Deputy Inspectors-General in charge of ranges comprising several districts and a fourth Deputy Inspector-General in charge of the Criminal Investigation Department and of the Finger Print Bureau at Phillaur. There is a Police Training School at Phillaur controlled by a Principal of the rank of Superintendent of Police. The Railway Police are under an Assistant Inspector-General. The District Police are controlled by Superintendents, each of whom is in charge of a district and has under him one or more Assistant Superintendents or Deputy Superintendents.

### Education.

The strides which have been made in the past decade especially in the concluding years of the period, have brought the Punjab into line with the older and more forward provinces. The advance has not been confined to any one form of education but is spread over all grades and varieties. In addition to institutions maintained in all parts of the province by private enterprise, Government itself maintains fifteen arts colleges (including one for Europeans and two for women), three normal schools for males, fourteen training classes, and combined institutions for females, one hundred and twenty secondary schools for boys and girls and fifty centres for vocational training. Apart from these institutions for general education, Government maintains six higher grade professional institutions, viz., the King Edward Medical College and Veterinary College at Lahore, the Agricultural College at Lyallpur, the Engineering College at Mughalpur, the Central Training College, Lahore and the Chelmsford Training College at Ghoragali, and two schools, viz., the Medical School at Amritsar and the Engineering School at Rasail. In addition there are thirty-two technical and industrial schools (thirty for males and two for females) scattered over the province.

The Department of Education is in charge of the Minister for Education who is assisted in the work of administration by the Director of Public Instruction.

### Medical.

The Medical Department is controlled by the Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, who is an officer of the Indian Medical Service holding the rank of Colonel. He is assisted by an officer designated the Assistant Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, who is at present an officer of the Indian Medical Department of the rank of a Civil Surgeon.

**Public Health.**

The Department of Public Health is controlled by the Director of Public Health who has, working under him, three Assistant Directors of Public Health, 34 District Medical Officers of Health, and twenty-eight District Sanitary Inspectors. In addition there is a temporary staff of 10 Sub-Assistant Health Officers and 15 Sanitary Inspectors for assistance in combating epidemic diseases. The ancillary services comprise

(1) A Vaccine Institute which is in charge of the Assistant Director of Public Health, Punjab (Technical) Vaccination, assisted by a Superintendent and which prepares sufficient vaccine lymph to meet the needs not only of the Punjab, but of the Army in Northern India and of several provinces and Indian States in and beyond the confines of India.

(2) An epidemiological bureau, which is in charge of the Epidemiologist to Government where, in addition to routine bacteriological examination, research work in matters bearing upon public health problems is carried out.

(3) An Education Bureau, to which is attached a photographer and a draftsman.

(4) A Chemical Laboratory in charge of a fully trained chemist whose duties comprise the chemical analysis of water samples and food stuffs.

(5) A Public Health Equipment Depot which supplies Government Institutions, local bodies, etc., with reliable disinfectants, vaccine sera, etc.

(6) A Public Health School, the staff of which is responsible for the training of health visitors. The Principal, who is also Inspectress of Health Centres, supervises the maternity and child welfare work throughout the province.

In matters connected with sanitary works the Director of Public Health works in close touch with the Superintending Engineer, Public Health Circle, Punjab, who acts as technical adviser of the Public Health Department in engineering matters. This officer and the Director of Public Health are also the technical advisers of the Sanitary Board whose duty it is to examine and report upon sanitary schemes put forward by local bodies.

HEADS OF ACCOUNT.	Budget Estimate, 1934-35.	HEADS OF ACCOUNT.	Budget Estimate, 1934-35.
<b>REVENUE RECEIPTS.</b>	<i>(In thousands of Rupees.)</i>		<i>(In thousands of Rupees.)</i>
<i>Principal Heads of Revenue.</i>			
II—Taxes on Income ..	...	XIV—Irrigation—Works for which no capital accounts are kept.	1,73
V—Land Revenue (gross) ..	4,66,21	<b>Total ..</b>	<b>4,35,02</b>
<i>Deduct—Revenue credited to Irrigation.</i>	<i>—1,82,57</i>	<i>Debt Services.</i>	
<b>Total Land Revenue ..</b>	<b>2,83,64</b>	XVI—Interest .. ..	9,60
VI—Excise .. ..	91,51	<i>Civil Administration.</i>	
VII—Stamps .. ..	1,13,09	XVII—Administration of Justice	9,66
VIII—Forests .. ..	17,14	XVIII—Jails and Convict Settlements.	3,71
IX—Registration .. ..	9,27	XIX—Police .. ..	1,28
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>5,14,65</b>	XXVI—Miscellaneous Departments.	8,80
<i>Irrigation.</i>		<b>Total ..</b>	<b>23,45</b>
XIII—Irrigation—Works for which capital accounts are kept—		<i>Beneficent Departments.</i>	
Direct Receipts ..	4,34,49	XXI—Education .. ..	18,41
Indirect credits (Land Revenue due to Irrigation).	1,82,57	XXII—Medical .. ..	9,35
<b>Gross amount ..</b>	<b>6,17,06</b>	XXIII—Public Health .. ..	1,09
<i>Deduct—Working Expenses.</i>	<i>—1,83,77</i>	XXIV—Agriculture .. ..	7,70
<b>Net XIII—Irrigation Receipts.</b>	<b>4,33,29</b>	XXV—Industries .. ..	4,05
		<b>Total ..</b>	<b>46,90</b>

HEADS OF ACCOUNT.	Budget Estimate, 1934-35.	HEADS OF ACCOUNT.	Budget Estimate, 1934-35.
<i>Buildings and Roads.</i>	(In thousands of Rupees.)		(In thousands of Rupees.)
XXX—Civil Works	15,32	Depreciation Reserve Fund for Government Presses .. ..	54
XXX-A—Hydro Electric	12,09	Revenue Reserve Fund .. ..	..
Deduct—Working Expenses.	—6,99	Central Road Fund .. ..	5,50
Net XXX-A—Hydro Electric scheme.	5,10	Miscellaneous Government account .. ..	2,64
Total ..	20,42	Research Fund .. ..	1,54
		Total ..	23,09
<i>Miscellaneous.</i>		TOTAL PROVINCIAL RECEIPTS.	12,16,74
XXXII—Transfers from Insurance Fund.	....	Opening Balance .. ..	90,99
XXXIII—Receipts in aid of Superannuation.	1,18	Grand Total ..	13,07,73
XXXIV—Stationery and Printing	2,62	EXPENDITURE CHARGED TO REVENUE.	
XXXV—Miscellaneous ..	18,80	Direct demands on the Revenue.	
Total ..	22,64	5—Land Revenue .. ..	37,29
<i>Contributions and Assignments to Central and Provincial Governments.</i>		6—Excise .. ..	10,59
XXXIX-A—Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments.	...	7—Stamps .. ..	1,97
XL-A—Transfers from the Revenue Reserve Fund .. ..	...	8—Forests .. ..	22,67
Total Revenue Receipts ..	10,66,88	9—Registration { (R.) .. .. (T.) .. ..	79
<i>Extraordinary Items.</i>		Total ..	73,31
XL—Extraordinary Receipts ..	25,02	<i>Irrigation Revenue Account.</i>	
Total Revenue ..	10,91,40	14—Works for which capital accounts are kept (Interest on debt.)	1,37,70
Advance from Provl. Loans Fund.	75,00	15—Miscellaneous Irrigation Expenditure.	9,26
LOANS AND ADVANCES BY PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENTS.		Total ..	1,46,96
Recoveries of loans and advances.	27,25	<i>Debt Services.</i>	
DEPOSITS AND ADVANCES.		19—Interest on Ordinary Debt ..	—32,63
Famine Relief Fund .. ..	1,00	21—Reduction or Avoidance of Debt.	11,88
Appropriations for reduction or avoidance of debt :—		Total ..	—20,75
Sinking Fund for Provincial Loans .. ..	2,67	<i>Civil Administration.</i>	
Other appropriations .. ..	9,20	22—General Administration (Reserved);	1,05,25
		22—General Administration (Transferred).	1,89
		24—Administration of Justice ..	51,40

HEADS OF ACCOUNT.	Budget Estimate, 1934-35.	HEADS OF ACCOUNT.	Budget Estimate, 1934-35.
	(In thousands of Rupees)		(In thousands of Rupees.)
<b>25—Jails and Convict Settlements.</b>	30,45	<b>51-A—Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments.</b>	....
<b>26—Police .. .. .</b>	1,22,70	<b>Total ..</b>	....
<b>37—Miscellaneous Departments (Reserved).</b>	1,58	<i>Extraordinary Items.</i>	
<b>37—Miscellaneous Departments (Transferred).</b>	24	<b>52—Extraordinary charges ..</b>	....
<b>Total ..</b>	3,13,51	<b>62-1—Transfers to Revenue Reserve Fund.</b>	....
<i>Beneficent Departments.</i>		<b>Total Revenue Expenditure charged to Revenue.</b>	10,15,62
<b>30—Scientific Departments ..</b>	23	<b>CAPITAL EXPENDITURE CHARGED TO REVENUE</b>	
<b>31—Education (Reserved) ..</b>	5,85	<b>8-A—Forests .. .. .</b>	1,62
<b>31—Education (Transferred) ..</b>	1,52,24	<b>16—Irrigation Works .. ..</b>	....
<b>32—Medical { (R.) .. .</b>	8	<b>35-A—Industrial Development ..</b>	....
<b>{ (T.) .. .. .</b>	44,91	<b>41-A—Civil Works .. ..</b>	8,22
<b>33—Public Health .. .. .</b>	11,18	<b>41-B—Hydro Electric Scheme ..</b>	....
<b>34—Agriculture .. .. .</b>	46,73	<b>45-A—Commutation of Pensions.</b>	....
<b>35—Industries .. .. .</b>	12,82	<b>Total Capital Expenditure charged to Revenue.</b>	9,85
<b>Total ..</b>	2,74,04	<b>Total Expenditure charged to Revenue.</b>	10,25,47
<i>Buildings and Roads.</i>		<i>Capital Expenditure not charged to Revenue.</i>	
<b>41—Civil Works { Reserved ..</b>	1,21	<b>52-A—Forest Capital Expenditure</b>	....
<b>{ Transferred ..</b>	94,23	<b>55—Construction of Irrigation Navigation Embankment and Drainage Works.</b>	28,52
<b>41-C—(Civil Works, Hydro Electric Scheme—Interest on Capital Outlay.</b>	31,02	<b>56-C—Industrial Development Capital Expenditure.</b>	....
<b>Total ..</b>	1,26,16	<b>58—Hydro Electric Scheme Capital Expenditure.</b>	84,50
<i>Miscellaneous.</i>		<b>60—Civil Works—Capital Expenditure.</b>	....
<b>43—Famine .. .. .</b>	2,00	<b>60 B—Payment of Commuted value of Pensions Capital Expenditure.</b>	9,49
<b>45—Superannuation Allowances and Pensions.</b>	65,03	<b>Total Capital Expenditure not charged to Revenue.</b>	1,22,51
<b>46—Stationery and Printing (Reserved).</b>	9,39	<b>Loans raised in the Market:—</b>	
<b>46—Stationery and Printing (Transferred).</b>	66	<b>5½ per cent. Punjab Bonds, 1937</b>	49
<b>47—Miscellaneous (Reserved) ..</b>	7,27	<b>4 " " " 1948</b>	2,15
<b>47—Miscellaneous (Transferred)..</b>	17,74	<b>Total ..</b>	2,64
<b>Total ..</b>	1,02,09		
<i>Contributions and Assignments.</i>			
<b>51—Contribution to the Central Government.</b>	....		



HEADS OF ACCOUNT.	Budget Estimate, 1934-35.	HEADS OF ACCOUNT.	Budget Estimate, 1934-35.
	(In thousands of Rupees.)		(In thousands of Rupees.)
Advances from Provincial Loans Funds (Repayments).	9.20	Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of Debts —	
Loans and Advances by Provincial Governments:—		Sinking Fund for Provincial Loans.	2.69
Loans and Advances (Reserved).	7.96	Suspense .. ..	73
.. .. (Transferred)	3.07	Depreciation Reserve Fund for Govt. Presses.	
Total ..	11.03	Revenue Reserve Fund ..	6.23
		Central Road Fund ..	1.54
		Government Accounts ..	11.19
		Research Fund ..	1,82.04
		Total ..	1,25.69
		Total Provincial Disbursements	13,07.73
Deposits and Advances:—		Closing Balance ..	
Famine Relief Fund	....	Grand Total ..	

# Administration.

Governor, H. E. Sir Herbert William Emerson, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., C.B.E., I.C.S.

## PERSONAL STAFF.

Private Secretary, Major R. T. Lawrence, M.C., Hodson's Horse.  
Aides-de-Camp—Lieut. the Hon'ble W. Edwards, 15th Kings Hussars; Lieut. L. P. Le Marchand, 5th Royal Gurkha Rifles (F.F.).  
Indian Aides-de-Camp:—Hony. Lieut. Sansar Chand, Bahadur, I.D.S.M. late 12th F. F. Regiment; Subedar Sirajuddin, late 12th F. F. Regiment, Hony. Captain Sardar Bahadur Chanda Singh, I.O.M.

## MEMBERS OF COUNCIL.

The Hon'ble Captain Khan Bahadur Sardar Sir Sikander Hyat-Khan, K.B.E. (Revenue).  
The Hon'ble Mr. D. J. Boyd, C.I.E., I.C.S. (Finance).

## MINISTERS.

The Hon'ble Sardar Sir Jogendra Singh, Minister for Agriculture.  
The Hon'ble Dr. Gokul Chand Narang, M.A., Ph.D., Minister for Local Self-Government.  
The Hon'ble Malik Sir Firoz Khan Noon, Minister for Education.

## CIVIL SECRETARIAT.

Chief Secretary, C. C. Garbett, C.M.G., C.I.E., K.G.S., I.C.S.  
Home Secretary, J. W. Hearn, I.C.S.  
Financial Secretary, C. M. G. Ogilvie, C.B.E., I.C.S.  
Secretary, Transferred Departments, P. Marsden, I.C.S.

## Public Works Department.

### Irrigation Branch.

Secretary, (Southern Canals), F. J. Wallor.  
Secretary, (Northern Canals), A. Murphy, O.B.E.  
Secretary, (Construction), J. D. H. Bedford.  
Buildings and Roads Branch.  
Secretary, D. Macfarlane.

Financial Commissioners, A. Latifi, C.I.E., O.B.E., I.C.S. (Revenue), J. A. Ferguson, O.B.E., I.C.S. (Development.)

# MISCELLANEOUS DEPARTMENTS.

Director of Agriculture, H. R. Stewart, I.A.S.  
Director of Land Records and Inspector General of Registration, K. S. Malik Abdul Haq, B.A.  
Director of Public Instruction, R. Sanderson, M.A.  
Inspector General of Police, J. M. Ewart, C.I.E.  
Chief Conservator of Forests, R. N. Parker, I.F.S.  
Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, Colonel C. H. Reinhold, M.C., F.R.C.S.E., M.S.  
Director of Public Health, Khan Bahadur, Dr. K. A. Rahman, O.B.E.  
Inspector-General of Prisons, Lt.-Col. F. A. Barker, O.B.E., I.M.S.  
Accountant-General, J. G. Bhandari, M.A.  
Postmaster-General, Major A. Angelo, O.B.E.

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNORS OF THE PUNJAB.  
Sir John Lawrence, Bart., G.O.B. 1856  
Sir Robert Montgomery, K.C.B. 1859  
Donald Friell McLeod, C.B. 1865  
Major-General Sir Henry Durand, K.C.S.I., C.B., died at Tonk, January 1871.  
R. H. Davies, C.S.I. 1871  
R. E. Egerton, C.S.I. 1877  
Sir Charles U. Aitchison, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. 1882  
James Broadwood Lyal 1887  
Sir Dennis Fitzpatrick, K.C.S.I. 1892  
William Macworth Young, C.S.I. 1897  
Sir C. M. Rivaz, K.C.S.I. 1902  
Sir D. C. J. Ibbetson, K.C.S.I., resigned 1907  
22nd January 1908.  
T. G. Walker, C.S.I. (Offg.) 1907  
Sir Louis W. Dane, K.C.I.E., C.S.I. 1908  
James McCrone Douie, (Offg.) 1911  
Sir M. F. O'Dwyer, K.C.S.I. 1913  
Sir Edward MacLagan, K.C.I.E., C.S.I. 1919  
GOVERNORS OF THE PUNJAB.  
Sir Edward MacLagan, K.C.I.E., C.S.I. 1920  
Sir Malcolm Hailey, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. 1924  
Sir Geoffrey de Montmorency, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., K.C.V.G., C.B.E. 1928  
Sir Herbert William Emerson, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., C.B.E., I.C.S. 1933

## PUNJAB LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon'ble Chaudhri, Sir Shahab-ud-Din, Kt., K.B., Kangra-cum-Gurdaspur (Muhammadian), Rural.— *President.*

## MEMBERS AND MINISTERS.

*Ex-Officio.*

The Hon'ble Captain Sirdar Sir Sikander Hyat Khan, K.B.E., Revenue Member to Government, Punjab.

The Hon'ble Mr. D. J. Boyd, C.I.E., I.C.S., Finance Member to Government, Punjab.

The Hon'ble Sardar Sir Jogendra Singh, Kt., Minister for Agriculture (Sikh), Landholders.

The Hon'ble Malik Sir Firoz Khan Noon, Kt., Minister for Education, Shahpur East (Muhammadian) Rural.

The Hon'ble Dr. S. Gokul Chand Narang, Kt., M.A., Ph. D., Minister for Local Self-Government (North-West Towns Non-Muhammadian), Urban.

## NOMINATED.

*Officials.*

Anderson, Mr. J. D., I.C.S., Legal Remembrancer and Secretary to Government, Legislative Department.

Ferguson, Mr. J. A., O.B.E., I.C.S., Financial Commissioner, Development.

Fazal Haib, Khan Sahib Shaikh, Director, Information Bureau.

Hearn, Mr. J. W., I.C.S., Home Secretary to Government.

Marsden, Mr. P., I.C.S., Secretary to Government, Transferred Departments.

Jatifi, Mr. A., C.I.E., O.B.E., I.C.S., Financial Commissioner, Revenue

Handerson, Mr. L., M.A., I.E.S., Director of Public Instruction.

Puckle, Mr. F. H., C.I.E., I.C.S., Officer on Special Duty, Punjab Civil Secretariat

Erbett, Mr. C. C., C.M.G., C.I.E., F.R.G.S., I.C.S., Chief Secretary to Government, Punjab.

Akshith, Mr. A. V., I.C.S., Officer on Special Duty, Punjab Civil Secretariat.

Dodd, Mr. R. J. S., I.C.S., Officer on Special Duty, Office of Joint Secretary, Transferred Departments.

Muzaffer Khan, V. B., Nawab, C.I.E., Reform Commissioner, Punjab.

Pearson, Mr. H. J., Officer on Special Duty, Punjab Civil Secretariat.

*Non-officials.*

Ghani, Mr. M. A. . . . .	Representative of Labouring Classes.
Janmeja Singh, Captain, Sardar Bahadur Sardar, O.B.I. . . . .	Representative of the Punjab Officers and Soldiers of His Majesty's Indian Forces.
Lalji Chand Mehra, Lala . . . . .	Representative of General Interests.
Maya Das, Mr. Ernest, B.A. . . . .	Representative of Indian Christians.
Mushtaq Ahmad, Gurmani, Khan Bahadur, Mian. . . . .	Representative of General Interests.
Rahim Bakhsh, Maulvi, Sir, K.C.I.E. . . . .	Representative of General Interests.
Roberts, Prof W. C. I.E. . . . .	Representative of the European and Anglo-Indian Communities.
Shave, Dr. (Mrs.) M. C. . . . .	Representative of the European and Anglo-Indian Communities.
Sheo Narain Singh, Sardar Bahadur Sardar, C.I.E. . . . .	Representative of General Interests.

## ELECTED.

Name of Member.	Constituency.
Abdul Ghani Shaikh . . . . .	West Punjab Towns (Muhammadian), Urban.
Ahmad Yar Khan, Daultana, Khan Bahadur Mian. . . . .	(Muhammadian), Landholders.
Akbar Ali, Pir, B.A., LL.B. . . . .	Ferozepore (Muhammadian), Rural.
Allah Dad Khan, Chaudhri, B.A. . . . .	Ambala Division, North-East (Muhammadian), Rural
Arjan Singh, Sardar, B.A., LL.B. . . . .	Hoshiarpur and Kangra (Sikh), Rural.
Bahadur Khan, Sardar, M.B.E. . . . .	Dehra Ghazi Khan (Muhammadian), Rural.
Balbir Singh, Rao Bahadur Captain, Rao, O.B.E. . . . .	Gurgaon (Non-Muhammadian), Rural.
Bansi Lal, Chaudhri . . . . .	Lahore City (Non-Muhammadian), Urban.
Bhagat Ram, Lala . . . . .	Jullundur-cum-Ludhiana (Non-Muhammadian), Rural
Bishan Singh, Sardar . . . . .	Sialkot-cum-Gurdaspur (Sikh), Rural.
Buta Singh, Sardar Bahadur Sardar, B.A., LL.B. . . . .	Multan Division and Sheikhupura (Sikh), Rural.
Chetan Anand, Lala, B.A., LL.B. . . . .	West Punjab Towns (Non-Muhammadian), Urban.
Chhotu Ram, Rao Bahadur Chaudhri, B.A., LL.B. . . . .	South-East Rohtak (Non-Muhammadian), Rural.
Chowdhry, Mr. Sajan Kumar . . . . .	Hissar (Non-Muhammadian), Rural.
Faqir Husain Khan, Chaudhri . . . . .	Amritsar (Muhammadian), Rural.
Fazi Ali, Khan Bahadur Nawab Chaudhri, O.B.E. . . . .	Gujrat East (Muhammadian), Urban.

Name of Member.	Constituency.
Gopal Das, Rai Sahib Lala .. .. .	Lahore and Ferozepore-cum-Sheikhupura (Non-Muhammadan), Rural.
Gurbachan Singh, Sardar Salub Sardar .. .. .	Jullundur (Sikh), Rural.
Habib Ullah, Khan Bahadur, Sardar .. .. .	Lahore (Muhammadan), Rural.
Halbat Khan Dalia, Khan .. .. .	Multan East (Muhammadan), Rural.
Afzal Haq, Chaudhri .. .. .	Hoshiarpur-cum-Ludhiana (Muhammadan) Rural.
Jagdev Khan Kharal, Rai .. .. .	Lyallpur North (Muhammadan), Rural.
Jaswant Singh, Guru .. .. .	Ferozepore (Sikh), Rural.
Jawahar Singh Dhillon, Sardar, B.Sc. (Agri.) (Wales), M.S.P. (London).	Lahore (Sikh), Rural.
Jyoti Prasad, Lala, B.A., LL.B. .. .. .	South-East Towns (Non-Muhammadan), Urban.
Kesar Singh, Rai Sahib Chaudhri .. .. .	Amritsar-cum-Gurdaspur (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.
Labh Singh, Mr., M.A., LL.B. (Cantab.) .. .. .	Rawalpindi Division and Lahore Division North, (Non-Muhammadan), Rural.
Malak, Mr. Muhammad Din .. .. .	Lahore City (Muhammadan), Urban.
Mamraj Singh (Chohan, Kanwar, B.A., LL.B.	Ambala-cum-Simla (Non-Muhammadan) Rural.
Manohar Lal, Mr., M.A. .. .. .	Punjab University.
Mezher Ali Azhar, Maulvi, B.A., LL.B., .. .. .	East & West Central Towns (Muhammadan), Urban.
Lekhvat, Shrinathi .. .. .	North-East Towns (Non-Muhammadan), Urban.
Mohan Singh, Sardar Bahadur Sardar .. .. .	Rawalpindi Division and Gujranwala (Sikh), Rural.
Mohinder Singh, Sardar .. .. .	Ludhiana (Sikh), Rural.
Mubarak Ali Shah, Sayad .. .. .	Jhang (Muhammadan), Rural.
Muhammad Abdul Rahmau Khan, Chaudhri.	Jullundur (Muhammadan), Rural.
Muhammad Amin Khan, Khan Bahadur, Malik, O.B.E.	Attock (Muhammadan), Rural.
Muhammad Eusooif, Khwaja .. .. .	South-East Town (Muhammadan), Urban.
Muhammad Hayat, Qureshi, Khan Bahadur Nawab Mian, C.I.E.	Shahpur West (Muhammadan), Rural.
Muhammad Hasan, Khan Sahib, Makhdum, Shaikh.	Muzaffargarh (Muhammadan), Rural.
Muhammad Jamal Khan Leghari, Khan Bahadur, Nawab .. .. .	Baluch Tumandars (Landholders).
Muhammad Raza Shah Gilani, Makhdumzada, Sayad.	Multan West (Muhammadan), Rural.
Muhammad Sadiq, Shaikh .. .. .	Amritsar (City (Muhammadan), Urban.
Muhammad Sarfaraz Ali Khan, Raja .. .. .	Jhelum (Muhammadan), Rural.
Muhammad Yasin Khan, Chaudhri, B.A., LL.B.	Gurgaon-cum-Hissar (Muhammadan), Rural.
Mukand Lal Puri, Mr., M.A. .. .. .	Punjab Industries.
Mukerji, Rai Bahadur Mr. P. .. .. .	Punjab Chamber of Commerce and Trades Association Commerce.
Muzaffar Khan, Khan Bahadur Captain Malik ..	Mianwali (Muhammadan), Rural.
Narcndia Nath, Diwan Bahadur Raja, M.A. ..	Punjab Landholders (General).
Nathwa Singh, Chaudhri .. .. .	Karnal (Non-Muhammadan), Rural.
Nihal Chand Aggarwal, Lala .. .. .	East and West Central Towns (Non-Muhammadan), Urban.
Noor Ahmed Khan, Khan Sahib Mian .. .. .	Montgomery (Muhammadan), Rural.
Nur Khan, Khan Sahib, Risakdar Bahadur ..	Rawalpindi (Muhammadan), Rural.
Nurulah, Mian, B. Com. (London), F.R.E.S.	Lyallpur South (Muhammadan), Rural.
Pancham Chaud, Thakur .. .. .	Kangra (Non-Muhammadan), Rural.
Pandit, Mr. Narak Chand, M.A. .. .. .	Hoshiarpur (Non-Muhammadan), Rural.
Raghubir Singh, Honorary Lieutenant Sardar, O.B.E.	Amritsar (Sikh), Rural.
Ramji Das, Lala .. .. .	Amritsar (City (Non-Muhammadan), Urban.
Ram Sarup, Chaudhri .. .. .	North-West Rohtak (Non-Muhammadan), Rural.
Rani Singh, 2nd-Lieut-Sardar Sahib Sardar ..	Ambala Division (Sikh), Rural.
Riasat Ali, Khan Sahib Chaudhri, B.A., LL.B.	Gujranwala (Muhammadan), Rural.
Sampuran Singh, Sardar .. .. .	Lyallpur (Sikh), Rural.
Sewak Ram, Rai Bahadur, Lala .. .. .	Multan Division (Non-Muhammadan), Rural.
Ujjal Singh, Sardar, Sahib Sardar, M.A. ..	Sikh (Urban).
Umar Hayat, Chaudhri .. .. .	Gujrat West (Muhammadan), Rural.
Zafulla Khan, Chaudhri, B.A., LL.B. .. ..	Sheikot (Muhammadan), Rural.
Zaman Mehdi, Khan Bahadur Malik B.A. ..	Sheikhupura (Muhammadan), Rural.
Abnasha Singh, Sardar Bahadur Sardar, Bar-at-Law, Secretary, Legislative Council, Meleod Road, Lahore.	
Hakim Ahmed Shujaa, Khan Sahib, B.A., Assistant Secretary, Legislative Council, 3, Qutab Road, Lahore.	

## Burma.

The Province of Burma lies between Assam on the North-West and China on the North-East, and between the Bay of Bengal on the West and South-West and Siam on the South-East. Its area is approximately 261,000 square miles, of which 192,000 are under direct British Administration, 7,000 are unadministered and 62,000 belong to semi-independent Native States. The main geographical feature of the country is the series of rivers and hills running fan-like from North to South with fertile valleys in between widening and flattening out as they approach the Delta. Differences of elevation and rainfall produce great variations in climate. The coastal tracts of Arakan and Tenasserim have a rainfall of about 200 inches, the Delta less than half that amount. The hot season is short and the monsoon breaks early. The maximum shade temperature is about 96°, the minimum about 60°. North of the Delta the rainfall decreases rapidly to 30 inches in the central dry zone which lies in a "rain shadow" and has a climate resembling that of Bihar. The maximum temperature is twenty degrees higher than in the wet zone, but this is compensated by a bracing cold season. To the north and east of the dry zone lie the Kachin hills and the Shan plateau. The average elevation of this tableland is 3,000 feet with peaks rising to 9,000. Consequently it enjoys a temperate climate with a rainfall of about 70 inches on the average. Its area is over 50,000 square miles. There is no other region of similar area in the Indian Empire so well adapted for European colonization. The magnificent rivers, the number of hilly ranges (Yomas) and the abundance of forests, all combine to make the scenery of Burma exceedingly varied and picturesque.

### The People.

The total population of Burma at the census of 1931 was 14,667,146. There were 9,092,211 Burmans, 1,037,406 Shans, 1,367,673 Karens, 153,345 Kachins, 348,994 Chins, 534,985 Arakanese and Yanbye, 336,728 Talangs and 138,746 Palaungs. There is also a large alien population of 193,594 Chinese and 1,017,825 Indians, while the European and Anglo-Indian population numbered 30,441, and Indo-Burmans, 182,166.

The Burmans, who form the bulk of the population, belong to the Tibetan group and their language to the Tibeto-Chinese family. They are essentially an agricultural people, 80 per cent. of the agriculture of the country being in their hands. The Burmese and most of the hill tribes also, profess Buddhism, but Animism, or the worship of nature spirits, is almost universal. The interest taken by the Burmese in the course of the war, their response to the call for recruits and their generous contributions to war loans and charitable funds seem to show that their apathy towards the government of the country is giving way to an intelligent loyalty to British rule.

In appearance the Burman is usually somewhat short and thick set with Mongolian features. His dress is most distinctive and exceedingly comfortable. It consists of a silk handkerchief bound round his forehead, a loose jacket on his body and a long skirt or longyi tied round his waist, reaching to his ankles. The Burmese women, perhaps the most pleasing type of womanhood in the East, lead a free and open life, playing a large part in the household economy and in petty trading. Their dress is somewhat similar to the men's minus the silk kerchief on the head, and the longyi is tucked in at the side instead of being tied in front. A well dressed and well groomed Burmese lady would, for grace and neatness, challenge comparison with any woman in the world.

### Communications.

The Irrawaddy, and to a less extent the Chindwin, afford great natural thoroughfares to the country. At all seasons of the year these rivers, especially the Irrawaddy, are full of sailing and steam craft. In the Delta the net-work of waterways is indeed practically the only means of communication. The Irrawaddy Flotilla Company, with a fine fleet of mail, cargo and ferry boats, gives the Irrawaddy and the Delta rivers and creeks a splendid river service.

The Burma Railways has a length of 2,055.61 miles open line. The principal lines are from Rangoon to Mandalay; from Mandalay to Myitkyina, the most northern point in the system; the Rangoon-Frome line; and the Pegu-Martaban line, which serves Moulmein on the further bank of the Salween River.

### Industry.

Agriculture is the chief industry of the province and supports nearly three-fourths of the population. The net total cropped area is 16½ million acres of which nearly 3 million acres are cropped more than once. Irrigation works supply water to nearly 1 million acres. India is very largely dependent on Burma for her supplies of kerosene, benzine and petrol which rank second to rice in order of importance. Teak wood is exported in large quantities from Burma to India.

Forests play an important part in the industrial life of the Province. The forest reserves cover some 34,722 square miles, while unclassified forests are estimated at about 1,52,854 square miles. Government extracts some 30,722 tons of teak annually, private firms, of whom the Bombay Burma Trading Corporation and Steel Brothers are the chief, extract over 3,20,108 tons. Other timber extracted by licensees amounts to 2,44,443 tons and firewood 9,83,132 tons.

Tin and wolfram are found chiefly in the Tavoy and Mergui Districts. Wolfram and tin are found together in most mining areas in Tavoy, the proportion varying from almost pure tin to almost pure wolfram. There has been an improvement in the price of tin.

There was a fairly large improvement in the output of tin and wolfram during the year 1933, (2,943.62 tons) as compared with the output of 1932 (2,511.58). Silver lead and zinc ore are extracted by the Burma Corporation at Jawdwin in the Northern Shan States. Copper in small quantities is also found there. There are small deposits of Molybdenite in Tavoy and Mergui and of platinum in Myitkyna. Mining for precious stones in the Mogoke tract of the Katha District continued to be carried out by native miners working under licenses. The output of rubbles during 1933 was 1,106 carats as compared with 74.66 carats during 1931, there being no weights recorded in the year 1932. The output of amber in 1933 was .075 cwt. The output of Burmese Jadeite during 1933 compared with that of the previous year showed a decrease of 1855 cwt. The oldest and largest oil field in the province is at Yenangaung in the Magwe District where the Burma Oil Company has its chief wells. There were increases in the output from the wells in the Yenangaung Oilfield and in the Pakokku District due to increased drilling operations in these operation in these areas. There were decreases in the output in the Chank Oilfield and in the Mimbun and Thayetmyo Districts due to the natural decline in the production of oil from existing wells. There was also a decrease in the output in the Chindwin District due to the curtailment of the activities of Messrs. The Indo-Burma Petroleum Company, Limited. The output of petroleum during 1933 exceeded that of 1932 by 1,430,603 gallons the increase being mainly from wells in the Pakokku District and the Yenangaung Oilfield of the Magwe District. The Burma Oil Company take their oil to the refineries at Rangoon by pipe line from the Yenangaung and Slingu Oilfields. Other companies take it down by river flats. The area under rubber is 106,496 acres.

#### Manufactures.

There are 1,010 factories, more than half of which are engaged in milling rice and nearly one-seventh are sawmills. The remainder are, chiefly engineering works, cotton ginning mills, oil mills for the extraction of oil from groundnuts, printing presses, ice and aerated water factories, and oil refineries connected with the petroleum industry. The total number of persons employed in establishments under the Indian Factories Act in 1933 was 86,433. Perennial factories employed 39,938 and seasonal factories 46,495. At the Census of 1931, 1,850,176 or 29.79 per cent. of the total population were engaged outside agriculture and production.

As is the case in other parts of the Indian Empire, the imported and factory made article is rapidly ousting the home-made and indigenous. But at Amarapura in the Mandalay District a revival has taken place of hand silk-weaving. Burmese wood-carving is still famous and many artists in silver still remain, the finish of whose work is sometimes very fine. Bassein and Mandalay parasols are well known and much admired in Burma. But perhaps the most famous of all hand-made and indigenous industries is the lacquer work of Pagan with its delicate patterns in black, green, and yellow traced on a ground-work of red lacquer over bamboo. A new art is the making of bronze

figures. The artists have gone back to nature for their models, breaking away from the conventionalized forms into which their silver work had crystallized and the new figures display a vigour and life that make them by far the finest examples of art the province can produce.

#### Administration.

Burma, which was at that time administered as a Lieutenant-Governorship, was deliberately excluded from the operation of the Reform Act of 1919. It was felt that the Province differed so markedly from the other Provinces in the Indian Empire that its requirements should be separately considered. After repeated discussions the question was referred to a special Burma Reforms Committee, which in 1922 recommended that all the essential provisions of the Reform Act should be applied to the Province. This recommendation was accepted and its proposals became law. Under this Act Burma became a Governor's Province, with an executive council and ministers, and conforms to the provinces recreated under the Act of 1919 (q.v.). The main difference is in the size of the electorate. Under the franchise accepted, the rural electorate is estimated at 1,079,450 and the urban electorate has been put as high as 99,882. The Legislative Council consists of 103 members, of which 80 are elected and the balance nominated. Owing to the special status of women in Burma, female franchise was adopted from the beginning.

Burma is divided administratively into Upper Burma (including the Shan States, the Kachin and Chin Hills) and Lower Burma. The Shan States are administered by the Chiefs of the States, subject to the supervision of the Commissioner, Federated Shan States, who is also Superintendent for the Southern Shan States, and the Superintendent of the Northern Shan States. The Northern and Southern Shan States were formed into a Federation on the 1st October 1922, and are designated the F. S. States. The other Shan States in Burma are subject to the supervision of the Commissioner, Sagaing Division. The Civil, Criminal and Revenue administration is vested in the Chief of the State, subject to the restrictions contained in the sanad. The law administered is the customary law of the State.

Under the Governor are eight Commissioners of divisions, three in Upper, four in Lower Burma, and one in the Federated Shan States.

#### Justice.

The administration of Civil and Criminal Justice is under the control of the High Court of Judicature at Rangoon, which consists of a Chief Justice and ten other permanent Judges. The Superior Judicial Service consists of District and Sessions Judges; there are also separate Provincial and Subordinate Judicial Services.

All village headmen have limited magisterial powers and a considerable number are also invested with civil jurisdiction to a limited extent.

In pursuance of the policy of decentralization steps were taken in 1917 to restore to the village headmen the power and influence which they possessed in Burmese times before the centralizing tendencies of British rule made them practically subordinate officers of the administration.

### Public Works.

The P.W.D. comprises two Branches, viz., the B. & R. Branch and the Irrigation Branch.

The B. & R. Branch of this Department which is under the Ministry of Forests is administered by one Chief Engineer. There is also a Personal Assistant to the Chief Engineer. There are four permanent Superintending Engineers in charge of Circles, two of which are stationed at Rangoon and two at Maymyo. One post of Superintending Engineer has continued to be in abeyance for reasons of retrenchment. These are officers of the administrative rank.

Those of the executive rank are the Executive Engineers and Assistant Executive Engineers who number 25 (twenty five), including the Personal Assistant to the Chief Engineer, on the cadre of the Indian Service of Engineers. Besides this there is also the Burma Engineering Service (Class I) which has been constituted for the purpose of gradually replacing the Indian Service of Engineers in the B. & R. Branch; so far 18 appointments have been made to the latter service. There are 16 officers in service at present.

Further, there are the following officers belonging to the specialist services who are stationed at Rangoon:—

- (1) One Superintending Engineer, Public Health Circle.
- (2) Two Sanitary Engineers.
- (3) One Electrical Inspector.
- (4) Two Electrical Engineers.
- (5) One Consulting Architect.
- (6) One Superintendent of Stores.
- (7) One Assistant Superintendent of Stores.

The Irrigation Branch of the P.W.D. which is under the control of the Hon'ble Finance Member, is administered by the Chief Engineer, P.W.D., Burma Irrigation Branch, who is assisted by a Personal Asst. There are two permanent Superintending Engineers in charge of Circles, one of whom is stationed at Rangoon and the other at Maymyo. These are officers of the Administrative rank.

Those of the Executive rank are the Executive Engineers and Asst. Executive Engineers who number 18 on the cadre of the Indian Service of Engineers. Besides this there is also the Burma Engineering service, which is a Provincial Service.

Further, there is a River Training Expert. On account of reduction of works due to the financial stringency the number of temporary Engineers recruited to augment the permanent staff has been reduced to one.

### Police.

The Police Force is divided into: Civil, Military and Rangoon Town Police. The first two are under the control of the Inspector-General of Police, the latter is under the orders of the Commissioner of Police, Rangoon, an officer of the rank of Deputy Inspector-General. There are five other Deputy Inspectors-General, one each for the Northern, Southern and Western Ranges, one for the Railway and Criminal Investigation Department, and one for the Military Police.

A special feature of Burma is the Military Police. Its officers are deputed from the Indian Army. The rank and file are recruited from natives of India with a few Kachins,

Karens and Chins. The experiment of recruiting Burmese on a small scale has been successful. The organisation is military, the force being divided into battalions. The object of the force is to supplement the regular troops in Burma. Their duties, apart from their military work, are to provide escorts for specie, prisoners, etc., and guards for Treasuries, Jails and Courts.

### Education.

Under the Minister for Education there is the Director of Public Instruction with an Assistant Director, both belonging to the Indian Educational Service. There are eight Inspectors of Schools drawn from the Indian Educational Service, and the Burma Educational Service (class I) while the Burma Educational Service (class II) provides seven Assistant Inspectors. There is one Asstt. Inspector of School Physical Training, appointed on a Temporary basis. There is also one Inspector of Schools. There is a Chief Education Officer for the Federated Shan States.

A centralized, teaching and residential University for Burma, has been established in Rangoon. It now provides courses in Arts, Science, Law, Education, Economics, Engineering, and Medicine.

English and A. V. Schools are controlled by the Education Dept. A remarkable feature of education in Burma is the system of elementary education evolved, generations ago, by the genius of the people. Nearly every village has a monastery (hpoongyi-kyau); every monastery is a village school and every Burman boy must, in accordance with his religion, attend that school, shaving his head and for the time wearing the yellow robe. At the hpoongyi-kyau's the boys are taught reading and writing and an elementary native system of arithmetic. The result is that there are very few boys in Burma who are not able to read and write. Vernacular education is in the hands of Local Educational authorities.

Among special institutions, the Government Technical Institute, Inseln, provides courses in Mechanical, Civil and Electrical Engineering and the Agricultural College, Mandalay, courses in Agriculture. The Mary Chapman Training College for Teachers and School for the Deaf exists in Rangoon and schools for the blind, at Moulmein and Rangoon.

A liberal scheme of State Scholarships provides for the despatch of 6 to 12 scholars to Europe each year.

### Medical.

The control of the Medical Department is vested in an Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals. Under him are 37 Civil Surgeons. There are also a Director of Public Health, two Assistant Directors of Public Health, the senior of whom is also Director, Public Health Institute, at which there is now a Public Analyst (which post is at present held in abeyance for purposes of economy) and to which is also attached a Malaria Bureau. There are also an Inspector-General of Prisons, three whole-time Superintendents of Prisons, a Chemical Examiner and Bacteriologist and a Superintendent of the Mental Hospital. There is also a post of Hygiene Publicity Officer, which for the present is held in abeyance.

The Pasteur Institute was opened in Rangoon in July 1915. The Director is a member of the Indian Medical Service.

## THE FINANCES OF BURMA.

In common with the other Provinces of India, the financial arrangements between the Government of India and the Government of Burma underwent a remodelling in consequence of the reconstitution of the Province on the lines of the other Indian Provinces. The Province obtained substantial financial independence. The present position is set out in the following statement:—

## ESTIMATED RECEIPTS FOR 1934-35.

## (A) REVENUE RECEIPTS—ORDINARY.

	Rs.
Taxes on Income .. ..	2,25,000
Salt .. ..	4,57,49,000
Land Revenue .. ..	79,57,000
Excise .. ..	48,09,000
Stamps .. ..	74,99,000
Forest .. ..	3,99,000
Registration .. ..	10,61,000
Scheduled Taxes .. ..	
Irrigation, etc., Works with Capital Accounts .. ..	35,55,000
Irrigation, etc., Works (No Capital Accounts) .. ..	1,29,000
Interest .. ..	4,98,000
Administration of Justice .. ..	7,68,000
Jails and Convict Settlements .. ..	7,99,000
Police .. ..	9,82,000
Ports and Pilotage .. ..	2,38,000
Education .. ..	7,63,000
Medical .. ..	5,54,000
Public Health .. ..	1,43,000
Agriculture .. ..	1,14,000
Industries .. ..	10,000
Miscellaneous Departments .. ..	5,11,000
Civil Works .. ..	10,70,000
Receipts in aid of Superannuation .. ..	78,000
Stationery and Printing .. ..	1,44,000
Miscellaneous .. ..	18,05,000
Total (a) .. ..	7,96,60,000

## (b) REVENUE RECEIPTS—EXTRAORDINARY.

Extraordinary Receipts .. ..	5,000
Total (a) & (b) .. ..	7,96,65,000

## (c) DEBT HEADS.

Appropriation for reduction or avoiding of debt .. ..	..
Depreciation Fund—Government Presses .. ..	91,000
Depreciation Fund—Commercial Concerns .. ..	..
Loans and Advances by Provincial Government .. ..	25,66,000
Civil Deposits .. ..	8,40,000
Advances from Provincial Loans Fund .. ..	65,10,000
Total (c) .. ..	1,00,07,000
Total (a) (b) & (c) .. ..	8,96,72,000
Opening Balance .. ..	65,000
Grand Total .. ..	8,97,37,000

## ESTIMATED DISBURSEMENTS FOR 1934-35.

## (A) EXPENDITURE CHARGED TO REVENUE.

	Rs.
Land Revenue .. ..	53,04,000
Excise .. ..	18,31,000
Stamps .. ..	1,09,000
Forest .. ..	60,82,000
(a) Forest Capital Outlay .. ..	5,000
Registration .. ..	1,71,000
Scheduled Taxes .. ..	1,000
Int. on wks. with cap Accounts .. ..	27,09,000
Other Revenue Expenditure .. ..	2,45,000
Interest on Ordinary Debt .. ..	3,80,000
Interest on other Obligations .. ..	..
Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of debt .. ..	..
General Administration .. ..	1,01,44,000
Administration of Justice .. ..	58,65,000
Jails and Convict Setts .. ..	27,99,000
Police .. ..	1,54,69,000
Ports and Pilotage .. ..	4,41,000
Scientific Departments .. ..	51,000
Education .. ..	79,39,000
Medical .. ..	40,63,000
Public Health .. ..	9,21,000
Agriculture .. ..	16,85,000
Industries .. ..	2,12,000
Miscellaneous Departments .. ..	3,19,000
Civil Works .. ..	86,48,000
Famine .. ..	20,000
Suppn. Allowns & Pensions .. ..	69,48,000
Commutation of Pension, etc. .. ..	..
Stationery and Printing .. ..	8,82,000
Miscellaneous .. ..	12,25,000
Extraordinary Charges .. ..	..
Total (a) .. ..	8,45,56,000

## (b) EXPENDITURE NOT CHARGED TO REVENUE.

Capital Outlay on Forests .. ..	..
Construction of Irrgn., etc., Works .. ..	31,66,000
Civil Works .. ..	..
Other Provincial Works .. ..	..
(b) Payment of Commuted value of Pensions .. ..	2,31,000
Payments to Retrenched Personnel .. ..	1,37,000
Total (b) .. ..	35,34,000
Total (a) & (b) .. ..	8,80,90,000

## (c) DEBT HEADS

Depr. Fund—Commcl. concern .. ..	..
Depr. Fund—Govt. Presses .. ..	34,700
Loans and Advances .. ..	14,07,600
Civil Deposits .. ..	39,700
Advances from Provincial Loans Fund .. ..	..
Total (c) .. ..	15,42,000
Total (a) (b) & (c) .. ..	8,96,32,000
Closing Balance .. ..	1,05,000
Grand Total .. ..	8,97,37,000

## Administration.

**Governor.** H. E. Sir Hugh Lansdown  
 Stephenson, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E. (on leave);  
**The Hon'ble Mr. Thomas Cooper.** (Offg.)  
**Private Secretary.** Major Frederick William  
 Sprungett Watkins, The Scinde Horse  
**Aides-de-Camp.** Lieutenant D. C. S. Sinclair,  
 2nd Batta The Royal Berkshire Regiment;  
 Lieutenant A. M. Hicks, 1st Battalion, The  
 Prince of Wales' Volunteers (South Lanca-  
 shire).  
**Honorary Aides-de-Camp.** Lieutenant-Colonel  
 A. Lethbridge, C.B.E., I.A., Captain H. W. B.  
 Livesay, O.B.E., R.E.S.  
**Indian Aides-de-Camp.** Subadar-Major Lasang  
 Gam, late of the 3-20th Burma Rifles; Naib  
 Commandant Atta Mohamed Khan, Khan  
 Bahadur, Reserve Batta, Burma Military  
 Police

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

**Vacant.**  
 The Hon'ble Sir Maung Ba, K.S.M.

## Ministers.

The Hon. U Ba Pe.  
 The Hon. D. Ba Maw, Bar-at-Law.

## Miscellaneous Appointments.

**Director of Agriculture.** A. McKeirral, C.I.E., M.A.,  
 B.Sc.

**Commissioner, Federated Shan States, Taunggyi**  
**Southern Shan States,** J. Clague, C.I.E., I.C.S.

**Superintendent, Northern Shan States,** F. S.  
 Grose

**Director of Public Instruction,** J. M. Symms, M.A.,  
 I.C.S.

**Inspector-General of Police,** Lt.-Col. C. de  
 M. Wellborne, O.B.E., I.A.

**Chief Conservator of Forests,** S. F. Hopwood, M.C.

**Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals,** Col.  
 C. A. Gill, K.H.S., M.R.C.P. (Lon), D.P.H.  
 (Eng.), D.T.M. & H. (Lon), I.M.S.

**Director of Public Health,** Major E. Cotter, M.B.,  
 D.P.H., S.M.S.

**Inspector-General of Prisons,** Lt.-Col. J. Findlay,  
 M.A., M.B., Ch.B., I.M.S.

**Commissioner of Excise,** A. Williamson, I.C.S.

**Financial Commissioner (Reserved Subjects),**  
 T. G. Lloyd, I.C.S.

**Postmaster-General,** J. Fairley, B.Sc.

## Chief Commissioners of Burma.

Lieut.-Colonel A. P. Phayre, C.B.	..	1862
Colonel A. Fytche, C.S.I.	..	1867
Lieut.-Colonel R. D. Ardagh	..	1870
The Hon. Ashley Eden, C.S.I.	..	1871
A. R. Thompson, C.S.I.	..	1875
C. U. Aitchison, C.S.I.	..	1878
C. E. Bernard, C.S.I.	..	1880
C. H. T. Crosthwaite	..	1886
Sir C. E. Bernard, K.C.S.I.	..	1883
C. H. T. Crosthwaite, C.S.I.	..	1887
A. P. MacDonnell, C.S.I. (a)	..	1889
Alexander Mackenzie, C.S.I.	..	1890
D. M. Smeaton	..	1892
Sir F. W. R. Fryer, K.C.S.I.	..	1895
(a) Afterwards (by creation)	Baron	
MacDonnell.		

## Lieutenant-Governors of Burma.

Sir F. W. R. Fryer, K.C.S.I.	..	1897
Sir H. S. Barnes, K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O.	..	1903
Sir H. T. White, K.C.I.E.	..	1905
Sir Harvey Adamson, Kt., K.C.S.I., LL.D.	1910	
Sir Harcourt Butler, G.C.S.I., C.I.E.	..	1915
Sir Reginald Craddock, K.C.S.I.	..	1917

## Governors of Burma.

Sir Harcourt Butler, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I.	..	1922
Sir Charles Innes, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., I.C.S.	1927	
Sir Hugh Lansdown Stephenson, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E.	..	1932

## SECRETARIES, DEPUTY SECRETARIES, UNDER-SECRETARIES, Etc.,

## TO GOVERNMENT.

W. Booth-Gravely, C.I.E., I.C.S.	Chief Secretary, Home and Political Department.
C. F. B. Pearce, I.C.S.	Secretary, Finance Department.
R. M. MacDougall, I.C.S.	Secretary, Education Department.
A. J. S. White, O.B.E., I.C.S.	Secretary, Revenue Department.
R. G. McDowan, C.I.E., I.C.S.	Secretary, Returns Office.
G. N. Martin, I.C.S.	Secretary, Forest Department.
U Saw Hla Phu (2), A.T.M.	Secretary, Judicial Department.
H. F. Oxbury, I.C.S.	Deputy Secretary, Finance Department.
P. G. E. Nash, I.C.S.	Under-Secretary, Home and Political Department.
G. E. E. Webster, I.C.S.	Under-Secretary, Finance Department.
U Aung Than (1).	Under-Secretary, Forest Department.
Rai Sahib S. B. Ghosh.	Under-Secretary, Revenue Department.
U Aung Myint	Under-Secretary, Judicial Department.
U Tin (1), I.C.S.	Under-Secretary, Education Department.
C. S. Sastri	Assistant Secretary, Finance Department.
H. W. Boyne	Assistant Secretary, Home and Political Department.
U Ba Tun	Registrar, Home and Political and Judicial Departments.
X. Francis	Registrar, Education Department.
U Thin	Registrar, Finance and Revenue Department.
W. A. Curties	Registrar, Forest Department.

## FINANCIAL COMMISSIONER.

J. G. Lloyd, C.S.I., I.C.S.	..	Financial Commissioner.
D. B. Petch, M.C., I.C.S.	..	Secretary to Financial Commissioner.
B. K. Biswas, B.Sc.	..	Registrar.



## BURMA LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.

## PRESIDENT.

The Hon'ble U. Chit Hlaing.

## DEPUTY PRESIDENT.

Saw Pe Tha, Bar-at-Law.

## SECRETARY.

U Ba Dun, Bar-at-Law.

## ASSISTANT SECRETARY.

H. M. Elliot.

*Ex-Officio Members.*

## OFFICIALS.

The Hon'ble Mr. Thomas Couper, C.S.I., I.C.S.

The Hon'ble U Ba, K S M., B.A.

## MINISTERS.

The Hon U Ba Pe

The Hon Dr. Ba Maw

*Nominated Members.*

## OFFICIALS.

Harry Tonkinson, C I E., C B E., I.C.S.

Walter Booth-Gravely, C I E., I.C.S.

Philip Christopher Fogarty, I.C.S.

Vacant.

Vacant.

Raibeant MacIntyre MacDougall, I.C.S.

Wilfrid Hugh Payton, I.C.S.

Hugh Graham Wilkie, I.C.S.

A. Mokerratt, C I E.

Colonel Clifford Allechin Gail, K H S., I.M.S.

A R. Monn, I.C.S.

R. C. Morris

*Non-Officials.*

Arthur Eggar, Bar-at-Law.

John Arnold Cherry, C I E., Bar-at-Law.

U Po Lun, T P S., Land-owner.

Dr N. N. Parakh, L.F.P. & L.M.S. (Glas.), L.S.A.

(Lond.), Medical Practitioner.

A. M. M. Vellayan Chettiar.

U Po Yin, K S M., Merchant.

E. P. Pillai.

R. B. Howism.

## ELECTED MEMBERS.

U San Shwe Bu

U Kun, Bar-at-Law.

U Po Yin, A.T.M.

U Ba Shwe.

U Maung Maung Gyi.

U Ba Than.

U Chit Hlaing, Bar-at-Law.

Daw Hnin Ma.

U Ba Than.

J. Choon Fong.

U Tun Aung

Khao Hock Chuan.

R. K. Ghose.

B. N. Das

Ganga Singh.

M. M. Rafi, Bar-at-Law.

S. A. S. Tyabji.

Vacant.

Tilla Mohamed Khan

A. M. A. Karcem Ganni.

U Tun Baw.

Sra Shwe Ba, T P S.

U Shwe Nyim.

Saw Pe Tha, Bar-at-Law

Vacant.

U Ba Thein

U Shway Tha

U Pho Khme.

U Po Mya.

U So Nyun, Bar-at-Law.

Ramri U Maung Maung.

U Thin Maung.

U Saw

U Kyaw Din, Bar-at-Law

Dr. Ba Yin.

U Paw U.

U Sein Ba.

U Ba Tin.

U Nyun.

U Kyaw Dun.

U Ba Saw.

U Tun Min

U Pe Maung.

U Ba Thauing.

U Mya.

The Hon'ble Sir J. A. Maung Gyi, Kt

Bar-at-Law.

U Pu.

U Tha Gyaw.

U Thi.

U Ni, Bar-at-Law.

U Ba Chaw

U Po Thein

U Kyi Myint, K S M

U Kya Gang, Bar-at-Law.

U Mya Tha Dun

U Maung Gyee, Bar-at-Law.

U Lu Pe.

U Sein Win.

Vacant

U Min Oh

Khoo Lock Chwan

U Maung Gyi (Letpadan)

C. P. Khun Maung.

U On Maung.

U San Lu.

U Ba Tin.

U Ba

U Ba Thaw.

Dr. Ba Maw, Bar-at-Law.

C. H. Campagnac, M.B.E., Bar-at-Law.

Sir Oscar de Glauville, Kt., C.I.E., O.B.E., Bar-at-

Law.

R. T. Stoneham.

C. S. Wodehouse.

U Ba Glay.

Chan Chor Khine.

W. C. Penn.

U Tun Pe.

Khan Bahadur Ahmed Chandoo.

## Bihar and Orissa.

Bihar and Orissa lies between 19°-02' and 27°-30' N. latitude and between 82°-31' and 88°-26' E. longitude and includes the three provinces of Bihar, Orissa and Chota Nagpur, and is bounded on the north by Nepal and the Darjeeling district of Bengal; on the east by Bengal and the Bay of Bengal; on the south by the Bay of Bengal and Madras; and on the west by the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh and the Central Provinces.

The area of the territories which constitute the Governorship of Bihar and Orissa is 83,054 square miles inclusive of the area of large rivers. The States in Orissa and Chota Nagpur which were included in the Province of Bihar & Orissa have since the 1st April 1933 been transferred to the control of the Agent to the Governor-General, Eastern States and no longer form part of the Province. Two of the provinces of the Governorship of Bihar and Orissa, *viz.*, Bihar and Orissa, consist of great river valleys, the third, Chota Nagpur, is a mountainous region which separates them from the Central Indian Plateau. Orissa embraces the rich deltas of the Mahanadi and the neighbouring rivers and is bounded by the Bay of Bengal on the south-east and walled in on the north-west by the hilly country of the Tributary States. Bihar lies on the north of the Province and comprises the valley of the Ganges from the spot where it issues from the territories of the Governor of the United Provinces of Agra and Oudh till it enters Bengal near Rajmahal. Between Bihar and Orissa lies Chota Nagpur. Following the main geographical lines there are five Civil Divisions with headquarters at Patna, Muzaffarpur (for Tirhut), Bhagalpur, Cuttack (for Orissa) and Ranchi (for Chota Nagpur). The headquarters of Government are at Patna. The new capital which lies between the Military Cantonment of Dinapore and the old civil station of Bankipore is known as "Patna," the old town being called "Patna City."

### The People.

The Province has a population of 42,329,583 persons. Even so with 451 persons per square mile, Bihar and Orissa is more thickly populated than Germany. There are only four towns, which can be classed as cities, namely, Patna, Gaya, Jamshedpur and Bhagalpur. During the last ten years the population of Patna has been steadily increasing. Hindus form an overwhelming majority of the population. Though the Muhammadans form about one-tenth of the total population they constitute more than one-fifth of urban population of the province. Animists account for 5.9 per cent. These are inhabitants of the Chota Nagpur plateau and the Santal Parganas, the latter district being a continuation of the plateau in a north-easterly direction.

### Industries.\*

The principal industry is agriculture, Bihar, more especially North Bihar, being the "Garden of India." Rice is the staple crop but the spring crops, wheat, barley, and the like are of considerable importance. It is estimated that the normal area cultivated with rice is 15,094,000 acres or about 48 per cent. of the cropped area of the Province. Wheat is grown on 1,221,800 acres, barley on 1,307,400 acres, maize or Indian-corn on 1,697,300 the latter being an autumn crop. Oil-seeds are an important crop, the cultivation having been estimated by the demand for them in Europe. It is estimated that 1,820,800 acres of land are annually cropped with oil-seeds in the Province. There is irrigation in Shahabad, Gaya, Patna and Champaran districts in Bihar and in Balasore and Cuttack in Orissa. The Indigo industry is steadily on the decline, the total area sown having decreased from 342,000 acres in 1896 to 500 acres in 1933. The principal cause of this was the discovery of the possibilities of manufacturing synthetic or chemically prepared indigo on a commercial scale. Its place as a crop manufactured for export has been largely taken by sugarcane, the cultivation of which has been considerably extended owing to the high prices given by sugar factories. In the district of Purnea and in Orissa, and parts of the Tirhut Division jute is grown, but the acreage varies according to the price of jute. The last serious famine was in 1895-96, but there was a serious shortage of foodstuffs in the south of the Province in 1919. In any year in which monsoon currents from either the Bay of Bengal or the Arabian Sea are unduly late in their arrival or cease abruptly before the middle of September the agricultural situation is very grave. It may be said that for Bihar the most important rainfall is that known as the *hatia*, due towards the end of September or up to middle of October. Rain at this time not only contributes materially to an increased outturn of the rice crop, but also provides the moisture necessary for starting the spring or *rabi* crops.

### Manufactures.

Opium was formerly, with indigo, the chief manufactured product of Bihar, but in consequence of the agreement with the Chinese Government the Patna Factory has been closed. At Monghyr the Peninsular Tobacco Company have erected one of the largest cigarette factories in the world and as a result tobacco is being grown much more extensively. The Tata Iron and Steel Works at Jamshedpur in Singhbhum district are also one of the largest in the world and numerous subsidiary industries are springing up in their vicinity. The most important of these are the Timpla Company of India, Agricultural Implements, Ltd., Enfield

\* The figures given in this paragraph relate to British territory only.

Cable Company of India, Enamelled Ironware, Limited, and Indian Steel Wire Products. The population of Jamshepur is rapidly approaching 100,000 and it consumes 1½ million tons of coal annually. This part of the province has also some of the richest and most extensive iron mines in the world and supplies the iron and steel works in both Bengal and Bihar and Orissa with raw materials, but the raising of coal is still the most important of the mineral industries in the province. The coalfields in the Manbhum District have undergone an extraordinary development in the past twenty years, while valuable new fields are being developed at Ramgarh, Bokaro and Karanpura in Hazaribagh. This same district is the most important mica mining centre in the world both on account of the quality as well as the size of its output. Manbhum, Palamau, Ranchi, the Santal Parganas and Gaya are also the chief centres for the production of lac and the manufacture of shellac, the latter of which is exported from India to the value of ten crores annually.

### Administration.

The Province on first constitution was administered by a Lieutenant-Governor-in-Council, thus being unique in India as the only Lieutenant Governorship with a Council. Under the Reform Act of 1919 it was raised to the status of a Governorship, with an Executive Council and Ministers. The principles of the provincial administration are fully explained in the section. The Provincial Governorships, where the division of the administration into Reserved Subjects, in charge of the Governor and his Executive Council, and Transferred Subjects, in charge of the Governor and Ministers chosen from the Legislative Council, is set out in detail. In all these respects Bihar and Orissa is on the same plane as the other Provinces in India.

### Public Works.

The Public Works Department in the Province of Bihar and Orissa consists of two separate branches, viz.:—(1) the Buildings and Roads which includes Railways and (2) Irrigation, which includes the Public Health Engineering Branch. Each has a Chief Engineer, who is also Secretary to the Local Government with an Engineer Officer as Under-Secretary in the Buildings and Roads branch and a non-professional Assistant Secretary and a Deputy Chief Engineer in the Irrigation branch under him. The Electrical work of the Province is carried out by an Electric Inspector and Electrical Engineer and a staff of subordinates.

### Justice.

The administration of justice is controlled by the High Court of Judicature at Patna. In the administration of civil justice below the High Court are the District Judges as Courts of Appeal, the Subordinate Judges and the Munsiffs. The jurisdiction of a District Judge or Subordinate Judge extends to all original suits cognizable by the Civil Courts. It does not, however, include the powers of a Small Cause Court, unless these be specially conferred. The ordinary jurisdiction of a Munsif extends to all suits in which the amount or value of the subject matter in dispute does not exceed Rs. 1,000

though the limit may be extended to Rs. 4,000. On the criminal side the Sessions Judge hears appeals from Magistrates exercising first class powers while the District Magistrate is the appellate authority for Magistrates exercising second and third class powers. The District Magistrate can also be, though in point of fact he very rarely is, a court of first instance. It is usual in most districts for a Joint Magistrate or a Deputy Magistrate to receive complaints and police reports, cases of difficulty or importance being referred to the District Magistrate who is responsible for the peace of the district. In the non-regulation districts the Deputy Commissioner and his subordinates exercise civil powers and hear rent suits.

### Land Tenures.

Estates in the Province of Bihar and Orissa are of three kinds, namely, those permanently settled from 1793 which are to be found in the Patna, Tirhut and Bhagalpur divisions, those temporarily settled as in Chota Nagpur and parts of Orissa, and estates held direct by Government as proprietor or managed by the Court of Wards. The passing of the Bengal Tenancy Act (VIII of 1885) safeguarded the rights of the cultivators under the Permanent Settlement Act. Further, the Settlement Department under the supervision of the Director of Land Records makes periodical survey and settlement operations in the various districts both permanently and temporarily settled. In the former, the rights of the under tenants are recorded and attested, while in the latter there is the re-settlement of rents. In the re-settlement proceedings, rents are fixed not only for the landlords but also for all the tenants. A settlement can be ordered by Government on application made by landlords or tenants.

The tenures of Orissa are somewhat different. Under the zamindars, that is, the proprietors who took settlement from Government and pay revenue to Government direct, is a class of subordinate proprietors or proprietary tenure holders, who were originally village headmen dealing more or less direct with the revenue authorities. They have a variety of names, such as *mukadam*, *padhan*, *maurusi*, *sarbarakar*, *gursehi*, *khariddar* and *shikmi* zamindar. These sub-proprietors or proprietary tenure holders pay their revenue through the zamindars of the estates within which their lands lie. In Chota Nagpur and the Santal Parganas, the rights of village headmen have been recognised. The headman collects the rents and is responsible for them minus a deduction as remuneration for his trouble.

Both Orissa and Chota Nagpur have their own Tenancy Acts. In the district of the Santal Parganas, the land tenures are governed by Regulations III of 1872 and II of 1886 and in the district of Sambalpur by the Central Provinces Land Revenue Act, 1881 and the Central Provinces Tenancy Act, 1898.

### Police.

The Departments of Police, Prisons and Registration are each under the general direction of Government, supervised and inspected by an Inspector-General with a staff of assistants. The Commissioner of Excise and Salt is also Inspector-General of Registration.

Under the Inspector-General of Police are four Deputy Inspectors-General and 30 Superintendents. There are also 25 Assistant Superintendents of Police and 20 Deputy Superintendents. The force is divided into the District Police, the Railway Police and the Military Police. A Criminal Investigation Department has also been formed for the collection and distribution of information relating to professional criminals and criminal tribes whose operations extend beyond a single district and to control, advise, and assist in investigations of crime of this class and other serious action which its assistance may be invoked. There are three companies of Unmounted Military Police and one company of Mounted Military Police which are maintained as reserves to deal with serious and organised disturbances and perform no ordinary civil duties.

### Education.

The position of education in the Province, with the numbers attending schools, is set out in the section Education and the tables attached thereto (*q. v.*) showing in great detail the educational status of the administration.

There is a University at Patna, whose functions are described under the Indian Universities. (*q. v.*)

### Medical.

The Medical Department is under the control of the Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals who is a Member of the Indian Medical Service. Under him there are 21 Civil Surgeons who are responsible for the medical work of the districts at the headquarters of which they are stationed. 60 Dispensaries are maintained by Government in addition to 626 Dispensaries maintained by Local bodies, Railways, private persons, etc. 7,080,290 patients including 70,000 in-patients were treated in all the dispensaries in 1933. The total income of the dispensaries maintained by Government and Local Bodies including that of the private aided institutions amounted to Rs. 32,39,058.

A large mental hospital for Europeans has been opened at Ranchi which receives patients from Northern India. A similar institution for Indians has been opened at Ranchi since September 1925 for the treatment of patients from Bihar and Orissa and Bengal. A sanatorium at Itki in the district of Ranchi has also been established for the treatment of tuberculosis. An institute for radium treatment has also been established at Patna. Centres for anti-rabic treatment have been started at Patna and Cuttack.

A medical college has been opened at Patna and the Medical School which was in existence at Patna has been transferred to Darbhanga.

## THE FINANCES OF BIHAR AND ORISSA.

As Bihar now enjoys practical financial autonomy, the finances are set out in greater detail.

(In thousands of Rupees.)			(In thousands of Rupees.)		
Revenues and Receipts.	Budget	Estimate	Revenues and Receipts.	Budget	Estimate.
		1934-35.			1934-35.
II.—Taxes on Income ..		1,25	XXXII.—Transfers from Famine Relief Fund ..		5,50
III.—Salt ..		1,50	XXXIII.—Receipts in aid of Superannuation ..		1,00
V.—Land Revenue ..		1,80,13	XXXIV.—Stationery and Printing ..		2,32
VI.—Excise ..		1,27,00	XXXV.—Miscellaneous ..		3,34
VII.—Stamps ..		1,11,50	XXXIXA.—Miscellaneous adjustments between the Central and Provincial Governments ..		..
VIII.—Forest ..		6,90	XL.—Extraordinary receipts ..		..
IX.—Registration ..		13,50			
XIII.—Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which capital accounts are kept ..		26,28	TOTAL REVENUE ..		5,22,24
XIV.—Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which no capital accounts are kept ..		97	Loans and Advances by the Provincial Government (Recoveries) ..		8,28
XVI.—Interest ..		4,72	Deposit Account of the Grant made by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research ..		1,01
XVII.—Administration of Justice.		5,03	Advances from the Provincial Loans Fund ..		5,68
XVIII.—Jails and Convict Settlements ..		3,83	Transfers from Famine Relief Fund.		11,26
XIX.—Police ..		1,70	Famine Relief Fund ..		8,11
XX.—Ports and Pilotage ..		3	Subvention from Central Road Development Account ..		1,42
XXI.—Education ..		7,29	Appropriation for Reduction or Avoidance of Debt ..		71
XXII.—Medical ..		2,04	Suspense ..		1,40
XXIII.—Public Health ..		2,23			
XXIV.—Agriculture ..		2,31	TOTAL RECEIPTS ..		5,60,11
XXV.—Industries ..		2,15	Opening Balance .. (c)		47,16
XXVI.—Miscellaneous Departments.		30	GRAND TOTAL ..		6,07,27
XXX.—Civil Works ..		9,42			

(c) Includes 3,323 in Famine Relief Fund, 592 for Road Subventions and 1 out of the grant made by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.

**THE FINANCES OF BIHAR AND ORISSA—contd.**

(In thousands of Rupees.)		(In thousands of Rupees.)	
<i>Expenditure.</i>	<i>Budget Estimate.</i>	<i>Expenditure.</i>	<i>Budget Estimate.</i>
	1934-35.		1934-35.
5.—Land Revenue .. ..	15,83	46.—Stationery and Printing ..	7,53
6.—Excise .. ..	17,02	47.—Miscellaneous .. ..	1,33
7.—Stamps .. ..	1,98	51.—Contributions to Central	
8.—Forests .. ..	7,21	Governments by the Provincial	
8A.—Forest Capital outlay charged		Government .. ..	....
to Revenue .. ..	17	51A.—Miscellaneous adjustments	
9.—Registration .. ..	6,53	between the Central and Provin-	
14.—Interest on Irrigation Works for		cial Governments .. ..	....
which capital accounts are		52.—Extraordinary payments ..	20
kept .. ..	20,40	Total expenditure charged to Revenue	5,37,00
15.—Irrigation Revenue Account—		Commuted value of pensions ..	2,81
Other Revenue Expenditure fi-	2,85	Payments to Retrenched Personnel.	2
nanced from ordinary Revenue.		Deposit Account of the Grant made	
15 (1) —Other Revenue Expenditure		by the Imperial Council of	
Financed from Famine Insu-	....	Agricultural Research .. ..	14,01
rance Grants .. ..		Loans and Advances by the Provin-	
16.—Irrigation Capital Account—		cial Government .. ..	1,01
Construction of Irrigation,		Repayments of Advances from the	
Embankment and Drainage		Provincial Loans Fund .. ..	71
Works .. ..	—46	Transfers from Famine Relief Fund	
19.—Interest on Ordinary Debt ..	47	(R repayments.) .. ..	6,26
20.—Interest on other obligations ..	84	Famine Relief Fund .. ..	16,76
21.—Appropriation for reduction or		Subvention from Central Road	
avoidance of debt .. ..	71	Development Account .. ..	3,10
22.—General Administration ..	75,78	Suspense .. ..	1,39
24.—Administration of Justice ..	40,16	Total expenditure not charged to	
25.—Jails and Convict Settlements ..	18,97	revenue .. ..	46,07
26.—Police .. ..	85,43	Reserve for unforeseen .. ..	....
27.—Ports and Pilotage .. ..	2	Total expenditure .. ..	5,83,07
30.—Scientific Departments ..	32	Closing balance .. ..	(b) 24,20
31.—Education .. ..	81,58	GRAND TOTAL .. ..	6,07,27
32.—Medical .. ..	26,51	Provincial { Surplus .. ..	....
33.—Public Health .. ..	11,56	{ Deficit .. ..	22,96
34.—Agriculture .. ..	14,18		
35.—Industries .. ..	8,44		
37.—Miscellaneous Departments ..	67		
41.—Civil Works .. ..	51,12		
43.—Famine .. ..	43		
45.—Superannuation Allowances and			
Pensions .. ..	39,42		
45A.—Commutations of Pensions			
Financed from ordinary Revenue	....		

(b) Includes 24.58 in Famine Relief Fund, 424 for Road Subventions and 1 out of the grants made by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.

## ADMINISTRATION.

## GOVERNOR.

His Excellency Sir James David Sifton, K.O.S.I.,  
K.C.I.E., I.C.S.

## PERSONAL STAFF.

*Private Secretary*, Captain P. T. Clarke.  
*Aide-de-Camp*, Lieut. G. C. Drake-Brockman  
Lieut. C. W. H. Rice & Lt. D. H. Mudie. (Offg.)  
*Honorary Aides-de-Camp*, Lieut.-Col. A. L.  
Danby, Captain D. J. Manfield, Major W. O.  
Henderson, Risaldar Major & Hony. Lt.  
Muhammad Reza Khan, Bahadur.

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon'ble Babu Nirsu Narayan Singh.  
The Hon'ble Mr. J. A. Hubback, C.S.I., I.C.S.  
(Offg.)

## Ministers

The Hon'ble Sir Ganesh Dutt Singh, Kt. (Local  
Self-Government).  
The Hon'ble Mr. Sayid Abdul Aziz, Bar-at-Law  
(Education.)

## SECRETARIAT.

*Chief Secretary to Government, Political and  
Appointment Departments*, P. C. Talents, C.I.E.,  
I.C.S. on Deputation to Govt. of India  
R. E. Russell, C.I.E., I.C.S. (Offg.)

*Secretary to Government, Reconstruction Department  
& Relief Committee*—W. B. Brett, C.I.E.,  
I.C.S.

*Secretary to Government, Finance Department*,  
H. C. Prior, I.C.S.

*Secretary to Government, Revenue Department*,  
J. W. Houlton, I.C.S.

*Secretary to Government, Judicial Department*,  
H. R. Meredith, I.C.S.

*Secretary to Government (P. W. D.), Irrigation  
Branch*, F. A. Betterton.

*Buildings and Roads Branch*, J. G. Powell.  
*Secretary to Government, Education and Develop-  
ment Departments*, B. K. Gokhale, I.C.S.

*Secretary, Local-self Government Department*.—  
W. G. Lacey, I.C.S.

## MISCELLANEOUS APPOINTMENTS.

*Director of Public Instruction*, G. E. Fawcus, M.A.,  
C.I.E.

*Inspector-General of Police*, Lt.-Col. A. E. J. C.  
McDowell

*Conservator of Forests*, J. S. Owden.

*Inspector-General of Civil Hospital*, Lt.-Col.  
J. A. S. Phillips

*Director of Public Health*, Major S. L. Mitra.

*Inspector-General of Prisons*, Lt. Col. O. R.  
Ungers.

*Director of Agriculture*, Daulat Ram Sethi.

## GOVERNORS OF BIHAR AND ORISSA.

Lord Sinha of Raipur, P.C., K.O. .. 1920

Sir Henry Wheeler .. .. 1921

Sir Hugh Lansdown Stephenson,  
K.O.S.I., K.C.I.E. .. .. 1927  
H. E. Sir James David Sifton,  
K.C.I.E., C.S.I., I.C.S. .. .. 1932

## Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council

The Hon'ble Babu Rajendranath Sinha,  
M.A., B.L. (President)

Raj Bahadur Lakshmidhar Mahanti,  
(Deputy President).

Mr. S. Anwar Yusoff, Bar-at-Law,  
(Secretary.)

Babu Raghu Nath Prasad, M.A., B.L.  
(Assistant Secretary.)

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon'ble Babu Nirsu Narayan Sinha.

The Hon'ble Mr. J. A. Hubback, C.S.I., I.C.S.

## MINISTERS.

The Hon. Syed Abdul Aziz, Bar-at-Law .. ..

Patna Dussid (Muhammadian Urban).

The Hon'ble Sir Ganesh Datta Singh, Kt. .. ..

East Patna (Non-Muhammadian Urban).

## MEMBERS.

## NOMINATED OFFICIALS

Mr. R. E. Russell, C.I.E.

„ H. C. Prior.

„ W. G. Lacey.

„ B. K. Gokhale.

„ J. W. Houlton.

„ J. G. Powell.

Mr. A. C. Davies.

„ F. A. Betterton.

„ G. E. Fawcus, C.I.E.

„ Y. A. Godhole.

Lt.-Col. A. E. J. C. McDowell

Col. H. C. Buckley.

## NOMINATED NON-OFFICIALS.

Mr. J. Thomas, European.

Mr. W. H. Meyrick, Bihar Planters.

Mr. Ian A. Clerk, Indian Mining Association.

Vacant.

Patna Division Land-holders.

Mr. A. E. D'Silva, (Anglo-Indian Community).

Rev. Brajananda Das, (Depressed classes).

Raj Bahadur Kedar Nath, Nominated.

Mr. R. Chandra, (Indian Christian Community).

Khan Bahadur Shah Muhammad Yahya, C.I.E.

Babu Bimalal Charan Singh

Raj Sahib Sri Ballabh Das.

Babu Ram Narayan (Depressed classes).

Raj Bahadur Ram Ranvijaya Singh (Industrial  
interest other than Planting and Mining).

Raj Bahadur Harendra Nath Banerji (Labouring  
classes).

Raj Bahadur Birendra Nath Chakravartti  
(Domestic Bengali Community).

Mr. Sagram Hembrome, M.B.E. (Aborigines).

Mr. Garbett Captain Manki (Aborigines).

**ELECTED.**

Name.	Constituencies.
Mahant Manmohan Das .. .. .	North-East Darbhanga (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Vacant .. .. .	West Patna (Non-Muhammadian Rural)
Maulavi Saiyid Muhammad Hafeez .. .	Patna University.
Rai Bahadur Dalip Narayan Singh .. .	Bhagalpur Division Landholders.
Babu Chandreshvar Prashad Narayan Sinha, C.I.E.	Tirhut Division Landholders.
Babu Maheshvari Prashad Narayan Deo ..	Chota Nagpur Division Landholders.
Babu Jagadeva Prashad Singh .. .. .	North Saran (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Sardananda Kumar .. .. .	South-East Darbhanga (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Ramasray Prashad Chaudhuri .. .	Samastipur (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Harckrishna Chaudhuri .. .. .	North-West Darbhanga (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Rai Bahadur Sri Narayan Mahtha .. ..	East Muzaffarpur (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Rameshvar Prashad Singh, M.B.E. ..	East Gaya (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Mr. Saiyid Muhammad Athar Hussain .. .	Shahabad (Muhammadian Rural).
Mr. Muhammad Yunus .. .. .	West Patna (Muhammadian Rural).
Khan Bahadur Abdul Wahab Khan .. ..	Bhagalpur Division (Muhammadian Urban).
Mr. Saiyid Moln-ud-din Mirza .. .. .	Kishanganj (Muhammadian Rural).
Khan Bahadur Haji Muhammad Bux Chaudhuri	Purnea (Muhammadian Rural).
Maulavi Abdul Aziz Khan .. .. .	Santal Parganas (Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Kalyan Singh .. .. .	Hazaribagh (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Rai Bahadur Haldhar Prashad Singh .. .	North Bhagalpur (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Bhaiya Rudra Pratap Deo .. .. .	Palamau (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Shyam Narayan Singh Sharma .. .	Patna (Non-Muhammadian Urban)
Rai Bahadur Sarat Chandra Ray .. .. .	Ranchi (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Rai Bahadur Lakshmidhar Mahanti .. .	North Cuttack (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Harihar Das .. .. .	Orissa Division (Non-Muhammadian Urban).
Rai Bahadur Loknath Misra .. .. .	South Puri (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Brajamohan Panda .. .. .	Sambalpur (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Birabar Narayan Chandra Dhir Narendra,	Orissa Division Landholders.
Babu Shib Chandra Singha .. .. .	Santal Parganas (North) (Non-Muhammadian Rural.)
Babu Devendra Nath Samantas .. .. .	Singbhum (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Rameshwar Pratap Sahi .. .. .	North Muzaffarpur (Non-Muhammadian Rural)
Babu Badri Narayan Singh .. .. .	West Muzaffarpur (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Rudra Pratap Singh .. .. .	Central Bhagalpur (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Bishundeo Narayan Singh .. .. .	North-West Monghyr (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Maulavi Khalilur Rahman .. .. .	Gaya (Muhammadian Rural).
Maulavi Muhammad Abdul Ghani .. .. .	Tirhut Division (Muhammadian Urban).
Maulavi Shaikh Muhammad Shafi .. ..	Darbhanga (Muhammadian Rural).
Khan Bahadur Habibur Rahman .. .. .	Chota Nagpur Division (Muhammadian Rural).
Maulavi Abdul Wadood .. .. .	Champaran (Muhammadian Rural).
Maulavi Muhammad Hasan Jan .. .. .	Muzaffarpur (Muhammadian Rural).

## ELECTED—concl'd.

Name.	Constituencies.
Mr. S. H. Cassim .. .. .	East Patna (Muhammadian Rural).
Khan Bahadur Saghir-ul Haq .. ..	Saran (Muhammadian Rural)
Mr. Sadyid Muhammad Mehdi .. ..	Monghyr (Muhammadian Rural).
Maulavi Shaikh Abdul Jahl .. ..	Orissa Division (Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Ramanugrah Narayan Singh ..	West Gaya (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Bhagwati Saran Singh .. ..	Central Gaya (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Mr. Saryid Abdul Aziz .. .. .	Patna Division (Muhammadian Urban).
Babu Godavaris Mistra .. .. .	North Puri (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Rai Bahadur Satis Chandra Sinha ..	South Manbhum (Non-Muhammadian Rural)
Mr. Kamakhari Lall .. .. .	South Bhagalpur (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Rai Bahadur Lachhmi Prashad Sinha ..	East Monghyr (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Jagannath Das .. .. .	South Balasore (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Radharanjan Das .. .. .	North Balasore (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Nikanja Kishore Das .. ..	South Cuttack (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Suruj Kamas Prashad Sinha ..	Patna Division (Non-Muhammadian Urban).
Babu Madho Prashad Sinha .. .. .	South Saran (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Chaudhuri Muhammad Nazimul Hasan ..	Bhagalpur (Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Radha Mohan Sinha .. .. .	Ariah (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Ramjiwan Himat Singka .. ..	Santlal Paiganas (South) (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Mr. Sachchidananda Sinha .. .. .	Central Shahabad (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Raja Prithwi Chand Lall Chowdry .. ..	Purnea (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Rai Bahadur Dwarka Nath .. .. .	Tribut Division (Non-Muhammadian Urban).
Rai Bahadur Shyammandan Sahay ..	Hajipur (Non-Muhammadian Rural)
Babu Sikulima Prashad .. .. .	South-West Monghyr (Non-Muhammadian Rural)
Babu Jogendra Mohan Sinha .. .. .	Bhagalpur (Non-Muhammadian Urban).
Babu Radha Prasad Sinha .. .. .	South Shahabad (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Mr. Nanda Kumar Ghosh .. .. .	Chota Nagpur Division (Non-Muhammadian Urban).
Rai Bahadur Krishnadeva Narayan Mahtha ..	North Champaran (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Lalita Prashad Chaudhuri .. ..	South Champaran (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Babu Kunja Bihari Chandra .. .. .	Indian Mining Federation.
Babu Manindra Nath Mukharji. .. ..	North Manbhum (Non-Muhammadian Rural).
Dr. Sir Sayyid Sultan Ahmad .. .. .	Nominated (Expert).



## The Central Provinces and Berar.

The Central Provinces and Berar compose a great triangle of country midway between Bombay and Bengal. Their area is 133,069 sq. miles, of which 82,149 are British territory proper, 17,808 (*viz.* Berar) held on perpetual lease from H.E.H. the Nizam and the remainder held by Feudatory Chiefs. The population (1931) is 15,507,723 in C. P. British Districts and Berar. Various parts of the Central Provinces passed under British control at different times in the wars and tumult in the first half of the 19th century and the several parts were amalgamated after the Mutiny, in 1861, into the Chief Commissionership of the Central Provinces. Berar was, in 1853, assigned to the East India Company as part of a financial arrangement with H.E.H. the Nizam for the maintenance of the Hyderabad Contingent, and was leased in perpetuity to the Central Provinces in 1903, as the result of a fresh agreement with H.E.H. the Nizam.

### The Country.

The Central Provinces may roughly be divided into three tracts of upland, with two intervening ones of plain country. In the north-west, the Vindhyan plateau is broken country, covered with poor and stunted forest. Below its precipitous southern slopes stretches the rich wheat growing country of the Nerbudda valley. Then comes the high Satpura plateau, characterised by forest-covered hills and deep water-cut ravines. Its hills decline into the Nagpur plain, whose broad stretches of "deep" black cotton soil make it one of the more important cotton tracts of India and the wealthiest part of the C. P. proper. The Eastern half of the plain lies in the valley of the Wainganga and is mainly a rice growing country. Its numerous irrigation tanks have given it the name of the "lake country" of Nagpur. Further east is the far-reaching rice country of Chattisgarh, in the Mahanadi basin. The south-east of the C. P. is again mountainous, containing 24,000 square miles of forest and precipitous ravines, and mostly inhabited by jungle tribes. The Feudatory States of Bastar and Kanker lie in this region. Berar lies to the south-west of the C. P. and its chief characteristic is its rich black cotton-soil plains.

### The People.

The population of the province is a comparatively new community. Before the advent of the Aryans, the whole of it was peopled by Gonds and other primitive tribes and these aboriginal inhabitants fared better from the Aryans than their like in most parts of India because of the rugged nature of their home. But successive waves of immigration flowed into the province from all sides. The early inhabitants were driven into the inaccessible forests and hills, where they form nearly a quarter of the whole population of the Central Provinces being found in large numbers in all parts of the province, particularly in the South-east. The main divisions of the newcomers are indicated by the language divisions of the province. Hindi brought in by the Hindustani-speaking peoples of the North, prevails in the North and East, Marathi in Berar and the West and Centre of the Central Provinces. Hindi is spoken by

50 per cent. of the population and is the *lingua franca*. Marathi by 31 per cent. and Gondi by 7 per cent. The effects of invasion are curiously illustrated in Berar, where numbers of Moslems have Hindu names, being descendants of former Hindu officials who on the Mahomedan invasion adopted Islam rather than lose their positions. The last census shows that a gradual Brahmanising of the aboriginal tribes is going on. The tribes are not regarded as impure by the Hindus and the process of absorption is more or less civilising.

### Industries.

When Sir Richard Temple became first Chief Commissioner of the C. P. the province was landlocked. The only road was that leading in from Jubbulpore to Nagpur. The British administration has made roads in all directions, the two trunk railways between Bombay and Calcutta run across the province and in the last few years a great impetus has been given to the construction of subsidiary lines. These developments have caused a steady growth of trade and have aroused vigorous progress in every department of life. The prime industry is, of course, agriculture, which is assisted by one of the most admirable agricultural departments in India and is now receiving additional strength by a phenomenal growth of the co-operative credit movement. The land tenure is chiefly on the *malguzari* or landlord system, ranging with numerous variations, from the great Feudatory chiefships, which are on this basis, to holdings of small dimensions. A system of land legislation has gradually been built up to protect the individual cultivator. Berar is settled on the Bombay *rayatwari* system. 16,073 square miles of the C. P. is Government Reserved forest; in Berar the forest area is about 3,339 square miles, the total forest area being one-sixth of the whole Province. The rugged nature of the greater part of the country makes forest conservation difficult and costly. Excluding forest and waste 67 per cent. of the total land is occupied for cultivation; for the two most advanced districts in the Central Provinces, the proportion averages 83 per cent., while the average figure for the Berar Districts is as high as 93 per cent. The cultivated area has extended almost continuously except for the temporary checks caused by bad seasons. Rice is the most extensive single crop of the Central Provinces, covering nearly 30 per cent. of the cropped area. Wheat comes next with over 15 per cent., then pulses and other cereals used for food and oil-seeds with nearly 50 per cent., and cotton with over 7 per cent. In Berar cotton occupies 46 per cent. Next comes juar and then pulses and other cereals and oil seeds of the cropped area, jowar covers 31 per cent., then wheat and oilseeds. In agriculture more than half the working population is female.

### Commerce and Manufactures.

Industrial life is only in its earliest development except in one or two centres, where the introduction of modern enterprise along the railway routes has laid the foundations for great future developments of the natural wealth of

the province. Nagpur is the chief centre of a busy cotton spinning and weaving industry. The Empress Mills, owned by Parsi manufacturers, were opened there in 1877 and the general prosperity of the cotton trade has led to the addition of many mills here and in other parts of the province. The total amount of spun yarn exported from the Province during the year ending 31st March 1933 was 1,34,967 maunds, valued at Rs. 40,49,010.

The largest numbers engaged in any of the modern industrial concerns are employed in manganese mining which in 1932 employed 2,971 persons and raised 77,186 tons. Then follow coal mining with an output of 1,049,238 tons and 8,932 persons employed, the Jubbulpore marble quarries and allied works, the limestone quarries and the mines for pottery clay, soapstone, etc.

The total number of factories of all kinds legally so described was 956 in 1933. The latest period for which returns are available and the number of people employed in them 61,781. The same economic influences which are operative in every progressive country during its transition stage are at work in the C. P. and Berar, gradually sapping the strength of the old village industries, as communications improve, and concentrating industries in the towns. While the village industries are fading away, a large development of trade has taken place. The last pre-war reports showed an increase in volume by one-third in eight years.

#### **Administration.**

The administration of the Central Provinces and Berar is conducted by a Governor-in-Council, who is appointed by the Crown. He is assisted by seven Secretaries and four under-secretaries. Under the reform scheme the administration is conducted by a Governor with an Executive Council of two members, one of whom is a non-official and two Ministers, the latter being in charge of the transferred subjects.

The local legislature consists of 73 members distributed as follows:—38 elected from the C.P.; 17 elected from Berar; 2 members of the Executive Council; 8 nominated non-officials; 8 nominated officials. The Governor (who is not a member of the Council) has the right of nominating two additional members with special knowledge on any subject regarding which legislation is before the Council. The C. P. are divided for administrative purposes into three divisions and Berar constitutes a division. Each of these is controlled by a Commissioner. The divisions are sub-divided into districts, each of which is controlled by a Deputy Commissioner, immediately subordinate to the Commissioner. The principal heads of Provincial departments are the Commissioner of Settlements and Director of Land Records, the Chief Conservator of Forests, the Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, the Director of Public Health, the Inspector General of Police, the Inspector-General of Prisons, the Director of Public Instruction, the Excise Commissioner and Superintendent of Stamps and Inspector General of Registration, and Registrar-General of Births, Deaths and Marriages, the Director of Agriculture, the Registrar of Co-operative Societies, the Director of Indus-

tries, the Legal Remembrancer, the Director of Veterinary Services and a Chief Engineer, Public Works Department, Buildings and Roads and Irrigation Branches. The Deputy Commissioners of districts are the chief revenue authorities and District Magistrates and they exercise the usual powers and functions of a district officer. The district forests are managed by a forest officer, over whom the Deputy Commissioner has certain powers of supervision, particularly in matters affecting the welfare of the people. Each district has a Civil Surgeon, (except Mandla, Drug and Balaghat where there are Assistant Surgeons) who is generally also Superintendent of the District Jail except at Central Jails at Nagpur and Jubbulpore and District Jails at Rajpur, Narsinghpur, Amraoti and Akola where there are whole time Superintendents and whose work is also in various respects supervised by the Deputy Commissioner. The Deputy Commissioner is also Marriage Registrar and manages the estates of his district which are under the Court of Wards. In his revenue and criminal work the Deputy Commissioner is assisted by (a) one or more Assistant Commissioners, or members of the Indian Civil Service; (b) one or more Extra Assistant Commissioners, or members of the Provincial Civil Service, including a few Anglo-Indians and (c) by Tahsildars and Naib Tahsildars, or members of the Subordinate service. The district is divided for administrative purposes into tahsils, the average area of which is 1,500 square miles. In each village a lambardar or representative of the proprietary body is executive headman.

#### **Justice.**

The Court of the Judicial Commissioner is the highest court of appeal in civil cases, and also the highest court of criminal appeal and revision for the Central Provinces and Berar including proceedings against European British subjects and persons jointly charged with European British subjects.

The Court sits at Nagpur and consists of a Judicial Commissioner and 4 Additional Judicial Commissioners of whom one at least must be an advocate of the Court or a Barrister or pleader of not less than 10 years' standing.

Subordinate to the Judicial Commissioner's Court are the District and Sessions Judges (9 in number) each of whom exercises civil and criminal jurisdiction in a Civil and Sessions district comprising one or more Revenue districts. The civil staff below the District and Sessions Judge consists of Subordinate Judges of the first and second class.

#### **Local Self-Government.**

Municipal administration was first introduced under the Punjab Municipal Acts and the Municipality of Nagpur dates from 1864. Several revising Acts extend its scope and the C. P. Municipalities Act passed towards the end of the year 1922 has considerably increased the power of the Municipal Committees. The C. P. Municipalities Act has also been extended to Berar. Viewed generally, municipal self-government is considered to have taken root successfully. The larger towns have municipalities, there being 75 such bodies in the Province.

Under the Central Provinces Local Self-Government Act passed in 1920 as amended in 1931 there is a local Board for each tahsil and a district council for each district excepting Hoshangabad, Chhindwara and Saugor districts each of which has two district councils. The local board consists of elected representatives of circle and nominated members other than Government officials not exceeding in numbers one-fourth of the board, and the constitution of the district council is a certain proportion of elected representatives of local boards, of members selected by those representatives and of members, other than Government servants, nominated by Government.

The district councils in the Central Provinces have power of taxation within certain limits and local boards derive their funds in allotments from the District Councils. The new Central Provinces Local Self-Government Act has also been applied to Berar. The Office Bearers of all the district councils and with few exceptions of local boards also are non-officials.

Rural education, sanitation, medical relief and rural communications are among the primary objects to which these bodies direct their attention, while expenditure on famine relief is also a legitimate charge upon the District Council funds.

The Central Provinces Village Panchayat Act was passed in the year 1920. So far 861, Panchayats have been established. As the result of a recommendation of a Committee appointed in 1925 to look into the question of Panchayats, a Village Panchayat Officer was appointed to guide the developments of the Panchayat system. This post was kept vacant on account of financial stringency for more than two years. It has now been filled in with effect from the 24th May 1933.

#### Public Works.

The Public Works Department, which comprises Buildings and Roads and Irrigation Branches, is under the control of the Chief Engineer who is also Secretary to the Government. There are two Superintending Engineers who between them supervise the work of both branches. The Province is well served by a net-work of roads, but in a number of cases they are not fully bridged and are therefore impassable to traffic at times during the rains. During the last 16 years Government has been pursuing a policy of transfer of certain State roads of local importance and buildings situated thereon to the District Councils for maintenance and up to date 1,106 miles of metalled and 795 miles of unmetalled roads have been transferred.

State irrigation was introduced early in the present century mainly as a result of the recommendations of the Irrigation Commission (1901-03). The Irrigation Branch of the department was separated from the Roads and Buildings Branch in 1920. During the last thirty-four years a sum of Rs. 7.3 crores has been expended on the construction of irrigation works, of which the more important are the Wainganga, Tandula, Mahanadi, Kharung and Manlari canals.

Three works, viz., the Mahanadi and Wainganga Canals and the Asola Mendha tank, were sanctioned originally as productive works and the remainder were all sanctioned as unproductive works. The three works sanctioned as productive have all failed to justify their classification in that category and have now been trans-

ferred to the unproductive list. The conditions in the province are such that irrigation works cannot be expected to be productive and their construction is justified only on account of their value as a protection against famine. The normal area of annual irrigation is at present about 352,000 acres, mainly rice and the income from these works is somewhat more than the expenditure incurred on their maintenance and management.

#### Police.

The police force was constituted on its present basis on the formation of the Province, the whole of which including the Cantonments and the Municipalities, is under one force. The strength is equal to one man per nine square miles of area. The superior officers comprise an Inspector-General, whose jurisdiction extends over Berar, three Deputy Inspectors-General, for assistance in the administrative control and supervision of the Police force, including the Criminal Investigation Department, and the usual cadre of District Superintendents of Police, Assistant and Deputy Superintendents and subordinate officers. On railways special Railway Police are employed under the control of two Superintendents of Railway Police with headquarters at Raipur and Hoshangabad. A Special Armed Force of 870 men is distributed over the headquarters of eight districts, for use in dealing with armed disturbers of the peace in whatever quarter they may appear. There is a small force of Mounted Police. The Central Provinces has no rural police as the term is understood in other parts of India. The village watchman is the subordinate of the village headman and not a police official and it is considered very desirable to maintain his position in this respect.

#### Education.

The Education Department of the Central Provinces and Berar is administered by a Director of Public Instruction, a Registrar, Education Department and Secretary, High School Education Board, four Inspectors and two Inspectresses who in their turn are assisted by nine Assistant Inspectors and four Assistant Inspectresses. Schools are divided into (a) schools for general education and (b) schools for special education. The latter are schools in which instruction is given in a special branch of technical or professional education. The main division of schools for general education is into Primary and Secondary. In the Primary Schools the teaching is conducted wholly in the vernacular and these schools are known as Vernacular Schools. The Secondary Schools are divided into Middle and High Schools. The former may be either Vernacular Middle Schools in which instruction is given (a) wholly in the vernacular or (b) mainly in the vernacular with an option to take English as an additional language, or Anglo-Vernacular Middle Schools in which instruction is given both in English and the Vernacular. In the High School classes instruction until recently was given in English but the vernacular was adopted as the medium of instruction at the beginning of the school year 1922-23. For the convenience of pupils whose mother tongue is not a recognised vernacular of the locality a few English medium classes are still maintained. For administrative purposes schools are further divided according

to their management into schools (under public management and schools controlled by private bodies). The former consist of (a) schools controlled by Government and (b) schools controlled by Local Bodies or Boards. The latter consist of (a) Schools which are aided by grant from Government or from Local Funds and Municipal Funds and (b) unaided schools. All schools under public management, all aided schools and all unaided recognized schools conform in their courses of study to the standards prescribed by the Education Department or by the High School Education Board. They are subject to inspection by the Department and to the general rules governing schools of this type. They are "recognised" by the Department and their pupils may appear as candidates for any prescribed examination for which they are otherwise eligible. Unrecognized schools do not follow the rules of the Department, nor are they subject to inspection by the Department. They are mostly indigenous schools which have been too recently opened to have acquired "recognition." Their pupils may not appear as candidates at any of the prescribed examinations without the previous sanction of the Department.

Primary Education is under the control of District Councils and Municipal Committees. The Primary Education Act empowers local authorities to introduce compulsion and this is in force in several areas.

Higher Education is under the control of Nagpur University of which the following are constituent colleges: at Nagpur, Morris College, the College of Science, Hislop College, City College, the Agriculture College, the University College of Law, at Jabulpore, Robertson College, Hitkarni City College, Spence Training College (for teachers), Hitkarni Law College, at Amraoti, King Edward College. There are also an Engineering School and a Medical School at Nagpur and a Technical Institute at Amraoti.

Secondary Education is under the control of the Board of High School Education, on which the University is represented. The High School certificate awarded by the Board qualifies for entrance to the University.

### **Medical.**

The medical and sanitary services of the province are respectively controlled by an Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals and Director of Public Health. The medical department has made some progress since the year 1911. A striking advance has been made in recent years with urban sanitation, and the opening of a Medical School at Nagpur in 1914 supplied a long-felt need. The principal medical institutions are the Mayo Hospital at Nagpur, opened in 1874 with accommodation for 213 in-patients; the Victoria Hospital at Jabulpore, opened in 1886 with accommodation for 157 in-patients, the Lady Dufferin Hospital and the Muir Memorial Hospital at Nagpur and the Lady Elgin Hospital and the Crump Children's Hospital at Jabulpore, these last four being for women and

children and containing together accommodation for 250 in-patients. Two important hospitals for women have been recently opened at Chhindwara and Khandwa, and at all district headquarters where no separate women's hospitals exist, sections of the Main Hospitals have been opened for the treatment of women by women. The Mayo Hospital, Nagpur, was provincialised in 1923, the Main Hospital at Amraoti in 1925, the Victoria Hospital at Jabulpore in 1926, and the Main Hospital at Raipur in 1928. In accordance with recent policy, 124 out of 184 local fund dispensaries have been transferred to the administrative and executive control of local bodies. The Province has one Mental Hospital at Nagpur. Vaccination is compulsory in nearly all municipal towns in the Province. The Central Provinces Vaccine Institute at Nagpur was opened in 1913, which supplies lymph throughout the province. Besides this apprentice and private vaccinators are trained there in the technique of vaccination. In 1913, the Government sanctioned 13 epidemic dispensaries for affording medical relief to the rural population, and also for carrying out preventive measures in connection with plague. This number has since been increased to 35 and the scope of their duties has been extended to other epidemic diseases such as cholera and small-pox, embrace sanitation (water supply, conservancy, etc.), sanitary propaganda, medical inspection of schools, supervision over vaccinations, vital statistics, etc. A Health School for training health workers has been started at Nagpur and 54 Infant Welfare Centres and 9 village creches have so far been established. The Public Health Institute at Nagpur has come into existence since 1928 with the intention of undertaking chemical and Bacteriological examination of foodstuffs, water and pathological materials. In the year 1929, a start was made to afford medical relief to the lepers. One Leprosy Specialist and 1st assistant medical officers were appointed for this work. This work is chiefly confined to the Chhatrisgarh Division, where 20 leper treatment centres have been established.

### **Finances.**

A combination of adverse circumstances has led to a substantial contraction of the resources of the province during the last four years. In spite of drastic retrenchment all round and the emergency cut in pay, the year opened with an unproductive debt of Rs. 44 lakhs, representing loans taken in 1931-32 to cover deficits. In the face of these circumstances the budget presented this year was intended to mark time and practically has reached the stage beyond which retrenchment is not possible. To replace partially the fall of revenue, principally from Excise, a bill to impose license fees on the vend of tobacco was presented to the Council. It first refused to refer the bill to a Select Committee, but subsequently agreed to the motion to circulate it for eliciting opinion thereon. It is clear that the local Government will have to explore additional sources of revenue in order to be able to resume measures of development.

FINANCES OF THE CENTRAL PROVINCES.

ESTIMATED REVENUE FOR 1934-35.

<i>Principal Heads of Revenue.</i>				Rs.
Taxes on Income .. .. .	..	..	..	....
Salt .. .. .	..	..	..	....
Land Revenue .. .. .	..	..	..	2,55,78,000
Excise .. .. .	..	..	..	59,82,000
Stamps .. .. .	..	..	..	58,38,000
Forest .. .. .	..	..	..	44,48,000
Registration .. .. .	..	..	..	5,30,000
Total ..	..	..	..	4,23,76,000
<i>Irrigation.</i>				
Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which Capital Accounts are kept .. .. .	..	..	..	1,54,000
Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works for which no Capital Accounts are kept .. .. .	..	..	..	1,21,000
Total ..	..	..	..	2,75,000
<i>Debt Services.</i>				
Interest .. .. .	..	..	..	5,69,000
<i>Civil Administration.</i>				
Administration of Justice ..	..	..	..	4,93,000
Jails and Convict Settlements ..	..	..	..	1,41,000
Police .. .. .	..	..	..	80,000
Education .. .. .	..	..	..	7,01,000
Medical .. .. .	..	..	..	71,000
Public Health .. .. .	..	..	..	69,000
Agriculture .. .. .	..	..	..	2,65,000
Industries .. .. .	..	..	..	8,000
Miscellaneous Department: ..	..	..	..	4,23,000
Total ..	..	..	..	22,51,000
<i>Civil Works.</i>				
Civil Works .. .. .	..	..	..	10,95,000
<i>Miscellaneous.</i>				
Transfers from Famine Relief Fund ..	..	..	..	13,000
Receipts in aid of Superannuation ..	..	..	..	52,000
Stationery and Printing .. ..	..	..	..	48,000
Miscellaneous .. .. .	..	..	..	6,23,000
Total ..	..	..	..	7,36,000
<i>Extraordinary items.</i>				
Extraordinary receipts ..	..	..	..	15,000
Total Provincial Revenue ..	..	..	..	4,73,17,000

<i>Debt Heads.</i>		Rs.
Deposits and Advances—		
Famine Relief Fund .. ..	..	3,93,000
Transfers from Famine Relief Fund .. .. .	..	3,00,000
Appropriations for Reduction or Avoidance of Debt .. ..	..	6,30,000
Sinking Fund for loans granted to Local Bodies .. .. .	..	....
Depreciation Fund for Forest Tramway .. .. .	..	29,000
Depreciation Fund for Government Presses .. .. .	..	32,000
Subventions from Central Road Development Account .. ..	..	6,39,000
Civil Deposits .. .. .	..	43,000
Loans and Advances by Provincial Governments .. .. .	..	30,27,000
Advances from Provincial Loans Fund and Government of India ..	..	14,64,000
Total Debt Heads ..	..	65,57,000
Total Revenue and Receipts ..	..	5,38,74,000
Opening balance { Ordinary .. .. .	..	....
Famine Relief Fund .. .. .	..	45,50,000
Grand Total ..	..	5,84,24,000
<i>ESTIMATED EXPENDITURE FOR 1934-35.</i>		
<i>Direct Demands on the Revenue.</i>		
Land Revenue .. .. .	..	18,72,000
Excise .. .. .	..	9,21,000
Stamps .. .. .	..	1,44,000
Forest .. .. .	..	35,69,000
Registration .. .. .	..	1,89,000
Total ..	..	60,95,000
<i>Irrigation.</i>		
Revenue Account of Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works—		
Interest on Works for which Capital Accounts are kept ..	..	31,14,000
Other Revenue expenditure financed from Ordinary Revenues .. .. .	..	1,22,000
Total ..	..	32,36,000

## ESTIMATED EXPENDITURE FOR 1934-35—contd

	Rs.		Miscellaneous.	Rs.
<i>Irrigation—contd.</i>		Famine ..	Allowances ..	.. 13,000
Capital Account of Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works charged to Revenue.—		Pensions ..	.. ..	40,13,000
Construction of Irrigation, Navigation, Embankment and Drainage Works.—		Stationery and Printing—		
A.—Financed from Famine Insurance Grants .. ..	....	Reserved ..	.. ..	8,07,000
B.—Financed from Ordinary Revenue .. ..	13,000	Transferred ..	.. ..	15,000
Total ..	13,000	Miscellaneous—		
		Reserved ..	.. ..	83,000
		Transferred ..	.. ..	....
		Total ..		40,31,000
<i>Debt Services.</i>		For rounding .. ..		....
Interest on Ordinary Debt .. ..	2,67,000	Total Provincial Expenditure ..		4,64,71,000
Interest on other obligations ..	30,000	Principal Revenue heads—		
Reduction or Avoidance of Debt ..	6,30,000	Forest and other Capital outlay not charged to Revenue—		
Total ..	3,93,000	Forest Capital outlay .. ..		1,000
		Capital account of Irrigation, Navigation, Embankments, Drainage and other Works not charged to Revenue—		
<i>Civil Administration.</i>		Construction of Irrigation Works		1,58,000
General Administration Reserved	67,75,000	Civil Works not charged to Revenue .. ..		....
Do. Transferred	59,000	Miscellaneous—Capital outlay not charged to Revenue—		
Administration of Justice .. ..	26,94,000	Commuted Value of Pensions ..		4,86,000
Jails and Convict Settlements ..	8,31,000	Total ..		5,95,000
Police .. ..	60,05,000			
Scientific Departments .. ..	14,000	<i>Debt Heads.</i>		
Education —		Deposits and Advances—		
Reserved .. ..	1,14,000	Famine Relief Fund .. ..		3,13,000
Transferred .. ..	49,20,000	Transfers from Famine Relief Fund .. ..		2,12,000
Medical .. ..	13,80,000	Depreciation Fund for Government Presses .. ..		28,000
Public Health .. ..	3,37,000	Depreciation Fund for Forest Tramway .. ..		....
Agriculture .. ..	15,16,000	Subventions from Central Road Development Account ..		5,42,000
Industries—		Civil Deposits .. ..		43,000
Reserved .. ..	23,000	Loans and Advances by Provincial Government .. ..		17,35,000
Transferred .. ..	2,12,000	Advances from Provincial Loans Fund and Government of India .. ..		28,73,000
Miscellaneous Departments—		Total Debt Heads ..		57,46,000
Reserved .. ..	1,61,000	Total Expenditure and Disbursements .. ..		5,28,12,000
Total ..	2,50,21,000	Closing balance { Ordinary .. ..		9,82,000
		Famine .. ..		46,30,000
<i>Civil Works.</i>		Fund .. ..		....
Civil Works—		Grand Total ..		5,84,24,000
Reserved .. ..	65,000	Revenue Surplus ..		8,46,000
Transferred .. ..	61,17,000			
Total ..	61,82,000			

GOVERNOR.

His Excellency Sir Hyde Gowan, B.A. (Oxon),  
K.C.S.I., C.I.E., V.D., I.C.S.

MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon'ble Mr. E. Raghavendra Rao,  
Bar-at-Law.  
The Hon'ble Mr. Eyre Gordon, B.A. (Oxon),  
C.I.E., I.C.S. (On leave).  
The Hon'ble Mr. N. J. Koughton, B.A. (Oxon),  
C.I.E., I.C.S., Temporary Member.

MINISTERS.

The Hon'ble B. G. Khaparde, B.A., LL.B.  
The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur K. S. Nayudu, B.A.,  
LL.B.

SECRETARIAT.

Chief Secretary, C. F. Waterfall, I.C.S.  
Financial Secretary, C. D. Deshmukh, I.C.S.  
Revenue Secretary, R. N. Banerjee, I.C.S.  
Settlement Secretary, T. C. S. Jayaratnam, I.C.S.  
Legal Secretary, Rao Bahadur G. H. Gokhale,  
B.A., LL.B.  
Education Secretary, V. A. Macnee, M.A. (Cantab),  
V.D., I.E.S.  
Secretary, Public Works Department, (Buildings  
and Roads and Irrigation Branch), H. A. Hyde,  
M.C.

HEADS OF DEPARTMENTS.

Commissioner of Settlements, Director of Land  
Records, Registrar-General of Births, Deaths  
and Marriages and Inspector General of Regis-  
tration, T. C. S. Jayaratnam, I.C.S.  
Chief Conservator of Forests, J. Whitehead, I.E.S.  
Excise Commissioner and Superintendent of  
Stamps, T. C. S. Jayaratnam, I.C.S.  
Commissioner of Income Tax, Rao Bahadur Pt.  
L. S. R. Kher, B.A.  
Postmaster General, S. B. Sinha, M.A.  
Accountant General, A. J. Currie.  
Judicial Commissioner, F. L. Grille, Bar-at-Law,  
I.C.S.  
Inspector General of Prisons, Lieutenant-Colonel  
N. S. Jatar, D.S.O., M.R.C.S. (Eng.), L.R.C.P.  
(Lond.), L.M. & S. (Bom.), I.M.S.  
Inspector General of Police, C. C. Chitham, C.I.E.  
Director of Public Instruction, E. A. Macnee,  
M.A. (Cantab), V.D., I.E.S.  
Lord Bishop, The Right Reverend Alex. Wood,  
M.A., O.B.E.  
Inspector General of Civil Hospital, Col. N. M.  
Wilson, M.R.C.S. (Eng.), L.R.C.P. (Lond.),  
D.T.M. & H. (Lond.), O.B.E., I.M.S.  
Director of Public Health, Major S. N. Makand,  
I.M.S.  
Director of Agriculture, J. H. Ritchie, M.A., B.Sc.  
Director of Veterinary Services, Major R. F.  
Stirling, F.R.C.V.S.  
Director of Industries and Registrar, Co-operative  
Societies, G. S. Bhalja, I.C.S.

CHIEF COMMISSIONERS.

Colonel E. K. Elliot .. .. 1861  
Lieut-Colonel J. K. Spence (Officiating) .. 1862  
R. Temple (Officiating) .. .. 1862  
Colonel E. K. Elliot .. .. 1863  
J. S. Campbell (Officiating) .. .. 1864  
R. Temple .. .. 1864  
J. S. Campbell (Officiating) .. .. 1865  
R. Temple .. .. 1865

J. H. Morris, C.S.I. (Officiating) .. .. 1867  
G. Campbell .. .. 1867  
J. H. Morris, C.S.I. (Officiating) .. .. 1868

Confirmed 27th May 1870.

Colonel R. H. Keatinge, V.C., C.S.I. (Offg.) 1870  
J. H. Morris, C.S.I. .. .. 1872  
C. Grant (Officiating) .. .. 1870  
J. H. Morris, C.S.I. .. .. 1870  
W. B. Jones, C.S.I. .. .. 1883  
C. H. T. Crosthwaite (Officiating) .. .. 1884

Confirmed 27th January 1885.

D. Fitzpatrick (Officiating) .. .. 1885  
J. W. Neil (Officiating) .. .. 1887  
A. Mackenzie, C.S.I. .. .. 1887  
R. J. Crosthwaite (Officiating) .. .. 1889

Until 7th October 1889.

J. W. Neill (Officiating) .. .. 1890  
A. P. MacDonell, C.S.I. .. .. 1891  
J. Woodburn, C.S.I. (Officiating) .. .. 1893

Confirmed 1st December 1893.

Sir C. J. Lyall, C.S.I., K.C.I.E. .. .. 1895  
The Hon'ble Mr. D. C. J. Ibbetson, C.S.I. .. 1898  
" Sir A. H. J. Fraser, K.C.S.I.  
(Officiating) .. .. 1899

Confirmed 6th March 1902.

The Hon'ble Mr. J. P. Hewett, C.S.I.,  
C.I.E. (Officiating) .. .. 1902

Confirmed 2nd November 1903.

The Hon'ble Mr. F. S. P. Lely, C.S.I.,  
K.C.I.E. (Officiating) .. .. 1904

Confirmed 23rd December 1904.

The Hon'ble Mr. J. O. Miller, C.S.I. .. 1905  
S. Ismay, C.S.I., (Officiating) .. .. 1906

Until 21st October 1906.

F. A. T. Phillips, I.C.S. (Officiating) .. 1907  
Until 24th March 1907. Also from  
20th May to 21st November 1909.

The Hon'ble Sir R. H. Claddock, K.C.S.I.,  
I.C.S. .. .. 1907

" Mr. H. A. Crump, C.S.I.,  
I.C.S. .. .. 1912

Sub. pro tem from 26th January 1912  
to 16th February.

The Hon'ble Mr. M. W. Fox-Strangways,  
C.S.I., I.C.S. (Sub pro tem) .. .. 1912

The Hon'ble Sir B. Robertson, K.C.S.I.,  
C.I.E., I.C.S. .. .. 1912

The Hon'ble Mr. H. A. Crump, C.S.I.,  
I.C.S. (Officiating) .. .. 1914

" Sir B. Robertson, K.C.S.I.,  
I.C.S. .. .. 1914

" Sir Frank George Sly,  
K.C.S.I., I.C.S. .. .. 1919

GOVERNORS.

H. E. Sir Frank Sly, K.C.S.I., I.C.S. .. 1920  
H. E. Sir Montagu Butler, K.C.S.I., C.B.,  
C.I.E., C.V.O., O.B.E., I.C.S. .. 1925  
H. E. Mr. J. T. Marten, C.S.I., I.C.S.  
(Officiating) .. .. 1927  
H. E. Sir Montagu Butler, K.C.S.I., C.B.,  
C.I.E., C.V.O., O.B.E., I.C.S. .. 1927  
H. E. Sir A. E. Nelson, K.C.I.E., O.B.E.,  
I.C.S. (Officiating) .. .. 1932  
H. E. Sir Montagu Butler, K.C.S.I., C.B.,  
C.I.E., C.V.O., O.B.E., I.C.S. .. 1932  
H. E. Sir Hyde Gowan, K.C.S.I., C.I.E.,  
V.D., I.C.S. .. .. 1933

**CENTRAL PROVINCES LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.****PRESIDENT.**

The Hon'ble Mr. S. W. A. Rizvi, B.A., LL.B.

**EX-OFFICIO MEMBERS.**

The Hon'ble Mr. E. Raghavendra Rao, Barrister-at-Law, Member of the Executive Council.

The Hon'ble Mr. Noel James Roughton, C.I.E., I.C.S., Member of the Executive Council.

**MINISTERS.**

The Hon. Itai Bahadur K. S. Nayudu, B.A., LL.B.

The Hon. Mr. B. G. Khaparde, B.A., LL.B.

**NOMINATED MEMBERS.***Officials.*

Mr. Charles Francis Waterfall, I.C.S., J.P., Chief Secretary to the Government of the Central Provinces.

Mr. Thomas Cook Samuel Jayaratnam, I.C.S., Secretary in the Settlement and Land Records Department, Central Provinces.

Mr. Rabindra Nath Banerjee, I.C.S., Revenue Secretary to the Government of the Central Provinces.

Mr. Chintaman Dwarkanath Deshmukh, I.C.S., Financial Secretary to the Government of the Central Provinces.

Mr. Clarence Reid Hemcon, I.C.S., Legal Remembrancer, Legal and Judicial Secretary to the Government of the Central Provinces (*Secretary to the Council*).

Mr. Goverdhan Shankarlal Bhalja, I.C.S., Registrar, Co-operative Societies and Director of Industries, Central Provinces.

Mr. Henry Amriod Hyde, M.C., Secretary to Government, Public Works Department.

*Non-officials.*

Mr. Lalman Singh, Zamindar of Matin P. O. Pawan, district Bilaspur (inhabitants of *Zamindari and Jagirdari estates*).

The Rev. G. C. Rogers, M.A., Head-Master, Christ Church School, Jubbulpore (*European and Anglo-Indian Communities*).

Mr. G. A. Gavai, Mal Tekdi Road, Amraoti.

Mr. T. C. Sakhare, Gaddigudam, Nagpur.

Mr. S. G. Naik, Superintendent of the Chokhameli Hostel, Amraoti.

Guru Gosain, Agamdass Malguzar of Mauza Bard, P. O. Kharora, Tahsil Raipur, district Raipur (T. O. Neora).

} *Depressed  
Classes.*

Rao Sahib R. W. Fulay, M.A., LL.B., Walker Road, Nagpur City (*Urban Factory Labourers*).

Mrs. Ramabai Tambe, B.A., near Maharajbag Club, Nagpur.



ELECTED MEMBERS.

A.—Members elected from the Central Provinces.

Name.	Constituency.
Mr. Balraj Jaiswara .. .. .	Jubbulpore City, Non-Muhammadan (Urban).
Mr. Daduram .. .. .	Jubbulpore Division (Urban).
Rai Sahib Badri Prasad Pujari .. .. .	Chhattisgarh Division (Urban).
Mr. Chunnu .. .. .	Nerbudda Division (Urban).
Mr. C. B. Parakh .. .. .	Nagpur City-cum-Kamptee.
Rai Sahib Lala Jainarain .. .. .	do. do.
Mr. T. J. Kedar .. .. .	Nagpur Division (Urban).
Mr. Sheoprasad Pandey .. .. .	Jubbulpore District (South) Non-Muhammadan (Rural).
Pandit Kashi Prasad Pande .. .. .	Jubbulpore District (North).
Mr. Jhunilal Verma .. .. .	Damoh District.
Mr. Dulichand .. .. .	Saugor District.
Rai Bahadur Dadu Dwarkanath Singh .. .. .	Seoni District.
Choudhari Malhulal .. .. .	Mandla District.
Mr. Waman Yado Deshmukh .. .. .	Raipur District (North).
Mr. Anjore Rao Kirdutt .. .. .	Raipur District (South).
Rai Sahib Pandit Ramsanchi Gaurha .. .. .	Bilaspur District.
Khan Bahadur F. F. Tarapore .. .. .	Drug District.
Rai Bahadur Gajadhar Prasad Jaiswal .. .. .	Hoshangabad District.
Mr. Gopalrao Rambhau Joshi .. .. .	Nimar District.
Mr. Arjunlal .. .. .	Narsinghpur District.
Seth Sheolal .. .. .	Chhindwara District.
Mr. Chandan Lal .. .. .	Betul District.
Mr. Ganpat Rao Shanker Rao Deshmukh .. .. .	Nagpur District (West).
The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur K. S. Nayudu .. .. .	Wardha District.
Mr. Shivramprasad Sultanprasad Tiwari .. .. .	Wardha Tahsil.
Mr. R. S. Dube .. .. .	Chanda District.
Mr. Vinayak Damodar Kolhe .. .. .	Bhandara District.
Khan Bahadur M. M. Mullna .. .. .	Balaghat District.
Mr. Iftikhar Ali .. .. .	Jubbulpore Division (Rural), Muhammadan (Rural).
The Hon'ble Mr. S. W. A. Rizvi .. .. .	Chhattisgarh Division (Rural).
Khan Bahadur Syed Hifazat Ali .. .. .	Nerbudda Division (Rural).
Mr. Mahomed Yusuf Shareef .. .. .	Nagpur Division (Rural).
Beohar Gulab Sing. .. .. .	Jubbulpore and Nerbudda Landholders, Special Constituencies.
Thakur Manmohan Singh .. .. .	Nagpur and Chhattisgarh Landholders.
Mr. D. T. Mangalmoorti .. .. .	Nagpur University.
Mr. L. H. Bartlett, O.B.E. .. .. .	Central Provinces and Berar Mining Association.
Seth Thakurdas Goverdhandas .. .. .	Central Provinces Commerce and Industry.

B.—Members from Berar nominated after election.

Mr. Vithal Bandhuji Chaobal .. .. .	East Berar (Municipal), Non-Muhammadan (Urban).
Mr. R. A. Kanitkar .. .. .	West Berar (Municipal).
Dr. Panjabrao Shamrao Deshmukh .. .. .	Amraoti (Central) Non-Muhammadan (Rural).
Mr. Motirao Bajirao Tidake .. .. .	Amraoti (East).
Rao Sahib Uttamrao Sitaramji Patil .. .. .	Amraoti (West).
Mr. Sridhar Govind Sapkal .. .. .	Akola (East).
Mr. Umedsingh Narainsingh Thakur .. .. .	Akola (North-West).
Rao Sahib Naik Dinkarrao Dharrao Rajurkar .. .. .	Akola (South).
Mr. Yadav Madhav Kale .. .. .	Buldana (Central).
Mr. Tukaram Shanker Patil .. .. .	Buldana (Malkapur and Jalgaon).
Mr. Mahadeo Paikaji Kolhe .. .. .	Yeotmal (East).
Mr. Ganpat Sitaram Malvi .. .. .	Yeotmal (West).
Mr. Syed Mobinur Rahman .. .. .	Berar (Municipal) Muhammadan (Urban).
Khan Sahib Muzaffar Husain (Deputy President) .. .. .	East Berar (Rural), Muhammadan (Rural).
Khan Bahadur Mirza Raham Beg .. .. .	West Berar (Rural).
The Hon'ble Balkrishna Ganesh Khaparde .. .. .	Berar Landholders Special Constituencies.
Rao Bahadur Gajanan Ramchandra Kothare .. .. .	Berar Commerce and Industry.

## North-West Frontier Province.

The North-West Frontier Province, as its name denotes, is situated on the north-west frontier of the Indian Empire. It is in form an irregular strip of country lying north by east and south by west and may generally be described as the tract of country, north of Baluchistan, lying between the Indus and the Durand boundary line with Afghanistan. To the north it extends to the mountains of the Hindu Kush. From this range a long broken line of mountains runs almost due south, dividing the province from Afghanistan, until the Sulaiman Range eventually closes the south of the Province from Baluchistan. The greatest length of the province is 408 miles, its greatest breadth 279 miles and its total area about 36,356 square miles. The territory falls into three main geographical divisions: the Cis-Indus district of Hazara; the narrow strip between the Indus and the Hills, containing the Districts of Peshawar, Kohat, Bannu and Dera Ismail Khan, and the rugged mountainous regions on the north and west between those districts and the border line of Afghanistan. Hazara and the four districts in the second division contain 13,518 square miles. The mountain regions, north and west, are occupied by tribes subject only to the political control of the H. E. the Governor in his capacity as Agent to the Governor-General. The area of this tract is roughly 22,828 square miles and in it are situated, from north to south, the political agencies severally known as the Malakand, Khyber, Kurram, North Waziristan and South Waziristan Agencies. Each of the Deputy Commissioners of the five administered districts is responsible for the management of political relations with certain tribes or sections of the tribes across the frontier. A few hundred miles of the trans-border Territory are internally administered by the Political Agents, but the bulk of the trans-border population is free from any internal interference, so long as offences are not committed and so long as the tribes observe the conditions on which allowances are paid to many of them.

The area of the Province is a little more than half that of Bombay (excluding Sind and Aden) and amounts to more than three-fifths of the size of England without Wales. The density of population throughout the Province equals 99 persons to a square mile, but in the more favoured portions the pressure of population is much greater. In the Hazara District there are 208 persons to a square mile and in the trans-Indus plains tract the number is 156. Density for the 5 rented Districts 5,179 persons per s. mile. The key to the history of the people of the N.-W. F. P. lies in the recognition of the fact that the valley of Peshawar was always more closely connected politically with Eastern Iran than with India, though in pre-Mahomedan times its population was mainly Indian by race. Early history finds the Iranians dominating the whole Indus valley. Then came the Greek invasion under Alexander the Great, in B.C. 327 then the invasions of the Sakas, and of the White Huns and later the two great waves of Muhammadan invasion. Last came the Sikhs invasion beginning in

1818. The Frontier Territory was annexed by the British in 1849 and placed under the control of the Punjab Government. Frequent warfare occurred with the border tribes. The most serious phases of these disturbances were the war provoked by the aggression of Afghanistan in 1919 and the protracted punitive operations against the Waziris in 1919-1920. These have resulted in the establishment at Razmak, a position dominating the Mahsud Waziri country, of a permanent garrison of 10,000 troops drawn mostly from stations lying in the Plains immediately below the hills. A circular road from Bannu, through Razmak to Saragroha, Jandola and back to the Derajat provides communications transport with this force and facilitates its mobility. The effect of this measure has been a marked improvement in the internal peace of the Tribal area.

The division of the Frontier Province from the Punjab has frequently been discussed, with the double object, in the earlier stages of these debates, of securing closer and more immediate control and supervision of the Frontier by the Supreme Government and of making such alterations in the personnel and duties of frontier officials as would tend to the establishment of improved relations between the local British representatives and the independent tribesmen. The province was eventually removed from the control of the Punjab administration in 1901. To it was added the political charge of Dir, Swat and Chitral, the Political Agent of which had never been subordinate to the Punjab. The new Province was constituted under a Chief Commissioner and Agent to the Governor-General, with headquarters at Peshawar, in direct communication with the Government of India in the Foreign and Political Department. In April 1932 the Province was constituted a Governor's Province. In political questions there is no intermediary between the Governor and the local officer; an arrangement designed to secure both prompt disposal of references and the utilisation of the expert knowledge of frontier conditions for which the head of the administration is selected. The advisability of re-uniting the Province with the Punjab was much discussed in certain Indian political circles and as a result of the views expressed upon the matter in the Legislative Assembly the Government of India in 1922 appointed a Committee of officials and unofficals to investigate it. The Committee, presided over by Mr. D. de S. Bray, M.L.A., Joint Foreign Secretary, toured the Frontier Province and the Punjab and heard numerous witnesses. Its members were Messrs. Raza Ali, M.O.S., T. Rangacharia, Chandhri Shahabuddin, N. M. Samarth and K. B. Abdur Rahim Khan, members of the Legislative Assembly, H. N. Bolton, I.O.S. (Foreign Dept.) and A. H. Parker, I.O.S. (Punjab) (members). The inquiry developed practically into a contest between Mahomedans and Hindus on communal lines. The Hindus, allied in sympathy with their co-religionists in the Punjab demanded the reunion of the administered districts of the

Province with the Punjab or, if that were not attainable then the placing of the judicial administration of the Province under the Punjab High Court at Lahore. The Mahomedans on the other hand claimed the right of their Province to a status corresponding with that enjoyed by other Provinces of India and to immediate reforms initiating and providing for progress along that line. The Hindus argued that a separate Pathan Province on the Frontier would cause a dangerous sentimental division from the rest of India, with leanings towards the allied racial elements outside British India. The answer to that was that a contented Pathan Province would be a valuable buttress against hostile feeling across the Border. The Committee's deliberations ended in disagreement, the two Hindu members writing each a separate report favourable to the Hindu viewpoint already explained, and the majority of the Committee, comprised of all its other members, recommending advance on a Provincial basis. Their principal recommendations were for—

Retention of the Settled Districts and Tribal Tracts as a separate unit in charge of a minor administration under the Government of India ;

Early creation of a Legislative Council for the Settled District and appointment of Member of Council and Minister ;

Appointment of a second Judicial Commissioner which has since been sanctioned and reform of the judicial administration in various directions, including interchange of officers with the Punjab, so that the members of the Service in the smaller Province should have the advantage of experience in the larger one.

"If (concluded the Majority) the Pathan nationality is allowed self-determination and given scope for that self-development within the Indian Empire under the Reforms Scheme after which it is now striving we are assured that with a contented Frontier population India can face with calm resolution the future that the Frontier has in store for her."

#### The People.

The total population of the N.-W. F. P. (1931) is 4,684,364, made up as follows:—

Pazara	.. ..	669,636
Trans-Indus Districts	.. ..	1,755,440
Trans-Border Area	.. ..	2,259,288

This last figure is estimated. There are only 361.3 females per 1,000 males in the towns, and 872.2 females per 1,000 males in rural areas.

This disproportion of the sexes cannot at present be explained in the N.-W. F. P. any more than in other parts of Northern India where it also appears. The discrepancy is greater here than in any other Province of India. There is no ground for believing that the neglect of girls in infancy has any effect in causing the phenomenon. On the other hand, the female population has to face many trials which are unknown to men. The evils of unskilled midwifery and early marriage are among them. Both the birth and death-rates of the Province are abnormally low. The birth rate in the administered districts, according to the last available official reports, is 25.8 and the death-rate 21.9.

The dominant language of the Province is Pashtu and the population contains several linguistic strata. The most important sections of the population, both numerically and by social position, are the Pathans. They own a very large proportion of the land in the administered districts and are the ruling race of the tribal areas to the west. There is a long list of Pathan, Baluch, Rajput and other tribal divisions. Gurkhas have recently settled in the Province. The Mahomedan tribes constitute almost the whole population, Hindus amounting to only 5 per cent. of the total and Sikhs to a few thousands. The occupational cleavage of the population confuses ethnical divisions.

(Under the North-West Frontier Province Law and Justice Regulation of 1901), custom governs all questions regarding successions, betrothal, marriage, divorce, the separate property of women, dower, wills, gifts, partitions, family relations such as adoption and guardianship, and religious usages and institutions, provided that the custom be not contrary to justice, equity or good conscience. In these matters the Mohammadan Law where the parties are Mohammadans, and Hindu Law, where the parties are Hindus, is applied in so far as that law has not been altered or abolished by any legislative enactment and is not opposed to the provisions of the Regulation and has moreover not been modified by any custom.

#### Climate, Flora and Fauna.

The climatic conditions of the N.-W.F.P. which is mainly the mountainous region, but includes the Peshawar Valley and the riverine tracts of the Indus in Dera Ismail Khan District, are extremely diversified. The latter district is one of the hottest areas of the Indian continent, while on the mountain ranges the weather is temperate in summer and intensely cold in winter. The air is generally dry and hence the annual ranges of temperature are frequently very large. The Province has two wet seasons, one the S.-W. Monsoon season, when moisture is brought up from the Arabian Sea and the Bay of Bengal; the other in winter, when storms from Mesopotamia, Persia and the Caspian Districts bring widespread rain and snowfall. Both sources of supply are precarious and not infrequently either the winter or the summer rainfall fails almost entirely. The following description of the Daman, the high ground above the Indus, stretching across Dera Ismail Khan to the mountains on the west, occurs in an account written some years ago by Captain Crosthwaite: "Men drink once a day and the cattle every second day. Washing is an impossible luxury. . . . It is possible in the hot weather to ride thirty miles and neither hear a dog bark nor see the smoke of a single fire." With the exception of the Kunhar River, in Hazara, which flows into the Jhelum, the whole territory drains into the Indus. The flora of the Province varies from the shrubby jungle of the south-eastern plains to barren hills, pine forests and fertile mountain valleys. Tigers used to abound in the forests but are now quite extinct; leopards, hyenas, wolves, jackals and foxes are the chief carnivora. Bears,

deer and monkeys are found; a great variety of fish is caught in the Indus.

The mountain scenery is often magnificent. The frontier ranges contain many notable peaks of which the following are the principal:— Takht-i-Sulaiman, Sulaiman Range, in Dera Ismail Khan, 11,292 feet.

Pir Ghal, Sulaiman Range, in Mahsud Waziristan, 11,583 feet.

Sika Raim, in the Safed Koh, in the Kurram Agency, 15,621 feet.

Kagan Peaks of the Himalayas, in the Hazara District, 10,000 to 16,700 feet.

Istragh Peak (18,900 ft.), Kachin Peak (22,641 ft.), Tirich Mir (25,426 ft.), all in the Hindu Kush, on the northern border of Chitral Agency.

### Trade and Occupations.

The population derives its subsistence almost wholly from agriculture. The Province is practically without manufactures. There is no considerable surplus of commercial products to export. Any commercial importance which the province possesses it owes to the fact that it lies across the great trade routes which connect the trans-border tribal territories and the marts of Afghanistan and Central Asia with India, but the influence of railways is diminishing the importance of these trading interests. Special mention may be made of the railway comparatively recently opened linking Baluchistan, in the south-west of the N.-W. F. P., *via* Nushki, with south-east Persia. The line connects with the north-west railway system of India and extends 343 miles to Duzdap, within the Persian border. Two weekly trains run each way and the freight carried largely consists of carpets, wool and dates, from Persia and of tea, sugar and piece-goods from the Indian side. Though the railway is primarily strategic in purpose its commercial and political effects will be considerable. The travelling traders (or *Powin dahs*) from the trans-frontier area have always pursued their wanderings into India and now, instead of doing their trading in towns near the border, carry it by train to the large cities in India. The Railway line from Pir to Lunikishina which is complete and open to public traffic now will similarly, in course of time, develop both the manner and amount of transport communications and trade. The new roads in Waziristan are already largely utilised by the Tribal inhabitants for motor traffic. Prices of agricultural produce have in recent years been high, but the agriculturists, owing to the poverty of the means of communication, have to some extent been deprived of access to Indian markets and have therefore been unable to profit by the rates prevailing. On the other hand, high prices are a hardship to the non-agricultural classes. The effects of recent extensions of irrigation have been important. Land tenures are generally the same in the British administered districts as in the Punjab. The cultivated area of the and amounts to 25 per cent. and uncultivated to 75 per cent.

The work of civilisation is now making steady progress, both by the improvement of communications and otherwise. Relations with the tribes have improved trade has advanced, free medical relief has been vastly extended, police administration has been reformed and the desire

of people for education has been judiciously and sympathetically fostered, though in this respect there is complaint against the limitations imposed by financial embarrassments. In the British administered districts, the total percentage of male Scholars to the total male population 55.9 and that of female Scholars to the total female population is 1.32 for the year 1933-34 per cent. males and 7 per cent. females of the total population are returned as literates. The figures for males denote a very narrow diffusion of education even for India. Those for females are not notably low, but they are largely affected by the high literacy amongst Sikh women, of whom 13.3 per cent. are returned as literate. The inauguration of a system of light railways throughout the Province, apart from all considerations of strategy, must materially improve the condition of the people and also by that means strengthen the hold of the administration over them. The great engineering project of the Upper Swat River Canal, which was completed in 1914, and the lesser work of the Paharpur Canal, also completed a few years ago, will bring ease and prosperity to a number of peasant homes.

### Administration.

The administration of the North-West Frontier Province is conducted by H. E. the Governor in Council and Agent to the Governor-General. His staff consist of—

- (1) The Hon'ble Member of the Executive Council
- (2) The Hon'ble Minister Transferred Departments.
- (3) The Hon'ble the President, Legislative Council.
- (4) Officers of the Political Department of the Government of India
- (5) Members of the Provincial Civil Service
- (6) Members of the Subordinate Civil Service
- (7) Superintendents and Assistant Superintendents of Police.
- (8) Officers recruited for the service of departments requiring special knowledge—Military, Engineering, Education, Medicine and Forestry.

The cadre posts reserved for officers coming under the fourth head above are—

Administration.	H. E. the Governor and Agent to the Governor-General	6
	The Hon'ble Member of the Executive Council	
	Chief Secretary	
	Secretary, Transferred Departments	
	Under-Secretary Resident in Waziristan...	1
	Dy. Commissioners	5
	Political Agents	12
	Senior Sub-Judges	2
	Asst. Commissioners and Asst. Political Agents.	13
	Judicial Commissioner.	8
Judicial Commr.'s Court & District Judges.	Two District and Sessions Judges.	
	One Additional ditto.	

The districts under the Deputy Commissioners are divided into from two to five sub-collectorates in charge of tahsildars, who are invested with criminal and civil and revenue powers, and are assisted by naib-tahsildars, who exercise only criminal and revenue powers. Some sub-divisions are in charge of Assistant or Extra Assistant Commissioners. The village community characteristic of some parts of India is not indigenous among the Pathans. Its place as a social unit is to some extent taken by the tribe, which is held together by the ties of kinship and ancient ancestry, real or imaginary. Modern municipal local government has been introduced in the towns. There are also district boards. The district is the unit for police, medical and educational administration and the ordinary staff includes a District Superintendent of Police, a Civil Surgeon, the Superintendent of Jail and a District Inspector of Schools. The Province forms a single educational circle and only possesses one forest division, that of Hazara. The P. W. D. of the Province carries out duties connected with both Irrigation and Buildings & Roads. It is organised in two circles (in all seven Divisions) under a Chief Engineer, P.W.D. who is also *ex-officio* Secretary to H. E. the Governor in Council. The administration of the civil police force of the districts is vested in an Inspector-General. There is a special force of Frontier Constabulary. Of the Agencies only Kurram and Tochi Valley pay land revenue to the British Government. The revenue administration of all five administered districts is controlled by the Revenue and Divisional Commissioner. For the administration of civil and criminal justice there are two Civil and Sessions districts, each presided over by a District and Sessions Judge. The two Judicial Commissioners are the controlling authority in the Judicial branch of the administration, and their Courts are the highest criminal and appellate tribunals in this Province. The improvements needed to bring the judicial administration up-to-date, in accord with the growth of the business of administration, are dealt with in the Inquiry Committee's report to which reference was made above.

**A Governor's Province.**—In January 1932 it was announced that the Province would be constituted as a Governor's Province, and the application to the Province of the provisions of the Government of India Act was gazetted, subject to the following modifications:—

- that the number of members of the Legislative Council shall be forty;
- that the maximum annual salary of the Governor shall be Rs. 66,000, and of a member of the Executive Council Rs. 42,000; and
- that Section 58 of the said Act shall cease to have effect in its application to the Province. This notification shall have effect from such date or dates in respect of any or all provisions as may be notified.

Electoral rules were notified in February 1932.

### FINANCES.

In order to meet the excess in expenditure over the income of the Provinces a subvention of Rs. one crore per annum is given by the Government of India out of Central Revenues.

### The Administration.

The principal officers in the present Administration are:—

*II. E. the Governor and Agent to the Governor-General.*—H. E. Lieut.-Col. Sir Ralph Giffith, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. (Assumed charge 18th April 1932).

*Private Secretary*—Captain L. M. Barlow, M.C. *Aide-de-Camp*—Lieut. R. Richards, R.A.

*The Hon'ble Member of the Executive Council*—Mr. G. Cunningham, C.S.I., C.I.E., O.B.E., I.C.S. *Resident, Waziristan*—Lieut.-Col. A. E. B. Parsons, C.B.E., D.S.O.

*Judicial Commissioner*—L. Middleton I.C.S.

*Additional Judicial Commissioner*—Khan Sahib Kazi Mir Ahmad Khan, B.A., LL.B.

*Revenue and Divisional Commissioner*—J. S. Thomson.

*Chief Secretary to Government, N.W.F.P.*—A. J. Hopkinson, I.C.S.

*Secretary to Government, Transferred Departments*—Capt. A. E. H. Macann

*Under Secretary to Chief Commissioner*—Capt. G. H. Cooke.

*Financial Secretary to Government, N.W.F.P.*—Rai Bahadur Lala Chuni Lal.

*Assistant Secretary (General) to Government, N.W.F.P.*—R. N. McMoran, I.C.S.

*Asstt. Financial Secy to Govt., N.W.F.P.*—S. Ata Elahi Siddiqui.

*Indian Personal Assistant, H. E. the Governor*—Khan Sahib Ilaji Gulam Naqshband Khan *Secretary, Public Works Department*—F. H. Bunkitt, C.I.E., O.B.E.

*Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals and Prisons*—Col. C. I. Buxley, C.I.E., I.M.S.

*Inspector-General of Police*—J. H. Adam, C.I.E., O.B.E.

*Commandant, Frontier Constabulary*—H. Lillie, I.P.

*Director of Public Instruction*—T. C. O'Neill, M.A., I.E.S.

*Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Frontier Circle*—D. R. Mahomed Nazim, M.A., Ph.D.

*District and Sessions Judge*—J. Almond, Bar-at-Law, I.C.S. (Peshawar).

*Additional District and Sessions Judge, Peshawar and Hazara*—M. Mahomed Akbar Khan.

Capt. Abdul Rahim Khan (Derajat)

### Political Agents.

L. W. H. D. Best, O.B.E., M.C., Dir Swat and Chitral.

Major C. S. Seale, M.C., Khyber.

Capt. G. C. L. Crichton, North Waziristan.

Capt. B. P. Ross Hurst, M.C., Kurram.

Capt. H. A. James, South Waziristan.

### Deputy Commissioners.

Capt. Iskandor Mirza, Hazara

A. D. F. Dundas, I.C.S., Peshawar

Major J. R. L. Bradshaw, Dera Ismail Khan

Major G. L. Mallam, Bar-at-Law, Kohat.

K. B. Sadullah, Khan Ramnu.

### Former Chief Commissioners.

The Hon'ble Lieutenant-Colonel Sir Harold Deane, K.C.S.I., from 9th November 1901 to 3rd June 1908. Died 7th July 1908.

The Hon. Lieutenant-Colonel Sir George Roos-Keppel, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., from 4th June 1908 to 9th September 1919.

The Hon'ble Sir Alfred Hamilton Grant, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., from 10th September 1919 to 7th March 1921.

The Hon'ble Sir John Loader Maffey, K.C.V.O., C.S.I., I.C.S., from 8th March 1921 to 6th July 1923.

The Hon'ble Sir Horatio Norman Bolton, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., I.C.S., from 7th July 1923 to 30th April 1930.

The Hon'ble Sir Stuart Pears, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., I.C.S., from 10th May 1930 to 9th September 1931.

#### N. W. F. PROVINCE LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon'ble K B Khan Abdul Ghafur Khan. Khan of Zaida (*President*).

K. B. Abdul Rahim Khan, M.B.E., Bar-at-Law (*Deputy President*).

Sheekh Abdul Hamid, B.A., LL.B. (*Secretary*).

#### EX-OFFICIO MEMBERS AND MINISTERS.

The Hon'ble Mr G. Cunningham, C.S.I., C.I.E., O.B.E., Executive Councillor.

The Hon'ble K B Nawab Sir Abdul Qayum Khan, C.I.E., Minister to the Government, N.W.F.P.

#### OFFICIALS NOMINATED MEMBERS.

Thompson, Mr J. S., I.C.S., Revenue and Division Commissioner, 10, The Mall, Peshawar Cantonment.

Macand, Capt. A. E. H., Secretary to Government, Transferred Departments, Peshawar Cantonment.

Adam, Mr. J. H., C.I.E., O.B.E., Inspector-General of Police, Commissioner Road, Peshawar Cantonment.

Rai Bahadur Chuni Lal, Financial Secretary to Government, Peshawar Cantonment.

S. Raja Singh, M.A., LL.B., 1, Cavalry Lane, Legal Remembrancer to Government, Peshawar Cantonment.

#### NON-OFFICIALS NOMINATED MEMBERS.

Allah Nawaz Khan, Nawabzada, Representative of general interests, Dera Ismail Khan.

Khan Ghulam Rabbani Khan, B.A., LL.B. (Alig), Representative of general interests, Manschna, Hazara District.

Hassan Ali Khan, Sultan, Khan Sahib, of Boi, Representative of general interest, Boi, Manschna Tahsil, Hazara District.

Khan Malik-kur Rahaman Khan, Kayani, M.A., Representative of general interests, Sahpur, Kohat District.

Naujan Singh Bedi, Baba, B.A., Representative of general interests, Ganj Street, Peshawar City.

#### ELECTED MEMBERS.

Khan Abdul Ghafur Khan, Hashtnagar (Muhammadan), Bar-at Law, Peshawar.

Abdul Qayum Khan, Mr., B.A., LL.B. (Alig), Outer Manschna (Muhammadan), Manschna, Hazara District.

Abdur Rahaman Khan, Arbab, Doaba-cum-Daud zai (Muhammadan), Gari Gulla, Post Office, Nahaqui, Peshawar District.

Khan Abdul Hamid Khan, Kundi, B.A., LL.B. (Alig), North-West Frontier Province (Landholders), Pleader, Gul Imam, Dera Ismail Khan District.

Baz Muhammad Khan, Khan Bahadur Nawab, Kohat East (Muhammadan), Terli, Kohat District.

Ghulam Haider Khan, Khan Bahadur, Bannu North (Muhammadan), Bazar Ahamad Khan, Bannu District.

Ghulam Hassan Ali Shah alias Hassan Gul Pir, Kohat West (Muhammadan), Naryab, Kohat District.

Khan Hidayatullah Khan, Peshawar District (Landholders), Umarzal, Tashil Charasadda, Peshawar District.

Khan Habibullah Khan, B.A., LL.B. (Alig), Bannu South (Muhammadan), Pleader, Lakki, Bannik District.

Hamidullah Khan, Khan Bahadur Nawab, Razzar-cum-Amazai (Muhammadan), Toru, Peshawar District.

Hazara Isher Das, Rai Bahadur Lala, M.A., LL.B., (Non-Muhammadan), Nawanshahr, Hazara District.

Karam Chand, Rai Bahadur, O.B.E., Mardan (Non-Muhammadan), Peshawar Cantonment.

Khuda Baksh Khan, Malik, B.A., LL.B., Other Towns (Muhammadan), Pleader, Dera Ismail Khan.

Ladha Ram, Lala, B.A., LL.B., Kohat-cum-Bannu (Non-Muhammadan), Pleader, Bannu City.

Muhammad Zaman Khan, Khan Sahib, Hazara Central (Muhammadan), Khalabat, Hazara District.

Khan Muhammad Abbas Khan, Inner Manschna (Muhammadan), Manschna, Hazara District.

Muhammad Sharif Khan, Arbab, B.A., Khalisa-cum-Bara (Muhammadan), Land Yarghajo, Peshawar District.

Muhammad Ayub Khan, Mr., Mardan Kamalzai-cum-Bazai (Muhammadan), Khundi Khan Khelan, Hoti, Peshawar District.

Mohar Chand Khanna, Rai Sahib Lala, B.A., Peshawar City (Non-Muhammadan), Saddar Bazar, Peshawar Cantonment.

Nur Bakhsin, Maulvi, B.A., LL.B., Dera Ismail Khan East (Muhammadan), Pleader, Dera Ismail Khan.

Pir Bakhsin, Mr., M.A., LL.B. (Alig), Peshawar City (Muhammadan), Pleader, Kissa Khani, Peshawar City.

Jagat Singh, Sardar, Warag Banker and Merchant, North-West Frontier Province (Sikh), Advocate, Peshawar Cantonment.

Rochi Ram, Rai Sahib Lala, Dera Ismail Khan (Non-Muhammadan), Contractor, Dera Ismail Khan.

Sultan Muhammad Khan, Khan Bahadur Hazara South (Muhammadan), Bir, Hazara District.

Samundar Khan, Mr., Hazara East (Muhammadan), Banda Pir Khan, Hazara District.

Taj Muhammad Khan, Khan Bahadur, O.B.E., Nowshera (Muhammadan), Badrashi, Nowshera.

## Assam.

The Province of Assam, omitting the partly administered and unadministered tracts on its northern and eastern borders, comprises an area of some 87,334 square miles. It includes the Assam Valley Division, the Surma Valley and Hill Division and the State of Manipur. It owes its importance to its situation on the north-east frontier of India. It is surrounded by mountainous ranges on three sides while on the fourth (the west) lies the Province of Bengal on to the plains of which debouch the two valleys of the Brahmaputra and the Surma which form the plains of Assam. These two valleys are separated from each other by the Assam Range, which projects westward from the hills on the eastern border.

### Population.

The total population of the Province in 1931 was 9,247,857, of whom 445,006 were in Manipur. Of the population in 1931, nearly 5½ millions were Hindus, over 2½ millions were Muslims, a million belonged to tribal religions and a quarter of a million were Christians. 4½ per cent. of the population speak Bengali, 21 per cent. speak Assamese; other languages spoken in the province are Hindi, Uriya, Mundari, Nepali and a great variety of languages classified under the general heading of the Tibeto-Chinese languages. Owing to the great areas of waste and rivers the density of the province is only 137, which compared with that of most other parts of India is low.

### Agricultural Products.

It has agricultural advantages for which it would be difficult to find a parallel in any part of India. Climate, soil, rainfall and river systems all being alike favourable to cultivation. Rice is the staple food crop, nearly 47,21,973 acres being devoted on this crop. Except in the Himalayan Feraï irrigation is unnecessary. Tea and jute are the most important crops grown for export. The area under tea consists of 4,30,267 acres. Wheat and tobacco are also grown and about 35,485 acres are devoted to sugarcane.

### Meteorological Conditions.

Rainfall is everywhere abundant, and ranges from 23·30 to 241·76 inches. The maximum is reached at Cherrapunji in the Khasi Hills, which is one of the wettest places in the world, having a rainfall of 520·00 inches. The temperature ranges from 59 at Sibsagar in January to 84·8 in July. Earthquakes of considerable severity have taken place, by far the worst being that which occurred in 1897.

### Mines and Minerals.

The only minerals in Assam worked on a commercial scale are coal, limestone and petroleum oil. The most extensive coal measures are in the Naga Hills and the Lakhimpur districts, where about 191,800 tons were raised in 1933. Limestone is quarried in the Khasi and Jaintia Hills. Petroleum is worked only in Lakhimpur and Cachar.

An account of the petroleum occurrences in Assam was recently published in the memoirs of the Geological Survey of India. It states that the petroleum localities in this province are confined to a curved belt of country along the basins of the Brahmaputra and

Surma. This belt is traceable over a distance of some 800 miles from N.E. Assam through Cachar and Chittagong to the Arakan coast, where it has a S.S.E. trend.

### Manufactures and Trade.

Silk is manufactured in the Assam Valley, the weaving being done by the women. Cotton weaving is also largely practised by the women, and almost every house contains a loom; the cloth is being gradually displaced by imported goods of finer texture and colour. Tea manufacture is the most important industry of the province. Boat building, brass and metal and earthenwares, and limestone burning are the other industries apart from agriculture, which itself employs about 89 per cent. of the population. Assam carries on a considerable trade with the adjoining foreign tribes and countries.

### Communications.

Much of the trade of Assam is carried by river. The excellence of its water communications makes the province less dependent upon roads than over parts of India. A large fleet of steamers maintained by the India General Navigation Company and the Rivers Steam Navigation Company plies on the rivers in both Valleys. An alternate day service of passenger-boats runs between Goalundo and Dibrugarh. In recent years the road system has developed. There is an unmetalled trunk road through the length of the Assam Valley and excellent metalled roads from Shillong to Gauhati and to Cherrapunjee and also between Dimaapur, on the Assam Bengal Railway, and Imphal, the capital of the Manipur State. A motor road, connecting Shillong with the Surma Valley, has been completed and opened to traffic. The portion between Jaintiapur and Sylhet is being metalled. The Government of Assam have recently launched into a large programme of road improvements but has to be postponed on account of financial depression. About 735 miles are to be bridged throughout and the surface improved by metalling and gravelling where possible. *Kutchra* roads will be maintained by means of mechanical plant which has proved successful in maintaining, throughout the year, a surface fit for motor vehicles. Motor traffic has increased on all sides and the demands for better roads has been insistent. The open mileage of railway has also shown a steady improvement and several branch lines to the Assam Bengal Railway system have been added in recent years. The main Assam Bengal Railway line runs from Chittagong Port, in Bengal, through the North Cachar Hills to Tinsukia, a station on the Dibrugarh Railway and connects the Surma and Brahmaputra Valleys. A branch of the line runs from Badarpur to Silchar at the Eastern end of the Surma Valley and another runs through the west of the Assam Valley from Lumding to Gauhati where it effects a junction with the Eastern Bengal Railway. The Eastern Bengal Railway connects Assam with the Bengal system via the Valley of the Brahmaputra. An extension towards Ranapora from Tangla junction; along the North Bank of the Brahmaputra has been opened to traffic.

## THE FINANCES OF ASSAM.

In common with the other Provinces of India, Assam secured substantial financial autonomy under the Reform Act of 1919. The present financial position for 1934-35 is set out in the following table:—

<i>Principal Heads of Revenue—</i>	<i>Trs</i>		<i>Trs</i>
Taxes on Income .. .. .	2,05	Miscellaneous Railway expenditure .. ..	1
Salt .. .. .		Construction of Railways .. ..	57
Land Revenue .. .. .	1,08,40	Navigation, Embankments, Drainage Works ..	
Excise .. .. .	30,96	Interest on ordinary Debt .. ..	
Stamps .. .. .	17,00	Appropriation for reduction or	
Forest .. .. .	12,82	avoidance of debt .. ..	16,45
Registration .. .. .	1,51	General Administration .. ..	8,59
<i>Railways—</i>		Administration of Justice .. ..	4,69
State Railway—		Jails and Convict Settlements .. ..	24,44
Gross receipts .. .. .		Police (other than Assam Rifles) .. ..	2,73
<i>Deduct—</i> Working expenses .. .. .		Police (Assam Rifles) .. ..	7
Net receipts .. .. .		Ports and Pilotage .. ..	3
Subsidised Companies .. .. .		Scientific Departments .. ..	78
Total .. .. .		Education (European) .. ..	1
<i>Debt Services—</i>		Medical .. ..	31
Interest .. .. .	91	Miscellaneous Departments .. ..	37,41
<i>Civil Administration—</i>		Famine Relief and Insurance .. ..	2
Administration of Justice .. ..	1,88	Superannuation Allowances and	
Jails and Convict Settlements .. ..	61	Pensions .. ..	11,17
Police .. .. .	1,63	Stationery and Printing .. ..	2,64
Ports and Pilotage .. .. .		Miscellaneous .. ..	2,93
Education .. .. .	3,13	Extraordinary charges .. ..	30
Medical .. .. .	1,74	Contributions to the Central Govern-	
Public Health .. .. .	90	ment by the Provincial Government ..	
Agriculture .. .. .	95		
Industries .. .. .	6	Total Reserved Subjects .. ..	1,40,05
Miscellaneous Departments .. ..	30		
<i>Buildings, Roads and Miscellaneous</i>		<i>Transferred Subjects—</i>	
<i>Public Improvements—</i>		Land Revenue .. .. .	
Civil Works .. .. .	8,04	Excise .. .. .	4,70
<i>Miscellaneous—</i>		Registration .. .. .	1,40
Receipts in aid of Superannuation ..	16	General Administration .. ..	1,05
Stationery and Printing .. .. .	42	Scientific Departments .. ..	
Miscellaneous .. .. .	67	Education (other than European) ..	30,03
<i>Contributions and Assignments to and from the</i>		Medical .. .. .	11,72
<i>Central Government—</i>		Public Health .. .. .	6,05
Miscellaneous adjustments between		Agriculture .. .. .	6,76
the Central and Provincial Govern-		Industries .. .. .	1,83
ments .. .. .		Miscellaneous Departments .. ..	1
Revenue in England .. .. .		Civil Works .. .. .	3,73
<i>Capital Revenue—</i>		Stationery and Printing .. ..	50
Recoveries of loans and advances by		Miscellaneous .. .. .	2,61
the Assam Government .. ..	4,74	Total Transferred subjects .. ..	70,48
Loan from the Provincial Loans Fund	55,93	<i>Capital Expenditure—</i>	
Appropriation for reduction or		Forest capital outlay not charged to	
avoidance of debt .. .. .		revenue .. .. .	
Government Press—		Civil Works not charged to revenue ..	
Depreciation Fund .. .. .		Payment of commuted value of pen-	
Provincial Subvention from Central		sions not charged to revenue .. ..	65
Road Development Account .. ..	1,64	Payment of gratuities retrenched personnel	6
Suspense .. .. .		Government Press Depreciation Fund ..	19
Total receipts .. .. .	2,56,46	Advances from the Provincial Loans Fund ..	
Opening Balance .. .. .		Loans and advances by the Assam	
Grand total .. .. .	2,56,46	Government .. .. .	90
<i>Reserved Subjects—</i>		Provincial Subvention from Central	
Land Revenue .. .. .	71,60	Road Development Account .. ..	3,14
Stamps .. .. .	43	Suspense .. .. .	
Forest .. .. .	11,99	Expenditure in England .. ..	11 01
Forest .. .. .	33	Total expenditure .. .. .	2,56,46
State Railways .. .. .		Closing balance .. .. .	
Subsidised Companies .. .. .		Grand Total .. .. .	2,56,46



**Administration.**

The province of Assam was originally formed in 1874 in order to relieve the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal of part of the administration of the huge territory then under him. In 1905, as the result of further deliberations, it was decided to add to the small Province of Assam the eastern portion of its unwieldy neighbour and to consolidate those territories under a Lieutenant-Governor. The Province of Eastern Bengal and Assam as then constituted was again broken up on the 1st of April, 1912: the Eastern Bengal Districts were united with the Bengal Commissionerships of Burdwan and the Presidency to form the Presidency of Bengal under a Governor-in-Council, Bihar, Chota-Nagpur and Orissa were formed into a separate province, while the old Province of Assam was re-constituted under a Chief Commissioner.

Under the Indian Reforms Act of 1919 the Province was raised in status to that of administration by a Governor-in-Council and was thereby ranked, with certain minor provinces, to suit its undeveloped character with the older major provinces of India.

The capital is Shillong, a town laid out with great taste and judgment among the pine woods on the slopes of the Shillong Range which rises to a height of 6,450 feet above the sea. It was destroyed in the earthquake of 1897 and has been rebuilt in a way more likely to withstand the shocks of earthquake.

**GOVERNOR.**

H. E. Sir Michael Keane, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S. (on leave): The Hon. Mr. A. J. Laine, C.I.E., I.C.S. (offg.)

**EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.**

The Hon'ble Mr. A. J. Laine, C.I.E., I.C.S.

The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur Promode Chandra Datta, C.I.E.

**MINISTERS.**

The Hon'ble Maulavi Abdul Hamid, B.L.

The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur Kanak Lal Barua, B.L.

**PERSONAL STAFF OF HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR.**

*Private Secretary*, Capt. R. C. Cruddas, The Duke of Cornwall's Light Infantry.

*Aide-de-Camp*, Capt. R. E. Peel, The Duke of Cornwall's Light Infantry.

*Honorary Aide-de-Camp*, Subadar-Major Sardar Bahadur Nainsing Mall, I.D.S.M.

*Honorary Aide-de-Camp*, Subadar Krishna Lal Chettie.

*Honorary Aide-de-Camp*, Lt.-Col. J. P. Moran, V.D.

**SECRETARIES, ETC., TO GOVERNMENT.**

*Chief Secretary*, J. A. Dawson, C.I.E., I.C.S.

*Secretary to Government (Finance and Revenue)*, H. M. Frichard, I.C.S.

*Secretary to Government (Transferred Departments)*, H. G. Dennehy, I.C.S.

*Under Secretary to Government*, G. R. Kamat, I.C.S. (offg.)

*Under Secretary (Transferred Departments)*, N. N. Phukan, B.L.

*Secretary to Government (Legislative Department) and Secretary to the Assam Legislative Council*, M. H. B. Lethbridge, I.C.S. (offg.)

*Secretary to Government in the P. W. D.*, E. P. Burke, I.S.E.

*Superintending Engineer*, B. F. Taylor, I.S.E.

*Under Secretary, P.W.D.*, Mr. K. E. L. Pennell, I.S.E.

*Assistant Secretary, Finance and Revenue Departments*, A. V. Jones, I.S.O., V.D.

*Registrar, Assam Secretariat (Civil)*, D. C. Das.

*Registrar, Assam Secretariat (P.W.D.)*, A. B. Dutt.

**HEADS OF DEPARTMENTS.**

*Director of Land Records & Surveys, I. G. Registration, etc.*, S. P. Desai, I.C.S.

*Director of Industries and Registrar of Co-operative Society & Village Authorities*, S. L. Melita, I.C.S., (offg.)

*Director of Agriculture*, J. N. Chakrabarty, (offg.)

*Superintendent, Civil Veterinary Department*, (G. B. Sen (offg.))

*Conservator of Forests, Assam*, A. J. W. Milroy.

*Commissioner of Excise, Registrar of Joint Stock Companies, Assam*, C. S. Mullan, I.C.S.

*Superintendent and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs and Administrator-General*, M. H. B. Lethbridge, I.C.S.

*Inspector-General of Police*, T. P. M. O'Callaghan, C.I.E.

*Director of Public Instruction*, G. A. Small

*Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals and Prisons*, Col. J. P. Cameron, C.I.E., C.S.I.

*Director of Public Health*, Lt.-Col. T. D. Murison.

*Chief Engineer*, E. P. Burke.

**GOVERNORS.**

Sir Nicholas Dodd Beatson Bell, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., 1921.

Sir William Sinclair Marris, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., 1922.

Sir John Henry Kerr, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., 1925.

Sir William James Reid, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., 1925.

Sir Egbert Laurie Lucas Hammond, K.C.S.I., C.B.E., 1927.

Sir Michael Keane, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., 1932.

## ASSAM LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.

The Hon'ble Maulavi Faiznur Ali	.. .. .	(President).
The Hon'ble Mr. A. J. Laine, C.I.E., I.C.S.	.. .. .	} Ex-officio.
The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur Promode Chandra Dutta, C.I.E.	.. .. .	

Names.	Constituency by which elected.
<b>ELECTED MEMBERS.</b>	
The Rev. J. J. M. Nichols-Roy	Shillong (General Urban).
Babu Sanat Kumar Das	Silchar (Non-Muhammadan Rural).
Babu Bhendra Chandra Chakrabarti	Hailakandi ditto.
Babu Bhendra Lal Das	Sylhet Sadar ditto.
Babu Kallikharan Mucha	Sunamganj ditto.
Babu Gopendral Das Chaudhuri	Habiganj (North) ditto.
Babu Bhendra Kumar Pal Chaudhuri	Habiganj (South) ditto.
Babu Chutan Mochi	South Sylhet ditto.
Mr. Sasanka Mohan Das	Karimganj ditto.
Kumar Pramathesh Chandra Barua	Dhubri ditto.
Sriyut Rohini Kumar Chaudhuri	Gauhati ditto.
Sriyut Bepin Chandra Ghose	Goalpara ditto.
Rai Bahadur Jayuni Kanta Chaudhuri	Barpata ditto.
Rai Salub Dahin Chandra Barua	Tezpur ditto.
Kumar Bhupendra Nataraj Deb	Mangaldai ditto.
Sriyut Bindadhan Chandra Goswami	Nowgong ditto.
Sriyut Jogendra Nath Gohain	Sibsagar ditto.
Sriyut Kasi Nath Saikia	Jorhat ditto.
Sriyut Mohendra Nath Gohain	Golaghat ditto.
Rai Bahadur Nilamkar Datta	Dibrugarh ditto.
Sriyut Sarveswar Barua	North Lakhimpur ditto.
The Hon'ble Maulavi Abdul Hamid	Sylhet Sadr (North) (Muhammadan Rural).
Haji Idris Ali Barliskar	Cachar ditto.
Maulavi Abdur Rashid Chaudhuri	Sylhet Sadr (South) ditto.
Maulavi Munwar Ali	Sunamganj ditto.
Maulavi Abdur Rahim Chaudhury	Habiganj (North) ditto.
Maulavi Sayyid Abdul Mannan	Habiganj (South) ditto.
Maulavi Abdul Khalique Chaudhury	South Sylhet ditto.
Khan Sahib Maulavi Mahmud Ali	Karimganj ditto.
Maulavi Abul Mazid Ziaoshshamis	Dhubri ditto.
Khan Sahib Maulavi Mizanar Rahman	Goalpara cum South Sal-
Khan Bahadur Maulavi Nuruddin Ahmed	mara Thana. ditto.
The Hon'ble Maulavi Faiznur Ali	Kamrup and Darrang ditto.
Vacant	cum Nowgong.
Vacant	Sibsagar cum Lakhimpur ditto.
Mr. A. J. Richardson	Assam Valley Planting.
Mr. H. Enoka	Ditto.
Mr. F. J. Heathcote	Ditto.
The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur Kanak Lal Barua	Surma Valley Planting.
	Ditto.
	Commerce and Industry.

## NOMINATED MEMBERS.

## Officials.

J. A. Dawson, C.I.E.  
E. P. Burke  
Vacant.

H. G. Dennehy.  
G. A. Small.

## Non-Officials.

Sreejukta Atul Krishna Bhattacharya.  
Sriyut Mahendra Lal Das.  
Khan Sahib Maulavi Muhammad Mashraf.  
Rai Sahib Pyari Mohan Das.

Rev. Tanuram Saikia representing the labourer  
classes.  
Subadar-Major Sardar Bahadur Jangbir Lani  
O.B.I., I.D.S.M., (representing the inhabitants  
of Backward Tracts).  
Khan Bahadur Maulavi Keramat Ali, Jorhat

## Baluchistan.

Baluchistan is an oblong stretch of country occupying the extreme western corner of the Indian Empire. It is divided into three main divisions: (1) British Baluchistan with an area of 9,476 square miles consisting of tracts assigned to the British Government by treaty in 1879; (2) Agency Territories with an area of 44,345 square miles composed of tracts which have, from time to time, been acquired by lease or otherwise brought under control and placed directly under British officers; and (3) the Native States of Kalat and Las Bela with an area of 80,410 square miles. The Province embraces an area of 134,638 square miles and according to the census of 1931 it contains 868,617 inhabitants.

The country, which is almost wholly mountainous, lies on a great belt of ranges connecting the Safed Koh with the hill system of Southern Persia. It thus forms a watershed the drainage of which enters the Indus on the east and the Arabian Sea on the south while on the north and west it makes its way to the inland lakes which form so large a feature of Central Asia. Rugged, barren, sun-burnt mountains, rent by high chasms and gorges, alternate with arid deserts and stony plains, the prevailing colour of which is a monotonous sight. But this is redeemed in places by level valleys of considerable size in which irrigation enables much cultivation to be carried on and rich crops of all kinds to be raised.

The political connection of the British Government with Baluchistan commenced from the outbreak of the First Afghan War in 1839; it was traversed by the Army of the Indus and was afterwards occupied until 1842 to protect the British lines of communication. The districts of Kachi, Quetta and Mastung were handed over to the Amir of Afghanistan and Political Officers were appointed to administer the country. At the close of the First Afghan War, the British withdrew and these districts were assigned to the Khan of Kalat. The founder of the Baluchistan Province as it now exists was Sir Robert Sandeman who broke down the close border system and welded the Baluch and Brahui Chiefs into a close confederacy. In the Afghan War of 1879 Pishin, Shorapur, Sibi, Zawara Valley and Thal-Chotiah were handed over by Yakub Khan to the British Government and retained at Sir Robert Sandeman's strenuous insistence.

### Industries.

Baluchistan lies outside the monsoon area and its rainfall is exceedingly irregular and scanty. Shahrigh, which has the heaviest rainfall, records no more than 11½ inches in a year. In the highlands few places receive more than 10 inches and in the plains the average

rainfall is about 5 inches, decreasing in some cases to 3. The majority of the indigenous population are dependent for their livelihood on agriculture, care of animals and provision of transport. The majority of the Afghan and the Baluch, as a rule, cultivate their own lands. The Brahuis dislike agriculture and prefer a pastoral life. Previous to the advent of the British, life and property were so insecure that the cultivator was fortunate if he reaped his harvest. The establishment of peace and security has been accompanied by a marked extension of agriculture which accounts for the increase in the numbers of the purely cultivating classes. The Makran Coast is famous for the quantity and quality of its fish and the industry is constantly developing. Fruit is extensively grown in the highlands and the export is increasing.

Education is imparted in 108 public schools of all kinds with 7,665 scholars. There is a distinct desire for education amongst the more enlightened headmen round about Quetta and other centres, but on the whole education or the desire of it has made little or no advance in the outlying districts. Coal is mined at Sharigh and Harnai on the Sind-Pishin Railway and in the Bolan Pass. The output of coal in 1929-30 was 16,959 tons. Chromite is extracted in the Zhob District near Hindubagh. The chrome output fell off owing to poorer demand. Limestone is quarried in small quantities. The output of chromite during 1929-30 amounted to 17,906 tons.

### Administration.

The head of the local administration is the officer styled Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner. Next in rank comes the Revenue Commissioner who controls the revenue administration and exercises the functions of a High Court as Judicial Commissioner of the Province. The keynote of administration in Baluchistan is self-government by the tribesmen, as far as may be, by means of their Jirgas or Councils of Elders along the ancient customary lines of tribal law, the essence of which is the satisfaction of the aggrieved and the settlement of the feud, not retaliation on the aggressor or the vindictive punishment of a crime. The district levies play an unobtrusive but invaluable part in the work of the Civil administration not only in watch and ward and the investigation of crime, but also in the carrying of the mails, the serving of processes and other miscellaneous work. In addition to these district levies there are ordinarily three irregular Corps in the Province: the Zhob Militia, the Makran Levy Corps and the Chagai Levy Corps. Fundamentally the Province is not self-supporting, the deficit being met from Imperial Funds.

*Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner in Baluchistan*, The Hon'ble Sir Norman Cater, K.C.I.E., I.C.S.

*Revenue and Judicial Commissioner*, B. J. Gould, C.M.G., C.I.E., I.C.S.

*Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner*, H. Weightman, I.C.S.

*Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General in the Public Works Department*, Brigadier C. H. Haswell, C.I.E.

*Assistant Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner*, Major J. E. Lachert, M.B.E.

*Under Secretary and Personal Assistant to the Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner*, M. H. Jones, Esq., I.C.S.

*Political Agent and Deputy Commissioner*, Quetta, H. J. Todd.

*Assistant Political Agent and Assistant Commissioner*, Quetta, Captain B. Woods Ballerl, I.A.  
*Political Agent in Kalat and Political Agent in charge of the Bolan Pass and of Chagai District*, C. P. Skrine, I.C.S.

*Assistant to the Political Agent in Kalat and of Chagai*, Captain R. L. Bazalgette, I.A.

*Assistant Political Agent, Mekran, Panjgur*, Captain S. M. Khurshid.

*Political Agent, Subi*, G. F. Squire, Esq., I.C.S.  
*Assistant Political Agent, Subi*, Captain V. W. D. Willoughby, I.A.

*Assistant Political Agent and Colonisation Officer, Nasirabad Sub-Division, District Sibi*, G. C. S. Curtis, I.C.S.

*Political Agent, Loralai*, Lt.-Colonel R. G. Hinde.  
*Assistant Political Agent, Loralai*, H. E. Richardson, Esq., I.C.S.

*Political Agent, Zhob, Fort, Sandeman*, Captain de la Fargue, I.A.

*Assistant Political Agent, Zhob*, Capt. M. O. A. Baig.

*Residency Surgeon and Chief Medical Officer*, Lt.-Colonel F. Stevenson, I.M.S.

*Civil Surgeon, Quetta*, Major R. Hay, I.M.S.  
*Civil Surgeon, Loralai and Sibi*, Major J. Rodger, M.C., I.M.S.

## ANDAMAN AND NICOBAR ISLANDS.

This is a group of islands lying in the Bay of Bengal. Port Blair, the headquarters of the Administration, is 780 miles from Calcutta, 740 miles from Madras, and 360 miles from Rangoon, with which ports there is regular communication by Government chartered steamers.

The total area of the Andaman Islands is 2,608 square miles and that of the Nicobar Islands 635 square miles. Of the former 15.74 square miles are cleared and partly under cultivation, the remaining area being dense forest. The population enumerated at the Census of 1931 was 29,463 of whom 7,631 were convicts. The number of convicts on 31st March 1932 was 7,672.

**PORTS**—Port Blair and Boningto in the Andamans and Car Nicobar and Camorta in the Nicobars. Timber and coconuts are exported from the Andamans, and coconuts and their products from the Nicobars.

The Islands are administered by a Chief Commissioner. A penal settlement was established at Port Blair in 1858 and is the largest and most important in India.

*Chief Commissioner*, J. W. Smyth, C.I.E., I.C.S.

## COORG.

Coorg is a small petty Province in Southern India, west of the State of Mysore. Its area is 1,582 square miles and its population 174,976. Coorg came under the direct protection of the British Government during the war with Sultan Tippu of Seringapatam. In May 1834, owing to misgovernment, it was annexed. The Province is directly under the Government of India and administered by the Chief Commissioner of Coorg who is the Resident in Mysore with his headquarters at Bangalore. In him are combined all the functions of a local government and a High Court. The Secretariat is at Bangalore where the Assistant Resident is styled Secretary to the Chief Commissioner of Coorg. In Coorg his chief authority is the Commissioner whose headquarters are at Mercara and whose duties extend to every branch of the administration. A Legislative Council consisting of 15 elected members and five nominated members was created in 1923. The chief wealth of the country is agriculture and especially the growth of coffee. Although owing to over-production and insect pests coffee no longer commands the profits it once enjoyed, the Indian output still holds its own against the severe competition of Brazil. The bulk of the output is exported to France.

*Chief Commissioner, Coorg*, The Hon. Lt.-Col. C. T. C. Plowden, C.I.E.

## AJMER-MERWARA.

Ajmer-Merwara is an isolated British Province in Rajputana. The Agent to the Governor-General in Rajputana administers it as Chief Commissioner. The Province consists of two small separate districts, Ajmer and Merwara, with a total area of 2,711 square miles and a population of 501,395. At the close of the Pindari war Daulat Rao Scindia, by a treaty dated June 25, 1818, ceded the district to the British. Fifty-five per cent. of the population are supported by agriculture, the industry being principally employed in the cotton and other industries. The principal crops are maize, millet, barley, cotton, oil seeds and wheat.

*Chief Commissioner*, The Hon. Lt.-Col. G. I. Ogilvie, C.S.I., C.I.E.

## Aden.

Aden was the first new territory added to the Empire after the accession of Queen Victoria. Its acquisition was the outcome of an outrage committed by local Arabs upon the passengers and crew of a British Indian buggalow wrecked in the neighbourhood. Negotiations having failed to secure satisfactory reparation the Government of Bombay despatched a force under Major Baillie which captured Aden on January 19th, 1839.

Aden is an extinct volcano, five miles long and three broad, jutting out to sea much as Gibraltar does, having a circumference of about 15 miles and connected with the mainland by a narrow isthmus of flat ground. The highest peak on the wall of precipitous hills that surrounds the old Crater which constitutes Aden is 1,725 feet above sea level. Rugged spurs, with valleys between, radiate from the centre to the circumference of the crater. The peninsula of Little Aden, adjacent to Aden proper, was obtained by purchase in 1868 and the adjoining tract of Shaikh Othman, 39 square miles in extent, was subsequently purchased when, in 1882, it was found necessary to make provision for an overflowing population. Attached to Aden is the island of Perim, 5 square miles in extent, in the Straits of Bab-el-Mandeb at the entrance to the Red Sea. The Kuria Muria islands, which were acquired from the Sultan of Muscat in 1854, were attached to the Aden Residency until 1931, when they were transferred to the control of the British Resident in the Persian Gulf.

The whole extent of the Aden Settlement, including Aden, Little Aden, Shaikh Othman and Perim, is approximately 80 square miles. The 1931 census showed Aden, with Little Aden, Shaikh Othman, and Perim to have a population of 48,338. The population of Perim is 1,700 largely dependent on the Coal Depot maintained there by a commercial firm.

The language of the Settlement is Arabic, but several other Asiatic tongues are spoken. The population is chiefly Arab. The chief industries are salt and cigarette manufacture and dhow building. The crops of the tribal low country adjoining are jowar, sesamum, a little cotton, madder, a bastard saffron and, a little indigo. In the hills, wheat madder, fruit, coffee and a considerable quantity of wax and honey are obtained. The difficult problem of water supply has recently been solved. An artesian supply of fresh water has been obtained at Sheikh Othman. Early in 1924 a start was made with a deep bore and sweet water was found at a depth of 1,545 feet. The artesian flow of water now rises from this bore at 750 gallons per hour. A second bore was started in 1928-29 and proved more productive than the first. Five more bores have since been sunk, but two bores only are in operation at present and are sufficient to meet the requirements of the public and shipping. Bore water has practically replaced condensed water.

Supply mains for distributing water by pipe connections to houses have been laid at Crater and several of the private houses have been connected to the mains. The question of laying a separate water main to Tawahi has had the preliminary consideration of the Executive Committee of the Aden Settlement. Drainage systems at Tawahi and Crater have been completed.

**Climate.**—The average temperature of the station is 87 degrees in the shade, the mean range being from 75 in January to 98 in June, with variations up to 102. The lulls between the monsoons in May and September are very oppressive. But Aden is usually free from infectious diseases and epidemics, and the absence of vegetation, the dryness of the soil and the purity of the drinking water constitute efficient safeguards against many maladies common to tropical countries. The annual rainfall varies from  $\frac{1}{2}$  inch to  $8\frac{1}{2}$  inches, with an irregular average of 3 inches.

**Aden Protectorate.**—The principal Chiefs of the Aden hinterland are in protection treaty relations with the British Government, and their territories and dependencies comprise the Aden Protectorate. In April 1905 an Anglo-Turkish Boundary Commission signed a convention specifying a demarcated frontier between the Aden Protectorate and the (then) Turkish Yemen, stretching from Shaikh Murad, opposite Perim, to the river Bana, some 29 miles north-east of Dhala', and thence north-east to the Great Desert (Rub' al Khali). With certain modifications this frontier has been accepted by the Treaty of San'a signed on 11th February 1934 as the boundary between the Aden Protectorate and the territories of the King of the Yemen, who became ruler of the former Turkish possessions in S. W. Arabia after the conclusion of the Great War. The Aden Protectorate stretches eastwards to include the Hadhramaut and the territories of the Sultan of Qishn, bordering upon Oman, and comprises in all about 24,000 square miles.

The Sultan of Qishn is also Sultan of Sokotra, an island about 1,382 square miles in extent lying off Cape Guardafui on the African coast. Sokotra is included in the Aden Protectorate by virtue of a treaty between the Sultan and the British Government in 1886: its population is said to be about 12,000 mainly pastoral inland, and fishing on the coast. The Aden Protectorate which is under the control of the Resident and Commander-in-Chief, Aden, on behalf of the Colonial Office, is not directly administered, and since the withdrawal of a small British Garrison from Dhala' in 1906 no military posts have been maintained in tribal territory.

**Administration.**—The administration of Aden was formerly directly under the Government of Bombay, but new arrangements came into operation in 1928. The Imperial Government is now responsible for the military and

political situation in Aden and the Aden Protectorate. The settlement of Aden itself remains under the Government of India. The financial settlement required by this division of authority provides for the payment by India to Imperial Revenues of £250,000 a year for three years and thenceforward of £150,000 a year. The larger amount is considerably less than the annual expenditure falling upon Indian revenues under the former system of control.

The administrative control of the Settlement of Aden was transferred from the Bombay Government on 1st April 1932, when Aden was formed into a separate province under the direct control of the Government of India.

The administration is vested in a Chief Commissioner who is also Resident and Commander-in-Chief. Since the introduction of the dual control referred to above, the Resident's post is to be held alternatively by an Officer of the Indian Service and a member of the Colonial Service. The District of Aden Court is the Colonial Court of Admiralty under Act XVI of 1891, and its procedure as such is regulated by the provisions of the Colonial Courts of the Admiralty Act, 1890 (53 and 54 Vic. Chapter 27). The laws in force in the Settlement are generally speaking those in force in India, supplemented on certain points by special regulations to suit local conditions. The management of the port is under the control of a Board of Trustees formed in 1888. The principal business of the Port Trust in recent years has been the deepening of the harbour so as to allow vessels of large size to enter and leave at all states of the tide. The police force, consisting of land, harbour and armed police, has been reorganised.

*Chief Commissioner and Resident and Commander-in-Chief.* Lieutenant-Colonel Sir Bernard Rawdon Reilly, K.C.M.G., C.I.E., O.B.E.

*Officer Commanding British Forces, Group Captain C. F. A. Portal, D.S.O., M.C.*

*District and Sessions Judge, R. W. H. Davies, I.C.S. Political Secretary, Lieutenant-Colonel M. C. Lake.*

*Chairman of the Port Trust and Settlement, J. V. Alexander, M. Inst. C.E.*

*Civil Secretary, Captain T. Hickinbotham.*

*Civil Administrative Medical Officer, Port Health Officer and Medical Officer i/c F. G. Hospital—Lieut.-Colonel E. S. Philipson, D.S.O., I.M.S.*

*Commandant of Police, R. H. Haslam, J.P.*

*Government Agent, Perim, C. Davey.*

The island of Kamaran in the Red Sea about 200 miles north of Perim was taken by the British from the Turks in 1915, and is administered by the Government of India through a Civil Administrator under the control of the Chief Commissioner of Aden. It has an area of 22 square miles and a population of about 2,200. A quarantine station for pilgrims travelling to Mecca from the East is maintained on the island under the joint control of the Government of India and the Government of the Dutch East Indies.

*Civil Administrator, Captain G. V. Wickham.*

Under the new Federal constitution for India it is proposed to separate Aden from India.

## **The Home Government.**

The Home Government of India represented for sixty years the gradual evolution of the governing board of the old East India Company. The affairs of the company were originally managed by the Court of Directors and the General Court of Proprietors. In 1784 Parliament established a Board of Control, with full power and authority to control and direct all operations and concerns relating to the civil and military government, and revenues of India. By degrees the number of the Board was reduced, and its powers were exercised by the President, the lineal precursor of the Secretary of State for India. With modifications this system lasted until 1858, when the Mutiny, followed by the assumption of the Government of India by the Crown, demanded a complete change. Under the Act of 1858 (merged in the consolidating measure passed in 1915) the Secretary of State is the constitutional adviser of the Crown on all matters relating to India. He inherited generally all the powers and duties which were formerly vested either in the Board of Control, or in the Company, the Directors and the Secret Committee in respect of the government and revenues of India.

### **The Secretary of State.**

Until the Reform Act of 1919 came into force the Secretary of State had the unqualified power to give orders to every officer in India, including the Governor-General, and to superintend, direct and control all acts, operations and concerns relating to the government or revenues of India. In the relations of the Secretary of State with the Governor-General in Council no express statutory change was made, but Parliament ordained through the Joint Select Committee that in practice the conventions governing these relations should be modified; only in exceptional circumstances should he be called upon to intervene in matters of purely Indian interest where the Government and the Legislature of India are in agreement.

Of the wide powers and duties still vested in the Secretary of State, many rest on his personal responsibility; others can be performed only in consultation with his Council, and for some of these the concurrence of a majority of the members of his Council voting at a meeting is required. The Act of 1919 greatly modified the rigidity of the law maintained for sixty years as to the relations of the Secretary of

State with his Council, and he has fuller power than in the past to prescribe the manner in which business is to be transacted. Though in practice the Council meets weekly (save in vacation periods) this has ceased to be a statutory requirement, the law now providing that there shall be a meeting at least once in every month.

#### The India Council.

The number of members of the Council was reduced by the Act to not less than eight and not more than 12, the Secretary of State being free to appoint within those limits. The period of office was reduced from 7 to 5 years, though the Secretary of State may, for special reasons of public advantage to be communicated to Parliament, re-appoint a member for another five years. Half the Council must be persons who have served or resided in India for at least ten years, and who have not left India more than five years before their appointment. The Act restored the old salary of £1,200, with an additional subsistence allowance of £600 for any member who was at the time of appointment domiciled in India. Lord Morley opened the door of the Council to Indians, and since 1917 the number of Indian members has been three.

Associated with the Secretary of State and the India Council is a Secretariat known as the India Office, housed at Whitehall. Appointments to the establishment are made by the Secretary of State in Council, and are subject to the ordinary Home Civil Service rules in all respects.

In the past the whole cost of the India Office has been borne by the revenues of India, except that the Home Government made certain grants and remissions in lieu of a direct contribution amounting to £50,000 a year. The total cost now is about £230,000. In conformity with the spirit of the 1919 Act, an arrangement was made whereby the salary of the Secretary of State is placed on the Home estimates and most of the outlay needed for the controlling and political functions exercised in Whitehall is met from British revenues, agency functions being still chargeable to Indian revenues. The contribution from the Treasury to India Office administrative expenses is about £115,000.

#### The High Commissionership.

The financial readjustment was accompanied by a highly important administrative change provided for by the Act, in the creation of a High Commissioner for India in the United Kingdom with necessary establishments. From October 1st, 1920, the High Commissioner took over control of the purchase of Government stores in England and the Indian Students Branch, together with the supervision of the work of the Indian Trade Commissioner. The further development of the functions and powers of the High Commissioner have included such agency work as the payment of Civil leave allowances and pensions, the recruitment of technical officers, supervision of I.C.S. and Forest probationers after first appointment, the making of arrangements for officers on deputation or study leave, repatriation

of destitute lascars, sale of Government of India publications, etc. The staff of the Stores Department is located at the Depot off the Thames in Belvedere Road, Lambeth. The High Commissioner and the rest of the staff, are at India House, Aldwych, W.C. 2, built to the design of Sir Herbert Baker at a cost for construction and equipment of £3'4,000. There could be no question of adopting a distinctly Oriental style for the exterior but there are enough Indian features of ornamentation to proclaim the Eastern association of the place. Moreover the Exhibition Hall (typically Indian in design) has five windows on two sides for display specimens of the arts, craft and commerce of India.

Parliament set up in 1920 a Joint Standing Committee consisting of eleven members of each House to keep Parliament in closer touch with Indian affairs but the system has not flourished in the last few years.

#### INDIA OFFICE.

##### Secretary of State.

The Rt. Hon. Sir Samuel Hoare, Bt., G.C.B., G.C.S.I., C.M.G., M.P.

##### Permanent Under-Secretary of State.

Sir Findlater Stewart, K.C.B., K.C.I.E., C.S.I., LL.D.

##### Parliamentary Under-Secretary of State.

R. A. Butler, M. P.

##### Deputy Under-Secretary of State.

L. D. Wakely, C.B.

##### Assistant Under-Secretaries of State.

Sir Cecil H. Kitch, K.C.I.E., C.B.

S. K. Brown, C.B., C.V.O.

#### Council.

Sir Campbell Rhodes, C.B.E.

Sir Henry Wheeler, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E.

Sir Denys de S. Bray, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., C.B.E.

Sir Henry Strakosch, G.B.E.

Sir Reginald L. R. Glancy, K.C.I.E., C.S.I.

Sir Charles A. Tegart, C.S.I., C.I.E., M.V.O.

Sir Atul Chatterjee, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I.

Sir A. A. L. Parsons, K.C.I.E.

Sir Abdul, Qadir.

Clerk of the Council : S. K. Brown, C.B., C.V.O.

Deputy Clerk of the Council : A. Dildm.

Private Secretary to the Secretary of State.

W. D. Croft, C.I.E.

Assistant Private Secretary : L. W. N. Homan.

Parliamentary Private Secretary : C. M. Patrick, M.P.

Political A.-D.-C. to the Secretary of State :

Lieut.-Col. W. G. Neale, C.I.E.

Asst. to ditto : O. Gruzelier, M.V.O.

Private Secretary to Permanent Under-Secretary

of State : F. F. Turnbull.

Private Secretary to Parly. Under-Secretary :

A. F. Morley.

**Heads of Departments.****SECRETARIES.**

*Financial* : F. E. Grist.  
(G. H. Baxter, (Acting).)

*Public and Judicial* : R. T. Peel, M.C. (Acting).  
*Military* : Major-General Sir J. F. S. D. Coleridge, K.C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O.

*Personal Assistant* : Col. G. L. Pepys, C.B., F.S.O.  
*Joint Secretary* : J. A. Simpson, (Acting).  
*Staff Officer attached* : Col. J. C. Macrae, D.S.O.  
*Political* : J. C. Walton, C.B., M.C., P. J. Patrick, C.S.I.

*Economic and Overseas* : E. J. Turner, C.B.E.  
*Services and General and Establishment Officer* : F. W. H. Smith, C.I.E.

*Reforms* (India).

Sir Vernon Dawson, K.C.I.F.

Sir Archibald Carter, K.C.I.E., C.B.

*Reforms* (Rutina).

D. T. Monteth, C.V.O., O.B.E.

*Accountant-General*, Sidney Turner, C.B.E., F.I.A.  
*also Director of Funds and Official Agent to Administrators-General in India.*

**RECORD DEPARTMENT.**—*Superintendent of Records* : W. T. Ottewill, M.B.E.

*Auditor* : E. L. Ball

**Miscellaneous Appointments.**

*Government Director of Indian Railway Companies* : R. Mowbray.

*Asst. to ditto* : W. Gauld, O.B.E.

*Librarian* : (Vacant).

*Asst. Librarian* : H. N. Randle, D.Ph., M.A.

*Sub-Librarian* : J. W. Smallwood, M.A.

*President of Medical Board for the Examination of Officers of the Indian Services and Adviser to the Secretary of State on Medical matters* : Maj.-Gen. Sir J. W. D. Megaw, K.C.I.E.

*Members of the Medical Board* : Lt.-Col. G. McI. C. Smith, C.M.G., Lt.-Col. H. R. Dutton, C.I.E.

*Legal Adviser and Solicitor to Secretary of State* : Sir Herbert G. Pearson.

*Asst. Solicitor* : F. R. Marten, O.B.E.

*Information Officer* : H. MacGregor.

*Ordnance Consulting Officer* : Col. C. E. Vines, R.A.

**HIGH COMMISSIONER'S OFFICE**

India House, Aldwych, W. C. 2.

*The High Commissioner* : Sir Bhupendra Nath Mitra, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., C.B.E.

*Personal Assistant* : V. J. G. Bayres.

*Private Secretary* : W. M. Mather, M.B.E.

*Deputy High Commissioner* : B. Rama Rau, C.I.E.

*Chief Accounting Officer* : A. J. C. Edward, F.I.A.

*Secretary, General Department* : R. E. Montgomery.

*Indian Trade Commissioner* : DR. D. V. Meek, C.I.E., O.B.E.

*Deputy ditto* : Y. N. Sukthanker.

*Secretary, Education Department* : T. Quayle, D. Litt. (Lond.)

**Store Department Depot at Belvedere Road, Lambeth, S. E. 1.**

*Director-General* : Lieut.-Col. Sir Stanley Paddon, C.I.E., C.I.M.E.

*Director of Purchase* : J. P. Forsyth.

*Director of Inspection* : F. E. Benest, M.I.E.E.

**Secretaries of State for India.**

	Assumed charge.
Lord Stanley (Earl of Derby) .. ..	1858
Sir Charles Wood, Bart. (Viscount Halifax) ..	1859
Earl de Grey and Ripon (Marquess of Ripon) .. ..	1866
Viscount Cranborne (Marquess of Salisbury) ..	1866
Sir Stafford Northcote, Bart. (Earl of Idlesleigh) .. ..	1867
Duke of Argyll .. ..	1868
Marquess of Salisbury .. ..	1874
Viscount Cranbrook .. ..	1878
Marquis of Hartington (Duke of Devonshire) .. ..	1880
Earl of Kimberley .. ..	1882
Lord Randolph Churchill .. ..	1885
Earl of Kimberley .. ..	1886
Viscount Cross .. ..	1886
Earl of Kimberley .. ..	1892
H. H. Fowler (Viscount Wolverhampton) ..	1894
Lord George F. Hamilton .. ..	1895
St. John Brodrick (Viscount Midleton) ..	1903
John Morley (Viscount Morley) .. ..	1905
The Earl of Crewe (Marquess) .. ..	1911
Austen Chamberlain .. ..	1915
E. S. Montagu .. ..	1917
Viscount Peel .. ..	1922
Lord Ollivier .. ..	1924
Lord Birkenhead .. ..	1924
Viscount Peel .. ..	1928
W. Wedgwood Benn .. ..	1929
Sir Samuel Hoare .. ..	1931



## The Indian States.

The area enclosed within the boundaries of India is 1,773,168 square miles, with a population of 352,837,778 of people—nearly one-fifth of the human race. But of this total a very large part is not under British Administration. The area covered in the Indian States is 675,267 square miles with a population of 81,310,845. The Indian States embrace the widest variety of country and jurisdiction. They vary in size from petty states like Lawa, in Rajputana, with an area of 19 square miles, and the Simla Hill States, which are little more than small holdings, to States like Hyderabad, as large as Italy, with a population of over fourteen millions. They include the inhospitable regions of Western Rajputana, Baroda, part of the Garden of India, Mysore, rich in agricultural wealth, and Kashmir, one of the most favoured spots on the face of the globe.

### Relations with the Paramount Power.

So diverse are the conditions under which the Indian States were established and came into political relation with the Government of India, that it is impossible even to summarise them. But broadly it may be said that as the British boundaries expanded, the states came under the influence of the Government and the rulers were confirmed in their possessions. To this general policy however there was, for a brief period, an important departure. During the regime of Lord Dalhousie the Government introduced what was called annexation through lapse. That is to say, when there was no direct heir, the Government considered whether public interests would be secured by granting the right of adoption. Through the application of this policy, the states of Satara and of Nagpur fell in to the East India Company, and the kingdom of Oudh was annexed because of the gross misgovernment of its rulers. Then came the Mutiny. It was followed by the transference of the dominions of the East India Company to the Crown, and an irrevocable declaration of policy toward the Indian States. In the historic Proclamation of Queen Victoria it was set out that "We desire no extension of our present territorial possessions; and while we will permit no aggression on our dominions or our rights to be attempted with impunity, we shall allow no encroachments on those of others. We shall respect the rights, dignity and honour of the Native Princes as our own; and we desire that they, as well as our own subjects, should enjoy that prosperity and that social advancement which can only be secured by internal peace and good government." Since the issue of that proclamation there has been no encroachment on the area under Indian rule by the Government of India. On the contrary, the movement has been in the opposite direction. In 1881 the State of Mysore, which had been so long under British administration that the traditions of Native rule were almost forgotten, was restored to the old Hindu ruling house. In 1911 the Maharajah

of Benares, the great taluqdar of Oudh, was granted ruling powers over his extensive possessions. On many occasions the Government of India has had to intervene, to prevent gross misgovernment, or to carry on the administration during a long minority, but always with the undeviating intention of restoring the territories as soon as the necessity for intervention passed. Almost all states possess the right of adoption in default of heirs.

### Rights of Indian States.

The rights and obligations of the Indian States are thus described by the Imperial Gazetteer. The Chiefs have, without exception, gained protection against dangers from without and a guarantee that the protector will respect their rights as rulers. The Paramount Power acts for them in relation to foreign Powers and other Indian States. The inhabitants of the Indian States are the subjects of their rulers, and except in case of personal jurisdiction over British subjects, these rulers and their subjects are free from the control of the laws of British India. Criminals escaping to an Indian State must be handed over to it by its authorities, they cannot be arrested by the police of British India without the permission of the ruler of the State. The Indian Princes have therefore a suzerain power which acts for them in all external affairs, and at the same time scrupulously respects their internal authority. The suzerain also intervenes when the internal peace of their territories is seriously threatened. Finally they participate in all the benefits which the protecting power obtains by its diplomatic action, or by its administration of its own dominions, and thus secure a share in the commerce, the railways, the ports, and the markets of British India. Except in rare cases, applied to maritime states, they have freedom of trade with British India although they levy their own customs, and their subjects are admitted to most of the public offices of the British Government.

### Obligations of Indian States.

On the other hand, the Indian States are under an obligation not to enter into relations with foreign nations or other states; the authority of their rulers has no existence outside their territories. Their subjects outside their dominions become for all intents and purposes British subjects. Where foreign interests are concerned, the Paramount Power must act so that no just cause of offence is given by its subordinate allies. All Indian States alike are under an obligation to refer to the British every question of dispute with other states. Inasmuch as the Indian States have no use for a military establishment other than for police, or display, or for co-operation with the Imperial Government, their military forces, their equipment and armament are

prescribed by the Paramount Power. Although old and unaltered treaties declare that the British Government will have no annexation of concern with any of a Maharajah's dependents or servants, with respect to whom the Maharajah is absolute, logic and public opinion have endorsed the principle which Lord Curzon set forth in his minute of 1880, that the "Government of India is not precluded from stepping in to set right such serious abuses in a Native Government as may threaten any part of the country with anarchy or disturbance, nor from assuming temporary charge of a Native State, when there shall be sufficient reason to do so." Of this necessity the Governor-General in Council is the sole judge subject to the control of Parliament. Where the law of British India confers jurisdiction over British subjects or other specified persons in foreign territory, that power is exercised by the British courts which possess it. The subjects of European Powers and the United States are on the same footing. Where cantonments exist in an Indian State, jurisdiction both over the cantonment and the civil station is exercised by the suzerain power.

#### Political Officers.

The powers of the British Government are exercised through Political Officers who, as a rule, reside in the states themselves. In the larger states the Government is represented by a Resident, in groups of states by an Agent to the Governor-General, assisted by local Residents or Political Agents. These Officers form the sole channel of communication between the Indian States and the Government of India and its Foreign Department, with the officials of British India and with other Indian States. They are expected to advise and assist the Ruling Chiefs in any administrative or other matters on which they may be consulted. Political Agents are similarly employed in the larger States under the Provincial Governments but in the petty states scattered over British India the duties of the Agent are usually entrusted to the Collector or Commissioner in whose district they lie. All questions relating to the Indian States are under the special supervision of the Supreme Government, and in the personal charge of the Governor-General.

#### Closer Partnership.

Events have tended gradually to draw the Paramount Power and the Indian States into closer harmony. Special care has been devoted to the education of the sons of Ruling Chiefs, first by the employment of tutors, and afterwards by the establishment of special colleges for the purpose. These are now established at Ajmere, Rajkot, Indore and Lahore. The Imperial Cadet Corps, whose headquarters are at Dehra Dun, imparts military training to the scions of the ruling chiefs and

noble families. The spread of higher education has placed at the disposal of the Indian States the products of the Universities. In these ways there has been a steady rise in the character of the administration of the Indian States, approximating more closely to the British ideal. Most of the Indian States have also come forward to bear their share in the burden of Imperial defence. Following on the spontaneous offer of military assistance when war with Russia appeared to be inevitable over the Poyndch incident in 1885, the states have raised a portion of their forces up to the standard of the troops in the Indian Army. These were until recently termed Imperial Service Troops; but are now designated Indian State Forces: they belong to the States, they are offered by Indians; but they are inspected by a regular cadre of British officers under the general direction of an Inspector-General. Their numbers are approximately 22,000 men, their armament is the same as that of the Indian Army and they have done good service often under their own Chiefs, on the Frontier and in China, in Somaliland and in the Great War. Secure in the knowledge that the Paramount Power will respect their rights and privileges, the Ruling Chiefs have lost the suspicion which was common when their position was less assured, and the visits of the Prince of Wales in 1875, of the Prince and Princess of Wales in 1905-06, and of the King and Queen in 1911-12 have tended to seal the devotion of the great feudatories to the Crown. The improvement in the standard of native rule has also permitted the Government of India largely to reduce the degree of interference in the internal affairs of the Indian States. The new policy was authoritatively laid down by Lord Minto, the then Viceroy, in a speech at Udaipur in 1909, when he said:—

"Our policy is, with rare exceptions, one of non-interference in the internal affairs of the Native States. But in guaranteeing their internal independence and in undertaking their protection against external aggression it naturally follows that the Imperial Government has assumed a certain degree of responsibility for the general soundness of their administration and could not consent to incur the reproach of being an indirect instrument of misrule. There are also certain matters in which it is necessary for the Government of India to safeguard the interests of the community as a whole as well as those of the paramount power, such as railways, telegraphs and other services of an Imperial character. But the relationship of the Supreme Government to the State is one of suzerainty. The foundation stone of the whole system is the recognition of identity of interests between the Imperial Government and Durbars and the minimum of interference with the latter in their own affairs.

## HYDERABAD.

The Nizam exercises full sovereignty within his dominions, grants titles and has the power of life and death over his subjects. Before 1919, the Government consisted of a Prime Minister responsible to the Nizam, with Assistant Minister, but an Executive Council was established which now consists of seven members. A Legislative Council consisting of 20 members of whom 12 are official, 6 non-official, and 2 extraordinary, is responsible for making laws. The administration is carried on by a regular system of departments on lines similar to those followed in British India. The State is divided into two divisions—Telangana and Mahratwara—15 districts and 153 Talukas. Local Boards are constituted in each District and Taluka. The State maintains its own currency which consists of gold and silver coins and a large note issue. The rupee, known as the Osmania Sica, exchanges with the British Indian rupee at an average ratio of 116-10-8 to 100. There is a State postal Service and stamps for internal purposes. The Nizam maintains his own army consisting of 18,418 troops of all ranks of which 11,211 are Irregular, & 7,207 are Regular troops, which includes 2 battalions for Imperial Service 1,033 strong.

**Finance.**—Hyderabad State is by far the wealthiest of the Indian States, having a revenue in its own currency of about 8½ crores, which is approximately the same as that of the Central Provinces and Behar and Orissa and double that of any other State. After many vicissitudes, its finances are at present in a prosperous condition and it enjoys a large annual surplus of revenue from which a reserve of 9 crores has been built up. This is being used partly as a Sinking Fund for the redemption debt and partly for the development of the resources of the State. The Budget estimates for the present year show a revenue of 854.79 lakhs under service heads and an expenditure of 835.85 lakhs, inclusive of large sums set aside for development, famine insurance and debt redemption. The capital expenditure programme provides for an expenditure of 46.88 lakhs which includes 16.22 lakhs for completion of large irrigation projects and 19.63 lakhs for open line works and road motor transport. The year opened with a cash balance of 104.64 lakhs which is expected to be about 79.65 lakhs by the end of the year. The Government loans stand at 118/8 for long term issues.

**Production and Industry.**—The principal industry of the State is agriculture, which maintains 57 per cent. of the population. The common system of land tenure is ryotwari. About 55 per cent. of the total area is directly administered by the State. The rest consists of private estates of His Exalted Highness the Nizam, which comprise about one-tenth of the total area of the State, and the estates of the Jagirdars and Paigah nobles. The total land revenue is over 3 crores. The principal food crops are millet and rice; the staple money-crops are cotton, which is grown extensively on the black cotton soils, and oil seeds. Hyderabad is well known for its Gaorani cotton which is the

longest stable indigenous cotton in India. The total area under cotton exceeds 3½ million acres. Hyderabad possesses the most southerly of the Indian coal mines and the whole of Southern India is dependent on it for such coal as is transported by rail. The chief mine is situated at Singareni, which is not far from Bezwada junction on the Calcutta-Madras line. The chief manufacturing industry is based on the cotton produced in the State. There are 4 large mills in existence and others are likely to be established, while about one-third of the cloth worn in the Dominions is produced on local hand-looms. There are about 391 ginning pressing decorticating factories in the cotton tracts and also a number of tanneries and flour mills, the total number of factories (as defined in the Hyderabad Factory Act) of all kinds in the State being 419. The Shahabad Cement Co. which has been established at Shahabad on the Great Indian Peninsula Railway line, not far from Wadi, supplies the whole of Southern India with cement and has at present an annual output of 109,450 tons.

**Taxation.**—Apart from the land revenue which, as stated above, brings in about 3.21 crores, the main sources of taxation are excise and customs. The receipts from each are estimated for the present year at 170 lakhs and 103 lakhs respectively. After these come interest on investments (31 lakhs), railways (105 lakhs) and Berar rent (29 lakhs). The customs revenue is derived from an *ad valorem* duty of 5 per cent. on all imports and exports.

**Communications.**—One hundred and thirty-seven miles of broad gauge line from Bombay to Madras traverse the State; also 33 miles of metre gauge line from Masulipatam to Marmagao. At Wadi, on this section, the broad gauge system of the Nizam's State Railway takes off and running east through Hyderabad City and Warangal reaches the Calcutta-Madras line at Bezwada, a total length of 352 miles. From Kazipet, near Warangal on this line, a new link to Bellarshah strikes north thus providing the shortest route between Madras and Delhi. From Secunderabad the metre gauge Godavari Valley railway runs north-west for 386 miles to Mannad on the main line of the Great Indian Peninsula Railway to Calcutta. A metre gauge line also runs south from Secunderabad through Mahbubnagar to the border and is now linked up with Kurnool on the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway. Branch lines exist from Purna to Hingoli, Parbhani to Puri-Vajjnath Karipalli to Kothagudim and Vikharabad to Bidar, which last was extended to Puri-Vajjnath. Thus, with branch lines, there are now 805 miles of broad gauge and 656 of the metre gauge in the State. The Barsi Light Railway owns a short extension from Kurdwadi on the Bombay-Madras line to Latur in Osmanabad District. The Nizam's Guaranteed State Railway was worked by a company until April, 1930, when it was purchased by the Nizam's Government. The road system is being rapidly extended in accordance with a well-considered programme.

**Education.**—The Osmania University at Hyderabad which marks a new departure in Indian education, imparts instruction in all the faculties through the medium of Urdu, English being taught as a compulsory language. It has three first grade Colleges, a Medical College, an Engineering College and a Training College for teachers. The Nizam's College at Hyderabad (First Grade), is however, affiliated to the Madras University. In 1932-33 the total number of educational institutions were 4,510, the number of Primary schools in particular having been largely increased.

**Executive Council.**—Raja Rajayana Raja Sir Kishen Pershad Maharaja Bahadur, Yamin-us-Saltanath, G.C.I.E. President; Nawab Wallud Dowlah Bahadur, Education, Medical and Military Departments, Members; Nawab Sir Akbar Hydari, Finance and Railway Member; T. J. Tasker, I.C.S., Revenue and Police Member; Nawab, Lutf-ud-Dowlah Bahadur, Judicial Member; Nawab Aqueel Jung Bahadur, Public Works Member; Nawab Mahdi Yar Jung Bahadur, Political Member.

**British Resident.**—The Hon'ble Mr. D. G. Mackenzie, C.I.E.

## MYSCORE.

The State of Mysore is surrounded on all sides by the Madras Presidency except on the north and the north-west where it is bounded by the districts of Dharwar and North Canara respectively and towards the south-west by Coorg. It has two natural divisions each with a distinct character of its own—the hill country (or malnad) on the west and the wide spreading valleys and plains (the maldan) on the east. The State has an area of 29,483 square miles including that of the Civil and Military Station of Bangalore and a population of 6,557,302 of whom over 92 per cent. are Hindus. Kannada is the language of the State.

**History.**—The ancient history of the country is varied and interesting. Tradition connects the tableland of Mysore with many a legend enshrined in the great Indian epics, the Ramayana and the Mahabharata. Coming down to historical times, the north-eastern portion of the country formed part of Asoka's Empire in the third century B.C. Mysore then came under the rule of the Andhra dynasty. From about the third to the eleventh century A.D. Mysore was ruled by three dynasties, the north-western portion by the Pallavas and the central and the southern portions by the Gangas. In the eleventh century, Mysore formed part of Chola dominion, but the Cholas were driven out early in the twelfth century by the Hoysalas, an indigenous dynasty with its capital at Halebid. The Hoysala power came to an end in the early part of the fourteenth century. Mysore was next connected with the Vijayanagar empire. At the end of the fourteenth century Mysore became associated with the present ruling dynasty. At first tributary to the dominant empire of Vijayanagar, the dynasty attained its independence after the downfall of Vijayanagar in 1565. In the latter part of the eighteenth century, the real sovereignty passed into the hands of Hyder Ali and then his son, Tippu Sultan. In 1799, on the fall of Seringapatam, the British Government restored the State comprised within its present limits, to the ancient dynasty in the person of Maharaja Sri Krishnaraja Wodeyar Bahadur III. Owing to the insurrections that broke out in some parts of the country, the management was assumed by the British Government in 1831. In 1881, the State was restored to the dynasty in the person of Sri Chamarajendra Wodeyar Bahadur under conditions and stipulations laid down in an Instrument of Transfer. That ruler with the assistance of Mr. (afterwards Sir) K. Seshadri Iyer, K.C.S.I., as Dewan, brought Mysore to a state of great prosperity. He died in 1894, at

the early age of 31, and was succeeded by the present ruler His Highness Sri Krishnarajendra Wodeyar Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.B.E., who was installed in 1902. In November 1913, the Instrument of Transfer was replaced by a Treaty which indicates more appropriately the relation subsisting between the British Government and the State of Mysore. In 1927, the Government of India remitted in perpetuity Rs. 10½ lakhs of the annual subsidy which till then had stood at Rs. 35 lakhs.

**Administration.**—The City of Mysore is the Capital of the State, but Bangalore is the Administrative headquarters. His Highness the Maharaja is the ultimate authority in the State, and the administration is conducted under his control, by the Dewan and two Members of Council. The High Court consisting of three Judges is the highest Judicial tribunal in the State. There are two constitutional Houses in the State—the Representative Assembly and the Legislative Council. The Representative Assembly was established in 1881 by an executive order of Government, and its powers and functions have been increased from time to time by similar orders of Government. Under the scheme of constitutional developments announced in October 1923, the Representative Assembly has been placed on a statutory basis and given a definite place in the constitution by the promulgation of the Representative Assembly Regulation, XVIII of 1923. The franchise has been extended and the disqualification of women on the ground of sex, from exercising the right to vote and standing as candidates for election has been removed. The privilege for moving resolutions on the general principles and policy underlying the budget and on matters of public administration has been granted in addition to those already enjoyed of making representations about wants and grievances and of interpellating Government. The Assembly is also to be consulted on all proposals for the levy of new taxes and on the general principles of all measures of legislation before their introduction into the Legislative Council. Besides the Budget Session (formerly Birthday Session) and the Dasara Session, provision has been made for a special session of the Assembly to be summoned only for Government business.

The strength of the Legislative Council has been raised from 30 to 50, of whom 20 are official and 30 are non-official members. The Council which exercised the privileges of interpellation, discussion of the State Budget and the moving of resolutions on all matters of public ad-

ministration is, under the reformed constitution, granted the power of voting on the demands for grants. The Dewan is the ex-officio President of both the Representative Assembly and the Legislative Council.

The Legislative Council has a Public Accounts Committee which examines the audit and appropriation reports and brings to the notice of the Council all deviations from the wishes of the Council as expressed in its Budget grant.

**Standing Committees.**—With a view to enlarge the opportunities of non-official representatives of the people to influence the everyday administration of the State, three Standing Committees consisting of members of the Representative Assembly and the Legislative Council, have been formed, one in connection with Rail way, Electrical and P. W. Departments, the second in connection with Local Self-Government and the Departments of Medicine, Sanitation and Public Health and the third in connection with Finance and Taxation.

All the important branches of the administration are controlled by separate Heads of Departments. The combatant strength of the Military Force at the end of 1930-31 was 2,149 of which 501 were in the Mysore Lancers, 132 in the Mysore Horse, and the remaining 1,516 in the Infantry. Animal Transport Corps, was replaced by the Mechanical Transport which consists of 2 lorries (six wheeler lorries) and 4 commercial lorries with the necessary staff. The total annual cost is about 17 lakhs of rupees. The cost of the Police Administration during 1930-31 was about 19 lakhs.

**Agriculture**—Nearly three-fourths of the population are employed in agriculture, and the general system of land tenure is ryotwari. The principal food crops are ragi, rice, jola, millets, gram and sugarcane, and the chief fibres are cotton and sun-hemp. Nearly fifty thousand acres are under mulberry, the silk industry being the most profitable in Mysore next to Gold Mining. The Department of Agriculture is popularising agriculture on scientific lines by means of demonstrations, investigations and experiment. There are seven Government Agricultural Farms at Hebbal, Babbur, Marthur Nagenahally, Hunsur, Mandya and the coffee experimental Station at Balehonnur. A live-stock section has been organised which has been taking necessary steps for the improvement of live-stock. A cattle breeding station has been established at Parvatharayanakere, near Ajampur in the Kadur District, with a sub-station at Basur. A Serum Institute has been opened at Bangalore for the manufacture of serum and virus for inoculation against rinderpest and other

contagious diseases. There are 63 Veterinary Dispensaries and Hospitals in the State under the control of the Civil Veterinary Department.

**Industries and Commerce.**—A Department of Industries and Commerce was organised in 1913 with a view to the development of Industries and Commerce in the State. Its main functions are stimulating private enterprise by the offer of technical advice and other assistance for starting new industries, undertaking experimental work for pioneering industries and developing existing industries and serving as a general bureau of information in industrial and commercial matters. The department has under its control the following demonstration factories—the Government Soap Factory, Government Porcelain Factory and the Central Industrial Workshop. The Department has a well-equipped staff to undertake the drilling of boreholes for meeting the requirements of drinking water in the rural areas. Mysore is the largest producer of silk in India, and the care and development of this industry is entrusted to a Department of Sericulture in charge of a Superintendent subject to the general control of the Director of Industries and Commerce. Arrangements have been made for the supply of disease-free seed and a central and five taluk popular schools have been doing good work. With a view to demonstrate and impart instructions in the utilisation of the high grade silk produced in the State, Government Pive recently established a silk Weaving Factory and Dyeing and Finishing Works at Mysore. The Sandalwood Oil Factory started on an experimental basis is now working on a commercial scale. A factory is working at Mysore. A large plant at a cost of more than 170 lakhs of rupees has been constructed at Bhadravathi for purposes of manufacturing charcoal, pig-iron, distilling wood-alcohol, and developing subsidiary industries. A new pipe foundry was opened there for the manufacture of pipes which are in great demand in several towns in India. A steel plant is also proposed to be installed shortly. The works are on the borders of an extensive forest area and practically at the foot of the hills containing rich deposits of iron, manganese and bauxite, and are not far from the Gersoppa Water Falls estimated to be capable of producing 100,000 horse-power of electric energy. A Trade Commissioner in London has been appointed to look after the interest of the trade and industry of the State.

**Finances.**—The actual total receipts and disbursements charged to Revenue for the past five years together with the revised budget estimate for 1933-34 and budget for 1934-35 were as below :—

Year.	Receipts.	Disbursements.	Surplus.	Deficits.
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
1928-29 .. ..	3,74,57,981	3,74,02,395	55,586	....
1929-30 .. ..	3,75,40,314	3,75,34,720	5,594	....
1930-31 .. ..	3,32,35,293	3,94,29,342	....	61,94,049
1931-32 .. ..	3,37,47,182	3,56,03,763	....	18,56,581
1932-33 .. ..	3,38,27,523	3,56,15,671	....	17,88,148
1933-34 (Revised) ..	3,44,37,000	3,65,92,000	....	21,55,000
1934-35 (Budget) ..	3,63,39,000	3,62,32,000	1,07,000	....

**Hydro-Electric and Irrigation Works.**—The river Cauvery in its course through the State, possesses a natural fall of about 380 feet near the island of Sivassamudram, and this fall was harnessed in the year 1902 for the development of electric power, to the extent of about 12,000 H. P. for supplying power mainly to the Kolar Gold Mining Companies and incidentally for lighting the cities of Mysore and Bangalore. In course of time, the demand for power increased and with a view to protecting the existing supply and augmenting the generation of additional power to meet the growing demands, the "Krishnaraja-sagara Reservoir" called after the name of the present Maharaja was constructed. The storage from the reservoir besides enabling the generation of electric power up to 46,000 H. P. will also bring under irrigation about 1,20,000 acres of land situated in an area subject to more or less continuous drought. The new Canal Works were started in 1927, and the main canal is named the "Irwin Canal" after Lord Irwin the then Viceroy. An area of about 9 thousand acres under this Canal has been brought under sugarcane cultivation and a Sugar Factory with a crushing capacity of about 500 tons of cane per day has been established near by. Arrangements are being made to increase the capacity of the Factory to about 1,400 tons per day and also to establish a Distillery. Full advantage is being taken of the available electric power for small industries and the electrification of towns and lift irrigation.

**Education.**—A separate University for Mysore was established on the 1st July 1916. It is of the teaching and residential type composed of the Central and Engineering Colleges at Bangalore and the Medical Maharaja's and Maharani's Colleges at Mysore, and three

Intermediate Colleges with headquarters at Mysore. The colleges are efficiently equipped and organised and there is a training college for men located at Mysore. The Maharani's College at Mysore is a College for Women.

There are 38 High Schools of which 6 are for girls, 326 Middle Schools of which 34 are for girls. Provision has been made for teaching several vocational subjects in general schools with a view to giving a bias towards the vocations and in order to enable the pupils to take to such vocations after their High School life. There are 12 Training Institutions for training teachers in Middle and Primary Schools; 3 of them are for women. The control over Primary Education has been made over to the Local Bodies under the Elementary Educational Regulation of 1930, and the Local Bodies are responsible for making due provision for extension of Primary Education in accordance with a definite programme spread over 10 years. There are also schools for imparting instruction in Agricultural, Commercial, Engineering and other Technical subjects. There were altogether 7,737 schools on 31st March 1933 with a strength of 3,11,371 pupils. This gives one school to every 3.7 square miles of the area, and to every 8.30 persons of the population. The total expenditure on Education was Rs. 67,17,951 yielding an average of Rs. 1-0-9 per head of population.

**Dean.**—Amin-ul-Mulk Sir Mirza M. Ismail, C.I.E., O.B.E.

**Members of the Executive Council.**—Rajamantrapravina Diwan Bahadur K. Matthau, B.A., First Member of Council. Mr. S. P. Rajagopalachari, B.A., B.L., Second Member of Council. **Resident in Mysore and Chief Commissioner of Coorg.**—The Hon. Lieut.-Col. C. T. C. Plowden, C.I.E.

## BARODA.

The State of Baroda is situated partly in Gujarat and partly in Kathiawar. It is divided into four district blocks: (1) the southern district of Navsari near the mouth of the Tapi river, and mostly surrounded by British territory; (2) central district north of the Narbada, in which lies Baroda, the capital city; (3) to the north of Ahmedabad, the district of Mehsana; and (4) to the west, in the peninsula of Kathiawar the district of Amreli, formed of scattered tracts of land. The area of the State is 8,164 square miles; the population is 2,443,007 of whom over four-fifths are Hindus.

**History.**—The history of the Baroda State as such dates from the break-up of the Mughal Empire. The first Maratha invasion of Gujarat took place in 1705. In later expeditions Pilaji Gaekwar, who may be considered as the founder of the ruling family, greatly distinguished himself. Songhad was the headquarters till 1768. After 1723 Pilaji regularly levied tribute in Gujarat. His son Damaji finally captured Baroda in 1734, since then it has always been in the hands of the Gaikwars; but Mughal authority in Gujarat did not end until the fall of Ahmedabad in 1753, after which the country was divided between the Gaekwar and the Peshwa. In spite of the fact that Damaji was one of the Maratha chiefs defeated at Panipat by Ahmed Shah, he continued to add to his territory. He died in 1768, leaving the succession in dispute between two rival sons. He was succeeded in turn by his sons Sayaji Rao I, Fatesing Rao,

Mannaji Rao and Govind Rao. The last died in 1800 and was succeeded by Anand Rao. A period of political instability ensued which was ended in 1802 by the help of the Bombay Government, who established the authority of Anand Rao at Baroda. By a treaty of 1805 between the British Government and Baroda, it was arranged *inter alia* that the foreign policy of the State should be conducted by the British, and that all differences with the Peshwa should be similarly arranged. Baroda was a staunch ally of the British during the wars with Bajji Rao Peshwa, the Pandari hordes and Holkar. But from 1820 to 1841, when Sayaji Rao II was Gaikwar, differences arose between the two Governments which were settled by Sir James Carnac, Governor of Bombay, in 1841. Gumpat Rao succeeded Sayaji Rao II in 1847. During his rule the political supervision of Baroda was transferred to the Supreme Government. His successor, Khande Rao, who ascended the gadi in 1856, introduced many reforms. He stood by the British in the Mutiny. He was succeeded by his brother Malhar Rao in 1870. Malhar Rao was deposed in 1875 for "notorious misconduct" and "gross misgovernment," but the suggestion that he had instigated the attempt to poison Col. Phayre, the Resident, was not proved. Sayaji Rao III, a boy of 13 years of age, who was descended from a distant branch of the family was adopted as heir of Khande Rao in 1875 and is the present Maharaja. He was invested with full powers in 1881.

**Administration.**—An executive council consisting of the principal officers of the State carries on the administration, subject to the control of the Maharaja, who is assisted by a Dewan and other officers. A number of departments have been formed, which are presided over by officials corresponding to those in British India. The State is divided into five *Prants* each of which is sub-divided into *Mahals* and *Peta Mahals* of which there are in all 42. Attempts have for some years been made to restore village autonomy, and village panchayats have been formed which form part of a scheme for local self-government. There is a Legislative Department, under a Legal Remembrancer, which is responsible for making laws. There is also a Legislative Council, consisting of nominated and elected members. A High Court at Baroda possesses jurisdiction over the whole of the State and hears all final appeals. From the decisions of the High Court appeals lie in certain cases, to the Maharaja who decides them on the advice of the Huzur Nyaya Sabha. The State Army consists of 5,086 Regular forces and 3,806 Irregular forces.

**Finance.**—In 1932-33, the total receipts of the State were Rs. 2,70,10,000 and the disbursements Rs. 2,04,36,000. The principal Revenue heads were—Land Revenue, Rs. 1,22,26,000; Akbari, Rs. 26,07,000; Opium Rs. 3,79,000; Railway, Rs. 21,30,000; Interest Rs. 16,63,000; Tribute from other States, Rs. 6,36,000. British Currency was introduced in 1901.

**Production and Industry.**—Agriculture and pasture support 63 per cent. of the people. The principal crops are rice, wheat, gram, castor-oil, rapeseed, poppy, cotton, sun-hemp, tobacco, sugarcane, maize and garden crops. The greater part of the State is held on *ryotwari* tenure. The State contains few minerals, except sandstone, which is quarried at Songir, and a variety of other stones which are little worked. There are 98 industrial or commercial

concerns in the State registered under the State Companies' Act. There are four Agricultural Banks and 1,147 Co-operative Societies in the Baroda State.

**Communications.**—The B. B. & C. I. Railway crosses part of the Navsari and Baroda *prants* and the Rajputana Malwa Railway passes through the Melsana *prant*. A system of branch lines has been built by the Baroda Durbar in all the four *prants* in addition to which the Tapti Valley Railway and the Baroda-Godhra Chord line (B. B. & C. I.) pass through the State. The Railways owned by the State are about 707.67 miles in length. The total mileage of metalled and fair weather roads in the State is 532 and 932 respectively.

**Education.**—The Education Department controls 2,510 institutions of different kinds in 113 of which English is taught. The Baroda College is affiliated to the Bombay University. There are a number of high schools, technical schools, and schools for special classes, such as the jungle tribes and unclean castes. The State is "in a way pledged to the policy of free and compulsory primary education." It maintains a system of rural and travelling libraries. Eighteen per cent. of the population is returned in the census as literate. Total expense on Education is Rs. 36.12 (lakhs).

**Capital City.**—Baroda City with the cantonment has a population of 112,860. It contains a public park, a number of fine public buildings, palaces and chiees; and it is crowded with Hindu temples. The Cantonment is to the north-west of the city and is garrisoned by an infantry battalion of the Indian Army.

**Ruler.**—His Highness Farzand-i-Khas-i-Dowlat-i-Englishia, Maharaja Sir Sayaji Rao III Gackwar, Sena Khas Khel, Samsher Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., LL.D., Maharaja of Baroda. *Resident.*—Lieut.-Col. J. L. R. Weir, C.I.E. *Dewan.*—Sir V. T. Krishnamachari, K.T., C.I.E.

## BALUCHISTAN AGENCY.

In this Agency lies the State of Kalat with its feudatory State of Las Bela.

Kalat is bounded on the North by the Chagai district, on the East by Sind and the Marri-Bugti tribal territories, on the South by the Arabian Sea and on the West by Persia.

The Kalat State, unlike the other Indian States, is a confederacy of partially independent chiefs, whose head is the Khan of Kalat. The divisions of the State are *Sarawan* or the Highlands, *Jhalawan* or the Lowlands, *Kachhi*, *Mekran* and *Kharan*. The inhabitants are, for the most part Muhammadans of the Sunni sect. The area is 73,278 square miles and the population 3,42,101.

The relations of Kalat with the British Government are governed by the treaties of 1854 and 1876, by the latter of which the independence of Kalat was recognized, while the Khan agreed to act in subordinate co-operation with the British Government. There are also agreements with Kalat in connection with the construction of the Indo-European telegraph line, the cession of jurisdiction on the railways and in the Bolan Pass, and the permanent leases of Quetta, Nushki and Nasirabad.

The Khan is assisted in the administration of the State by a Wazir-i-Azam, at present a European Officer of the Imperial service. The Governor-General's Agent in Baluchistan conducts the relations between the Government of India and the Khan, and exercises general political supervision over the State. The revenue of the State is about Rs. 14 lakhs, out of which the Khan retains a civil list of Rs. 3,00,000 per annum. The present Khan is His Highness Beglar Begi Lieut. Mir Ahmad Yar Khan. He was born in 1903.

Las Bela is a small State under the suzerainty of Kalat. The Hab river for the Southern part of its course forms the Eastern boundary with Sind, and the greater part of the State consists of the valley and the delta of the Purai river. Area 7,132 square miles; population 68,008, chiefly Sunni Muhammadans. The estimated average revenue is about Rs. 3.8 lakhs. The ruling chief of Las Bela, known as the Jam, is Mir Ghulam Muhammad Khan, who was born in 1895. The administrative control of the State is exercised by the Hon'ble the Agent to the Governor General and Chief Commissioner in Baluchistan through the Political Agent Kalat. The Jam also employs a Wazir to assist him in the administration of the State.

## RAJPUTANA AGENCY.

Rajputana is the name of a great territorial circle with a total area of about 133,886 square miles, which includes 21 Indian States, one chieftainship, one estate, and the small British district of Ajmer-Merwara. It is bounded on the west by Sind, on the north-west by the Punjab State of Bahawalpur, on the north and north-east by the Punjab, on the east by the United Provinces and Gwalior, while the southern boundary runs across the central region of India in an irregular zigzag line. Of the Indian States, Chieftainship and estate 19 are Rajput, 2 (Bharatpur and Dholpur) are Jat, and two (Palanpur and Tonk) are Mahomedan. The chief administrative control of the British district is vested *ex-officio* in the political officer, who holds the post of Governor-General's Agent for the supervision of the relations between the several Indian States of Rajputana and the Government of India. For administrative purposes they are divided into the following groups.—Bikaner and Sirohi in direct relations with the Agent to the Governor-General. Eastern Rajputana Agency 6 States (Bharatpur, Bundi, Dholpur, Jhalawar, Karauli and Kotah), Jaipur Residency 4 States (Alwar, Jaipur, Kishangarh, Tonk, Shahpura, and Lawa Estate), Mewar Residency, and Southern Rajputana States Agency 4 States (Mewar, Dargapur, Banswara and Pratargarh and the Kishangarh Chieftainship), Western Rajputana States Residency, 4 States (Jodhpur, Jaisalmer, Palanpur and Danta).

The Aravalli Hills intersect the country almost from end to end. The tract to the north-west of the hills is, as a whole, sandy, ill-watered and unproductive, but improves gradually from being a mere desert in the far west to comparatively fertile lands to the north-east. To the south-east on the Aravalli Hills lie higher and more fertile region, which contain extensive hill ranges and which are traversed by considerable rivers.

**Communications.**—The total length of railways in Rajputana is 3,250 miles, of which about 1,000 are the property of the British Government. The B. B. & C. I. (Metre-gauge) (Government) runs from Ahmedabad to Bandikui and from there branches to Agra and Delhi. Of the Indian State railways the most important are the Jodhpur and Bikaner lines from Marwar Junction to Hyderabad (Sind) and to Bikaner. A new Railway line from Mandi (on the Udaipur-Chittorgarh Railway) to Marwar Junction is under construction.

**Inhabitants.**—Over 50 per cent. of the population are engaged in some form of agriculture; about 20 per cent. of the total population are maintained by the preparation and supply of material substances; personal and domestic service provides employment for about 5 per cent. and commerce for 2½ per cent. of the population. The principal language is Raja-thani. Among castes and tribes, the most numerous are the Brahmins, Jats, Mahajans, Chamars, Rajputs, Minas, Gujars, Bhis, Malis and Balais. The Rajputs are, of course, the aristocracy of the country, and as such hold the land to a very large extent, either as receivers of rent or as cultivators. By reason of their

position as integral families of pure descent, as a landed nobility, and as the kinsmen of ruling chiefs, they are also the aristocracy of India; and their social prestige may be measured by observing that there is hardly a tribe or clan (as distinguished from a caste) in India which does not claim descent from, or irregular connection with, one of these Rajput stocks.

The population and area of the States are as follows.—

Name of State.	Area in square miles.	Population in 1931.
<i>In direct political relations with A G G.—</i>		
Bikaner .. ..	23,317	936,218
Sirohi .. ..	1,958	216,528
<i>Mewar Residency and S. R. S. Agency.—</i>		
Udaipur .. ..	12,684	1,569,910
Banswara .. ..	1,606	225,106
Dungarpur .. ..	1,447	227,544
Partabgarh .. ..	886	66,539
Kushalgarh (Chiefship) .. ..	340	35,564
<i>Jaipur Residency.—</i>		
Alwar .. ..	3,158	749,751
Jaipur .. ..	15,579	2,631,775
Kishangarh .. ..	858	85,774
Tonk .. ..	2,553	317,380
Shahpura .. ..	405	54,233
Lawa (Estate) .. ..	19	2,790
<i>Western Rajputana States Residency.—</i>		
Jodhpur .. ..	35,016	2,125,982
Jaisalmer .. ..	16,062	76,255
Palanpur .. ..	1,769	264,179
Danta .. ..	347	26,172
<i>Eastern States Agency.—</i>		
Bundi .. ..	2,220	216,722
Bharatpur .. ..	1,978	486,954
Dholpur .. ..	1,221	254,986
Jhalawar .. ..	810	107,894
Karauli .. ..	1,242	140,520
Kotah .. ..	5,684	685,805

**Udaipur State** (also called Mewar) was founded in about 646 A.D. The capital city is Udaipur, which is beautifully situated on the slope of a low ridge, the summit of which is crowned by His Highness the Maharana's palaces, and to the north and west, houses extend to the banks of a beautiful piece of water known as the Pichola Lake in the middle of which stand two island palaces. It is situated near the terminus of the Udaipur-Chittorgarh Railway, 697 miles north of Bombay. His Highness Maharajahiraj Maharana Sir Bhupai Singhji Bahadur, G.O.S.I., K.C.I.E., who succeeded his father the late Maharana His Highness Maharajahiraj Maharana Sir Fateh Singhji Bahadur, G.O.S.I., G.O.I.E., G.C.V.O., in 1930, is the Premier Ruling



Prince of Rajputana. The revenue and expenditure of the State are now about 80·6 lakhs. Its archeological remains are numerous, and stone inscriptions dating from the third century have been found.

**Banswara State** is the southernmost State of Rajputana within the Political Agency of the Southern Rajputana States. The area of the State is 1,946 square miles and the population 2,60,670 souls. It is thus in regard to size eleventh among the States of Rajputana. Banswara with Dungarpur originally formed a country known as Bagar, which was, from the beginning of the thirteenth century until about the year 1520, held by certain Rajput Rulers of the Ghelot or Sishodiya clan, who claimed descent from an elder branch of the family now ruling in Udaipur. After the death of Maha-Rawal Udal Singhji, the Ruler of Bagar, about 1520, his territory was divided between his two sons, Jajmal Singhji and Prithvi Rajji, and the descendants of the two families are now the Rulers of Banswara and Dungarpur respectively. Where the town of Banswara now stands, there was a large Bhil pal or colony under a powerful Bhil Chieftain, named Wasna, who was defeated and slain by Maharawal Jajmal Singhji about 1530. The name of Banswara is by tradition said to be a corruption of Wasnawara or the country of Wasna. Others assert that the word means the country (wara) of bamboos (bans). Nearly three centuries after its foundation by Maharawal Jajmal Singhji, Maharawal Bijal Singhji anxious to get rid of the supremacy of the Mahiattas offered to become a tributary to the British Government. In 1818, a definite treaty was made with his successor, Maharawal Umed Singhji. Banswara has been described as the most beautiful portion of Rajputana; it looks at its best just after the rains. The principal rivers are the Mahi, the Anas, the Eran, the Chap and the Haran.

The present Ruler is His Highness Rayan Rai Maharaja Dhiraj Maharawalji Sahib Shree Sir Prithi Singhji Bahadur, K.C.I.E., who was born on July 15, 1888, and is the 21st in descent from Maharawal Jajmal Singhji. His Highness was educated in the Mayo College and succeeded his father in 1914. His Highness is entitled to a salute of 15 guns. The State is ruled by His Highness the Maharawalji Sahib Bahadur with the assistance of the Diwan and the Home Minister, and the Judicial and the Legislative Council, of which the Diwan is the President and the heir apparent, Maharaj Raj Kumar Sahib Shri Chandraveer Singhji Sahib, is Senior Member. The revenue of the State is about 7 lakhs and the expenditure is about the same.

*Diwan*.—Mr. Nand Lal Banerjee (Actg.)  
*Home Minister*.—Mr. Nand Lal Banerjee.

**Dungarpur State**, with Banswara, formerly comprised the country called the Bagar. It was invaded by the Mahiattas in 1818. As in other States inhabited by hill tribes, it became necessary at an early period of British supremacy to employ a military force to coerce the Bhils. The State represents the *Gadti* of the eldest branch of the Sisodias and dates its separate existence from about the close of the 12th Century. Samant Singh, King of Chitor, when driven away by Kirtipal

of Jalor, fled to Bagar and killed Chowrasimal, Chief of Baroda, and founded the State of Dungarpur. The present Chief is His Highness Rai Rayan Mahimahendra Maharajadhiraj Maharawal Shri Lakshman Singhji Bahadur born on 7th March 1908, succeeded on 15th November 1918 and assumed charge of the administration on the 16th February 1928. No railway line crosses the territory, the nearest railway station, Udaipur, being 65 miles distant and Talad on Ahmedabad side, being about 70 miles distant. Revenue about 8 lakhs.

**Partabgarh State**, also called the Kanthal, was founded in the sixteenth century by a descendant of Rana Mokul of Mewar. The town of Partabgarh was founded in 1698 by Partab Singh. In the time of Jaswant Singh (1775-1844), the country was overrun by the Marathas, and the Maharawat only saved his State by agreeing to pay Holkar a tribute of *Salim Shahi* Rs. 72,700 (which then being coined in the State Mint was legal tender throughout the surrounding Native States), in lieu of Rs. 15,000 formerly paid to Delhi. The first connexion of the State with the British Government was formed in 1804; but the treaty then entered into was subsequently cancelled by Lord Cornwallis, and a fresh treaty by which the State was taken under protection was made in 1818. The tribute to Holkar is paid through the British Government, and in 1904 was converted to Rs. 36,350 British currency. The present ruler is His Highness Maharawat Ram Singh Bahadur who was born in 1903 and succeeded in 1929. The State is governed by the Maharawat with the help of the Dewan, and, in judicial matters, of a Committee of members styled the Raj Sabha or State Council. Revenue about 5½ lakhs; expenditure nearly 5½ lakhs. The financial administration is under the direct supervision of the State.

**Jodhpur State**, is the largest in Rajputana with an area of 36,021 square miles and a population of 2·4 millions, of which 83 per cent. are Hindus, 8 per cent. Muslims and the rest Jains and Animists. The greater part of the country is an arid region. It improves gradually from a mere desert to comparatively fertile land as it proceeds from the West to the East. The rainfall is scanty and capricious. There are no perennial rivers and the supply of sub-soil water is very limited. The only important river is Luni.

The Maharaja of Jodhpur is the head of the Rathor Clan of Rajputs and claims descent from Rama, the deified King of Ayodhya. The earliest known King of the Clan named Abhimanyu, lived in the fifth century, from which time their history is increasingly clear. After the breaking up of their Kingdom at Kanauji they founded this State about 1212, and the foundations of the Jodhpur City were laid by Rao Jodha in 1459. He abolished the tax levied by Hussain Shah of Jaunpur from Hindu pilgrims at Gaya. His descendant was the famous Rao Maldeva, the most powerful ruler of this time having an army of 80,000 Rajputs; the Emperor Humayun when expelled by Sher Shah in 1542 A.D. had sought refuge with him. Raja Sur Singh, son of Raja Udal Singh, in recognition of his deeds of valour was created a "Sawal Raja" with a mansab of 5,000 Za

and 3,300 Sowars by the Emperor Akbar. Maharaja Jaswant Singh I, was once a pillar of the Indian Empire and a great defender of the Hindus and their temples. He was also a patron of learning and wrote books on Philosophy, Prosody and other profound subjects. After his demise in 1678 A.D. Aurangzeb confiscated Marwar, and Maharaja Jaswant Singh's posthumous son and successor Maharaja Ajit Singh had to pass 8 years in hiding in mountains and the subsequent 29 years in constant wars with Aurangzeb's army with the help of his nobles, chief of whom was the famous hero Durga Dass, before he ascended the throne of Marwar. In the time of Maharaja Bijay Singh, a later descendant of the same line, one of the richest districts viz., Godwar, was finally acquired from Mewar and annexed to Marwar in 1771 A.D. The State entered into a treaty of alliance with the British Government in 1818.

The present ruler Lieut. Colonel His Highness Raj Rajeshwar Saramad Rajah Hindusthan Maharaja Dhuraj Maharaja Sri Sir Umud Singhji Sahib Bahadur, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O., is the head of the Rathors, and is the 32nd ruler from Rao Suhaji. His Highness was born on 8th July 1903 and is now in the 31st year of his age. He succeeded his elder brother on 3rd October, 1918. He was educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer, and was invested with full ruling powers on 27th January 1923. In October of the same year he was granted the rank of Honorary Captain in the British Army, made a Knight Commander of the Royal Victorian Order in March 1921, was elevated to the rank of Honorary Major in June 1923 and Honorary Lieut-Colonel in August 1933. He was created K.C.S.I., on 3rd June 1925 and invested with G.C.I.E., on the 1st January 1930. His Highness was married in November 1921, and has four sons and one daughter, the heir-apparent being Maharaj Kumar Sri Hanvant Singhji Sahib born on 16th June 1923. His Highness the Maharaja Sahib Bahadur has one younger brother Maharaj Sri Ajit Singhji Sahib, and two sisters, the elder of whom is Maharani of Jaipur and the younger the Maharani of Rewa.

His Highness is greatly interested in educational, athletic, and progressive institutions generally of modern times both in India and abroad, and has always exhibited his sympathy with them by liberal donations. An example of this is found in the donation of 3 lakhs made by His Highness for founding the Irwin Chair of Agriculture at the Benares Hindu University. He is a keen sportsman, Polo player and a first rate shot. His favourite pastime is pig-sticking, fishing, shooting, photography and air-piloting.

His Highness enjoys a salute of 19 guns within his own territories and 17 guns elsewhere.

The administration is carried on with the aid of a State Council composed of His Highness the Maharaja Sahib Bahadur as President, Rao Bahadur Thakur Chaim Singhji, M.A., LL.B. Judicial Minister, Thakur Madho Singhji, Home Minister, Mr. J. B. Irwin, D.S.O., M.C., I.C.S., Revenue Minister and Mr. S. G. Edgar, I.C.S., P.W. Minister. There is also an Advisory Committee representing the great body of Sardars who hold as much as five sixths of the total area, to aid the administration with

opinion on matters affecting general customs and usage in the country.

The revenue of the State during the year 1932-33 was Rs. 1,40,15,921 and the expenditure Rs. 1,05,08,736. The Jodhpur Railway extending from Hyderabad (Sind) to Luni Junction and Marwar Junction to Kuchaman Road with its branches on all sides in the territories of the state is the principal railway, while the B. B. & C. I. Railway runs across a portion of the South-eastern border. The famous marble quarries of Makrana as well as the Salt Lake at Sambhar are situated in Jodhpur territory.

**Jaisalmer State** is one of the largest States in Rajputana and covers an area of 16,062 square miles. The Rulers of Jaisalmer belong to the Jadon clan and are the direct descendants of Sri Krishna. Jaisalmer City was founded in 1156, and the State entered into an alliance of perpetual friendship with the British Government in 1818. In 1844 after the British conquest of Sind the forts of Shahgarh, Garsia and Ghotaru which had formerly belonged to Jaisalmer were restored to the State. The population according to the census of 1931 is 67,652. The present Ruling Prince is His Highness Maharajadhiraj Raj Rajeshwar Maharawalji Su Jawahr Singhji Sahib Bahadur, Vadukul, Chandrabhal Rukan-ud-Dowla, Munzaf Jang, Bhjmandal, K.C.S.I. Revenue about four Lakhs.

**Sirohi State** is much broken up by hills of which the main feature is Mount Abu, 5,650 feet. The Chiefs of Sirohi are Deora Rajputs, a branch of the famous Chauhan clan which furnished the last Hindu kings of Delhi. The present capital of Sirohi was built in 1425. The city suffered in the eighteenth century from the wars with Jodhpur and the depredations of wild Mina tribes. Jodhpur claimed suzerainty over Sirohi but this was disallowed and British protection was granted in 1823. The present ruler is His Highness Maharajadhiraj Maharao Shri Sri Sarup Ram Singh Bahadur, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I. The State is ruled by the Maharao with the assistance of Ministers and other officials. Revenue about 10½ lakhs.

**Jaipur** is the fourth largest State in Rajputana. It consists for the most part of level and open country. It was known to the ancients as Matsya Desh, and was the kingdom of the King Virata mentioned in the Mahabharata, in whose court, the five Pandava brothers during their last period of exile resided. Bhairat in the Jaipur State has been identified.

The Maharaja of Jaipur is the head of the Kuchawa clan of Rajputs, which claims descent from Kush, son of Rama, King of Ayodhya, the famous hero of the famous epic poem, the Ramayana. This dynasty in Eastern Rajputana dates as far back as ninth century A.D. Dulha Rai, one of its most early rulers, made Amber the capital of the State in 1037 A.D. About the end of 12th century one of the rulers Pajun at the head of the army of Prithvi Rai, Emperor of Delhi, defeated Shahabuddin Ghori in the Khyber Pass and pursued him as far as Ghazni. Prithvi Rai had given his sister in marriage to him. History of India records several distinguished rulers of Jaipur from amongst whom the following require particular mention. Man Singh, 1560-1615. He was a victorious general intrepid commander and

tactful administrator, whose fame had spread throughout the country. During most troublous times, he maintained Imperial authority in Kabul and was the brilliant character of Akbar's time. Maharaja Sawai Jai Singh II (1700—44) was the first town planner in India. He removed the capital of the State to Jaipur, so named after him. During his time, the State acquired great power and fame. He was a great mathematician and scientist of his age, and is famous for his astronomical observatories which he built at several important centres in India. His court was visited by foreign astronomers. Maharaja Sawai Ram Singh, 1835-1880. He was one of the most enlightened princes in India at that time. He encouraged art and learning. He embellished the city in various ways and improved the administration and material condition of the people. Maharaja Sawai Madho Singh II, 1880-1922. He was a very wise and intelligent ruler who followed in the footsteps of his father. He maintained and steadily improved all the useful measures initiated by the late Maharaja. His administration was characterized by great liberality, catholicity and a broad outlook on affairs. His deep religious devotion and piety and unrivalled generosity and genuine and active sympathy are well known. His staunch loyalty and maintenance of the traditions of his house raised him in the estimation of the paramount power. He passed away after a long reign of 41 years. His late Highness' donation- and subscriptions to works of charity are enormous and too numerous to detail. His Highness the present Maharaja Sawai Man Singh II Bahadur was born on 21st August 1911. He was adopted by His late Highness on 24th March 1921. He is a scion of the Rajawat House of Isarda, and ascended the gadi on the 7th September 1922, and was married to the sister of the present Maharajah of Jodhpur on the 30th January 1924, from whom he has a daughter and a son and heir (b. 22nd October 1931). His second marriage with the daughter of his late Highness Maharaja Shri Sumer Singhji Bahadur of Jodhpur was celebrated on the 24th April 1932. By this marriage he has a son born in England on May 5, 1933. He studied at the Woolwich Military Academy in England and promises to be an ideal ruler having given abundant evidence already of the keen and sympathetic interest he takes in all that concerns the welfare of his people and mankind in general.

His Highness the Maharaja Sahib Bahadur was invested with full powers on 14th March 1931. His Highness was appointed Honorary Lieutenant in the Indian Army on the 25th April, 1931, and was promoted to the rank of Honorary Captain on the 1st January, 1934. In 1933, His Highness took his Polo Team to England, where it achieved exceptional success, setting up a record by winning all open tournaments. A Chief Court of Judicature was established in 1921. The army consists of Cavalry, Infantry, Transport and Artillery. The normal revenue is about one crore and twenty lakhs.

According to the Census of 1931 the population of the State is 26,31,775. In area it is 16,682 square miles,

**Kishangarh State** is in the centre of Rajputana and consists practically of two narrow strips of land separated from each other, with an area of 858 square miles (population 85,744), the northern mostly sandy, the southern generally flat and fertile. The Ruling Princes of Kishangarh belong to the Rathor clan of Rajputs and are descended from Maharaja Kishan Singh (second son of Maharaja Uday Singh of Jodhpur) who founded the town of Kishangarh in 1611. The present ruler is His Highness Umdae Rajhai Buland Makan Maharajah Dhiraj Dikshit Yagnarain Singh Bahadur. He was born on the 26th January, 1896, and was educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer, where he passed the Diploma Examination. He was married to the sister of Raja Bahadur Maksudangarh in May, 1915. He went to England and travelled on the Continent with His Late Highness in 1921. On the demise of His Late Highness on 25th September 1926, he succeeded to the Gadi on the 24th November 1926. He administers the State with the help of a Council. Revenue about 9 lakhs and expenditure 8 lakhs.

**Lawa State, or Chief of Rajputana** is a separate chieftship under the protection of the British Government and independent of any Native States. It formerly belonged to Jaipur and then became part of the State of Tonk. In 1867, the Nawab of Tonk murdered the Thakur's uncle and his followers, and Lawa was then raised to its present State. The Thakurs of Lawa belonged to the Nauka sect of the Kachwaha Rajputs. The present Thakur, Bhanperdeep Singh, was born on September 24, 1923 and succeeded to the chieftship on 31st December 1929. The chieftship is under minority Administration. Revenue about Rs. 50,000.

**Bundi State** is a mountainous territory in the south-east of Rajputana. The Ruler of Bundi is the head of the Hara sect of the great clan of Chauhan Rajputs and the country occupied by this sect has for the last five or six centuries been known as Harauti. The State was founded in the early part of the thirteenth century and constant feuds with Mewar and Malwa followed. It threw in its lot with the Mahomedan emperors in the sixteenth century. In later times it was constantly ravaged by the Marathas and Pindaries and came under British protection in 1815. The present ruler of the State is His Highness Maharao Raja Shri Ishwari Singhji Sahab Bahadur. He was born on 8th March 1893 and succeeded to the Gadi on 8th August 1927. His Highness is entitled to a Salute of 17 guns. His apparent Maharaj Kumar Shri Bagadur Singhji. Revenue about 13 lakhs Hali and 3½ lakhs Kaldar.

**Tonk State.**—Partly in Rajputana and partly in Central India, consists of six Parganas separated from one another. The ruling family belongs to the Salarzai clan of the Bunerwal Afghan tribe. The founder of the State was Nawab Muhammad Amir Khan Bahadur, General of Holkar's Army from 1798-1806. Holkar bestowed grants of land on him in Rajputana and Central India and the land so granted to him was consolidated into the present State. The present Ruler of the State is His Highness Said-ud-Daula, Wazir-ul-Mulk Nawab Hafiz Sir Muhammad Saadat Ali Khan Bahadur

Saulat-i-Jang, G.C.I.E. who ascended the Masnad in 1930. The administration is conducted by the Nawab in consultation with the Council of four members, viz. (1) Major R. E. Burnett, O.B.E., Principal Official and Adviser to His Highness, Vice-President State Council and Finance Member, (2) Khan Bahadur Sz. Mohammad Abdul Tawwab Khan, Home Member, (3) Khan Bahadur Sheikh Rahim Baksh, O.B.E. Judicial Member, (4) Khan Saheb Mohammad Asad Ullah Khan, Revenue Member.

Revenue	Rs. 22,25,852.	Expenditure
		19,46,818

Secretary M. Hamid Husain, B.A.

**Shahpura State.**—The ruling family belongs to the Seesodia Clan of Rajputs. The State came into existence about 1629 when the Parganah of Phulia was granted by the Mughal Emperor Shah-I-Jehan to Maharaj Surjan Singh, son of Maharaj Surajmal, the second son of Maharana Amar Singh of Udaipur. Later on Raja Jan Singhji received the parganah of Kachhola from the Maharana of Udaipur and was recognised as a great noble of the Mewar State.

The present Ruler is Rajadhiraj Sri Unald Singhji Bahadur. The State enjoys permanent honour of nine gun salute.

**Bharatpur State.**—Consists largely of an immense alluvial plain, watered by the Banganga and other rivers.

The present ruling family of Bharatpur are Jats, of the Sinsinwar clan who trace their pedigree to the eleventh century. The family derives its name from its old village Sinsini. Bharatpur was the first State in Rajputana that made alliance with the British Government in 1803. It helped Lord Lake with 5,000 horse in his conquest of Agra and battle of Laswari wherein the Maratha power was entirely broken and received 5 districts as reward for the service. In 1804, however, Bharatpur sided with Jaswant Rao Holkar against the British Government which resulted in a war. Peace was re-established in 1805 under a treaty of alliance and it continues in force. The Gadi being usurped by Darjan Sal in 1825, the British Government took up the cause of the rightful heir Maharaja Balwant Singh Shaib. Bharatpur was besieged by Lord Combermere, and as the faithful subjects of the State also made common cause with the British Army the usurper was quickly disposed of, and Maharaja Balwant Singh, the rightful heir to the Throne, came into his own. Bharatpur also rendered valuable service to the British Government during the Mutiny. During the great War the Bharatpur Durbar gave valuable help to the Imperial Government. The Bharatpur Imperial Service Infantry served in East Africa and the Mule Transport Corps served in all theatres of war except Africa. The following are among the most important contributions made by the State during the great war: (1) reinforcement sent to E. Africa for the Imperial Service Infantry, 714 rank and file, and 64 followers; (2) reinforcements for the Imperial Service Transport Corps, 430 rank and file and 64 followers; (3) State subscriptions to war loans 20 lakh; (4) State subscriptions to Imperial Indian Relief Funds, Soldiers' Comfort Fund,

Aeroplane Fleet Fund, Lord Kitchener's Memorial Fund, St. John's Ambulance, Serbian Relief Fund, and Red Cross, 2 lakhs; (5) public subscriptions to various war funds Rs. 26,000 and (6) public subscriptions to war bonds Rs. 69,000. Immediately upon their return from Europe the Bharatpur Transport Corps went to the North-West Frontier, and remained on active service there during the Afghan War. The Corps returned to Bharatpur at the conclusion of peace in February 1920. The present Ruler is His Highness Shri Maharaja Brijendra Sawai Brijendra Singh Bahadur, Bahadur Jung, who was born in 1918 and succeeded his father, Maharaja Sir Kishen Singh who died on the 27th of March 1929.

Revenue Rs. 29,78,000.

**Dholpur State.**—The family of the ruling Chiefs of Dholpur belongs to the Bamroliana Jats, the adopted home of one of their ancestors. The family took the name of Bamrolia about the year 1367. They next migrated to Gwalior, where they took the part of the Rajputs in their struggles against the Emperor's Officers. Eventually the Bamrolia Jats settled near Gohad and in 1505 Surjan Deo assumed the title of Rana of Gohad. After the overthrow of the Mahrattas at Panipat, Rana Bhim Singh in 1761 possessed himself of the fortress of Gwalior but lost it six years later. In order to bar the encroachments of the Mahrattas, a treaty was made with the Rana in 1779 by the British Government under Warren Hastings, and the joint forces of the contracting parties re-took Gwalior. In the treaty of the 13th October 1781 between the British Government and Scindia, it was stipulated that so long as the Maharaj Rana observes his treaty with the English, Scindia should not interfere with his territories. The possession of Gohad however led to disputes between the British and Scindia, and in 1805 the Governor-General transferred Gwalior and Gohad to Scindia, and that of Dholpur, Bari, Baseri, Sepan and Rajakhera to Maharaj Rana Kirat Singh. Maharaj Rana Kirat Singh died in 1836 and was succeeded by his son Maharaj Rana Bhagwant Singh on whose death in 1870 his grandson, the late Chief Maharaj Rana Nehal Singh, succeeded to the Gadi. Major His Highness Rais-ud-Daula Sipahdar-ul-Mulk Saramad Rayhal Hind Maharajadhiraj Sri Sawai Maharaj Rana Sri Udaib Bhan Singh Lokindra Bahadur Diler Jang Jai Deo, K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O., the present ruler, is the second son of Maharaj Rana Nehal Singh and was born on the 12th February 1893. On the death of his brother Maharaj Rana Ram Singh His Highness succeeded to the gadi on March 1911. He was educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer, where he passed the Diploma Examination and won several prizes. After a short course of training in the Imperial Cadet Corps at Dehra Dun, His Highness went on a tour to Europe in 1912 and was invested with full ruling powers on the 9th October 1913.

By clan and family the Maharaj Rana is connected with the Jat Chiefs of Patiala, Jhind, Nabha and Bharatpur. His mother was the second sister of late Shahzada Basdeo Singh Sahib Bahadur of the family of Maharaj Ranjit Singh of Lahore. His Highness is married to the daughter of the Sardar of Badrukha in the Jhind State.

**Karauli State.**—A State in Rajputana under the Political control of the Political Agent, Eastern Rajputana States Agency, lying between 26° and 27° north latitude and 76° 30' and 77° 30' east longitude. Area, 1,242 square miles. The river Chambal forms the south-eastern boundary of the State, dividing it from Gwalior (Scindhia's Territory) on the south-west it is bounded by Jaipur; and on the north-east by the States of Bharatpur, Jaipur and Dholpur. The State pays no tribute to Government. Languages spoken Hindi and Urdu.

**Ruler.**—His Highness Maharajadhiraj Maharaja Bhom Pal, Deo Bahadur, Yadukul Chandra Bhal, Heir-apparent, Maharaj Kumar Ganesh Pal. Dewan:— Rao Bahadur Pandit Shanker Nath Sharma.

**Kotah State** belongs to the Hara section of the clan of Chauhan Rajputs, and the early history of their house is, up to the 17th century, identical with that of the Bundi family from which they are an offshoot. Its existence as a separate State dates from 1625. It came under British protection in 1817. The present ruler is H. H. Lieut.-Colonel Maharao Sir Umed Singhji Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.B.E., who was born in 1873 and invested with full powers in 1896. In administration he is assisted by two members, Rai Bahadur Pandit Bishwambhar Nath, M.A., and Major-General Onkarsingh, C.I.E. The most important event of his rule has been the restoration, on the deposition of the late Chief of the Jhalawar State, of 15 out of the 17 districts which had been ceded in 1838 to form that principality. Revenue 51 lakhs; Expenditure 47 lakhs.

**Jhalawar State** consists of two separate tracts in the south-east of Rajputana with an area of 813 square miles yielding a revenue of about 8 lakhs of rupees. The ruling family belongs to the Jhala clan of Rajputs. The present Ruler, Lieutenant His Highness Maharaj Rana Rajendra Singhji, succeeded to the Gadi on 13th April, 1929. He was born in 1900 and educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer, and Oxford University. The heir-apparent Maharaj Kumar Virendra Singh was born in England on 27th September, 1921. Rai Bahadur Dewan Pandit Mannohan Lal Ji Langar is the Dewan of the State.

**The Bikaner State** in point of area is the seventh largest of all the Indian States and the second largest in Rajputana. The population of the State is 9,36,218 of whom 77 per cent. are Hindus, 15 per cent. Mahomedans, 4 per cent. Sikhs and 3 per cent. Jains. The capital city of Bikaner, with its population including the suburbs of 85,927, is the third city in Rajputana.

The northern portion of the State consists of level loam land, whilst the remainder is for the most part sandy and undulating. The average rainfall is about 12 inches. The water level over most of the State is from 150 feet to 300 feet deep.

The Reigning Family of Bikaner is of the Rathore clan of Rajputs, and the State was founded in 1465 A.D. by Rao Bikaji, son of Rao Jodhaji, Ruler of Marwar (Jodhpur), and after him both the Capital and the State are named. Rai Singhji, the first to receive the title of Rajah,

was "one of Akbar's most distinguished Generals" and it was during his reign that the present Fort of Bikaner was built in 1593. The title of Maharajah was conferred on Rajah Anup Singhji by the Mughal Emperor in 1687 in recognition of his distinguished services in the capture of Golconda. The conspicuous services of Maharajah Sardar Singhji who in the Indian Mutiny of 1857 personally led his troops to co-operate with the British forces in the field on the outbreak of the Mutiny was acknowledged by the Government of India by the transfer of the Sub-Tehsil of Tibi, consisting of 41 villages from the adjoining Sirsa Tehsil in the Punjab to the Bikaner State.

The present Ruler, Lieutenant-General His Highness Maharajadhiraj Raj Rajeshwar Narendra Shriromani Maharajah Sri Ganga Singhji Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.C.V.O., G.B.E., K.C.B., A.D.C., LL.D., is the 21st of a long line of distinguished rulers renowned for their bravery and statesmanship. He was born on the 13th October 1880 and assumed full ruling powers in December, 1898. He was awarded the first class Kaisar-i-Hind Medal for the active part he took in relieving the famine of 1899-1900, and soon after he went on active service to China in connection with the China War of 1900-1901 in command of his famous Ganga Rasala and was mentioned in despatches and received the China Medal and K.C.I.E. The State Forces consist of the Camel Corps, known as 'Ganga Rasala,' whose sanctioned strength is 465 strong, an Infantry Battalion known as Sadul Light Infantry 619 strong, a Regiment of Cavalry known as Dungan Lancers 342 strong, including His Highness' Body Guard, a Battery of Artillery (4 guns 275), 236 strong, two sections of Motor Machine Guns 100 strong and Camel Battery, 20 strong and State Band 35 strong. At outbreak of the Great War in 1914, His Highness immediately placed the services of himself and his State forces and all the resources of the State at the disposal of His Imperial Majesty the King-Emperor, and the Ganga Rasala reinforced by the Infantry Regiment which became incorporated in the Camel Corps in the field, rendered very valuable services in Egypt and Palestine. An extra force was also raised for internal security. His Highness personally went on active service in August 1914 and enjoys the honour of having fought both in France and Egypt, and thus has the distinction of having fought for the British Crown on three Continents, viz., Asia, Europe and Africa. He was mentioned in despatches both in Egypt and France. His Highness also played a very conspicuous political part during the period of the War when he went twice to Europe as the Representative of the Princes of India, once in 1917 to attend the meetings of the Imperial War Cabinet and Conference, and again in 1918-19 to attend the Peace Conference where he was one of the signatories to the treaty of Versailles. His Highness led the Indian Delegation to the 11th Assembly of the League of Nations at Geneva and represented the Indian States at the Imperial Conference in 1930. His Highness also attended the Indian Round Table Conference and the Federal Structure Subcommittee both in 1930 and 1931.

His Highness enjoys a salute of 19 guns (personal) whilst the permanent local salute of the State is also 19. His Highness has also had the honour of being elected the first Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes, an office which he filled most creditably for 5 years till 1925.

His Highness is assisted in the administration by a Prime Minister and an Executive Council. The post of Prime Minister is held by Col. Maharaj Sri Bhairun Singhji Bahadur, K.C.S.I. A Legislative Assembly was inaugurated in 1913, and consists of 45 Members, 20 out of whom are elected Members: it meets twice a year.

The revenues of the State are over a crore of rupees and the State owns a large Railway system, the total mileage being 795.85. The Government have also under contemplation an extension of the Bikaner State Railway from Sadulpur to Rewari and from Bikaner to Sind Via Jaisalmer which will have the effect of connecting Delhi with Sind.

Hitherto there was practically no irrigation in the State, the crops depending only on the scanty rainfall; but the construction and opening in 1927 of the Gang Canal taken out from the Sutlej River has helped to protect about 6,20,000 acres of land in the northern part of the State against famine from which it has suffered in the past. 3,37,668 bighas of the Canal land have already been sold and further sale is going on. Even larger expectations are held out from the Bhakra Dam Project from which it is hoped that the remaining level lands in the north of the State will be irrigated.

A coal mine is worked at Palana, 14 miles south from the Capital.

**Alwar State** is a hilly tract of land in the East of Rajputana. The Alwar House is the head in India of the Naruka clan who are descendants of 'Kush', the eldest son of Shri Ram in the Solar dynasty. Raja Udai Karanji was the common ancestor of both the Alwar and Jaipur Houses. Bar Singh, the eldest son of Udai Karanji of Amber, renounced his right of succession in favour of his younger brother Nar Singhji. Nar Singhji's line founded Jaipur while in Bar Singhji's line Maharaj Pratap Singh established the Alwar State. Before his death in 1791 Maharaj Pratap Singh secured possession of large territories. His successor sent a force to co-operate with Lord Lake in the War of 1803. An alliance of mutual friendship was concluded with the British Government in that year. The present Ruler Col. His Highness Shri Sewai Maharaj Raj Rishi Sir Jey Singhji Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., who is sixth in succession from Maharaj Pratap Singhji was

born in 1882, succeeded his father Maharaj Shri Mangal Singhji Dev, G.C.S.I., in 1892, and assumed the Ruling powers in 1903. He carries on the administration with the assistance of 5 Ministers, Members of his Council, and departmental Officers. Normal revenues about 35 lakhs. His Highness Shri Maharaj Mangal Singhji Dev was the first Prince in Rajputana to offer help in the defence of the Empire in 1888. Alwar State stood first in recruiting in Rajputana at the time of the Great War. His Highness enjoys a salute of 17 guns. The capital Alwar is on the B. B. & C. I. Rly. 98 miles west of Delhi.

**Palampur**—Palampur is a first class State with an area of 1768 square miles and a population of 2,64,179. The net revenue of the State calculated on the average of the last five years is about 11 lacs.

2. The State is under the rule of Major His Highness Zubd-ul-Mulk Dewan Mahakhan Nawab Shri Talay Muhomed Khan Bahadur, G.C.I.E., K.C.V.O., Nawab Saheb of Palampur. His Highness is descended from the Usafzal Lohani Pathan, an Afghan tribe who appeared in Gujarat in the 14th Century. The connection of the British Government with the State dates from 1809, in which year the Ruler was murdered by a body of Sindhu Jamadars. A considerable trade in cloth, wheat, ghee, wool, hides, castor and rape seeds, sugar and rice is carried on in the State. The capital city of Palampur is situated on the B.B.&C.I. Railway, and is the junction station of the Palampur Deesa Railway is owned by the Palampur State, Palampur is a very old settlement of which mention was made in the 8th century.

#### RAJPUTANA.

*Agent to Governor-General*—The Hon. Lt.-Col. G. D. Ogilvie, C.S.I., C.I.E.

#### UDAIPUR.

*Resident*—Lt.-Col. W. A. M. Garstin, C.B.E.

#### JAIPUR.

*Resident*—Major L. E. Britton

#### EASTERN RAJPUTANA STATES.

*Political Agent*—Captain H. M. Poulton.

#### WESTERN RAJPUTANA STATES.

*Resident*—Lt. Col. H. M. Wightwick.

#### SOUTHERN RAJPUTANA STATES.

*Political Agent*—Lt.-Col. W. A. M. Garstin, C.B.E.

### CENTRAL INDIA AGENCY.

Central India Agency is the name given to the country occupied by the Indian States grouped together under the supervision of the Political Officer who is designated the Agent to the Governor-General in Central India with headquarters at Indore. As constituted in 1921—that is, after the separation of the Gwalior Residency—it is an irregularly formed tract lying in two sections, the Eastern comprising

Bundelkhand Agency between 22°-38' and 26°-19' North and 78°-10' and 83°-0' East and the Western consisting of the Bhopal and Malwa Agencies between 21°-22' and 24°-47' North and 74°-0' and 78°-50' East. The British districts of Jhansi and Saugor and the Gwalior State divide the Agency into two sections. The total area covered is 51,651.11 square miles and the population (1931) amounts to 6,635,737.

The great majority of the people are Hindus. There are 28 Salute States of which the following 10 have direct treaty engagements with the British Government:—Indore, Bhopal, Rewa, Orchha, Datia, Dhar, Dewas Senior Branch, Dewas Junior Branch, Samthar and Jaora. All of these are Hindu except Bhopal Jaora and Bawli which are Muhammadan. Besides these there are 61 Minor States and Guaranteed Estates. Excluding the Indore and Rewa States and the Hirasur and Lalgarh they Estates are divided into following groups for administrative purposes:—Bhopal Agency, 12 States and Estates (principal States Bhopal, Dewas Senior Branch, Dewas Junior Branch); Bundelkhand Agency, 33 States and Estates (principal States Orchha and Datia); Malwa Agency, 40 States and Estates (principal States Dhar, Jaora and Ratlam). The Agency may roughly be divided into two natural divisions, Central India West comprising the former Plateau division with such hilly land as lies on this side and Central India East comprising the former low-lying area and the Eastern hilly tracts. The hilly tracts lie along the ranges of the Vindhya and Satpuras. They consist of forest areas and agriculture is little practised there, the inhabitants being mostly members of the wild tribes. The territories of the different States are much intermingled and their political relations with the Government of India and each other are very varied.

The following is the size, population and revenue of the ten treaty States mentioned above:—

Name.	Area in square miles.	Population.	Revenue.
			Lakhs Rs
Indore .. ..	9,902	13,25,089	1241
Bhopal .. ..	6,924	7,29,955	80
Rewa .. ..	13,000	15,87,445	60
Orchha .. ..	2,080	3,14,661	10
Datia .. ..	912	1,58,834	133
Dhar .. ..	1,800	2,43,430	173
Dewas, Senior Branch .. ..	449	83,321	61
Dewas, Junior Branch .. ..	419	70,513	6
Samthar .. ..	178	33,307	24
Jaora .. ..	602	1,00,166	13

**Gwallior.**—The house of Scindia traces its descent to a family of which one branch held the hereditary post of patel in a village near Satara. The head of the family received a patent of rank from Aurangzeb. The founder of the Gwallior House was Ranaji Scindia who held a military rank under the Peshwa Bajirao. In 1726 the Peshwa granted deeds to Fuar, Holkar and Scindia, empowering them to levy "Chauth" and "Sardesmukhi" and retain half the amount for payment to their troops. In 1736 Ranaji Scindia accompanied Bajirao to Delhi where he and Mulhar Rao Holkar distinguished themselves in military exploits. Ranaji fixed his headquarters at the ancient city of Ujjain, which for the time became the capital of the Scindia dominions. During the time of Mahadji Scindia and Dowlat

Rao Scindia Gwallior played an important part in shaping the history of India. Despite the partial reverse which Mahadji Scindia's troops suffered at the hands of the British in 1780, reverses which led to the treaty of Salbai (1782), Scindia's power remained unbroken. For the first time he was now recognized by the British as an independent sovereign and not as a vassal of the Peshwa.

In 1790 his power was firmly established in Delhi. While he was indulging ambitious hopes he fell a prey to fever which ended his remarkable career on 12th February, 1794. Himself a military genius, Mahadji Scindia's armies reached the zenith of their glory under the disciplined training of the celebrated French adventurer—De Boigne. Mahadji was succeeded by his grand nephew Daulat Rao in whose service Perron, a Military Commander of great renown, played a leading part. The strength of Scindia's Army was, however, considerably weakened by the reverses, sustained at Ahmednagar, Assaye, Asirgarh and Laswail. Daulat Rao Scindia died in 1827. Till his death he remained in undisputed possession of almost all the territory which belonged to him in 1805.

Daulat Rao was succeeded by Jankoji Rao who passed away in the prime of life. On his demise in 1843 intrigue and party spirit were rampant and the Army was in a state of mutiny with the result that it came into collision with the British forces at Maharajpoore and Pannihar.

Jankoji Rao was succeeded by Jijaji Rao whose adherence to the British cause during the dark days of Mutiny, when his own troops deserted him, was unshakable. In 1861 he was created a Knight Grand Commander of the Most Exalted Order of the Star of India and in 1877 was made a Councillor of the Empress. Subsequently he received other titles and entered into treaties of mutual exchange of territories with the British Government. He died on the 20th June 1886 and was succeeded by his son Lieutenant-General H. H. Maharaja Sir Madho Rao Scindia, Aiyah Bahadur, G.C.V.O., G.C.S.I., G.B.E., A.D.C., to the King. He succeeded in 1886 and obtained powers in 1894. In 1901 he went to China during the war; he held the rank of honorary Lieutenant-General of the British Army and the honorary degrees of LL.D., Cambridge, and D.C.L., Oxon. He was also a Donat of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem in England. He died in June 1925 and was succeeded by his son H. H. Jeevanji Rao Scindia. During His Highness' minority the administration of the State is being conducted by a Council of Regency.

The Ruler of the State enjoys a salute of 21 guns. The State is in direct relations with the Government of India.

The State has an area of 26,367 Sq. miles and population 35,23,070 according to the Census of 1931. Its average rainfall is from 25 to 36 inches. The average revenue is Rs. 2,41,79,000 and average expenditure Rs. 2,06,50,000.

The State has a Police force of 13,618 and Indian State Forces Cavalry 1,580 Infantry and Artillery, besides Regular and Irregular troops.

There is a well equipped State workshop in Lashkar, the capital of the State; there are electric Press, electric Power House, Leather Factory, Tannery and Pottery Works. There are some good cotton mills in Lashkar and Ujjain. The State has its own Light Railway and its own Postal system according to Postal Convention. The G I P Railway traverses through a major portion of the State territories.

**Indore.**—The founder of the House of the Holkar of Indore was Malhar Rao Holkar, born in 1693. His soldierly qualities brought him to the front under the Peshwa, who took him into his service and employed him for his conquests. When the Maratha power was weakened at the battle of Panipat in 1761, Malhar Rao had acquired territories stretching from the Deccan to the Ganges as a reward for his career as a Military Commander. He was succeeded by his grandson. On his death without issue his mother Ahilya Bai became the Ruler and her administration is still looked upon with admiration and reverence as that of a model ruler. She was succeeded by Tukoji Holkar who had been associated with her to carry the Military Administration and had in course of it distinguished himself in various battles. Tukoji was succeeded by Kashirao, who was supplanted by Yeshwant Rao, his step-brother, a person of remarkable daring strategy as exhibited in a number of engagements in which he had taken part. The brilliant success he obtained at the battle of Poona against the combined armies of Peshwa and Scindia made him a dictator of Poona for some time and he declared in consequence the independence of Holkar State. During 1804-5 he had a protracted war with the British, closed by a Treaty which recognised the independence of Holkar State with practically no diminution of its territories and rights. Yeshwant Rao showed signs of insanity from 1808 onwards and succumbed to that malady in 1811, when he was succeeded by his minor son Malhar Rao II. During the Regency which followed, the power of the State was weakened by various causes, the most important of which was the refractory conduct of the Military Commanders. On the outbreak of the war between the English and the Peshwa in 1817, some of these Commanders, with a part of the army, rebelled against the authority of the State and were disposed to betraid the Peshwa, while the regent mother and her ministers were in friendship with the British. There was a battle between the British Army and this refractory portion of the Holkar Army which culminated in the latter's defeat. Holkar had to come to terms and to cede extensive territories and rights over the Paiput Princes to the British, but the internal sovereignty remained unaffected. The Treaty of 1818 which embodied these provisions still regulates the relations between the British Government and the State.

Malhar Rao died a premature death in 1833. Then followed the weak administration of Hari Rao and his son. In 1844 Tukoji Rao II ascended the Throne, but as he was a minor the administration was carried on by a Regency under Sir Robert Hamilton, the Resident as its Adviser. The prosperity of the State revived a great deal during this administration and the progress was maintained after the Maharaja assumed powers in 1852. It was interrupted

by the out-break of the Mutiny in 1857 in British India. This wave of disaffection did not leave some of the State troops untouched. The Maharaja with his adherents and the remaining troops remained, however, staunch to the British and gave every possible assistance to the British authorities at Indore, Mhow and other places which was recognised by the British Government. The Maharaja died in 1886 after having effected various reforms in the administration and raised the position of the State to a high degree of prosperity and honour. He was succeeded by Shivaji Rao who reigned for 16 years and will be specially remembered for his beneficent measures in matters of education, sanitation, medical relief and abolition of transit duties. Tukoji Rao III succeeded in 1903 while yet a minor. The Regency Administration was continued till 1911 and it effected a number of reforms in all the branches of administration. The policy of the Regency was maintained by the Maharaja. With his assumption of powers the State advanced in education in general, including female education, commerce and industrial developments, municipal franchise and other representative institutions. This prosperity was specially reflected in the Indore City, the population of which rose by 40 per cent.

During the war of 1914 the State placed all its resources at the disposal of the British Government. Its troops took part in the various theatres of war and the contribution of the State towards the war and charitable funds in money was 41 lakhs and its subscriptions to the War Loans amounted to Rs. 82 lakhs, while the contribution from the Indore people amounted to over one crore. This assistance received the recognition of the British Government.

His Highness Maharaja Tukoji Rao III abdicated in favour of his son. The present Maharaja, Yeshwant Rao Holkar, was born on 6th September 1908. He received his education in England during 1920-23 and again at Christ Church College, Oxford, from 1926 till his return in 1929. He married a daughter of the Junior Chet of Kagal (Kolhapur) in February 1924. His educational career at Oxford in England having come to an end, he returned to India arriving at Indore on the 12th November 1929, and received administrative training with Mr C. U. Wills, C.I.E., I.C.S. He assumed full Ruling Powers on the 9th May 1930.

The area of the State is 9,902 square miles with a revenue of about one crore and thirty-eight lakhs. According to the Census of 1931 the population of the State is about 1,325,000, showing an increase of 14.5 per cent. over the Census figures of 1921.

There are two first grade Colleges in the City, one is maintained by the State and teaches upto M.A. and LL.B., the other is established by the Canadian Mission and teaches up to M.A. in Philosophy. The State has six High Schools, 1 Sanskrit College and 520 other educational and 76 medical institutions. An Institute of Plant Industry for the improvement of cotton is located at Indore. It has also 9 spinning and weaving mills.

The strength of the State Army is about 3,000. The State is traversed by the Holkar State Railway, the principal station of which is Indore, the B. B. & C. I. Railway and the U. B. Section



of the G. I. P. Railway. Besides the trunk roads, there are 691 miles of roads constructed and maintained by the State. The reforms introduced recently are the establishment of State Savings Banks, a scheme of Life Insurance of State officials, establishment of a Legislative Committee consisting of seven elected members out of a total of nine members, introduction of a scheme of Compulsory Primary Education in the City of Indore, measures for the expansion of education in the mottusil, a scheme for the formation of the Holkar State Executive Service, a scheme of water supply and main drainage in the Indore City, raising of the marriageable age of boys and girls to 18 years and 14 years respectively, and the passing of the Indore Nukta Act, and the Marriage expenses Controlling Act for controlling expenditure on funeral ceremonies and marriages.

The Chief imports are cloth, machinery, sugar, salt and kerosene oil. The total imports in 1932-33 amounted to Rs. 1,55,33,293.

The chief exports are cotton, cloth, tobacco and cereals. The total exports in 1932-33 amounted to Rs. 56,84,969 exclusive of the exported produce of the Ginning and Pressing factories.

Cloth manufactured at the local mills is valued at over two crores and the local trade in wheat is estimated at one crore.

Cotton excise duty at 34 per cent. *ad valorem* has been abolished from 1st May 1926 and an industrial tax is levied on the cotton mills from the same date.

**Bhopal**—The principal Mohammadan State in Central India ranks next in importance to Hyderabad among the Mohammadan States of India. The ruling family was founded by Sardar Dost Mohammad Khan, Diler-Jung, a Turah Afghani, who, after having served with distinction in the army of the Emperor Aurangzeb, obtained the *pargana* of Berasia in 1709, with the disintegration of the Moghal Empire Bhopal State developed into an independent State. In the early part of the 19th century, the Nawab successfully withstood the inroads of Scindia and Bhonsla, and by the agreement of 1817 Bhopal undertook to assist the British with a contingent force and to co-operate against the Pandari bands. In 1818 a permanent treaty succeeded the agreement of 1817.

The present ruler of the State, His Highness Sikander Saulat Nawab Itikharul-Mulk, Mohammad Hamidullah Khan, Bahadur, G.C.S.I., C.I.F., C.V.O. B.A., succeeded his mother. Her late Highness Nawab Sultan Jahan Begam, on her abdication in May, 1926, He had previously actively participated in the administration of the State for nearly ten years as Chief Secretary and afterwards as Member for Finance and Law and Justice.

His Highness is the head of the Government and is assisted by an Executive Council consisting of five Members and one Secretary, whose names are given below.—

Almartabat, James Ferguson Dyer, C.I.F., I.C.S. President of the State Council and Member, Revenue and Public Works Departments.

Almartabat, Motamad-us-Sultan, Bahadur, Raja Outh Naram Bisarya, B.A., Member, Law and Justice and Education Departments.

Almartabat, Motamad-us-Sultan, Nasiru-Mulk, Sir Syed Lakat Ali, Kt., M.A., I.L.B., Member, Roubkari-Khas.

Almartabat, Lieut. Colonel H. de N. Luca, Member, Army Department.

Almartabat, Rafiq-Qadr Ziaul-Uloom, Mufti Mohammad Anwarul Haq., M.A., M.F., Member, State Council.

*Secretary*.—Munshi Hasan Mohammad Hayat, B.A.

The Political Department is under His Highness' direct control, the secretary being Mushurul-Mulk, Ali-Qadr, Kazi Ali Haider Abbasi.

The work of legislation with the right of discussing the budget, moving resolutions and interpellations rests with a representative Legislative Council inaugurated in 1927. The *rayatdari* system in which the cultivator holds his land direct from Government has lately been introduced. The State forests are extensive and valuable, and the arable area which comprises more than two-thirds of the total consists mostly of good soil producing cotton, wheat, other cereals, sugarcane and tobacco. The State contains many remains of great archaeological interest including the famous Sanchi Topes, which date from the 2nd century B.C. and which were resorted to under the direction of Sir John Marshall. Sanchi Station on the G.I.P. main line to Delhi adjoins the Topes.

Among other troops, the State maintains one full strength Infantry battalion. The capital, Bhopal City, beautifully situated on the northern bank of an extensive lake, is the junction for the Bhopal-Ujjain Section of the Great Indian Peninsula Railway.

**Rewa**—Is the largest State in Central India. Agency with an area of 13,000 square miles and a population of 1,587,445 (1931). The Rulers are Baghel Rajputs descended from the famous Solanki clan which ruled over Gujarat from the 10th to 13th Century. During the mutiny the Durbar rendered meritorious services to the Crown for which various parganas which had been seized by Marathas were re-erected to the Maharaja. The present ruler is His Highness Bandhvesh Maharaja Sir Gulab Singhji Bahadur, G.C.I.F., K.C.S.I., who was born in 1903. His Highness was married in 1919 to the sister of the Maharaja of Jodhpur. Upon the death of his father, Lt. Col. Sir Venkat Raman Singhji Bahadur, G.C.S.I., on 30th October 1918, His Highness Bandhvesh Maharaja Sir Gulab Singh Bahadur succeeded to the Gadi on 31st October as a minor. During the period of minority, the State was administered by Council of Regency with His Highness Maharaja Col. Sajan Singh Bahadur, K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O., A.D.C. of Rutlam as Regent. His Highness Maharaja Sir Gulab Singh Bahadur attained majority in 1922 and was invested with full ruling powers by His Excellency the Viceroy. The Maharaja exercises full sovereignty within his State and the administration is now carried on by him with the help of a State Council of which His Highness himself is president. His Highness is very much interested in all round progress of the State. He takes a keen interest in administration and development of agriculture and mineral resources. He has opened extensive tracts by construction of roads and bridges

throughout the State. A State Bank—Bank of Baghelkhand, has recently been instituted, which has its branches all over the State. His Highness is a keen sportsman and the number of tigers bagged by him totals about 500. His Highness has got a son and heir named Sri Yuvraj Maharaj Kumar Martand Singh Ji born on 15th March 1925.

His Highness' second marriage with the daughter of H.H. the Maharaja of Kishengarh was performed on the 18th February 1925.

**Dhar.**—This State, in the Agency for Southern States in Central India, takes its name from the old city of Dhar, long famous as the capital of the Parmar Rajputs, who ruled over Malwa from ninth to the thirteenth century and from whom the present Rulers of Dhar—Puar Marathas—claim descent. In the middle of the 18th century the Ruler of Dhar, Anand Rao, was one of the leading chiefs of Central India, sharing with Holkar and Scindia the rule of Malwa. The State came into treaty relations with the British Government in virtue of the treaty of 1819. Lt.-Colonel H. H. the Maharaja Sir Udaji Rao Puar Sahib Bahadur, K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O., K.B.E., died on 30th July 1926. There are 13 feudatories and 9 Bhumias of whom 13 hold a guarantee from the British Government. The population of the State according to the latest Census figure is 243,521 and the average income and expenditure are about 17 and 16 lakhs respectively.

The present Ruler, His Highness the Maharaja Anand Rao Puar Sahib Bahadur being minor, the Government of State is carried on by a Council, Dewan Bahadur K. Nadkar is Dewan and President of the Council of Administration.

The famous and the ancient hill fort of Mandul the capital of several ancient and medieval Kingdoms, with its beautiful mausoleums, tombs and palaces and high hills and deep dales is situated in the State at a distance of 24 miles from the city of Dhar.

**Jaora State.**—This State is the only Treaty State in the Malwa Political Agency covering an area of about 601 square miles with a total population of 100,201, and has its headquarters at Jaora town. The Chiefs of Jaora claim descent from Abdul Majid Khan, an Afghan of the Tajik Khel from Swat. The first Nawab was Abdul Ghafoor Khan who obtained the State about the year 1808. The present Chief is Lieutenant-Colonel His Highness Fakhrud-Daulah Nawab Sir Mohammad Ittikhar Ali Khan Sahib Bahadur, Saadat-e-Jang, K.C.I.F., who was born in 1883. His Highness is an Honorary Lieutenant-Colonel in the Indian Army.

In the administration of the State His Highness is assisted by a Council constituted as under.

**President.**—His Highness the Nawab Sahib Bahadur. **Vice President & Chief Secretary.**—Khan Bahadur Sahibzada Mohammad Serfraz Ali Khan. **Secretary.**—Mr. Nasrat Mohammad Khan, M.A., LL.B. (Ali). **Members.**—Nawabzada Mohammad Nasir Ali Khan Sahib (Revenue), Nawabzada Mohammad Muntaz Ali Khan

Sahib, Military Secretary (Military); Sahibzada Mir Nasiruddin Ahmed Sahib, Secretary, Public Health Department; Major P. F. Norbury, D.S.O., I.A. (Private Secretary); Mr. Serajur Rehman Khan, Bar-at-Law, Judicial Secretary and Judge, Chief Court (Law & Justice); Mirza Mohammad Aslam Beg, Revenue Secretary; Seth Govindramji (Finance).

A Chief Court with a Chief Justice and two Puisne Judges has also been established.

The soil of the State is among the richest in Malwa being mainly of the best black variety bearing excellent crops of wheat, cotton, and poppy. The average annual revenue is Rs. 12,00,000.

**Rutlam.**—Is the premier Rajput State in the Malwa Agency. It covers an area of 871 square miles, including that of the Jagir of Khera in the Kusbhalgarh Chiefship, which pays an annual tribute to the Rutlam Darbar. The State was founded by Raja Ratanasinghi, a great grandson of Raja Udai Singh of Jodhpur, in 1652. The Ruler of Rutlam is the religious head of the Rajputs of Malwa, and important caste questions are referred to him for decision. The State enjoys full and final civil and criminal powers. The present Ruler of Rutlam is Colonel His Highness Maharaja Sir Sajjan Singh, G.C.I.F., K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O., A.D.C. to H. B. H. the Prince of Wales, who was born in 1880, and educated at Daly College, Indore, received military training in Imperial Cadet Corps and invested with full powers in 1898. His Highness served in the war in France and Egypt from 1915 to 1918 was mentioned in despatches and received the Croix d'Officiers de Legion d'Honneur. Salute: 13 guns, local 15 guns.

**Dewan.**—Rao Bahadur Devshanker J. Dave Advocate.

**Datia State.**—The rulers of this State, in the Bundelkhand Agency, are Bundela Rajputs of the Orchha house. The territory was granted by the chief of Orchha to his son Bhagwan Rao in 1626, this was extended by conquest and by grants from the Delhi emperors. The present Ruler Major His Highness Maharaja Lokendra Sir Govind Singh Ji Deo Bahadur, G.C.I.F. (1932) K.C.S.I., 1918, who was born in 1886 and succeeded in 1907, married 1902, enjoys a salute of 15 guns. He placed all his resources and his personal services at the disposal of the Imperial Government during the Great War and established a War Hospital at Datia. He is a progressive Ruler and has created a Legislative Council and introduced many useful and important reforms in his State. He is a Vice-President of St. John Ambulance Association, a patron of Red Cross Society and has recently offered to the Imperial City of Delhi the life size marble statue of Lord Reading, the late Viceroy. He has built a hospital in the city named after Mrs. Heale and to advance female education he has built a girls' school named after Lady Willingdon. His Highness is a famous big game shot and has shot more than 156 tigers.

**Orchha State.**—The rulers of this State are Bundela Rajputs claiming to be descendants of the Gaharwars of Benares. It was founded as an independent State in 1048 A.D. It entered into relations with the British by the treaty made in 1812. His Highness Si

Pratap Singh, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., died in March 1930 and has been succeeded by his grandson His Highness Sawal Mahendra Maharaja Vir Singh Dev Bahadur, the present ruler. The ruler of the State has the hereditary titles of His Highness Saramad-i-Rajahal-Bundelkhand Maharaja Mahendra Sawal Bahadur. The State has a population of about 315,000 and an area of 2,080 square miles. The capital is Tikamgarh, 36 miles from Lalpur Station, on the G.I.P. Railway. Orchha, the old capital, has fallen into decay but is a place of interest on account

of its magnificent buildings of which the finest were erected by Maharaja Bir Singh Dev I, the most famous ruler of the State (1635-1627).

*Chief Minister*—Major B. P. Pande, B.A., LL.B., F.R.E.S.

GWALIOR.

*Resident*—E. C. Gibson, C. I. E.

BHOPAL.

*Political Agent*—Lt.-Col. H. W. C. Robson.

BUNDELKHAND.

*Political Agent*—L. W. Jardine.

## SIKKIM.

Sikkim is bounded on the north and north-east by Tibet, on the south-east by Bhutan, on the south by the British district of Darjeeling, and on the west by Nepal. The population consists of Bhutias, Lepchas, and Nepalese. It forms the direct route to the Chumbi Valley in Tibet. The main axis of the Himalayas, which runs east and west, forms the boundary between Sikkim and Tibet. The Singalila and Chola ranges, which run southwards from the main chain, separate Sikkim from Nepal on the west, and from Tibet and Bhutan on the east. On the Singalila range rise the great snow peaks of Kinchinjunga (28,146 feet), one of the highest mountains in the world. The Chola range which is much loftier than that of Singalila, leaves the main chain at the Dongkya La.

Tradition says that the ancestors of the Rajas of Sikkim originally came from eastern Tibet. The State was twice invaded by the Gurkhas at the end of the eighteenth century. On the outbreak of the Nepal War in 1814, the British formed an alliance with the Raja of Sikkim and at the close of the war the Raja was rewarded by a considerable cession of territory. In 1835 the Raja granted the site of Darjeeling to the British

and received Rs. 12,000 annually in lieu of it. The State was previously under the Government of Bengal, but was brought under the direct supervision of the Government of India in 1906. The State is thinly populated, the area being 2,818 square miles, and the population 109,651, chiefly Buddhists and Hindus. The most important crops are maize and rice. There are several trade routes through Sikkim from Darjeeling District into Tibet. In the convention of 1890 provision was made for the opening of a trade mart but the results were disappointing, and the failure of the Tibetans to fulfil their obligations resulted in 1904 in the despatch of a mission to Lhasa, where a new convention was signed. Trade with the British has increased in recent years, and is now between 40 and 50 lakhs yearly. A number of good roads have been constructed in recent years. The present ruler, His Highness Maharajah Sir Tashi Namgyal, K.C.I.E., was born in 1893 and succeeded in 1914. His Highness was invested with full ruling powers on the 5th April 1918. The title of a C.I.E. was conferred upon the Maharaja on the 1st January 1918 and K.C.I.E. on 1st January 1923. The average revenue is Rs. 5,20,422.

*Political Officer in Sikkim*:—F. Williamson.

## BHUTAN.

Bhutan extends for a distance of approximately 190 miles east and west along the southern slopes of the central axis of the Himalayas, adjacent to the northern border of Eastern Bengal and Assam. Its area is 18,000 square miles and its population, consisting of Buddhists and Hindus, has been estimated at 300,000. The country formerly belonged to a tribe called Tek-pa, but was wrested from them by some Tibetan soldiers about the middle of the seventeenth century. British relations with Bhutan commenced in 1772 when the Bhotias invaded the principality of Cooch Behar and British aid was invoked by that State. After a number of raids by the Bhutanese into Assam, an envoy (the Hon. A. Eden) was sent to Bhutan, who was grossly insulted and compelled to sign a treaty surrendering the Duars to Bhutan. On his return the treaty was disallowed and the Duars annexed. This was followed by the treaty of 1865 by which the State's relations with the Government of India were satisfactorily regulated. The State formerly received an allowance of half a lakh a year from the British Government in consideration of the cession in 1865 of some areas on the southern borders. This allowance was doubled by a new treaty concluded in January 1910, by which the Bhutanese Government bound itself to be guided by the advice of the British Government in regard

to its external relations, while the British Government undertook to exercise no interference in the internal administration of Bhutan. On the occasion of the Tibet Mission of 1904, the Bhotias gave strong proof of their friendly attitude. Not only did they consent to the survey of a road through their country to Chumbi, but their ruler, the Tongsa Penlop, accompanied the British troops to Lhasa, and assisted in the negotiations with the Tibetan authorities. For these services he was made a K.C.I.E., and he has since entertained the British Agent hospitably at his capital. The ruler is now known as H.H. the Maharaja of Bhutan, Sir Ugyen Wangchuk, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E. At the head of the Bhutan Government, there are nominally two supreme authorities; the Dharma Raja, known as Shapting Renpoche, the spiritual head; and the Deb or Depa Raja, the temporal ruler. The Dharma Raja is regarded as a very high incarnation of Buddha, far higher than the ordinary incarnations in Tibet, of which there are several hundreds. On the death of a Dharma Raja a year or two is allowed to elapse, and his reincarnation then takes place, always in the Choje, or royal family of Bhutan.

Cultivation is backward and the chief crop is maize. The military force consists of local levies under the control of the different chiefs. They are of no military value.

## NORTH-WEST FRONTIER STATES.

The Indian States of the North-West Frontier Provinces are Amb, Dir, Swat and Chitral. The area of the latter three is 3,000, 1,800 and 4,000 square miles and population 250,000, 216,000 and 99,000 respectively.

**Amb**.—Is only a village on the western bank of the Indus in Independent Tanawala.

**Chitral**.—Runs from Lowara top to the south of the Hindu-Kush range in the north, and has an area of about 4,000 square miles. The ruling dynasty has maintained itself for more than three hundred years, during the greater part of which the State has constantly been at war with its neighbours. It was visited in 1885 by the Lockhart Mission, and in 1889, on the establishment of a political agency in Gilgit, the ruler of Chitral received an annual subsidy from the British Government. That subsidy was increased two years later on condition that the ruler, Amen-ul-Mulk, accepted the advice of the British Government in all matters connected with foreign policy and frontier defence. His sudden death in 1892 was followed by a dispute as to the succession. The eldest son Nizam-ul-Mulk was recognised by Government, but he was murdered in 1895. A war was declared by Umra-khan of Jandul and Dir against the infidels and the Agent at Gilgit, who had been sent to Chitral to report on the situation, was besieged with his escort and a force had to be despatched (April 1895) to their relief.

The valleys of which the State consist are extremely fertile and continuously cultivated. The internal administration of the country is conducted by His Highness Sir Shujaul-mulk, K.C.I.E., the Mehtar of Chitral and the foreign policy is regulated by the Political Agent at Malakand.

**Dir**.—The territories of this State, about 3,000 square miles in area, include the country drained by the Panjkora and its affluents down to the junction of the former river with the Bajaur Rud. The Nawab of Dir is the overlord of the country, exacting allegiance from the petty chiefs of the clans. Dir is mainly held by Yusufzai Pathans, the old non-Pathan inhabitants being now confined to the upper portion of the Panjkora Valley known as the Dir Kohistan. A motor road has been constructed to Dir from Malakand.

**Swat**.—The ruler of the State, Miangul Gulshahzada Sir Abdul Wadood, K.B.E., is a descendent of the famous Akhund Sahib of Swat. He consolidated his rule in Swat from 1917 to 1922, and was recognized by the Government of India as Wali of Swat in 1926. The area of the State is 1,800 square miles and population 216,000. The Headquarters of the State is at Saidu Sharif about 40 miles from Malakand and connected with Malakand by motor road.

*Political Agent for Dir, Swat and Chitral*.—L. W. H. D. Best, O.B.E., M.C., I.C.S.

## STATES IN THE MADRAS PRESIDENCY.

The Madras Presidency includes 5 Indian States covering an area of 10,644 square miles. Of these, the States of Travancore and Cochin represent ancient Hindu dynasties. Pudukottai is the inheritance of the chieftain called the Tondiman, Banganapalle and Sandur two petty States, of which the first is ruled by a Nawab, lie in the centre of two British districts.

Name.	Area sq. miles.	Population.	Estimated Gross Revenue in lakhs of rupees
Travancore ..	7,625	5,095,973	232.92
Cochin ..	1,417	1,205,016	92.08
Pudukottai ..	1,179	400,894	53.32
Banganapalle .	256	30,218	3.77
Sandur ..	167	13,583	1.55

These States were brought into direct relation with the Government of India on October 1st, 1923.

**Travancore**.—This State, which has an area of 7,624.84 square miles and a population of 5,095,973 with a revenue of Rs. 232.93 lakhs

occupies the south-west portion of the Indian Peninsula, forming an irregular triangle with its apex at Cape Comorin. The early history of Travancore is in great part traditional, but there is little doubt that H. H. the Maharaja is the representative of the Chera dynasty, one of the three great Hindu dynasties which exercised sovereignty at one time in Southern India. The petty chiefs, who had subsequently set up as independent rulers within the State, were all subdued, and the whole country, included within its present boundaries, was consolidated and brought under one rule, by Maharaja Marthanda Varma (1729-58). The English first settled at Anjengo, a few miles to the north of Trivandrum, and built a factory there in 1684. In the wars in which the East India Company were engaged in Madras and Tinnevely, in the middle of the 18th century, the Travancore State gave assistance to the British authorities. Travancore was reckoned as one of the staunchest allies of the British Power and was accordingly included in the Treaty made in 1784 between the East India Company and the Sultan of Mysore. To protect the State from possible inroads by Tippu, an arrangement was come to in 1788 with the East India Company, and in 1795 a formal treaty was concluded, by which the Company agreed to protect Travancore from all foreign enemies. In 1805 the annual subsidy to be paid by Travancore was fixed at 8 lakhs of rupees.

H. H. the Maharaja (b. 7th November 1912) ascended the masnad on the 1st September 1924. During the minority the State was ruled by Her Highness Maharani Setu Lakshmi Bai, C.T., aunt of the Maharaja, as Regent on his behalf. His Highness was invested with ruling powers on the 6th November 1931. The work of legislation was entrusted to a Legislative Council established as early as 1888. The Legislature was last re-constituted in January 1933, when a bicameral body was instituted. The new Chambers, viz., the Sri Mulam Assembly and the Sri Chitra State Council have a predominant elected non-official majority. Both Chambers possess the right to vote on the annual Budget, to move resolutions and ask questions. Both Chambers have also the right to initiate legislation. The elections to the Assembly are based on a wide franchise. Differences of opinion between the two Chambers will be settled by a Joint Committee consisting of an equal number of members selected by each Chamber. Women are placed on a footing of complete equality with men in the matter both of franchise and membership in the Legislature.

Local Self-Government on a small scale exists in the more important towns. The State supports a military force of 1,471 men. Education has advanced considerably in recent years and the State takes a leading place in that respect. In the matter of female Education the State has a leading place among Indian States and the British Indian Provinces. The principal food-grain grown is rice, but the main source of agricultural wealth is the cocoanut. Other crops are pepper, areca-nut, jack-fruit, sugar-cane and tapioca. Rubber and tea are among other important products. Cotton weaving and the making of matting from the coir are among the chief industries. The State is well provided with roads, and with a natural system of back-waters, besides canals and rivers navigable for country crafts. One line of railway about one hundred miles in length cuts across the State from east to west and then runs along the Coast to the Capital. More Railway lines are in contemplation. The capital is Trivandrum.

*Agent to the Governor-General*—Lieut.-Col. D. M. Field.

*Deewan*—Sir Muhammad Habibullah, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., LL.D.

**Cochin.**—This State on the south-west coast of India is bounded by the Malabar District of the Madras Presidency and the State of Travancore. Very little is known of its early history. According to tradition, the Rajas of Cochin hold the territory in right of descent from Cheraman Perumal, who governed the whole country of Kerala, including Travancore and Malabar, as Viceroy of the Chola Kings about the beginning of the ninth century, and afterwards established himself as an independent Ruler. In 1502, the Portuguese were allowed to settle in what is now British Cochin and in the following year they built a fort and established commercial relations in the State. In the earlier wars with the Zamorin of Calicut, they assisted the Rajas of Cochin. The influence of the Portuguese on the west coast began to decline about the latter part of the seventeenth century, and in 1683 they were ousted from the town of Cochin by the Dutch with whom the Raja

entered into friendly relations. About a century later, in 1759, when the Dutch power began to decline, the Raja was attacked by the Zamorin of Calicut, who was expelled with the assistance of the Raja of Travancore. In 1778, the State was conquered by Hyder Ali, to whom it remained tributary and subordinate, and subsequently to his son, Tippu Sultan. A treaty was concluded in 1791 between the Raja and the East India Company, by which His Highness agreed to become tributary to the British Government for his territories which were then in the possession of Tippu, and to pay a subsidy.

His Highness Sri Sri Rama Varmah, G.C.I.E., who ascended the throne in January 1915 having demised on 25th March 1932, His Highness Sree Rama Varma who was born on 30th December 1861 succeeded to the throne and was duly installed as Maharaja on 1st June 1932. The administration is conducted under the control of the Maharaja whose chief Minister and Executive officer is the Dewan, C. G. Herbert, Esq., I.C.S. The forests of Cochin form one of its most valuable assets. They abound in teak ebony, blackwood, and other valuable trees. Rice forms the staple of cultivation. Cocoanuts are largely raised in the sandy tracts and their products form the chief exports of the State. Communications by road and backwaters are good, and the State owns a line of railway from Shoranore to Ernakulam, the capital of the State, and a Forest Steam Tramway used in developing the forests. The State supports a force of 111 officers and 552 men.

*Agent to the Governor-General*—Lieut.-Col. D. M. Field.

**Pudukkottai.**—This State is bounded on the north and west by Trichinopoly, on the south by Ramnad and on the east by Tanjore. In early times a part of the State belonged to the Chola Kings and the southern part to the Pandya Kings of Madura. Relations with the English began during the Carnatic wars. During the siege of Trichinopoly by the French in 1752, the Tondiman of the time did good service to the Company's cause by sending them provisions, although his own country was on at least one occasion ravaged as a consequence of his fidelity to the English. In 1756 he sent some of his troops to assist Muhammad Yusuf, the Company's sepoy commandant, in settling the Madura and Tinnevely countries. Subsequently he was of much service in the wars with Haidar Ali. His services were rewarded by a grant of territory subject to the conditions that the district should not be alienated (1806). Apart from that there is no treaty or arrangement with the Raja. His Highness Sri Brihadamba Das Raja Rajagopala Tondiman Bahadur, the present ruler, is a minor. He was installed as Raja on 19-11-28. The administration of the State is carried on by an Administrator. The various departments are constituted on the British India model. The principal food crop is rice. The forests which cover about one-seventh of the State, contain only small timber. There are no large industries. The State is well provided with roads, but Pudukkottai is the only municipal town in the State.

*Agent to the Governor-General*—Lt.-Col. D. M. Field.

**Banganapalle.**—This is a small State in two detached portions which in the eighteenth century passed from Hyderabad to Mysore and back again to Hyderabad. The control over it was ceded to the Madras Government by the Nizam in 1800. The present ruler is Nawab Meer Fazil Ali Khan Bahadur. The chief food-grain is cholam. The Nawab pays no tribute and maintains no military force. The revenue of the State is over 3 lakhs. The Nawab enjoys a salute of 9 guns.

*Agent to the Governor-General:*—Lt.-Col. D. M. Field.

**Sandur.**—The State is almost surrounded by the District of Bellary. The State is under the political control of the Agent to the Governor-General, Madras States. After the destruction of the Empire of Vijayanagar in 1565 the State came to be held by semi-independent chiefs under the nominal sovereignty of the Sultan of Bijapur and in 1728 one of these chiefs, a Poligar of Bellary tribe, was turned out by an ancestor of the present Raja named Siddoji Rao of the Bhosle family of the famous Marhatta Chief Sivaji; they were Senapathies of Sivaji. In Siva Rao's time the State came under the Mad-

ras Government and his heirs in perpetuity with full powers. In 1876 the title of Raja was conferred on the Chief as a hereditary distinction. The present ruler is Raja Shrinant Yeshwantrao Hindurao Ghorpade who was invested with full ruling powers in February 1930.

The Raja pays no tribute and maintains no military force. The most important staple crop is cholam. Teak and sandalwood are found in small quantities in the forests.

The minerals of the State possess unusual interest. The hematites found in it are probably the richest ore in India. An outcrop near the southern boundary forms the crest of a ridge 150 feet in height, which apparently consists entirely of pure steel grey crystalline hematite (specular iron) of intense hardness. Some of the softer ores used to be smelted, but the industry has been killed by the cheaper English iron. Manganese deposits have also been found in three places, and during 1911 to 1914 over 223,000 tons of manganese ore were transported by one company.

*Agent to the Governor-General:*—Lt.-Col. D. M. Field.

## STATES OF WESTERN INDIA.

Owing to the large number of States concerned and the interlacing of their territories with neighbouring British districts, the transfer of States under the Bombay Government to direct political relations with the Government of India (which was advocated in the Montagu-Chelmsford Report on the Constitutional Reforms) had been delayed. The first stage of that process, however, was carried out in October, 1924, when a new Residency was created in direct relation with the Government of India comprising the whole of the compact area making up the Kathiawar, Cutch and Palanpur Agencies under the Government of Bombay.

The remaining States in the Bombay Presidency which continued to remain in political relations with the Government of Bombay were transferred to the direct control of the Government of India with effect from the 1st April 1933. The transfer necessitated regrouping not only of the remaining Bombay States but also of some of the States comprised in the Western India States Agency. All the States and Estates hitherto included in the Malu Kantha Agency except the Danta State are now in the Western India States Agency. These and the States and Estates comprised in the Banas Kantha Agency except the Palanpur State under the Western India States Agency now form a combined Agency which is designated "Sabar Kantha Agency." The Danta State has been transferred to the Rajputana Agency, so also the Palanpur State which was in the Western India States Agency has been transferred to the Rajputana Agency.

Resident of the First Class and Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India:—

The Honourable Mr. C. Latimer, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S.

Judicial Commissioner in the States of Western India:—D. R. Norman, I.C.S.

**Kathiawar.**—Kathiawar is the peninsula lying immediately to the north of Gujarat in the Bombay Presidency. Its extreme length is about 220 miles and its greatest breadth about 165 miles, the area being 23,445 square miles. There are nearly 200 separate States in Kathiawar, which for purposes of administrative convenience is sub-divided into subordinate Agencies known as the Western and Eastern Kathiawar Agencies. The Western Kathiawar Agency comprises the Thar and Sorath Prants, while the Eastern Kathiawar Agency comprises the Prants of Jhalawad and Gohelwad but in whichever of these two Agencies States with Salutes of guns are situated, they are in direct political relations with the Hon'ble the Agent to the Governor-General. The history of the British connection with Kathiawar commences from Colonel Walker's settlement of 1807. In 1863, the States in Kathiawar were classified into 7 classes, and although classes have since been abolished, the various jurisdictions still remained graded, as fixed in 1863.

**Cutch.**—Before the creation in October 1924, of the Western India States Agency, the relations of the Cutch Durbars with the Bombay Government were conducted through a Political Agent in charge of the Cutch Agency, with Head quarters at Bhuj. The Cutch Agency and the appointment of the Political Agent have since been abolished and the State of Cutch is in direct relations with the Hon'ble the Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India.

**Sabar Kantha Agency.**—As stated above this is a new group comprising the States and Estates in the old Banas Kantha Agency and States and Estates in the old Malu Kanthi

Agency except the Danta State. Before the year 1925, the Banas Kantha Agency was known as the Palanpur Agency when it also comprised the First Class States of Palanpur and Radhanpur. Of these two States, Palanpur is now in direct political relationship with the Government of India through the Honourable the Agent to the Governor-General in Rajputana and Radhanpur, through the Honourable the Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India. The First Class State of Idar which was included in the old Mahi Kantha Agency is also in direct political relationship with the Government of India through the Honourable the Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India; so also the full powered State of Vijayanagar. The group comprising the remaining minor States, Estates and Talukas which were included in the old Banas Kantha Agency under the Western India States Agency and the old Mahi Kantha Agency under the Government of Bombay has been named the Sabar Kantha Agency and is in charge of a Political Agent who is subordinate to the Honourable the Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India.

**Bhavnagar.**—This State lies at the head and west side of the Gulf of Cambay. The Gohel Rajputs, to which tribe the Ruler of Bhavnagar belongs, are said to have settled in the country about the year 1260, under Sajaki, from whose three sons—Ranoji, Sarangji and Shahji—are descended respectively the rulers of Bhavnagar, Lathi and Palitana. An intimate connexion was formed between the Bombay Government and Bhavnagar in the eighteenth century when the ruler of that State took pains to destroy the pirates which infested the neighbouring seas. The State was split up when Gujarat and Kathiawar were divided between the Peshwa and the Gaekwar; but the various claims over Bhavnagar were consolidated in the hands of the British Government in 1807. The State pays an annual tribute of Rs. 1,28,060 to the British Government, Rs. 3,581-8-0 as Peshkashi to Baroda, and Rs. 22,858 as Zortabli to Junagadh. His Highness Maharaja Krishna Kumar-sinhji succeeded to the *gadi* on the death of his father, Maharaja Sir Bhavsinhji, K.C.S.I., on 17th July 1919, and was invested with full powers on 18th April 1931. The State Council consists of Sir Prabhashankar D. Pattani, K.C.I.E., as President. The other members of the Council are Dewan Bahadur T. K. Trivedi and Khan Bahadur S. A. Goghawala, M.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law. One noteworthy feature in the administration is the complete separation of judicial from executive functions and the decentralisation of authority is another. The authority and powers of all the Heads of Departments have been clearly defined, and each within his own sphere is independent of the others being directly responsible to the Council.

The chief products of the State are grain, cotton, sugar-cane and salt. The chief manufactures are oil, copper and brass vessels and cloth. The Bhavnagar State Railway is 307 miles in length. The capital of the State is the town and port of Bhavnagar, which has a good and safe harbour for shipping and carried on an extensive trade as one of the principal

markets and harbours of export for cotton in Kathiawar. Bhavnagar supports 270 State Lancers and 250 State Infantry.

Population (in 1931) was 500,274 of whom 86 per cent. were Hindus and 8 per cent. Mahomedans. The average income for the last five years was Rs. 1,50,08,857, and the average expenditure Rs. 1,20,20,099.

**Dhrangadhra State** is a State of the First Class in Kathiawar with a population of nearly one lakh and an area of 1,167 square miles exclusive of the Dhrangadhra portion of the Runn of Cutch. The ruler of Dhrangadhra is the head of the Jhala family of Rajputs, originally called the Makvanas. This Rajput clan is of great antiquity having migrated to Kathiawar from the North, establishing itself first at Patli in the Ahmedabad District, thence moving to Halvad and finally settling in its present seat. Being the guardians of the North-Eastern marches of Kathiawar they had to suffer repeatedly from the successive inroads of the Mahomedans into that Peninsula, but after suffering the various vicissitudes of war they were confirmed in their possession of Halvad, its surrounding territories and the salt-pans attached thereto by an Imperial Firman issued by Emperor Aurangzeb. The States of Wankaner, Limbdi, Wadhwan, Chunda, Sayla and Than-Lakhtar are offshoots from Dhrangadhra. His Highness Maharaja Maharaja Shri Sri Ghanishvamsinhji, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Maharaja Raj Saheb, is the ruler of the State, and the titular head of all the Jhalas. The administration is conducted under the Maharaja's directions by a Council of four members, Financial, Political, Revenue and Military. The soil being eminently fit for cotton cultivation, the principal crops are long stapled cotton and cereals of various kinds. Excellent building and ornamental stone is quarried from the hills situated within the State. Wadagaria Salt of an excellent quality with Magnesium Chloride and other by-products of salt are also manufactured in the State Salt Works at Kuda which offer practically inexhaustible supplies for their manufacture. To utilize these valuable resources, the State has recently built and put into operation a huge factory in Dhrangadhra, known as the Shri Shakti Alkali Works, for the manufacture on a large scale of Soda Ash, Caustic Soda and Soda Bicarb as by-products of salt, and these have found a ready market all over India. The capital town is Dhrangadhra, a fortified town, 75 miles west of Ahmedabad.

Dhrangadhra State owns the Railway from Wadhwan Junction to Halvad, a distance of 40 miles, which is worked by the B. B. & C. I. Railway. An extension of this line to Malviya is under contemplation. A railway siding has been laid from Dhrangadhra to Kuda—a distance of 11 miles—to facilitate the salt traffic.

**Gondal State.**—The Ruling Prince of Gondal is a Rajput of the Jadeja stock with the title of H. H. Maharaja Thakore Saheb, the present Ruler being H. H. Shri Bhagwat Sinhji, G.C.I.E. The early founder of the State Kumbhoji I., had a modest estate of 20 villages. Kumbhoji II., the most powerful Chief of the House, widened the territories to almost their present limits by conquest; but it was left to the present ruler to develop

its resources to the utmost, and in the words of Lord Reay, Governor of Bombay, by its "importance and advanced administration to get it recognised as a First Class State. The State pays a tribute of Rs. 1,10,721. The chief products are cotton, groundnuts and grain and the chief manufactures are cotton and woollen fabrics and gold embroidery. Gondal has always been pre-eminent amongst the States of its class for the vigour with which public works have been prosecuted, and was one of the earliest pioneers of railway enterprise in Kathiawar, having initiated the Dhasa-Dhoraji line, it owns the Dhasa-Jam Jodhpur section called the Gondal Railway and manages it along with the Jetalpur-Rajkot Railway; it subsequently built the Jetalpur-Rajkot Railway in partnership with other Native States in Kathiawar. There are no export and import dues, the people being free from taxes and dues. Comparatively speaking Gondal stands first in Kathiawar in respect of the spread of education. Compulsory female education in the State has been ordered by His Highness. Rs. 25 lakhs have been spent on irrigation tanks and canals, water supply and electricity to the town of Gondal. The capital is Gondal, a fortified town on the line between Rajkot and Jetalpur.

**Junagadh State.**—A first class State under the Western India States Agency and lies in the South-Western portion of the Kathiawar Peninsula between 24°-44' and 21°-52' North latitude; 80° and 72° East longitude with the Halar division of the province as its northern boundary and Gohilwad Prant to its east. It is bounded on the south and west by the Arabian Sea. The State is divided into 12 Mahals. It has 16 ports of which the principal are Veraval and Mangrol. The principal rivers in the State are the Bhadar, Uben, Ozat, Hiran, Saraswati, Machhundri, Singaoda, Meghal, Vrajmi, Raval and Sabli. The principal town of Junagadh, which is one of the most picturesque towns in India, is situated on the slope of the Girnar and the Datar Hills, while in antiquity and historical interest it yields to none. The Upperkot or old citadel contains interesting Buddhist caves and the whole of the ditch and neighbourhood is honey-combed with caves of their remains. There are a number of fine modern buildings in the town. The famous Asoka inscription of the Buddhist time carved out on a big bolster of black granite stone is housed at the foot of the Girnar Hill, which is sacred to the Jains, the Shivaits, the Vaishnavites and other Hindus. To the south-east of the Girnar Hill lies the extensive forest of the Gir comprising 494 square miles, 823 acres and 10 gunthas. It supplies timber and other natural products to the residents of the State and the neighbouring districts and is unique as the sole stronghold of the Indian lion. The area of the State is 3,337 square miles and the average revenue amounts to about Rs. 84,00,000. The total population according to the census of 1931 is 545,152. Until 1472 when it was conquered by Sultan Mahomed Begra of Ahmedabad Junagadh was a Rajput State ruled by Chiefs of the Chuda Sama tribe. During the reign of the Emperor Akbar it became a dependency of Delhi under the immediate authority of the Moghal Viceroy of Gujarat. About

1735 when the representatives of the Moghals had lost his authority in Gujarat, Sher Khan Babi, the ancestor of the present Babi Ruler, expelled the Moghal Governor, and established his own rule. The ruler of Junagadh first entered into engagements with the British Government in 1807. The principal articles of production in the State are cotton, bajri, juwar, sesamum, wheat, rice, sugarcane, cereals, grass, timber, stone, castor-seed, fish, country tobacco, groundnuts, coconuts, bamboos, etc., while those of manufacture are ghee, molasses, sugar candy, copper, and brassware, dyed cloth, gold and silver embroidery, pottery, hardware, leather, bamboo furniture, etc. The State pays a tribute of Rs. 28,394 annually to the Paramount Power and Peshkashi of Rs. 37,210 to His Highness the Gaekwar. On the other hand, the State of Junagadh receives a tribute styled Zortalbi amounting to Rs. 92,421 from not less than 134 States and Talukas, a relic of the day of Mahomedan supremacy. The State maintains State forces consisting of Lancers and the Mahabat Khanji Infantry, the sanctioned strength of the former being 173 and of the latter 219 inclusive of Bag-pipe Band.

The Ruler bears the title of Nawab. The present Nawab is His Highness Sir Mahabat Khanji III, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., and is the ninth in succession and seventh in descent from His Highness Bahadurkhanji I, the founder of the Babi-Family of Junagadh in 1735 A.D. His Highness the Nawab Sahib was born on 2nd August 1900 and succeeded to the *gadi* in 1911, visited England in 1913-14 received his education at the Mayo College, Ajmer, and has been invested with full powers since March 1920. His Highness the Nawab Sahib is the Ruler of the Premier State in Kathiawar, ranks first amongst the Chiefs of Kathiawar, exercising planetary powers and enjoys a salute of 15 guns personal, 13 permanent and 15 local within the territorial limits of the Junagadh State. Languages spoken:—Gujarati and Urdu.

*Ruler:*—His Highness Sir Mahabat Khanji Rasulkhanji, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I.

*Heir-Apparent:*—Shahzada Mahomed Dilawarkhanji, 2nd Shahzada Mahomed Himatkhanji. 3rd Shahzada Mahmud Sadavat Khanji, 4th Shahzada Mahomed Gulam Mahomed Khanji.

*President of the Council:*—J. Monteath.

**Navanagar State.** on the southern shore of the Gulf of Cutch, has an area of 3,791 square miles. The Maharaja of Navanagar is a Jadeja Rajput by caste, and belongs to the same family as the Rao of Cutch. The Jadejas originally entered Kathiawar from Cutch, and dispossessed the ancient family of Jethwas then established at Ghumli. The town of Jamnagar was founded in 1540. The present Jam Sahib is Captain His Highness Maharaja Jam Shri Digvijaysinhji who succeeded in April 1933. The principal products are grain, cotton and oil-seeds, shipped from the ports of the State. A small pearl fishery lies off the coast. The State pays a tribute of Rs. 1,20,093 per annum jointly to the British Government, the Gaekwar of Baroda and Zortalbi to the Nawab of Junagadh. The State maintains two squadrons of Navanagar State Lancers and 1½ company



of the State Infantry. The capital is Jamnagar, a flourishing place, nearly 4 miles in circuit, situated 5 miles east of the port of Bedi. Population 4,09,192. Revenue nearly Rs. 94 lakhs.

*Dewan* :—Khan Bahadur Merwanji Pestonji, B.A., L.L.B.

*Revenue Secretary*—Gokulbhai B. Desai, Bar-at-Law.

*Military Secretary and Home Member*—Lt.-Col. R. K. Himmatsinhji.

**Cutch.**—The State is bounded on the north and north-west by Sind, on the east by the Palanpur Agency, on the south by the Peninsula of Kathiawar and the Gulf of Cutch and the south-west by the Indian Ocean. Its area, exclusive of the great salt marsh called the Kham of Cutch, is 8,249 square miles. The capital is Bhuj, where the ruling Chief (the Maharao) His Highness Maha Rao Sri Khengarji Savai Bahadur, G.O.S.I., G.O.I.E., resides. From its isolated position, the special characteristic of its people, their peculiar dialect, and their strong feeling of personal loyalty to their ruler, the peninsula of Cutch has more of the elements of a distinct nationality than any other of the dependencies of Bombay. The earliest historic notices of the State occur in the Greek writers. Its modern history dates from its conquest by the Sind tribe of Samma Rajputs in the fourteenth century. The section of the Sammas forming the ruling family in Cutch were known as the Jadejas or children of Jada'. The British made a treaty with the State in 1815. There is a fair proportion of good arable soil in Cutch, and wheat, barley and cotton are cultivated. Both iron and coal are found but are not worked. Cutch is noted for its beautiful embroidery and silverwork and its manufactures of silk and cotton are of some importance. Trade is chiefly carried by sea. The ruling chief is the supreme authority. A few of the Bhayats are invested with jurisdictional powers in varying degrees in their own estates and over their own ryots. A notable fact in connection with the administration of the Cutch State is the number and position of the Bhayat. These are Rajput nobles forming the brotherhood of the Rao. They were granted a share in the territories of the ruling chief as provision for their maintenance and are bound to furnish troops on an emergency. The number of these chiefs is 137, and the total number of the Jadeja tribe in Cutch is about 16,000. The British military force having been withdrawn from Bhuj, the State now pays Rs. 82,257 annually as an Anjar equivalent to the British Government. The military force consists of about 1,000 in addition to which, there are some irregular infantry, and the Bhayats could furnish on requisition a mixed force of four thousand. The State is in direct political relations with the Government of India through the Hon'ble the Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India since October 1924.

**Porbandar.**—The Porbandar State on the Western Coast of the province of Kathiawar comprises an area of 642½ square miles and has a population of 1,15,741 souls

according to the Census of 1931. The capital of the State is Porbandar, a flourishing port having trade connections with Java, Burma, Persian Gulf, Africa and the important Continental Ports. The State has its own Railway. The well-known Porbandar stone is quarried in the Barda Hills near Adityana and is largely exported to important places in as well as outside India. Porbandar Ghee (butter) has also a reputation of its own and is largely exported to Africa. The Indian Cement Factory of Messrs. Tata & Sons was established at Porbandar in 1912. It manufactures Ganapati Brand Portland cement which has stood keen competition. Among more recent industries may be mentioned the establishment of the Nadir Salt Works and Distemper and Paints manufacture. The State maintains a Military Force.

His Highness Maharaja Rana Saheb Shri Sir Natwarsinhji Bahadur, K.C.S.I., is the present Ruler of the State. Born on the 30th June 1901, His Highness the Maharaja was educated at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, where he distinguished himself both in studies and sports. His Highness ascended the gadi on the 26th January 1920 and was married next month to Kunwari Shri Rupalaba Saheb, M.B.E., of Limbdi. His Highness belongs to the ancient Rajput clan of the Jethwas, the earliest settlers in Western India and enjoys a salute of 15 guns. His Highness led the All-India Cricket Team to England in 1932. The Porlandar State ranks fourth among the States of Western India.

**Radhanpur** is a first class State, with an area of 1,150 square miles, which is held by a branch of the illustrious Babi family, who since the reign of Humayun have always been prominent in the annals of Gujarat. The present Ruler is His Highness Nawab Jalal-ud-din Khanji Bismillahkhanji Babi, Nawab Saheb of Radhanpur. The State maintains a Police force of 209. The principal products are cotton, wheat and grain. The capital is Radhanpur town, a considerable trade centre for Northern Gujarat and Cutch. Sami has a cotton press and 3 ginning factories. There is one ginning factory at Munjpur, one at Lolada and one at Sankeshwar which is a great centre of Jain pilgrimage all the year round. Gotarka, Dev and Trakod Loti are also the principal places of pilgrimage for Mohammedans, Vaishnavas and Brahmmins, respectively.

There are several ancient monuments in the State, viz., Fatehkote at Radhanpur, Jalore's Toba at Subapure, Loteswara Mahadev at Loti, Sankheshvara temple at Sankheshvara, Waghel tank at Waghel, Varanatha place at Waghel, Tatleshwar Mahadev at Fatehpur, Rajaypura Bhotava, Old Masjid at Munjpur, Place of Ashan at Gotarka, Mahabali Pir's Dargah at Gotarka and Nilkantha Mahadev at Kunwar.

There is also an Anath Ashram for the poor known as "The Hussainbakhte Saheba Mohabat Vilas."

His Highness the Nawab Saheb Bahadur has established a Bank named "Vadhar Bank" to lend money to cultivators and others on easy terms, and thus save them from the clutches of the money-lenders.

**Idar.**—Idar is a First Class State with an area of 1,669 square miles and an average revenue of about 20 lakhs. The present Ruler of Idar H. H. Maharaja Himatsinghji is a Rajput of the Rathod clan. He was born in 1899 A.D. and ascended the gadi in 1931 on the demise of his late Highness Maharaja Sir Dowlatsinghji. His Highness accompanied His late Highness Lt.-Col. Sir Dowlatsinghji to Europe when the latter went to attend the Coronation of His Majesty the King-Emperor in London and acted as Page to his Imperial Majesty at the Coronation Darbar held at Delhi in 1911. The subordinate Feudatory Jaghirdars are divided into three classes. The Jaghirdars comprised in the class of Bhayats are cadets of the Ruling House to whom grants have been made in maintenance or as a Jiwarak. Those known as Sardai Putawats are descendants of the military leaders who accompanied Anand Singh and Rai Singh, the founder of the present Marwar dynasty when they took possession of the State in the first quarter of the eighteenth century and to whom grants of land were made by Maharaja Anand Singh in 1741 A.D. on condition of military service. In the case of

the Bhoomias are included all subordinate Feudatories who were in possession of their Pattas prior to the advent of the present Marwar dynasty. The pattas they hold were acquired by their ancestors by grant from the former Rao Rulers of the State. The Maharaja receives Rs. 52,427 annually on account of Khichdi and other Raj Haks from his subordinate Sardars the tributary talukas of the Mahi Kantha Agency and others and pays Rs. 30,340 as Ghasdana to Gackwar of Baroda through the British Government.

**Vijaynagar.**—The State has an area of 135 square miles with a population of 5,858 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 57,630. The Ruler is Rathod Rajput. His ancestors were the Rulers of Idar but on being driven from that place established their rule in Polo. The present Chet is Rao Shri Hanmatsinghji Hindusimji. He was born on 3rd January 1904 and succeeded to the gadi in 1916. The Ruler has no salute but on account of the historic importance of the family he enjoyed rank above the Ruler of the salute State of Danta in the old Mahi Kantha Agency.

## GUJARAT STATES AGENCY AND BARODA RESIDENCY.

Consequent upon the establishment of direct relations between the Government of India and the Bombay States since April 1933 many States and Estates which were previously included in the various Political Agencies of the Bombay Government have now been included in a newly formed Political Agency of the Government of India designated the Gujarat States Agency. The charge of his new Agency has been added to the charge of the Resident at Baroda, who is now known as the A.G.G. for the Gujarat States and Resident at Baroda. The Political Agencies thus amalgamated were the Rewa Kantha Agency, the Kaira Agency, the Surat Agency, the Nasik Agency and the Thana Agency.

The following are the full-powered 'salute States now in direct political relations with the Government of India through the Agent to the Governor-General for the Gujarat States and Resident at Baroda. —

- (1) Balasinor .. (Old Rewa Kantha Agency).
- (2) Bansda .. (Old Surat Agency).
- (3) Baria .. (Old Rewa Kantha Agency).
- (4) Baroda .. .. .
- (5) Cambay .. (Old Kaira Agency).
- (6) Chhoti Udepur .. (Old Rewa Kantha Agency).
- (7) Dharampur .. (Old Surat Agency).
- (8) Jawhar .. (Old Thana Agency).
- (9) Lunawada .. (Old Rewa Kantha Agency).
- (10) Rajpipla .. (Old Rewa Kantha Agency).
- (11) Sachin .. (Old Surat Agency).
- (12) Sant .. (Old Rewa Kantha Agency).

The Headquarters of the Agency are at Baroda and consist of —

*Agent to the Governor-General, Gujarat States, and Resident at Baroda*—Lieutenant-Colonel J. L. R. Wen, C.I.E.

*Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General, Gujarat States and Resident at Baroda.*—Capt. G. A. Falconer.

*Indian Assistant to the Agent to the Governor-General, Gujarat States and Resident at Baroda.*—Mr. A. W. De Cruz.

**Balasinor.**—This State has an area of 189 square miles, a population of 52,525, and an annual revenue of about Rs. 2½ lakhs. The Ruling Prince belongs to the Babi family. The State pays a tribute of Rs. 9,766-9-8 to the British Government and Rs. 3,077-11-1 to the Baroda Government. The name of the present Ruler is Babi Shri Jamiatkhanji Manvar-khanji, Nawab of Balasinor. He was born on the 10th November 1894 and succeeded to the gadi in 1899. The Ruler of the State received in 1890 a Sanad guaranteeing succession according to Muhammadan Law in the event of failure of direct heirs. The Nawab is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Bansda.**—This State has an area of 215 square miles, a population of 48,807 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 7½ lakhs. The Ruler is Solanki Rajputs of the Lunar Race and descendants of the Great Sidhraj Jaysingh. The present Ruler Maharajal Shri Indrasinghji was born on 16th February 1888, and succeeded to the gadi in September 1911. The Ruler of the State has received a Sanad guaranteeing succession to an adopted heir in the event of failure of direct heirs. He is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Baria.**—This State has an area of 813 square miles with a population of 159,429 and is situated in the heart of the Panchmahals District. The capital Deygad Baria is reached by the Baria State Railway from Piprod Station on the B B & C. J. Railway at a distance of 10 miles. The average revenue of the State is about 12 lakhs. The Ruler, Major His Highness Maharaja Shri Sir Ranjitsinhji, K.C.S.I., is the direct descendant of the Great House of Khichi Chowhan Rajputs who ruled over Gujarat for 244 years with their capital at Champaner, enjoying the proud title of Pavapatis. The State pays no tribute either to the British Government or to any other Indian State. His Highness served in France and Flanders in the Great European War and in the Afghan War, 1919. He is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and a personal salute of eleven guns.

**Cambay.**—This State has an area of 350 square miles, a population of 87,761 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 10½ lakhs. The founder of the Ruling family was Mirza Jafar Najamud-Daulah Nomin Khan I, the last but one of the Muhammadan Governors of Gujarat. The present Ruler is His Highness Mirza Hussain Yavai Khan Saheb. He was born on the 16th May 1911, succeeded to the gadi on the 21st January 1915 and was invested with ruling powers on the 13th December 1930. His Highness is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 11 guns.

**Chhota Udepur.**—This State has an area of 890 square miles, a population of 1,44,640 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 14½ lakhs. The Ruling family belongs to the Khichi Chavan Rajput clan and claims descent from the last Patel Raja of Pavagadh or Champaner, the State being founded shortly after the fall of that fortress in 1484. The name of the present Ruler is Maharawal Shri Natwarsinhji. He was born on the 16th November 1906 and succeeded to the gadi on the 29th August 1923 on the death of his father. He is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Dharampur.**—This State has an area of 704 square miles, a population of 1,12,051 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 12 lakhs. The Rulers of Dharampur trace their descent from Ramchandraj of Hindu Mythology. They belong to the Solar Sisodia Rajputs dynasty. The present Raja, His Highness Maharaja Shri Vyajdevji Mohandeji, was born on the 3rd December 1884 and succeeded to the gadi on the 26th March 1921. His Highness is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and a personal salute of 11 guns.

**Jawhar.**—This State is situated to the North of the Thana District of the Bombay Presidency on a plateau above the Konkan plain. It has an area of 310 square miles, a population of 57,288 and an average annual revenue of about Rs. 5½ lakhs. Up to the period of the first Mahomedan invasion of the Deccan, Jawhar was held by a Varli, not a Koli Chief. The first Koli Chief obtained his footing in Jawhar by a device similar to that of Dido when he asked for and received as much land

as the hide of a bull would cover. The Koli Chief cut a hide into strips, and thus enclosed the territory of the State. The present Chief, Raja Patangsha alias Yeshwantrao Vikramsha, is a minor and the State is at present under minority administration. The Raja is entitled to become a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Lunawada.**—The State has an area of 388 square miles, a population of 95,162 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 5½ lakhs. The Rulers of Lunawada belong to the historic Solanki clan of Rajputs claiming their descent from the famous Sidhraj Jaysinh of Anhilwad (Gujarat). Besides having fine patches of good agricultural land, the State contains a considerable forest area yielding rich timber. The present Raja, Maharaja Shri Virbhadrasinghji, was invested with full powers on 2nd October 1930. He is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Rajpipla.**—This important State lies to the south of the Narbada. It has an area of 1,517½ square miles, a population of 206,114 and an average annual revenue of about Rs. 24½ lakhs. The lands are rich and very fertile and, except for a few forest-clad hills, are suitable and available for cultivation in large quantities in the south-east talukas. The family of the Maharaja of Rajpipla, Major II H. Maharaja Shri Sri Vyajsinhji, K.C.S.I., is said to derive its origin from a Rajput of the Gohel clan. Cotton is the most important crop in the State. In the hills there are valuable teak forests. The capital is Rajpipla which is connected with Ankleshwar by railway built by the State. His Highness is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 13 guns.

**Sachin.**—This State has an area of 49 square miles, a population of 22,125 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 4 lakhs. The ancestors of the Nawab of Sachin were the Rulers of Janjira. The founder of the Sachin family was Abdul Karim Yakut Khan commonly called Balu Miyan. In 17-4 on the death of his father Abdul Karim, (Nawab of Janjira), the Chieftain was seized by Sidi Jawhar and Balu Miyan fled to Poona where he sought the protection of Nana Purnavis, who managed to secure for him a tract of land near Surat then estimated to yield Rs. 75,000 a year. Balu Miyan was granted the hereditary title of Nawab by the Emperor of Delhi. The present Ruler is Nawab Mohamed Hyder Khan who was born on the 11th September 1909 and succeeded to the gadi in November 1930. He is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Sant.**—This State has an area of 394 square miles, a population of 83,538 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 5½ lakhs. The Ruling family belongs to the Mahipavat branch of the Puar or Parmar Rajputs. The Rulers used to pay a tribute of 5,384-9-10 to Scindia. This tribute is now paid by the State to the British Government. The present Ruler Maharaja Shri Jorawarsinhji Pratapsinhji was born on 24th March 1881 and succeeded to the gadi in 1896. He is a member of the Chamber of Princes and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns.

**Rewa Kantha Agency.**—Including the Surgana State and the Dangs.

This Agency is a subordinate Political Agency of the Gujarat States Agency. It is comprised of all the non-salute States and Estates of the Old Rewa Kantha Agency, the State of Surgana, previously in the Nasik Agency, and the petty states known as the Dangs, previously in the Surat Agency.

Rewa Kantha means the district or province situated on the banks of the river Rewa or Narmada or Narbada. This river is held in high veneration among the Hindus especially in the Bombay Presidency.

All the States comprised in the Province of Rewa Kantha are not on the banks of Narbada, for some of the Northern States, i.e., Kadanās and the States in Paudu Mewas are on the banks of the Mahi river. In fact the Rewa Kantha Agency comprises territories watered both by the Rewa and Mahi Rivers.

The population consists of the following main classes: Hindus, Jains, Muslims, Animists, Bhils, Dhankas, Kolis and Naikdas.

**Surgana.**—Is situated on the borders of the Nasik District.

The **Dangs** consist of a tract of country between the Sahyadris and the Surat District which is parcelled out among 14 petty Chiefs. Of these 13 are Bhils and 1 a Kokani.

The headquarters of the Agency, which is situated at the Baroda Residency in view of the fact that the Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General, Gujarat States and Resident at Baroda is also *ex-officio* Political Agent of this Agency, consist of:—

*Political Agent.*—Captain G. A. Falconer.

*Deputy Political Agent*—Mr. M. B. Mehta.

*Assistant Political Agent for the Dangs.*—Mr. E. O. Sampson, I.R.S.

Many of the States and Estates are small and only a few enjoy restricted jurisdictional powers. The four Chiefs of Kadanā, Bhaderwā, Surgana and Jambughoda are however, larger and more important, the first three named being included in the list of electorates for representative members of the Chamber of Princes.

## DECCAN STATES AGENCY AND KOLHAPUR RESIDENCY.

This Agency which was formed in consequence of the transfer of the Bombay States to the direct control of the Government of India includes the following States:—

Kolhapur.	Miraj (Senior).
Janjira.	Miraj (Junior).
Savantvadi.	Kurandwad (Senior).
Mudhol.	Kurandwad (Junior).
Sangli.	Ramdurg.
Ihor.	Aundli.
Jamkhandi.	Akalkot.
Phaltan.	Savanur.
Jath.	Wadi Estate.

The above States are in political relations with the Government of India through the Agent to the Governor-General for the Deccan States and Resident at Kolhapur, whose headquarters are at Kolhapur.

*Agent to the Governor-General for the Deccan States and Resident at Kolhapur.*—Lieutenant-Colonel J. C. Tate.

*Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General.*—Major A. A. Russell, M.C.

*Under-Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General (Ex-officio).*—Captain L. T. Wilcock.

**Kolhapur.**—Kolhapur is a State with an area of 3,217 square miles and population of 9,57,137. Subordinate to Kolhapur are nine feudatories, of which the following four are important: Vishalgadh, Bavda, Kagal (senior), and Ichalkaranji. The ruling house traces its descent from a younger son of Shivaji, founder of the Maratha power. The prevalence of piracy from the Kolhapur port of Malvan compelled the Bombay Government to send expeditions against Kol-

hapur in 1765, and again in 1792, when the Raja agreed to give compensation for the losses which British merchants had sustained since 1785, and to permit the establishment of factories at Malvan and Kolhapur. Internal dissensions and wars with neighbouring States gradually weakened the power of Kolhapur. In 1815 a treaty was concluded with the British Government, by which, in return for the cession of certain ports, the Kolhapur Raja was guaranteed against the attacks of foreign powers; while on his part he engaged to abstain from hostilities with other States, and to refer all disputes to the arbitration of the British Government. The principal articles of production are rice, joowar and sugar-cane and the manufactures are coarse cotton and woollen cloths, pottery and hardware. The State pays no tribute, and supports a military force of 692. The nine feudatory estates are administered by their holders, except in the case of two whose holders are minors. Kolhapur proper is divided into seven pethas or talukas and three mahals and is managed by the Maharaja, who has full powers of life and death. The Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway passes through the State and is connected with Kolhapur City by a line which is the property of the State. The present Ruler is Lt.-Col. His Highness Maharaja Shri Sir Rajaram Shahu Chhatrapati, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E. He has a dynastic salute of 19 guns.

**Janjira.**—This State is situated to the South of the Kolaba District of the Bombay Presidency. The ruling family is said to be descended from an Abyssinian in the service of one of the Nizam Shahi Kings of Ahmednagar at the end of the fifteenth century. The most noticeable point in its history is the successful resistance that it alone, of all the States of Western India, made against the determined attacks of the

**Marathas.** The British, on succeeding the Marathas as masters of the Konkan, refrained from interfering in the internal administration of the State. The chief is a Sunni Mahomedan; by race a Sidi or Abyssinian, with a title of His Highness the Nawab. He has a sanad guaranteeing succession according to Mahomedan law and pays no tribute. Till 1868 the State enjoyed singular independence, there being no Political Agent, and no interference whatever in its internal affairs. About that year the maladministration of the chief, especially in matters of police and criminal justice, became flagrant; those branches of administration were in consequence taken out of his hands and vested temporarily in a Political Agent. The last ruler, H. H. Nawab Sidi Sir Ahmed Khan, G.C.I.E., died on 2nd May 1922, and was succeeded by his son His Highness Sidi Muhammad Khan, born on the 7th March 1914. The State was under a minority administration until 9th November 1933 when His Highness the Nawab was invested with ruling powers. The area of the State is 379 square miles, and the population 1,10,366. The average revenue is 8 lakhs, including that derived from a small dependency named Jafferabad in the south of Kathiawar under the Western India States Agency. The State maintains an irregular military force of 243. The capital is Murud on the main land, the name of Janjira being retained by the island fort opposite. The Nawab is entitled to a dynastic salute of 11 guns. In recognition of services rendered in connection with the war the last ruler's salute was raised on the 1st January 1918 to 12 guns personal and 13 guns local on the 1st January 1921.

**Sawantwadi.**—This State has an area of 930 square miles and population of 230,589. The average revenue is Rs. 6,33,000. It lies to the north of the Portuguese territory of Goa, the general aspect of the country being extremely picturesque. Early inscriptions take the history of the State back to the sixth century. So late as the nineteenth century the ports on this coast swarmed with pirates and the country was very much disturbed. The present Ruler is Major His Highness Raja

Badadur Shrimant Khem Sawant M. Saheb Bhonsle, Raja of Sawantwadi. He was invested with the powers of his State on 29th October 1924. Rice is the principal crop of the State, and it is rich in valuable teak. The sturdy Marathas of the State are favourite troops for the Indian Army and supply much of the immigrant labour in the adjacent British districts. The Capital is Sawantwadi, also called Sundar Wadi, or simply Wadi. The Raja enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and a permanent local salute of 11 guns.

**Mudhol.**—The State has an area of 368 square miles, a population of 62,860 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 5,61,000. The present Ruler is Lieutenant Raja Sir Malojirao Venkatrao alias Nana Saheb Ghorpade, K.C.I.E. He was born in 1884 and succeeded to the *gadi* in 1900 when he was a minor. He was invested with Ruling powers in 1904. He enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and is a Member of the Chamber of Princes.

**Sangli.**—The State has an area of 1,136 square miles, a population of 2,58,442 and an annual revenue of Rs. 15,37,000. The founder of the family was Harbhat who rose to distinction during the rule of the Peshwas. The present Ruler Lieutenant (Honorary) His Highness Raja Sir Chintamanrav Dhundirao alias Appasaheb Patwardhan, K.C.I.E., was born on the 14th February 1890 and succeeded to the *gadi* in 1901 on the death of his adoptive father Dhundiraj Chintamanrav Patwardhan. He was invested with ruling powers on 2nd June 1910 on attaining his majority. His Highness has been granted the hereditary title of Raja. He enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns and a personal salute of 11 guns.

**Bhor.**—The State lies in the Western Ghats in wild and mountainous country. It has an area of 925 square miles, a population of 1,41,540 and an annual revenue of about Rs. 6½ lakhs. The present Chief Shrimant Raghunathrao Shankarrao alias Babasaheb Pant Sachiv, was born on 20th September 1878. He succeeded to the *gadi* in 1922. The honour of receiving a dynastic salute of 9 guns was conferred on him in 1927.

The following are the particulars of the remaining States grouped in this Agency:—

State.	Name of Chief.	Area.	Population.	Revenue.	Tribute to British Government.
				Rs.	Rs.
Akalkot ..	Shrimant Meherban Vijay-sinhrao Fatesinhrao Raja Bhonsle Raja Saheb of.	498	92,636	7,13,000	14,592
Aundi ..	Meherban Bhavanrao Shrinivasrao alias Balasaheb Pant Pratinidhi.	501	76,507	4,15,000	No tribute.
Jamkhadi ..	Meherban Shankarrao Parshuramrao alias Appasaheb Patwardhan.	524	1,14,282	8,27,000	20,841
Jath ..	Shrimant Vijayasinh Raomrao alias Babasaheb Dagle.	980	91,102	3,42,000	11,247

The following are the particulars of the remaining States grouped in this Agency :—*contd.*

State.	Name of Chief.	Area.	Population.	Revenue.	Tribute to British Government.
				Rs.	Rs.
Kurundwad (Senior).	Meherban Chmtaman r a o Balachandrarao <i>alias</i> Balasaheb Patwardhan.	182	44,251	2,26,000	9,619
Kurundwad (Junior).	(1) Meherban Ganpat r a o Madhavrao <i>alias</i> Bapusaheb Patwardhan.				
	(2) Meherban Ganpatrao Trimbakrao <i>alias</i> Taty a Saheb Patwardhan.	116	39,587	1,94,000	No tribute.
Miraj (Senior)	Meherban Sir Gangadharrao Ganesh <i>alias</i> Balasaheb Patwardhan, K.C.I.E.	342	93,957	5,27,000	12,558
Miraj (Junior)	Meherban Madhavrao Hari- har <i>alias</i> Babasaheb Pat- wardhan.	196	40,686	3,23,000	6,413
Phaltan ..	Captain Meherban Malojirao Mudhojirao Naik Numbal- kar.	397	58,761	4,51,000	9,600
Ramdurg ..	Meherban Ramrao Venkat- rao <i>alias</i> Raosaheb Bhawe	169	35,401	36,000	No tribute.
Savanur ..	Major Meherban Nawab Abdul Majidkhan Saheb Dilair Jung Bahadur.	70	20,320	2,35,000	Do.
Wadi Estate	Meherban Ganpatrao Ganga- dharrao <i>alias</i> Dapsaheb Patwardhan Jahagirdar.	12	1,704	8,000	Do.

### UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF BENGAL.

**Cooch Behar.**—This State, which at one time comprised almost the whole of Northern Bengal, Assam and a part of Bhutan known as the Duars and formed part of the famous kingdom of Kamrup, is a low-lying plain in North Bengal. It has an area of 1,318 square miles and a population of 5,90,866. On the demise of the late Ruler His Highness Maharaja Sir Jitendra Narayan Bhup Bahadur, K.C.S.I. in December 1922 in England, his eldest son His Highness Jagaddipendra Narayan Bhup Bahadur (born on December 15, 1915) succeeded to the *gadi* at the age of 7. His Highness the Maharaja Bhup Bahadur belongs to the Kshatriya Varna of Kshatriya origin. His Highness the Maharaja Bhup Bahadur has three sisters Maharajkumaris Ila Devi, Gayatri Devi and Menaka Devi and one brother Maharajkumar Indrajitendra Narayan. Her Highness the Maharani Saheba is Regent of the State and the

administration of the State is conducted by a Council of Regency composed of Her Highness the Regent, *President*, Lt-Col. J. A. Brett, C.I.E., *Vice-President*, with (vacant) Revenue Officer, Sj. Umanath Dutt, B.L., Civil and Sessions Judge, and Sj. Dineshananda Chakraverty, Civil Surgeon, as members.

The capital is Cooch Behar, which is reached by the Cooch Behar Railway, linked to the Eastern Bengal Railway System.

**Tripura.**—This State lies to the east of the district of Tippera and consists largely of hills covered with dense jungles. It has an area of 4,116 square miles and a population of 382,460. The revenue from the State is about 20 lakhs and from the Zemindaries in British India is about 13 lakhs. The State enjoys a Salute of 14 guns. The present Ruler is His Highness

Maharaja Manikya Bir Bikram Kishore Deb Barman Bahadur, who is a Kahatriya by caste and comes of the Lunar race. He was born on 19th August 1908 and he is entitled to a salute of 13 guns. He succeeded the late Maharaja Manikya Barendra Kishore Deb Barman Bahadur on 13th August 1923. The Military prestige of Tripura dates back to the fifteenth century and a mythical account of the State takes the history to an even earlier date. Both as regards its constitution and its relations with the British Government, the State differs alike from the large Native States of India, and from those which are classed as tributary. Besides being the Ruler of Tripura, the Maharaja also holds a large landed property situated in the plains of the Districts of Tippera, Noakhali and Sylhet. This estate covers an area of 600 square miles, and is held to form with the State an indivisible Raj. Disputes as to the right of succession have occurred on the occasion of almost every vacancy in the *gadi* producing in times gone by disturbances and domestic wars, and exposing the

inhabitants to serious disorders and attacks from the Kukis, who were always called in as auxiliaries by one or other of the contending parties. The principles which govern succession to the State have recently, however, been embodied in a *sanad* which was drawn up in 1904. The chief products of the State are rice, cotton, til, jute, tea and forest produce of various kinds, the traffic being carried chiefly by water. The Maharaja received full administrative powers on 19th August 1927. His Highness married the sixth daughter of the late Maharaja Sir Bhagabati Prasad Singhji Sahab Bahadur, K.C.I.E., K.B.E., of Balarampur (Oudh) on the 16th January 1929 but on her death in November, 1930, married the eldest daughter of H. H. Maharaja Mahendra Sir Yadvendra Singh Bahadur, K.C.I.E., Maharaja of Panna. The State courts are authorised to inflict capital punishment. The capital is Agartala.

*Political Agent*.—Magistrate and Collector of Tippera (*Ex-officio*.)

## EASTERN STATES AGENCY.

From the 1st April 1933 the States in Bihar and Orissa and in the Central Provinces (with the exception of Makrai) were comprised in the newly created Eastern States Agency and placed in the political charge of an Agent to the Governor General.

The names of the States are:—Athgarh, Athmalik, Bamra, Jaramba, Bastar, Baud, Bonal, Changbhakar, Chhuikhadan, Daspatha, Dhenkanal, Gangpur, Hindol, Jashpur, Kalahandi, Kanker, Kawardha, Keonjhar, Khairagarh, Khandpara, Kharsawan, Korca, Mayurbhaji, Nandgaon, Narsinghpur, Navagnih, Nilgiri, Pal-Lahara, Patna, Raigarh, Rairakhol, Ranpur, Sakti, Sarangarh, Seraikela, Sonpur, Sugaia, Talcher, Tigiria, and Udaipur.

The total area is 59,680 square miles and the total population 71,08,736. The annual income is Rs. 1,47,67,529. These States pay a tribute amounting to Rs. 3,35,549 to Government.

**Kharsawan and Seraikela**.—The inhabitants are mostly hill-men of Kolarian or Dravidian origin. The Chief of Kharsawan belongs to a junior branch of the Porahat Raja's family. The State first came under the notice of the British in 1793, when in consequence of disturbances on the frontier of the old Jungle Mahals the Thakur of Kharsawan and the Kunwar of Seraikela were compelled to enter into certain agreements relating to the treatment of fugitive rebels. The Chief is bound, when called upon, to render service to the British Government, but he has never had to pay tribute. The Bengal Nagpur Railway runs through a part of the State. The adjoining State of Seraikela is held by the elder branch of the Porahat Raja's family.

The States of Athgarh, Athmalik, Bamra, Jaramba, Baud, Bonal, Daspatha, Dhenkanal, Gangpur, Hindol, Kalakhandi, Keonjhar, Khandpara, Mayurbhaji, Narsinghpur,

Nayagarh, Nilgiri, Pal-Lahara, Patna, Rairakho, Ranpur, Sonpur, Talcher, and Tigiria have no connected or authentic history. They were first inhabited by aboriginal races who were divided into innumerable communal or tribal groups each under its own Chief or headman. These carried on incessant warfare with their neighbours on the one hand and with the wild beasts of the forests on the other. In course of time their hill retreats were penetrated by Aryan adventurers who gradually overthrew the tribal Chiefs and established themselves in their place. Tradition relates how these daring interlopers, most of whom were Rajputs from the north, came to Puri on a pilgrimage and remained behind to found kingdoms and dynasties. It was thus that Jai Singh became ruler of Mayurbhaji over 1,300 years ago, and was succeeded by his eldest son, while his second son seized Keonjhar. The Chiefs of Baud and Daspatha are said to be descended from the same stock; and a Rajput origin is also claimed by the Rajas of Athmalik, Narsinghpur, Pal-Lahara, Talcher and Tigiria. Nayagarh, it is alleged, was founded by a Rajput from Rewah, and a scion of the same family was the ancestor of the present house of Khandpara. On the other hand, the Chiefs of a few States such as Athgarh, Jaramba, and Dhenkanal owe their origin to favourites or distinguished servants of the Ruling sovereigns of Orissa. The State of Ranpur is believed to be the most ancient, the list of its Chiefs covering a period of over 3,600 years. It is noteworthy that this family is of Khono origin and furnishes the only known instance in which, amid many vicissitudes, the supremacy of the original settlers has remained in tact. The States acknowledged the suzerainty of the paramount power and were under an implied obligation to render assistance in resisting invaders; but in other respect neither the ancient kings of Orissa nor their successors, the Moghuls and

Marathas, ever interfered with their internal administration. All the States have annals of the dynasties that have ruled over them; but they are made up for the most part of legend and fiction and long genealogical tables of doubtful accuracy, and contain very few features of general interest. The British conquest of Orissa from the Marathas which took place in 1803, was immediately followed by the submission of ten of the tributary States the Chiefs of which were the first to enter into treaty engagements.

The States have formed the subject of frequent legislation of a special character. They were taken over from the Marathas in 1803 with the rest of Orissa; but, as they had always been tributary States rather than regular districts of the native Governments, they were exempted from the operation of the general regulation system. This was on the ground of expediency only and it was held that there was nothing in the nature of British relations with the proprietors that would preclude their being brought under the ordinary jurisdiction of the British Courts, if that should ever be found advisable. In 1882 it was held that the States did not form part of British India and this was afterward accepted by the Secretary of State.

The staple crop in these States is rice. The forests in them were at one time among the best timber producing tracts in India, but until lately forest conservancy was practically unknown. The States have formed the subject of frequent legislation of a special character.

The States of Bastar, Chhangbhar, Chhuikhadan, Jaspur, Kanker, Kawardha, Khairagarh, Korca, Nandgaon, Raigarh, Sakli, Sarangarh, Surguja and Udalpur are scattered round the Chhattisgarh Division in the Central Provinces to the different districts of which the majority of them were formerly attached.

**Bastar.**—This State is situated in the south-east corner of the Central Provinces. In area (13,002 square miles) it is the twelfth largest State in India and is very scattered and backward. A point of interest is that Bastar is the only State in India of which the Chief is a Hindu lady. She is the last descendant of an ancient family of Lunar Rajputs, which ruled over Warangal until the Mahomedan conquest of the Deccan in the 14th century A.D. when the brother of the last Raja of Warangal fled into Bastar and established a kingdom there. From then till the days of the Marathas the State was virtually independent, its inaccessibility securing it from all but occasional raids of Mahomedan freebooters. The Bhonslas of Nagpur imposed a small tribute on Bastar in the 18th century, and at various times for delay in payment deprived it of the Sihawa tract in the Raipur district, and allowed the Raja of Jeypore in the adjacent Vizagapatam Agency of Madras to retain possession of the Kotapad tract, originally pledged to Jeypore by a Bastar Raja for assistance during family dissensions. The dispute between Bastar and Jeypore over this land led to constant border disturbances, and was not finally settled till 1863, when the Government of India, while recognising Bastar's claim, finally made the tract over to Jeypore

on the ground of long possession, on condition of payment by Jeypore of Rs. 3,000 tribute, two-thirds of which was remitted from the tribute payable by Bastar. The present tribute paid by Bastar is Rs. 18,000 a year.

On the formation of the Central Provinces Bastar was recognised as a Feudatory State. Since then the state has made steady, if slow, progress, hampered by the innate conservatism of its aboriginal population, which has from time to time rebelled. The last rebellion in 1910 was due to oppression by minor State official and dislike of the rigorous forest policy then under introduction. After the rebellion the Raja had his powers reduced and a series of Diwans were appointed by the Central Provinces Administration. The State has since his death continued to be under Government management owing to the minority of Maharani Profulla Kunuari Devi.

Nearly 11,000 square miles are covered by forest of which about 3,000 square miles are reserves. Cultivation is therefore sparse. Rice and mustard are the chief crops. There is a large export of grain, timber and minor forest produce, particularly myrabolams. Most of the sal forest is leased for sleeper manufacture. There are more than 600 miles of gravel motorable road in the State. The capital, Jagdalpur, on the Indrawati river is 184 miles, by motorable road, from Raipur in the Central Provinces.

**Surguja.**—Until 1905 this was included in the Chotanagpur States of Bengal. The most important feature is the Mainpat, a magnificent table land forming the southern barrier of the State. The early history of Surguja is obscure; but according to a local tradition in Palamu the present Ruling family is said to be descended from an Arksel Raja of Palamu. In 1758 a Maratha army overran the State and compelled its Chief to acknowledge himself a tributary of the Bhonsla Raja. At the end of the eighteenth century in consequence of the Chief having aided a rebellion in Palamu against the British an expedition entered Surguja and though order was temporarily restored, disputes again broke out between the Chief and his relations, necessitating British interference. Until 1818 the State continued to be the scene of constant lawlessness; but in that year it was ceded to the British Government under the provisional agreement concluded with Mudhoji Bhonsla of Nagpur, and order was soon established. The principal crops are rice and other cereals.

*Agent to the Governor-General:* Lt. Col. A. S. Meek, C.M.G.

*Secretary, Ranchi:* Mr. L. G. Wallis, I.C.S.  
*Assistant Secretary, Ranchi:* Rai Bahadur Ranji Das.

*Secretary, Eastern States Agency and Political Agent, Sambalpur:* Mr. J. Bowstead, M.O., I.C.S.

#### Forest.

*Agency Forest Officer Eastern States Agency, (Sambalpur):* Mr. F. A. A. Hart, I.F.S.

#### Education:

*Agency Inspector of Schools, (Raipur):* Rai Sahib P. H. Kataria.

*Agency Inspector of Schools, (Sambalpur):* Mr. H. Misra.



## UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF ASSAM.

**Manipur.**—The only State of importance, under the Government of Assam, is Manipur which has an area of 8,620 square miles and a population of 4,45,606 (1931 Census), of which about 58 per cent. are Hindus and 35 per cent. animistic hill tribes. Manipur consists of a great tract of mountainous country, and a valley about 50 miles long and 20 miles wide, which is shut in on every side. The State adopted Hinduism in the early eighteenth century, in the reign of Pamheiba or Gharib Nawaz, who subsequently made several invasions into Burma. On the Burmese retreating, Manipur negotiated a treaty of alliance with the British in 1762. The Burmese again invaded Manipur during the first Burmese war, and on the conclusion of peace in 1826 Manipur was declared independent. The chief event in its subsequent history was the intervention of the British in 1891 to establish the claim of Kula Chandra Singh as Maharaja, followed by the treacherous murder of the Chief Commissioner, Mr. Quinton, and the officers with him, and the withdrawal of the escort which accompanied him. From 1891 to 1907 the State was administered by the Political Agent, during the minority of H. H. Chura Chand Singh. The Raja was invested with ruling powers in 1907 and formally installed on the gadi in 1908. For his services during the War the hereditary title of Maharaja was

conferred on him. He is entitled to a salute of 11 guns.

The administration of the State is now conducted by H. H. the Maharaja, assisted by a Durbar, which consists of a President, who is usually a member of the Indian Civil Service, his services being lent to the State by the Assam Government three ordinary and three additional members, who are all Manipuris. The staple crop of the country is rice. Forests of various kinds cover the great part of the mountain ranges.

**Khasi States.**—These petty chiefships, 25 in number, with a total area of about 3,600 square miles and a population of 1,80,000, are included under the Government of Assam. Most of the States have treaties or engagement with the British Government. The two largest are Khyrim and Mylliem and the smallest is Nongliwal, which has a population of only 213. Most of them are ruled by a Chief or Siem. The Siemship usually remains in one family. The succession was originally controlled by a small electoral body constituted from the heads of certain clans but in recent years there has been a tendency to broaden the elective basis. The constitution of a Khasi State has always been of a very democratic character, a Siem exercising but little control over his people.

## UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED PROVINCES.

Three States: Rampur, Tehri and Benares are included under this Government:—

State.	Area Sq. Miles.	Popu- lation.	Revenue in lakhs of Rupees.
Rampur	892	4,64,919	62
Tehri (Garhwal)	4,502	4,70,109	19
Benares	875	3,91,165	29

**Rampur State.**—The State of Rampur was founded by Nawab Sayed Ali Mohammad Khan Bahadur in the middle of the 18th century and his dominions included a considerable portion of what is now known as Rohilkhand. The founder belonged to the famous Sayeds of the Bareha clans in the Muzaffarnagar district and was a statesman of remarkable ability. He rendered invaluable services to the Moghal Emperor who recognised him as Ruler of Rohilkhand.

Upon his death, his Kingdom underwent many vicissitudes and was considerably reduced in size during the reign of his son Nawab Sayed Faizulla Khan Bahadur. The Province of

Rohilkhand had now passed into the hands of the East India Company. Nawab Sayed Faizulla Khan Bahadur was most loyal and true to the British Government to whom he always looked up for help during those unsettled days and he gave tangible proof of his loyalty when during the war against France he offered all his cavalry 2,000 strong to the British Government in 1878 and received the following message of thanks from the then Governor-General:—

“That in his own name as well as that of the Board, he returned him the warmest thanks for this instance of his faithful attachment to the Company and the English Nation.”

Another opportunity arose for the ruler of Rampur to evince his steadfast loyalty and devotion to the Imperial Cause on the outbreak of the Mutiny of 1857. His Highness Nawab Sir Sayed Yusuf Ali Khan Bahadur occupied the Musnad of Rampur in those days. From the very start till peace was re-established in the country, he was lavish in his expenditure of men and money on the side of the British Government. He fought their battles, saved the lives of many Europeans whom he provided with money and other means of comfort and had so much established his reputation as a good administrator that he was placed in charge of the Moradabad district. These signal services were recognised by the Government by the grant of an *Ilqa* besides other marks of distinction.

The reign of His Late Highness Nawab Sir Sayed Mohammad Hamid Ali Khan Bahadur stood out unique in many ways. Rampur made great strides in trade and commerce and in fact in every walk of life. He took keen interest in Education and did not only contribute handsome donations but made annual grants to the various educational institutions. He was no whit behind his compatriot in his loyalty to the British Government. The Great War of 1914 found him foremost in offering his personal services and all the resources of the State—men, money and material—to the British Government. The 1st Rampur Infantry was sent to East Africa and returned home after nearly four years' service and won the favourable remarks of high British Officers. Besides the expenditure involved in this His Highness also participated in the Scheme of the Hospitalship "Loyalty" and contributed one lakh of rupees towards the cost and upkeep of it. His other contributions to the various funds amounted to over half a lakh of rupees and he also subscribed Rs 7,00,000 to the two War Loans. At the time of the Afghan War 1919 the 18 Lanciers and the Imperial Service Infantry were sent on garrison duty in British India.

The present Ruler Captain His Highness Nawab Sayed Raza Ali Khan Bahadur succeeded his father on 20th June 1930. His Highness was born on 17th November 1906 and was educated at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot. He is an enlightened ruler and takes very keen interest in the administration of the State.

Since his accession to the masnad, His Highness has introduced reforms in Judicial, Police, Revenue and Army Departments and during the short period that the reins of the State have been in his hands he has overhauled and reorganised the whole administration. His Highness is also greatly interested in education, commerce and industry and has taken practical steps to improve them. The welfare of his subjects and their advancement in every walk of life is the cherished desire of His Highness.

His Highness has two sons and two daughters. The eldest son Sahabzada Sayed Murtaza Ali Khan Bahadur is the heir apparent.

The permanent salute of the State is 15 guns and the annual income over fifty lakhs of rupees.

**Tehri State** (or Tehri-Garhwal).—This State lies entirely in the Himalayas and contains a tangled series of ridges and spurs radiating from a lofty series of peaks on the border of Tibet. The sources of the Ganges and the Jumna are in it. The early history to the State is that of Garhwal District, the two tracts having formerly been ruled by the same dynasty since 688 A. D. Pradyumna Shah, the last Raja of the whole territory, was killed in battle fighting against the Gurkhas; but at the close of the Nepalese War in 1815, his son received from the British the present State of Tehri. During the Mutiny the latter rendered valuable assistance to Government. He died in 1859. The present Raja is Major H. H. Sir Narendra Shah Bahadur, K.C.S.I., who is 59th direct male lineal descendant from the original founder of the dynasty, Raja Kanak Pal. The principal products are rice and wheat grown on terraces on the hill sides. The State forests are very valuable and there is

considerable export of timber. The Raja has full powers within the State. The strength of the State forces is 330. Tehri is the capital but His Highness and the Secretarial Office are at Narendra Nagar for the greater part of the year. The summer capital being Pratapnagar, 8,000 feet above the sea-level.

**Agent to the Governor-General:** The Governor of the U. P. of Agra and Oudh.

**Benares.**—The kingdom of Benares under its Hindu Rulers existed from time immemorial and finds mention in Hindu and Buddhist literature. In the 12th century it was conquered by Shahab-ud-din Ghori and formed a separate province of the Mohammedan Empire. In the 18th century when the powers of Moghal Emperors declined after the death of Aurangzeb, Raja Mansa Ram an enterprising zamindar of Gangapur (Benares district) founded the State of Benares and obtained a Sanad from the Emperor Mohammad Shah of Delhi in the name of his son Raja Balwant Singh in 1738. Raja Mansa Ram died in 1740 and his son Balwant Singh became the virtual ruler. During the next 30 years attempts were unsuccessfully made by Safdar Jang and after him by Shuja-ud-daula of Oudh to destroy the independence of the Raja and the Fort of Ramnagar was built on the bank of the Ganges opposite the Benares City. Raja Balwant Singh died in 1770 and was succeeded by his son Chet Singh. He was expelled by Warren Hastings. Balwant Singh's daughter's son Mahip Narain Singh was placed on the *gaddi*. The latter proved an imbecile and there was maladministration which led to an agreement in 1794 by which the lands, held by the Raja in his own right which was granted to him by the British Government, were separated from the rest of the province. The direct control of the latter was assumed by the Government and an annual income of one lakh of rupees was assured to the Raja while the former constituted the Domains. Within the Domains the Raja had revenue powers similar to those of a Collector in a British district. There was thus constituted what for over a century was known as the Family Domains of the Maharaja of Benares. On the 1st of April, 1911, the major portion of these Domains became a State consisting of the parganas of Bhadohi and Chakia (or Kera Mangraur). The town of Ramnagar and its neighbouring villages were ceded by the British Government to the Maharaja in 1918 and became part of the State. The Maharaja's powers are those of a Ruling Chief, subject to certain conditions, of which the most important are the maintenance of all rights acquired under laws in force prior to the transfer, the reservation to Government of the control of the postal and telegraph systems, of plenary criminal jurisdiction within the State over servants of the British Government and European British subjects, and of a right of control in certain matters connected with Excise.

The present ruler is Captain H. H. Maharaja Sir Aditya Narain Singh Bahadur, K.C.S.I., who was born in 1874 and succeeded to the State in 1931 and the heir apparent Maharaj Kumar Bibhuti Narain Singh born on November 5, 1927, adopted by His Highness the Maharaja Bahadur as his son and successor on the 24th June, 1934.

# PUNJAB STATES.

There are 14 States of the Punjab which since 1921, have been in direct political relation with the Government of India through the Hon'ble

the Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States, who resides at Lahore. The following are details:—

Name.	Permanent salute in guns.	Area (Sq. miles.)	Population (1921.)	Approximate revenue in lakhs of rupees.
Patiala .. .. .	17	5,942	1,625,520	1,45.0
Bahawalpur .. .. .	17	16,434	984,612	45.5
Khairpur† .. .. .	16	6,050	227,143	15.0
Jind .. .. .	13	1,299	324,676	24.0
Nabha* .. .. .	13	947	287,574	2,55.5
Kapurthala .. .. .	13	599	316,757	36.0
Mandi .. .. .	11	1,139	207,465	1,25.8
Sirmur, (Naban)† .. .. .	11	1,046	148,568	59.0
Bilaspur (Kahlur)* .. .. .	11	453	100,994	3.0
Malerkotla .. .. .	11	165	83,072	85.0
Faridkot* .. .. .	11	638	164,364	1,73.2
Chamba .. .. .	11	3,127	146,870	88.7
Suket .. .. .	11	392	58,408	22.5
Loharu* .. .. .	9	226	23,338	13.7

\* Under administration.

† Personal salute raised to 13 guns.

‡ Brought under the Political control of the A. G. G. Punjab States in April 1933.

**Bahawalpur.**—A Native State in direct political relationship with the Government of India through the Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States Agency. Bahawalpur is situated between the Punjab and Rajputana, Latitude 27° 41' to 30° 22' 15", Long 70° 47' to 74° 1' and bounded on the North-East by the District of Ferozepur; on the East and South by the Rajputana States of Bikaner and Jaisalmer; on the South-West by Sind, on the North-West by the Indus and Sutlej rivers. Area, 15,000 square miles.

This State is about 300 miles in length and about 50 miles wide, is divided lengthwise into three great strips. Of these, the first is a part of the Great Indian Desert; the central track which is as barren as uplands of the Western Punjab; has however been partly rendered capable of cultivation by the network of Sutlej Valley Canals constructed recently; and the third a fertile alluvial tract in the river valley is called the Sind. The State is a partner in the great Sutlej Valley Project which is now nearing completion. The scheme embodies four colossal weirs and a network of canals that are gradually but surely converting the arid and bleak desert of Cholistan into a valley of smiling fields and rich gardens. It has been estimated that the perennial and non-perennial areas to be brought under cultivation by the Project would cover 14,64 and 25,82 lakh acres of land respectively. The ruling family is descended from the Abbasside Khalifas of Baghdad. The tribe originally came from Sind, and assumed independence during the dismemberment of the Durani Empire in the Treaty of Lahore in 1809. Ranjit Singh was confined to the right bank of the Sutlej.

The first treaty with Bahawalpur was negotiated in 1833, the year after the treaty with Ranjit Singh for regulating traffic on the Indus. It secured the independence of the Nawab within his own territories and opened up the traffic in the Indus and Sutlej. During the first Afghan War the Nawab rendered assistance to the

British and was rewarded by a grant of territory and life pension. On his death his heir being minor for a time the administration of the State was in the hands of the British authorities. The present ruler is Rukn-ud-Daula, Nusrat-Jang, Mukhlis-ud-Daula, Hafiz-ul-Mulk, His Highness Major Nawab Sir Sadiq Muhammad Khan Abbasi V. G.C.I.E., K.C.V.O., K.C.I.B., who was born in 1901 and succeeded in 1907. During his minority the State was managed by a Council of Regency which ceased to exist in March 1924, when His Highness the Nawab was invested with full power. His Highness is now assisted in the administration of his State by a Prime Minister, Izzat Nishan, Inad-ul-Mulk, Rai Raus-ul-Wozra, Khan Bahadur, Mr. Nabi Buksh Mahomed Husain, M.A., LL.B., C.I.E., K.C.A.O., M.C.S., a Public Works and Revenue Minister, Mr. C. A. H. Townsend, C.I.E., a Minister for Law and Justice, Rafi-us-Shan, Itikhar-ul-Mulk, Lt. Col. Maqbool Hasan Kureishy, M.A., LL.B., C.A.O., C.H.O., a Home Minister, Amin-ul-Mulk, Undaf-ul-Umara, Sardar Mohammad Amir Khan, C.H.O., an Army Minister, Major General Sahibzada Haji Mohammad Dilawar Khan Abbasi, C.H.O., C.A.O., and a Minister for Commerce, Dewan Sukha Nand, M.A.O.

The chief crops are wheat, rice and millet. The Lahore-Karachi branch of the North Western State Railway passes through the State. The State supports an Imperial Service combined infantry, in addition to other troops. The capital is Bahawalpur, a walled town built in 1718.

Income from all sources over 70 lakhs. Languages spoken Multani or Western Punjabi (Jatki), and Marwari.

Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States:—The Hon. Lt.-Col. H. Wilberforce, Bell, C.I.E., K.C.I.E., C.B.E., I.C.S.

**Chamba.**—This State is enclosed on the west and north by Kashmir, on the east and south by the British districts of Kangra and

Gurdaspur, and it is shut in on almost every side by lofty hill ranges. The whole country is mountainous and is a favourite resort of sportsmen. It possesses a remarkable series of copper plate inscriptions from which its chronicle have been compiled.

Founded probably in the sixth century by Marut, a Surajbansi Rajput, who built Brahm-pura, the modern Barmaur, Chamba was extended by Mern Varma (680) and the town of Chamba built by Sahil Varma about 920. The State maintained its independence, until the Moghal conquest of India.

Under the Moghals it became tributary to the empire, but its internal administration was not interfered with, and it escaped almost unscathed from Sikh aggression. The State first came under British influence in 1846. The part, west of the Ravi, was at first handed over to Kashmir, but subsequently the boundaries of the State were fixed as they now stand, and it was declared independent of Kashmir. The present chief is H. H. Raja Ram Singh, who was born in 1890, and succeeded in 1919. The principal crops are rice, maize and millets. There are some valuable forests which were partly leased to Government in 1884 for a term of 99 years, but the management of them has now been retroceded to the Chamba Durbar. The mountain ranges are rich in minerals which are little worked. The principal road to Chamba town is from Pathankot, the terminus of the Amritsar Pathankot branch of the North-Western Railway. Chamba town, on the right bank of the Ravi, contains a number of interesting temples, of which that of Lakshmi Narayan, dating possibly from the tenth century, is the most famous.

**Faridkot.**—The ruling family of this sandy level tract of land belongs to the Sidhu-Barar clan of the Jats, and is descended from the same stock as the Phulkian houses. Their occupation of Faridkot and Kot Kapura dates from the time of Akbar, though quarrels with the surrounding Sikh States and internal dissensions have greatly reduced the patrimony.

The present Ruling Prince, Farzand-i-Saadat Nishan Hazarat-i-Kaisar-i-Hind Bar Bar Bans Raja Har Indar Singh Bahadur was born in 1915 and succeeded his father in 1919. Under the orders of the Government of India the administration of the State has been entrusted to a Council of Administration consisting of a President, Sardar Bahadur Sardar Indar Singh, B.A., and three members. The State has an area of 645 square miles with a population of 164,364 souls and has an annual income of 18 lakhs. The Ruler is entitled to a salute of 11 guns and a visit and return visit from the Viceroy. The State Forces consist of State Sappers and Household Troops (Cavalry and Infantry).

**Jind.**—Jind is one of the three Phulkian States (the other two being Patiala and Nabha). Its area is 1,268 square miles, with a population of 324,676 souls and an income of 25 lakhs.

The history of Jind as a separate State dates from 1763, when Raja Gajpat Singh, the maternal grandfather of Maharaja Ranjit Singh, and great grandson of the famous Phul, established his

principality. He was succeeded by Raja Bhag Singh, who greatly assisted Lord Lake in 1805. His grandson Raja Sangat Singh was succeeded by the nearest male collateral Raja Sarup Singh in 1837. In the crisis of 1857 Raja Sarup Singh rendered valuable services to the British and was rewarded with a grant of nearly 600 square miles of land, known as Dadri territory. He was succeeded by his son Maharaja Raghubir Singh, who gave help to the British Government on the occasion of Kuka outbreak (1872) and the 2nd Afghan War (1878). The present ruler Maharaja Ranbir Singh was born in 1879, succeeded in 1887, and invested with full powers in 1899. The State rendered exemplary services in the Great European War. It supplied 8,673 men to the Indian Army and Imperial Service Troops and doubled the strength of its Imperial Service Infantry. The total contribution amounted to nearly 35 lakhs, in gifts of cash, materials, animals and loan.

His Highness enjoys a salute of 15 guns. The capital is Sangru, which is connected by a State Railway with the North-Western Railway. The principal executive Officer of the State is called Chief Minister.

**Ruler.**—Colonel His Highness Farzand-i-Dilband Rasikh-ul-Itikad, Daulat-i-Inglishia Raja-i-Rajagan Maharaja Sir Ranbir Singh Rajendra Bahadur, G.C.I.E., K.O.S.I., etc.

**Kapurthala.**—This State consists of three detached pieces of territory in the great plain of the Jullundur Doab. The ancestors of the ruler of Kapurthala at one time held possessions both in the Cis and Trans-Sutlej and also in the Bari Doab. In the latter lies the village of Ahlu whence the family springs, and from which it takes the name of Ahluwalia. When the Jullundur Doab came under the dominion of the British Government in 1846, the estates north of the Sutlej were maintained in the independent possession of the Kapurthala Ruler, conditional on his paying a commutation in cash for military service engagements by which he had previously been bound to Maharaja Ranjit Singh, of Lahore. This annual tribute of Rs. 1,31,000 a year was remitted by the Government of India in perpetuity in (1924) in recognition of the splendid war record and uniformly efficient administration of the State. The Bari Doab estates are held by the head of the House as a jaghir in perpetuity, the civil and police jurisdiction remaining in the hands of the British authorities. For good services during the Mutiny, the present Maharaja's grandfather was rewarded with a grant of other estates in Oudh, which yield a large annual income equal to those of Kapurthala State. The present Ruler's titles are Col. H. H. Farzand-i-Dilband Rasikhul-Itikad Daulat-i-Inglishia Raja-i-Rajagan Maharaja Jagatjit Singh Bahadur Maharaja of Kapurthala, G.C.S.I. (1911), G.C.I.E. (1918), G.B.E. (1927) who was born on 24th November 1872 and succeeded his father His Highness the late Raja-i-Rajagan Kharak Singh of Kapurthala in 1877. He was granted the title of Maharaja as an hereditary distinction in 1911. His salute was raised to 15 guns and he was made Honorary Colonel of the 45th Battrays Sikhs. The Maharaja received the Grand Cross of the Legion d'Honneur from the French Government in 1924, and possesses also the Grand Cross of the

Order of Carlos 3rd, of Spain, Grand Cross of the Order of the Star of Roumania, Grand Cross of the Order Monelek of Abyssinia, Grand Cordon of the Order of the Nile of Egypt, Grand Cordon of the Order of Morocco, Grand Cordon of the Order of Tunis, Grand Cross of the Order of Chili, Grand Cross of the Order of the Sun of Peru, Grand Cross of the Order of Cuba; represented Indian Princes and India on the League of Nations in 1926, 1927 and 1929, celebrated the Golden Jubilee of his reign in December 1927 with great éclat, when Their Excellencies the Viceroy and Lady Irwin, the Commander-in-Chief in India and Lady Birdwood, Governor of the Punjab and Lady Hailey, Their Highnesses the Maharajas of Jammu and Kashmir, Bikaner Patiala, Jamnagar, Alwar, Bharatpur, Rajpipla, Mandi, the Nawabs of Palampur, Malerkotla, Loharu and the Raja of Kalsia were present, besides a very large and distinguished gathering of European and Indian guests.

The rulers of Kapurthala are Rajput Sikh, and claim descent from Rana Kapur, a distinguished member of the Rajput House of Jaisalmer. Only a small proportion of the population however are Sikhs, the majority being Mahomedans. The chief crops are wheat, gram, maize, cotton and sugarcane. The town of Sultanpur in this State is famous for hand-printed cloths. Phagward is another important town in the State and is very prosperous on account of its grain markets and factories for manufacture of agricultural implements, and metallic utensils of household use. The situation of this town on the main railway line and the consequent facilities of export and import make its importance still greater and this is the chief commercial town in the State. The main line of the North-Western Railway passes through part of the State and the Grand Trunk Road runs parallel to it. A branch railway from Jullundur City to Ferozepur passes through the capital. The Imperial Service and local troops of the State have been re-organized and are now designated as Kapurthala State Forces. The State Troops, the strength of which was raised during the Great War, to nearly 2,000, served the Empire in that crisis in East Africa, Mesopotamia and on the Afghan Frontier. Primary education is free throughout the State, and it spends a large proportion of its revenues on its Education Department. The State also possesses a Legislative Assembly which was created by the present Maharaja on the occasion of the Silver Jubilee of his reign in 1916. The capital is Kapurthala which has been embellished by the present Maharaja with a Palace of remarkable beauty and grandeur and with various buildings of public utility. The town boasts modern amenities such as electric light, water-works, etc.

**Political Officer:** The Hon'ble Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States, Lahore.

**Malerkotla.**—This State consists of a level sandy plain unbroken by a hill or stream, bounded by the district of Ludhiana on the north, by Patiala territory on the east and south and by the Ludhiana District, Patiala and Nabha territories on the west. The Rulers (Nawabs) of Malerkotla are of "Kurd",

descent who came originally from the Province of "Sherwan" and settled in the town of "Sherwan" north of Persia, and after settling for a time in Afghanistan near Ghazni came to India and settled at *Malér*, the old capital of the State in 1442. Originally they held positions of trust under the Lodhi and Moghal Emperors. As the Moghal Empire began to sink into decay they gradually became independent. They were in constant feuds with the newly created adjacent Sikh States. After the victory of Laswari, gained by the British over Sindhia in 1803 and the subjugation and flight of Holkar in 1805, when the Nawab of Malerkotla joined the British Army, the British Government succeeded to the power of the Mahrattas in the districts between the Sutlej and the Jumna. The State entered into political relations with the British Government in 1809. The present Ruler is Lt.-Col. His Highness Nawab Sir Ahmad Ali Khan, Bahadur, K.C.S.I., K.O.I.W., who was born in 1881 and succeeded in 1908. He was created Hony. Major in the Indian Army in June 1916 and promoted to the rank of Lt.-Col. in December 1919.

The chief products are cotton, sugar, poppy, aniseed, mustard, ajwain, methi, tobacco, garlic, onions and all sorts of grains.

The State maintains Sappers, Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery. The capital is Malerkotla. The population of the town is 30,000. Annual revenue of the State is about 16 lakhs.

**Mandi** is an Indian State in the Punjab Political Agency lying in the upper reaches of Bias river which drains nearly all its area. Its area is 1,200 square miles and it lies between 31°-23' North Lat.; and 76°-22' East Long.; and is bounded on the east by Kulu; on the south by Suket and on the north and west by Kangra. It has an interesting history of considerable length which finally resulted in its entering into a treaty with the British in 1846.

The present Ruler, Capt. His Highness Raja Sir Jogindar Sen Bahadur, K.C.S.I., assumed full powers in February 1925. His Highness married the only daughter of His Highness the Maharaja of Kapurthala.

The Mandi Hydro-Electric Scheme was formally opened by His Excellency the Viceroy in March, 1932. The principal crops are rice, maize, wheat and millet. About three-fifths of the State are occupied by forests and grazing lands. It is rich in minerals. The capital is Mandi, founded in 1527, which contains several temples and places of interest and is one of the chief marts for commerce with Ladhakh and Yarkand.

**Nabha.**—Nabha which became a separate State in 1763 is one of the 3 Phulkian States—Nabha, Patiala and Jind—and though second in point of population and revenue of the 3 sister States, it claims seniority being descended from the eldest branch. It consists of two distinct parts, the main portion comprising 12 separate pieces of territory scattered among the other Punjab States and Districts, forms the City of Nabha and the *Nizamats* of Phul

and Amlah; the second portion forms the *Nizamat* of Bawal in the extreme south-east of the Punjab on the border of Rajputana; this *Nizamat* of Bawal was subsequently added to its territory as a reward from the British Government for the loyalty of the Rulers of Nabha. The State now covers an area of about 1,000 square miles and has a population of about 3 lakhs. The State maintains one battalion of Infantry known as the Nabha Akal Infantry under the Indian States Forces Scheme consisting of 482. For the preservation of the peace there is also a Police force consisting of about 400 men.

The State is traversed by the main and 3 branch lines of the N. W. Railway and the B. B. & C. I. crosses the *Nizamat* of Bawal. A portion of the State is irrigated by the Sirhind Canal. The crops of the State are gram, pulses, bajra, sugarcane, cotton, wheat and barley, to facilitate trade the Durbar has opened grain markets and Banks near the principal railway station within the State territory. The chief industries of the State consist of the manufacture of silver and gold ornaments, brass utensils, and cotton carpets, lace and *gota*, etc. There are some ginning factories and a cotton steam press in the State which are working successfully. In 1923 an inquiry was held into certain matters in dispute between the Patiala and the Nabha Durbars which showed that the Nabha Police had fabricated cases against persons connected with the Patiala State with the object of injuring them through the Patiala Durbar. As a result, the Maharaja Ripudaman Singh, who was born in 1883 and succeeded his father in 1911 entered into an agreement with the Government of India whereby he voluntarily separated himself from the administration and the control of the State was accordingly assumed by the Government of India. In consequence of repeated breaches of the agreement by the Maharaja, he was in February 1928 deprived of the title of Maharaja, His Highness and of all rights and privileges pertaining to the Ruler of the State, and his eldest son, Partab Singh, was recognized as Maharaja in his stead.

**Patiala.**—This is the largest of the Phulkian States, and the premier State in the Punjab. Its territory is scattered and interspersed with small States and even single villages belonging to other States and British districts. It also comprises a portion of the Simla Hills and territory on the border of Jaipur and Alwar States. Area 15,932 square miles. Population 16,25,620. Gross income Rs. one crore and forty lakhs. Its history as separate State begins in 1762. The present Ruler, Lieutenant-General His Highness Farzand-i-Khas Daulat-I-Inglishia Mansur-ul-Zaman Amir-ul-Umma Maharaja Dhiraj Baj Rajeshwar, Sri Maharaja-i-Rajgan Sir Bhupindra Singh Mohinder Bahadur, Yadu Vanshavatsin Bhatti Kul Bhushan, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.C.V.O., G.B.E., A.D.C., I.L.D., was born in 1891, succeeded in 1900, and assumed the reins of government in 1909 on attaining majority. His Highness the Maharaja Dhiraj enjoys at present personal salute of 19 guns and he and his successors have been exempted from presenting *Nazar* to the Viceroy in Durbar in perpetuity. The principal crops are grain,

barley, wheat, sugar-cane, rapeseed, cotton and tobacco. A great part of the State is irrigated by the Sirhind and Western Jumna Canal distributaries. It possesses valuable forests. The State is rich in antiquities, especially at Pinjaur, Sunam, Sirhind, Bhatinda, *Narnaul*, etc. One hundred and thirty-eight miles of broad-gauge railway line comprising two Sections—from Rajpura to Bhatinda and from Sirhind to Rupar—have been constructed by the State at its own cost. The North-Western Railway, the E. I. Railway, the B. B. & C. I. Railway and the J. B. Railway traverse the State. His Highness maintains a contingent of two regiments of Cavalry and four battalions of Infantry—one battery of Horse Artillery.

The State maintains a first grade college which imparts free education to state subjects. Primary education is also free throughout the State. The Durbar sanctioned a scheme of compulsory education in 1928.

Since the State entered into alliance with the British Government in 1804 and 1809 A.D. it has rendered help to the British Government on all critical occasions such as the Gurkha War of 1814-15, the Sikh War of 1845, the Mutiny of 1857, the Afghan War of 1878-79, and the Tirah and N. W. F. campaign of 1897. On the outbreak of the European War His Highness placed the entire resources of his State at the disposal of His Majesty the King-Emperor and offered his personal services. The entire Imperial Service Contingent was on active service throughout the period of the War and served on various fronts in Egypt, Gallipoli, Mesopotamia and Palestine, winning numerous distinctions. Two mule and one camel corps were raised and placed at the service of the British Government for the period of the War, and in addition to furnishing nearly 28,000 recruits for the British Indian Army and maintaining the State Imperial Service Contingent at full strength, contributed substantially in money and material. Again in 1919 on the outbreak of hostilities with Afghanistan His Highness served personally on the Frontier on the Staff of the General Officer Commanding and the Imperial Service Contingent saw active service towards Kohat and Quetta fronts. For his services on the N. W. Frontier His Highness was mentioned in despatches.

His Highness was selected by His Excellency the Viceroy to represent the Ruling Princes of India at the Imperial War Conference and Imperial War Cabinet in June 1918 and during his stay in Europe His Highness paid visits to all the different and principal fronts in Belgium, France, Italy and Egypt (Palestine) and received the following decorations from the allied Sovereigns and Governments:—(a) Grand Cordon of the Order de Leopold, (b) Grand Cross of the Legion of Honour, France, (c) Grand Cross of the Order of the Crown of Italy, (d) Grand Cordon of the Order of the Nile, (e) Grand Cross of the Order of the Crown of Roumania and (f) Grand Cross of the Order of St. Saviour of Greece (1926).

His Highness represented the Indian Princes at the League of Nations in 1925. In 1926, he was elected Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes (Narendra Mandal). He was re-elected Chancellor of the Chamber in 1927-28-29-30.

In 1930, His Highness led the Princes' delegation to the Round Table Conference. He was again elected Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes in 1933.

**Sirmur (Nahan).—**This is a hilly State in the Himalayas under the Political control of the Hon'ble the Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States, Lahore. Its history is said to date from the 11th century. In the eighteenth century the State was able to repulse the Gurkha invasion, but the Gurkhas were invited to aid in the suppression of an internal revolt in the State and they in turn had to be evicted by the British. In 1857 the Raja rendered valuable services to the British, and during the second Afghan War he sent a contingent to the North-West Frontier. The present Prince is H. H. Maharaja Rajendra Prakash who was born in 1913 and succeeded in 1933. The main agricultural feature of the State is the recent development of the Kiarda Dun, a fertile level plain which produces wheat, gram, rice, maize and other crops. The State forests are valuable and there is an iron foundry at Nahan which was started in 1867 but, being unable to compete with the imported iron, is now used for the manufacture of sugarcane crushing mills. The State supports a Corps of Sappers and Miners which served in the Great War. It was captured with General Townshend's force at Kut-al-Amara but the Corps was reconstituted and sent to service.

**Khairpur.** The State of Khairpur lies in Upper Sind between  $26^{\circ}10'$  and  $27^{\circ}46'$  North Latitude and  $68^{\circ}20'$  and  $70^{\circ}14'$  East Longitude. It is bounded on the East by Jodhpur and Jessamere territories and on the North, West and South by British Districts of Sind. The climate is similar to the rest of Sind. The maximum temperature in summer is  $117^{\circ}$  in the shade and the minimum in winter  $36^{\circ}$ . The nearest hill station is Quetta, 5,500 feet above

sea level. Rainfall is scarce, the last 13 years' average being  $3^{\circ}-59^{\circ}$ . The area of the State is about 6,050 square miles. The population of the State according to the census of 1931 is 2,27,183 souls. The majority of them are cultivators. Others are engaged in trade, State services and labour. By religion they are mainly Sunni Muslims, but the Ruler and his family and some others are Shias. Hindus form the minority community. The State's revenue from all sources calculated on the average of the past five years amounts to Rs 19,81,957. The relations of the State with the British Government are those of subordinate alliance. The State pays no tribute either to the British Government or to any other State. The language of the State is Sindhi. Urdu and English are also spoken. The chief product of the State is gram, which is cultivated on irrigation canals taking off from the Indus river at the Lloyd Barrage and to a small extent on wells. Oil-seeds, ghee, hides, tobacco, Fuller's earth ("mect"), carbonate of Soda ("Khara chambo"), cotton and wool are also produced. The manufactures comprise cotton, silken and woollen fabrics, lacquer work, carpets and pottery.

The Ruler's full name is His Highness Mir Ali Nawaz Khan. He is a Muslim Talpuri Baloch and belongs to the Shia sect. He ascended the gadi on the 25th June 1921. Previous to the accession of this family on the fall of the Kalhora dynasty of Sind in 1783, the history of the State belongs to the general history of Sind. In that year Mir Fatehali Khan Talpuri established himself as Ruler of Sind and subsequently his nephew, Mir Sorhab Khan Talpuri, founded the Khairpur branch of the Talpuri family. In 1882 the individuality of the Khairpur State was recognized by the British Government. The Ruler is a first class prince and is entitled to a permanent salute of 15 guns outside and 17 guns inside the State limits.

## UNDER THE GOVERNMENT OF BURMA.

The States under this Government comprise the Shan States which are included in British India though they do not form part of Burma proper and are not comprised in the regularly administered area of the Province and the Karenni States which are not part of British India and are not subject to any of the laws in force in the Shan States or other parts of Burma.

The Shan States comprise the two isolated States of Hsawngshup and Singaling Hkamti in the Upper Chindwin District under the supervision of the Commissioner, Sagaing Division, the eight petty village communities under separate hereditary Chiefs known as Hkamti Long in the Myitkyina District and the two main divisions of the Shan States known as the Northern and Southern Shan States numbering six and thirty States respectively which are under the Commissioner, Federated Shan States.

Hsawngshup with an area of 529 square miles and a population of 7,239 lies between the 24th and 25th parallels of latitude and on the 95th parallel of longitude between the Chindwin river and the State of Manipur.

Singaling Hkamti has an area of 983 square miles and a population of 2,157 and lies on the 96th and 90th parallels of latitude and longitude respectively.

The Hkamti Long States have an area of 200 square miles with a population of 5,349 and lie between the 27th and 28th parallels of latitude on the Upper Waters of the N'Mai branch of the Irrawaddy.

The Northern Shan States (area 20,156 square miles and population 636,107) and the Southern Shan States (area 36,157 square miles and population 870,230), form with the unadministered Wa States (area about 2,000 square miles) and the Karenni States, a huge triangle lying roughly between the 19th and 24th parallels of latitude and the 96th and 102nd parallels of longitude with its base on the plains of Burma and its apex on the Mekong river.

The population consists chiefly of Shans who belong to the Shan group of the Tai Chinese family; the remainder belong chiefly to the Wa-palaung and Mon Khmer groups of races of the Austro-Asiatic brand of the Austric

family, or to the Karen family which Sir George Grievson now proposes to separate from the Tei Chinese family. There are also a number of Kachins and others of the Tibeto Burman family. The Shans themselves shade off imperceptibly into a markedly Chinese race on the frontier. Buddhism and Animism are the principal religions.

The climate over so large an area varies greatly. In the narrow lowlying valleys the heat in summer is excessive. Elsewhere the summer shade temperature is usually 80 to 95° Fahr. In winter frost is severe on the paddy plains and open downs but the temperature on the hills is more equable. The rainfall varies from 50 to 100 inches in different localities.

The agricultural products of the States are rice, pulses, maize, buckwheat, cotton, sesamum, groundnuts, oranges and pineapples.

Land is held chiefly on communal tenure but unoccupied land is easily obtainable on lease from the Chiefs in accordance with special rules for non-natives of the States. Great spaces of the States are suitable for cattle, pony and mule breeding and in the Northern States Chinese settlers appear to have found the latter a very paying proposition.

The mineral resources of the States are still unexplored. The Burma Corporation have a concession for silver, copper, lead and zinc in the Northern States which they claim to be the richest in the world. The Mawson area in the Southern States is also rich in lead. Lignite and iron ore of a low grade are found in many places.

Lashio, the headquarters of the Northern Shan States, is the terminus of the Myohaung-Lashio Branch of the Burma Railways (178 miles) and is also connected with Mandalay by a cart road. The Burma Corporation's narrow-gauge private railway track 44.49 miles long connects their Bawdwin mine with the Burma Railways system at Namyo.

The Southern Shan States are served by the Burma Railways branch line Thazi to Heho (87 miles) which has been extended to Shwepyithar, 98 miles from Thazi.

Taunggyi, the headquarters of the Southern Shan States, is connected with Thazi by a well-graded motor road. The States vary much in size and importance. The largest State is Kengtung with an area of 12,400 square miles and population 225,894.

Hpaw with an area of 4,400 square miles and population 148,731 is the richest State with a gross revenue of Rs. 10,62,418.

The Sawbwas of Kengtung, Hpaw, Yawngbwe and Mongnai have salutes of nine guns while the Mong Mit Sawbwa has a personal salute of the same number.

#### Administration.

Under the Burma Laws Act, 1898, the Civil, Criminal and Revenue administration of every Shan State is vested in the Chief of the State subject to the restrictions specified in the sanad of appointment granted to him and under the same Act the law to be administered

in each State is the customary law of the State so far as it is in accordance with justice, equity and good conscience and not opposed to the law in force in the rest of British India. The customary law may be modified by the Governor who has also power to appoint officers to take part in the administration of any State and to regulate the powers and proceedings of such officers. The Chiefs are bound by their sanads to follow the advice of the Superintendents appointed but subject to certain modifications which have been made in the customary law relating to criminal and civil justice have more or less maintained the semi-independent status which was found existing at the annexation of Upper Burma.

In 1920, Sir Reginald Craddock, Lieutenant-Governor of Burma, proposed a scheme for the sanction of the Secretary of State under which the Chiefs of the Northern and Southern Shan States have agreed to federalise the departments of Government in which they had been previously largely dependent on contributions from the Provincial Funds. Under this scheme no interference is contemplated in the internal management of the States and the Chiefs continue to collect their taxes and be responsible for law and order, maintain Courts for the disposal of criminal and civil cases, appoint their own officials and control their own subjects under the advice of the Superintendents. But the Federation is responsible for the centralised Departments of Public Works, Medical, Forests, Education, Agriculture and to a small extent Police. In place of the individual tribute formerly paid by them the Chiefs contribute to the Federation a proportion of their revenue which amounts roughly to the expenditure hitherto incurred by them on the heads of administration now centralised while the Provincial Government surrenders to the Federation all provincial revenue previously derived from the States to enable it to maintain its services at the same degree of efficiency formerly enjoyed. The Federation on the other hand makes a payment of fixed proportion of its revenue to the Provincial Treasury in place of the individual contributions of the Chiefs. Under this scheme the Federation is a sub-entity of the Burma Government, is self-contained and responsible for its own progress. The Chiefs express their views on Federal and general matters through a Council of Chiefs consisting of all Chiefs of the rank of Sawbwa and four elected representatives of the lesser Chiefs. The Superintendents, Northern Shan States and the Commissioner of the Federated Shan States to whom the supervision of the Federation has been entrusted are *ex-officio* members of the Council. The scheme was sanctioned and brought into force with effect from October 1922. The first meeting of the Council of Chiefs was formally opened by His Excellency the Governor Sir Spencer Harcourt Butler, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., I.C.S., in March 1923.

#### Karenni.

This district which formerly consisted of five States now consists of three as two have been amalgamated with others. It has a total area of 3,015 square miles and a population of 58,761. It lies on the south of the Southern Shan States between Siam and the British district of



Toungoo. The largest State is Kantarawadi with an area of 3,000 square miles and a population of 30,677 and a revenue of nearly 1½ lakhs of rupees. More than half of the inhabitants are Red Karens. An Assistant Political Officer is posted at Loikaw subject to the supervision of the Superintendent, Southern Shan States, who exercises in practice much the same control over the Chiefs as is exercised in the Shan States though nominally they are more independent than their Shan neighbours. Mineral and forest rights however in Karenni belong to the Chiefs and not to the Government. In the past substantial contribu-

tions from Provincial revenues have been made to the Karenni Chiefs for education and medical service. The Chiefs are at present unwilling to surrender their special rights and join the Shan States Federation though very considerable advantages might accrue from their doing so.

The principal wealth of the country used to be in its teak timber and a large alien population was at one time supported by the timber trade. This has largely declined in the last few years and unless the Chiefs are prepared to deny themselves and close their forests they will soon disappear.

## JAMMU AND KASHMIR STATE.

The territory known generally as the Jammu and Kashmir State lies between 32° and 37° N. and 73° and 80° E. It is an almost entirely mountainous region with a strip of level land along the Punjab Border, and its mountains, valleys and lakes comprise some of the grandest scenery in the world. The State may be divided physically into three areas: the upper, comprising the area drained by the River Indus and its tributaries; the middle, drained by the Jhelum and Kishenganga Rivers; and the lower area, consisting of the level strip along the southern border, and its adjacent ranges of hills. The dividing lines between the three areas are the snow-bound inner and outer Himalayan ranges known as the Zojila and the Panchal. The area of the State is 84,258 square miles. Beginning in the south where the great plain of the Punjab ends, it extends northwards to the high Karakoram mountains "Where three Empires Meet."

Briefly described, the State comprises the valleys of the three great rivers of Northern India, viz., the upper reaches of the Chenab and the Jhelum, and the middle reaches of the Indus. The total population is 3,220,518 souls.

**History.**—Various historians and poets have left more or less trustworthy records of the history of the Valley of Kashmir and the adjacent regions. In 1586 it was annexed to the Moghul Empire by Akbar. Srinagar, the Capital, originally known as Pravarapura, had by then been long established though many of the fine buildings said to have been erected by early Hindu rulers had been destroyed by the Muhammadans who first penetrated into the Valley in the fourteenth century. In the reign of Sikandar, who was a contemporary of Tamerlane, a large number of Hindus was converted to Islam. Jehangir did much to beautify the Valley but after Aurangzeb there was a period of disorder and decay and by the middle of the eighteenth century the Suba or Governor of Kashmir had become practically independent of Delhi. Thereafter the country experienced the oppression of Afghan rule until it was rescued in 1819 by an army sent by Maharaja Ranjit Singh. The Sikh rule was less oppressive than that of the Afghans. The early history of the State as at present constituted is that of Maharaja Shri Gulab Singhji, a scion of the old Ruling Family of Jammu, who rose to eminence in the service of Maharaja Ranjit Singh of Lahore and was, in recognition of his distinguished services, made Raja of Jammu in 1820. He held aloof from the war between the British and the

Sikhs, only appearing as mediator after the battle of Sobraon (1846), when the British made over to him the valley of Kashmir and certain other areas in return for his services in re-establishing peace. His son, His Highness Maharaja Ranbir Singhji, G.O.S.I., G.O.I.E., a model Hindu and one of the staunchest allies of the British Government, ruled from 1857 to 1885. He did much to consolidate his possessions and evolve order in the frontier districts. He was succeeded by his eldest son His Highness Maharaja Sir Pratap Singhji, G.O.S.I., G.O.I.E., G.B.E., who died on 23rd December 1925 and was succeeded by His Highness the present Maharaja Shri Harisinghji Bahadur.

The most notable reform effected in the State during the reign of the late Maharaja was the Land Revenue Settlement originally carried out under Lawrence and revised from time to time.

**Administration.**—For some years after the accession to the *gadi* of the late Maharaja, the administration of the State was conducted by a Council over which the Maharaja presided. In 1905 this Council was abolished and the administration of the State was thenceforward carried on by His Highness the Maharaja with the help of a Chief Minister and a number of Ministers in charge of different portfolios. This system continued until the 24th January 1922 when an Executive Council was inaugurated. Very recently, certain modifications have been introduced in the Constitution as a result of which the contact of His Highness with the administration of the State has become more direct and intimate.

The British Resident has his headquarters at Srinagar and Galkot and there is also a Political Agent at Gilgit. A British Officer is stationed at Leh to assist in the supervision of the Central Asian Trade with India which passes through Kashmir.

In the Dogras the State has splendid material for the Army which consists of 7,798 troops. Besides this, thousands of Dogras serve in the Indian Army.

**Finance.**—The financial position of the State is strong. The total revenue including jagirs, is about Rs. 2,70,00,000; the chief sources being land, forests, customs and excise and Sericulture. There is a big reserve and no debt.

**Production and Industry.**—The population is pre-eminently agricultural and pastoral. The principal food crops are rice, maize and wheat. Oilseed is also an important crop. Barley, cotton, saffron, tobacco, beans, walnuts

almonds and hops are also grown. Pears and apples, the principal fruits of the Valley, are exported in large quantities. The State forests are extensive and valuable. The principal species of timber trees are decidur, blue pine and fir. The most valuable forests occur in Kishtwar, Karnah and Kamraj Ilqas. A survey of the mineral resources of the State is being conducted under an expert. The most noteworthy of the minerals are bauxite, coal, fuller's earth, kaolino, slate, zinc, copper and talc. Gold is found in Baltistan and Gilgit, sapphires in Paddar, aquamarines in Skardu and lead in Uri. The silk filature in Srinagar is the largest of its kind in the world. Manufacture of silk is a very ancient industry in Kashmir. Zain-ul-Abidin who ruled from 1421 to 1472 is said to have imported silk weavers from Khurasan and settled them here. Woollen cloth, shawls, papier-maché and wood carving of the State are world-famous. The State participated in the British Empire Exhibition of 1924. The Kashmir Court was styled "The Gem of The Smaller Courts" and attracted many visitors.

**Communications.**—Great efforts have been made and are being made towards the improvement of roads for wheeled traffic in the State. The Jhelum Valley road (196 miles) which links the Kashmir Valley with the Punjab and the North-Western Frontier Province is considered to be one of the finest motorable mountain roads in the world.

The Banihal Cart Road, 205 miles long, which has recently been completed, joins Kashmir with the North Western Railway system at Jammu-Tawi and is also a fine motorable road.

Roads for pack animals lead from Srinagar, the summer capital of Kashmir, to the frontier districts of Gilgit and Ladakh. Internal village communications have also been much improved.

The Jammu-Suchetgarh Railway, a section of the Wazirabad-Sialkot branch line of the North Western Railway system, is the only Railway in the State. The mountainous nature of the

country has made the extension of the line into the heart of the State so far impracticable.

**Public Works.**—In 1904 a flood spill channel above Srinagar was constructed to minimise the constant danger of floods in the River Jhelum and it was hoped that the danger would be still further reduced by the carrying out of a scheme for lowering a part of the bed of the River Jhelum by dredging, which has been taken in hand. It is interesting to know that dredging operations were once before carried out in the reign of Avantivarman (A.D. 855-883) by his engineer Suyya near Sopore, with the same object. Good progress has been made with irrigation but the most important scheme of recent years has been the installation of a large Electric Power Station on the Jhelum River at Mahora which was completed in 1907.

**Education.**—Of the total population of 3,259,527 (excluding the frontier ilqas where literacy is not recorded, there are 72,228 persons who are able to read and write, of whom 4,007 only are females. In other words, 26 out of every 1,000 persons aged five or more, can read and write. Among males 46 in every 1,000 are literate. The number of educational institutions including two Arts Colleges and two technical institutes is 784 and is being steadily increased. In municipal areas education for boys has been made compulsory from 1920. Much progress has also been made in female education and two new girls' schools have been established during the year.

**Reforms.**—The most important reforms connected with the present Maharaja's reign have been the establishment of an independent High Court of Judicature modelled on British High Courts and the annual summoning of representatives from the provinces as a beginning of popular institutions in the State. Important legislative measures passed by His Highness' Government in recent years include the raising of the age of consent to 14 for girls and 16 for boys and the Agriculturists' Relief Regulation meant to cope with the problem of rural indebtedness.

## THE CHAMBER OF PRINCES.

The Narendra Mandal, or Chamber of Princes came into existence, with the earnest co-operation of a number of leading Princes themselves as one of the results of the Report on Indian constitutional reform presented to Parliament by Mr. Montagu, Secretary of State for India and H. E. Lord Chelmsford, Viceroy and Governor-General of India, in 1919. The proposal was that the Chamber should exist as a permanent consultative body, with the Viceroy as President and the members composing the Chamber consisting mainly of the Princes and Chiefs having salutes, or whose membership might otherwise be considered desirable by the Viceroy. Certain smaller Chiefs were grouped and were given the privilege of nominating a member to represent them from year to year. The Chamber is a recommendatory body, which performs its functions under a constitution approved by the Secretary of State and it deals with questions submitted to it concerning the Princes and their rights and privileges generally and their position in imperial affairs.

The Chamber was formally inaugurated by H.R. H. the Duke of Connaught on 8th February 1921. It meets regularly once a year and the agenda of subjects for discussion is framed and proposed by the Chancellor of the Chamber who at present is His Highness the Maharajah of Patiala. The Chamber selects by vote its own officers, who are the Chancellor, a pro-Chancellor to act for him in his absence out of India and a Standing Committee of the Chamber. This Committee considers before the annual meetings the subjects to be discussed at them.

Until 1929, the proceedings of the Chamber were considered as confidential and there was no admittance of the general public to its meetings. At the annual session in February 1929, the Princes passed a resolution by which all meetings were ordinarily made open to the public. The Chamber contains very restricted accommodation and admission has to be regulated according to the number of seats available.

## Indian States' Tribute.

Many of the States pay tribute, varying in amount according to the circumstances of each case, to the British Government. This tribute is frequently due to exchanges of territory or settlement of claims between the Governments, but is chiefly in lieu of former obligations to supply or maintain troops. The actual annual receipts in the form of tribute and contributions from Indian States are summarised in the following table. The relations of the States to one another in respect of tributes are complicated, and it would serve no useful purpose to enter upon the question. It may, however, be mentioned that a large number of the States of Kathiawar and Gujarat pay tribute of some kind to Baroda, and that Gwalior claims tribute from some of the smaller States of Central India :—

### States paying tribute directly to the Government of India.

	£
Tribute from Jaipur .. .. .	26,667
„ „ Kotah .. .. .	15,648
„ „ Udaipur .. .. .	13,333
„ „ Jodhpur .. .. .	6,533
„ „ Bundi .. .. .	8,000
„ „ Other States .. .. .	15,170
Contribution of Jodhpur towards cost of Erinpura Irregular Force .. .. .	7,667
„ of Kotah towards cost of Deohi Irregular Force .. .. .	13,333
„ of Bhopal towards cost of Bhopal Levy .. .. .	10,753
„ of Jaora towards cost of United Malwa Contingent .. .. .	9,142
Contributions towards cost of Malwa Bhil Corps .. .. .	2,280
<i>Central Provinces and Berar.</i>	
Tribute from various States .. .. .	15,696
<i>Burma.</i>	
Tributes from Shan States .. .. .	28,524
„ „ other States .. .. .	1,367
<i>Assam.</i>	
Tribute from Manipur .. .. .	333
„ „ Rambrai .. .. .	7
<i>Bengal.</i>	
Tribute from Cooch Behar .. .. .	4,514
<i>United Provinces.</i>	
Tribute from Benares .. .. .	14,600
<i>Punjab.</i>	
Tribute from Mandi .. .. .	6,667
„ „ other States .. .. .	3,086
<i>Madras.</i>	
Tribute from Travancore .. .. .	53,333
Peshkash and subsidy from Mysore .. .. .	232,333
„ „ „ Cochin .. .. .	13,333
„ „ „ „ Travancore .. .. .	888
<i>Bombay.</i>	
Tribute from Kathiawar .. .. .	31,129
„ „ various petty States .. .. .	2,825
Contribution from Baroda States .. .. .	25,000
„ „ Jagirdars, Southern Mahratta Country .. .. .	5,765
Tribute from Cutch .. .. .	5,484

It was announced at the Coronation Durbar of 1911 that there would in future be no Nazarana payments on successions.

## Foreign Possessions in India.

Portugal and France both hold small territorial possessions in the Indian Peninsula.

The Portuguese possessions in India, all of which are situated within the limits of Bombay Presidency, consist of the Province of Goa on the Arabian Sea Coast; the territory of Daman with the small territory called Pragana-Nagar-

Avely on the Gujarat Coast, at the entrance to the Gulf of Cambay; and the little island of Diu, with two places called Gogla and Simbor, on the southern extremity of the Kathiawar Peninsula. All these three territories constitute what is called the State of India.

### GOA.

Goa forms a compact block of territory surrounded by British districts. Savantwadi State lies to the north of it, the Arabian Sea on the west and North Kanara on the south, and the eastern boundary is the range of the Western Ghats, which separates it from the British districts of Belgaum and North Kanara. The extreme length from north to south is 62 miles and the greatest breadth from east to west 40 miles. The territory has a total area of 1,301 square miles and consists of the *Velhas Conquistas*, or Old Conquests, comprising the island of Goa, acquired by the Portuguese in 1510, and the neighbouring municipalities of Salsette, Bardez, and Mormugao acquired in 1543; and of the *Novas Conquistas*, or New Conquests, comprising the municipalities of Pernem, Sanquelim, Ponda, Quepem, Canacona, Satari and Sanguem acquired in the latter half of the 18th century. The small island of Angediva situated opposite the port of Karwar, in the British district of North Kanara, forms administratively a portion of the Canacona municipality. This was acquired in 1505. The whole country is hilly, especially the eastern portion, the predominating physical feature being the Western Ghats, which besides bounding the country along the north-east and south-east, just off westward and spread across the country in a succession of spurs and ridges. There are several conspicuous isolated peaks, of which the highest, Sonsagar, is 3,827 feet high.

The country is intersected by numerous rivers running westward from the Ghats, and the principal eight, which are all navigable, are in size of some importance. Goa possesses a fine harbour, formed by the promontories of Bardez and Salsette. Half-way between these extremities lies the *cabo*, or cape, which forms the extremity of the island of Goa. This divides the whole bay into two anchorages, known as Aguada and Mormugao. Both are capable of accommodating the largest shipping from September to May, but Aguada is virtually closed during the south-west monsoon, owing to the high winds and sea and to the formation of sand bars across the estuary of the Mandovi river, which opens into Aguada. Mormugao is accessible at all times and is therefore the harbour of commercial importance. It is the terminus of the railway running to the coast from the inland British system of lines. A breakwater and port have been built there and the trade is considerable being chiefly transit trade from British territory.

#### The People.

The total population of Goa was 531,952 at the census of 1921. This gives a density of 408 persons to the square mile and the popula-

tion showed an increase of 9 per cent. since the census ten years previously. In the *Velhas Conquistas* the majority of the population is Christian. In the *Novas Conquistas* Hindus are more numerous than Christians. The Moslems in the territory are numbered in a few thousands. The Christians still very largely adhere to caste distinctions, claiming to be Brahmins, Chardos and low castes, which do not intermarry. The Hindus who form about one-half of the total population are largely Maratha and do not differ from those of the adjacent Konkani districts of Bombay. All classes of the people, with the exception of Europeans, use the Konkani dialect of Marathi with some admixture of Portuguese words. The official language is Portuguese, which is commonly spoken in the capital and the principal towns as well as by all educated people. Nearly all the Christians profess the Roman Catholic religion and are spiritually subject to an archbishop who has the titles of Primate of the East and Patriarch of the East Indies and exercises ecclesiastical jurisdiction also over a portion of British India, and the provinces of Macau (China) and Timor (Oceania), with missions in foreign countries and Mocambique (Portuguese East Africa). The Christians of Daman and Diu are subject under a new Treaty signed in 1928 between Portugal and the Holy See to the Archbishop of Goa. There are numerous churches in Goa, mostly built by the Jesuits and Franciscans prior to the extinction of the religious orders in Portuguese territory. The churches are in charge of secular priests. Hindus and Mahomedans now enjoy perfect freedom in religious matters and have their own places of worship. In the early days of Portuguese rule the worship of Hindu gods in public and the observance of Hindu usages were strictly forbidden and rigorously suppressed.

#### The Country.

A little over one-third of the entire territory of Goa is stated to be under cultivation. The fertility of the soil varies considerably according to quality, situation and water-supply. The *Velhas Conquistas* are as a rule better and more intensively cultivated than the *Novas Conquistas*. In both these divisions a holding of fifteen or sixteen acres would be considered a good sized farm but the majority of holdings are of much smaller extent varying from half an acre to five or six acres. The staple produce of the country is rice, of which there are two good harvests, but the quantity produced is barely sufficient to meet the needs of the population for two-thirds of the year. Next to rice, the culture of cocoanut palms is deemed most important, from the variety of uses to which the products are applied. Hilly places and inferior

soils are set apart for the cultivation of cereals and several kinds of fruits and vegetables are cultivated to an important extent. The condition of the agricultural classes in the Velhas Conquistas has improved during recent years, owing to the general rise in the prices of all classes of agricultural produce and partly to the current of emigration to British territory. There is a great shortage of agricultural labour in the Velhas Conquistas. In the summer months bands of artisans and field labourers from the adjoining British territory make their way into Bardez where the demand for labour is always keen. Stately forests are found in the Novas Conquistas. They cover an area of 116 square miles and are under conservation and yield some profit to the administration. Iron is found in parts of the territory; but has not been seriously worked. Manganese also exists and some mines are being worked at present, the ore being exported to the Continent.

### Commerce.

In the days of its glory, Goa was the chief entrepot of commerce between East and West and was specially famous for its trade in horses with the Persian Gulf. It lost its commercial importance with the downfall of the Portuguese Empire and its trade is now insignificant.

The present trade of Goa is not very large. Its imports amount to about Rs. 160 lakhs and exports to about Rs. 40 lakhs. The discrepancy is met from the money sent to Goa by the many emigrants who are to be found all over the world. Few manufacturing industries of any moment exist and most manufactured articles in use are imported. Exports chiefly consist of cocoanuts, betel nuts, mangoes and other fruits and raw produce.

A line of railway connects Mormugao with the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway. Its length from Mormugao to Castle Rock above the Ghats where it joins the British system, is 51 miles, of which 49 are in Portuguese territory. The railway is under the management of the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway administration, and the bulk of the trade of Mormugao port is what it brings down from and takes to the interior. The telegraphs in Portuguese territories are worked as a separate system from the British. The latter, however, had an office at Nova-Goa maintained jointly by the two Governments but since 1925 the Nova-Goa office has been handed over to the Portuguese Government which now maintains and works all the telegraphs in its territories.

### Taxes and Tariffs.

The country was in a state of chronic financial equilibrium for nearly sixty years with occasional exceptions. The last war enhanced the deficits to alarming proportions and these were met by fresh taxes and new loans. Most of the new taxes were the result of the initiative of the Governor-General Jaime de Moraes, who is popularly known as the 'Governor of Taxes.' Only in 1927 the country experienced the joys of a balanced budget and the public servants whose salaries had always remained in arrears are now being paid regularly. There is an estimated surplus of about a lakh and a half which has been earmarked for promoting the indus-

trial progress of the country. If municipal and national taxes be added together, the country presents a very high incidence of taxation, even higher than that of British India, the average coming to about Rs. 8-8 *per capita*. There is no income-tax, except for government servants, but there is a special ten per cent tax on all incomes derived in the shape of interest on loans. This tax is a powerful contributory cause to the flight of capital from Portuguese India. The chief sources of revenue are the land tax, Excise and the customs. There is a special tax on emigrants which yields to the State about Rs. 60,000. The country being economically backward, the taxes give very little indication of its productive capacity or of its annual wealth. The national wealth is a matter of pure conjecture for lack of statistics.

The tariff schedule is based on the three-fold principle, fiscal, protective and preferential. There is a limited free list on which books and paper figure prominently. The fiscal tariff ranges from 10 to 30 per cent, according to the nature of the commodities, but the duties in several cases are specific, not *ad valorem*. This causes considerable hardship to trade, and specially to the poorer classes of consumers. The preferential tariff applies to goods coming from Lisbon and the Portuguese Colonies. Very recently the principle of protection has been extended to the export of canned fruits which are entitled to a bounty of 10 per cent, on their basic price.

### The Capital.

Nova-Goa, the present capital of Portuguese India, comprehends Panjim and Ribandar. Old Goa is some six miles distant from the new city. Panjim occupies a narrow strip of land leading up to the Cabo, the cape dividing the Aguada bay from that of Mormugao, and mainly slopes down to the edge of the Agnada. It was selected as the residence of the Portuguese Viceroy in 1759, and in 1843 it was raised to its present rank as the capital of Portuguese India. The appearance of the city, with its row of public buildings and elegant private residences, as seen from the water is very picturesque and this impression is not belied by a closer inspection of its neat and spacious roads, bordered by decent, tidy houses. The most imposing public structures are the barracks, an immense quadrangular building the eastern wing of which accommodates the Primary School, the Public Library and the Government Press. Other noticeable buildings are the Cathedral and various churches, the viceregal palace and the High Court. The square in the lower part of the town is adorned with a life-sized statue of Albuquerque standing under a canopy.

### History.

Goa was captured for the Portuguese by Alfonso de Albuquerque in 1510. Albuquerque promptly fortified the place and established Portuguese rule on a firm basis. From this time Goa rapidly rose in importance and became the metropolis of Portuguese power in the East. There was constant fighting with the armies of the Bijapur kingdom, but the Portuguese held their own and gained the surrounding territory now known as the Velhas Conquistas.

The subsequent history of the town is one of ostentation and decay. Goa reached its summit of prosperity at the end of the sixteenth century. The accounts of travellers show that the Goa of those days presented a scene of military, ecclesiastical and commercial magnificence which has had no parallel in the British capitals of India. Portugal, however, with its three millions of population, was too small to defend itself against Spain and maintain at the same time its immense Empire in the four Continents. Albuquerque tried to consolidate Portuguese rule in India by his policy of attracting the conquered Indians and granting them civil and religious liberties. His contemporaries, however, could not understand his far-seeing statesmanship and after his death they undid all his work basing their dominion on conquest by the sword and military force and they laboured to consolidate it by a proselytising organisation which throws all the missionary efforts of every other European power in India into the shade. Old Goa, as the ruins of the old capital are called to-day, had a hundred churches, many of them of magnificent proportions, and the Inquisition which was a power in the land. The sixty years' subjection to Spain in the 17th century completed the ruin of the Portuguese Empire in the East and though the Marquis of Pombal in the 18th century tried to stave off its decadence, his subordinates in far-off India either could not understand or would not carry out his orders and even his strong hand was unable to stop the decline. It was in the 19th century that the colonials began to enjoy full Portuguese citizenship and sent their representatives to the Parliament in Lisbon.

#### Modern Times.

There was frequently recurring fighting and in 1741 the Marathas invaded the neighbourhood of Goa and threatened the city itself. An army of 12,000 men arrived from Portugal at the critical moment. The invaders were beaten off, and the *Novas Conquistas* were added to the Portuguese possessions. In 1844 the shelter given by Goa to fugitives from justice in British territory threatened to bring about a rupture with the British Government at Bombay. In 1852 the Ranes of Satari in the *Novas Conquistas*, revolted. In 1871 the native army in Goa mutinied and the King's own brother came from Lisbon to deal with the trouble and having done so disbanded the native army, which has never been reconstituted. But another outbreak among the troops took place in 1895 and the Ranes joining them the trouble was again not quieted until the arrival of another special expedition from Lisbon. The Ranes again broke out in 1901 and again in 1912 troops being again imported to deal with the last outbreak, which was only reported concluded in the summer of 1913. There has been no outbreak after that date.

The people on the whole appear to be quite satisfied with the Portuguese connection. There is no agitation for further reforms as in British India and not a sign of disaffection against Portuguese rule. This is chiefly due to the fact that under the present regime the natives of Goa enjoy complete equality with the natives of Por-

tugal, many of the sons of Goa occupying high and responsible positions in Portugal. Thus Elvino de Brito who was Minister of Public Works towards the end of the last century was a native of Goa as was the father of Dr. Bettencourt Rodrigues, Minister for Foreign Affairs in General Carmonas dictatorial Government. Natives of Goa are also Dr. Almeida Arce, the President of the Supreme Court in Lisbon, Dr. Caetano Gonsalves, Judge of the same Court and Mr. Alberto Xavier, Secretary-General of the Ministry of Finance.

#### Administration.

The Lisbon Government by Decree No. 3266, dated 27th July 1917, enacted new rules regarding the administration of Portuguese India under an Organic Charter (*Carta Organica*) in force since 1st July 1919. This Charter, regarding civil and financial administration of the colony, was modified by rules Nos. 1005 and 1022, dated 7th and 20th August 1920, and decrees Nos. 7008 and 7030 dated 9th and 16th October. A new Organic Charter modifying in certain parts the earlier one was granted by Decree No. 12499 of 4th October 1926 and is now in force.

The territory of Portuguese India is ruled by one Governor-General, residing in the Capital of the State, at Panjim *alias* Nova-Goa, and is divided into three districts: Goa, Daman and Diu. The last two are each under a Lieutenant-Governor. The district of Goa is under the direct superintendency of the Governor-General.

Subordinate to the Governor-General the following Secretariats are working: Home and Political, Finance, Customs, Education, Military, Naval, Agriculture, Health and Public Works. There are also three special and autonomous Departments, which do not constitute exclusive Secretariats, one of them being the Department of Posts and Telegraphs, the second that of Survey and the third that of the Fiscal of the W. I. P. Railway.

As the principal organ of administration next to the Governor-General and in collaboration with him works a Governor's Council (*Conselho do Governo*) with Legislative and advisory powers. The Council is constituted, in addition to the Governor-General, *ex-officio* President, of four officials (Attorney-General, the Director of Finances, the Director of Civil Administration and the Director of Public Works), five elected members (three representing *Velhas Condições*, one the *Novas Condições* and one the Districts of Daman and Diu) and five members nominated by the Governor-General to represent the minorities, agricultural, commercial and other interests and the press.

In each province of Goa, Daman and Diu, there is a District Council to supervise the Municipalities and other local institutions. The District Council of Goa is composed of the Director of Civil Administration, President, the Government Prosecutor of the Nova-Goa Civil Court; the Deputy Chief Health Officer; the Engineer next to the Director of Public Works; the Deputy Director of Finances; the Chairman of the Municipal Corporation of the Islands; one member elected by the Commercial and Industrial Associations of the district; one member elected by the 60 highest tax payers of Goa; one member elected by the Associations of Land-

owners and Farmers of the District; and one member advocates elected by the Legislative Council among the legally qualified.

At Daman and Diu the corresponding body is composed of the local Governor, President, the Government Prosecutor, the Chief of the Public Works Department, the Health Officer, the Financial Director of the district, the Chairman of the Municipal Corporation, two members elected by 40 highest tax payers of the District and one member elected by the Merchants, Industrialists and Farmers of the district.

Under the provisions of the above quoted Decree is also officiating in the capital of Portuguese India a administrative court tribunal to take cognizance and decide all litigious administrative matters, fiscal questions and accounts. It is named *Tribunal Administrativo Fiscal e de Contas* and is composed of the Chief Justice as President, four High Court judges, one superior Government officer, who must be a Bachelor of Laws, nominated by the Government and a citizen, who is not an official elected by the Governor-General's Council. When matters regarding finances and accounts

come up for decision and discussion the Director of Finances also sits on this Tribunal.

Under the presidency of the Governor-General the following bodies are also working:—

**Technical Council of Public Works.**—Its members are all engineers on permanent duty in the head office, a military officer of highest rank in the army or navy, the Director of Finances, the Attorney-General, the Chief Health Officer and a Secretary being a clerk of the Public Works Department appointed by the Director of Public Works.

**Council of Public Instruction.**—This Council presided over by the Governor-General is composed of five officials: the Director of Civil Administration, the Director of the Medical College, the Director of the Lyceum, the Director of the Normal School and the Inspector of Primary Schools, and four nominated members.

There is one High Court in the State of India with five Judges and one Attorney-General; and Courts of Justice at Panjim, Margao, Mapuç, Bicholim, Quepem e Damão; and Municipal Courts of Justice at Mormugão (Vasco da Gama), Pond., Diu and Nagar-Aveli.

### PORT OF MORMUGAO.

Mormugão is situated towards the south of Agnada Bar, on the left Bar, on the left bank of Zuari River in Lat. 15° 25' N. and Long. 73° 47' E., about 225 miles south of Bombay and 64 miles south of Panjim, the Capital of Portuguese India. The Port of Mormugão is the natural outlet to the sea for the whole area served by the M. & S. M. Ry. (metre-gauge), and offers the shortest route both passenger and goods traffic. The distance from Aden to Mormugão is about the same as from Aden to Bombay. The Port is provided with light-houses, buoys and all necessary marks and it is easily accessible all the year round and at any hour of the day or night even without the assistance of a Pilot. Pilotage is not compulsory, but when usual pilot flag is hoisted, a qualified officer will board the vessel and render such assistance.

Mormugão Harbour is the terminal station of the West of India Portuguese Railway which is controlled by the Madras and Southern Maharatta Railway Company, with headquarters at Madras. Goods are shipped direct from Mormugão to any Continental Ports, every facility being afforded for such direct shipments. Cargo can be unloaded from or loaded direct into Railway wagons, which run alongside steamers, thus reducing handling. Warehouses are built on the quay and have railway sidings alongside. Steamers of over 5,000 tons net register, from any Continental Ports can be discharged or loaded rapidly and in complete safety, in a working day of 10 hours 650 tons iron work or 800 tons bale or bag cargo can easily be loaded or discharged. The port is provided with steam cranes and all other appliances for quick loading and discharging of vessels, one of the cranes being of 30 tons capacity for discharging heavy lifts. The tonnage, quay dues and all other charges are very low, special concessions being granted for steamers arriving from European or American Ports touching Lisbon. Fresh water can be obtained at a low cost.

The Bombay Steam Navigation Company's (Shepherd) steamers between Bombay and Mangalore call at Mormugão twice a week. The British India Steam Navigation Company's steamers between Bombay and Africa call at Mormugão at least once a month. The Ellerman Strick Line maintains a regular service from Liverpool to Mormugão calling occasionally at Lisbon. This service offers every facility for shipment from the United Kingdom to stations on the M. & S. M. Railway under the "Combined Sea and Rail Through Bills of Lading." There are several stevedoring firms, the maximum rate for discharging or loading coal and general cargo being fixed by Government at 6 annas per ton, deadweight. Goods for British India pass through Goa without any charge being collected by Portuguese Government. British Customs duty payable at Castle-Rock can be paid by the Railway Company and collected at destination. Goods from stations on the M. & S. M. Ry. System to Mormugão or *vice-versa* are railed without transhipment, thus avoiding a second handling. Steam tugs, barges, etc., for unloading in the stream can be had at a very low charge.

With a view to promoting the economical, commercial and industrial development of Mormugão, a special Department under the designation of the "Mormugão Improvement Trust" with its head office at Vasco da Gama, 2 miles from Mormugão Harbour, has been created and the Local Government have introduced various regulations granting every facility to those intending to raise buildings for residential and industrial purposes in the whole area, comprising about 300 acres, near the Harbour. There are over 2,000 plots, each measuring between 1,000 and 2,000 square metres (each square yard—0.8361 square metre), available for residential quarters, granted on permanent lease on each payment of 2 annas to Rs. 1.8 per square metre, according to their situation, in addition to an annual payment of 4 ples per square metre as lease-hold rent,

Within about 60 days from the date of application for a plot, the same is made over to the applicant or to the highest bidder, should there be more than one applicant for one and the same plot. The plan of buildings is in all cases subject to the approval of the Chairman of the Improvement Trust, such plan being required to be submitted within 60 days from the date the plot is made over to the lessee, and the period within which building is to be completed is 2 years. Importation of building materials is allowed free of Custom duties. In addition to the above, there is an extensive area available and reserved only for Industrial and Commercial Establishments, this area being known as "Free Zone". Within this "Free Zone," in addition to plots, which are leased at a very low rate for building factories, bonded warehouses or for establishment of any kind of industrial or commercial concerns, in accordance with rules and regulations lately issued by the local Government, special concessions and privileges are granted, such as:

(I) *For Establishment of Factories or Industrial Concerns.*—All machinery, building materials, tools, raw materials, etc., required for construction, maintenance and regular working

of the Factories are permitted free of import duty, likewise export of the goods manufactured within the "Free Zone."

(II) *For Establishment of Depots of Manufactured or Unmanufactured Goods, Bonded Warehouses, etc., etc.*—All goods imported by the Concessionaire for the purpose of such depot are allowed to be exported to any Foreign territory, after being improved and repacked, if necessary, without payment of either import or export duty.

(III) *Exemption of Government Taxes.*—In addition to the above privileges, all Factories, Commercial Establishments, buildings, etc., within the "Free Zone" are exempt from all Government taxes for a period of 20 years from May 1923. Applications for any of the above concessions have to be addressed to H.E. the Governor-General of Portuguese India and presented at the office of the Mormugao Improvement Trust at Vasco da Gama, giving therein full particulars of the area and plot, etc., required. Such applications are disposed of within as little time as possible. Full information can be obtained from the Mormugao Improvement Trust, Vasco da Gama

### DAMAN.

The settlement of Damam lies at the entrance to the Gulf of Cambay, about 100 miles north of Bombay. It is composed of two portions, namely, Damam proper, lying on the coast, and the detached pargana of Nagar Aveli, separated from it by a narrow strip of British territory and bisected by the B. B. & C. I. Railway. Damam proper contains an area of 22 square miles and 26 villages and has a population (1921) of 17,566 of whom 1,480 are Christians. The number of houses is according to the same census 4,095. Nagar Aveli has an area of 60 square miles and a population (1921) of 31,048, of whom only 271 are Christians. The number of houses is 6,069. The town of Damam was sacked by the Portuguese in 1531 rebuilt by the natives and retaken by the Portuguese in 1558, when they made it one of their permanent establishments in India. They converted the mosque into a church and have since built eight other places of worship. The native Christians adopt the European costume, some of the women dressing themselves after the present European fashion, and others following the old style of petticoat and mantle once prevalent in Spain and Portugal.

The soil of the settlement is moist and fertile, especially in Nagar Aveli, but despite the

ease of cultivation only one-twentieth part of the territory is under tillage. The principal crops are rice, wheat, the inferior cereals of Gujarat and tobacco. The settlement contains no minerals. There are stately forests in Nagar Aveli, and about two-thirds of them consist of teak, but the forests are not conserved and the extent of land covered by each kind of timber has not been determined. Before the decline of Portuguese power in the East, Damam carried on an extensive commerce especially with the east coast of Africa. In those days it was noted for its dyeing and weaving.

The territory forms for administrative purposes a single district and has a Municipal Chamber and Corporation. It is ruled by a Governor invested with both civil and military functions, subordinate to the Governor-General of Goa. The judicial department is administered by a judge, with an establishment composed of a delegate of the Attorney-General and two clerks. In Nagar Aveli the greater part of the soil is the property of the Government, from whom the cultivators hold their tenures direct. A tax is levied on all lands, whether alienated or the property of the State. The chief sources of revenue are land-tax, forests, excise and customs duties.

### DIU.

Diu is an island lying off the southern extremity of the Kathiawar Peninsula, from which it is separated by a narrow channel through a considerable swamp. It is composed of three portions, namely, Diu proper (island), the village of Gogla, on the Peninsula, separated by the channel, and the fortress of Simbor, about 5 miles west of the island. It has a small but excellent harbour, where vessels can safely ride at anchor in two fathoms of water and owing to the great advantages which its position offers for trade with Arabia and the Persian Gulf, the Portuguese were fired at an early period with a desire to obtain possession

of it. This they gained, first by treaty with the Sultan of Gujarat and then by force of arms. Diu became opulent and famous for its commerce. It has now dwindled into insignificance. The extreme length of the island is about seven miles and its breadth from north to south, two miles. The area is 20 square miles. The population of the town of Diu, from which the island takes its name, is said to have been 50,000 in the days of its commercial prosperity. The total population of the island, according to the census of 1921, is 13,844, of whom 228 were Christians.



## FRENCH POSSESSIONS.

The French possessions in India comprise five Settlements, with certain dependent lodges, or plots. They aggregate 203 square miles, and had a total population on the 26th Feb. 1931 of 286,410. The first French expedition into Indian waters, with a view to open up commercial relations, was attempted in 1603. It was undertaken by private merchants at Rouen, but it failed, as also did several similar attempts which followed. In 1642 Cardinal Richelieu found the first *Campagne d'Orient*, but its efforts met with no success. Colbert reconstituted the Company on a larger basis in 1664, granting exemption from taxes and a monopoly of the Indian trade for fifty years. After having twice attempted, without success, to establish itself in Madagascar, Colbert's Company again took up the idea of direct trade with India and its President, Caron, founded in 1688 the *Comptoir*, or agency, at Surat. But on finding that city unsuited for a head establishment he seized the harbour of Trincomalee in Ceylon from the Dutch. The Dutch, however, speedily retook Trincomalee; and Caron, passing over to the Coromandel coast, in 1672, seized St. Thome, a Portuguese town adjoining Madras, which had for twelve years been in the possession of Holland. He was, however, compelled to restore it to the Dutch in 1674.

The ruin of the Company seemed impending when one of its agents, the celebrated François Martin, suddenly restored it. Rallying under him a handful of sixty Frenchmen, saved out of the wreck of the settlements at Trincomalee and St. Thome, he took up his abode at Pondicherry, then a small village, which he purchased in 1683 from the Raja of Gingee. He built fortifications, and a trade began to spring up; but he was unable to hold the town against the Dutch, who wrested it from him in 1693, and held it until it was restored to the French by the Peace of Ryswick, in 1697. Pondicherry became in this year and has ever since remained, the most important of the French Settlements in India. Its foundation was contemporaneous with that of Calcutta. Like Calcutta, its site was purchased by a European Company from a native prince, and what Job Charnock was to Calcutta François Martin proved to Pondicherry. On its restitution to the French by the Peace of Ryswick in 1697, Martin was appointed Governor, and under his able management Pondicherry became an entrepot of trade.

Chandernagore, in Lower Bengal, had been acquired by the French Company in 1688, by grant from the Delhi Emperor; Mahé, on the Malabar Coast, was obtained in 1725-6, under the government of M. Lenoir; Karikal, on the Coromandel Coast, under that of M. Dumas, in 1739. Yanaon, on the coast of the Northern Circars, was taken possession of in 1750, and formally ceded to the French two years later.

## Administration.

The military command and administration-in-chief of the French possessions in India are vested in a Governor, whose residence is at Pondicherry. The office is at present held by Monsieur George Bourret (François-Adrien). He is assisted

by a Chief Justice and by several "Chefs de Service" in the different administrative departments. In 1879 local councils and a council-general were established, the members being chosen by a sort of universal suffrage within the French territories. Seventeen Municipalities, or Communal Boards, were erected in 1907, namely, Pondicherry, Ariancoupam, Modeliarpeth, Oulgarct, Villenour, Tiroubouvane, Bahour and Netpacam, for the establishment of Pondicherry; Karikal, Neravy, Nedoucadou, Tirunalar, Grande Aldée, Cotechery, for the establishment of Karikal, and also Chandernagore, Mahé and Yanaon. On municipal boards natives are entitled to a proportion of the seats. Civil and criminal courts, courts of first instance and a court of appeal compose the judicial machinery. The army and establishments connected with the Governor and his staff at Pondicherry, and those of administrators at Chandernagore, Yanaon, Mahé and Karikal, together with other headquarters charges necessarily engross a large proportion of the revenue. All the state and dignity of an independent Government, with four dependent ones, have to be maintained. This is effected by rigid economy, and the prestige of the French Government is worthily maintained in the East. Pondicherry is also the scene of considerable religious pomp and missionary activity. It forms the seat of an Archbishop, with a body of priests for all French India; and of the Missions Étrangères, the successors of the Mission du Carnatic founded by the Jesuits in 1776. But the chief field of this mission lies outside the French Settlements, a large proportion of its Christians are British subjects and many of the churches are in British territory. The British rupee is the ordinary tender within French territories. A line of railway running *via* Villenour, from Pondicherry to Villupuram on the South Indian Railway, maintains communication with Madras and the rest of British India, and Karikal is linked to the same railway by the branch from Peralam. A Chamber of Commerce consisting of fifteen members, nine of them Europeans or persons of European descent, was reorganised by a decree of 7th March, 1914. The capital, Pondicherry, is a very handsome town, and presents, especially from the sea a striking appearance of French civilisation.

## People and Trade.

The Settlements are represented in Parliament at Paris by one senator and one deputy. The Senator is Mons. Lemoignon. The Deputy is Mons. Pierre Dupuy. There were in 1932 59 primary schools and 3 colleges all maintained by the Government, with 308 teachers and 9,263 pupils. Local revenue and expenditure (Budget of 1932) Rs. 2,094,019. The principal crops are paddy, groundnut, and ragi. There are at Pondicherry 3 cotton mills, and at Chandernagore 1 jute mill. The cotton mills have, in all, 1,991 looms and 71,744 spindles, employing 7,450 persons. There are also at work one oil factory and a few oil presses for groundnuts, and one ice factory.

The chief exports from Pondicherry are oil seeds. At the ports of Pondicherry, Karikal, and Mahe. In 1931 the imports amounted to frs. 96,215,000 and the exports to frs. 173,995,000. At these three ports in 1931, 271 vessels entered and cleared; tonnage 84,333 T. Pondicherry is

visited by French steamers, sailing monthly between Colombo and Calcutta in connection with the Messageries Maritimes. The figures contained in this paragraph are the latest available and are corrected up to December 1931.

### PONDICHERRY.

Pondicherry is the chief of the French Settlements in India and its capital is the headquarters of their Governor. It is situated on the Coromandel Coast, 105 miles from Madras by road and 122 by the Villupuram-Pondicherry branch of the South Indian Railway. The area of the Settlement is 115 square miles and its population in the 26th Feb. 1931 was 183,555. It consists of the eight communes of Pondicherry. The Settlement was founded in 1674 under Francois Martin. In 1693, it was captured by the Dutch but was restored in 1699. It was besieged four times by the English. The first siege under Admiral Boscawen in 1748 was unsuccessful. The second, under Eyre Coote in 1761, resulted in the capture of the place, which was restored in 1765. It was again besieged and captured in 1778 by Sir Hector Munro, and the fortifications were demolished in 1779. The place was again restored in 1785 under the Treaty of Versailles of 1783. It was captured a fourth time by Colonel Braithwaite in 1793, and finally restored in 1816.

The Settlement comprises a number of isolated pieces of territory which are cut off from the main part and surrounded by the British District of South Arcot, except where they border on the sea. The Collector of

South Arcot is empowered to deal with ordinary correspondence with the French authorities on these and kindred matters, and in this capacity is styled the Special Agent. At Pondicherry itself is a British Consular Agent accredited to the French Government, who is usually an officer of the Indian Army. The town is compact, neat and clean, and is divided by a canal into two parts, the Ville blanche and the Ville noire. The Ville blanche has a European appearance, the streets being laid at right angles to one another with trees along their margins reminding the visitor of continental boulevards, and the houses being constructed with courtyards and embellished with green venetians. All the cross streets lead down to the shore, where a wide promenade facing the sea is again different from anything of its kind in British India. In the middle is a screw-pile pier, which serves, when ships touch at the port, as a point for the landing of cargo, and on holidays as a general promenade for the population. There is no real harbour at Pondicherry; ships lie at a distance of about a mile from the shore, and communication with them is conducted by the usual *matula* boats of this coast. Facing the shore end of the pier is a statue of the great Dupleix, to whom the place and the French name owed so much.

### CHANDERNAGORE.

Chandernagore is situated on the bank of the Hooghly, a short distance below Ghinsura. Population (in the 26th Feb. 1931) 27,262. The town was permanently occupied by the French in 1688, though previously it had been temporarily occupied by them at a date given as 1672 or 1676. It did not, however, rise to any importance till the time of Dupleix. It changed hands between British and French various times during the Napoleonic wars and was finally restored to the French in 1816.

The former grandeur of Chandernagore has

disappeared, and at present it is little more than a quiet suburban town with little external trade. The railway station on the East Indian Railway is just outside French territory 22 miles from Calcutta (Howrah). The chief administrative officer is the Administrator who is subordinate to the Governor of the French Possessions. The chief public institution is the College Dupleix, formerly called St. Mary's institution, founded in 1882 and under the direct control of the French Government.

### KARIKAL.

Karikal lies on the Coromandel Coast between the Tanjore District of Madras and the Bay of Bengal. The settlement is divided into six communes, containing 110 villages in all, and covering an area of 53 square miles. It is governed by an Administrator subordinate to the Governor at Pondicherry. The population has in recent years rapidly decreased. In 1883 it was 93,055; in 1891, 75,526; in 1901, 54,603; in 1923, 57,023; in 1924, 56,922; and in 1931, 57,914; but the density is still very high, being 1,063 persons per square mile. Kumbakonam is the only taluk in Tanjore District which has a higher density. Each of the six communes—namely, Karikal, La Grande Aldee, Nedungadu, Ootcheri, Neravy and Tirnoular—possesses a mayor and council. The members are all elected by

universal suffrage, but in the municipality Karikal half the number of seats are reserved for Europeans or their descendants. The country is very fertile, being irrigated by seven branches of the Cauvery, besides many smaller channels.

The capital of the settlement is situated on the north bank of the river Arasalar, about 1½ miles from its mouth. It has a brisk trade in rice with Ceylon, and to a less extent with the Straits Settlements. It has no commerce with France, and very little with other French colonies. The port is merely an open roadstead, provided with a light-house 142 feet high, the light in which has a range of from 8 to 10 miles. In 1899 Karikal was connected with Peralam on the Tanjore District Board Railway. Karikal finally came into French possession on the settlement after 1815.

## The Frontiers.

By those who take a long view of politics in the wide sense of the term, it will be seen that the Indian Frontier problem, which has loomed so large in the discussion of Indian questions, has always borne a two-fold character—the local issue and the international issue. For almost a century the international issue was the greater of the two, and the most serious question which the Indian Government, both directly and as the executors of British Imperial policy, had to face. But the tendency of later times was for the International aspect to recede and for the local aspect to grow in importance, until it might be said, with as much truth as characterises all generalisations, that the local issue dominated, if it did not absorb the situation.

**The Local Problem.**—The local problem, in its broadest outlines, may be briefly indicated before proceeding to discuss it in detail. From the Arabian Sea on the West to the confines of Nepal is a wild and troublous sea of some of the highest mountains in the world. The thin valleys in these immense ranges are poorly populated by hardy, brave, militant mountaineers, rendered the fiercer and the more difficult by professing the martial Moslem faith, accentuated by the most bitter fanaticism. But sparse as the population is, it is in excess of the supporting power of the country. Like mountaineers in all parts of the world, these brave and fearless men have sought to eke out their exiguous agriculture by raiding the rich plains of Hindustan. We may find a fairly close parallel to the situation in the position of the Highlands of Scotland until after the rebellion of 1745 the English Government of the day sought a permanent remedy by opening for the warlike Highlanders a military career in the famous Highland regiments, and in rendering military operations easier by the construction of Wade's road. The Highland problem has disappeared so long from English politics that its pregnant lessons are little realised, but if the curious student will read again that brilliant novel by Neil Munro, "The New Road," he will appreciate what Wade's work meant for the Highlands of Scotland, and what lessons it teaches those who are called upon to face, in its local aspect, the Indian frontier problem. So far as the area with which we are dealing was concerned, two policies were tried. In Baluchistan, the genius of Sir Robert Sandeman devised the method of entering into military occupation of the principal points, and thence controlling the country. At the same time close engagements were entered into with the principal chiefs, through whom the tribesmen were kept in order. That policy was so successful that whilst the administration was expensive the Baluchistan frontier did not seriously embarrass the Government of India from the time when Sandeman set his mark on the land. Not that the country was entirely peaceful. Occasional tribal raids or risings necessitated occasional military operations, and the Gomal Pass was involved in the general tribal disturbances which followed the wanton declaration of war by Afghanistan

in 1919. But speaking broadly, Sandeman brought peace to Baluchistan, and to the large frontier area which is embraced in that generic term. So far as this section of the frontier is concerned it may be said that no frontier problem exists, save the need for an economical and constructive policy.

**Towards Afghanistan.**—Far otherwise has it until lately been with the section of the frontier which stretches from Baluchistan to the confines of Kashmir. That has, for three quarters of a century, been the scene of almost ceaseless military operations, which have constituted a devastating drain on the Indian exchequer. For years one sought for a definite policy guiding the actions of the Government of India. One explanation of their inconsistencies was found in the existence of two schools of thought. Once the frontier with Afghanistan had been delimited, the soldiers naturally pressed for the armed occupation of the whole country right up to the confines of Afghanistan, or at any rate, for military posts, linked with good communications, which would dominate the country. But those who looked at policy not only from the military standpoint, were fearful of two considerations. They felt that occupation up to the Afghan frontier would only shift the frontier problem farther North. Instead of the differing tribes, we should, they argued, have to meet the Afghan on our border line. If Afghanistan were a strong, homogeneous State, that would be a matter of little account. But even under the iron rule of Abdurrahman Khan, the Amir's writ ran but lightly in the southern confines of his kingdom. Under his successor, Habibullah Khan, whose policy was generally wise and successful, it ran still less firmly. The Amir was unable to control the organisation of the tribal gatherings which involved us in the Zakka Khel and Mohmand expeditions during the Indian secretaryship of that arch pacifist, Lord Morley. Nor did it enable Habibullah to deal effectively with a rising against his own Governor in Khost. The Afghan forces melted away under transport difficulties when they were moved against the rebellious Khostwails, and the Amir had to make peace with his troublesome vassals. Therefore, it was said, occupation up to what is called the Durand Line because it is the line demarcated by the Frontier Commission in which Sir Mortimer Durand was the British Plenipotentiary, would simply mean that in time of trouble we should have to deal with Afghanistan instead of a tribe or two, and with the irreconcilable tribesmen along our difficult line of communications. There was the further consideration that financiers were of the fixed belief that even if the Forward Policy was wise from the military standpoint, it would involve charges over an indefinite period greater than the Indian finances would bear. Moreover on this section of the Frontier, the position was complicated by the expansion of Russia in Central Asia. The easiest passes, and the passes down which for centuries from the time of Alexander the Great invaders

have swept from Persia and Central Asia to loot the fat plains of Hindustan, traverse this region. Therefore it was deemed essential to control, if not to occupy them, in the interests of the Imperial situation. In this zone therefore policy ebbed and flowed between the Forward School, which would have occupied, or dominated, the whole Frontier up to the Durand Line, that is to say up to the Afghan frontier: and the Close Border School, which would have us remain out of the difficult mountainous zone and meet the tribesmen on the plains if they sallied forth. The extreme advocates of this school would even have had us return to the line of the Indus.

**The Two Policies.**—The result of this conflict of opinion was a series of wavering compromises, which like all compromises was profoundly unsatisfactory. We pushed forward posts here and there, which irritated the Tribesmen, and made them fearful of their prized independence, without controlling them. These advanced posts were in many cases inadequately held and rarely were they linked with their supporting posts by adequate means of communication. We preserved between our administrative frontier and the Durand Line which demarcated our frontier with Afghanistan an irregular belt of land called The Independent Territory, in which neither we nor the Afghan Government exercised jurisdiction. This was left entirely under the control of the tribes who peopled it. Now it was often asked why we did not follow the precedent of Baluchistan and "Sandemanise" the Independent Territory. That was one of the perennial topics of Frontier discussions. But stress was laid upon the essential differences between this zone and Baluchistan. Sir Robert Sandeman found a strong tribal system existing in Baluchistan, and he was able to enter into direct engagements with the tribal Chiefs. There is no such tribal organisation in the Independent Territory. The tribal Chiefs, or maliks, exercise a very precarious authority, and the instrument for the collective expression of the tribal will is not the chief, but the jirgah, or tribal council, of the most democratic character, where the voice of the young men of the tribe often has the same influence, in time of excitement perhaps more influence, than the voice of the wiser greybeard. The bitter fruit of this policy of compromise was reaped in 1897, when following a minor outbreak in the Tochi Valley the general uneasiness flamed into a rising which involved the whole of the North-West Frontier, from the Gomal to the borders of Nepal. A force over thirty thousand strong had to be mobilised to deal with it. Even this large force, owing to the immense difficulties of transportation, was unable effectively to deal with the situation, though peace was made. The emergency thus created synchronised with the advent of Lord Curzon as Viceroy. He dealt with it in masterful fashion. In the first place, he separated the frontier zone from the Government of the Punjab, which had hitherto been responsible for its administration, and had organised for the purpose a special force of Frontier soldiers, known as the Punjab Irregular Frontier Force. This was the revival of a scheme as old as the Viceroyalty of Lord Lytton, though no other Viceroy had been able to carry it through in the face of the strong opposition of successive Punjab Governments. The area so separated was

constituted into a separate administrative zone under the direct authority of the Government of India, exercised through a Chief Commissioner. Then Lord Curzon withdrew the advanced military posts and concentrated the Regular troops in bases better linked with the main military centres of India by roads and railways. The advanced posts, and especially important Passes like the Tochi, the Kurram and the Khyber, were entrusted to the defence of local militia, recruited from the tribesmen themselves, and officered by British officers drawn from the ranks of the Indian Army. Later it was supplemented by a fine development policy. The construction of the Upper Swat Canal, afterwards developed into the Swat Canal (q.v. Irrigation) led to such an increase in cultivation that the tribesmen were given a means of livelihood and were invested with the magic charm of valuable property. The irrigated part of the Frontier has since been one of the most peaceful in the whole border line.

**Lord Curzon's Success.**—Judged by every reasonable standard the Curzon policy was successful. It did not give us complete peace. There were occasional punitive expeditions demanded, such as for instance the Zakka Khel and Mohmand expeditions, and the Waziris, and in particular the truculent Mahsud Waziris, never ceased raiding. But in comparison with what had gone before, it gave relative peace. It endured throughout the Great War, though the Waziris built up a heavy bill of offences, which awaited settlement when Government were free from the immense preoccupations of the war. It broke down under the strain of the wanton invasion of India by the Afghans in the hot weather of 1919. On February 20th the Amir Habibullah Khan was assassinated in his sleep near Jalalabad. Although he does not figure so prominently in frontier history as his iron father Abdurrahman Khan, he nevertheless has high claims on the favourable verdict of history. None anticipated that any successor to Abdurrahman Khan could hold in the leash of a single State the fractious, fanatical tribes who make up the population of the Afghan kingdom. Yet this Habibullah did. On occasions his attitude seemed to be equivocal, as when armed gatherings of the tribes called lashkars were permitted to assemble in Afghan territory and invade the Independent Territory, causing the Zakka Khel and Mohmand expeditions. But we must not judge a State like Afghanistan by European standards; the Amir had often to bow before the fanatical elements amongst his own people until they had burnt their fingers by contact with the British troops. At the outset of the Great War he warned the Government that he might often have to do things which seemed unfriendly, but they must trust him. In truth, the position of the Amir when Turkey entered on the war, and called Moslems everywhere to arms on the side of Germany was extraordinarily difficult; he received Turkish, German and Austrian missions in Kabul, from which British representatives were still excluded. But he kept Afghanistan out of the war, and with the complete defeat of the Central Powers and their satellites, his policy was justified up to the hilt. Indeed, his success was the cause of his assassination. The irreconcilable elements in the Kingdom saw that the day of reckoning had come and strove

to avert the settlement of their account by the murder. When he was done to death, his brother, Nasrullah Khan, was proclaimed Amir by the assassins. But the conscience of Afghanistan revolted against the idea of Nasrullah, the arch-fanatic of the ruling House of Kabul, ascending the throne over the blood-stained corpse of his brother. A military movement in Kabul itself brushed him aside and installed the son of Habibullah, Amanullah Khan, on the throne. But Amanullah Khan soon found it was a thorny bed on which he lay, and encouraged by the disorders in India which followed the passing of stringent measures to deal with anarchical crime, set his troops in motion on April 25, 1919, and preaching a *jehad* promised his soldiery the traditional loot of Hindustan. The Indian Army was at once set in motion, and as has always been the case the regular Afghan Army was easily beaten. Dacca was seized, Jelalabad and Kabul were frequently bombed from the air, and there was nothing to prevent our occupation of Kabul, save the knowledge gleaned from the bitter heritage of the wars of 1838 and 1878, that it is one thing to overset a government in Afghanistan, but it is quite another to set up a stable government in its stead. The Government of India wisely held their hand, and the Afghans having sued for peace, a treaty was signed on the 8th August 1919.

But an untoward effect of this wanton war was to set the Frontier from the Gomal to the Khyber ablaze. With one or two exceptions, the Tribal Militia left without the support of the regular troops who in the emergency ought to have been hastened to their succour, could not stand the strain of an appeal from their fellow tribesmen, and either melted away or joined the rising. This has often been described as the failure of the Curzon policy, which was based on the tribal militia. But there is another aspect to this issue, which was set out in a series of brilliant articles which Mr. Arthur Moore, its special correspondent, contributed to *The Times*. He pointed out that the militia was meant to be a military police force. The lapse of time, and forgetfulness of its real purpose, had converted the militia into an imitation of the regular army. The Militia was meant to be a police. When the war broke out its units were treated as a covering force behind which the Regular Army mobilised. This is a role which it was never intended they should serve; exposed to a strain which they should never have been called upon to bear, they crumbled under it. If on the outbreak of trouble troops had promptly hurried to their support all might have been well. Left to look after themselves, with no sign of support, they found themselves too weak to hold their positions and militarily their only course was to retire from the midst of their own kinsmen as the seal of revolt surged towards them. They would not take it.

**Russia and the Frontier.**—The Curzon policy was up to the time of its collapse greatly assisted by extraneous events. The greatest external force in moulding Indian frontier policy was the long struggle with Russia. For nearly three quarters of a century a veiled warfare for predominance in Asia was waged between Great Britain and Russia. There are few pages

in British foreign policy less attractive to the student of Imperial affairs. Russia was confronted in Central Asia with precisely the same conditions as those which faced England in India when the course of events converted the old East India Company from a trading corporation into a governing body. The decaying khanates of Central Asia were impossible neighbours. Confronted with an inferior civilisation, and with neighbours who would not let her alone, Russia had to advance. True, the adventurous spirits in her armies, and some of the great administrators in the Tsarist capital were not adverse to paying off on the Indian Borderland the score against Great Britain for the Crimean War, and for what the Russians thought was depriving them of the fruits of their costly victory over Turkey in 1877-78. The result was a long and unsatisfactory guerrilla enterprise between the hardest spirits on both sides, accompanied by periodic panics in the British Press each time the Russians moved forward, which induced the coining, after the Russian occupation of Merv, of the generic term "Mervousness." This external force involved the Government of India in the humiliations of the Afghan War of 1838, with the tragic destruction of the retiring Indian force between Kabul and Jelalabad, slightly relieved by the heroic defence of Jelalabad and the firmness of General Pollock in refusing to withdraw the punitive army until he had set his mark on Kabul by the razing of the famous Bala Hisar fortress. It involved us in the second Afghan War of 1878, which left the baffling problem of no stable government in Afghanistan. There was a gleam of light when Abdurrahman Khan, whom we set up at Kabul to relieve us of our perplexities, proved himself a strong and capable ruler, if one ruthless in his methods. But in the early eighties the two States were on the verge of war over a squabble for the possession of Pendjeh, and then men began to think a little more clearly. There began a series of boundary delimitations and agreements which clarified the situation, without however finally settling it. The old controversy broke out in another form when intrigues with a Burjat monk, Dorjioff, during Lord Curzon's viceroyalty, gave rise to the grave suspicion that the scene had only shifted to Tibet. An expedition to Lhasa rent the veil which had so long concealed the mysterious city and dispersed the miasma of this intrigue. But it was not until the conclusion of the Anglo-Russian agreement of 1907 that the two countries arrived at a stage long sought by those who looked beyond their noses. The actual authors of the Agreement were Lord Grey, the Foreign Secretary, and Lord Hardinge, formerly British Ambassador in Petrograd, but it had been desired by their predecessors, whose efforts were rendered nugatory by the intransigent attitude of the dominant forces in Petrograd. It was not until Russia was chastened on the battlefields of Manchuria by Japan, and disappeared as a sea power in the decisive battle of Tsushima, that an atmosphere was created favourable to the conclusion of an Agreement. This embraced the whole frontier zone. There were many unsatisfactory features in the Agreement, especially in regard to Persia, for which we had to pay a considerable price in the attitude

of Persians in the War. But again taking long views, the Agreement fully justified itself in a broad definition of the interest of the two countries, which put an end to the period of excursions and alarms up to the outbreak of the War. Russia then ceased to be a material factor in the Indian Frontier Problem. With the establishment of the Soviet Oligarchy in Moscow uneasiness has returned, for the geographical and allied circumstances which influenced the policy of the Tsarist regime exert precisely the same pressure upon its successor, and the Soviet have a troublesome motive which the Tsars had not: their aim to produce world revolution is avowed and Britain and the Constitutionalism for which she stands are the greatest obstacles in their path.

**German Influence.**—As nature abhors a vacuum, so in the case of States bordered by higher civilisations, no sooner does one strong influence recede than some other takes its place. Long before the signing of the Anglo-Russian Agreement the shadow of the German menace had begun to appear on the horizon. Imitative, not creative, in this, as in most other activities, the Germans adapted their methods from the penetration by railway which was so marked a feature of Russian expansion in Manchuria, brought to an end by the disastrous issue of the war with Japan. The seeds of the German effort were sown when the Kaiser, extending the hand of Christian fellowship to the Sultan of Turkey, Abdul-Hamed, at a time when that sovereign was ostracised by Europe for his direct complicity in the massacre of Armenians, or rather one of the massacres of Armenians, made German influence supreme at Constantinople. His theatrical tour through Palestine, which was generally treated in Europe as an exhibition of opera bouffe, soon bore fruit in the acquisition by German interests of the principal railways in Anatolia. Later it fructified more effectively in the Baghdad Railway concession, under which German interests secured the right of extending the Anatolian lines from the port of Haider Pasha, opposite Constantinople, to a port in the Persian Gulf. Now successive British Statesmen of both parties had declared that the acquisition of a territorial foothold in the Persian Gulf by any power—Russia and the port of Bunder Abbas being then in view—would be regarded as an unfriendly act. There followed a replica of the period of alarms and excursions which had disfigured our relations with Russia. Undaunted, even when their endeavour to secure British co-operation in the enterprise failed, and when the Revolution in Turkey which set the Committee of Union and Progress in power entailed a temporary interruption of their influence at Constantinople, the Germans pressed forward with their enterprise. They pushed the Anatolian railways as far east as Bourghulu, and constructed a line northwards from Baghdad to Samara. They sent a mission to explore the potentialities of the port of Koweit in the Persian Gulf, and set the Turks in motion to subordinate the Sheikh of Koweit to direct Turkish sovereignty, with a nominal view to extending the Baghdad railway from Basra to Koweit, or the vicinity of Koweit at the deep water inlet behind Bubiyan Island. They commenced the most difficult part of the work in piercing the Amanus and Taurus

ranges by a series of tunnels, and laid the rails on the other side of the mountains across the Euphrates to Ras-al-Ain. Behind this railway activity stood a grandiose policy, which is indicated in what became known in Germany as "B.B.B."—Berlin, Byzantium, Baghdad. Throughout the progress of these schemes, which did not stop short of Baghdad, but were directed through a port in the Persian Gulf, at India, the Germans were anxious to secure the co-operation of Great Britain, if they could do so on their own terms, that is to say without affecting the enterprise as a dominant German adventure. Shortly before the commencement of the war the protracted negotiations with London which had this end in view ended in a definite agreement between the two Powers. Under this agreement the Gulf section of the line was to have been British, and the other portion German. But this agreement which had not been signed became waste paper with the outbreak of the war, and the German plans vanished in thin air with the complete defeat of Turkey and Germany. Nevertheless the railway did not stand still during the war. Germany made immense efforts to complete the difficult tunnel sections and the work was substantially finished when the Armistice was signed.

### **The Significance of the Baghdad Railway**

—The real significance of the Baghdad Railway was little appreciated in Great Britain. It was constantly pictured as a great trunk line, which would short-circuit the traditional British dominance by sea, and absorb the passenger and goods traffic from the East. This idea could only be nourished by those completely ignorant of the conditions of the Indian passenger service and the essentials of a competitive route for the carriage of merchandise. The rush of passenger traffic from India is from April to June, in order to escape the hot weather in India and the return traffic is spread over the period of from October to January. From April to June the heat in Mesopotamia is appalling. To imagine that the passenger traffic from India would turn from the easy and comfortable, as well as fairly expeditious sea route from Bombay to Marseilles and thence by the easiest railway travelling outside the British Isles to Calais and London, for such a land route was an amazing chimera. The Baghdad route would have involved a sea voyage from Bombay or Karachi to Koweit or Basra, then a journey across the burning plains of Mesopotamia and Asia Minor to Haider Pasha, then across the Straits to Constantinople, and finally right across Europe to a North Sea port. This would in any circumstances have been a costly freak journey in comparison with the sea route. Then as for the commercial aspect of the line, the natural port of the Middle East is Basra. The sea freight from England or Germany to Basra was often less than half the freight from Basra to Baghdad. To imagine again that merchandise would desert this route for a land and sea route, which would have involved a double break of bulk at Constantinople and Haider Pasha, was again a chimera.

As a through route the primary purpose of the Baghdad Railway was strategic. It was designed to make the Power seated at Constantinople—and that Power the Teutons—were resolved should be Germany—complete master of Asia

Minor and The Middle East, and the route selected, often criticised, was the best for the rapid movement of troops to the strategic centres. As a commercial line, the Railway, if completed, would have served three zones. The western area of Turkey in Asia at Haidar Pasha. The rich lands of Anatolia at Alexandretta. The eastern zone at Basra. The Germans, it is understood, attached immense importance to the subsequent engagements with Turkey which placed them in maritime command at Alexandretta. They began to inaugurate a commercial position in the Persian Gulf through the establishment of a subsidized line of steamers run by the great Hamburg-America corporation. They strove to obtain an actual footing in the Gulf through the German house of Wonkhaus. The Germans were probably never serious in their alleged designs on Koweit, which could never have borne a more definite relation to the commerce of the Gulf than Flushing to Antwerp or Cuxhaven to Hamburg; that was one of the red herrings they drew across their trail to divert attention from their real objective, Basra, which is destined by virtue of an unchallengeable geographical and natural position to be the great port of The Middle East. These considerations have no more than an academic value now. Germany was defeated. The Turks, when they emerged from an isolated military despotism based on Angora, were confronted with the immense problem of re-building their bankrupt State, deprived of the most intelligent section of the old population—the Greeks and the Armenians, by massacre and expulsion—were a very different factor. The completion of the through line was indefinitely postponed. But as the advantages of the route, for the purposes we have indicated, are many and great, the ultimate construction of the through line is only a matter of time, so one has placed these authoritative characteristics on record for the guidance of opinion when the project of the through route is revived, as it must be.

**Turkey and the Frontier.**—The position of Turkey on the Indian frontier was never of any considerable importance in itself, and never assumed any significance, save as the *avant courier* of Germany, when she passed under the tutelage of that Power, and for a limited period during the war. Although so long established in Mesopotamia, Turkey was not very firmly seated in that country, the Arabs tolerated rather than accepted Turkish rule so long as they were substantially left alone, and the administration, it is understood, never paid its way. For a brief period Midhat Pasha raised the status of Mesopotamia, and after the Revolution that fine soldier Nazim Pasha became a power in the land. But speaking broadly Turkey remained in Mesopotamia because it was no-one's interest, even that of the Arab, to turn her out. When however Germany developed her "B.B.B." policy, Turkey was used as a stalking horse. She moved a small force to the Peninsula of Al-Katr in order to frighten the Sheikh of Bahrein, and tried to convert the nominal suzerainty exercised, or rather claimed, over the Sheikh of Koweit into a *de facto* suzerainty, exercised by military force. These efforts faded before the vigorous action of the British Government which con-

cluded a binding arrangement with the Sheikh of Koweit, and the position of the Turks at Al-Katr was always very precarious. On the outbreak of the war however the situation profoundly changed. When the sound and carefully executed expedition to Basra and its strategic hinterland was developed into the insane enterprise to capture Baghdad by *coup de main*, with very inadequate forces, and still more inadequate transport, we found ourselves involved in military operations of the most extensive and unprofitable character. These were completely successful with General Maude's occupation of Baghdad. After the Russian *debacle* we found ourselves involved in a new front, which stretched from the Euphrates to the wildest part of Central Asia, producing military exploits of an almost epic character, but exercising little influence on the war. They were brought to an end by pressure not on extensive wings, but at the heart of Turkish Power in Palestine, where Lord Allenby scattered the Turks like chaff. But the aftermath of the war left us in an indefinite position in Mesopotamia, with indefinite frontiers. This enabled the Turks, if they were so disposed, to be troublesome through guerrilla warfare in the Mosul Zone, and by stirring up the Kurds, who are the Ishmaelites of Asia Minor. The conclusion of the Treaty of Lausanne in 1923 brought temporary relief, but it did not settle the main issue, the frontier between Turkey and Irak. Under the Treaty it was provided that if the two parties could not agree to a boundary line delimitation should be left to The League of Nations. Negotiations were promptly opened at Constantinople, but it was immediately found that there could be no mutual agreement; the Turks demanded the whole of the Mosul vilayet, and the British delegates declared that Mosul and its hinterland were necessary to the existence of Irak. The issue therefore went to the League of Nations. That body despatched a neutral commission to study the position on the spot; this commission reported that the best settlement would be for the Mosul vilayet to be incorporated in Irak, if the British Government were prepared to prolong its mandate over that State for a period of twenty-five years. When the report of this commission came before the League in 1925 Britain gave the necessary guarantee, and the Council of The League unanimously allotted the Mosul vilayet to Irak. The Turkish delegates, who at first recognised the decisive authority of the League, then declared that they would not be bound by its decisions. So the matter rested at the end of the year, with Irak in occupation of the disputed up to the temporary frontier, which was known as The Brussels Line. After at first breathing nothing but armed resistance to acceptance of the award, the Turks afterward assumed a more conciliatory note, and alarmed, it may be, by the threat of Italian aggression, accepted the frontier line demarcated by the League.

**France and the Frontier.**—If we touch for a few sentences on the position of France on the frontiers of India, it is not because they have any present day significance, but in order to complete this brief survey of the waxing and waning of external influences on Indian frontier policy. It is difficult to find any sound policy behind the efforts of France to obtain a coaling

station at Maskat in the Persian Gulf, and her long opposition to the steps necessary to extirpate the slave trade, and hold in check the immense traffic in arms which was equipping all the tribesmen on our North-West Frontier with rifles of precision and a large supply of ammunition. We can find no more definite purpose in it than a general pin-pricking policy, a desire to play the part of Russia, and perhaps a source of annoyance to Great Britain, which would form a useful lever for the exaction of considerable cessions in West Africa, particularly in the neighbourhood of Gambia, as the price of abstinence. These embarrassments were slowly removed one by one after the conclusion of the Anglo-French Entente. Far otherwise was it in the East. The consolidation of French authority in French Indo-China was the prelude to designs for the expansion of this authority at the expense of Siam and to find compensation there for the veiled British protectorate of Egypt. There had earlier been mutterings in Burma. We were established in Lower Burma in the thirties and in the eighties the foolish and tyrannical King Theebaw, in Upper Burma, became an impossible neighbour, and ambitious Frenchmen were not averse to fanning his opposition to the British. However, if any hopes were entertained of extending the Asiatic possessions of France in this direction, they were dissipated by the Second Burmese War and the firm establishment of British rule. Far otherwise was it on the confines of Siam. It was the fixed purpose of British policy to preserve Siam as a buffer state between Burma, then a regular Province of the Indian Empire, and French Indo-China. This policy was definitely challenged by French encroachments on Siam. Matters approached a crisis in 1894, and we were within measurable distance of a situation which might have ended in open war between the two States. But as in the case of Persia, and later when Major Marchand marched across Africa to Fashoda, the imminence of hostilities made statesmen on both sides ask themselves what they might be going to fight about. They found there was nothing essential and an agreement was negotiated between the two Powers, which secured the independence and integrity of Siam. That agreement has been consolidated by wise and progressive rule in Siam itself, under its own independent sovereign, who is imbued with a strong friendship for Great Britain, whilst at the same time maintaining good relations with French neighbours.

**The New Frontier Problem.**—The whole purpose of this brief sketch has been to show that for three generations—most assuredly since the events leading to the Afghan War of 1838—the Indian frontier problem has never been a local problem. It has been dominated by external influences—in the main the long struggle between Great Britain and Russia, for a brief period the German ambition to build up a dominant position in the East through the revival of the land route, and to a much lesser extent by the ambitions of France and Turkey. The circumstances affecting the Frontier from centres beyond it have greatly changed. Old dangers have disappeared. And, generally, conditions have become more like those normal to critical land frontiers anywhere in the world in this present time of swift

communications, aerial operations and easy propaganda. Consequently, a great deal of new attention is necessarily being directed to local aspects of the general problem. The tribesman was always an opponent to be respected. Brave, hardy, fanatical, he has always been a first-class fighting man. Knowing every inch of the inhospitable country to which punitive operations must of necessity take place he has hung on our rearguards and given them an infinite of trouble. Even when armed with a jezail and when every cartridge had to be husbanded with jealous care, the tribesman was a respectable antagonist. Now the tribesmen are everywhere armed with magazine rifles, either imported through the Persian Gulf when gunrunning was a thriving occupation, stolen from British magazines, or secured from Russian and Afghan sources. They have an abundant supply of ammunition. Considerable numbers of the fighting men have been trained in the ranks of the Indian Army, either as Regulars in the Pathan regiments, or else in the tribal militias. We found this to our cost in the events following the Afghan War of 1919. The Afghan regular army was of little account. The tribesmen who rose at the call of the jihad, especially in Waziristan, were of great account. They gave our troops the hardest fighting they have ever had on the Frontier; their marksmanship and fire discipline were described by experienced soldiers as admirable. The tribal militia, the keystone of the Curzon system, had for all practical purposes disappeared. What was to take its place?

Immediately following the Afghan War, the frontier positions were garrisoned by regular troops, but this was only a temporary measure. It may be said that the crux of the situation was in Waziristan. This sector of the Frontier has always been the most difficult of the whole, because of the intractable character of the people, and of their inveterate raiding activities. Besides, possessing a bolt hole into Afghanistan they had in the past evaded effective punishment. In view of the complete disappearance of the external menace, and the consequent lapsing of any necessity to preserve open lines of communication which would enable us to go to the support of Afghanistan, now formally recognised in the Treaty of 1921 as a completely independent State, there were many who urged the desirability of complete withdrawal, even to the line of the Indus. This extreme school gained little support. Our position in Quetta on the one side and Peshawar on the other is fully consolidated, and no good case could be made out for withdrawing from it. On the other hand, there was a strong case made out for leaving the tribesmen severely alone from the Gomal to the Kurram, and dealing with them if they emerged from their fastnesses. The military standpoint was that the Waziris are absolutely intractable; that it was unfair to impose on troops the frequent necessity of punitive operations in most arduous conditions; and that the only solution of the question was the occupation of dominant points in Waziristan, as far north as Ladha, and linking these posts with our military bases, and particularly with the termini of the Indian frontier railways, by good motor roads.



This controversy lasted long. It resulted in a typically British compromise which specially arose from the changed conditions in which we found ourselves in 1922, when our troops were in occupation of Waziristan as a result of the operations forced upon us for the suppression of the tribal outbreak which the Afghans stirred up in support of their invasion of India in 1919. The ensuing policy has been aptly described as the "half-forward" policy. It is in truth a repetition of the Sandeman policy, adapted to local conditions. There has been no withdrawal in the ordinary sense of the term, but the limit of the North Waziristan occupation was temporarily fixed at Ramzak, not at Ladha. A network of consequential roads was pushed forward. Its elaboration continues. In South Waziristan, Wana has been re-occupied, partly in response to a pressing invitation from the Wana Wazirs, because they wanted to share the benefits

which they saw British occupation to be bringing to their cousins northward of them. In February, 1933, control over tribal territory was pushed forward beyond Razmak towards the Afghan border because of a rebellion on the Afghan side and of the need to assist the King of Kabul by preventing excursions by bodies of Wazirs into His Majesty's disturbed territory. The work of control and of civilization is rapidly progressing in the whole territory. Of this particulars are given on 272 and following pages. One of its latest fruits is a request by the Afridis for roads in their country of Tirah, a beginning with construction has been made.

The main Indian rail-head, which for many years terminated at Jamrud, at the easterly entrance to the Khyber Pass, was in the autumn of 1925 extended to Landi Khana, at the opposite end of the Pass and within a mile of the frontier between India and Afghanistan.

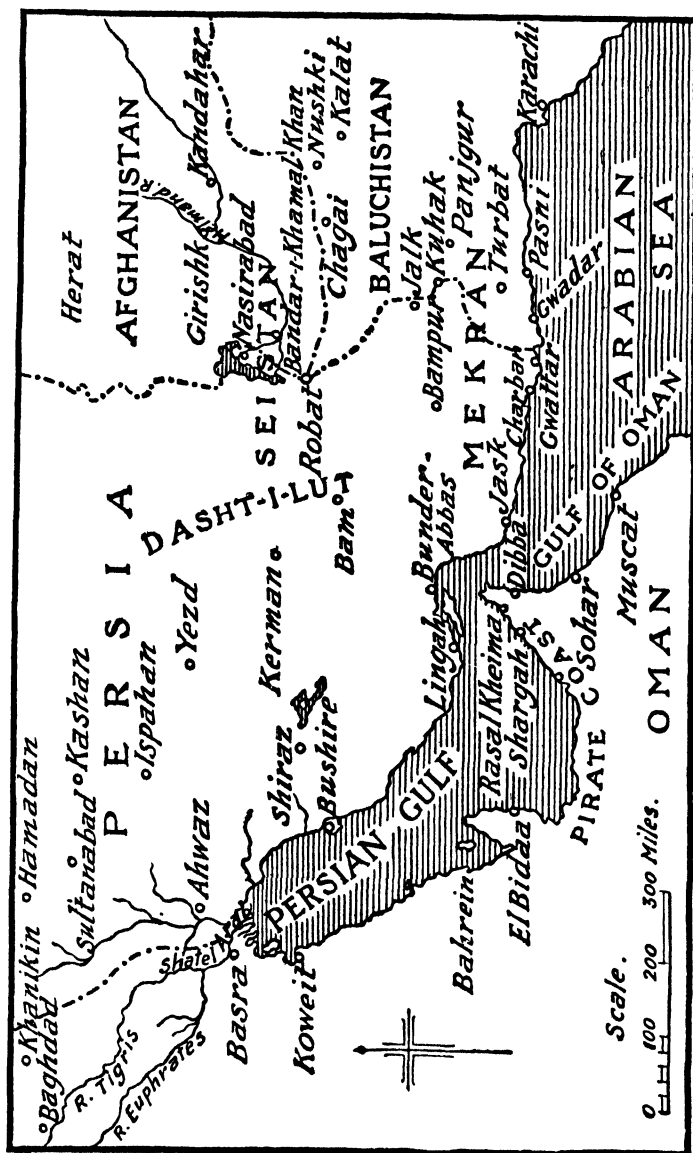
### I.—THE PERSIAN GULF.

From what has gone before it will be seen that the keynote of this discussion of Indian frontier policy is that the external menace has largely disappeared. No part of the frontier is more powerfully influenced by this consideration than the Persian Gulf. Our first appearance in the Gulf was in connection with the long struggle for supremacy with the Portuguese, the French and the Dutch, who had established trading stations there. With the capture and destruction of the great entrepot which the Portuguese had established at Ormuz, the super-session of the land by the sea route, and the appearance of anarchy in the interior, the importance of the Gulf declined. The Indian Government remained there primarily to preserve the peace. This work is quietly and efficiently performed. Piracy was stamped out, the Trucial Chiefs, who occupy the Pirate Coast, were gradually brought into close relations with the Government, the vessels of the Royal Navy kept watch and ward, and our consuls regulated the external affairs of the Arab rulers on the Arab coast. In return for these services Great Britain claimed no selfish advantages. The waters of the Gulf were kept free to the navigation of the ships of all nations, and though Great Britain could have made any territorial acquisitions she pleased she retained possession of only the tiny station of Bassidu. Left to herself Great Britain desired no other policy, but for a quarter of a century the Gulf was involved in European affairs. France sought to acquire a coaling station at Jissa, near Maskat, and obstructed the efforts of the British Government to stamp out the slave trade and to check the immense traffic in arms which was equipping the tribes on our land frontier with weapons of precision and quantities of ammunition. All causes of difference were gradually removed by agreements following the Anglo-French Entente. Russia sent one of her finest cruisers to "show the flag" in the Gulf, and established consular posts where there were no interests to preserve. She was credited with the intention of occupying a warm water port, and in particular with casting covetous eyes on the most dreadful spot in the Gulf, Bunder Abbas. This menace declined

after the signing of the Anglo-Russian Agreement and disappeared with the collapse of Russian power following the Revolution. Then Turkey, either acting for herself, or as the *avant courier* of Germany, under whose domination she had passed, began to stir. She threatened the Sheikh of Bahrein by the armed occupation of the peninsula of Al-Katr, and moved troops to enforce her suzerainty over Koweit, the best port in the Persian Gulf and a possible terminus of the Bagdad Railway. Further to consolidate her interests, or to stake out a claim, Germany sent the heavily-subsidized ships of the Hamburg-America line to the Gulf, where they comforted themselves as the instruments of Imperial policy rather than as inoffensive merchantmen. She also strove, through the agency of the firm of Wunkhaus, to acquire a territorial footing on the Island of Shargah. These events stirred the British Government to an unusual activity in the waters of the Gulf.

### Counter Measures.

The first effective steps to counter these influences were taken during the vigorous viceroyalty of Lord Curzon, who visited the Gulf during his early travels and incorporated a masterly survey of its features in his monumental work on Persia. He appointed the ablest men he could find to the head of affairs, established several new consulates, and was instrumental in improving the sea communications with the Gulf ports. The British Government also took alarm. They were fortified in their stand against foreign intrigue by the opinion of a writer of unchallenged authority. The American Naval writer, the late Admiral Mahan, placed on record his view that "Concession in the Persian Gulf, whether by formal arrangement (with other Powers) or by neglect of the local commercial interests which now underlie political and military control, will imperil Great Britain's naval position in the Farther East, her political position in India, her commercial interests in both, and the Imperial tie between herself and Australasia." The Imperial standpoint, endorsed by both Parties in the State, was set out by Lord Lansdowne in



words of great import—"We (i.e., His Majesty's Government) should regard the establishment of a naval base or of a fortified port in the Persian Gulf by any other Power as a very grave menace to British interests, which we should certainly resist with all the means at our disposal." The negative measures following these declarations were followed by a constructive policy when the oil fields in the Bakhtiari country, with a great refinery, were developed by the Anglo-Persian Oil Company, in which the British Government has a large financial stake. But with the disappearance of these external forces on Gulf policy, as set out in the introduction to this section, the politics of the Persian Gulf receded in importance, until they are now more than they were before these external influences developed, a local question, mainly a question of policy. They are therefore set out more briefly and those who desire a complete narrative are referred to the Indian Year Book for 1923, pp. 178-183. An interesting new feature in 1931 was the decision of the Persian Government to instal a Navy of their own in the Gulf. The fleet consisting of two sloops and four launches, all suitably armed, was built in Italy and duly arrived at its destination in 1932. It is at the outset officered by Italians. The immediate reason for the new fleet is that an increase in the Persian Customs tariff for revenue purposes led to extensive smuggling. The fleet is required to check it.

### Maskat.

Maskat, which is reached in about forty-eight hours from Karachi, is outside the Persian Gulf proper. It lies three hundred miles south of Cape Musandim, which is the real entrance to the Gulf, but its natural strength and historical prestige combine to make it inseparable from the politics of the Gulf, with which it has always been intimately associated.

Formerly Maskat was part of a domain which embraced Zanzibar, and the Islands of Kishm and Larak, with Bunder Abbas on the Persian shore. Zanzibar was separated from it by agreement, and the Persians succeeded in establishing their authority over the possessions on the eastern shore.

The relations between Britain and Maskat have been intimate for a century and more. It was under British auspices that the separation between Zanzibar and Maskat was effected, the Sheikh accepted a British subsidy in return for the suppression of the slave trade and in 1892 sealed his dependence upon us by concluding a treaty pledging himself not to cede any part of his territory without our consent.

### The Pirate Coast.

Turning Cape Musandim and entering the Gulf Proper, we pass the Pirate Coast, controlled by the six Trucial Chiefs. The ill-name of this territory has now ceased to have any meaning, but in the early days it had a very real relation to the actual conditions. The pirates were the boldest of their kind, and they did not hesitate to attack on occasion, and not always without success, the Company's ships of war. Large expeditions were fitted out to break their power,

with such success that since 1820 no considerable punitive measures have been necessary. The Trucial Chiefs are bound to Great Britain by a series of engagements, beginning with 1806 and ending with the perpetual treaty of 1853 by which they bound themselves to avoid all hostilities at sea, and the subsequent treaty of 1873 by which they undertook to prohibit altogether the traffic in slaves. The relations of the Trucial Chiefs are controlled by the British Resident at Bushire, who visits the Pirate Coast every year on a tour of inspection.

The commercial importance of the Pirate Coast is increasing through the rise of Debal. Formerly Lingah was the entrepot for this trade, but the exactions of the Belgian Customs officials in the employ of Persia drove this traffic from Lingah to Debal. The Trucial Chiefs are—Debal, Abu Thabee, Shargah, Ajman, Um-al Gawan and Ras-el-Kheyman.

### Bahrain.

North of the Pirate Coast lies the little Archipelago which forms the chiefship of the Sheikh of Bahrain. Of this group of islands only those of Bahrain and Maharak are of any size, but their importance is out of all proportion to their extent. This is the great centre of the Gulf pearl fishery, which, in a good year, may be worth half a million pounds sterling. The anchorage is wretched, and at certain states of the tide ships have to lie four miles from the shore, which is not even approachable by boats, and passengers, mails and cargo have to be handed on the donkeys for which Bahrain is famous. But this notwithstanding the trade of the port is valued at over a million and a quarter sterling, and the customs revenue, which amounts to some eighty thousand pounds, makes the Sheikh the richest ruler in the Gulf.

In the neighbourhood of Bahrain is the vast burying ground which has hitherto baffled archaeologists. The generally accepted theory is that it is a relic of the Phœnicians, who are known to have traded in these waters.

The British Government recently announced that they proposed transferring the principal British Naval station in the Gulf from Henjam, on the Persian side of the water, to Bahrain.

### Koweit.

In the north-west corner of the Gulf lies the port which has made more stir than any place of similar size in the world. The importance of Koweit lies solely in the fact that it is a possible Gulf terminus of the Baghdad Railway. This is no new discovery, for when the Euphrates Valley Railway was under discussion, General Chesney selected it under the alternative name of the Grane—so called from the resemblance of the formation of the Bay to a pair of horns—as the sea terminus of the line. Nowhere else would Koweit be called a good or a promising port. The Bay is 20 miles deep and 5 miles broad, but so shallow that heavy expense would have to be incurred to render it suitable for modern ocean-going steamers. It is sheltered from all but the westerly winds, and the clean thriving town is peopled by some 20,000 inhabitants, chiefly dependent on the sea, for the mariners of Koweit are noted for their boldness and hardihood.

### Muhammerah.

On the opposite side of the entrance to the Shatt-el-Arab lie the territories of Sheikh Khazal of Muhammerah. The town, favourably situated near the mouth of the Karun River, has grown in importance since the opening of the Karun River route to trade through the enterprise of Messrs. Lynch Brothers. This route provides the shortest passage to Isfahan and the central tableland, and already competes with the older route by way of Bushire and Shiraz. This importance has grown since the Anglo-Persian Oil Company established refineries at Muhammerah for the oil which they win in the rich fields which they have tapped near Ahwaz. Its importance will be still further accentuated, by the opening of the railway to Khorremabad by way of Dizful which is now under construction.

### Basra.

In a sense Basra and Turkish Arabistan can hardly be said to come within the scope of the frontiers of India, yet they are so indissolubly associated with the politics of the Gulf that they must be considered in relation thereto. Basra is the present sea terminus of the Baghdad Railway. It stands on the Shatt-el-Arab, sixty miles from its mouth, favourably situated to receive the whole water-borne trade of the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers. The local traffic is valuable, for the richness of the date groves on either side of the Shatt-el-Arab is indescribable, there is a considerable entrepot traffic, whilst Basra is the port of entry for Baghdad and for the trade with Persia, which follows the caravan route via Kerman-shah and Hamadan.

The political destinies of Basra are at present wrapped up with the destinies of the new Arab State which we have set up in Mesopotamia under King Faisal. When the war was over we found ourselves committed to immense, undefined and burdensome responsibilities in that land. The sound concepts which dictated the original expedition were dislocated in the foolish advance to Baghdad; then the great military enterprises necessitated by the fall of Kut-al-Amara carried our frontier north to Mosul and the mountains of Kurdistan, east to the Persian boundary, and west to the confines of Trans-Jordan. Amongst ardent Imperialists, there was undoubtedly the hope that this immense area would be in one way or another an integral part of the British Empire. The cold fit followed when the cost was measured, and the Arabs rose in a revolt which showed that any such domination could only be maintained by force of arms and that the cost would be prodigious. In these circumstances King Faisal was imported from the Hedjaz and installed on the throne under the aegis of Great Britain. Still we were committed to the support of the new kingdom, and that most dangerous condition arose—responsibility without any real power unless King Faisal was to be a mere puppet, immense expenditure and indefinite military commitments. In these circumstances there was an insistent demand for withdrawal from the land. British policy moved slowly towards

that end, but a definite step was taken in 1923. The Secretary of State for the Colonies announced this policy in a statement which is reproduced textually, for the purpose of reference. Addressing the House of Lords on May 3rd he said—

Your Lordships will remember that the Cabinet have been discussing this matter for some time and decisions have now been taken. Sir Percy Cox has accordingly been authorised by His Majesty's Government to make an announcement at Baghdad, the terms of which I propose to read out to Your Lordships. This announcement was drawn up in consultation with King Faisal and his Government, and has their cordial assent. It is being published at Baghdad to-day.

The announcement is as follows :—

"It will be remembered that in the autumn of last year, after a lengthy exchange of views, it was decided between the Governments of His Britannic Majesty and His Majesty King Faisal that a Treaty of Alliance should be entered into between His Britannic Majesty and His Majesty the King of Iraq. This Treaty, which was signed on the 10th October, 1922, and the term of which was to be twenty years (subject to periodical revision at the desire of either party) provided for the establishment of an independent Constitutional Government in Iraq, enjoying a certain measure of advice and assistance from Great Britain of the nature and extent indicated in the text of the Treaty itself and of subsidiary Agreements which were to be made thereunder.

"Since then the Iraq Government has made great strides along the path of independence, and stable existence and has been able successfully to assume administrative responsibility and both parties being equally anxious that the commitments and responsibilities of His Majesty's Government in respect of Iraq should be terminated as soon as possible, it is considered that the period of the Treaty in its present form can conveniently be shortened. In order to obviate the inconvenience of introducing amendments into the body of a Treaty already signed, it has been decided to bring about the necessary modifications by means of a protocol which, like the Treaty itself, will be subject to ratification by the Constituent Assembly.

"Accordingly a protocol has now been signed by the parties in the following terms :—

"It is understood between the High Contracting Parties that, notwithstanding the provisions of Article 18, the present Treaty is all terminate upon Iraq becoming member of the League of Nations and in any case not later than four years from the ratification of peace with Turkey. Nothing in this protocol shall prevent a fresh agreement from being concluded with a view to regulate the subsequent relations between the High Contracting Parties; and negotiations for that object shall be entered into between them before the expiration of the above period."

It will be noticed that under this protocol the Treaty in its present form was to terminate on the entry of Iraq into the League of Nations or in four years, whichever might be earlier.



The position of Iraq as regards the League was that when the Treaty was ratified His Britannic Majesty was bound under Article 6 to use his good offices to secure the admission of Iraq to membership of the League of Nations as soon as possible. His Majesty's Government would be in a position to take this step on the fulfilment of the two following essential conditions, namely, the delimitation of the frontiers of Iraq, and the establishment of a stable government in accordance with the Organic Law.

The Council of the League of Nations in January, 1932, adopted the report of the Iraq Commission recommending the termination of the mandate subject to the admission of Iraq to membership of the League and Iraq entering into a number of undertakings, with regard to treatment of minorities and the administration of justice. This means the termination of the mandate when the next Assembly of the League voted for the admission of Iraq to League membership.

Under the Treaty of Lausanne between Turkey and the Powers, which was signed in 1923, it was agreed that the frontier between King Faisal's State and Turkey, the important frontier because the future of Mosul was in dispute, should be settled by the League of Nations, should Great Britain and Turkey be unable to come to agreement by direct negotiation. These direct negotiations were opened at Constantinople, but no agreement was reached, so the question was opened before the Council of the League in September 1924. Whilst the matter was under discussion complaint was made by Great Britain that Turkey had violated the provisional frontier drawn in the Treaty of Lausanne, and certain irregular hostilities were carried on in the disputed zone. This matter too was remitted to the League, and a further provisional boundary was drawn, which was accepted by both parties.

Here the matter remained until the autumn of 1925. In order to secure the material for a decision the League of Nations despatched a neutral commission to Mosul to investigate the situation. This commission produced a long and involved report, but one which led by devious paths to a common sense recommendation. It was that the first essential in the Mosul vilayet is stable government. The desires of the people were for incorporation in the State of Iraq. If therefore the British Government was willing to extend its mandate over Iraq for a further period of twenty-five years—a guarantee of stable government—then Mosul should be incorporated in Iraq; if Britain was not willing, then Mosul should return to Turkey. When the matter came before the Council of the League Great Britain gave the necessary guarantee. The Turks thereupon challenged the whole competence of the Council to give an award under the terms of the Treaty of Lausanne. The issue was remitted to the Court of International Justice at The Hague which decided in favour of the competence of the Council. About this time there was published the report of a distinguished Estonian General, General Laidoner, who had been despatched by the League to investigate allegations of brutality by the Turks in deporting Christians from their own zone,

and this report was of the most damning character. Great Britain having given the necessary assurance, that she was prepared to extend her mandate over Iraq for a further twenty-five years, thereupon the Council of the League allocated the whole of the area in dispute, right up to the temporary frontier—commonly called The Brussels Line—to Iraq. The Turks refused to accept the award and withdrew from Geneva threatening force. Later, wiser counsels prevailed and in 1928 Turkey accepted a frontier substantially as drawn by the League.

**A New Treaty.**—A new Treaty regulating the relation of Iraq with Great Britain, the Mandatory Power, was negotiated in 1927, and signed towards the end of the year. The full text is not available, but a semi-official announcement on December 20th may be regarded as substantially authentic.

The Treaty declares that there shall be peace and friendship between His Britannic Majesty and His Majesty the King of Iraq. It states that "Provided the present rate of progress in Iraq is maintained and all goes well in the interval, His Britannic Majesty will support the candidature of Iraq for admission to the League of Nations in 1932." It stipulated that separate agreements superseding those of March 25, 1924, shall regulate the financial and military relations.

The King of Iraq undertook to secure the execution of all international obligations which His Britannic Majesty had undertaken to see carried out in respect of Iraq. He also undertook not to modify the existing provisions of Iraq's organic law so as adversely to affect the rights and interests of foreigners, and to constitute any difference in the rights before the law among Iraqis on the grounds of differences of race, religion, or language.

There was provision for full consultation between the high contracting parties in all matters of foreign policy which may affect their common interests. The King of Iraq undertook so soon as local conditions permit to accede to all general international agreements already existing, or which might be concluded thereafter with the approval of the League of Nations, in respect of the slave trade, the traffic in drugs, arms and munitions, the traffic in women and children, transit navigation, aviation, and communications, and also to execute the provisions of the Covenant of the League of Nations, the Treaty of Lausanne, the Anglo-French Boundary Convention, and the San Remo Oil Agreement in so far as they apply to Iraq.

There was provision against discrimination in matters concerning taxation, commerce, or navigation against nationals or companies of any State which is a member of the League of Nations, or of any State to which the King of Iraq had agreed by Treaty that the same rights should be ensured as if it were a member of the League.

Any difference that might arise between the high contracting parties was to be referred to the Permanent Court of International Justice provided for by Article Fourteen of the Covenant of the League. The Treaty was made subjected to revision with the object of making all the modifications required by the circumstances when Iraq enters the League of Nations.



It is important to remember that there is a considerable difference between the vilayet of Basra and the other portions of King Feisal's State. Basra has for long been in the closest commercial contact with India, and is in many respects a commercial appanage of Bombay. Its people have not much in common with those of the North. They took no part in the Arab rising which followed the war, and they ask nothing better than to remain in close touch with India and through India with the British Government. If we are correct in the supposition that Basra is destined to be the great port of the Middle East, then its future under an Arab State, with no experience of administration in such conditions, is one of the greatest interest, which can hardly be regarded as settled by the policy underlying the declaration which is set out above.

### The Persian Shore.

The Persian shore presents fewer points of permanent interest. The importance of Bushire is administrative rather than commercial. It is the headquarters of Persian authority, the residence of the British Resident, and the centre of many foreign consuls. It is also the main entrepot for the trade of Shiraz, and competitor for that of Ispahan. But the anchorage is wretched and dangerous, the road to Shiraz passes over the notorious kotals which preclude the idea of rail connection, and if ever a railway to the central tableland is opened, the commercial value of Bushire will dwindle to insignificance. Further south lies Lingah, reputed to be the prettiest port on the Persian coast,

out its trade is being diverted to Debal on the Pirate Coast. In the narrow channel which forms the entrance to the Gulf from the Arabian Sea is Bunder Abbas. Here we are at the key of the Gulf. Bunder Abbas is of some importance as the outlet for the trade of Kerman and Yezd. It is of still more importance as a possible naval base. To the west of the town between the Island of Kishm and the mainland, lie the Clarence Straits which narrow until they are less than three miles in width, and yet contain abundance of water. Here, according to sound naval opinion, there is the possibility of creating a naval base which would command the Gulf. The great obstacle is the climate, which is one of the worst in the world. On the opposite shore, under the shadow of Cape Musandim, lies another sheltered deep-water anchorage, Elphinstone's Inlet, where the climate conditions are equally vile. But between these two points there is the possibility of controlling the Gulf just as Gibraltar controls the Mediterranean. For many years Bunder Abbas loomed large in public discussions as the possible warm water port for which Russia was seeking. There is a British Naval station at Henjam, a small island close to Kishm, where the station was established under agreement with the Persian authorities. Its evacuation by Great Britain in favour of Bahrain has lately been decided upon. On the Mekran coast, there is the cable station of Jask, and the possible port of Chamber. An interesting development, in the Gulf in the past two or three years has been the institution of a Persian Navy.

### II.—SEISTAN.

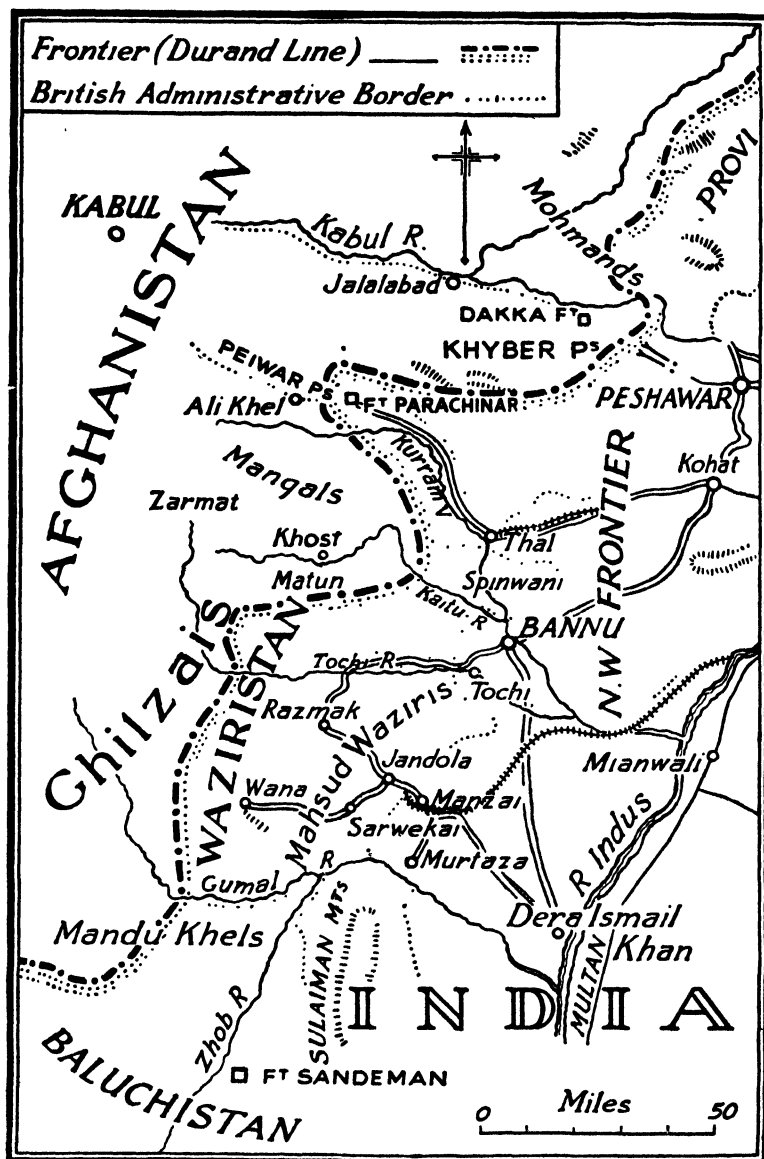
The concentration of public attention on the Persian Gulf was allowed to obscure the frontier importance of Seistan. Yet it was for many years a serious preoccupation with the Government of India. Seistan lies midway north and south between the point where the frontiers of Russia, Persia, and Afghanistan meet at Zulfikar and that where the frontiers of Persia and of our Indian Empire meet on the open sea at Gwattur. It marches on its eastern border with Afghanistan and with Baluchistan, it commands the valley of the Helmand, and with it the road from Herat to Kandahar, and its immense resources as a wheat-producing region have been only partly developed under Persian misrule. It offers to an aggressive rival, an admirable strategic base for future military operations; it is also midway athwart the track of the shortest line which could be built to connect the Trans-Caspian Railway with the Indian Ocean, and if and when the line from Askabad to Meshed were built, the temptation to extend it through Seistan would be strong. Whilst the gaze of the British was concentrated on the North-West Frontier, and to possible lines of advance through Kandahar to Quetta, and through Kabul to Peshawar, there can be little doubt that Russian attention was directed to a more leisurely movement through Seistan, if the day came when she moved her armies against India.

Whether with this purpose or not, Russian intrigue was particularly active in Seistan in the early years of the century. Having Russia fled Khorassan, her agents moved into Seistan and through the agency of the Belgian Customs officials, "scientific missions" and an irri-

gating plague cordon, sought to establish influence, and to stifle the British trade which was gradually being built up by way of Nushki. These efforts died down before the presence of the McMahon mission, which, in pursuance of Treaty rights, was demarcating the boundary between Persia and Afghanistan, with special reference to the distribution of the waters of the Helmand. They finally ceased with the conclusion of the Anglo-Russian Agreement. Since then the international importance of Seistan has waned.

The natural conditions which give to Seistan this strategic importance persist. Meantime, British influence is being consolidated through the Seistan trade route. The distance from Quetta to the Seistan border at Killa Robat is 465 miles, most of it dead level, and it has now been provided with fortified posts, dak bungalows, wells, and all facilities for caravan traffic. The railway was pushed out from Spezand, on the Bolan Railway, to Nushki, so as to provide a better starting point for the caravans than Quetta. This line was extended to Duzdap, 54 miles on the Persian side of the Indo-Persian Frontier during the war as a military measure, but the traffic after the re-establishment of peace supported only two trains a week. There then arose trouble owing to Persian insistence on the collection of Customs duties on rations taken across their frontier for the railway staff. This led to the stoppage of train running on the Persian side of the Frontier. Negotiations have now for years dragged on to bring about a reasonable settlement in regard to the situation.





## III.—PERSIA.

From causes which only need to be very briefly set out, the Persian question as affecting Indian frontier policy has receded until it is of no account. Reference is made in the introduction to this section to the fact that the conclusion of the Anglo-Russian Agreement left us a bitter legacy in Persia. That Agreement divided Persia into two zones of influence, and the Persians bitterly resented this apparent division of their kingdom between the two Powers, though no such end was in view. German agents, working cleverly on this feeling, established an influence which was not suspected, and when the war broke out they were able to raise the tribes in opposition to Great Britain, in the South, and after the fall of Kut-al-Amara when a Turkish Division penetrated Western Persia, they exercised a strong influence in Teheran. With the defeat of Turkey and the Central Powers this influence disappeared, but at that time there was no authority in Persia besides that of the British Government, which had strong forces in the North-West and controlled the southern provinces through a force organised under British officers and called The South Persian Rifles. It was one of the first tasks of the British Government to regularise this position, and for this purpose an agreement was reached with the then Persian Government, the main features of which were:—

To respect Persian integrity;

To supply experts for Persian administration;

To supply officers and equipment for a Persian force for the maintenance of order;

To provide a loan for these purposes;

To co-operate with the Persian Government in railway construction and other forms of transport.

Both Governments agreed to the appointment of a joint committee to examine and revise the Customs tariff.

The second agreement defined the terms and conditions on which the loan was to be made to Persia. The loan was for £2,000,000 at 7 per cent. redeemable in 20 years. It was secured on the revenues and Customs' receipts assigned for the repayment of the 1911 loan and should these be insufficient the Persian Government was to make good the necessary sums from other sources.

**The Present Position.**—We have given the main points in the Anglo-Persian agreement, because few documents have been more misunderstood. Those who desire to study it in greater detail will find it set out in the Indian Year Book for 1921, page 138 *et seq.* It has been explained that most Persians construe it into a guarantee of protection against all external enemies. When the British troops in the north-west retired before the Bolsheviks, the Persians had no use for the Agreement and it soon became a dead instrument. It was finally rejected and the advisers who were to have assisted Persia under it withdrew.

A remark frequently heard amongst soldiers and politicians in India after the War was that

Great Britain must take an active hand in Persia because she could not be a passive witness to chaos in that country. The view always taken in the Indian Year Book was that the internal affairs of Persia were her own concern; if she preferred chaos to order that was her own lookout, but left alone she would hammer out some form of Government. That position has been justified. The Sirdar Sipah, or commander-in-chief, a rough but energetic soldier, gradually took charge of Persian affairs and established a thinly-veiled military dictatorship which made the Government feared and respected throughout the country for the first time since the assassination of Shah Nasr-ed-din. A body of capable Americans under Dr. Millsaugh restored order to the chaotic finances. These two forces operating in unison gave Persia the best government she had known for a generation. But the Sirdar Sipah chafed under the irregularities of his position, with a Shah spending his time in Europe and wasting the resources of the country. He moved to have his position regularised by the deposition of the absentee Shah and his own ascent of the throne. At first he was defeated by the opposition of the Mollahs, but in 1925 prevailed, and the Shah was formally deposed and the Sirdar Sipah chosen monarch in his place. The change was made without disturbance, and Persia entered on a period of peace and consolidation which has removed it from the disturbing forces in the post-war world. Since then considerable progress has been made with the reform of the administration, and many projects are afoot for the improvement of communications, which is the greatest need of the land, such as an air service to Teheran and railway construction. The least reassuring episode was the departure of the American financial mission, which had done admirable work in the restoration of the finances. When their contract expired Dr. Millsaugh and his colleagues were offered a renewal of it on terms which they did not regard as satisfactory, especially in regard to the powers they were to exercise. They therefore withdrew from the country, and have been replaced by other foreign advisers. The general situation was gravely disturbed in 1932 by the sudden termination by the Persian Government of the Anglo-Persian Oil Co's concession, a matter affecting one of the biggest industrial undertakings in the world and millions sterling of capital. The intervention of the British Government led to the reference of the trouble to the League of Nations and this paved the way for negotiations between the Company and the Persian Government. While these were being settled some progress was also made with general negotiations between the British and Persian Governments for an agreement covering all outstanding points of difficulty between them.

Sir R. H. Clive, K.O.M.G., is British Minister at Teheran.

H. B. M.'s Consul-General and Agent of the Government of India in Khorasan—Lt. Col. C. K. Daly, C.I.E.

#### IV.—THE PRESENT FRONTIER PROBLEM.

There yet remains a small part of British India where the King's writ does not run. Under what is called the Durand Agreement with the Amir of Afghanistan, the boundary between India and Afghanistan was settled, and it was delimited in 1903 except for a small section which was delimited after the Afghan War in 1919. But the Government of India have never occupied up to the border. Between the administered territory and the Durand line there lies a belt of territory of varying width extending from the Gomal Pass in the south, to Kashmir in the north; this is generically known as the Tribal Territory. Its future is the keynote of the interminable discussions of frontier policy for nearly half a century.

This is a country of deep valleys and secluded glens, which nature has fenced in with almost inaccessible mountains. It is peopled with wild tribes of mysterious origin, in whom Afghan, Tartar, Turkoman, Persian, Indian, Arab and Jewish intermingle. They had lived their own lives for centuries, with little intercourse even amongst themselves, and as Sir Valentine Chirol truly said "the only bond that ever could unite them in common action was the bond of Islam." It is impossible to understand the Frontier problem unless two facts are steadily borne in mind. The strongest sentiment amongst these strange people is the desire to be left alone. They value their independence much more than their lives. The other factor is that the country does not suffice even in good years to maintain the population. They must find the means of subsistence outside, either in trade, by service in the Indian Army or in the Khassadars, or else in the outlet which hill-men all the world over have utilised from time immemorial, the raiding of the wealthier and more peaceful population of the Plains.

##### Frontier Policy.

The policy of the Government of India toward the Independent Territory has ebbed and flowed in a remarkable degree. It has fluctuated between the Forward School, which would occupy the frontier up to the confines of Afghanistan, and the school of Mastery Inactivity, which would leave the tribesmen entirely to their own resources, punishing them only when they raided British territory. Behind both the policies lay the menace of a Russian invasion, and that coloured our frontier policy until the Anglo-Russian Agreement. This induced what was called Hit and Retire tactics. In the half century which ended in 1897 there were nearly a score of punitive expeditions, each one of which left behind a legacy of distrust, and which brought no permanent improvement in its train. The fruit of the suspicion thus engendered was seen in 1897. Then the whole Frontier, from the Malakand to the Gomal, was ablaze. The extent of this rising and the magnitude of the military measures which were taken to meet it compelled a consideration of the whole position. The broad outlines of the new policy were laid down in a despatch from the Secre-

tary of State for India, which prescribed for the Government the "limitation of your interference with the tribes, so as to avoid the extension of administrative control over tribal territory." It fell to Lord Curzon to give effect to this policy. The main foundations of his action were to exercise over the tribes the political influence requisite to secure our imperial interests, to pay them subsidies for the performance of specific duties, but to respect their tribal independence and leave them, as far as possible, free to govern themselves according to their own traditions and to follow their own inherited habits of life without let or hindrance.

##### New Province.

As a first step Lord Curzon took the control of the tribes under the direct supervision of the Government of India. Up to this point they had been in charge of the Government of the Punjab, a province whose head is busied with many other concerns. Lord Curzon created in 1901 the North-West Frontier Province, and placed it in charge of a Chief Commissioner, with an intimate frontier experience, directly subordinate to the Government of India. This was a revival of a scheme prepared by Lord Lytton in 1877, and often considered afterwards, but which had slipped for lack of driving power. Next, Lord Curzon withdrew the regular troops so far as possible from the advanced posts, and placed these fortalices in charge of tribal levies, officered by a handful of British officers. The most successful of these was the Khyber Rifles, which steadfastly kept the peace of that historic Pass until 1919. At the same time the regular troops were cantoned in places whence they could quickly move to any danger point, and these bases were connected with the Indian railway system. In pursuance of this policy frontier railways were run out to Dargah, and a narrow-gauge line, since converted to the broad-gauge, was constructed from Kushalgarh to Kohat, at the entrance of the Kohat Pass, and to Thal in the midst of the Kurram Valley. These railways were completed by lines to Tonk and Bannu. By this means the striking power of the regular forces was greatly increased. Nor was the policy of economic development neglected. The railways gave a powerful stimulus to trade and the Lower Swat Canal converted fractious tribesmen into successful agriculturists. This policy of economic development is receiving a great development through the completion of the Upper Swat Canal (q. v. Irrigation). Now it is completed there are other works awaiting attention. For many years this policy was completely justified by results.

##### A New Policy.

It saved us from serious complications for nearly twenty years, although the position could never be said to be entirely satisfactory, particularly in Waziristan, peopled by the most reckless raiders on the whole border-line, with a bolt hole into Afghanistan when pressed from the British side. It endured through the Great War and did not break

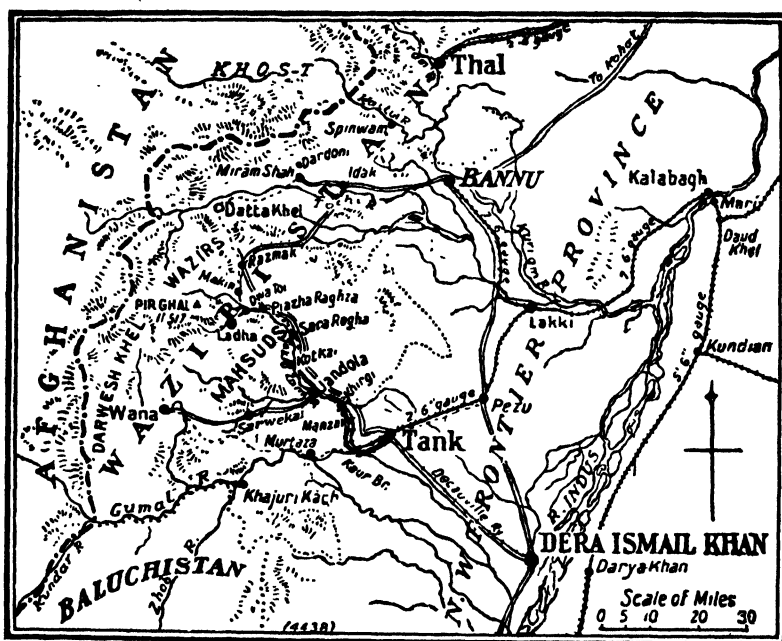
down until the Amir of Afghanistan sought refuge from his internal troubles in a jihad against India. In this insane enterprise the Afghans placed less reliance in their regular troops, which have never offered more than a contemptible resistance to the British forces than in the armed tribesmen. In this they were justified, for the Indian Military authorities failed to give timely support to the advanced militia posts, some of these posts were ordered to withdraw, the Militia collapsed and the most serious fighting was with the tribesmen. The tribal levies collapsed with almost universal swiftness. The Southern Waziristan Militia broke and there was serious trouble throughout the Zhob district. The Afridis, our most serious enemies in 1897, and the most powerful of the tribes on the North-West Frontier, remained fairly quiet throughout the actual hostilities with Afghanistan, but later it was necessary to take measures against a leading malcontent and destroy his fort at Chora. But the Mahsuds and the Waziris broke into open hostilities. Their country lies within the belt bounded by the Durand Line and the Afghan frontier on the west, and by the districts of Bannu and Dehra Ismail Khan on the east. Amongst them the Afghan emissaries were particularly active and as they could put in the field some 30,000 warriors, 75 per cent. armed with modern weapons of precision, they constituted formidable adversaries. They refused to make peace even when the Afghans craved in. They rejected our terms and active measures were taken against them. The fighting was the most severe in the history of the Frontier. The Mahsuds fought with great tenacity. Their shooting was amazingly good; their tactics were admirable, for amongst their ranks were many men trained either in the Militia or in the Indian Army; and more than once they came within measurable distance of considerable success. They were assisted by the fact that the best trained troops in the Indian Army were still overseas and younger soldiers were opposed to them. But their very tenacity and bravery were their own undoing; their losses were the heaviest in the long history of the Borderland and when the Mahsuds made their complete submission in September 1921 they were more severely chastened than at any time during their career.

**A New Chapter.**—As the result of the Afghan War of 1919, Indian frontier policy was again thrown into the melting pot. There was much vague discussion of the position in the course of the months which followed the Afghan War and the troubles in Waziristan which succeeded it, but this discussion did not really come to a head until February-March 1922. The Budget then presented to the country revealed a serious financial position. It showed that despite serious increases in taxation, the country had suffered a series of deficits, which had been financed out of borrowings. Further heavy taxation was proposed in this Budget, but even then the equilibrium which the financial authorities regarded as of paramount importance was not attained. When the accounts were examined, it was seen that the heaviest charges on the exchequer were those under Military Expenses, and that there was an indefinitely large, and seemingly unend-

ing expenditure on Waziristan. This forced the Military, and allied with it the Frontier, expenditure to the front. In actual practice the discussion was really focussed on Waziristan. In essentials it was the aged controversy—shall we deal with this part of the Frontier on what is known as the Sandeman system, namely, by occupying commanding posts within the country itself, dominating the tribesmen but interfering little in their own affairs; or shall we revert to what was known as the close border system, as modified by Lord Curzon, of withdrawing our regular troops to strategic positions outside the tribal area, leaving the tribesmen, organised into militia, to keep the passes open, and punishing the tribesmen by expeditions when their raiding propensities become unbearable.

**The Curzon Policy.**—The Curzon policy, adopted in 1899, to clear up the aftermath of the serious and unsatisfactory Frontier rising in 1897, was a compromise between the "occupation" and the "close border" policies. It was based on the withdrawal of the regular troops so far as possible to cantonments in rear whilst the frontier posts, such as those in the Tochi at Wana and in the Khyber and Kurram were held by militia, recruited from amongst the tribesmen themselves. The cantonments for regular troops were linked so far as possible with the Indian railway system, so as to permit of rapid reinforcement. But it must be remembered that like all Frontier students, Lord Curzon did not regard this as the final policy. He wrote in the Memorandum formulating his ideas: "It is of course inevitable that in the passage of time the whole Waziri country up to the Durand line will come more and more under our control. No policy in the world can resist or greatly retard that consummation. My desire is to bring it about by gradual degrees and above all without the constant aid and presence of British troops." The Curzon policy, though it was not pursued with the steadfastness he would have followed if he had remained in control, gave us moderate—or rather it should be said bearable—frontier conditions until the Afghan War. It then broke down, because the tribal militia, on which it was based, could not, when left without the support of regular troops in the day of need, withstand the wave of fanaticism and other conditions set up by the Afghan invasion of 1919. The Khyber militia faded away; the Waziri militia either mutinied, as at Wana, or deserted. The pillar of the Curzon system fell.

**The Policy.**—The policy first adumbrated to meet these changed conditions was outlined by Lord Chelmsford, the then Viceroy, in a speech which he addressed to the Indian Legislature. He said it had been decided to retain commanding posts in Waziristan; to open up the country by roads; to extend the main Indian railway system from its then terminus, Jamrud, through the Khyber to the frontier of Afghanistan, and to take over the duties of the Militia by regular troops. That immediate policy was soon modified so far as the policing of these frontier lines by regular troops was concerned. Such duties are immensely unpopular in the regular army, which is not organised and equipped for work of this character. Irregulars have always existed on



WAZIRISTAN.

the frontier, and as they had disappeared with the Militia, it was necessary to recreate them. The new form of irregular was what have been called Khassadars and Scouts. The Khassadar is an extremely irregular. He has no British officers and no uniform, except a distinguishing kind of *pagri*. In contradistinction to the old Militia, he finds his own rifle. As one informed observer remarked, the beauty of the system is that so long as the Khassadars, under their own headmen, secure the immunity of the caravans and perform their other police duties, they draw their pay and no questions

are asked. If they desert in the day of trouble, they lose their pay but the Government loses no rifles, nor does it risk mutiny or the loss of British and Indian officers. But the application of this policy produced an acute controversy. It was one thing to say that commanding posts in Waziristan should be retained; it was another to decide what these posts should be. We must therefore consider the special problem of Waziristan. The Scouts are a mobile, mounted, irregular force not territorially recruited, officered by British officers.

### V.—WAZIRISTAN.

We can now approach the real frontier question of the day, the future of Waziristan. What follows is drawn from an admirable article contributed some years ago to "The Journal of the United Service Institution of India," written by Lt.-Col. G. M. Routh, D.S.O.

Geographically Waziristan is a rough parallelogram averaging 60 miles from East to West and 160 from North to South. The western half consists of the Suleiman Range gradually rising up to the ridge from five to ten thousand feet high, which forms the water-shed between the Indus and the Helmund Rivers and corresponds with the Durand Line separating India from Afghanistan. This is the western boundary. On the east is the Indus. North is the watershed of the Kurram River running East and West about 30 miles north of Bannu separating Waziristan from the Kohat District. South is a zigzag political boundary from the Durand Line running between Wana and Fort Sandeman in Baluchistan with a turn southwards to the Indus.

The western half is a rugged and inhospitable medley of ridges and ravines straggled and confused in hopeless disarray. The more inhabited portions lie well up the slope at heights of four to six thousand feet. Here are our outposts of Wana and Ladha some 15 and 20 miles respectively from the Durand Line, in the centre of the grazing district, the latter within five miles of important villages of Kaniguram and Makin.

The submontane tracts from the hills to the Indus vary from the highly cultivated and irrigated land round Bannu to the sand desert in the Marwat above Pezu.

Where irrigation or river water is obtainable cultivation is attempted under conditions which can hardly be encouraging. Other tracts like that between Pezu and Tank, usually pastoral, can only hope for an occasional crop after a lucky rainfall.

**Inhabitants.**—The inhabitants, unable to support existence on their meagre soil, make up the margin by armed robbery of their richer and more peaceful neighbours. The name originates according to tradition from one Wazir, two of whose grandsons were the actual founders of the race. Of the four main tribes Darweshkhel, Mahsuds, Dawars and Batanni, only the first two are true Wazirs. Their villages are separate though dotted about more or less indiscriminately, and inter-marriage is the exception—in fact all traditionally are in open strife, a circumstance which, until some bright political comet like the Afghan War of 1919 joined them together, as materially aided our dealings with them.

Unlike other parts of India, however, these wild people acknowledge little allegiance to maliks or headmen. No one except perhaps the Mulla Powindah till his death in 1913 could speak of any portion of them as his following.

**Policy.**—The policy of the British was at first one of non-interference with the tribes. Even now only part of the country is administered. Gradually it was found that more and more supervision became necessary to control raiding and this was attempted by expeditions to portions of the country with Regulars, followed by building posts and brick towers to be held by Militia. These posts were at first placed at the points where raiders usually debouched. The Political Officers, at first supported by Regulars, built up from 1904 onwards a force of some 3,000 Militia with British Officers at their disposal, who were backed up by the garrisons at Bannu and Dera Ismail Khan. In addition certain allowances were made to the tribes for good behaviour, prevention of raids and surrender of offenders when required; also for tribal escorts as necessary. Gradually, as occasion required, posts were occupied. Wana was occupied in 1895 at the request of the Wana Wazirs. Similarly the Tochi in 1896. In the comprehensive expedition of 1895-96 when this policy was put into effect, the British arms were shown in every remote valley in the vain hope of taming the Mahsuds. It was hoped the various posts would prove a pacifying influence and a rallying ground for Government supporters. From 1904 to 1919 they were held by Militia. Roads and communications were improved and tribal allowances augmented by sales of produce to the troops on a liberal scale.

**A Programme.**—Lt.-Col. Routh then outlined a possible policy for Waziristan. We give it textually, because we believe that when it was written it reflected how military opinion in India was developing:—

"To the unprejudiced mind it appears more practical to grasp the nettle firmly and dominate the inhabited tracts. Why should not the road now being made to Ladha be continued 36 miles north to the Tochi road at Datta Khel and 29 miles south to Wana? Why should we not occupy the healthier portions of Waziristan rather than the foothills or Cis-Indus zones? The Rasmak district round Makin 5,000 feet up is both healthy and fertile. The same applies to the Shawal valley lying behind Pir Gul, the national peak near Ladha rising to a height of 11,556 feet above the sea. The Wana plain, 5,000 feet up, 30 miles by 15, could with railways support an army corps; there is no doubt that

a forward railway policy will help to solve the problem. A line has been surveyed from Tank to Draband and thence up the valley to Fort Sandeman, so connecting with the Zhob and perhaps later to Wana. The Gumal Tangi from Murtaza to Khajuri Kach is the apparently obvious route, but would be prohibitively expensive in construction and require much tunnelling. Beyond Khajuri Kach *via* Tanal and Rogha Kot to Wana, some 23 miles, offers no difficulty. The old policy of the raiders working westwards and our retributive expeditions stretching their very temporary tentacles eastwards seems to suggest better lateral communications. The broad gauge at Kohat might without undue cost be extended to Thal and thence to Idak *via* Spinwam. From here till further extension proved desirable, a motor road through Razmak, Makin and Dwatol to link up with that now surveyed to Ladha sounds possible to the looker on. Eventually such communications, road, rail, or both, could continue to Wana, Fort Sandeman and Qnetta *via* Hindu Bagh, a strategic line offering great defensive possibilities substituting Razmak, which resembles Ootacamund, and healthy uplands for the deadly fever spots now occupied. The very fact of employing the tribesmen on these works with good pay and good engineers tends to pacify the country as well as providing healthy accessible hill stations in place of the proverbially comfortless cantonments which now exist in this part of the Frontier."

**A Compromise.**—A full statement of the policy finally adopted by Government in view of the situation left upon their hands after the Mahsud rebellion was made by the Foreign Secretary, Sir (then Mr.) Denys Bray, in the course of a Budget discussion in the Legislative Assembly on 5th March 1923. He outlined neither a Forward policy nor a Close Border policy. Both these terms had, in fact, ceased to be appropriate. Circumstances had so changed that neither the one plan nor the other remained within the bounds of reasonable argument.

The Foreign Secretary explained that the ingredients of the Frontier problem at the present day are essentially three, namely, the Frontier districts, the neighbouring friendly State of Afghanistan, and the so-called Independent Territory, this last being the belt of unsettled mountain country which lies between the borders of British India and India. He proceeded specially to show that this belt is, in fact, within India ".... It is boundary pillars that mark off Waziristan from Afghanistan; it is boundary pillars that include Waziristan in India. We are apt to call Waziristan Independent territory; and it is only from the point of view of our British districts that these tribes are trans-frontier tribes. From the point of view of India, from the international point of view that is, they are cis-frontier tribesmen of India. If Waziristan and her tribes are India's scourge, they are also India's responsibility—and India's alone. That is an international fact that we must never forget."

Sir Denys next referred to the triumph of the Sandeman policy in Baluchistan. He pointed out that some people long ago believed that the same policy would prove effective in Waziristan. "But what was a practical proposition 20 or 30 years ago is not necessarily

so now. The task is infinitely more difficult to-day, chiefly because the tribesmen are infinitely better armed; their arms having increased at least tenfold during the last 20 years." Dealing with the Close Border prescription he showed that if one erected a Chinese wall of barbed-wire fence along the plain some distance below the hills, "all the time the problem in front of us would be going from bad to worse, with the inevitable increase of arms in the trans-border and with that inevitable increase in the economic stringency in this mountainous tract, which would make the tribesmen more and more desperate, more and more thrown back on barbarism..... A rigid Close Border policy is really a policy of negation, and nothing more..... We might gain for our districts a momentary respite from raids but we would be leaving behind a legacy of infinitely worse trouble for their descendants."

The settled policy of Government in Waziristan, Sir Denys showed, was the control of that country through a road system, of which about 140 miles would lie in Waziristan itself and one hundred miles along the border of Derajat, and the maintenance of some 4,600 Khassadars and of some 5,000 irregulars, while at Razmak, 7,000 feet high and overlooking northern Waziristan, there would be an advanced base occupied by a strong garrison of regular troops. Razmak he showed to be further from the Durand Line than the old-established posts in the Tochi. In the geographical sense, therefore, the policy was, in one signal respect, a backward policy. None the less, it was a forward policy in a very real sense, for it was a policy of constructive progress and was a big step forward on the long and laborious road towards the pacification, through civilization, of the most backward and inaccessible, and therefore the most truculent and aggressive tribes on the border. "Come what may, civilization must be made to penetrate these inaccessible mountains or we must admit that there is no solution to the Waziristan problem, and we must fold our hands while it grows inevitably worse."

The policy thus initiated has proceeded with results according with the highest reasonable expectations and exceeding the most sanguine hopes of most people concerned in its formulation.

The roads are policed by the Khassadars, who have, in the main, proved faithful to their trust. The open hostility of the Waziri tribesmen to the presence of troops and other agents of Government in their midst, which at the outset they showed by shooting up individuals and small bodies of troops on every opportunity, has faded away, and the people have shown an understanding of the rule of law, and, under the control exercised, a readiness to conform to it. In various small but significant ways, methods of civilization have caught the imagination of the people and won their approval. Thus, the safety of the roads has encouraged, and is buttressed by a considerable development of motor-bus traffic. The roads, as the King's Highway, are officially held to be sacrosanct, that is no shooting up or other pursuit of personal or tribal feuds is permitted upon them. This permits villagers to proceed to and from the plains towns in safety. Under the influence of their women, the tribesmen applied

that the ban against shooting upon the highway would be extended to all the country for three miles on either side of the highway. Tentative efforts to introduce primary education proved possible and achieved as much success as could be expected. The hospitals and dispensaries maintained for irregular troops, called Scouts, employed about the country, attend to the wants of the tribespeople who come to them. So much has this arrangement been appreciated that the Mahsuds formally applied for the establishment of a hospital of their own. With grim humour, they offered to provide such an institution with the necessary surgical instruments, saying that they had saved this from the time when the British formerly left the country. In other words, they offered what they had captured or looted during the 1919 emute.

A remarkable illustration of the acceptance by the people of the new conditions was provided by a year or two ago by the Wana Wazirs when they partitioned the Political Authorities for the occupation of south Waziristan corresponding with that already established in northern Waziristan. A motor road had already been run out from Jhandola through Chagmal and the Shahur Tangi to Sarwekal. A brigade of troops, hitherto stationed at Manza, whereabouts the Tak-i-Zam, after flowing down its deep valley from northern Waziristan, debouches on to the Derajat, was accordingly ordered up to Wana in the autumn of 1929. It proceeded throughout the journey hitherto without opposition and was warmly welcomed by the tribes people at Wana, where it established itself in a favourably sited camp not far from the fort which was the earlier centre of British occupation. There it happily remains.

**The reoccupation of Wana and the circumstances in which it took place illustrate that a policy is a live thing.** In other words, it is not a programme which can reach fulfilment or completion. It lives and always waits upon some new action to give it further expression. In this respect the new policy, though it has only demonstrably been applied in Waziristan, must be regarded as that which governs the actions of the authorities in regard, at least to the whole Frontier region lying between Baluchistan and the Khyber Pass, except, possibly, the Kurram Valley.

The area cultivated by the villagers of Wana plain doubled by the end of 1931 and the people declared their readiness to surrender their firearms if their neighbours also gave up theirs or were deprived of them. A road has been built commencing Fort Sandeman via Gul-kach, on the Gomal river, with Tanai, on the Sarwekal-Wana road. A road, as yet roughly made, but suitable for motor transport has been constructed from Razmak through Kaniguram, in the heart of the Mahsud country to Wana. It was completed in 1933 and the only disputes connected with its construction arose from the rivalry of the tribesmen whose villages lie along the route and who sometimes fought one another to secure road-making contracts.

**A startling new development upon the North West Frontier during 1930 was the spread thereto of agitation carried on by the**

**Indian National Congress in the interior of India in pursuit of its efforts to bring political pressure to bear upon the Government of India, and above them, His Majesty's Government.** The Congress at its annual session at Lahore in the week following Christmas, 1929, adopted a programme aiming at the separation of India from the British Empire and at the promotion of revolution in India to secure this end. In particular, it avowedly set out "to make Government impossible." Revolutionary agitation, and especially a campaign to promote disobedience of the civil law in order to bring the administration to a stand-still, commenced all over India immediately after the Congress meetings. The settled districts of the N.W. F. P. were the scene of this, in common with the rest of the land. The agitation was there carried on by Congress agents organised in what are known as Khilafat Committees. For their purpose they made special use of misrepresentations of the Sarda Act, recently passed by the Indian Legislature by the official and Hindu votes against the opposition of the Muslim non-official members. This measure makes illegal and provides penalties for the marriage of boys and girls below stated minimum ages. The age at which marriage may take place is also in general terms laid down for Mohammedans by their religious law. Hence, the Muslims in British India, while acknowledging that the Sarda Act would not in practice affect them, because its provisions in no way over-rule their religious law, nevertheless saw in the measure an act affecting the domain of their religious law, and passed, in spite of their dissent, in a Legislature in which Muslims are, by themselves, a hopeless minority. They regarded its enactment as a grave illustration of their fears that under any scheme of democratic self-government in India, Muslim interests would not be safe against disregard by the Hindu majority.

**Outbreak at Peshawar in 1930.**—This Muslim apprehension, after the passing of the Act, strongly influenced the attitude of the community towards all questions of political reform, and the lever which misrepresentation of the Act provided for stirring up anti-Government agitation in the almost wholly and fanatical Muslim province in the north can easily be understood. Grossly untrue propaganda was carried on; it was, for instance, alleged that under the Act all girls must be medically examined before marriage. An elaboration of this untruth was that the Government were recruiting a large body of Hindu inspectors to make the examinations. And the agitation was deliberately pushed outwards from the settled districts of the N.W. F. P. into the tribal areas. Waziristan was amongst the first of them to be inundated with the propaganda. This was in March-April 1929. The poison spread outwards from Peshawar into Tirah about the same time. The agitation was sedulously carried on in the district northward of Peshawar city and from thence was pushed into Mohmand country. The first point of violent combustion was Peshawar city, where the mob murderously broke out on 23rd April 1930. Within a short time, Afridi bands descended the ravines and nullahs from Tirah to join in the fray. The Mohmands became



greatly excited and sent down bands to sit near the border and watch for an opportunity to join in. The Upper Tochi's Wazirs simultaneously took to arms and shortly afterwards the Mahsud Wazirs, about Ladha, did the same. At this stage, the development of the Air arm in India proved of incalculable value. Aeroplanes patrolled the whole country and were frequently employed by the political authorities to take preventive and punitive action by bombing. The road system, meanwhile, enabled troops to be moved at will to positions of advantage for dealing with whatever serious tribal aggression appeared likely.

In the result, the Mohmands, after being bombed several times, found discretion the better part of valour and made no descent in force. The Afridis twice endeavoured to raid Peshawar in force but by combined air and land action were both times driven back to their hills with no achievement to report. The Orakzais of southern Tirah threatened to descend by the Ublan Pass upon Kohat and their western clans attacked a post in the Upper Kurram and endeavoured to attack Parachinar. Helped by the machinations of Congress agents, they succeeded in drawing two or three clans of Afghan tribesmen across the border into the fray. Combined air and ground action crushed these efforts. The Tochi Wazirs heavily attacked Datta Khel, but were speedily brought to order by force. The Mahsuds were similarly repulsed and punished when they assaulted Sorarogha, in the valley of the Tak-Zam.

All outbreaks of revolt were suppressed in the same manner and the establishment of new fortified posts on the Peshawar plain, immediately opposite the main valleys leading out of Tirah, and the construction of roads for their service, now indicate the application of the new frontier policy in that region. The Afridis long refused to assent to these, but being thereby deprived of access to their normal winter grazing grounds on the Khajuri and Aka Khul plain, and prevented from visiting Peshawar, their marketing centre, they came in an accepted peace under the new conditions before the opening of the winter of 1931-32. The Afridis have later asked for roads into Tirah and are getting them.

It will be seen that the events of the summer of 1930 put the policy to a severe test, and that its successful operation in the emergency was specially assisted by the Royal Air Force. The resultant position appears, then, to be that the control of the tribes, where the policy has already been expressed in road building and in the establishment of suitable garrisons, is effective, that the political and military ground organisation with which the policy is supported brings about the introduction of the ameliorative influence of civilization, and that the rapidity and success with which the Royal Air Force can operate over the hills, tends to diminish the amount of ground force necessary. On the other hand, the two descents of the Afridis upon the plain and their return to their homes without great loss, despite all that the Royal Air Force and large bodies of troops could do, indicate the capacity for mischief which lies in the hands of the Tirah

tribes, and must remain there so long as the policy is not extended over their highlands.

**Mohmand Outbreak in 1933.**—Disturbances in the Mohmand country during the summer of 1933 both illustrated the operation of the modern Frontier policy and the need to keep it a live policy if it is to be of any use at all. The Mohmands may for the purposes of present description be divided into two categories namely, the Upper Mohmands, who live in the highlands of the Mohmand country, and the Lower Mohmands, whose country stretches from the lower altitudes of the same hills down to the Peshawar Plain. Through the country of the Upper Mohmands passes the Durand line but the Afghan Government have never agreed to its delimitation in part of this region and consequently its place has long been taken over a considerable portion of the length of the Frontier by what is described as the Presumptive Frontier. The exact position of this latter has never been settled between the two governments and it is consequently sometimes difficult to say whether people from particular villages belong to one side or to the other of it.

In 1932, during the revolutionary Red Shirt campaign, in connection with the Indian National Congress, in the Peshawar Plain, the Upper Mohmands decided to join in the disturbances and raids in the administered territory immediately northward of Peshawar. The Lower Mohmands are described as the Assured Tribes. The meaning of the description is that the British Indian authorities assure them protection against the attacks of the Upper Mohmands and they, on the other hand, are bound by promises of good behaviour. The Assured Tribes in 1932 interfered with the programme of the Upper Mohmands for raiding the plain and the Upper Mohmands in 1933, when spring and early summer once more facilitated their methods of campaigning, commenced retributory raids upon the Halmzal and other Assured clans. The attacked clans appealed to the political authorities for help and that help they were obliged to give.

About the same time as this trouble was germinating, there appeared in Bajaur, a country immediately to the north of that in which the events just described developed, a Pretender to the Afghan throne. He was accompanied by two companions and started a campaign in Bajaur for a revolution or such other trouble as might be possible in Afghanistan. This compelled the British Indian authorities to take measures in fulfilment of their obligations of good neighbourliness to Afghanistan.

Road construction from the Peshawar-Shah-kadr road northwards through Ghalanal into the Halmzal country and towards the passes which lead from that country into the upper extremities of the Bajaur Valley was undertaken and two brigades of troops, with other details, were sent forward up it to assist in dealing with the Upper Mohmands. At the same time, aeroplanes bombarded the village of Kotkal in Upper Bajaur, which had given shelter to the Pretender, further aerial demonstrations were made and the Bajauris were given an ultimatum demanding the surrender of the Pretender by a given date.

The Upper Mohmands continuing aggressive and the Bajauris obdurate, there was good prospect of a campaign over the same country as that covered by the campaign of 1897. It seemed likely that the Ghalanai Road would be continued into the upper extremity of Bajaur and that another road for troops would also have to be constructed up the Bajaur valley itself so that by the meeting of the two roads in Upper Bajaur, there would become established a circular road through this part of the tribal territory, resembling that running through North Waziristan.

In the end, the Upper Mohmands, partly doubtless because of punishment which they

received in certain encounters with our troops and partly probably because of influence brought to bear upon them from Kabul, retired to their hills and after negotiations entered into bonds to keep the peace; and the Bajauris, while maintaining on grounds of tribal custom their refusal to surrender the Pretender, nevertheless expelled that person from their territory, probably into Afghanistan. Here, then, the trouble ceased. The net result of it is the construction of the road through Ghalanai and the rapid development of bus services and other activities of civilization which speedily took place along it.

## VI.—AFGHANISTAN.

The relations of Afghanistan with the Indian Empire were for long dominated by one main consideration—the relation of Afghanistan to a Russian invasion of India. All other considerations were of secondary importance. For nearly three-quarters of a century the attitude of Great Britain toward successive Amirs has been dictated by this one factor. It was in order to prevent Afghanistan from coming under the influence of Russia that the first Afghan War of 1838 was fought—the most melancholy episode in Indian frontier history. It was because a Russian envoy was received at Kabul whilst the British representative was turned back at Ali Masjid that the Afghan War of 1878 was waged. After that the whole end of British policy toward Afghanistan was to build up a strong independent State, friendly to Britain, which would act as a buffer against Russia, and so to order our frontier policy that we should be in a position to move large forces up, if necessary, to support the Afghans in resisting aggression.

### Gates to India.

A knowledge of the trans-frontier geography of India brought home to her administrators the conviction that there were only two main gates to India—through Afghanistan, the historic route to India, along which successive invasions have poured, and by way of Seistan. It was the purpose of British policy to close them, and of Russia to endeavour to keep them at any rate half open. To this end, having pushed her trans-Persian railway to Samarkand, Russia thrust a military line from Merv to the Kushkinksky Post, where railway material is collected for its immediate prolongation to Herat. Later, she connected the trans-Siberian railway with the trans-Caucasian system, by the Orenburg-Tashkent line, thus bringing Central Asia into direct touch with her European magazines. Nor has Great Britain been idle. A great military station has been created at Quetta. This is connected with the Indian railway system by lines of railway which climb to the Quetta Plateau by the Bolan Pass and through the Chapper Rift, lines which rank amongst the most picturesque and daring in the world. From Quetta the line has been carried by the

Khohak tunnel through the Khwaja Amran Range, until it leads out to the Afghan Border at New Chaman, where it opens on the route to Kandahar. The material is stocked at New Chaman which would enable the line to be carried to Kandahar in sixty days. In view of the same menace the whole of Baluchistan has been brought under British control. Quetta is now one of the great strategical positions of the world, and nothing has been left undone which modern military science can achieve to add to its natural strength. In the opinion of many military authorities it firmly closes the western gate to India, either by way of Kandahar, or by the direct route through Seistan.

Further east, the Indian railway system was carried to Jamrud and by the autumn of 1925 up the Khyber Pass to Landi Kotal and down the other side of the Pass to Landi Khana. A first class military road sometimes double, sometimes treble, also threads the Pass to our advanced post at Landi Kotal, and then descends until it meets the Afghan frontier at Landi Khana. Later, a commencement was made with the Lol Shilman Railway, which, starting from Peshawar, was designed to penetrate the Mullagori country and provide an alternative advance to the Khyber for the movement of British troops for the defence of Kabul. For unexplained reasons, this line was suddenly stopped and is now thrust in the air. In this wise the two Powers prepared for the great conflict which was to be fought on the Kandahar-Ghazni-Kabul line.

### Relations with India.

Between the advanced posts on either side stands the Kingdom of Afghanistan. The end of British policy has been to make it strong and friendly. In the first particular it has early and largely succeeded. The second aim may now also be said to have been attained. When the late Abdurrahman was invited to ascend the throne, as the only means of escape from the tangle of 1879, none realised his great qualities. Previously the Amir of Afghanistan had been the chief of a confederacy of clans. Abdurrahman made himself master in his own kingdom. By

means into which it is not well closely to enter; he beat down opposition until none dared lift a hand against him. Aided by a British subsidy of twelve lakhs of rupees a year, increased to eighteen by the Durand Agreement of 1893, and subsequently to over 20 lakhs, he established a strong standing army and set up arsenals under foreign supervision to furnish it with arms and ammunition. Step by step his position was regularised. The Anglo-Russian Boundary Commission,—which nearly precipitated war over the Penjdeh episode in 1885,—determined the northern boundaries. The Pamirs Agreement delimited the borders amid those snowy heights. The Durand Agreement settled the border on the British side, except for a small section to the west of the Khyber, which remained a fruitful source of trouble between Afghanistan and ourselves until 1919, when the Afghan claims and action upon the undemarked section led to war. That section was finally surveyed and the frontier determined shortly after the conclusion of peace with Afghanistan. Finally the McMahon award closed the old feud with Persia over the distribution of the waters of the Helmand in Sistan. It was estimated by competent authorities that about the time of Abdurrahman's death, Afghanistan was in a position to place in the field, in the event of war, one hundred thousand well-armed regular and irregular troops, together with two hundred thousand tribal levies, and to leave fifty thousand regulars and irregulars and a hundred thousand levies to maintain order in Kabul and the provinces. But if Afghanistan were made strong, it was not made friendly. Abdurrahman Khan distrusted British policy up to the day of his death. All that can be said is that he distrusted it less than he distrusted Russia, and if the occasion had arisen for him to make a choice, he would have opposed a Russian advance with all the force at his disposal. He closed his country absolutely against all foreigners, except those who were necessary for the supervision of his arsenals and factories. He refused to accept a British Resident, on the ground that he could not protect him, and British affairs were entrusted to an Indian agent, who was in a most equivocal position. At the same time he repeatedly pressed for the right to pass by the Government of India and to establish his own representative at the Court of St. James.

**Afghanistan and the War.**—These relations were markedly improved during the reign of His Majesty the Amir Habibullah Khan. It used to be one of the trite sayings of the Frontier that the system which Abdurrahman Khan had built up would perish with him, for none was capable of maintaining it. Habibullah Khan more than maintained it. He visited India soon after his accession and acquired a vivid knowledge of the power and resources of the Empire. He strengthened and consolidated his authority in Afghanistan itself. At the outset of the war he made a declaration of his complete neutrality. It is believed—a considerable reticence is preserved over our relations with Afghanistan—that he warned the Government of India that he might be forced into many equivocal acts, but that

they must trust him; certainly his reception of Turkish, Austrian and German "missions" at Kabul, at a time when British representatives were severely excluded, was open to grave misconstruction. But a fuller knowledge induced the belief that the Amir was in a position of no little difficulty. He had to compromise with the fanatical and anti-British elements amongst his own people, inflamed by the Turkish preaching of a jihad, or holy Islamic war. But he committed no act of hostility; as soon as it was safe to do so he turned the members of these missions out of the kingdom. At the end of the war his policy was completely justified; he had kept Afghanistan out of the war, he had adhered to the winning side; his authority in the kingdom and in Central Asia was at its zenith.

**Murder of the Amir.**—It is believed that if he had lived Habibullah Khan would have used this authority for a progressive policy in Afghanistan, by opening up communications and extending his engagements with India. He was courted by the representatives of Persia and the Central Asian States as the possible rallying centre of a Central Asian Islamic confederation. At this moment he was assassinated on the 20th February 1919. The circumstances surrounding his murder have never been fully explained; but there is strong ground for the belief that it was promoted by the reactionaries who had harassed him all his reign. These rallied that with his vindication by the war their time of reckoning had come; they anticipated it by suborning one of his aides to murder him in his sleep. His brother, Nasrullah Khan, the nominee of the fanatical element, was proclaimed Amir at Jelalabad in his stead, but public opinion in Afghanistan revolted at the idea of the brother seizing power over the corpse of the murdered man. His sons, Hayat and Amanullah, were not disposed to waive their heritage. Amanullah was at Kabul, controlling the treasury and the arsenal and supported by the Army. Nasrullah found it impossible to make head against him and withdrew. The new Amir, Amanullah, at once communicated his accession to the Government of India and proclaimed his desire to adhere to the traditional policy of friendship. But his difficulties at once commenced; he had to deal with the war party in Afghanistan; he was confronted with the dissatisfaction arising from the manner in which the murderers of Habibullah had been dealt with; the fanatical element was exasperated by the imprisonment of Nasrullah; and the Army was so incensed that it had to be removed from Kabul and given occupation to divert its thoughts. A further element of complexity was introduced by the political situation in India. The agitation against the Rowlatt Act was at its height. The disturbances in the Punjab and Gujarat had taken place. Afghan agents in India, of whom the most prominent was Ghufta Hyder Khan, the Afghan postmaster at Peshawar, flooded Afghanistan with exaggerated accounts of the Indian unrest. The result of all this was to convince the Amir that the real solution of his difficulties was to unite all the disturbing elements in a war with India. On the 25th April his troops were set in motion and simultaneously a stream of anti-British propaganda

commenced to flow from Kabul and open intrigue was started with the Frontier tribes, on whom the Afghans placed their chief reliance

**Speedy Defeat.**—The war caught the Army in India in the throes of demobilisation and with a large proportion of the seasoned troops on service abroad. Nevertheless the regular Afghan Army was rapidly dealt with. Strong British forces moved up the Khyber and seized Dacca. Jelalabad was repeatedly bombed from the air and also Kabul. Nothing but a shortage of mechanical transport prevented the British forces from seizing Jelalabad. In ten days the Afghans were severely defeated. On the 14th May they asked for an Armistice. With the usual Afghan spirit of haggling, they tried to water down the conditions of the armistice, but as they were met with an uncompromising emphasis of the situation they despatched representatives to a conference at Rawalpindi on the 26th July. On the 8th August a Treaty of Peace was signed which is set out in the Indian Year Book, 1923, pp. 196-197.

**Post-War Relations.**—It will be seen that under this Treaty the way was paved for a fresh engagement six months afterwards. During the hot weather of 1920 there were prolonged discussions at Mussoorie between Afghan Representatives and British officials under Sir Henry Dobbs. These were private, but it is believed that a complete agreement was reached. Certainly after an interchange of Notes which revealed no major point of difference it was agreed that a British Mission should proceed to Kabul to arrange a definite treaty of peace. This Mission crossed the Border in January 1921 and entered Kabul where a peace treaty was signed.

The main points of the Treaty are set out in the Indian Year Book, 1923, pp. 197, 198-199.

**Afghanistan after the War.**—Since the War the relations between Afghanistan and Great Britain have been good and improving. There were painful episodes in 1923 when a murder gang from the tribal territory on the British side of the Frontier committed raids in British India, murdering English people and kidnapping English women and then took refuge in Afghanistan. In course of time this gang was broken up. His Majesty the King of Afghanistan had troubles within his own borders which have made him glad of British help. The main object of his government was to strengthen the resources of the country and to bring it into closer relation with modern methods of administration. But Afghanistan is an intensely conservative country and no changes are popular; especially violent was the opposition to a secular form of administration and education. The direct result was a formidable rebellion of Mangals and Zadrans in the Southern Provinces, and serious reverses to the regular troops sent against the rebels. At one time the position was serious, but the rebels were not sufficiently united to develop their successes, and with the aid of aeroplanes and other assistance afforded by the Government of India the insurrection was broken. Whilst this assistance was appreciated,

the whole business gave a serious set-back to the reforms initiated by His Majesty; he had to withdraw almost the whole of his administrative code and to revert to the Mahomedan Law which was previously in force.

**Bolshevik Penetration.**—Taking a long view, a much more serious development of the policies of Afghanistan, at the period to which the foregoing notes apply was the penetration of the Bolsheviks. These astute propagandists have converted the former Trans-Caspian States of Tsarist Russia into Soviet Republics, where the rule of the Bolsheviks is much more drastic and disruptive than was that of what was called the despotism of the Romanoffs. The object of this policy is gradually to sweep into the Soviet system the outlying provinces of Persia, of China and of Afghanistan. In Persia this policy was foiled by the vigour of the Sipar Salah, Reza Khan, since declared Shah. In Chinese Turkestan it is pursued with qualified success. In Afghanistan it also made certain progress. The first step of the Bolsheviks was to extend the Soviet Republics of Tajikistan, Uzbekia and Turkmenistan so as to absorb all Northern Afghanistan. This was later, apparently, abandoned for the moment for a more gentle penetration. Large subsidies, mostly delivered in kind, were given to Afghanistan. Telegraph lines were erected all over the country; roads were constructed, large quantities of arms and ammunition were supplied, whilst an air force with Russian pilots and mechanics was created and was largely developed. In return the Bolsheviks received important trading facilities. The whole purpose of this policy was ultimately to make it possible to attack Great Britain in India through an absorbed Afghanistan.

It is very doubtful if the Amir and his advisers were deceived by these practices, and whether they did not pursue the simple plan of taking all they could get without the slightest intention of handing themselves over to the Bolsheviks. But it is easier to let the Bolshevik in than to get him out; friends of the Afghans were asking themselves whether the Amir was not nourishing vipers in his bosom. Towards the end of 1925 and in the early part of 1926 there was a rude awakening. The Northern Frontier of the country has always been unsettled because of the shifting courses of the Oxus. In December Bolshevik forces captured with violence the Afghan post of Darkabad, killing one soldier. These events aroused great indignation at Kabul and were denounced by the Amir *coram publico*. There is no little evidence to show that though the form of government has changed in Russia the aims of Russian policy are the same. It used to be said that the test of Russian good faith under the Anglo-Russian Agreement would be the attitude of Petrograd towards the extension of the Orenberg-Tashkent railway to Termez. That line has been constructed by the Bolsheviks. The Afghans have had their eyes opened.

**Russo-Afghan Treaty.**—Outwardly the relations between the two States are friendly. In December 1926 the Afghan papers published the text of a new treaty concluded with Soviet Russia, which was signed on August 31st, but

it provided that it should in no way interfere with the secret treaty signed in Moscow on February 28th, 1921. The principal clauses of this treaty, as disclosed in the Afghan papers, are as follows:—

**Clause 1.**—In the event of war or hostile action between one of the contracting parties and a third power or powers the other contracting party will observe neutrality in respect of the first contracting party.

**Clause 2.**—Both the contracting parties agree to abstain from mutual aggression, the one against the other. Within their own dominions also they will do nothing which may cause political or military harm to the other party. The contracting parties particularly agree not to make alliances or political and military agreements with any one or more other powers against each other. Each will also abstain from joining any boycott or financial or economic blockade organized against the other party. Besides this in case the attitude of a third power or powers is hostile towards one of the contracting parties, the other contracting party will not help such hostile policy, and, further, will prohibit the execution of such policy and hostile actions and measures within its dominions.

**Clause 3.**—The high contracting parties acknowledge one another's Government as rightful and independent. They agree to abstain from all sorts of armed or unarmed interference in one another's internal affairs. They will decidedly neither join nor help any one or more other powers which interfere in or against one of the contracting Government. None of the contracting parties will permit in its dominions the formation or existence of societies and the activities of individuals whose object is to gather armed force with a view to injuring the other's independence, or otherwise such activities will be checked. Similarly, neither of the contracting parties will allow armed forces, arms, ammunition, or other war material, meant to be used against the other contracting party to pass through its dominions.

**Clause 4.**—This treaty will take effect from the date of its ratification, which should take place within three months of its signature. It will be valid for three years. After this period it will remain in force for another year provided neither of the parties has given notice six months before the date of its expiry that it would cease after that time.

On March 23rd there was also signed in Berlin a treaty between Germany and Afghanistan which amounted to no more than the establishment of diplomatic relations.

A British Minister is established in Kabul as well as the representatives of other European States. The representatives of Afghanistan are established in India and in London, and at some of the European capitals. The various subsidiary agreements under the Treaty have been carried into effect.

**The King's Tour.**—In the closing months of 1927 His Majesty King Amanulla, accompanied by the Queen and a staff of officials, commenced

a long tour to India and Europe. It is understood that this was one of the cherished ambitions of his father, King Habibullah, who was assassinated in 1919. King Amanulla, when he set out, was warmly welcomed in India and received a great popular greeting in Bombay both from his co-religionists and from members of other communities, who forgot the invasion of India in 1919. He then took ship to Europe. He was the guest of His Majesty King George V in London, and visited the principal European capitals. He made a State visit to Turkey, and returned to Afghanistan by way of Soviet Russia and Persia. A series of treaties with the governments of the countries visited was announced and the King returned to Kabul in the late summer of 1928, the tour having been unclouded by untoward incident. Afghanistan was peaceful during his long absence.

**Reforming Zeal.**—King Amanulla returned to his realm as full of reforming zeal. He was much impressed by the political and social institutions of the western lands he visited, and in particular by the dramatic forcefulness with which Mustapha Kemal Pasha had driven Turkey along the path of "reform," or perhaps it would be more correct to say westernisation. In this he was encouraged by the Queen, who was desirous of seeing the women of Afghanistan enjoy some of the freedom and opportunity won by and for the women of the West. Edict after edict was issued, changing the whole structure of Afghan society. New codes and taxes were imposed: it was proposed that women should emerge from their seclusion and doff the veil; the co-education of boys and girls was prescribed; in September Government officials were forbidden to practise polygamy; in October European dress was ordered for the people of Kabul. At the same time, the pay of the regular troops fell into arrear.

With every appreciation of the spirit and direction of these changes, friends of His Majesty advised the King to moderate the pace. They reminded him that in 1924 far less drastic changes had brought serious trouble in their train. In May of that year the "Lame Mullah" raised the standard of rebellion amongst the Gilzai and Mangal clansmen of Khost. The Mullahs were openly active against the King and His Majesty was equally frank in his hostility to them. Possibly also well-wishers suggested that what was possible in Turkey, after centuries of close contact with the West, and where the ground had been prepared by missionary effort and a long struggle for the emancipation of women, might be less easy in Afghanistan, where there had been no contact with the western world.

**A change of Kings.**—Events moved rapidly in 1929. A notorious North Afghan *budmash*, Bacha-I-Saqqa, raised the standard of revolt and inflicted severe losses on the Afghan Regular troops, discontented as they were by arrears of pay. Day by day the Afghan representatives in various parts of the world issued messages asserting that the rebels had been destroyed, and a rapid series of pronouncements declared the withdrawal of all the reforms and the establishment of a Council of Provincial Representatives. Communications with the

outer world were broken. King Amanullah and his family fled from Kabul to Kandahar, and then from Kandahar via Quetta to Bombay where they took ship to Europe. King Amanullah on his arrival at Rome entered into possession of the Afghan Legation, where he remained. Bacha-I-Saqqaq declared himself King of Afghanistan, and for a few months held his position in Kabul. Without money, administrative experience or a disciplined following, his throne was a thorny one and he was harassed by constant attacks. The Royal Air Force in India meanwhile went to the rescue of the British Nationals beleaguered in and around Kabul and in a series of brilliant flights evacuated all without the slightest hitch. The most formidable of the new king's adversaries were led by General Nadir Khan, a scion of the old ruling house, with a wide knowledge of the world. Heavy fighting took place. Fortunes varied. Nadir Khan almost gave up his chances as finally lost. But a band of Wazirs from the British side of the border attracted by prospects of loot, joined Nadir and finally seized Kabul in his name and interest. Nadir Khan thus became victor and shortly afterwards, at the wish of the Afghans, Bacha-I-Saqqaq was executed with other rebels, and when the year closed Nadir Khan was to all seeming in firm possession of the Kingdom. He despatched members of his family to the principal Afghan Legations in Europe. A Shinwari rising near the exit from the Khyber Pass took place in February 1930, and was repressed with unexpected success and vigour. There followed a serious rebellion in Kohidaman, Bacha-I-Saqqaq's country. This also was promptly quelled. And thereafter Nadir Shah ruled without challenge. He devoted himself to the reorganisation of his Army. England was strictly neutral during the successive stages of the revolution, but promised support to Afghanistan to help her maintain internal peace when she had restored it and this promise was fulfilled by the

provision of an interest free loan of £200,000 to King Nadir and by the supply of rifles and ammunition to him. He gave evidence of his friendliness towards Britain and India. He co-operated effectively to prevent tribes on his side of the Frontier joining those on the British side against the Government of India in response to the Congress agitation in the summer of 1930. The trade routes were re-opened and the new King again took up Amanullah's mantle of reform but in a statesmanlike manner which carried the Mullah's along with him.

**Murder of Nadir Shah**—This ordered march of progress was tragically interrupted by the murder of His Majesty Nadir Shah on the afternoon of 8 November 1933. His Majesty was attending a football tournament prize-giving, when a young man among the gathering stepped forward and fired several revolver shots into him at close range, killing him instantly. It later appeared that the assassin committed the crime in revenge for the execution of a prominent Afghan who had been caught deeply involved in treasonable activities after he had been mercifully treated for earlier behaviour of the same kind. The assassin's father was stated to have been this man's servant. The murder was not followed by general or widespread disorder. The members of Nadir Shah's family and his prominent officers of State stood loyally by his heir, his son, Muhammed Zahir. The latter was duly placed on his father's throne and his accession was in due course acknowledged and confirmed throughout the kingdom in the traditional manner. The new king started his reign with a high reputation for courage and steadiness. He early issued assurances to his people that he would continue the policy of his father in affairs of State. No untoward events have occurred in the months that have since past.

*British Representative*—Lt-Col Fraser Tytler, C.I.E.

## VII.—TIBET.

Recent British policy in Tibet is really another phase in the long-drawn-out duel between Great Britain and Russia in Central Asia. The earliest efforts to establish communication with that country were not, of course, inspired by this apprehension. When in 1774 Warren Hastings despatched Bogle on a mission to the Tashi-Lama of Shigatse,—the spiritual equal if not superior, of the Dalai Lama of Lhasa—his desire was to establish facilities for trade, to open up friendly relations with a Power which was giving us trouble on the frontier, and gradually to pave the way to a good understanding between the two countries. After Warren Hastings' departure from India the subject slept, and the last Englishman to visit Lhasa, until the Younghusband Expedition of 1904, was the unofficial Manning. In 1885, under the inspiration of Colman Macaulay, of the Bengal Civil Service, a further attempt was made to get into touch with the Tibetans, but it was abandoned in deference to the opposition of the Chinese, whose suzerainty over

Tibet was recognised, and to whose view until the war with Japan, British statesmen were inclined to pay excessive deference. But the position on the Tibetan frontier continued to be most unsatisfactory. The Tibetans were aggressive and obstructive, and with a view to putting an end to an intolerable situation, a Convention was negotiated between Great Britain and China in 1890. This laid down the boundary between Sikkim and Tibet, it admitted a British protectorate over Sikkim, and paved the way for arrangements for the conduct of trade across the Sikkim-Tibet frontiers. These supplementary arrangements provided for the opening of a trade mart at Yatung, on the Tibetan side of the frontier, to which British subjects should have the right of free access, and where there should be no restrictions on trade. The agreement proved useless in practice, because the Tibetans refused to recognise it, and despite their established suzerainty, the Chinese Government were unable to secure respect for it.

### Russian Intervention.

This was the position when in 1899 Lord Curzon, Viceroy of India, endeavoured to get into direct touch with the Tibetan authorities. Three letters which he addressed to the Dalai Lama were returned unopened, at a time when the Dalai Lama was in direct intercourse with the Tsar of Russia. His emissary was a Siberian Dorjjeff, who had established a remarkable ascendancy in the counsels of the Dalai Lama. After a few years' residence at Lhasa Dorjjeff went to Russia on a confidential mission in 1899. At the end of 1900 he returned to Russia at the head of a Tibetan mission of which the head was officially described in Russia as "the senior Tsanite Khoimba attached to the Dalai Lama of Tibet." This mission arrived at Odessa in October 1900, and was received in audience by the Tsar at Livadia. Dorjjeff returned to Lhasa to report progress, and in 1901 was at St. Petersburg with a Tibetan mission, where as bearers of an autograph letter from the Dalai Lama they were received by the Tsar at Peterhoff. They were escorted home through Central Asia by a Russian force to which several Intelligence Officers were attached. At the time it was rumoured that Dorjjeff had, on behalf of the Dalai Lama, concluded a treaty with Russia, which virtually placed Tibet under the protectorate of Russia. This rumour was afterwards officially contradicted by the Russian Government.

### The Expedition of 1904.

In view of these conditions the Government of India, treating the idea of Chinese suzerainty over Tibet as a constitutional fiction, proposed in 1903, to despatch a mission, with an armed escort, to Lhasa to discuss the outstanding questions with the Tibetan authorities on the spot. To this the Home Government could not assent, but agreed, in conjunction with the Chinese Government, to a joint meeting at Khamba Jong, on the Tibetan side of the frontier. Sir Francis Younghusband was the British representative, but after months of delay it was ascertained that the Tibetans had no intention of committing themselves. It was therefore agreed that the mission, with a strong escort, should move to Gyantse. On the way the Tibetans developed marked hostility, and there was fighting at Tuna, and several sharp encounters in and around Gyantse. It was therefore decided that the mission should advance to Lhasa, and on August 3rd, 1904, Lhasa was reached. There Sir Francis Younghusband negotiated a convention by which the Tibetans agreed to respect the Chinese Convention of 1890; to open trade marts at Gyantse, Gartok and Yatung; to pay an indemnity of £500,000 (seventy-five lakhs of rupees); the British to remain in occupation of the Chumbi Valley until this indemnity was paid off at the rate of a lakh of rupees a year. In a separate instrument the Tibetans agreed that the British Trade Agent at Gyantse should have the right to proceed to Lhasa to discuss commercial questions, if necessary.

### Home Government intervenes.

For reasons which were not apparent at the time, but which have since been made clearer,

the Home Government were unable to accept the full terms of this agreement. The indemnity was reduced from seventy-five lakhs of rupees to twenty-five lakhs, to be paid off in three years, and the occupation of the Chumbi Valley was reduced to that period. The right to despatch the British Trade Agent to Lhasa was withdrawn. Two years later (June 1906) a Convention was concluded between Great Britain and China regulating the position in Tibet. Under this Convention Great Britain agreed neither to annex Tibetan territory, nor to interfere in the internal administration of Tibet. China undertook not to permit any other foreign State to interfere with the territory or internal administration of Tibet. Great Britain was empowered to lay down telegraph lines to connect the trade stations with India, and it was provided that the provisions of the Convention of 1890, and the Trade Regulations of 1893, remained in force. The Chinese Government paid the indemnity in three years and the Chumbi Valley was evacuated. The only direct result of the Mission was the opening of the three trade marts and the establishment of a British Trade Agent at Gyantse.

### Chinese Action.

The sequel to the Anglo-Russian Agreement was dramatic, although it ought not to have been unexpected. On the approach of the Younghusband Mission the Dalai Lama fled to Urga, the sacred city of the Buddhists in Mongolia. He left the internal government of Tibet in confusion, and one of Sir Francis Younghusband's great difficulties was to find Tibetan officials who would undertake the responsibility of signing the Treaty. Now the suzerainty of China over Tibet had been explicitly reaffirmed. It was asserted that she would be held responsible for the foreign relations of Tibet. In the past this suzerainty having been a "constitutional action," it was inevitable that China should take steps to see that she had the power to make her well respected at Lhasa. To this end she proceeded to convert Tibet from a vassal state into a province of China. In 1908 Chao Erh-feng, Acting Viceroy in the neighbouring province of Szechuen, was appointed Resident in Tibet. He proceeded gradually to establish his authority, marching through eastern Tibet and treating the people with great severity. Meantime the Dalai Lama, finding his presence at Urga, the seat of another Buddhist Pontiff, irksome, had taken refuge in Si-ning. Thence he proceeded to Peking, where he arrived in 1908, was received by the Court, and despatched to resume his duties at Lhasa. Moving by leisurely stages, he arrived there at Christmas, 1909. But it was soon apparent that the ideas of the Dalai Lama and of the Chinese Government had little in common. The Dalai Lama expected to resume the temporal and spiritual despotism which he had exercised prior to 1904. The Chinese intended to deprive him of all temporal power and preserve him as a spiritual pope. The Tibetans had already been exasperated by the pressure of the Chinese soldiery. The report that a strong Chinese force was moving on Lhasa so alarmed the Dalai Lama that he fled from Lhasa, and by the irony of fate sought a refuge in India. He

was chased to the frontier by Chinese troops, and took up his abode in Darjeeling, whilst Chinese troops overran Tibet.

#### Later Stages.

The British Government, acting on the representations of the Government of India, made strong protests to China against this action. They pointed out that Great Britain, while disclaiming any desire to interfere with the internal administration of Tibet, could not be indifferent to disturbances in the peace of a country which was a neighbour, an intimate terms with other neighbouring States on our frontier, especially with Nepal, and pressed that an effective Tibetan Government be maintained. The attitude of the Chinese Government was that no more troops had been sent to Tibet than were necessary for the preservation of order, that China had no intention of converting Tibet into a province, but that being responsible for the good conduct of Tibet, she must be in a position to see that her wishes were respected by the Tibetans. Finally, the Chinese remarked that the Dalai Lama was such an impossible person that they had been compelled again to depose him. Here the matter might have rested but for the revolution in China. That revolution broke out in Szechuen, and one of the first victims was Chao Erh-feng. Cut off from all support from China, surrounded by a hostile and infuriated populace, the Chinese troops in Tibet were in a hopeless case; they surrendered, and sought escape not through China, but through India, by way of Darjeeling and Calcutta. The Dalai Lama returned to Lhasa, and in 1913, in the House of Lords on July 28, Lord Morley stated the policy of the British Government in relation to these changes. He said the declaration of the President of the Chinese Republic saying that Tibet came within the sphere of Chinese internal administration; and that Tibet was to be regarded as on an equal footing with other provinces of China, was met by a very vigorous protest from the British Government. The Chinese Government subsequently accepted the principle that China is to have no right of active intervention in the internal administration of Tibet, and agreed to the constitution of a conference to discuss the relation of the three countries. This Convention met at Simla when Sir Henry McMahon, Foreign Secretary to the Government of India; Mr. Ivan Chen, representing

China; and Mr. Long Chen Shatra, Prime Minister to the Dalai Lama, threshed out these issues. Whilst no official pronouncement has been made on the subject, it is understood that a Convention was initiated in June which recognised the complete autonomy of Tibet proper, with the right of China to maintain a Resident at Lhasa with a suitable guard. A semi-autonomous zone was to be constituted in Eastern Tibet, in which the Chinese position was to be relatively much stronger. But this Convention, it is understood, has not been ratified by the Chinese Government, owing to the difficulty of defining Outer and Inner Tibet, and in 1918 Tibet took the offensive and threw off the last vestiges of Chinese suzerainty. When the Chinese province of Szechuan went over to the South, the Central Government at Peking was unable to finance the frontier forces or to withstand the Tibetan advance, which was directed from Lhasa and appeared to be ably managed. After the Tibetan army had occupied some towns on the confines of the Szechuan marshes, hostilities were suspended and an armistice was concluded.

From what has gone before, it will be seen that the importance which formerly attached to the political condition of Tibet was much less a local than an external question, and was influenced by our relations with Russia and China rather than with our relations with Tibet. Russia having relapsed into a state of considerable confusion, and China having relapsed into a state of absolute confusion, these external forces temporarily at any rate disappeared, and Tibet no longer loomed on the Indian political horizon. The veil was drawn afresh over Lhasa, and affairs in that country pursued an isolated course, with this considerable difference. The Dalai Lama was now on terms of the greatest cordiality with the Government of India. In 1920 he requested that a British officer should be sent to discuss with him the position in Central Asia brought about by the Revolution in Russia and the collapse of Government in China, and Mr. Bell, C.M.G., I.C.S., Political Officer in Sikkim, was deputed for this purpose. In 1922 telephonic communication between Lhasa and India was established. The Chinese have lately to increase their hold on Tibet but without persuading the Tibetans to accept closer association.

*British Trade Agent, Gyantse and Yatung.*—  
Captain F. C. Hailey.

### VIII.—THE NORTH-EASTERN FRONTIER.

The position on the northern frontier has been considered as if the British line were contiguous with that of Tibet. This is not so. The real frontier States are Kashmir, Nepal, Sikkim and Bhutan. From Chitral to Gilgit, now the northernmost posts of the Indian Government, to Assam, with the exception of the small wedge between Kashmir and Nepal, where the British district of Kumaon is thrust right up to the confines of Tibet, for a distance of nearly fifteen hundred miles there is a narrow strip of native territory between British India and the true frontier. The first of these frontier States is Kashmir. The characteristics of this State are considered under Indian States

(q.v.); it is almost the only important Native State in India with frontier responsibilities and it worthily discharges them through the agency of its efficient Indian State troops—four regiments of Infantry and two Mountain Batteries, composed mainly of the Rajput Dogras, who make excellent fighting material. One of the most important trade routes with Tibet passes through Kashmir—that through Ladak. When we come to the long narrow strip of Nepal, this Gurkha State stands in special relation with the British Government. It is for all practical purposes independent, and the British Resident at Kathmandu exercises no influence on the internal administration. The governing



machine in Nepal is also peculiar. The Maharaj Dhiraj who comes from the Sesodia Rajput clan, the bluest blood in India, takes no part in the administration. All power vests in the Prime Minister, who occupies a place equivalent to that of the Mayors of the Palace, or the Shoguns of Japan. The present Prime Minister, Sir Chandra Shamsher, has visited England, and has given conspicuous evidence of his attachment to the British Government. Nepal is the main Indian outpost against Tibet or against Chinese aggression through Tibet. The friction between the Chinese and the Nepalese used to be frequent, and in the eighteenth century the Chinese marched an army to the confines of Khatmandu—one of the most remarkable military achievements in the history of Asia. Under the firm rule of the present Prime Minister Nepal has been largely free from internal disturbance, and has been raised to a strong bulwark of India. Nepal is the recruiting ground for the Gurkha Infantry, who form such a splendid part of the fighting arm of the Indian Empire. Beyond Nepal are the smaller States of Bhutan and Sikkim, whose rulers are Mongolian by extraction and Buddhists by religion. In view of Chinese aggressions in Tibet, the Government of India in 1910 strengthened their relations with Bhutan by increasing their subsidy from fifty thousand to a lakh of rupees a year, and taking a guarantee that Bhutan would be guided by them in its foreign relations. Afterwards China was officially notified that Great Britain would protect the rights and interests of these States. At the request of the Nepalese Government a British railway expert was deputed to visit the country and advise on the best means of improving communications with India. As the result of his report the Nepalese Government have decided to construct a light railway from Blichhakhori to Raxaul. Great success has attended the orders passed by the Nepalese Government abolishing slavery.

#### Assam and Burma.

We then come to the Assam border tribes—the Dasas, the Miris, the Abors and the Mishmis. Excepting the Abors none of these tribes has recently given trouble. The murder of Mr Williamson and Dr. Gregorson by the Mityong Abors in 1911 made necessary an expedition to the Dihang valley of the Abor country on the N. E. frontier. A force of 2,500 and about 400 military police was employed from October

1911 to April 1912 in subduing the tribe. After two or three small actions the murderers were delivered up. The cost of the expedition was Rs. 21,60,000. At the same time friendly missions were sent to the Mishmis and Miri countries. Close contact with these forest-clad and leech-infested hills has not encouraged any desire to establish more intimate relations with them. The area occupied by the Nagas runs northwards from Manipur. The Nagas are a Tibeto-Burman people, devoted to the practice of head hunting, which is still vigorously prosecuted by the independent tribes. The Chin Hills is a tract of mountainous country to the south of Manipur. The corner of India from the Assam boundary to the northern boundary of the Shan States is for the most part included in the Myitkina and Bhamo districts of Burma. Over the greater part of this area, a labyrinth of hills in the north, no direct administrative control is at present exercised. It is peopled by the Shans and the Kachins. Civilisation is said to be progressing and steps have been taken to prevent encroachments from the Chinese side. Negotiations between Britain and China on this subject are proceeding. There is a considerable trade with China through Bhamo. On the Eastern frontier of Burma are the Shan States, with an area of fifty thousand square miles and a population of 1,800,000. These States are still administered by the Sawbwas or hereditary chiefs, subject to the guidance of Superintendents and Assistant Superintendents. The Northern Shan Railway to Lashio, opened in 1903, was meant to be a stage in the construction of a direct railway link with China, but this idea has been put aside, for it is seen that there can never be a trade which would justify the heavy expenditure. The Southern Shan States are being developed by railway connection. The five Karenni States lie on the frontier south of the Shan States. South of Karenni the frontier runs between Siam and the Tenasserim Division of Burma. The relations between the Indian Government and the progressive kingdom of Siam are excellent. A notable humanitarian development of recent years is the success of the measures to abolish slavery in the Hukawng Valley. In this remote place in the north-east of Burma a mild system of slavery existed, but in response to the initiative and pressure of British officers they were all freed by April 1928.

## NEPAL.

The small hilly independent Kingdom of Nepal is a narrow tract of country extending for about 520 miles along the southern slope of the central axis of the Himalayas. It has an area of about 56,000 square miles, with a population of about 5,580,000, chiefly Hindus. The greater part of the country is mountainous, the lower slopes being cultivated. Above these is a rugged broken wall of rock leading up to the chain of snow-clad peaks which culminate in Mount Everest (29,002 feet) and others of slightly less altitude. The country before the Gurkha occupation was split up into several small kingdoms under Newar kings. The Gurkhas under Prithvi Narayan Shah overran and conquered the different kingdoms of Patan, Kathmandu, and Bhatgaon, and other places during the latter half of the 18th century and since then have been rulers of the whole of Nepal. In 1846 the head of the Rana family Maharaja Jung Bahadur Rana, obtained from the sovereign the perpetual right to the office of Prime Minister of Nepal, and the right is still enjoyed by the descendants of the Rana family. In 1850 Jung Bahadur paid a visit to England and was thus the first Hindu Chief to leave India and to become acquainted with the power and resources of the British nation. The relations of Nepal with the Government of India are regulated by the treaty of 1816 and subsequent agreements by which a representative of the British Government is received at Kathmandu. By virtue of the same Treaty either Government maintained a representative at the Court of the other and her treaty relations with Tibet allow her to keep a Resident at Lhasa of her own. Her relation with China is of a friendly nature. Ever since the conclusion of the treaty of 1816 the friendly relations with the British Government have steadily been maintained. During the rule of the late Prime Minister it has been at its height as is evidenced by the valuable friendly help in men and money which has been given and which was appreciatively mentioned in both the Houses of Parliament and by Mr. Asquith in his Guildhall speech in 1915. The message from His Majesty the King-Empor to the Nepalese Prime Minister sent on the termination of hostilities and published at the time as also Viceroy's valedictory address to the Nepalese contingent on the eve of their return home after having laudably fulfilled their mission in India eloquently and gratefully acknowledged the valuable help rendered by Nepal during the four and a half years of war. In recognition of this help Nepal receives an unconditional annual present of rupees ten lakhs from the British Government to be paid in perpetuity. To further strengthen and cement the bonds of friendship that have subsisted so long between the two countries, a new Treaty of friendship was concluded between the Government of Nepal and Great Britain on the 21st December 1923.

From the foregoing account of the history of Nepal it will be seen that the Government of the country has generally been in the hands of the Minister of the day. Since the time of Jung Bahadur this system of government has been clearly laid down and defined. The sovereign, or Maharajadhiraja, as he is called, is but a

dignified figure-head, whose position can best be likened to that of the Emperor of Japan during the Shogunate. The present King, His Majesty Maharajadhiraja Tribhubana Bir Bikram Jung Bahadur Shah Bahadur Shum Shere Jung Deva, ascended the throne on the death of his father in 1911. The real ruler of the country is the Minister who, while enjoying complete monopoly of power, couples with his official rank the exalted title of Maharaja. Next to him comes the Commander-in-Chief, who ordinarily succeeds to the office of Minister.

The present Minister at the head of affairs of Nepal is Maharaja Bhim, Shum Shere Jung Bahadur Rana, G.C.S.I., G.C.M.G., K.C.V.O., Yit Tang-Paoing-Shun Chuan, Luh Chuan-Shang-Chuang (Chinese), Honorary Lieutenant-General British Army and Hon. Colonel, 4th Gurkhas, who succeeded the late Maharaja Chandra Shum Shere Jung Bahadur Rana as Prime Minister and Supreme Commander-in-Chief in November 1929. Soon after this accession to power, with the consummate skill and political acumen of a born diplomat he averted a threatened breach of relations with Tibet. A man of proved ability as the Commander-in-Chief of Nepal he has inaugurated several urgent and important works of public utility. Already he has abolished certain uneconomical imposts such as those on salt, cotton, etc., has tentatively suspended capital punishment in the kingdom with a view to its final abolition, constructed a second water-works, improved mintage and expanded general education. The reclamation on a large scale of forest areas both in the hills and the Tarai is now going on, to provide a hearth and home for Gurkhas retiring from British Service and part of the overflow population now migrating outside the country. In all his public utterances he has expressed an earnest desire to uphold and augment the traditional friendship with the British Government.

Rice, wheat and maize form the chief crops in the lowlands. Mineral wealth is supposed to be great, but, like other sources of revenue, has not been developed. Communications in the State are primitive, but since 1920 the Government has already undertaken the construction of a good and permanent road for vehicular traffic from Amlekhgunj to Bhimphe— the base of a steep ridge in the main route to the capital of the country from British India— and also has installed a ropeway to connect this base with the capital proper covering a distance of 14 miles. A light railway from Amlekhgunj covering a distance of 25 miles in the route and connecting with the B. & N. W. Ry. at Raxaul also has been constructed and opened for traffic since March 1927. It has also put up a telephone over this route connecting the capital with the frontier township of Birgunge near Raxaul. The revenue is about two crores of rupees per annum. The standing army is estimated at 45,000 the highest posts in it being filled by relations of the minister. The State is of considerable archaeological interest and many of the sites connected with scenes of Buddha's life have been identified in it by the remains of inscribed pillars.

British Envoy—Lieut.-Col. Sir Clendon Danke, C.I.E.

## Railways to India.

The prospect of linking Europe and Asia by a railway running eastwards through Asia Minor has fascinated men's minds for generations. The plans suggested have, owing to the British connection with India, always lain in the direction of lines approaching India. More than 50 years ago a Select Committee of the House of Commons sat for two years to consider the question of a Euphrates Valley railway. The Shah of Persia applied to the British Foreign Office for the investment of British capital in Persian railway construction many years before the end of the nineteenth century. A proposal was put forward in 1895 for a line of 1,000 miles from Cairo and Port Said to Koweit, at the head of the Persian Gulf. While these projects were in the air, German enterprise stepped in and made a small beginning by constructing the Anatolian railway system. Its lines start from Scutari, on the southern shore of the Bosphorus, opposite Constantinople, and serve the extreme western end of Asia Minor. And upon this foundation was based the Turkish concession to Germans to build the Baghdad Railway.

Meanwhile, Russia was pushing her railways from various directions into the Central Asian territory running along the northern frontiers of Persia and Afghanistan to the borders of Chinese Turkestan. The construction of a Trans-Persian railway, connecting India, across Persia, with the Russian lines between the Black Sea and the Caspian Sea came to the forefront after the conclusion of the historic Anglo-Russian agreement regarding Persia.

The Germans pushed forward their Baghdad railway project with a calculating shrewdness arising from their estimate of the value it would possess in their grand aim to overthrow the British Empire. The outbreak of the great war and the success of the Germans in inveigling Turkey into it saw the final stages of the construction of the railway pressed forward with passionate energy. Thus, before the overthrow of the Turks and Germans in Asia Minor and of the Germans in France the railway was completed and in use from Scutari across Anatolia, over the Taurus Mountains to Aleppo and thence eastward across the Euphrates to a point between Nisibin and Mosul. The Germans had also by that time constructed a line to Baghdad at the eastern end of the route, northwards from Baghdad to a point a considerable distance beyond Samara.

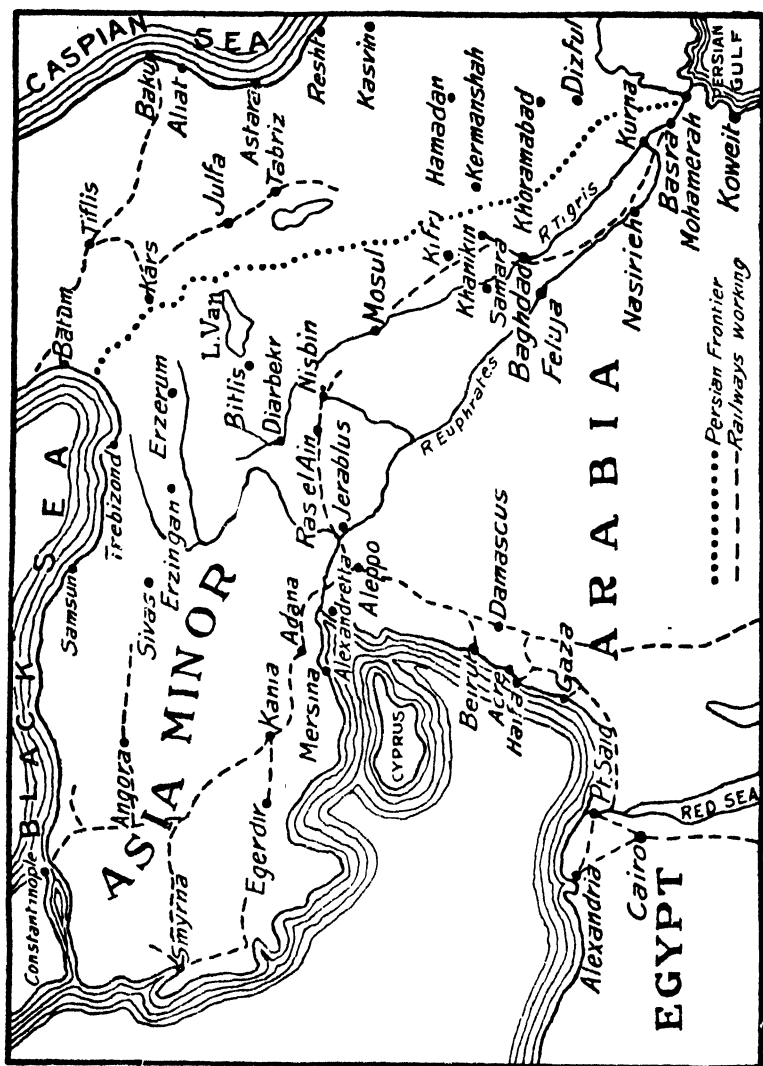
The war compelled the British to undertake considerable railway development northward from Basra, the port at the mouth of the Shat-el-Arab, the broad stream in which the Tigris and Euphrates, after their junction, flow into the head of the Persian Gulf. The system consists of a metre-gauge line from Basra via Nasiriah, on the Euphrates, thence northwards to Baghdad. The line passing a considerable distance westward to Kut-el-Amara, of historic fame. From Baghdad the line runs eastward approximately to the foot of the pass through which the Persian road crosses the frontier of that country. A line branches off in the neighbourhood of Kifri in the direction

of Mosul. A line also runs westward from Baghdad to Feluja, on the Euphrates. When the Turkish Nationalists gained control of Anatolia any question of the completion of the through Baghdad line became indefinitely delayed.

The Trans-Persian line to join the Russian Caucasian system and the Indian railways first assumed proportions of practical importance in the winter of 1911. Both the Russian and the Indian railway systems were by then well developed up to the point likely to be the termini of a Trans-Persian line. The Russian system reached Juita, on the Russo-Persian frontier in the Caucasus. During the war this line was carried thence southward into the region east and south-east of Lake Urumia. The Indian railway system, on the borderland of India and Persia, was similarly much extended and improved during the war. A new agreement which was negotiated between England and Persia specially provided for British assistance in the development of Persian natural resources and particularly for the extension and improvement of Persian roads suitable for motor traffic, but the agreement came to naught.

There remains the possibility of linking the Russian and Indian railway system by way of Afghanistan. The suggestion has often been made in recent years that the Russian line from Merv to Herat, on the northern frontier of Afghanistan, should be linked to the Indian line which proceeds from Quetta to the Afghan border on Chaman. The distance between the railway heads is about 250 miles. But there have always for strategic reasons been strong military objections to the railway across Afghanistan and after the death of the late Amir Habibullah the Afghan Government flatly opposed any suggestion for carrying the Indian or Russian railway system within their borders. What the present Afghan Government think about the matter was not shown up to the time this article was written, but the strange situation in Central Asia and beyond the Indian North-West Frontier does not suggest the early removal of the strategic difficulties. The completion of a broad-gauge line extending the Indian railway system through the Khyber Pass to Landi Khana, at its western extremity opens a prospect of further possible rail connections with Afghanistan.

Britain's special interests in regard to Persian communications have hitherto primarily been associated with lines running inland from the Persian Gulf, to supersede the old mule routes. Special importance has for many years been attached to the provision of a railway from Mohammerah, at the opening of the Karun Valley, where the Karun River runs into the Shat-el-Arab, just below Basra, northwards into the rich highland country of Western Persia, where the valuable West Persian oil wells also lie. Britain has long established special relations with the Karun Valley and has a large trade there.



## The Army.

The great sepoy army of India originated in the small establishments of guards, known as peons, enrolled for the protection of the factories of the East India Company; but sepoys were first enlisted and disciplined by the French, who appeared in India in 1665. Before this detachments of soldiers were sent from England to Bombay, and as early as 1665 the first fortified position was occupied by the East India Company at Armagon, near Masulipatam. Madras was acquired in 1640, but in 1654 the garrison of Fort St. George consisted of only ten men. In 1661 Bombay was occupied by 400 soldiers, and in 1668 the number was only 285 of whom 93 were English and the rest French, Portuguese and Indians.

After the declaration of war with France in 1744 the forces were considerably increased, but this did not prevent the French capturing Madras in 1746. Following the French example, the English raised considerable sepoy forces and largely increased the military establishments. In 1748 Major Stringer Lawrence landed at Fort St. David to command the forces of the Company. The English foothold in India was then precarious and the French under Duplex were contemplating fresh attacks. It became necessary for the English Company to form a larger military establishment. The new commandant at once set about the organisation and discipline of his small force, and the garrison was given a company formation. This was the beginning of the regular Indian Army of which Lawrence subsequently became Commander-in-Chief. In Madras the European companies were developed into the Madras Fusiliers; similar companies in Bengal and Bombay became the 1st Bengal and 1st Bombay Fusiliers. The native infantry were similarly organised by Lawrence and Clive. By degrees Royal Regiments were sent to India, the first being the 39th Foot, which arrived in 1754.

**Struggle with the French.**—From this time for a century or more the army in India was engaged in constant war. After a prolonged war with the French, whom Duplex had by 1750 raised to the position of the leading power in India, the efforts of Stringer Lawrence, Clive, and Eyre Coote completed the downfall of their rivals, and the power of England was established by the battle of Plassey in Bengal; and at Wandewash in Southern India, where the French were finally defeated in 1761. A number of Independent States, owing nominal allegiance to the Emperor at Delhi, had risen on the decline of the Mughal Empire, some ruled by Mahratta Princes and others by Musalman adventurers such as Hyder Ali of Mysore. A prolonged struggle ensued with the latter and his son and successor Tipu Sultan, which ended only with the defeat and death of Tipu and the capture of Seringapatam in 1799.

**Reorganisation of 1796.**—In 1796 the Indian armies, which had been organised on the Presidency system, were reorganised. The European troops were 13,000 strong and

the Indians numbered some 67,000, the infantry being venerated formed into 75 regiments of two battalions each. In Bengal, regiments were formed by linking existing battalions of ten companies each with large establishments of English officers. The Madras and Bombay armies were at the same time reorganised on similar lines, and cavalry and artillery companies were raised.

In 1798, the Marquis Wellesley arrived as Governor-General, firmly imbued with the necessity of destroying the last vestiges of French influence. In pursuance of this policy he reduced Mysore, where Tipu was intriguing with the French, and then turned his attention to the Mahratta States, in which Sindhia had established power over the Mughal Emperor at Delhi by means of a large regular army offered by Europeans under the French adventurer Perron. In campaigns against Sindhia in Hindustan by a British Army under General Lake, and in the Deccan against that prince and the Raja of Berar by an army under General Wellesley, afterwards Duke of Wellington, the power of these Chiefs was broken in the battles of Laswari and Assava. French influence was finally destroyed, and the Mughal Emperor was released from the domination of the Mahrattas. Subsequently Holkar also was reduced, and British power established on a firm footing.

**Mutiny at Vellore.**—The Indian Army had been from time to time subject to incidents of mutiny which were the precursors of the great cataclysm of 1857. The most serious of these outbreaks occurred at the fort of Vellore in 1806 when the native troops suddenly broke out and killed the majority of the European officers and soldiers quartered in the fort, while the striped flag of the Sultan of Mysore, whose sons were confined there, was raised upon the ramparts. The mutiny was suppressed by Colonel Gillespie, who galloped over from Arcot at the head of the 19th Light Dragoons, blew in the gate of the fort, and destroyed the mutineers. This retribution put a stop to any further outbreaks in the army.

**Overseas Expeditions.**—Several important overseas expeditions were undertaken in the early part of the nineteenth century. Bourbon was taken from the French; Ceylon and the Spice Islands were wrested from the Dutch, and Java was conquered in 1811 by a force largely composed of Bengal troops which had volunteered for this service.

In 1814, the Nepal War took place in which the brave Gillespie, who had distinguished himself in Java, was killed when leading the assault on the fort of Kalunga. The Gurkhas were overcome in this war after offering a stout resistance.

In 1817, hostilities again broke out with the Mahrattas, who rose against the British during the progress of operations against the Pindaris. Practically the whole army took the field and all India was turned into a vast camp. The

Mahratta Chiefs of Poona, Nagpur, and Indore rose in succession, and were beaten, respectively, at Kirkee, Sitabaldi, and Mehidpur. This was the last war in Southern India. The tide of war rolled to the north never to return. In the Punjab, to which our frontier now extended, our army came into touch with the great military community of the Sikhs.

In 1824, the armies were reorganised, the double-battalion regiments being separated, and the battalions numbered according to the dates they were raised. The Bengal Army was organised in three brigades of horse artillery, five battalions of foot artillery, two regiments of European and 68 of Indian infantry, 5 regiments of regular and 8 of irregular cavalry. The Madras and Bombay armies were constituted on similar lines, though of lesser strength.

**First Afghan War and Sikh Wars.**—In 1839, a British Army advanced into Afghanistan and occupied Cabul. There followed the murder of the British Envoys and the disastrous retreat in which the army perished. This disaster was in some measure retrieved by subsequent operations, but it had far-reaching effects on British prestige. The people of the Punjab had witnessed these unfortunate operations, they had seen the lost legions which never returned, and although they saw also the avenging armies they no longer regarded them with their former awe. Sikh aggression led to hostilities in 1845-46, when a large portion of the Bengal Army took the field under Sir Hugh Gough. The Sikhs were defeated after stubborn fights at Mudki and Ferozeshahr, the opening battles, but did not surrender until they had been overthrown at the battles of Aliwal and Sohraon. Two years later an outbreak at Multan caused the Second Sikh War when, after an indecisive action at Chillianwala, our brave heroes were finally overcome at Gujrat, and the Punjab was annexed. Other campaigns of this period were the conquest of Sind by Sir Charles Napier, and the Second Burmese War, the first having taken place in 1824.

The conquest of the Punjab extended over the frontier to the country inhabited by those turbulent tribes which have given so much trouble during the past sixty years while they have furnished many soldiers to our army. To keep order on this border the Punjab Frontier Force was established, and was constantly engaged in small expeditions which, while they involved little bloodshed, kept the force employed and involved much arduous work.

**The Indian Mutiny.**—On the eve of the mutiny in 1857 there were in the Bengal Army 21,000 British and 137,000 Indian troops; in the Madras Army 8,000 British and 49,000 Indian troops; and in Bombay 9,000 British and 45,000 Indian troops. The proportion of Indian to British was therefore too large for safety. The causes of the mutiny were many and various. Among these were the annexation policy of Lord Dalhousie, especially that of Oudh from which the greater part of the Bengal Army was drawn; interference with the privileges of the sepoy with respect to certain allowances; and lack of power on the part of commanding officers either to punish or reward. The final spark which fired the revolt was the introduction of a new cartridge. The muskets of those days were supplied with a cartridge

in which the powder was enclosed in a paper cover, which had to be bitten off to expose the powder to ignition. In 1857 a new cartridge was introduced with paper of a glazed texture which it was currently reported was greased with the fat of swine and oxen, and therefore unclean alike for Muhammadans and Hindus. This was interpreted as an attempt to destroy the caste and the religion of the sepoys. Skilful agitators exploited this grievance, which was not without foundation, and added reports that flour was mixed with bone-dust and sugar refined with the blood of oxen.

Disaffection culminated in mutiny at Barrackpore where sepoy Mangai Pande attacked a European officer. The next most serious manifestation was the refusal of men of the 3rd Bengal Cavalry at Meerut to take the obnoxious cartridge. These men were tried and sentenced to long terms of imprisonment, their fetters being riveted on parade on the 9th May. Next day the troops in Meerut rose, and, aided by the mob, burned the houses of the Europeans and murdered many. The troops then went off to Delhi. Unfortunately there was in Meerut no senior officer capable of dealing with the situation. The European troops in the place remained inactive, and the mutineers were allowed to depart unmolested to spread the flames of rebellion.

Delhi is the historic capital of India. On its time worn walls brood the prestige of a thousand years of Empire. It contained a great magazine of ammunition. Yet Delhi was held only by a few Indian battalions, who joined the mutineers. The Europeans who did not succeed in escaping were massacred and the Delhi Emperor was proclaimed supreme in India. The capital constituted a nucleus to which the troops who mutinied in many places flocked to the standard of the Mughal. An army was assembled for the recovery of Delhi but the city was not captured until the middle of September. In the meantime mutiny had spread. The massacres of Cawnpore and Jhansi took place, and Lucknow was besieged until its relief on the 27th September. The rebellion spread throughout Central India and the territory that now forms the Central Provinces, which were not recovered until Sir Hugh Rose's operations in 1858 ended in the defeat of the Rani of Jhansi.

**Minor Campaigns.**—During the period until 1879, when the Second Afghan War began, there were many minor campaigns including the China War of 1860, the Amoyla Campaign, and the Abyssinian War. Then followed the Afghan War in which the leading figure was Lord Roberts. There were expeditions to Egypt and China, and Frontier Campaigns of which the most important was the Tirah Campaign of 1897. There were also the prolonged operations which led up to or ensued upon the annexation of Burma, several campaigns in Africa, and the expeditions to Lhasa. But until 1914, since the Afghan War, the army of India, except that portion of the British garrison which was sent to South Africa in 1899, had little severe fighting, although engaged in many arduous enterprises.

**Reorganisation after the Mutiny.**—In 1857 the East India Company ceased to exist

and their army was taken over by the Crown. At this time the army was organized into three armies, viz: Bengal, Bombay and Madras, the total strength being 65,000 British and 140,000 Indian troops.

Several minor re-organizations took place during the following years, such as the linking of three Regiments together and the raising of Class Regiments and Companies. In 1895 the next large reorganization took place. This was the abolition of the three Armies and the introduction of the command system. Four Commands were formed, viz: Punjab, Bengal, Madras and Bombay.

**Lord Kitchener's Scheme.**—This system lasted until 1904 when under Lord Kitchener's re-organization the Madras Command was abolished and the Army divided into three Commands—the Northern, Eastern and Western, corresponding to the Punjab, Bombay and Bengal Commands.

In 1907, Lord Kitchener considered that consequent on the delegation of administrative powers to Divisional Commanders, retention of such powers by Lieutenant-Generals of Commands led to delay in the despatch of business. The Command system was therefore abolished and India was divided into two Armies—the Northern and Southern—each under a General Officer who was responsible for the command, inspection and training of the troops but was given no administrative responsibilities.

Early in the War both Army Commanders took the field and were not replaced until 1916 and 1917 when both had practically the same functions as their predecessors. It was now realised that administration was being unduly centralised at Army Headquarters and the machinery was becoming clogged with unnecessary details. To secure efficiency at A. H. Q., therefore, a certain measure of decentralisation was carried out in 1918. With the alteration of the designation "Army" to "Command" at this time, a considerable increase was made in the administrative staffs of the two Commands and the General Officers Commanding were given powers to deal with all administrative questions other than those dealing with matters of policy, new principles or war.

The commands were increased to four in 1920, each under a General Officer Commanding-in-Chief.

### **Present System of Administration.**

The essential features of the Army, as constructed on its present basis, will be found in "The Army in India and its Evolution," a publication issued in 1924 with the authority of the Government of India.

The Secretary of State, as one of His Majesty's ministers, has a special responsibility and authority in regard to the military administration in India.

The Secretary of State's principal adviser on Indian military affairs is the Secretary in the Military Department of the India Office. The post is filled by a senior officer of the Indian Army with recent Indian experience. The appointment is at present held by Lieutenant-General Sir John F. S. D. Coleridge, K.C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., who was formerly Commander of the Peshawar District from October 1930 to May 1933. The Military Secretary

is assisted by one first grade staff officer, selected from the Indian Army. In order that he may keep in touch with the current Indian affairs, the Military Secretary is expected to visit India during the tenure of his office. In addition, by a practice which has obtained for many years, a retired Indian Army officer of high rank has a seat upon the Secretary of State's Council.

The superintendence, direction and control of the civil and military government of India are vested in the Governor-General in Council, who is required to pay due obedience to all such orders as he may receive from the Secretary of State. The Viceroy's Executive Council exercise in respect of Army administration the same authority and functions as they exercise in respect of other departments of the Government; in the first phase of the representative institutions conferred upon India by the Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms Scheme, Army expenditure and the direction of military policy have been excluded from the control of the Indian Legislature.

**The Commander-in-Chief.**—The next authority in the chain of administrative arrangements is His Excellency the Commander-in-Chief, who by custom is also the Army Member of the Viceroy's Executive Council. The appointment is held by His Excellency Field-Marshal Sir Philip W. Chetwode, Bart., G.C.B., G.C.S.I., K.C.M.G., D.S.O., British Service, who succeeded Field-Marshal Sir William Birdwood. He is also a member of the Council of State. All the work connected with the administration of the Army, the formulation and execution of the military policy of the Government of India, the responsibility for maintaining every branch of the Army, combatant and non-combatant, in a state of efficiency, and the supreme direction of any military operations based upon India are centred in one authority,—the Commander-in-Chief and Army Member. In addition, he administers the Royal Indian Navy and the Royal Air Force in India. The Commander-in-Chief is assisted in the executive side of his administration by 4 Principal Staff Officers, viz., the Chief of the General Staff, the Adjutant-General, the Quartermaster-General and the Master-General of Ordnance.

**The Army Department.**—The Department is administered by a Secretary who, like other Secretaries in the civil departments, is a Secretary to the Government of India as a whole, possessing the constitutional right of access to the Viceroy, he is also for the purposes of Sub-section 4, Section 26 of the Regimental Debts Act, 1893 (56 Vict. C. 5) and the Regulations made thereunder Secretary to the Government of India in the Military Department, and for purposes of the Royal Indian Navy, Secretary to the Government of India in the Navy Department. He also exercises the powers vested in the Army Council by the Geneva Convention Act, 1911, so far as that Act applies to India under the Order in Council No. 1551 of 1918. He is assisted by a Deputy Secretary (who is also Secretary of the Indian Soldiers' Board), an Under Secretary, a Director of Military Lands and Cantonments, a Director, Regulations and Forms, and one Assistant Secretary, (who is also Joint Secretary of the Indian Soldiers' Board).

The Army Department deals with all army services proper, and also the administration of the Royal Indian Navy and the Royal Air Force in India, in so far as questions requiring the orders of the Government of India are concerned. The Army Department Secretariat has no direct relations with commanders of troops or the staffs of formations subordinate to Army Headquarters. It has continuous and intimate relations with Army Headquarters in all administration matters and is responsible for the administration of Cantonments, the estates of deceased officers and the compilation of the Indian Army List. The Army administration is represented in the Legislature by the Army Member in the Council of State, and by the Army Secretary in the Legislative Assembly.

The Military Council—is composed of the Commander-in-Chief as President, and the following members, namely: The Chief of the General Staff, as Vice-President, the Adjutant-General, the Quartermaster-General, the Master-General of Ordnance, the Air Officer Commanding Royal Air Force, the Secretary to the Government of India in the Army Department and the Financial Adviser, Military Finance, representing the Finance Department of the Government of India. The Under Secretary, Army department, acts as its Secretary. It is mainly an advisory body, constituted for the purpose of assisting the Commander-in-Chief in the performance of his administrative duties. It has no collective responsibility. It meets when convened by the Commander-in-Chief for the consideration of cases of sufficient importance and difficulty to require examination in conference. The heads of the minor independent branches of Army Headquarters and the directors of technical services attend when required.

### Military Territorial Areas.

Indian Territory is divided in four commands each under a General Officer Commanding-in-Chief and the Independent District of Burma under a Commander. The details of the organisation are given in the table on the next page and it will be seen that Commands comprise 13 districts: 4 Independent Brigade Areas and 30 Brigades and Brigade Areas. The Northern Command, with its headquarters at Murree, coincides roughly with the Punjab and North-West Frontier Province; the Southern Command, with headquarters at Poona, coincides roughly with the Bombay and Madras Presidencies and part of the Central Provinces and Rajputana; the Eastern Command, with headquarters at Naini Tal, coincides roughly with the Bengal Presidency and the United Provinces; the Western Command, whose headquarters are at Quetta, covers Sind and Baluchistan.

The General Officer Commanding-in-Chief of each command is responsible for the command, administration, training and general efficiency of the troops stationed within his area, and also for all internal security arrangements.

Apart from the four commands, the only formation directly controlled by Army Headquarters is the Burma district which, mainly because of its geographical situation, cannot conveniently be included in any of the four command areas. The Aden Independent brigade which was under the administrative control of the Government of India was trans-

ferred to the administrative control of His Majesty's Government from the 1st April 1927.

The distribution of the troops allotted to the commands and districts has been determined by the principle that the striking force must be ready to function in war, commanded and constituted as it is in peace. With this end in view, the Army in India is now regarded as comprising three categories of troops:

- (1) Covering Troops,
- (2) The Field Army,
- (3) Internal Security Troops.

The role of the Covering Force is to deal with minor frontier outbreaks and, in the event of major operations, to form a screen behind which mobilisation can proceed undisturbed. The force consists of approximately 12 Infantry brigades with a due proportion of other arms.

The Field Army consists of 4 Divisions and 4 Cavalry Brigades. The Field Army is India's striking force in a major war.

### Army Headquarters.

The organization of the Army Headquarters with the Commander-in-Chief as the head, is founded upon four Principal Staff Officers charged with the administration of—

- (a) The General Staff Branch;
- (b) The Adjutant-General's Branch;
- (c) The Quartermaster-General's Branch;
- (d) The Master-General of Ordnance Branch.

#### General Staff Branch.

C. G. S.—Lt.-Genl. Sir William Bartholomew, K.C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., Brit. Ser.

D. C. G. S.—Maj.-Genl. B. R. Moberly, C.B., D.S.O., I.A.

M. G., Cav. & Tech. Adviser, R. T. C.—Maj.-Genl. E. D. Giles, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., I.A.

M. G., R. A.—Maj.-Genl. H. W. Newcome, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., Brit. Ser.

S. O. in-C.—Brigr. C. J. S. LeCornu, O.B.E., M.C., Brit. Ser.

This Branch deals with military policy, with plans of operations for the defence of India, with the organization and distribution of the army for internal security and external war, the administration of the General Staff in India, the supervision of the training of the military forces for war, their use in war, the organisation and administration of the general staff in India; the education of officers, the supervision of the education of warrant and non-commissioned officers and men of the Army in India, and inter-communication services.

#### Adjutant-General Branch.

A. G.—Lt.-Genl. Sir Walter S. Leslie, K.C.B., K.B.E., C.M.G., D.S.O., I.A.

D. A. G.—Maj.-Genl. G. Thorpe, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., Brit. Ser.

D. M. S.—Maj.-Genl. E. A. Walker, C.B., K.H.S., I.M.S.

This Branch deals with all matters appertaining to the raising, organising and maintenance of the military forces in officers and men, the peace distribution of the army, discipline, pay and pensions, martial, military and international law, medical and sanitary matters affecting the Army in India, personal and ceremonial questions, prisoners of war, recruiting, mobilization and demobilization. The Judge Advocate-General forms part of the Branch. The Director of Medical Services in India, who was independent before the war, is now included in the Adjutant-General Branch.



**Plan Showing Chain of Command.  
THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF.**

(His Excellency Field-Marshal Sir Philip W. Chetwode, Bart., G.C.B., G.C.S.I., K.C.M.G., D.S.O., Brit. Ser.)  
THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF.

**General Officer  
Commanding-in-Chief,  
Western Command.  
(Lt.-Genl. Sir Torquhil G. Matheson,  
K.C.B., C.M.G., Brit. Ser.)**

**General Officer  
Commanding-in-Chief,  
Northern Command.**  
(Genl. Sir Kenneth Wigram,  
K.C.B., C.S.I., C.B.E., D.S.O., I.A., A.D.C.)

**-Commander, Baluchistan**  
**District.—**  
**(1st class.)**  
**(Maj.-Genl. H. Karslake, C.B.,**  
**C.M.G., D.S.O., Brit. Ser.).**

-Commander, Zhob (Independent) Brigade Area.  
(Brigr. J. C. McKenna, D.S.O., I.A.).

-Commander, Sind (Independent)  
Brigade Area.  
(Maj-Genl. C. Kirkpatrick, C.B.,  
C.B.E., I.A.).

-Commander, Waziristan  
District.—  
(2nd class.)  
(Maj.-Genl. D. E. Robertson,  
C.B., D.S.O., I.A.).

—Commander, Lahore District.—  
(1st class.)  
(Maj.-Genl A. W. H. M. Moens,  
C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., I.A.).

—Commander, Rawalpindi District.—  
(1st class.)  
(Maj.-Genl. R. C. Wilson, C.B.,  
D.S.O., M.C., I.A.).

—Commander, Kohat District.—  
(2nd class.)  
(Maj.-Genl. D. I. Shuttleworth,  
C.B., C.B.E., D.S.O., I.A.).

—Commander, Peshawar District.—  
(1st class.)  
(Maj.-Genl. S. F. Muspratt, C.B.,  
C.S.I., C.I.E., D.S.O., I.A.).

—Commander, 4th (Quetta) Infantry  
Brigade.  
(Brigr. C. N. F. Broad, D.S.O.,  
Brit. Ser.).

—Commander, 5th (Quetta) Infantry  
Brigade.  
(Brigr. A. J. H. Choqe, D.S.O.,  
I.A.).

—Commander, Razmak Brigade.  
(Brigr. J. S. Marshall, D.S.O.,  
O.B.E., I.A.).

-Commander, Bannu Brigade.  
(Brigr. F. H. Maynard, M.O.,  
I.A.).

-Commander, Wana Brigade.  
(Brigr. T. Milne, D.S.O., I.A.).

Commander, 2nd (Sialkot) Cavalry  
Brigade.  
(Brigr. F. Gwatkin, D.S.O., M.C., I.A.).  
Commander, Ferozepur Brigade  
Area.

(Brigr. H. M. Burrows, I.A.).  
Commander, Jullunder Brigade Area.  
(Brigr. A. G. C. Hutchinson, C.B.,  
O.B.E., I.A.).

Commander, Lahore Brigade Area.  
(Brigr. J. C. Gretton, I.A.).  
Commander, Ambala Brigade Area.  
(Brigr. E. G. Hall, C.I.E., I.A.).

—Commander, 1st (Abbottabad)  
Infantry Brigade.  
(Brigr. H. L. Haughton, C.I.E.,  
C.B.E.)

—Commander, 2nd (Rawalpindi)  
Infantry Brigade.  
(Brigr. A. L. Ransome, D.S.O.,  
M.C., Brit. Ser.).

—Commander, 3rd (Jhelum) Infantry Brigade.  
(Brigr. C. W. Frizell, D.S.O.,  
M.C., Brit. Ser.)

Commander, Kohat Brigade.  
(Brigr. H. L. Scott, C.B., D.S.O.,  
M.C., I.A., A.D.C.).

—Commander, 1st (Risalpur)  
Cavalry Brigade.

(Brgr. D., K. McLeod, D.S.O.,  
I.A.).  
—Commander Landikotal Brigade.  
(Brigr. A. L. M. Molesworth.

—Commander. Peshawar Brigade.  
(Brigr. C. J. E. Auchinleck, C.B.,  
D.S.O., C.B.E., I.A.)

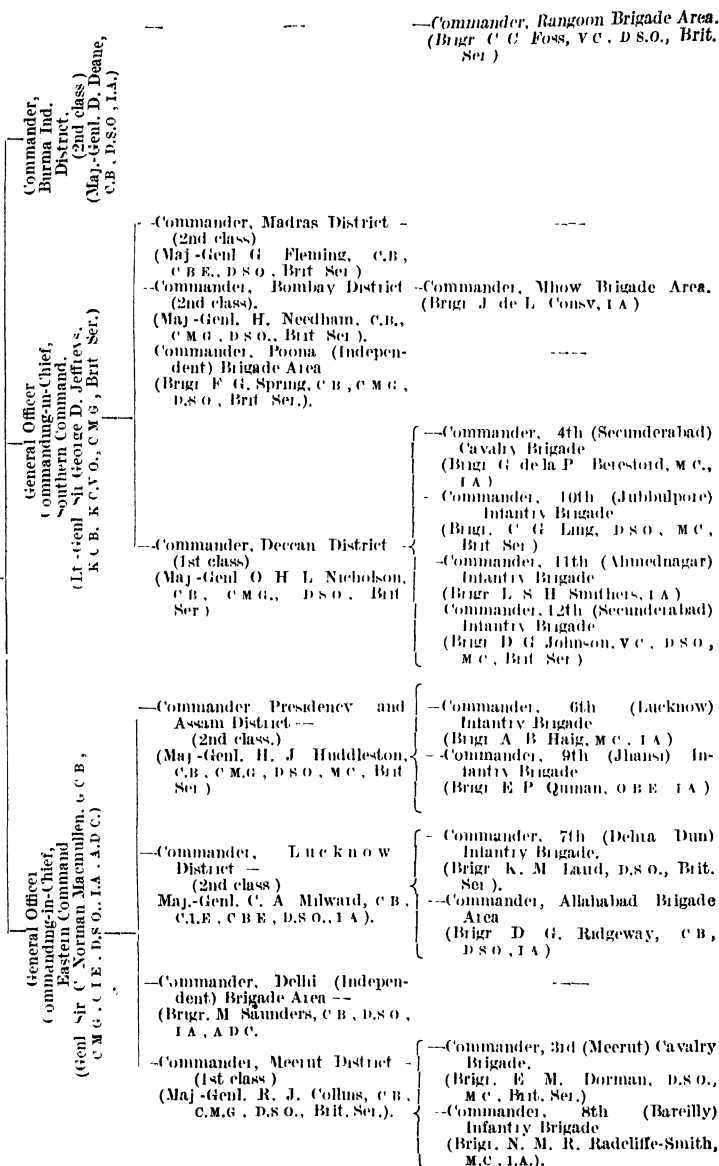
—Commander Nowshera Brigade.  
(Brigr. Hon. H. R. L. G.  
Alexander, D.S.O., M.C.,

Brit. Ser.).

## Plan Showing Chain of Command.

THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF, INDIA

(His Excellency Field-Marshal Sir Philip W. Chetwode, Bart., G.C.B., G.C.S.I., K.C.M.G., D.S.O., Brit. Ser.)



**Quarter-Master General's Branch.**

*Q. M. G.*—Lt.-Genl. Sir W. Edmund Ironside, K.C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., Brit. Ser.

*D. Q. M. G.*—Maj.-Genl. E. F. Orton, C.B., I.A.

*D. S. & T.*—Maj.-Genl. E. M. Steward, C.B., O.B.E., I.A.

This Branch is concerned with the specification, provision, inspection, maintenance and issue of supplies, *i.e.*, foodstuffs, forage, fuel, etc., and is responsible for the following Services:—Transportation, Movements, Quartering, Supply and Transport, Military Farms, Remounts, Veterinary, Garrison and Regimental Institutes. Also for the purchase of grains and of minor supplies not provided in bulk by the authority responsible for production and provision.

**Master General of the Ordnance Branch.**

*M. G. O.*—Lt.-Genl. Sir Henry Eap R. Pryce, K.C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., I.A.

*D. M. G. O.*—Brigr (Local Maj.-Genl.) W. R. Paul, C.B.E., Brit. Ser.

This Branch controls the ordnance and clothing factories and is concerned with the provision, inspection, maintenance and issue of equipment and ordnance stores, clothing, and necessaries and conducts all matter relating to contracts in respect of food-stuffs, &c., and supply in bulk of general stores and materials. The Master-General is also responsible for the design, inspection, and supply of guns, carriages, tanks, smallarms, machine guns, ammunition, chemical warfare appliances, etc. He also deals with questions regarding patents, royalties and inventions.

There are other branches of Army Headquarters administered by officers who are not classified as Principal Staff Officers, but are not directly subordinate to any of the four Principal Staff Officers.

These are:

**(1) MILITARY SECRETARY'S BRANCH.**

*Mil. Secy.*—Maj.-Genl. W. J. O. Twiss, C.B., C.B.E., M.C., I.A.

The Military Secretary deals with the appointment, promotion and retirement of officers holding the King's Commission, of officers of the Indian Land Forces, the selection of officers for staff appointments, and the appointment of officers to the Army in India Reserve of Officers. He is also the Secretary of the Selection Board.

**(2) ENGINEER-IN-CHIEF'S BRANCH.**

*E.-in-C.*—Maj.-Genl. G. H. Addison, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., Brit Ser

The Engineer-in-Chief is the head of the Corps of Royal Engineers in India. He is responsible for Engineer operations and Engineer Services during war and peace, the preparedness for war of the Engineering services. The supply of Engineer stores during war and peace. The construction and maintenance of all military works and the constructional efficiency, accuracy and economy of all projects and designs.

In addition to the above, the Army Headquarters staff includes certain technical advisers, *viz.*, the Major-General, Cavalry, the Major-General, Royal Artillery, and the Adviser and Secretary, Board of Examiners.

The duties of the Inspector of the Army Educational Corps, India and the Inspector of Physical Training are carried out by the Commandants of Army School of Education, India, Belgaum and Army School of Physical Training, Ambala, respectively.

**Regular British Forces in India.**

The British cavalry and British infantry units of the army in India are units of the British service. No individual British service unit is located permanently in India. Units of the British Army are detailed for a tour of foreign service, of which the major part is as a rule spent in India. In the case of British infantry battalions the system is that one battalion of a regiment is normally on home service while the other is overseas. In the case of British cavalry the same arrangement cannot be applied, as one unit only comprises the regiment.

In Great Britain, in peace-time, units are maintained at an establishment smaller than that required for war. In India, the peace establishments exceed the war establishments in view of the fact that reserves of British personnel do not exist, and reinforcements must be obtained from Great Britain.

**British Cavalry.**—There are 5 British cavalry regiments in India. The establishment of a British cavalry regiment is 27 officers and 567 other ranks.

**British Infantry.**—The present number of British infantry battalions in India is 45, each with an establishment of 28 officers and 865 other ranks.

In 1921, an important change was made in the composition of a British infantry battalion in India by the inclusion of a proportion of Indian combatant ranks. Battalions had always maintained a quota of Indian followers, but up to 1921 the combatant personnel was entirely British. In 1921, on the abolition of the Machine Gun Corps, eight machine guns were included in the equipment of a British infantry battalion. This number was increased to twelve in 1927. In 1929, a change of organisation was introduced, and the battalion now comprises.—*Headquarters Wing*—1 Machine Gun Company and 3 Rifle Companies. Each Rifle Company has 4 Lewis guns. The Machine Gun Company (now called Support Company) is organised into.—*Headquarters* and 3 Platoons (all on pack) each of 2 Sections of 2 vickers guns each. The peace establishment of Indian combatant personnel is fixed at one Indian officer and 42 Indian other ranks. The Support Company platoon, as it is called, is transferred *en bloc* to another British battalion when the battalion to which it was originally attached proceeds on relief out of India.

**Royal Artillery.**—Indians are employed as drivers and artificers in the Royal Horse Artillery and in field and medium batteries, as drivers, gunners and artificers in mountain batteries, and as gunners in heavy batteries.

The peace organisation of the artillery at the present day is as follows:

**Royal Horse Artillery.**—Comprises four independent batteries. Each battery is armed with six 13-pounder guns.

**Field (Higher and Lower Establishment) Brigades.**

—Five brigades on the higher establishment, each consisting of headquarters and four batteries. Four brigades on the lower establishment, each consisting of headquarters and four batteries. A brigade on the higher establishment consists of 2 batteries of six 18 pr. each and 2 batteries of six 4.5" Howitzers. A brigade on the lower establishment consists of 2 batteries of four 18 pr. each and 2 batteries of four 4.5" Howitzers.

**Field (Mechanised) Brigade.**—The mechanised brigade consists of two batteries armed with four 18-pounder guns, and two batteries armed with four 4.5" howitzers.

**Field (Reinforcement) Brigade.**—The reinforcement brigade consists of one battery armed with four 18-pounder guns, one battery of four 4.5" howitzers.

**Indian Mountain Brigades.**—Six brigades, each consisting of headquarters, one British light and three Indian mountain batteries, one unbrigaded mountain battery also one mountain Artillery Section for Chitral and one Survey Section. All batteries are armed, with four 3.7" howitzers. The armaments of the Frontier posts at Kohat, Fort Lockhart, Fort Milward, Fort Salop, Jhansi post, Arawall, Bannu, Wana Mir Ali, Wana Thal, Chaman, Hindubagh, Malakand, Landi Kotal; Shagal: Chakdara and Fort Sandeman are also manned by personnel of Indian Mountain Brigades, K.A.

**Medium Brigades.**—There are two such brigades. Three batteries in each brigade, two of which are armed with six 6" howitzers, and one battery with four 80-pounder guns.

**Heavy Brigade.**—One battery at Bombay and one at Karachi.

**Anti-Aircraft.**—Headquarters One battery, located at Bombay. The battery is armed with eight 3 inch, 20 cwt. guns.

**Indian Regiment of Artillery.**—The first unit of this new corps has been raised as a field artillery brigade and is designated "A" Field Brigade, Indian Artillery. The establishment of this brigade consists of brigade headquarters, 2 batteries each of 18-pr. guns and 2 batteries each of four 4.5" howitzers.

**Artillery Training Centres.**—One centre at Muttra, for Indian ranks of R. H. A. and of field medium and anti-air craft batteries and another centre at Ambala for Indian ranks of Light, Mountain and Heavy Artillery. These centres were created for the recruitment and training of Indian personnel. There is also a R. A. Boys Depot at Bangalore.

**Engineer Services.**

**The Engineer-in-Chief.**—The head of the Corps of Royal Engineers in India is directly responsible to His Excellency the Commander-in-Chief. The Engineer-in-Chief is not a Staff Officer, but the technical adviser of the Commander-in-Chief on all military engineering matters and is responsible for:

(1) Engineer operations and engineer services during war and peace.

(2) The preparedness for war of the engineering services.

(3) The supply of engineer stores during war and peace.

(4) The execution and maintenance of all military works.

(5) The constructional efficiency, accuracy and economy of all projects and designs submitted by him.

**The Organisation.**—The Engineer organisation of the Army consists of two main branches, viz., the Sappers and Miners and the Military Engineer Services.

The composition of the Corps of Sappers and Miners is as follows:

Queen Victoria's Own Madras Sappers and Miners, with headquarters at Bangalore. King George's Own Bengal Sappers and Miners, with headquarters at Roorkee. Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners, with headquarters at Kirkee.

The personnel of the Corps consists of Royal Engineer officers, Indian Army Officers from the late Pioneer Corps, Indian officers holding the Viceroy's commission, a certain number of British warrant and non-commissioned officers, Indian non-commissioned officers and Indian other ranks. Each Corps is commanded by a Lieut.-Colonel, who is assisted by a Superintendent of Instruction, an Officer-in-Charge, Workshops, an Adjutant, three Quartermasters, three Subadar-Majors, a Jemadar Adjutant and a Jemadar Quartermaster.

Field Troops are mounted units, trained to accompany cavalry, and are equipped to carry out hasty bridging, demolition and watersupply work. Field Companies are trained to accompany Infantry. Divisional Headquarters' Companies are small units containing highly qualified "tradesmen" and are trained to carry out technical work in connection with field workshops. Army Troops Companies are somewhat smaller units than field companies; they are required to carry out work behind divisions, under the orders of Chief Engineers, e.g., heavy bridging work, large water-supplies, electrical and mechanical installation.

The Military Engineer Services control all military works in India, and Burma except in the case of a few small outlying military stations, which are in charge of Public Works Department. They control all works for the Royal Air Force and all major works for the Royal Indian Marine; and they are charged with all civil works in the North-West Frontier, Province and Baluchistan under the orders, in each of these two areas, of the Governor and Agent to the Governor-General, respectively. They also control civil works in Bangalore, under the Mysore Government.

The Engineer-in-Chief is assisted by a Deputy Engineer-in-Chief (Works) and a Deputy Engineer-in-Chief (Electrical and Mechanical). In each Command there is a Chief Engineer, while in the Northern Command a Deputy Chief Engineer administers Military and Civil works in the N. W. F. P. and is Secretary, P. W. D., to the Govt. of N. W. F. Province. The Chief Engineer, Western Command, is the

Secretary, P. W. D., to the Agent to the Governor-General in Baluchistan. Both at Army Headquarters and in Commands there are Staff Officers, R. E., and Technical Officers. At the headquarters of each district there is a Commander, Royal Engineers, assisted in certain districts by A. Cs. S. R. E. Officers of the Barrack Department are also employed as District Stores Officers. Garrison Engineers are in charge of brigade areas and military stations, their charges being divided into sub-divisions under Sub-divisional Officers. The sub-divisions are Buildings and Roads, Electrical and Mechanical, and Furniture and Stores. There are sub-overseers for Buildings and Roads and the Barrack Department subordinates in charge of Furniture and Stores are assisted by store-keepers.

### Royal Air Force in India.

The Royal Air Force in India is controlled by the Commander-in-Chief in India as part of the defence services of the Indian Empire. The Air Force budget is incorporated in the Military Estimates. The Commander of the Air Force, the Air Officer Commanding in India is an Air Marshal whose rank corresponds to that of a Lieutenant-General in the Army. The appointment is now held by Air Marshal Sir John M. Steel, K.C.B., K.B.E., C.M.G.

The headquarters of the Air Force is closely associated with Army Headquarters and is located with the latter at the seat of the Government of India. The Air Officer Commanding has a headquarters staff constituted in six branches, namely, air staff, personnel, technical, stores, medical and chief engineer. The system of staff organisation is similar to the staff system obtaining in the Army. Broadly speaking, the duties assigned to the divisions mentioned are those which are performed by the General Staff Branch, the Adjutant-General's and Military Secretary's branches, the Quartermaster-General's Branch, the Medical Directorate and the Engineer in Chief's branch respectively, of Army Headquarters.

**Subordinate formations.**—The formations subordinate to the Royal Air Force Headquarters are:—

- (i) GROUP COMMAND, comprising 2 Wing Stations of two squadrons each, on a station basis.
- (ii) Wing Command comprising 2 squadrons not on a station basis.
- (iii) Station Commands.
- (iv) The Aircraft Depot.
- (v) The Aircraft Park.
- (vi) Heavy Transport Flight.
- (vii) R.A.F. Hill Depot, Lower Topa.

**Group Command.**—The Group Command is known as No. 1 (Indian) Group Headquarters, and is located at Peshawar. The Group Commander is a Group Captain, corresponding in rank to a Colonel in the Army. His staff is organised on the same system as that of the Headquarters of the R.A.F. in India. The establishment of the Group consists of 7 officers and 21 airmen.

The subordinate units to No. 1 (Indian) Group Headquarters are as follows:—

- No. 1 Wing Station, R.A.F., Kohat.
- No. 2 Wing Station, R.A.F., Risalpur.

### Army Co-operation Squadron at Peshawar.

**Wing Command.**—There is one Wing Command only namely 3 (Indian) Wing, R.A.F., located at Quetta. The Wing Commander is an officer with Air Force rank corresponding to a Lieutenant-Colonel in the Army.

He is equipped with a staff organised on approximately the same system as the Headquarters of a Group. The Wing Establishment consists of 5 officers and 13 airmen.

**Wing Station Commands.**—There are 2 Wing station commands in India, one located at Peshawar and the other at Risalpur. Each station consists of two squadrons on a reduced squadron basis with one administrative head, i.e., Station Headquarters under the command of a Wing Commander. The strength of the Station Headquarters is 8 officers and 112 airmen, while that of the two squadrons totals 24 officers and 108 airmen. The Wing Station at Risalpur also administers the Parachute Section.

**The Squadrons.**—Of the 8 squadrons 7 are extended along the North West Frontier from Quetta to Risalpur, and one is stationed at Ambala.

The squadron is the primary air force unit, and it consists, normally, of a Headquarters and three flights of aeroplanes. A flight can be detached temporarily but not permanently from its squadron as repair facilities, workshops and stores cannot economically be organised on anything less than a squadron basis. The squadrons headquarters comprises the officers and other ranks required for the command and administration of the squadron as a whole; it includes the workshops and repair units, the armouries and equipment stores of the squadrons.

The number of aeroplanes in a squadron varies with the type of aeroplane with which the squadron is equipped; but speaking generally squadrons on a peace basis have twelve aeroplanes i.e., four in each of three flights. This does not however apply to the twin engine bombing squadrons.

Of the 8 squadrons 4 are equipped with Bristol Fighters and four with Wapitis and they are allotted for distant reconnaissance and bombing duties, of the other four, which are allotted for Army Co-operation duties, two squadrons are equipped with Bristol Fighters and two with Wapitis aircraft.

**Squadron Establishment.**—The establishment of officers in a squadron consists of seven officers in the Headquarters, and fifteen officers allotted to flying duties. This allows a reserve of one officer for each of the operative flights.

The establishment of other ranks is 123 airmen.

**The Aircraft Depot.**—The Aircraft Depot may be conveniently described as the wholesale store and provision department of the Royal Air Force. Technical stores are received from the United Kingdom, and in the first instance, held by this unit. It is also the main workshop and repair shop of the Force, where all engine repairs, mechanical transport repairs, and aircraft repairs of any magnitude are carried out. The Depot is located at Drigh Road, Karachi.

**The Aircraft Park.**—Relatively to the Aircraft Depot, the Aircraft Park may be described as a central retail establishment, intermediate between the squadrons and the Aircraft Depot. It receives stores from the depot and distributes them to the squadron. The stocks held in the Park are, however, usually limited to items necessary at short notice for operations, and the quantities held are kept as low as distance from the depot and local conditions will admit. In war, an Aircraft Park is intended to be a mobile formation, though the aircraft Park in India cannot be made mobile under ordinary conditions. In peace, the Aircraft Park is located at Lahore. New aeroplanes received from the United Kingdom are erected there, but no major repairs are undertaken. In addition to the above functions, practically the whole of the motor transport bodies required for R. A. F. vehicles are built or repaired at Aircraft Park. The Heavy Transport flight is administered by this unit.

**Composition of Establishments.**—The personnel of the Royal Air Force in India consists of officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men in the ranks of the R. A. F. of the United Kingdom, and Indian artificers, Mechanical Transport drivers and followers of the Indian Technical and Followers Corps, R. A. F. in India. The officers are employed on administration, flying and technical duties but all with the exception of officers of the store and medical branches are required to be capable of flying an aeroplane. A proportion of airmen are also trained and employed as pilots for a period of five years, after which period, they revert to their technical trades. Apart from these airmen all warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and aircraftsmen are employed solely on technical duties. The only other flying personnel who are not officers or airmen pilots are air gunners and a certain percentage of wireless operators.

The warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and aircraftsmen are employed at all units. The personnel of the Indian Technical and Followers Corps are employed as follows:—

- (a) Technical Section .. Aircraft Depot.  
(artificers) .. Aircraft Park.
- (b) M. T. Drivers Section .. All Units.
- (c) Followers Section .. All Units.

The total establishment of the Royal Air Force in India is as follows:—

Officers .. ..	260
Airmen .. ..	1,887
Indian Officers, other ranks and followers ..	945
Civilians .. ..	530

**The Royal Air Force Medical Services.**—In India, as in the United Kingdom, the Air Force has a medical service of its own. Flying is carried out under conditions which differ widely from those on the ground. With the growth of aeronautics therefore, it was found necessary to create a separate department of medical science whose functions, broadly stated are to study the effect of flying upon the human constitution both mental and physical, to study also the effects of different forms of illness and physical disability

upon flying efficiency and to apply in practical form the results ascertained. The essential object in view is to save life by ensuring, so far as possible that those who fly are physically and psychologically fit to do so. The present establishment of the Royal Air Force Medical Service in India consists of 11 officers and 27 airmen. The Medical Administration is controlled by the Principal Medical Officer of the rank of Group Captain, on the staff of the Air Officer Commanding the R. A. F. in India.

**Indian Air Force.**—This force came into existence on 8th October 1932, the date on which the first batch of six Indian cadets, after receiving training at Cranwell, obtained commission as Pilot Officers. These officers will form the first unit of the Indian Air Force. The training of cadets for the Indian Air Force cannot at present be undertaken in India, and arrangements have been made to continue their training at Cranwell.

### Regular Indian Forces.

**Indian Cavalry.**—The present number of Indian cavalry regiments is 21.

The peace establishment of an Indian cavalry regiment comprises:

- 14 British officers.
- 19 Indian officers.
- 492 Indian non-commissioned officers and men.

**Indian Infantry.**—The establishment of the Indian Infantry is constituted as follows:

	Battalions
19 Infantry Regiments consisting of ..	98
3 Regiment of Sappers and Miners ..	7
10 Gurkha regiments consisting of ..	20
—	—
32 .. ..	125

— The normal strength of an active battalion is—

	British Officers.	Indian Officers.	Indian other ranks
Infantry ..	12	20	703
Gurkhas ..	13	22	898

The strength of an infantry training battalion depends upon the number of battalions forming the regiment. The average is as follows:—

British Officers 10, Indian Officers 15, and Indian other ranks 780.

In 1932 it was decided that the Pioneer organization was no longer absolutely necessary as the duties on which Pioneers were employed *e.g.*, road-making etc., were now generally performed by labour. The whole organization has therefore been disbanded, and the opportunity has been taken to make a much needed addition to the various Engineer units (Sappers and Miners).

Reserves for the various units of the Indian Army have to be sufficient to provide for an actual shortage on mobilisation as well as for the maintenance of the mobilised unit at full strength for the first 8 months after mobilisation.

**Reserve.**—The conditions of the reserve, are as follows:—

The Indian Army Reserve consists of private soldiers or their equivalent. It is comprised of class 'C' reservists for Indian Cavalry

Artillery Sappers and Miners, Signals and Infantry and class 1 for Gurkha Rifles. The new class 'C' reserve was introduced for Indian Cavalry, Artillery, Sappers and Miners and Signals with effect from 1st October 1932 and for Indian Infantry with effect from 1st May 1932. There still remain a number of classes 'A' and 'B' reservists which count against the authorised establishment of the reserve but those will be gradually eliminated.

Training for Indian Cavalry, Infantry and Gurkha Rifles reservists is carried out biennially.

Reserve pay at certain specified rates is admissible from the date of transfer to, or enrolment in, the reserve. When called up for service or training, reservists receive pay and allowances, in lieu of reserve pay, at regular rates according to their arm of the service.

The establishment of reservists is fixed at present as follows:—

Cavalry	..	..	2,940
Artillery	..	..	2,325
Engineers	..	..	2,350
Indian Signal Corps	..	..	625
Infantry	..	..	22,120
Gurkhas	..	..	2,000
Railway Nucleus Reserve	..	..	654
Supplementary Reserve	..	..	246
<b>Total</b>			<b>33,260</b>

**The Indian Signal Corps.**—The Corps is organised on the same lines as a Sapper and Miner Corps, with a headquarters for recruiting and training personnel, and detached field units for the various army formations. The head of the corps is the Signal Officer-in-Chief in the General Staff Branch at Army Headquarters. He acts as a technical adviser on questions connected with signals, and is also responsible for the technical inspection of all signal units. A chief signal officer with similar functions is attached to the headquarters of each Army Command. The British portion of the Corps has now been amalgamated with the Royal Corps of Signals.

The Signal Training Centre, India, is located at Jubbulpore, and is commanded by a Lieut.-Colonel, assisted by a staff, British and Indian, organised on very much the same lines as the headquarters of a Corps of Sappers and Miners.

The establishments of the Royal Tank Corps formations are shown below:—

	British Officers.	British other ranks.	Followers.	Motor cars.	Motor cycles.	Armoured cars.	Lorries.
Tank Corps School ..	5	48	16	1	2	9	9
Armoured Car Company ..	12	145	32	2	6	16	10

**Medical Services.**—The military medical services in India are composed of the following categories of personnel and subordinate organisations:—

(a) Officers and other ranks of the Royal Army Medical Corps serving in India;

(b) Officers of the Indian Medical Service in military employment.

The various types of field units and the number maintained are:—

Corps Signals Headquarters including Line and Wireless Company	..	2
Cavalry Brigade Signal Troops	..	4
Divisional Signals	..	4
District Signals	..	3
Experimental Wireless Section	..	1
Zhob Signal Section		

In addition, there is an Army Signal School which carries out the training of regimental signalling instructors.

The formation of the District signals units was effected in 1926 with the transfer of Communications on the North-West Frontier to the Posts and Telegraphs Department. This transfer of communications also made feasible the raising of the 'A' and 'C' troops of Cavalry Brigade Signals to include a Wireless Section each the formation of two Corps Signal Headquarters. The District Signals are located at Peshawar, Waziristan and Kohat.

**Royal Tank Corps.**—Six armoured car companies arrived in India in 1921. Two more companies arrived in 1925. Two Group Headquarters were sanctioned in 1925. They were located as follows:—the Northern Group at Rawalpindi, this Group Headquarters commanded companies in the Northern and Eastern Commands. The Southern Group at Poona. This Group Headquarters commanded companies in the Southern and Western Commands.

These have been abolished and their duties are carried out by the Commander, R. Tank Corps, Northern Command, so far as that command is concerned and by the Commandant, R. T. C. School, Ahmednagar, in respect of the other three commands. There is a school at Ahmednagar for the training of R. T. C. personnel and the conduct of experiments.

**Organisations.**—3 Light Tank Companies. Each company consists of Headquarters and 3 Sections and is armed with 25 Carden Lloyd Light Tanks; 4 for Company Headquarters and 7 per section.

5 Armoured Car Companies. Each company consists of Headquarters and 3 Sections and is armed with 16 armoured cars; 1 for Company Headquarters and 5 per section. The armoured cars at present in India are of various types.

(c) The Indian Medical Department, consisting of two branches, viz., (i) assistant surgeons and (ii) sub-assistant surgeons.

(d) Queen Alexandra's Imperial Military Nursing Service.

(e) The Queen Alexandra's Military Nursing Service for India.

(f) The Army Dental Corps.

(g) The Indian Military Nursing Service.

(h) The Indian Hospital Corps.

Of these categories, the officers and men of the Royal Army Medical Corps and the Army Dental Corps, the assistant surgeons of the Indian Medical Department and the Queen Alexandra's Imperial Military Nursing Service and the Queen Alexandra's Military Nursing Service for India are primarily concerned with the medical care of British troops; while the officers of the Indian Medical Service, the sub-assistant surgeons of the Indian Medical Department and the Indian Military Nursing Service are concerned, primarily, with the medical care of Indian troops. The Indian Hospital Corps serves both organisations.

Civilians of miscellaneous classes employed by the Army in Waziristan are given medical treatment in military hospitals, and arrangements have been made with the Headquarters of the Indian Red Cross Society for the medical treatment and care of cases amongst Indian soldiers and followers of the Indian Army for chronic diseases, such as tuberculosis, leprosy and diabetes.

**Indian Army Service Corps.**—The Indian Army Service Corps is the counterpart of the Royal Army Service Corps of the British Army. It has developed from the Commissariat Department of an earlier period, and its immediate predecessor was the Supply and Transport Corps, by which name the service was known up to 1923. The Indian Army Service Corps which is under the control of the Quarter Master-General, is constituted in three main branches, namely: (a) Supply, (b) Animal transport, and (c) Mechanical Transport. The latter is constituted upon a special basis, which is, generically, a sub-division of the Royal Army Service Corps organisation.

The strength of the establishment is shown by categories in the following table:—

SUPPLY.	
Officers with King's commissions	128
Indian officers .. .. .	68
British other ranks .. ..	280
Civilians .. .. .	547
Followers .. .. .	1,401
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>2,424</b>

ANIMAL TRANSPORT.	
Officers with King's commissions.	48
Indian officers .. .. .	129
British other ranks .. ..	39
Civilians .. .. .	97
Indian other ranks .. ..	9,845
Followers .. .. .	1,403
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>11,561</b>

There are also 1,576 driver reservists.

The total number of mules and camels maintained under the present organisation, including the depots and the detachment in Kashmir, are 13,258 and 3,946 respectively. There are also 411 ponies and 12 bullocks. Wheeled and pack transport are combined. The company on the lower establishment represent the pre-war "cadre," other companies being maintained in peace-time at full war establishment.

#### MECHANICAL TRANSPORT.

Officers with King's commissions.	89
Indian officers .. .. .	63
British other ranks .. ..	165
Indian other ranks .. ..	2,835
Indian civilians .. .. .	183
Followers .. .. .	1,344
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>4,679</b>

There are also 3,035 reservists.

The mechanical transport establishment consists of the following:—

(a) Field units—

11 M. T. Companies, consisting of 11 headquarters, 32 service sections (higher establishment), and 8 service sections (lower establishment).

5 M. T. Companies for motor ambulance convoys consisting of 5 headquarters, 1 section (higher establishment) and 11 sections (lower establishment).

2 M. T. Companies (Mobile Repair Units) consisting of 2 headquarters and 4 sections.

(b) Maintenance units—

5 Heavy Repair shops.

Central M. T. Stores Depot.

Vehicle Reserve Depot.

Chaklala Headquarters.

Experimental Section.

Apart from units and vehicles employed in the conveyance of military stores, the mechanical transport service also provides motor ambulance convoys for hospitals and field medical units, and vehicles for other miscellaneous purposes. The total establishment now consists of 2,068 vehicles with 109 motor cycles.

The mechanical transport was taken over by the Indian Army Service Corps in 1927. At present the officers of the service are mainly drawn from the Royal Army Service Corps since at present there are no facilities in India for training officers in every branch of mechanical transport duties. The establishment of officers includes, however, a certain number of King's commissioned officers belonging to the Indian Army. The British subordinates of the service are drawn entirely from the Royal Army Service Corps.

**The Ordnance Services** which are under the M.G.O. may be broadly described as the agency whose duty it is to supply the army with munitions of war, such as small arms, guns, ammunition and other equipment of a technical military character, and also, under an arrangement introduced in recent years, with clothing and general stores other than engineering stores. A central disposal organisation is in operation under the control of the Master General of Ordnance to dispose of the Surplus Stores and waste materials of the various services of the Army and the Royal Air Force in India to the best advantage of the State.

**Army Remount Department.**—The following are among the most important duties for the remount service:—The provision of animals for the Army in India. The enumeration throughout India of all animals available for transport in war. The animal mobilisation.



zation of all units, services and departments of the army. A general responsibility for the efficiency of all the animals of the army both in peace and war. The administration of the remount squadron formed in 1922 as a nucleus for expansion into three squadrons on mobilization. Breeding operations of a direct character.

The department is organised on lines corresponding to the remount service in the United Kingdom. Its composition is as follows: The Remount Directorate at Army Headquarters consisting of one Director and a Deputy Assistant Director, 4 Remount officers, one attached to each Command Headquarters, 8 Superintendents of Remount Depots, 5 District Remount officers of horse-breeding areas and the Ahmednagar Stud, 10 Assistant Remount officers and 8 Veterinary officers.

**Veterinary Services in India.**—The Veterinary services are responsible for the veterinary care, in peace and war, of animals of British troops, Indian cavalry and artillery, I. A. S. C. units, the remount department (excluding horse-breeding operations), etc. The veterinary services include: The establishment of Royal Army Veterinary Corps officers, serving on a tour of duty in India and those of the continuous service cadre. The establishment of warrant and non-commissioned officers, India Unattached List, and veterinary assistant surgeons of the Indian Army Veterinary Corps.

The organisation consists of 20 veterinary hospitals, Class I, 25 veterinary hospitals, Class II, 25 branch veterinary hospitals, 10 sick lines and 12 Indian Army Veterinary Corps Sections of personnel posted to veterinary hospitals during peace and forming a cadre for expansion on mobilisation to provide technical personnel for all veterinary units.

**Military Farms Department.**—This department, which is under the control of the Quartermaster-General consists of two branches:—

(i) The military grass farms, which provide fodder for the army.

(ii) The military dairy farms, for the provision of dairy produce for hospitals, troops and families.

**Educational Services.**—The education of the army is under the control of the Army Educational Corps and of Indian officers borne supernumerary to the establishment of units of the Indian Army. The establishment is as follows including training schools:—

British officers.	Indian officers.	B. O.	I. O.	Civilians.
61	50	164	64	446

Terms of service in the Indian army are as follows:—

Cavalry, 7 years' service in army and 8 years in the reserve.

Artillery, 7 years' service in army and 8 in the reserve for gunners and drivers (horse); drivers (mechanical transport) 6 years in army and 9 years in the reserve; and 4 years' service in army for Heavy Artillery personnel.

S. & M. Corps, 7 years' service in army and 8 in the reserve.

Indian Signal Corps, 7 years' service in army and 8 in the reserve.

Infantry (except Gurkhas and trans-frontier personnel of the Infantry other than Orakzais),

7 years in army service and 8 years in the reserve.

Gurkhas and trans-frontier personnel of infantry, 4 years' service in army.

Indian combatant personnel of British Infantry 6 years in army.

Indian Military establishments of the Indian Army Ordnance Corps, 4 years' service in the army.

Animal transport personnel of the Indian Army Service Corps, drivers of mechanical transport and all combatants of the Army Veterinary Corps, 6 years' service in army and 9 in the reserve.

All combatants in the Works Corps, 2 years' service in army.

Bandmen, musicians, trumpeters, drummers, buglers, fifers and pipers, 10 years' service in army.

Except in the case of those enrolled in the Works and of those who are non-combatants, all school-masters, clerks, artificers, armourers, engine drivers, farriers, carpenters, tailors and bootmakers, 10 years' service in army.

The period laid down for service in the army is the minimum and may be extended. Combatants may be enrolled direct into the Reserve, in which case there is no minimum period of service, but no one is allowed to serve in the reserve or in any class of the reserve for a longer period than is permitted by the regulations in force.

**Frontier Militia and Levy Corps.**—These forces are "Civil" troops i.e., they are administered and paid by the Civil authorities and not by the Army. They are, however, officered by Officers of the Regular Indian Army. These forces were raised for duty on the North-West Frontier and at present consist of the following:—Kurram Militia, Tochi Scouts, South Waziristan Scouts, Chitral Scouts, Gilgit Scouts, Zhob militia and the Mekan Levy Corps.

### The Auxiliary Force.

After the war, the question of universal training for European British subjects came up for consideration, and it was decided that in India, as elsewhere in the Empire, the adoption of compulsory military service would be undesirable. It was recognised, however, that India needed some adequate auxiliary force, if only on a voluntary basis, that could be trained to a fairly definite standard of efficiency; and in the result, an Act to constitute an Auxiliary Force for service in India was passed in 1920. Under this Act membership is limited to European British subjects, and the liability of members for training and service is clearly defined. Military training is graduated according to age, the more extended training being carried out by the younger members, the older members being obliged to fire a musketry course only. It was laid down that military service should be purely local. As the form of service that would be most suitable varies largely according to localities, the local military authorities, acting in consultation with the advisory committee of the Auxiliary Force area, were given the power of adjusting the form of training to suit local conditions.

The Auxiliary Force comprises all branches of the service cavalry, artillery, engineers, infantry—in which are included railway bat-

tallions,—machine gun companies, a Signal Company, and the Medical and Veterinary Corps. Units of the Auxiliary Force are under the command of the local military authority, and the latter has the power of calling them out for service locally in a case of emergency. Their role is to assist in home defence. Training is carried on throughout the year. Pay at a fixed rate is given for each day's training and, on completion of the scheduled period of annual training, every enrolled member of the force is entitled to a certain bonus. Men enrol in the Auxiliary Force for an indefinite period. An enrolled person is entitled to claim his discharge on the completion of four years' service or on attaining the age of 45 years. Till then he can only be discharged on the recommendation of the advisory committee of the area.

The duties connected with the Defence Light Sections at Calcutta, Bombay, Karachi and Rangoon are performed by the Field Companies R. E. (A. F. I.) at those stations, assisted by Indian ranks of Sapper and Miner Units.

### Indian Territorial Force.

The Territorial Force is one of the several aspects of the Indianisation of the military services. The force is intended to cater, amongst other things, for the military aspirations of those classes of the population to whom military service has not hitherto been a hereditary profession. It is intended, at the same time, to be a second line to and a source of reinforcement for the regular Indian army. Membership of the force for this latter reason carries with it a liability for something more than purely local service or home defence. It may, in certain circumstances, involve service overseas. The force is the direct successor of the Indian section of the Indian Defence Force created during the war. It has been modelled on the old militia in England. The essence of its scheme of organisation consists in training men by means of annual embodiment for a short period in successive years. By this means Indian Territorial Force units can be given sufficient preliminary training in peace to enable them, after a comparatively short period of intensive training, to take their place by the side of regular units in war.

The Indian Territorial Force consists at present of three main categories, provincial battalions, urban units and the university training corps units. The last are recruited from the staff and students of Indian universities. They are trained all the year round by means of weekly drills during terms and a period of 15 days in camp and are equipped with a permanent staff of British instructors. On ceasing to belong to a university, a member of the corps is discharged. In the case of the university training corps units there is no liability to perform the liability to render actual military service. Their purpose is mainly educative, to inculcate discipline and form character. But, incidentally, they are expected to be a source of supply of both officers and men for the provincial and urban units.

The members of the provincial battalions accept the full liability for service which has been mentioned. Seven such battalions were constituted in the first instance. The number is now eighteen and, though the unit establish-

ment has not been completely filled in all cases, the movement has already achieved a greater degree of success than might have been anticipated at so early a stage. Although for the present the infantry arm only has been created with the addition of the I.T.F. Medical Branch, the force by law may include every other army service.

Men enrol in the provincial battalions for a period of six years, the period being reduced to four years in certain cases. On the completion of the first period they can re-enrol voluntarily for further specified periods. During his first year, every man does preliminary training for one calendar month and during every year he receives one month's periodical training. Members of *urban units* have only a provincial liability. 4 such units were constituted in 1928 in Bombay, Madras, and the United Provinces, one of which has since been disbanded. Members enrolled for a period of 6 years and train all the year round. During his first year every man does 32 days' preliminary training, and in every subsequent year 16 days' periodical training.

### The Indian State Forces.

The Indian State Forces, formerly designated "Imperial Service Troops," consist of the military forces raised and maintained by the Rulers of Indian States at their own expense and for State service. It has been the custom in emergency for State troops to be lent to the Government of India, and the Government of India have on many occasions received military assistance of great value from this source. But the rendering of such aid is entirely at the discretion of the Ruling Princes and Chiefs. Government, on the other hand, provide permanently a staff of British officers, termed "Military Advisers and Assistant Military Advisers," to assist and advise the Ruling Princes in organising and training the troops of their States.

After the war had ended, the Indian States, like the Government of India, undertook a military reorganisation, which in a number of cases, has already been carried out. The principal feature of the new arrangements, as adopted more or less generally, is that in future the Indian State Forces should be composed of three categories of troops, namely:

*Class A.*—Troops in this class are organised on the present-day Indian Army system and establishments, and, with some exceptions, are armed with the same weapons as corresponding units of the regular Indian Army.

*Class B.*—These troops consist of units which are, in most cases, little inferior in training and discipline to troops of Class A; but they are not organised on present-day Indian Army establishments. They have, as a rule, retained the system of the pre-war formations. Their standard of armament is pitched lower than that of Class A troops.

*Class C.*—These troops consist in the main of militia formations, which are not permanently embodied. The standard of training, discipline and armament, prescribed for this class, is generally lower than the standard prescribed for Class B troops.

The authorized and actual strength of the

Indian State Forces on the 1st October 1934,  
amounted to—

	Authorized strength.	Actual strength.
Artillery .. ..	1,616	1,595
Cavalry .. ..	9,366	8,844
Infantry .. ..	36,487	30,262
Camel Corps .. ..	466	462
Motor Machine Gun Sections .. ..	100	85
Sappers .. ..	1,307	1,075
Transport Corps .. ..	1,538	1,741
Grand total ..	50,880	44,064

### Officers.

There are two main categories of officers in the Indian Army; those holding the King's Commission and those holding the Viceroy's Commission. The latter are all Indians, apart from the Gurkha officers of Gurkha battalions, and have a limited status and power of command, both of which are regulated by the Indian Army Act and the rules made thereunder. Within recent years several Indians have received King's Commissions, on entry into the Indian Army through the Royal Military College, Sandhurst and the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich.

King's Commissioned officers for the Indian Army are obtained from two main sources: from among the cadets who pass through the Royal Military College, Sandhurst, and by the transfer to the Indian Army of officers belonging to British units. The former is the principal channel of recruitment; the latter being only resorted to when, owing to abnormal wastage or for some other special reason, requirements cannot be completed by means of cadets from Sandhurst. A third source is from among University candidates. When a cadet has qualified at Sandhurst and has received his commission, he becomes, in the first instance, an officer of the Unattached List, and is posted for a period of one year to a British battalion or regiment in India, where he receives a preliminary training in his military duties. At the end of the year he is posted as a squadron or company officer to a regiment or battalion of the Indian Army. Administrative services and departments of the army draw their officers from combatant units, as it has hitherto been regarded as essential that every officer should, in the first instance, receive a thorough grounding in combatant duties, and acquire at first hand an intimate knowledge of the requirements of the combatant arms.

The promotion in rank of King's commissioned officers of the Indian Army is regulated by a time-scale up to the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel but is subject also to certain professional examinations and tests being successfully passed. The rank of Lieutenant-Colonel is in normal course attained at 26 years' service; promotion beyond this rank is determined by selection.

**Indian Officers.**—One of the most momentous decisions of the Great War, so far as the Indian Army is concerned, was that which rendered Indians eligible to hold the King's commission in the army. King's commissions are obtainable by Indian gentlemen in three ways: (1) By qualifying as a cadet through the Royal Military College, Sandhurst or the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. Examinations are held twice a year in India for the selection

of suitable candidates for admission. (2) By the selection of specially capable and deserving Indian officers or non-commissioned officers of Indian regiments promoted from the ranks or those appointed direct as jemadar. These receive their commissions after training at the Royal Military College or Academy as Cadets and qualifying in the usual way. (3) By the bestowal of honorary King's commissions on Indian officers who have rendered distinguished service, but whose age and lack of education preclude their being granted the full King's commission. The first two avenues of selection mentioned afford full opportunity to the Indian of satisfying a military ambition and of enjoying a military career on terms of absolute equality with the British officer, who, as a general rule, also enters the army by qualifying at Sandhurst or Woolwich. Until 1931, ten vacancies at Sandhurst and three at Woolwich were reserved annually for Indian cadets.

A further measure adopted by the Government was the establishment of the Prince of Wales' Royal Indian Military College at Dehra Dun, a Government Institution for the preliminary education of Indians who desire to qualify for the King's commission in the army through the Royal Military College, Sandhurst or the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. The arrangements so far made enable a maximum of 70 boys to be in residence at the college at any one time, and the normal course of education is planned to occupy six years. In February 1923, it was decided that eight units of the Indian Army should be completely Indianized. The units selected for Indianization were: 7th Light Cavalry; 16th Light Cavalry; 2nd Bn., Madras Pioneers; 4/19th Hyderabad Regiment; 5th Royal Battalion; 5th Mahratta Light Infantry; 1/7th Rajput Regiment (Q. V. O. L. I.); 1/14th Punjab Regiment; 2/1st Punjab Regiment.

In 1932 a considerable advance in the Indianization of the Army was made by the announcement that it was intended to Indianize a Division of all Arms and a Cavalry Brigade. In order to implement this decision, the following units have been marked for Indianization, 3rd Cavalry, 5/2nd Punjab Regiment, 5/6th Rajputana Rifles, 5/8th Punjab Regiment, 5/10th Baluch Regiment, 5/11th Sikh Regiment, 4/12th Frontier Force Regiment, and 6th Royal Battalion 13th Frontier Force Rifles, in addition to units of Indian Artillery, Engineers, etc., together with the usual complement of ancillary services, to make up a complete Division. The Indian Regiment of Artillery has been formed on the 15th January 1935 and the first unit of this new corps has been raised as a field artillery brigade. This brigade is designated "A" Field Brigade, Indian Artillery.

In order to train officers for the Indian Army of the future, the Indian Military Academy at Dehra Dun was opened in October 1932. It will provide officers for all arms cavalry, infantry, artillery and signals. The first batch of officers passing out of the Academy received their commissions on the 1st February 1935.

### Training Institutions

The following institutions exist in India for the higher training of military personnel and for the education of instructors for units:—

Staff College, Quetta.  
Senior Officers' School, Belgaum.

School of Artillery, Kakul.  
 Equitation School, Saugor.  
 Small Arms Schools (India), at Pachmarha and Ahmednagar.  
 Army School of Physical Training Amball.  
 Army Signal School, Poona.  
 Royal Tank Corps School, Ahmednagar.  
 Army School of Education, Belgaum.  
 Army School of Cookery, Poona.  
 Army Veterinary Schools, Ambala and Poona.  
 Indian Army Service Corps Training Establishment, Rawalpindi.

Indian Army Ordnance Corps School of Instruction, Kirkree.

The object of these Schools is to ensure to all the units throughout the Army a constant supply of officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men, provided with a thorough up-to-date knowledge of various technical subjects, and with the ability to pass on this knowledge.

Following the procedure adopted at Home, the Small Arms and Machine Gun Schools were amalgamated in February 1927. Instruction in the rifle, light gun, etc., is carried out at Pachmarhi and in the machine gun at Ahmednagar.

The King George's Royal Indian Military Schools at Jhelum, Jullundur and Ajmere, and the Kitchener College, Nowong, also exist for the education of the sons of Indian soldiers: with a view to their finding a career in the Indian Army. The latter at present assists in the training of Indian N.C.O.s for promotion to Viceroy's Commission. The Prince of Wales's Royal Indian Military College at Dehra Dun exists for the preliminary education of Indians who desire to qualify for the King's Commission in the Army through the Indian Military Academy.

**Army in India Reserve of Officers.**—Previous to the Great War there existed what was called the Indian Army Reserve of Officers, a body of trained officers available to replace casualties in the Indian Army. The war proved that for many reasons this reserve did not fully meet requirements and in 1922 the Army in India Reserve of Officers was constituted.

The revised Regulations for the A. I. E. O. published in 1934 provide that the following gentlemen may be granted commissions in the Reserve:—

(1) Ex-Officers who, having held King's commission in any Branch of His Majesty's British, Indian or Dominion Forces, either naval, military (including the Auxiliary Forces (India) and Indian Territorial Force) Marine or Air, have retired therefrom and are no longer liable for service therein, and who are resident in India, Burma or Ceylon.

(2) Civil officials of gazetted status serving under the Government of India or a local Government, whose services can be spared in the event of general mobilization being ordered.

(3) Private gentlemen who are resident in India, Burma or Ceylon.

Ceylon Government officials are not eligible for appointment to the Army in India Reserve of Officers.

Applicants for Category-Medical (Includes Dental) must possess a qualification registrable in Great Britain and Ireland under the Medical Acts in force at the time of their appointment.

Dental applicants must possess a qualification registrable in Great Britain and Ireland under the Dentists' Acts in force at the time of their appointment.

Applicants for Category-Veterinary must be in possession of the diploma M.R.C.V.S.

The strength of the Reserve on the 1st January 1935 was 839.

**The Fighting Races.**—The fighting classes that contribute to the composition of the Indian Army have hitherto been drawn mainly from the north of India, but the experiences of the great war have caused some modifications in the opinions previously held as to the relative value of these and other fighting men. The numbers of the various castes and tribes enlisted in the Army have since the war undergone fluctuations, and it is not possible at present to give exact information as to their proportions. Previous to the war the Sikhs contributed very large numbers both to the cavalry and infantry, and the contribution of the Gurkhas was also large. The Sikhs, who inhabit the Punjab originated in a sect founded near Lahore by a peasant in the early part of the sixteenth century and in the course of a hundred years grew into a formidable militant power. Muhammadans of various races contribute a still larger proportion to both the cavalry and infantry. These are drawn both from the north and the south of India, as well as from beyond the Frontier. They are all excellent fighting men, hardy and warlike, who have furnished soldiers to all the great powers of India for many hundreds of years. As cavalry the Muhammadans are perhaps unequalled by any other race in the East, being good horsemen and expert men-at-arms.

Next in point of numbers are the Gurkhas of Nepal, of whom there are twenty complete battalions, which during the war were considerably increased. As fighters in the hills they are unsurpassed even by the Pathans in the North-West Frontier, but the Garhwalls and Kumaonis are equally good mountaineers.

The professional military caste of India from time immemorial has been the Rajput, inhabiting not only Rajputana but the United Provinces and Oudh. Of fine physique and martial bearing, these warriors of Hindustan formed the backbone of the old Bengal Army, and have sustained the English flag in every campaign in the East. Their high caste and consequent prejudices in no respect interfere with their martial instincts and efficiency in war. They furnish many battalions. The Garhwalls are Hill Rajputs, good and gallant soldiers, who have proved themselves equal to any other troops on the field of battle and have established an imperishable record in the wars both in Europe and in the East. The two battalions which existed in 1914 have since been increased to four. The Jats are a fine and warlike race of Hindus found in the Delhi and Rohtak districts and adjoining territory. It was these people who held out so bravely at Bharatpur and repelled Lord Lake's army in 1805. They have proved themselves good soldiers on the battlefields of Europe. Dogras are good and steady soldiers found in the hilly districts of the Punjab. They fought well in Flanders and in Mesopotamia.

Among those who have rendered signal and gallant service in the war are the Mahattas of the Deccan and the Konkan, who have revived the reputation held by their race in the days of Shivaji, the founder of the Mahattas Empire. It is probable that their proved efficiency in war will lead to their recruitment in larger numbers in future.

In addition to the castes that have been mentioned other caste men from the south and other parts of India have filled the ranks of the

Sappers and Miners, and done their duty well in every campaign in which they have been engaged.

During the war the Victoria Cross was awarded for conspicuous gallantry to 2 Indian officers, 4 non-commissioned officers and 6 other ranks of the Indian Army.

The Military Cross was awarded to 96 Indian Officers for distinguished service rendered during the Great War and to 3 Indian Officers for service in Waziristan.

A large number of Indian Officers and men were also granted Foreign decorations.

**Summary of India's Effort in the War.**—In a despatch by the Commander-in-Chief published in July, 1919, the whole operations of the Indian Army during the war are reviewed.

His Excellency gives in it the following figures showing the extent of India's contribution in terms of men. On the outbreak of war, the combatant strength of the Indian Army, including reservists, was 194,000 Indian ranks; enlistments during the war for all branches of the service amounted to 791,000, making a total combatant contribution of 985,000. Of this number, 552,000 were sent overseas. As regards non-combatants, the pre-war strength was 45,000; an additional 427,000 were enrolled during the war and 891,000 were sent overseas. The total contribution of Indian personnel has thus been 1,457,000, of whom 943,000 have served overseas. Casualties amounted to 106,594, which include 36,696 deaths from all causes. The number of animals sent overseas was 175,000.\*

### Effectives, 1934.

	Officers with King's Commissions.	British other ranks.	Indian Officers with Viceroy's Commissions.	Indian other ranks.	Clerks and other civilians.	Followers.	Indian reservists.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
I. Combatant Services (includes Cavalry, Artillery Engineers, Pioneers, Infantry, Signal Service and Tank Corps) ..	3,999	54,340	3,175	1,21,794	(a)	19,329	33,260
II. Staff (inclusive of personnel of Administrative Services) ..	566	484	20	136	1,384	500	..
III. Training Establishments (inclusive of personnel of Departmental Corps) ..	108	135	11	87	64	490	..
IV. Educational Establishments ..	61	164	50	64	446	276	..
V. Indian Army Service Corps (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II) ..	405	738	277	13,411	1,284	5,679	4,611
VI. Indian Army Ordnance Corps. (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II) ..	119	554	6	1,022	838	225	85
VII. Medical Services (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II) ..	861	802	623	3,424	..	4,708	5,300
VIII. Veterinary Services (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II) ..	44	4	112	555	46	90	77
IX. Remount Services (Numbers taken after deducting the numbers included in item II) ..	26	16	8	145	273	2,618	..
X. Miscellaneous Establishments (inclusive of Military Accounts Department) ..	314	125	140	585	5,424	2,060	169
XI. Auxiliary and Territorial Forces (Permanent Establishments) ..	120	244	..	..	..	..	..
Total ..	6,621	57,604	4,422	1,41,223	9,759	36,005	43,502

(a) Included in column 7.

\* For a record of the services of the Indian Army in the War, see "The Indian Year Book" of 1920, p. 152, et seq.

**Budget Expenditure on National Defence.**

A part of the Defence expenditure on the Indian Budget is incurred in England, the nature of such expenditure being indicated in the detailed Tables of Army, Navy and Military Engineer Services expenditure. This expenditure is met by transfer of funds from India. From the 1st April 1920 to the 31st March 1927, the accounts were prepared on the basis of the rate of 2s per rupee for the conversion of English sterling transaction into rupees. From the 1st April 1927 the accounts

are being prepared at the standard rate of 1s 8d. per rupee.

As a rule, the receipts collected by the various departments are not set off against expenditure as appropriations in aid, but are shown separately on the receipts side of the budget. This is especially the case with the receipts of the Military Departments, which amount to considerable sums.

The Provincial Governments incur no expenditure for Military purposes.

**SUMMARY OF DEFENCE EXPENDITURE (Gross.)**

Table 1.

	1932-33.	1933-34.	1934-35.
	Closed Accounts.	Revised Estimates.	Budget estimates as passed.
	Rupees (000's omitted.)		
Defence Services—Effective .. .. .	41,63,38	40,45,94	41,45,52
Defence Services—Non-effective .. .. .	8,59,34	8,62,78	8,62,70
Defence Reserve Fund .. .. .	14,76	8,49	49,75
Total .. .. .	50,37,48	49,67,21	49,58,47

NOTES.—(1) This summary includes the cost of the Royal Air Force, which is included in the Army Estimates, and also the expenditure on non-effective services, but does not include debt services.

(2) All Expenditure for Military purposes incurred in the United Kingdom by the Indian Government, as also all contributions to the Imperial Government for these purposes, are included in the above figures.

**ANALYSIS OF DEFENCE EXPENDITURE.**

1. The following table gives the main items of *Army* Expenditure, (gross) shown for India and England separately :—

Table 2.

	1932-33.	1933-34.	1934-35.
	Closed Accounts.	Revised Estimates.	Budget Estimates.
	Rupees (000's omitted).		
INDIA.			
A. <i>Standing Army :</i>			
(1) <i>Effective Services :</i>			
Fighting Services .. .. .			14,04,27
Administrative services .. .. .			6,21,09
Manufacturing establishments (including stores) .. .. .			2,15,96
Army Headquarters, Staff of Commands, etc. .. .. .			1,84,08
Purchase and sale of stores, equipment and animals .. .. .			3,44,81
Special Services .. .. .			..
Transportation, Conservancy, anti-malarial measures, hot weather establishments and miscellaneous .. .. .			1,97,01
Total Effective Services .. .. .			29,67,22
(2) <i>Non-effective Services :</i>			
Non-effective charges .. .. .			3,65,26
B. <i>Auxiliary and Territorial Forces :</i>			
Effective .. .. .			68,72
C. <i>Royal Air Force :</i>			
Effective .. .. .			1,01,53
Non-effective .. .. .			26
Total : India :			
Effective .. .. .	32,36,32	31,63,23	51,37,47
Non-effective .. .. .	3,53,03	3,51,60	3,65,52
Total .. .. .	35,89,35	35,14,92	35,02,99

Table 2—contd.

	1932-33.	1933-34.	1934-35.
	Closed Accounts.	Revised Estimates.	Budget Estimates.
<b>ENGLAND.</b>	(Rupees	000's omitted)	
<b>1. Standing Army.</b>			
(1) Effective Services :			
Fighting Services .. .. .			3,08,30
Administrative Services .. .. .			42,41
Manufacturing establishments (including stores) .. .. .			23 74
Army Headquarters, Staff of Commands, etc. .. .. .			10,99
Purchase and sale of stores, equipment and animals .. .. .			58 86
Special Services .. .. .			..
Transportation, Conservancy, anti-malarial measures, hot weather establishments and miscellaneous .. .. .			83,07
Total Effective Services ..			5,27,37
(2) Non-effective Services .. ..			4,84,01
<b>B. Royal Air Force :</b>			
Effective .. .. .			80,12
Non-effective .. .. .			4,20
Total : England .. .. .	11,02,59	10,88,68	10,95,70
<b>Total Army Expenditure :</b>			
Effective .. .. .	38,48,40	37,57,64	37,44,96
Non-effective .. .. .	8,43,54	8,45,96	8,53,73
Grand Total ..	46,91,94	46,03,63	45,98,69

The amounts expended in England on effective services consist of such charges as payments to the War Office and Air Ministry in London in respect of British Forces serving in India, the transport to India of these forces, and payments on account of stores taken to India by British Forces, educational establishments in England for Indian Services, leave pay of Indian and British service Officers on the Indian Establishments, purchase of imported stores, etc. The expenditure on non-effective services consists of payments to the War Office in London for retired pay to British forces for services in India and to non-effective and retired officers of the Indian Service, and of various gratuities.

Although a sum of Rs. 450 millions only has been allotted in the Budget for 1934-35 to meet the net expenditure on Military Services Rs. 495·8 millions (including receipts) will be available for expenditure under the heading "Military Services" made up of Rs.382·6 millions for expenditure in India and Rs. 113·1 millions in England.

The gross working expenses of military establishments, such as bakeries, pasture and dairy farms, army clothing factories, and storage depots, army ordnance factories and base mechanical transport workshops are included in the Budget.

The division of expenditure on *Military Engineer Services* between India and England is as shown below :—

						1932-33.	1933-34.	1934-35.
						Closed Accounts.	Revised Estimates.	Budget Estimates.
						(Rupees	000's omitted)	
India	..	..	..	..	..	3,40,80	3,42,42	2,79,00
England	..	..	..	..	..	57,07	4,36	4,26
Total						3,46,50	3,46,78	2,84,16

**Cost of the Army.**—A Tribunal was set up in 1932 to investigate the amount of India's contribution towards the recruiting and training expenses in England of the British troops and airmen who serve for a part of their time in India. The Tribunal has also examined India's counterclaim to a contribution towards the cost of her defence expenditure.

The Tribunal was an advisory body which met in November with instructions to report to the Prime Minister. The Chairman was Sir Robert Garran, until recently Solicitor-General in the Commonwealth of Australia. Lord Tomlin and Lord Dunedin were nominated by His Majesty's Government, and Sir Shadi Lal, Chief Justice of the Punjab High Court, and Sir Muhammad Sulaiman, the Senior Puisne Judge of the High Court of Allahabad, by the Government of India.

The matters on which the Tribunal will make recommendations have been subjects of controversy for many years, and, as was recognized in the Report of the Simon Commission, the issue bears upon the great constitutional problem now under consideration. One reason for the connexion is the heavy burden of the cost of defence upon India. Taking the Central and Provincial Governments together, it amounts to 29 per cent. of the total expenditure; and if the Central Government alone is considered it amounts to 54 per cent. These calculations take account of net receipts only from semi-commercial undertakings such as railways, posts, and telegraphs.

**Capitation payments.**—When, after the Mutiny, the troops of the East India Company were amalgamated with those of the Crown

a capitation rate of £10 on every British soldier sent to India was fixed. This worked out at an average annual sum of, roughly, £631,000.

In 1870 objections were raised by both sides to the £10 rate, and until 1878 India made payments on account averaging £440,000 per annum. An Act of Parliament confirmed these amounts as full payment, with the effect of writing off outstanding War Office claims. In 1890 the capitation rate was fixed at £7 10s. Meanwhile the British forces in India had been substantially increased, and the altered rate represented an annual expenditure of about £734,000. A committee presided over by Lord Justice Romer was appointed in 1907. It held that the capitation charge was justified in principle. In the following year the Secretaries of State for India and War (Lord Morley and Lord Haldane) agreed to a compromise whereby the rate was raised to £11 8s., the annual charge on India being thereby increased by about £300,000. During the War India met this liability as part of her normal military expenditure, and all extraordinary costs arising from the employment of Forces from India in the various theatres of War were met by the British Exchequer, in accordance with decisions of Parliament.

The great increases in rates of pay and cost of equipment led to the capitation rate being raised in 1920 to £28 10s. Since 1924 India has paid on account each year £1,400,000, compared with War Office claims, backed by elaborate details which amounted in 1926-28 to approximately £4,500,000 and would still exceed the provisional payments by about £300,000 annually. The Government of India has disputed the bill.



# The Strength of the Army.

## BRITISH TROOPS.

The following table gives the average strength of British troops, and the main facts as regards their health for the quinquennial periods 1910-14 and 1915-19 and for the years 1920 to 1929 :—

Period.	Average strength.	Admissions.	Deaths.	Invalids sent home.	Average constantly sick.
1910-14 average .. ..	69,440	39,389	303	488	2,094·57
1915-19 .. ..	66,109	58,367	583	1,080	3,277·53
1920 .. ..	57,332	61,429	385	2,314	3,488·08
1921 .. ..	58,631	60,515	408	749	3,070·04
1922 .. ..	60,166	37,896	284	714	1,902·32
1923 .. ..	63,139	37,595	237	979	1,793·31
1924 .. ..	58,614	38,569	246	879	1,857·05
1925 .. ..	57,378	36,069	166	997	1,750·19
1926 .. ..	56,798	36,893	171	910	1,758·60
1927 .. ..	55,632	34,666	149	829	1,654·22
1928 .. ..	56,327	33,034	166	556	1,635·99
1929 .. ..	59,827	38,742	203	671	1,746·84

## INDIAN TROOPS.

The average strength of Indian troops, including those on duty in China and Nepal and other stations outside India in 1928 was 131,190.

The following table gives below the actuals and ratios of sickness, deaths, and invaliding for the quinquennial periods 1910-14 and 1915-19 and for the years 1920 to 1929 :—

Period	Average strength.	Admissions.	Deaths.	Invalids.	Average constantly sick.	Ratio per 1,000 of strength.			
						Admissions.	Deaths.	Invalids.	Average constantly sick.
1910-14 (average)	130,261	71,213	573	699	2,662	544·6	4·39	5·4	20·7
1915-19 (average)	204,298	161,028	3,435	4,829	7,792	788·2	16·81	23·6	38·1
1920 ..	216,445	164,987	2,124	4,564	9,265	762·3	9·81	21·1	42·8
1921 ..	175,384	119,215	1,782	3,638	6,031	679·7	10·16	20·7	34·4
1922 ..	147,840	77,468	1,014	2,649	3,639	524·0	6·86	18·0	24·6
1923 ..	143,234	66,847	856	2,323	2,955	466·7	5·98	16·3	20·63
1924 ..	134,742	57,014	772	1,731	2,432	423·1	5·73	12·8	18·05
1925 ..	136,473	48,691	547	1,712	2,053	356·8	4·01	12·5	15·04
1926 ..	135,146	52,517	507	1,569	2,082	338·6	3·75	11·6	15·41
1927 ..	133,200	47,054	442	1,842	1,972	358·6	3·37	12·8	15·03
1928 ..	131,190	48,739	372	1,251	2,034	371·5	2·84	9·54	15·51
1929 ..	154,580	45,654	639	1,431	1,864	361·5	3·42	....	16·8

**THE VICTORIA CROSS.**

The announcement, made at the Delhi Durbar in 1911, that in future Indians would be eligible for the Victoria Cross, gave satisfaction which was increased during the War and afterwards by the award of that decoration to the following:—

**Subadar (then Sepoy) Khudadad Khan,** 129th Baluchis.—On 31st October 1914, at Hollebeke, Belgium, the British Officer in charge of the detachment having been wounded, and the other gun put out of action by a shell, Sepoy Khudadad, though himself wounded, remained working his gun until all the other five men of the gun detachment had been killed.

**Naick Darwan Sing Negi,** 1-39th Garhwal Rifles.—For great gallantry on the night of the 23rd-24th November 1914 near Festubert, France, when the Regiment was engaged in retaking and clearing the enemy out of our trenches and, although wounded in two places in the head, and also in the arm, being one of the first to push round each successive traverse, in the face of severe fire from bombs and rifles at the closest range.

**Subadar (then Jamadar) Mir Dast,** 55th Coke's Rifles.—For most conspicuous bravery and great ability at Ypres on 26th April 1915, when he led his platoon with great gallantry during the attack, and afterwards collected various parties of the Regiment (when no British Officers were left) and kept them under his command until the retirement was ordered. Jamadar Mir Dast subsequently on this day displayed remarkable courage in helping to carry eight British and Indian Officers into safety, whilst exposed to very heavy fire.

**Rifleman Kulbir Thapa,** 23rd Gurkha Rifles.—For most conspicuous bravery during operations against the German trenches south of Maquisart. When himself wounded, on the 25th September 1915, he found a badly wounded soldier of the 2nd Leicestershire Regiment behind the first line German trench, and though urged by the British soldier to save himself, he remained with him all day and night. In the early morning of the 26th September, in misty weather, he brought him out through the German wire, and, leaving him in a place of comparative safety returned and brought in two wounded Gurkhas one after the other. He then went back in broad daylight for the British soldier and brought him in also, carrying him most of the way and being at most points under the enemy's fire.

**Havildar (then Lance-Naick) Lala,** 41st Dogras.—Finding a British Officer of another regiment lying close to the enemy he dragged him into a temporary shelter which he himself had made, and in which he had already bandaged four wounded men. After bandaging his wounds he heard calls from the Adjutant of his own Regiment who was lying in the open severely wounded. The enemy were not more than one hundred yards distant, and it seemed certain death to go out in that direction, but Lance-Naik Lala insisted

on going out to his Adjutant, and offered to crawl back with him on his back at once. When this was not permitted, he stripped off his own clothing to keep the wounded officer warmer and stayed with him till just before dark when he returned to the shelter. After dark he carried the first wounded officer back to the main trenches, and then, returning with a stretcher carried back his Adjutant. He set a magnificent example of courage and devotion to his officers.

**Sepoy Chatta Singh,** 9th Bhopal Infantry.—For most conspicuous bravery and devotion to duty in leaving cover to assist his Commanding Officer who was lying wounded and helpless in the open. Sepoy Chatta Singh bound up the officer's wound and then dug cover for him with his entrenching tool, being exposed all the time to very heavy rifle fire. For five hours until nightfall he remained beside the wounded officer shielding him with his own body on the exposed side. He then under cover of darkness, went back for assistance and brought the officer into safety.

**Naick Shahamad Khan,** 89th Punjabis.—For most conspicuous bravery. He was in charge of a machine-gun section in an exposed position in front of and covering a gap in our new line within 150 yards of the enemy's entrenched position. He beat off three counter-attacks, and worked his gun single-handed after all his men, except two belt-fillers, had become casualties. For three hours he held the gap under very heavy fire while it was being made secure. When his gun was knocked out by hostile fire he and his two belt-fillers held their ground with rifles till ordered to withdraw. With three men sent to assist him he then brought back his gun, ammunition, and one severely wounded man unable to walk. Finally, he himself returned and removed all remaining arms and equipment except two shovels. But for his great gallantry and determination our line must have been penetrated by the enemy.

**Lance-Dafedar Govind Singh,** 28th Cavalry.—For most conspicuous bravery and devotion to duty in thrice volunteering to carry messages between the regiment and brigade headquarters, a distance of 1½ miles over open ground which was under the observation and heavy fire of the enemy. He succeeded each time in delivering his message although on each occasion his horse was shot, and he was compelled to finish the journey on foot.

**Rifleman Karan Bahadur Rana,** 23rd Gurkha Rifles.—For conspicuous bravery and resource in action under adverse conditions, and utter contempt of danger during an attack. He with a few other men succeeded, under intense fire, in creeping forward with a Lewis gun in order to engage an enemy machine gun which had caused severe casualties to officers and other ranks who had attempted to put it out of action. No. 1 of the Lewis gun party opened fire and was shot immediately. Without a moment's hesitation Karan Bahadur pushed the dead man off the gun, and in spite of bombs thrown at him

and heavy fire from both flanks, he opened fire and knocked out the enemy machine gun crew. Then switching his fire on the enemy bombers and riflemen in front of him, he silenced their fire. He kept his gun in action, and showed the greatest coolness in removing defects which had twice prevented the gun from firing. He did magnificent work during the remainder of the day and when a withdrawal was ordered assisted with covering fire until the enemy was close to him. He displayed throughout a very high standard of valour and devotion to duty.

**Ressalder Badlu Singh**, 14th Lancers, attached 29th Lancers.—For most conspicuous bravery and self-sacrifice on the morning of the 23rd September 1918, when his squadron charged a strong enemy position on the west bank of the River Jordan, between the river and Kh. es Samariveh Village. On nearing the position Ressalder Badlu Singh realised that the squadron was suffering casualties from a small hill on the left front occupied by machine guns and 200 infantry. Without the slightest hesitation he collected six other ranks and with the greatest dash and an entire disregard of danger charged and captured the position, thereby saving very heavy casualties to the squadron. He was mortally wounded on the very top of the hill when capturing one of the machine guns single-handed, but all the

machine guns and infantry had surrendered to him before he died. His valour and initiative were of the highest order.

**Rifleman Gobar Sing Negi**, 2nd Battalion, 39th Garhwal Rifles.—For most conspicuous bravery on 10th March 1915 at Neuve Chapelle. During an attack on the German position he was one of a bayonet party with bombs who entered their main trench, and was the first man to go round each traverse, driving back the enemy until they were eventually forced to surrender. He was killed during this engagement.

**Sepoy Ishaw Singh**, 28th Punjabis.—For devotion and bravery "quite beyond all praise" in Waziristan on 10th April, 1921. He received a severe gunshot wound in the chest while serving a Lewis gun, and when all the havildars had been killed or disabled he struggled to his feet, called to his assistance two men, and charged and recovered the gun, restoring it to action. He refused medical attention, insisting first on pointing out where the other wounded were and on carrying water to them. While the medical man was attending to these wounded he shielded him with his body and he submitted to medical attention himself only after he was exhausted through three hours' continual effort and by loss of blood.

## THE EAST INDIES SQUADRON.

Since 1903 a squadron of the Royal Navy, known as the East Indies Squadron, has been maintained in Indian waters. It has naturally varied in strength from time to time. In 1903 the squadron consisted of one second class and three smaller cruisers and four sloops or gunboats. In 1906, it consisted of two second class and two third class cruisers, and remained at this strength until 1910: when one second class cruiser was withdrawn and two smaller vessels substituted, and three cruisers were lent from the Mediterranean to assist in the suppression of the arms traffic in the Gulf. By 1913 the position of the East Indies

squadron had considerably improved. The battleship *Swiftsure* had taken the place of the second class cruiser which had been flagship, and another, second class cruiser replaced the *Perseus*.

The present composition of the East Indies Squadron (Fourth Cruiser Squadron) is as follows:—

"*Norlock*" (Flag), Cruiser, 9,850 tons; "*Emerald*," Cruiser, 7,550 tons; "*Enterprise*" Cruiser, 7,580 tons (temporarily replaced by "*Colombo*," Cruiser, 4,200 tons), Sloops, "*Shorcham*," "*Bideford*," "*Fowey*," and "*Lupin*."

India contributes £100,000 a year towards naval expenditure and approximately £3,000 a year on account of Indian Transport Service performed by the Admiralty, and also maintains the Royal Indian Navy.

### India's Naval Expenditure.

Since 1869 India has paid a contribution of varying amounts to the Imperial Government in consideration of services performed by the Royal Navy. Under existing arrangements which date from 1398-7 the subsidy of £100,000 a year is paid towards the upkeep of certain ships of the East India Squadron, which may not be employed beyond prescribed limits, except with the consent of the Government of India. India's total naval expenditure is well under half a million pounds.

The question of a new distribution of the burden of the cost of Imperial Naval defence was discussed at the Imperial Conference in London in October—November 1926. The matter appeared to be one on which the delegates could form no new decision without further consultations in their respective capitals and no resolution was passed.

The Royal Indian Navy consists of a Depot Ship, 4 Sloops, 2 Patrol vessels and a Survey vessel. A fifth sloop has just been completed in England and will replace one of the Patrol vessels.

## ROYAL INDIAN NAVY.

The Royal Indian Navy (The Sea Service under the Government of India) traces its origin so far back as 1612 when the East India Company stationed at Surat found that it was necessary to provide themselves with armed vessels to protect their commerce and settlements from the Dutch or Portuguese and from the pirates which infested the Indian coasts. The first two ships, the *Dragon* and *Hoseander* (or *Oslander*), were despatched from England in 1612 under a Captain Best, and since those days under slightly varying titles and of various strengths the Government in India have always maintained a sea service.

The periods and titles have been as follows:—

Hon. E. I. Co.'s Marine ..	1612—1686
Bombay ..	1686—1830
Indian Navy ..	1830—1868
Bombay Marine ..	1868—1877
H. M. Indian Marine ..	1877—1892
Royal Indian Marine ..	1892.
Royal Indian Navy ..	1934.

India's Naval Force has always been most closely connected with Bombay, and in 1688 when the E. India Co. took over Bombay, Captain Young of the Marine was appointed Deputy Governor. From then until 1877 the Marine was under the Government of Bombay, and although from that date all the Marine Establishments were amalgamated into an Imperial Marine under the Government of India, Bombay has continued to be the headquarters and the official residence of the Flag Officer Commanding.

#### War Service of India's Naval Forces.

1612-1717 Continuous wars against Dutch, Portuguese and Pirates for supremacy of West Coast of India. 1744 War with France, capture of Chandernagore, and French ship *Indienne*. In 1756 Capture of Castle of Gheria. 1774 Marhatta War, capture of Tannah. Latter part of the eighteenth century, war with French and Dutch, Capture of Pondicherry, Trincomalee, Jafnapatam, Colombo, etc. 1801 Egyptian campaign under Sir Ralph Abercrombie. 1803 War with France. 1810 Taking of Mauritius and capture of French ship in Port Louis. Early part of the nineteenth century suppression of Jowasmi Pirates in the Persian Gulf. 1811 Conquest of Tara. 1813 Expedition against Sultan of Sambar. 1817-18 Marhatta War, capture of Forts at Severndroog. 1819 Expedition to exterminate piracy in the Persian Gulf. 1820 Capture of Mocha. 1821 Expedition against the Beni-koo-All Arabs. 1824-26 First Burma War. 1827 Blockade of Berbera and Somali Coast. 1835 Defeat of Beni Yas Pirate. 1838 Expedition to Afghanistan and capture of Karachi. 1838 Capture of Aden. 1840-42 War in China. 1843 Scinde War. Battle of Meanee, capture of Hyderabad. 1845-46 Maori war in New Zealand. 1848-49 War in Punjab, siege of Mooltan. 1852 Second Burma War, Capture of Rangoon, Martaban, Bassein, Prome and Pegu. 1855 Persian War, capture of Bushire, Muhammerah and

Ahwaz. 1856-57 War in China. 1857-59 The Indian Mutiny. 1859 Capture of the Island of Beyt. 1860 China War, Canton, Taku Forts, Fatschan and Pekin. 1871 Abyssinian War. 1882 Egyptian Campaign. 1885 Egyptian Campaign. 1885 Third Burma War. 1888 Chin-Lahai Expedition. 1896 Suakin Expedition. 1897 Expedition to Intirbia, Mombassa, E. Africa. 1899-1902 S. African War. 1900-01 Boxer Rebellion in China relief of Pekin. 1902-04 Somaliland Expedition, Suppression of Arms Traffic operations, Persian Gulf. 1912-14.

During the War 1914-1918 Royal Indian Marine Officers were employed on many and various duties. Royal Indian Marine Ships "DUFFERIN," "HARDINGE," "NORTHBROOK," "LAWRENCE," "DALHOUSIE" and "MINTO" had their guns mounted and served as Auxiliary Cruisers. Officers also served in the Royal Navy in the Grand Fleet, Mediterranean North Sea, North Red Sea and Caspian Sea Fleets.

In addition to transport duties in Indian Ports, Officers were sent to Marseilles, East Africa and Egypt for such duties, and on the entry of Turkey into the War were employed on duties towing and manning River Craft and Barges to and in Mesopotamia, and it was necessary to enlist a number of Temporary Officers, Warrant Officers and men to the numbers of approximately 240, 60 and 2,000 respectively for these and other duties.

When the War Office assumed full control of Operations in Mesopotamia a large number of Regular and Temporary Officers and men were seconded to the Royal Engineers and General Service respectively for duties in the Inland Water Transport which controlled all River Transport work in that country, and these officers held many important executive appointments in that unit.

The movements of all sea transports between India and the various theatres of War were controlled by Marine Officers.

Trawlers were built in the Bombay and Calcutta Dockyards and mine sweeping operations were carried out with these and launches off Bombay and elsewhere, the trawlers were also used for towing duties.

Retired Royal Indian Marine Officers were employed on naval transport duties in England and France, and also in very responsible positions with the Inland Water Transport in France.

Service in the War 1914-18.—The Royal Indian Marine, though a small Service compared with the Army and Navy, played a very active and conspicuous part in the European War. These are set out in detail in the Indian Year Book for 1922 and earlier editions (q. v. p. 202 et seq.).

Reorganisation Schemes.—After the War the Government of India asked Admiral of the Fleet Lord Jellicoe, who was visiting India, to draw up a scheme for the reorganisation of the Service. His valuable suggestions were unfortunately too ambitious for Indian finances and could not be accepted.

Shortly afterwards the Esher Committee arrived in India to report on the Indian Army and although the R.I.M. was not included in their terms of reference, they strongly recommended that the R. I. M. should be reorganised as a combatant service. The Government of India in 1920 obtained from the Admiralty the services of Rear-Admiral Mawby as Director, R.I.M., to draw up a scheme of reorganisation within limited lines. His scheme, however, was not adopted, and Admiral Mawby resigned his appointment.

The R.I.M. then fell upon hard times; money was scarce, the report of the Inchcape Committee necessitated drastic retrenchments, and the working of the Montagu-Chelmsford reforms resulted in the Local Governments having to defray the cost of the work of R. I. M. ships on their various stations, on lighthouse duties, transport work, carrying of officials, etc. The Local Governments were naturally inclined to think that if they had to pay they would like to have a say in the management, and that if the work could be done cheaper locally, they should arrange to carry out the duties themselves. Further, the Inchcape Committee recommended that the three large troopships should be scrapped and all troopship carried out under contract, which would have left the Marine with only the Survey Department and the Bombay Dockyard.

**A Combatant Service.**—Happily for the Service, however, the Government of India in 1925 appointed a Departmental Committee under the Chairmanship of General Lord Rawlinson, in his capacity of Minister of Defence and Member of Council in charge of the Marine Portfolio, to submit a scheme for the reorganisation of the Service as a combatant force. This Committee recommended that the Service should be reorganised as a purely combatant Naval Service with the title of Royal Indian

Navy, with a strength in the first instance of 4 armed sloops, 2 patrol vessels, 4 mine-sweeping trawlers, 2 surveying ships and a depot ship, the Service in the first instance to be commanded by a Rear-Admiral on the active list in the Royal Navy. The scheme was accepted by the Indian and Home Governments, and the necessary Act to permit India to maintain a Navy was passed through both Houses of Parliament.

To effect this change in the title, it was necessary to draw up a new Indian Naval Discipline Act and this had to be passed through the Assembly and Council of State in India.

In February 1928, the Bill was introduced but failed to pass in the Assembly by a narrow margin of one vote. In February 1934, the Bill was re-introduced to the Assembly with certain minor amendments but in response to a plea for circulation, the Government circulated the Bill.

In August, the Bill was re-introduced and passed by the Assembly and Council of State. On 2nd October 1934 the Royal Indian Navy was inaugurated, the historic ceremony taking place in Bombay.

The Royal Indian Marine which had rendered sterling service to India and the Empire in peace and was then ceased to exist.

The Royal Indian Navy which has been evolved from the late Royal Indian Marine is one of the Empire's Naval Forces and is under the command of a Flag Officer of the Royal Navy. Its work in addition to training its personnel for war, e.g., minesweeping, gunnery, communications, etc., includes fishery protection in the Bay of Bengal and other Naval duties. A close liaison is maintained between the Royal Indian Navy and the East Indies Squadron.

## Personnel, 1935.

### HEADQUARTERS STAFF.

Flag Officer Commanding, Royal Indian Navy and P. S. T. O., East Indies .. ..	Rear-Admiral A. E. F. Bedford, C.B.
Naval Secretary .. ..	Paymaster Commander M. H. Elliott, M.B.E., R.N.
Flag Lieutenant .. ..	Lieut. H. Morland, R. I. N.
Chief of the Staff and Captain Superintendent of Dockyard ..	Captain A. G. Maundrell, R.I.N.
Staff Officer (Operations) ..	Commander P. A. Mare, R.I.N.
Commander of the Dockyard ..	Commander A. R. Rattray, R.I.N.
Squadron Gunnery Officer ..	Lieut. K. Durston, R.I.N.
Squadron Signal Officer ..	Lieut. M. H. St. L. Nott, R.I.N.
Engineer Manager of the Dockyard ..	Engineer Captain W. W. Collins, R.I.N. (on leave.
1st Assistant to the Engineer Manager of the Dockyard.	Engineer Commander W. Richardson, R.I.M. (Off. Engineer Manager).
2nd Assistant to the Engineer Manager of the Dockyard ..	Engineer Lieut.-Comdr. G. W. Underdown, R.I.N.
Naval Store Officer ..	J. A. B. Hawes Esq. (Tempy.)
Financial Adviser ..	The Hon'ble Tarrun Sinha, B.A. (Oxon).
Chief Superintendent ..	V. G. Rose, Esq.

**MARINE TRANSPORT STAFF.**

Divisional Sea Transport Officer, Bombay .. ..	Commander C. H. Boykett, R.I.N.
Asst. Sea Transport Officer .. ..	Lieut.-Comdr. C. L. Furbett, R.I.N.
Sea Transport Officer, Karachi .. ..	Lieut.-Comdr. R. E. Caws, R.I.N.

**CIVILIAN GAZETTED OFFICERS.**

Constructor .. ..	W. G. J. Francis, Esq.
Assistant Constructor .. ..	E. J. Underhay, Esq.
Electrical Engineer .. ..	N. T. Patterson, Esq.
Assistant Naval Store Officer .. ..	F. Hean, Esq. (Temp.)

**OFFICERS.**

Captains .. ..	9	Engineer-Lieutenant-Commanders, Engineer-Lieutenants and Engineer-Sub-Lieutenants .. ..	35
Commanders .. ..	15	<b>WARRANT OFFICERS.</b>	
Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants, and Sub-Lieutenants .. ..	44	Gunnery and Boatswains .. ..	16
Engineer-Captain .. ..	1	Warrant Writers .. ..	8
Engineer-Commanders .. ..	13		

**PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN.**

Who are recruited, in the main, from the Bombay Presidency and the Punjab, in almost equal proportions.

**SHIPS.**

Sloop Minesweeping ..	H. M. I. S. Clive	..	2,050 tons	..	1,700 Horse Power.
Sloop .. ..	" Cornwallis	..	1,290 "	..	2,500
Sloop Minesweeping ..	" Hindustan	..	1,190 "	..	2,000 S. H. "P.
Sloop Minesweeping ..	" Lawrence	..	1,225 "	..	1,900 Horse Power.
	Indus				
Surveying Vessel ..	" Investigator	..	1,574 "	..	11,376 "
Depot Ship .. ..	" Dalhousie	..	1,960 "	..	
Patrol Vessel .. ..	" Pathan	..	695 "	..	3,590 S. H. P.

In addition to the above there are 11 vessels composed of minesweeping and steam trawlers, service launches, target towing tugs, distributed at Bombay, Calcutta, and Karachi.

**Dockyards.**

There were two Royal Indian Marine Dockyards at Bombay and at Calcutta, the former being the more important. The one at Calcutta has been closed. There are 5 graving docks and a wet basin at Bombay, together with factories.

**Medical Staff.**

Medical Officer, Major R. McKinlay, R.A.M.C.  
 Officer in Medical Charge, of Dispensary,  
 Captain J. B. D'Souza, M.B.E., I.M.D.

**R. I. N. Warrant Officers.**

Officer-in-charge, Dockyard Police Force,  
 Gunner P. O'Hara, R.I.N.

Boatswain of the Dockyard, Boatswain A. H. Lovett, M.B.E., R.I.N.

**Appointments.**

In addition to the regular appointments in the ships of the Royal Indian Navy, and in H. M. I. N. Dockyard, the following appointments under the Government of India, Commerce Department, are held by the officers of the Royal Indian Navy —

**BOMBAY.**

Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department, Bombay District, Nautical Surveyor, Mercantile Marine Department, Bombay District, Principal Engineer and Ship Surveyor, 2nd 3rd and 4th Engineer and Ship Surveyors,

**CALCUTTA.**

Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department, Calcutta District; Nautical Surveyor, Mercantile Marine Department, Calcutta District, Principal Engineer and Ship Surveyor, 2nd, 3rd, 4th and 5th Engineers and Ship Surveyors.

**MADRAS.**

Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department, Madras District, and Engineer and Ship Surveyor.

**BURMA.**

Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department, Rangoon District, Nautical Surveyor, Mercantile Marine Department, Rangoon District, and Engineer and Ship Surveyor, Rangoon.

**KARACHI.**

Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department, Karachi District.

**ADEN.**

Principal Officer, Mercantile Marine Department, Aden District.

**CHITTAGONG.**

Nautical Surveyor and Engineer and Ship Surveyor.

**PORT BLAIR.**

Engineer and Harbour Master.

## Agriculture.

As crops depend on the existence of plant, food and moisture in the soil, so the character of the agriculture of a country depends largely on its soil and climate. It is true that geographical situation, the character of the people and other considerations have their influence which is not inconsiderable, but the limitations imposed by the nature of the soil and above all by the climate tend to the establishing of a certain class of agriculture under a certain given set of conditions.

The climate of India, while varying to some extent in degree, in most respects is remarkably similar in character throughout the country. The main factors in common are the monsoon, the dry winter and early summer months, and the intense heat from March till June. These have the effect of dividing the year into two agricultural seasons, the *Kharif* or Monsoon and the *Rabi* or Winter Season, each bearing its own distinctive crops. Between early June and October abundant rains fall over the greater part of the continent while the winter months are generally dry, although North-Western India benefits from showers in December and January. The south of the Peninsula, and especially the Madras Presidency, however, is more truly tropical especially in the south, and depends mainly on the N.-E. monsoon; here the two crop seasons can hardly be said to exist. The distribution of the rainfall throughout the year, which is of considerable importance to agriculture, is none too favourable, but is not quite so bad as is often represented. The rainfall is greatest at what would otherwise be the hottest time of the year, viz., mid-summer, and when it is most needed. It should be remembered that in a hot country intermittent showers are practically valueless as evaporation is very rapid. Heavy rainfall concentrated in a limited period, though it has its drawbacks and demands a special system of agriculture, has many advantages in hot countries.

**Soils.**—Four main soil types can be recognised in India, viz., (1) the Red soils derived from rocks of the Archaean system which characterise Madras, Mysore and the South-East of Bombay and extend through the East of Hyderabad and the Central Provinces to Orissa, Chota Nagpur and the South of Bengal. (2) The black cotton or *regur* soils which overlie the Deccan trap and cover the greater part of Bombay, Berar and the Western parts of the Central Provinces and Hyderabad with extensions into Central India and Bundelkhand. The Madras *regur* soils though less typical are also important. (3) The great alluvial plains, agriculturally the most important tract in India as well as the most extensive, mainly the Indo-Gangetic Plain embracing Sind, northern Rajputana, most of the Punjab, the plains of the United Provinces, most of Bihar and Bengal and half of Assam. (4) The laterite soils which form a belt round the Peninsula and extend through East Bengal into Assam and Burma.

The great alluvial plains are characterised by ease of cultivation and rapid response to irrigation and manuring; broadly speaking there

are few soils in the world more suited to intensive agriculture so long as the water supply is assured. The other soils are less tractable and call for greater skill in management and are less adapted to small holdings; of these the *regur* soils are the most valuable.

**Agricultural Capital and Equipment.**—India is a country of small holdings and the commonest type is that which can be cultivated with one pair of bullocks under local conditions. Large holdings are practically unknown, and are mainly confined to the planting industries. Farming is carried on with a minimum of capital, there being practically no outlay on fencing, and very little on buildings or implements. Many causes militate against the accumulation of capital and agricultural indebtedness is heavy and the interest on loans high. Great progress has been made by the co-operative credit movement during the last twenty years. There are now 105,262 Co-operative Credit Societies in India with 4,282,884 members and a working capital of nearly 96 crores of rupees. Some 90 per cent. of these Societies are concerned with the financing of agriculture. Not only have these societies brought cheaper credit to the cultivator but they have striven to inculcate the lesson that cheap credit is only valuable if applied to productive purposes and have encouraged thrift.

**Equipment.**—Practically all cultivation is done by bullocks and the capacity of these as draught animals varies from district to district as well as depend on the cultivator's individual circumstances. The best types in common use are capable of handling what would be considered as light single-horse implements in Europe. In those tracts where irrigation is from wells, bullocks are also used for drawing water; they also drive the sugarcane crusher and tread out the grain at harvest; and they are still almost the sole means of transport in rural areas. His implements being few, a cultivator's bullocks form by far the most important item of his movable property.

**Implements** are made of wood although ploughs are usually tipped with iron points, and there is a great similarity in their shape and general design. Iron ploughs were being introduced in large numbers in the decade following the war, but the fall in the prices of agricultural commodities in recent years has lessened the demand for these implements. The levelling beam is used throughout the greater part of the country in preference to the harrow and roller, and throughout Northern India the plough and the levelling beam are the only implements possessed by the ordinary cultivator.

On black cotton soils the commonest implement is the *bakhar*, a simple stirring implement with a broad blade. Seed drills and drill hoes are in use in parts of Bombay, Madras and the Central Provinces, but throughout the greater part of the country the seed is either broadcasted or ploughed in. Hand implements consist of various sizes of hoes, the best known of which are the *kodal* or spade with a blade set at an angle towards the labourer who does not use his feet in digging, and the *khurpi* or small hand hoe. Of harvesting machinery there is none; grain is separated either by treading out with oxen or beating out by hand, and

winnowing by the agency of the wind; cultivators have come to recognize the efficiency of winnower and simple reapers and these, like iron ploughs, are likely to become popular when conditions improve. Even motor tractor ploughs are now estimated to number hundreds and a few steam ploughing sets are at work reclaiming land from deep-rooted grasses.

**Cultivation.**—Cultivation at its best is distinctly good but in the greater part of the country there is plenty of room for improvement. As in any other country success in agriculture varies greatly with the character of the people depending largely as it does on thrift and industry. In most places considering the large population cultivation is none too good. Agriculture suffers through lack of organization and equipment. Two economic factors tend to keep down the standard of cultivation. Holdings are not only small but fragmented and the Indian laws of inheritance both perpetuate and intensify this evil. Very definite attempts are now being made in several provinces and states to amend matters and consolidate holdings but the process is necessarily slow. Secondly, cultivators rarely live on or near to their holdings but congregate in villages. The need for mutual protection is less than formerly and though tradition dies hard sub-villages are now springing up in many places.

For *Rabi* crops which demand a fine seed-bed preparatory tillage consists mainly of repeated treatments with the indigenous plough (or on black soils the *Bakhar*) which serves the purpose of plough, harrow and cultivator, combined with applications of the levelling beam. Crude as these implements are, they produce in Northern India a surface mulch and moist sub-soil which is the aim of all dry-farming operations. For *Kharif* crops the preparation is much less thorough as it is essential to sow without delay. Interculture is usually inadequate. Manure is generally applied to more valuable crops like sugarcane, cotton, tobacco, etc. Seeding is either done broadcast or by drilling behind a wooden plough or drill. Thinning and spacing are not nearly so well done as they might be, and intercultivation is generally too superficial. Harvesting is done by sickle where the crops are cut whole, and there is little waste involved. At their best the ryot's methods are not ineffective but being uneconomical of both cattle and man-power, they are seldom carried out fully. The use of simple improved implements and of machines which lessen the strain on the bullocks, which the agricultural department is steadily fostering, is an important factor in raising the general standard of agriculture.

**Irrigation.**—The concentration of the principal rainfall in less than a third of the year, which is not the sowing period of the *rabi* crops, places a very definite limit on the yield which can be obtained from the principal cereal crops. Some other crops, e.g., Sugarcane, can hardly be grown indeed without supplementary watering. With adequate irrigation the yield from the principal grain crops in Northern India is doubled even in areas where the monsoon is generous, whilst in the great canal colonies and in Sind barren desert has become fertile land. The Indian canal system is by far the

largest in the world. In 1932-33 the total length of the main and branch canals and distributaries amounted to some 75,000 miles irrigating an area of 33 million acres, and the value of crops irrigated from Government works was estimated at about 86 crores. It has been calculated that when works under construction are completed, and when the various new canals are developed fully, the irrigated area will probably reach 50 million acres. The protective effect of the canals in many areas is no less important than the enhanced yield. Protective irrigation works have made agriculture stable instead of precarious in many districts. The Indian canals are of two types—perennial and inundation—and the trend of irrigation practice is to replace the latter by the former wherever possible. The great perennial canals in the North of India draw their supply from snow-fed rivers; the inundation canals run only when the rivers rise with the melting of the snow in April-May and must close when supplies fall at the end of the monsoon. Other canals depend for their supply during the dry part of the year on water stored behind great dams thrown across suitable gorges and are in consequence less dependable than the larger snow-fed systems. Water rates are levied on the area of irrigated crops matured so that Government bears partly of the risk of failure of crops. Different rates are charged for different crops and vary somewhat in different parts of India; rates are also lower when the water has to be lifted than when flow irrigation is given.

The Madras and Bombay presidencies possess some of the most spectacular irrigation schemes in the world. The Cauvery—Mettur irrigation system inaugurated in 1934 is considered to be the biggest in the British Empire and the largest single block masonry reservoir in the world, with a storage capacity of 93,500 million cubic feet. This project, together with the Kannambadi project in Mysore, is said to bring into productive use about 80 per cent. of the flow of the Cauvery river besides serving as a great moderator of floods. The Wilson Dam at Bhandardara, impounding 272 feet of water, is far and away the highest dam in India, whilst the Sukkur Barrage in Sind across the Indus irrigates a desert whose area far exceeds that of any other scheme conceived by engineers.

**Irrigation from Wells.**—About one quarter of the total irrigation of the country is got from lifting water from wells ranging in depth from a few feet to over fifty feet. Their numbers have greatly increased in recent years largely through Government advances for their construction. The recurring cost of this form of irrigation has, however, greatly increased owing to the high price of draught cattle and the increasing cost of their maintenance.

All agricultural departments are now giving increased attention to the better utilisation of underground water supplies, existing wells being improved by boring and tube wells of large capacity installed and equipped with pumping machinery. Efficient types of water lifts are rapidly replacing the old-fashioned *motea*.

Tank irrigation is common in Central and Southern India. Large quantities of rain water are stored in lakes (or tanks) and distributed during the drier seasons of the year.



Often the indirect effect of the tank in maintaining the sub-soil water level is as important as the direct irrigation.

**Manures.**—Although the number of cattle maintained in India is very high and indeed excessive, there is everywhere a shortage of farm-yard manure. This is partly due to the small use of bedding, for which straw can ill be spared, and to the keeping of cattle in the open, but mainly to the use of dung as the principal source of village fuel. Hence the supply of organic matter to Indian soils is deficient. Unfortunately the Indian cultivator does not possess the skill of the Chinaman in the making of composts and much valuable manurial material is wasted in every Indian village and to the detriment of sanitation. Green-manure crops are spreading slowly and the use of oil-cakes, especially castor-cake, for the more valuable crops like sugarcane and tobacco is increasing.

The general trend of the results of experiments carried on by the various agricultural departments is to show that a better supply of organic manures is everywhere important, nitrogen is the most common limiting factor for India as a whole, phosphatic manures are definitely advantageous in certain more limited tracts. Manuring for higher production is gradually spreading as the result of village demonstrations; at present prices of certain artificial fertilisers, notably ammonium sulphate and the newer types of soluble phosphatic manure are definitely profitable not only for tobacco, sugarcane and market garden crops but for some staple crops, but generally speaking the fall in the prices of agricultural produce has arrested progress in the use of purchased fertilisers.

**Rice.**—A reference to the crop statistics shows that rice is the most extensively grown crop in India, although it preponderates in the wetter parts of the country, viz., in Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, Burma and Madras. The crop requires for its proper maturing a moist climate with well assured rainfall. The cultivated varieties are numerous differing greatly in quality and in suitability for various conditions of soil and climate, and the people possess an intimate acquaintance with those grown in their own localities. The better qualities are sown in seed beds and transplanted in the monsoon. Broadcasted rice is grown generally in lowlying areas and is sown before the monsoon as it must make a good start before the floods arrive. Deep water rice grows quickly and to a great height and are generally able to keep pace with the rise in water level.

For transplanted rice the soil is generally prepared after the arrival of the monsoon and is worked in a puddle before the seedlings are transplanted. The land is laid out into small areas with raised partitions to regulate the distribution of the water supply. The seedlings are planted either singly or in small bunches containing from 4 to 6 plants each and are simply pushed into the mud at distances of 6 to 12 inches apart. Either by bunding to retain rainfall or by artificial irrigation, the details varying with locality, the rice fields are kept more or less under water until the crop shows signs of ripening. The area under improved varieties of rice distributed by the

agricultural departments is now well over 2 million acres. A scheme for the intensification of research on rice in all the principal rice-growing provinces of India has been launched out of funds provided by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research and the Empire Marketing Board.

**Wheat.**—Wheat is grown widely throughout Northern India as a winter crop, the United Provinces and the Punjab supplying about two-thirds of the total area, and probably three-quarters of the total output in India. The majority of the varieties grown belong to the species *Triticum vulgare*. Indian wheats are generally white, red and amber coloured and are mostly classed as soft from a commercial point of view. As seen in local markets Indian wheats frequently contain appreciable quantities of other grains and even of extraneous matter due to the method of threshing employed. Wheat for export is well-cleaned and there has been great improvement in this respect of recent years. Most of the Indian wheats are soft weak wheats but there are some well known Macaroni wheats amongst them. The largest wheat acreage of recent years was that of 1934-35, namely, 36.06 million acres, but the yield did not come up to the record harvest of 1930 which exceeded 104 million tons. Recent crops have averaged 94 million tons per annum which is only slightly, if any thing, above internal requirements. Exports of wheat amounted to 197,000 tons in 1930-31 but have since been nominal, Indian wheat having been quoted well above world parity. With the development of irrigation from the Lloyd Barrage Canal in Sind and in the newer Punjab Canal Colonies a further increase in wheat production is practically certain and, although the internal consumption of wheat will increase with the growth of population, there is likely to be an exportable surplus in the not distant future. The crop is generally grown after a summer fallow and, except in irrigated tracts, depends largely on the conservation of the soil moisture from the previous monsoon. Rains in January and February are generally beneficial but an excess of rainfall in these months usually produces rust with a diminution of the yield. On irrigated land 2 to 4 waterings are generally given. The crop is generally harvested in March and April and the threshing and winnowing go on up till the end of May. The total area under improved varieties of wheat is now 5.3 million acres.

**The Millets.**—These constitute one of the most important groups of crops in the country supplying food for the poorer classes and fodder for the cattle. The varieties vary greatly in quality, height and suitability to various climatic and soil conditions. Perhaps the two best known varieties are Jowar (*Sorghum vulgare*) the great millet, and Bajra the Bulrush millet (*Pennisetum typhoides*). Generally speaking the jowars require better land than the bajras and the distribution of the two crops follows the quality of the soil. Neither for jowar nor bajra is manure usually applied though jowar responds handsomely to high manuring and cultivation is not so thorough as for wheat. The crop is generally sown in the beginning of the monsoon

and so it requires to be thoroughly weeded. It is often grown mixed with the summer pulses especially *Arhar*. (*Cajanus indicus*—pigeon pea) and other crops, and is commonly rotated with cotton. The subsidiary crops are harvested as they ripen either before the millet is harvested or afterwards. In some provinces *rahi* guar is also an important crop. The produce is consumed in the country.

**Pulses.**—Pulses are commonly grown throughout India in great variety and form at once the backbone of the agriculture, since even the present moderate degree of soil fertility could not be maintained without leguminous rotations, and a primary necessity in the food of a vegetarian population. The yields on the whole are fairly good, mixed cropping is common. The principal pulses are *Arhar* (*Cajanus indicus*), gram (*Cicer arietinum*), various species of *Phaseolus* and *Pisum*.

**Cotton.**—Is one of the most important commercial crops in India and despite the sharp fall both in quantity and value due to the trade depression raw cotton was second in the list of exports for 1933-34. Normally the cotton crop covers some 28 million acres with a yield of some 5½ to 6 million bales. Recently as a result of low prices the area has contracted to less than 23 million acres in 1934-35 estimated to produce 4.55 million bales in the third forecast. Indian mills now consume annually about 2,300,000 bales of Indian cotton and at present some 300,000 bales per annum of imported cotton (Egyptian Sudan and African) of a staple longer than is produced in India. The principal export is of short staple cotton of ½" staple but there is also in normal years an export of Indian medium ¾ to 1 ¼" staple cottons such as Punjab/American and Karunganni. The area under improved varieties of cotton is now estimated to be approximately 3½ million acres. There is no Indian cotton belt; Bombay, the Central Provinces, Hyderabad, Baroda, Madras, the Punjab and the United Provinces all have important cotton tracts producing distinct types. Sowing and harvesting seasons are equally diverse, the former extending from May to December in different parts of the country and the latter from October to May and June. Yields vary greatly. In the best irrigated tracts the normal yield is about 200 lbs. of ginned cotton per acre and yields much above these have been recorded, whilst in the poorest unirrigated tracts 60 lbs per acre is a good crop. Of recent years, as the result of the work of the agricultural departments and the Indian Central Cotton Committee, the quality and yield of the staple cottons has improved and also the yield and cleanliness of the short-staple tracts.

The Cotton Transport Act, the Cotton Ginning and Pressing Factories Act, the Bombay Cotton Markets Act, the C. P. Cotton Markets Act and the Madras (commercial crops) Market Act have all been passed at the instance of the Committee and are doing much to check the abuse of adulteration and promote better marketing. Agricultural departments have continued their campaign of cotton improvement apart from improvements in methods of cultivation.

**Exports.**—The exports of raw cotton from India by sea to foreign countries for the last 5 fiscal years (ending March 31st) were as follows in thousands of bales of 400 lbs. each):—

Countries	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
United Kingdom	270	281	166	167	342
Other parts of the British Empire.	7	6	6	7	3
Japan ..	1,640	1,686	1,080	1,085	1,022
Italy ..	393	362	183	150	261
France ..	53	232	81	124	163
China (exclusive of Hong Kong, etc.)	556	606	486	134	337
Belgium ..	341	217	121	128	145
Spain ..	80	106	5	52	61
Germany ..	344	309	166	152	247
Other countries	176	121	85	64	159

Japan is the most important buyer. An agreement came into operation in January, 1934, under which, for every million bales of Indian raw cotton taken by Japan, India will import 325 million yards of Japanese piece goods. A strenuous and apparently successful effort is being made to increase the United Kingdom's consumption of Indian raw cotton.

**Sugarcane.**—India, until recently a large importer of sugar, is one of the most important sugarcane growing countries in the world, the area under the crop being 3.47 million acres. The crop is mostly grown in the sub-montane tracts of Northern India, more than half the area being in the United Provinces. The indigenous hard, thin, low-sucrose canes have now largely been replaced by seedling canes of high quality mainly the productions of the Imperial Sugarcane Breeding Station, Coimbatore. The total area under improved varieties of cane in India in 1932-33 was estimated at 1.83 million acres, representing 55 per cent. of the total. In the United Provinces and Bihar and Orissa improved canes occupy more than 80 per cent. of the area. The effect of the better varieties is clear from the fact that, while the area under cane in India in 1934-35 (3.47 million acres) represents only an advance of 17 per cent. over 1931-32, the yield (5.08 million tons expressed as gur) represents an increase of 54 per cent. The protection afforded by the Sugar Industry Protection Act of 1932 has given a stimulus to the production of sugar by modern methods. By the end of 1933-34 there were 123 sugar factories in India making sugar by modern methods as against 31 factories prior to 1931-32. The total production of sugar, including that refined from gur, in 1933-34 was 554,000 tons as against 228,120 tons in 1931-32, and 590,000 tons are likely to be produced in 1934-35. Imports of sugar of all sorts in 1933-34 amounted to a little above 261,000 tons as against 370,000 tons in 1932-33 and 901,200 tons in 1930-31. It is expected that within a few years India will not only provide her own requirements of sugar but will have a surplus for export.

**Oilseeds.**—The crops classified under the heading are chiefly groundnuts, linseed, sesamum and the cruciferous oilseeds (rape, mustard, etc.) Although oilseeds are subject to great fluctuation in price and the crops themselves are more or less precarious by nature, they cover an immense area.

**Groundnut**, though of modern introduction, is already an important crop particularly in Madras, Bombay, Burma and Hyderabad. The area in 1933-34 was 8.23 million acres and, although in the current year it has dropped considerably it is still far above the pre-war acreage. The yield in 1933-34 was 3.33 million ton, of which 547,000 tons were exported as compared with a prewar average export of 212,000 tons.

**Linseed** requires a deep and moist soil and is grown chiefly in the Central Provinces, Bihar and Orissa and the United Provinces. The crop is grown for seed and not for fibre and the common varieties are of a much shorter habit of growth than those of Europe. The yield varies greatly from practically nothing up to 500 to 600 lbs. of seed per acre. It is grown largely for export. At the beginning of the century India supplied practically the whole of the world's demand for linseed, the area having gone as high as 5 million acres with a yield of 630,000 tons. In recent years foreign competition, mainly from the Argentine, has contracted the market for Indian linseed and with it the area under the crop. Exports dwindled to 72,000 tons in 1932-33 as compared with the prewar average of 379,000 tons. The preference granted to Indian linseed in the United Kingdom under the Ottawa Agreement, combined with two successive short harvests in the Argentine, have helped India to regain her pre-war position. In 1933-34 exports again reached 379,000 tons of which the United Kingdom took more than half.

**Sesamum** (Gingelly) is grown mostly in Peninsular India as an autumn or winter crop. About 10 per cent. of the production is exported and the rest consumed locally.

**The Cruciferous Oilseeds** form an important group of crops in Northern India where they grow freely and attain a fair state of development. The area under rape and mustard, including an estimated figure for the area grown mixed with other crop is about 6½ to 7 million acres annually. Production in 1933-34 was estimated at 9½2,000 tons, of which 73,000 tons were exported as compared with 115,000 tons in 1932-33. Several species are grown and there are numerous local varieties. A large portion of the crop is crushed locally for domestic consumption.

**Jute.**—Two varieties of the plant are cultivated as a crop, *Capularis* and *Olitorius*. Jute growing is confined almost entirely to Bengal, Assam, Bihar and Orissa. The crop requires a rich moist soil. Owing to river inundation this part of India receives a considerable alluvial deposit every year and the land is thus able to sustain this exhausting crop without manure. The crop is rather delicate when young, but once established requires no attention, and grows to a great height (10 to 11 feet). Before ripening the crop is cut and retted in water. After

about three weeks submersion the fibre is removed by washing and beating. The areas in 1934-35 was estimated at 2,497,000 million acres as compared to 2,517,000 millions in the previous year; production in 1934-35 was 7,964,000 bales as against just over 8 millions in 1933-34. The total weight of raw and manufactured jute exported during 1933-34 amounted to 1,420,000 tons. This is a distinct recovery over the exports of the two previous years. Although the present acreage is much less than some years ago a vigorous campaign is in progress to reduce it still further.

**Tobacco** is grown here and there all over the country chiefly, however, in Bengal, Bihar, Bombay, Madras and Burma. Of two varieties cultivated *Nicotiana Tabacum* is by far the most common. Maximum crops are obtained on deep and moist alluvium soils and a high standard of cultivation including liberal manuring is necessary. The crop is only sown to small holdings where labour is plentiful as the attention necessary for its proper cultivation is very great. The seed is germinated in seed beds and the young plants are transplanted when a few inches high, great care being taken to shield them from the sun. The crop is very carefully weeded and hoed. It is topped after attaining a height of, say, 2 ft., and all suckers are removed. The crop ripens from February onwards and is cut just before the leaves become brittle. The greater part of the tobacco grown in India is intended for *Hookah* smoking and is coarse and heavy in flavour. Lighter kinds are also produced for cigar and cigarette manufacture. Of recent years there has been important development in the production, in commercial quantities, of better quality cigarette tobacco both in Madras and in Bihar. India exports about 29 million lbs. of unmanufactured tobacco annually of which about 35 per cent. goes to the United Kingdom. This trade though a small proportion of Indian production (which is estimated at 600,000 tons per annum from an area of 1.3 million acres) is worth a crore of Rupees annually even at present prices.

**Livestock.**—The livestock population of British India consists mainly of about 121 million cattle, 31 million buffaloes, 25 million sheep, 35 million goats and 8 million horses, mules and donkeys, and in the 61 Indian States for which figures are available, there are 113 million cattle and buffaloes, 23 million sheep and goats, 1 million horses, mules and donkeys and half a million camels. For draught purposes cattle are mainly used everywhere though male buffalo are important as draught animals in the rice tracts and damper parts of the country. Horses and mules are practically never used for agricultural purposes. For dairy purposes, the buffalo is important, the milk yield being high and the percentage of butter fat considerably above that in cow's milk. The best known breeds are the Murra buffaloes of the Punjab, the Jafferabadi buffaloes of Kathiawar, and the Surti buffaloes of the Bombay Presidency. The cattle and buffalo population in India is abnormally high amounting to over 60 per cent. of the human population. The spread of cultivation has diminished the grazing grounds, insufficient fodder crops are raised and many of the cattle are small, ill-fed and inefficient. Nevertheless

the best Indian breeds have many merits. Of the draught types the best known breeds are the Hissar, Nellore, Amrit Mahal, Gujrat (Kankrej), Kangayam, Kherigarh and Malvi, the Sahiwal (Punjab), Ghis (Kathiawar), Sindhi and Hansi are amongst the best milking breeds. On the Government cattle-breeding farms pedigree herds are being built up and from these selected bulls are issued, preference being given to special breeding areas, to villages which undertake to exclude 'scrub' bulls and where serious efforts to maintain a good strain of cow are made. Once established such breeding areas rapidly produce a supply of superior bulls for general distribution and in this way the valuable bulls from Government herds are used to advantage. The premium bull system is also working well in some tracts. Cattle improvement is a slow process at the best and though a start on sound lines has been made in all provinces, continued effort and persistent endeavour are essential. There is no branch of agricultural improvement where the land-owners of India could render greater service.

**Dairying.**—Though little noticed hitherto dairying forms a very important indigenous industry throughout India. The annual cash value of dairy products has been estimated at over 800 crores of rupees and the importance of milk and dairy products to the health and development of the people cannot be over-estimated. Apart from liquid milk

the best known products are native butter (ghee) and cheese (dahi). During recent years a considerable trade in tinned butter has sprung up and there seems to be no reason why an important industry should not be built up in other dairy products, such as milk-powder, condensed milk and casein. Pure ghee and milk can usually be procured in the villages but in towns dairy products can scarcely be bought unadulterated.

The Government of India maintain an Institute of Animal Husbandry and Dairying at Bangalore where students are given 2 year courses for the Indian Dairy Diploma but little provision has hitherto been made for the extensive industrial research into the handling and processing of milk and dairy products under Indian conditions, which is essential for the development of dairying as a village industry. This matter is now receiving the attention of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.

Reference is made, elsewhere to the principal grants made by the Council for the promotion of Veterinary Science and improvement of animal husbandry.

It is sufficient here to say that there is a growing recognition of the fact that as India's economic development proceeds a better balance between crop production and animal industry is needed and that the raising of crops for the feeding of dairy stock, instead of for sale as such, will be of increasing importance.

## AGRICULTURAL PROGRESS.

**Agricultural Progress.**—The historical aspect of agricultural development in India has been fully dealt with in the report of the Linlithgow Commission. The Famine Commission as long ago as 1866 made the first proposal for a separate Department of Agriculture but little resulted except the collection of agricultural statistics and other data with the object of throwing light on famine problems. The Famine Commission of 1880 by their masterly review of the possibilities of agricultural development revived interest in the matter and their proposal for a new Department for Agriculture and allied subjects in the Government of India and for provincial departments of agriculture bore fruit eventually. Dr. J. A. Voelker, Consulting Chemist to the Royal Agricultural Society, was invited to visit India and his book "Improvement of Indian Agriculture" is still a valuable reference book. In 1892 an agricultural chemist to the Government of India was appointed. Provincial Departments mainly concerned themselves at first with agricultural statistics but experimental farms were opened at Saidapet in 1871, Poona in 1880, Cawnpore in 1881 and Nagpur in 1883; there were various sporadic attempts at agricultural improvement but no real beginning was made until technical agricultural officers were appointed. Of these the earliest were Mollison in Bombay (subsequently Inspector General of Agriculture), Barber and Benson in Madras, Hayman in the United Provinces and Milligan in the Punjab. In 1901, the first Inspector General of Agriculture was appointed and in the same year an Imperial Mycologist was added followed by an Imperial Entomologist in 1903. The present departments of agriculture, however, owe their existence to the foresight and energy of Lord

Curzon whose famous despatch of 1903 marked the commencement of the reorganisation which took place in 1905. That scheme provided for a central research institute at Pusa, completely staffed provincial departments of agriculture with agricultural colleges and provincial research institutes and an experimental farm in each important agricultural tract. To the establishment of the Imperial Agricultural Research Institute at Pusa, Lord Curzon devoted the greater part of a generous donation of £30,000 given by Mr. Henry Phipps of Chicago to be applied to some object of public utility preferably connected with scientific research. The Indian Agricultural Service was constituted in 1906. Since that date progress has been steady and continuous. With the advent of the reforms of 1919, agriculture became a provincial transferred subject but the Government of India retained responsibility for central research institutions and for certain matters connected with the diseases and pests of plants and animals. The addition of the Imperial Institute of Animal Husbandry and Dairying (with a branch farm at Wellington), the Imperial Cattlebreeding Farm at Karnal and the Anand Creamery enabled livestock work to be carried out on a scale not possible at Pusa. The Imperial Sugarcane-breeding station at Coimbatore is yet another branch of the Imperial Agricultural Research Institute. Provincial Governments have steadily developed and strengthened their agricultural departments. The total net expenditure of provincial agricultural departments now exceeds 105 lakhs rupees annually; the net annual expenditure on the Imperial Department of Agriculture is in the neighbourhood of 11 lakhs.

Parallel developments took place in the provision made for matters connected with animal health. The now world-famous Imperial Institute of Veterinary Research at Muktesar started in 1893 as a modest hill laboratory for research on rinderpest. It is now a fully equipped research institute which also manufactures protective sera and vaccines of which some 6 million doses are issued annually. The Civil Veterinary Department was formed in 1891 and until 1912 was under the control of the Inspector General. The departments were completely provincialised in 1919, the Government of India continuing to finance and control the Muktesar Research Institute and its branch station at Izatnagar (Bareilly).

**Recent Progress.**—As now constituted, the agricultural departments include a complete organisation for bringing the results of the application of science to agriculture into the village. At one end of the scale are the agricultural colleges and research institutes—at the other thousands of village demonstration plots where the effect of improved seed, methods, implements and manures is shown under the cultivators' own conditions. Intermediate links in the chain are the experimental farms, where scientific research is translated into field practice, demonstration and seed farms and seed stores. The ascertained results of the work of the agricultural department are striking enough. More than 15 million acres are known to be under improved crops—the further area due to natural spread is indeterminable. Improved methods of

cultivation and manuring are steadily spreading, work is in progress on most of the major crops and each year brings new triumphs. The present position has been authoritatively reviewed by the Royal Commission on Agriculture which reported in 1928. Recognising how much has already been done in the 20 years since the agricultural departments were created, the Commission also emphasised the enormous field for future work to which all witnesses had drawn their attention. The agricultural departments having shown that the application of science to Indian agriculture is a practical proposition and further that the individual cultivator can be reached and his methods improved, the problem is now to develop and intensify such work so that a general advance in agricultural practice will result. At no time has there been a greater need for co-ordinated effort directed towards the solution of agricultural problems. Only by increased efficiency can India meet the situation caused by low prices for all agricultural commodities and the intense competition in world markets arising from production in excess of effective demand.

The Government of India have recently announced their intention to render further assistance to the agriculturists by providing better facilities for credit and for the marketing of agricultural produce. A central marketing section has been established under the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research which will work in collaboration with the special marketing staff appointed in the various provinces.

## THE IMPERIAL COUNCIL OF AGRICULTURAL RESEARCH.

In Chapter III of their Report, the Royal Commission on Agriculture stated that the most important problem with which they had been confronted was that of devising some method of infusing a different spirit into the whole organisation of agricultural research in India and of bringing about the realisation on the part of research workers in this country that they are working to an end which cannot be reached unless they regard themselves as partners in a common enterprise. They had found not only a lack of sufficiently close touch between the Pusa Research Institute and the provincial agricultural departments but also between the provincial departments themselves. After describing the way in which similar difficulties had been overcome in Canada, the United States and Australia and dismissing as inadequate the constitution of crop committees on the model of the Indian Central Cotton Committee or the constitution of a quasi-independent governing body for Pusa on which the provincial agricultural departments and non-official interests would be represented, the Commission proposed the establishment of an **Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.**

The primary function of the Council would be to promote, guide and co-ordinate agricultural, including veterinary, research in India and to link it with agricultural research in other parts of the British Empire and in foreign countries. It would make arrangements for the training of research workers, would act as a clearing house of information in regard not only to research but also to agricultural and

veterinary matters generally and would take over the publication work at present carried out by the Imperial Agricultural Department. The Commission proposed that the Council should be entrusted with the administration of a non-lapsing fund of Rs. 50 lakhs to which additions should be made from time to time as financial conditions permit. Its Chairman should be an experienced administrator with a knowledge, if possible, of Indian conditions and, in addition, there should be two other whole-time members of the Council for agriculture and animal husbandry respectively. The Commission suggested that the Council should consist of thirty-six members, in addition to the Chairman and the two whole-time members. Of these, eight would be nominated by the Government of India, eighteen would represent the provincial, agricultural and veterinary departments, three would represent the Indian Universities, two would represent the Indian Central Cotton Committee and the planting community respectively and five would be nominated by the Council for the approval of the Government of India. The Council would largely work through a Standing Finance Committee and sub-committees. A provincial committee should be established in each major province to work in close co-operation with it. The advisory duties of the Agricultural Adviser to the Government of India would be taken over by the Chairman and whole-time members of the Research Council, his administrative duties being taken over by a whole-time Director of the Pusa Institute.

**Constitution of the Council.**—In a Resolution issued on May 23rd, 1929, the Government of India stated that whilst they were of opinion that the proposals of the Royal Commission were, on the whole, admirably designed to secure the objects for the attainment of which the establishment of the organisation outlined above was recommended, they considered a Council of thirty-nine members would be too large to be really effective and that it was not desirable that the Legislative Assembly should be deprived of its normal constitutional control over an activity which affects the staple industry of India. They had, therefore, decided that the central organisation should be divided into two parts, a Governing Body which would have the management of all the affairs and funds of the Council subject to the limitation in regard to the control of funds which is mentioned below and an Advisory Board the functions of which would be to examine all proposals in connection with the scientific objects of the Council which might be submitted to the Governing Body, to report on their feasibility and to advise on any other questions referred to it by the Governing Body. The Governing Body would consist of the Member of the Governor-General's Council in charge of the portfolio of Agriculture, who would be *ex-officio* Chairman, the Principal Administrative Officer of the Council, who would be *ex-officio* Vice-Chairman, one representative of the Council of State, two representatives of the Legislative Assembly, one representative of the European business community elected by the Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon, one representative of the Indian business community elected by the Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry, the Provincial Ministers of Agriculture, two representatives elected by the Advisory Board and such other persons as the Governor-General in Council might from time to time appoint.

The Advisory Board would consist of all those whose inclusion in the Council was recommended by the Royal Commission with the exception of the representatives of the Central Legislature and the representatives of the European and Indian commercial communities, who, under the modified scheme, would be members of the Governing Body. In view of their exclusion from the Advisory Board, the university representation would be increased from three to four and the scientific representation by the addition of the Director of the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore, a representative of the Forest Research Institute, Dehra Dun, and a representative elected by the Indian Research Fund Association. A representative of the Co-operative Movement would also be added. The Principal Administrative Officer to the Council would be *ex-officio* Chairman of the Advisory Board.

The Government of India further announced that for the lump grant of Rs. 50 lakhs recommended by the Royal Commission, they had decided to substitute an initial lump grant of Rs. 25 lakhs, of which Rs. 15 lakhs would be paid in 1925-30, supplemented by a fixed minimum grant annually. The annual grant would be Rs. 7.25 lakhs, of which Rs. 5 lakhs would be devoted to the furtherance of the scientific objects of the Council and the remaining

Rs. 2.25 lakhs to the cost of its staff and secretariat. The Council would have an entirely free hand in regard to the expenditure of the grants made to it for scientific purposes subject to the condition that no liability in respect of such matters as leave or pension contributions after the research for which the grant had been given would be incurred. In regard to the grant to meet the cost of staff, establishment, etc., the Council would be in the same position as a Department of the Government of India Secretariat.

The Council has since been constituted a separate Department of the Government of India for the purpose of administering this grant.

The Government of India also stated their decision that the Council should not be constituted under an Act of the Imperial Legislature as recommended by the Royal Commission but should be registered under the Registration of Societies Act, XXI of 1860. In pursuance of this decision, a meeting of those who would constitute the Society was held at Simla in June, 1929, to consider the terms of a memorandum of association and the Rules and Regulations. At that meeting, it was announced that His Exalted Highness the Nizam's Government had offered a donation of Rs. 2 lakhs to the funds of the Council. This offer was gratefully accepted and the Revenue Member of the Nizam's Government has been added to the Governing Body, the Directors of Agriculture and of Veterinary Services becoming members of the Advisory Board. Since then donations of one lakh each, payable in 20 equal annual instalments have been made by the Mysore, Baroda, Cochin and Travancore States and each nominates one representative to the Governing Body of the Council and two technical members to the Advisory Board. The Bhopal State has also been admitted as a constituent member of the Council on payment of a donation of Rs. 50,000 in 20 equal annual instalments and has been allowed the same representation on the Council as has been granted to the States of Hyderabad, Mysore, Baroda and Cochin. The North West Frontier Province having been constituted a Governor's province is now represented on the Governing Body by the Minister in charge of Agriculture and on the Advisory Board by the Agricultural Officer and the Superintendent, Civil Veterinary Department.

**Personnel.**—In addition to the 18 *ex-officio* members the Governing Body includes the following gentlemen:—

The Hon'ble Diwan Bahadur G. Narayanaswamy Chetty, elected by the Council of State; Pt. S. I. Krishna Dutta Paliwal, M.L.A. and Maulvi Mohd. Shafi Daoodi, M.L.A., elected by the Legislative Assembly; Sir Joseph Kay and Mr. Walchand Hirachand representing the business community; Messrs. Carpenter and Kerr, elected by the Advisory Board, and the Hon'ble Sir Frank Noyce, additional member appointed by the Governor-General in Council. The Chairman of the Council is the Hon'ble Member of the Council of His Excellency the Governor-General for the time being in charge of the portfolio of Agriculture. The Hon. Kunwar Jagdish Prasad, C.S.I., C.I.E., C.B.E.

The whole-time officers of the Council are:—The Vice-Chairman—Diwan Bahadur Sh. T. Vijayaraghavacharya, K.B.E. The Experi-

Advisers: Mr. B. C. Burt, C.I.E., M.B.E., I.A.S.; Colonel A. Oliver, C.B., C.M.G., F.R.C.V.S.; Mr. A. M. Livingstone and the Secretary—Rai Bahadur Malik Charan Das, I.S.S. (on leave preparatory to retirement).

The Advisory Board consists of the Vice-Chairman, the Expert Advisers, the Heads of the Agricultural Departments in the Provinces, the Heads of the Agricultural and/or Veterinary Departments in the contributing States, the Chief Agricultural Officer, Sind, the Directors, Imperial Institute of Agricultural Research, Pusa, Imperial Institute of Veterinary Research, Muktesar, and Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore, the Director of Veterinary Services in India, and the Chief Publicity Officer, Indian States Railways as *ex-officio* members together with the following nominated or elected members:—

*Representatives of the Provincial Veterinary Departments.*—Mr. P. T. Saunders, nominated by the Government of Madras; Mr. E. S. Farbrother, nominated by the Government of Bombay; Mr. P. J. Kerr, nominated by the Government of Bengal; Khan Bahadur Sheikh Niaz Muhammad Khan, nominated by the Government of the U.P.; Mr. T. F. Quirke, nominated by the Government of the Punjab; Mr. D. T. Mitchell, nominated by the Government of Burma; Major P. B. Riley, nominated by the Government of B. & O.; Major R. F. Stirling, nominated by the Government of C.P.; Mr. Guru Prasanna Sen, nominated by the Government of Assam; Mr. S. L. A. Shah, nominated by the Government of N.W.F.P.

*Representatives of the Inter-University Board.*—Prof. C. N. Vakil, M. A., M. Sc. (Ec.), Lond., University Prof. of Economics, Bombay; Dr. T. Ekambaram, Professor, Presidency College, Madras; Mr. C. T. Mudaliyar, Retired Principal, Agricultural College, Coimbatore, Dr. L. K. Hyder, Member, Public Service Commission (India).

*Representative of the Indian Tea Association and of the Southern India Planters' Association.*—Mr. P. H. Carpenter.

*Representative of the Indian Central Cotton Committee.*—Rao Bahadur Bhimbhai B. Naik.

*Representative of the Co-operative Movement.*—Diwan Bahadur T. Raghaviah, C.S.I.

*Representative of minor administrations under the Government of India.*—Mr. A. M. Mustafa, Agricultural Officer, Baluchistan.

*Representative of the Forest Research Institute, Dehra Dun.*—Mr. C. G. Trevor, C.I.E., I.F.S., Inspector-General of Forests.

*Representative of the Indian Research Fund Association.*—Lt.-Col. A. J. H. Russell, Public Health Commissioner with the Govt. of India.

*Members appointed by the Governor-General in Council.*—Mr. Mohd. Azhar Ali, M.L.A.; Dr. Nazir Ahmad, Director of Technological Laboratory, Matunga; Mr. G. K. Devadhar, C.I.E.; Dr. S. S. Nehru, Ph.D., I.C.S., and Mr. A. M. Livingstone.

The work of the Council.—It is an important feature of the Research Council's constitution that it stands in the same relation to all research institutions whether central or provincial (or State), and whether official

or unofficial. Though certain of its activities are administered direct the Council has no permanent research institute of its own and its normal method of promoting agricultural and veterinary research is by means of research grants to existing institutions. Proposals for research come up for consideration in two ways. Under the first applications for grants to provincial institutions including the universities, are made by Local or State Governments, usually on the advice of the Provincial Agricultural Research Committees. The decision whether or not a particular scheme with or without modification should receive a grant depends largely on the extent to which it is of general importance and on the extent to which the proposals can be co-ordinated with research work already in progress. The second method is a natural corollary to the one just described. The Council through its Advisory and Special Committees reviews the progress and position of work in agricultural and veterinary science and frames schemes for the filling of lacunae—this process is continuous and is further assisted by the recommendations of the Board of Agriculture in India and its Committees. At present the following standing committees of the Council are at work: The Sugar Committee, the Fertilisers Committee, the Locust Committee, the Oil Crushing Industry Committee, the Joint Committee of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research and the Indian Central Cotton Committee, Animal Nutrition Committee, Dairying Committee and the Cattle Breeding Committee. Sub-Committees of the Advisory Board to deal with the detailed special proposals are set up from time to time as required.

A valuable feature of the Council's organisation is its elasticity and for that reason though certain definite principles laid down by the Governing Body are followed in regard to expenditure on research rigid rules have been avoided. Actually the schemes financed by the Council fall into the following classes:—

(i) Special All-India schemes of research which call for a special central but not necessarily permanent organisation and which are administered direct by the Council, *e.g.*, Sugar Technology and Locust Research, Agricultural Marketing and Statistical aspect of Field Experiments and Animal Husbandry.

(ii) Scheme of research requiring temporary expansion of the work of a central research institute, *e.g.*, the two sub-stations at Karnal for cane-breeding and economic Botany (under the Imperial Sugarcane expert and the Imperial Economic Botanist respectively).

(iii) Co-ordinated schemes of research in several provinces where grants in aid are given for work to be carried out provincially as part of a general scheme. Examples are found in:—

(a) The Rice research scheme in Madras, Bengal, U.P., Burmah, B. & O. and Assam.

(b) The Sugarcane testing station scheme (U.P., Punjab, B. & O., Bombay, Bengal, Assam, all collaborating with the Coimbatore cane breeding station).

(c) Fruit Research.

(d) Dry Farming Research (Bombay, Madras and Hyderabad).

(ii) Research schemes carried out by arrangement in one province or State on a problem of all-India importance or affecting several provinces.

As examples of this may be mentioned:—The experimental and demonstration sugar factory and training scheme in sugar technology at the Harcourt Butler Technological Institute, Cawnpore, U.P., the Bombay Fruit-Storage and

Transport scheme; the Madras Potato Breeding scheme.

Grants to Universities to enable research workers on the University staff to expand existing research of agricultural importance or to develop the agricultural aspect of their own research. The following statement shows the schemes received from Universities or Colleges in India and approved by the Council up to the end of 1934.—

Statements showing schemes of Agricultural and Veterinary Research received from the Universities or Colleges in India and sanctioned by the Council up to December 1932.

Name of University.	Schemes.	Amount sanctioned.
		Rs.
Dacca (†) . . . . .	Research work on soils and the nutrition of the rice plants by Dr. J. C. Ghosh . . . . .	34,080
Dacca . . . . .	Investigation of the organic constituents of Indian soils by Prof. J. C. Ghosh . . . . .	11,200
Calcutta (†) . . . . .	Research into properties of colloid soil constituents by Dr. J. N. Mukherjee . . . . .	14,100
Calcutta . . . . .	For statistical investigation on experimental errors in field trials by Prof. P. C. Mahalanobis . . . . .	11,500
Punjab . . . . .	Investigation on the "wither-tip" of citrus trees by Dr. H. C. Chaudhuri . . . . .	12,600
Punjab . . . . .	Investigation on the relation between Physico-chemical properties and fertility of soils by Dr. S. S. Bhatnagar . . . . .	8,300
Punjab . . . . .	Research on the standardisation of Physico-chemical single value measurements most suitable for Indian soils by Dr. A. N. Puri . . . . .	13,500
Punjab . . . . .	Research on the effect of ions on plant growth by Dr. S. S. Bhatnagar . . . . .	6,000
Punjab . . . . .	Investigation of an electric method of Hygrometry by Prof. J. B. Seth for 2 years . . . . .	3,600
Madras . . . . .	Research in the cytological study of Indian crop plants . . . . .	25,830
Ravenshaw College, Cuttack . . . . .	Research on water Hyacinth by Prof. Parija of Ravenshaw College, Cuttack . . . . .	9,646
Agra College (†) . . . . .	Research work on cereal rusts by Dr. Mehta of Agra College . . . . .	1,03,100
Agra College (†) . . . . .	Research work on investigation on Physiologic forms of wheat rusts by Dr. Mehta of Agra College . . . . .	3,000
Royal Institute of Science, Bombay. . . . .	Research work on the Physiology of rice plant of Prof. R. H. Dastur . . . . .	10,800
Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore. . . . .	(i) Scheme for the preparation of cheap synthetic manure from town refuse and waste materials . . . . .	4,950
	(ii) Scheme for the extension of sewage farm investigation with special reference to Papaya and Plantain cultivation . . . . .	18,340
	(iii) Scheme for the extension of work on "quality" in crops . . . . .	5,400
Vishwa Bharati* Institute of Rural Reconstruction, Sriraketan. . . . .	Development of methodology in rural research . . . . .	18,750
School of Tropical Medicine, Calcutta. . . . .	Research in systematic collection of medicinal plants and study of food poisons in India by Col. Chopra . . . . .	62,860
Allahabad Agricultural Institute. . . . .	Research on the composition of milk by Dr. Sam Higginbottom . . . . .	8,600

\* Funds not yet allotted for these schemes.

(†) Since extended for a further term of years.



II. Statement showing schemes of Agricultural and Veterinary Research received from Universities or Colleges in India and approved by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research during 1933.

Name of University.	Scheme.	Amount.
		Rs.
Calcutta* .. .. .	Scheme for statistical studies relating to Agricultural work in India by Prof. P. C. Mahalanobis for five years ..	40,000
Punjab* . . . . .	Investigations on the relations of Physico-chemical factors to the fertility of soils by Dr. S. S. Bhatnagar for seven months .. .. .	2,420
Punjab* .. .. .	Investigation of the wither-tip of citrus trees by Dr. H. C. Chaudhuri for 4 months .. .. .	2,200
Lucknow* .. .. .	Enquiry into the Helminthiasis of cattle, sheep and goats in the United Provinces by Prof. G. C. Thapar for 5 years .. .. .	25,460
Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore.*	Study of the composition and nutritive value of milk of the cow, buffalo and goat for three years .. .. .	50,588

III. Statement showing schemes of Agricultural and Veterinary Research received from Universities or Colleges in India and approved by the I. C. A. R. during 1934

Name of University	Scheme	Amount
		Rs.
Harcourt Butler Technological Institute, Orla section*	Financial assistance to .. .. .	30,000
Madras* . . . . .	Research on the development of morphology and anatomy of sugarcane-sorghum hybrids and of the Indian Sugarcane and wild saccharums for three years by Prof. Ekambaram .. .. .	7,600
Calcutta* . . . . .	Investigation of the life-history, Bionomics and development of fresh water fishes of Bengal for 3 years by Dr. H. K. Mookerjee .. .. .	7,870
Dacca* .. .. .	Research on the Bio-Chemical and Physico-Chemical properties of rice at the Bio-Chemical laboratory for 5 years ..	21,000

\* Funds not yet allotted for these schemes.

The principal whole time research officers employed under the Council are:—

*Sugar Technologist*—Mr. R. C. Srivastava, B.Sc., Harcourt Butler Technological Institute, Cawnpore.

*Locust Research Entomologist*—Rao Sahib Y. Ramchandra Rao, Karachi.

*Entomologist at Locust Sub-Station*—Dr. K. R. Karandikar, Panni.

*Agricultural Statistician*—Mr. M. Vaidyanathan (I. C. A. R. Headquarters).

*Chief Economist*—Mr. R. D. Kapoor (I. C. A. R. Headquarters).

The following research schemes have been sanctioned by the Governing Body of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.

Statement of research schemes sanctioned by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, to which funds have been allotted :—

1	2	3	4	5
Serial No.	Name of Scheme.	Total sanctioned grant	Budget Estimates for 1935-36.	REMARKS.
	<b>ENCOURAGEMENT OF SUGAR CULTIVATION AND MANUFACTURE.</b>	Rs.	Rs.	
	<b>A.-I. SCHEMES DIRECTLY ADMINISTERED BY THE COUNCIL</b>			
1	Sugar Technologist—			
	(a) Main Office .. .. .	1,66,100	51,000	
	(b) Sugar Cable Service .. .. .	40,900	8,900	
	(c) Indian Sugar Trade Information Service .. .. .	34,100	6,500	
2	Construction and testing of improved Juice boiling bel .. .. .	3,400	..	
3	Appointment of the Chief Economist and Staff in connection with the investigations into the cost of production of crops in the principal sugarcane and cotton tracts in India .. .. .	75,400	16,400*	*Half the cost is met by the Indian Central Cotton Committee
	<b>A.-II. GRANTS-IN-AID TO CENTRAL AND PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENTS.</b>			
1	Bengal scheme of sugarcane crushing and gur-boiling .. .. .	5,700	..	
2	Grant to the Harcourt Butler Technological Institute .. .. .	2,25,000	20,000	
	(a) Non-recurring (1,25,000).			
	(b) Recurring (20,000) per annum for 5 years.			
3	Investigations into the cost of production of crops in the principal sugarcane and cotton tracts in India—			
	Cost of meetings .. .. .		6,500	
	(ii) (a) Madras .. .. .		15,000	
	(b) Bombay .. .. .		18,100	
	(c) Punjab .. .. .		17,800	
	(d) Bihar and Orissa .. .. .		10,400	
	(e) Bengal .. .. .	4,43,200	7,700	
	(f) United Provinces .. .. .		15,000	
	(g) Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .		15,200	
	(h) Hyderabad .. .. .		4,700	
	(i) Mysore .. .. .		4,700	
	(j) Baroda .. .. .		4,700	
	(k) Sindh .. .. .		4,600	
	(iii) Cost on account of remuneration for checking the data .. .. .	..	4,800	

1	2	3	4	5
Serial No.	Name of Scheme.	Total sanctioned grant.	Budget Estimates for 1935-36.	REMARKS.
	A.-II. GRANTS-IN-AID TO CENTRAL AND PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENTS— <i>contd.</i>	Rs.	Rs.	
4	Grant for research on Mosaic and other cane diseases at Pusa .. .. . (a) Non-recurring (12,000). (b) Recurring (53,000) for 3 years.	65,000	19,400	
5	Establishment of Sugarcane station in Bihar and Orissa and appointment of a Sugarcane specialist .. .. . (a) Non-recurring (78,400). (b) Recurring (17,000) per annum for 5 years.	2,05,800	25,600	
6	Establishment of a sub-station of the Coimbatore Imperial Sugar Station at Karnal .. .. . (a) Non-recurring (24,600). (b) Recurring (11,600) per annum for 5 years from 1931-32.	82,000	10,000	
7	Grant to the Government of Mysore for breeding of thick canes in Mysore .. .. . (a) Non-recurring (3,000). (b) Recurring (3,600) per annum for 5 years from 1933-34.	21,000	3,700	
8	Lump sum grants of Rs. 8,000 each to the U. P., B & O. and Punjab Governments, for experiments in the designing of a satisfactory small power sugar cane crushing mill .. .. .	20,000	2,100	
9	Sugarcane seedling testing station at Dacca. (a) Non-recurring (1,350). (b) Recurring (2,340) per annum for 5 years from 1931-32 .. .. .	13,100	2,300	
10	Sugarcane Research Station in the Bombay Decan. (a) Non-recurring (67,900) (b) Recurring (90,840) per annum for 5 years from 1931-32 .. .. .	5,22,000	63,200	
11	Research on the genetics of sugarcane at the Imperial Cane breeding Station Coimbatore for 5 years .. .. .	37,000	5,900	
12	Research on sugarcane in the Madras Presidency for 5 years. (a) Non-recurring (28,600). (b) Recurring (1,21,500) .. .. .	1,50,100	34,100	
13	Scheme for the establishment of a sugarcane research station for the Punjab for 5 years from 1933-34 .. .. . (a) Non-recurring (9,650). (b) Recurring (1,23,350).	1,33,000	31,100	

1	2	3	4	5
Serial No.	Name of Scheme.	Total sanctioned grant.	Budget Estimates for 1935-36.	REMARKS.
	<b>A.-II GRANTS-IN-AID TO CENTRAL AND PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENT—<i>contd</i></b>	Rs	Rs	
14	Investigations into various problems of sugar industry in the United Provinces (5 years from 1933-34) (a) Non-recurring (16,950) (b) Recurring (91,950)	1,11,900	16,000	
15	Establishment of Research and testing station for the indigenous system of gur and sugar manufacture by the Sugar Technologist to the Council for 5 years (a) Non-recurring (76,000) (b) Recurring (91,400).	1,67,400	69,100	
16	Extension of Sugarcane work at the Jorhat Experimental Station, Assam for 5 years .. (a) Non-recurring (18,000) (b) Recurring (30,000).	48,000	8,300	
17	Grant to the Government of Bihar and Orissa for investigations into the possibilities of manufacturing Khandasari Sugar by the single pan method .. .. .	6,000	1,600	
	<b>B.-I.- ENCOURAGEMENT AND IMPROVEMENT IN METHODS OF AGRICULTURE.</b>			
	<b>SCHEMES DIRECTLY ADMINISTERED BY THE COUNCIL.</b>			
	<i>Locust control measures.</i>			
1	Special staff for research work with headquarters at Karachi, from 1930-31 to 1934-35 .. .. .	3,60,200	86,300	
	<b>B.-II -SCHEMES OF AGRICULTURAL RESEARCH.</b>			
1	Statistical Section of the Bureau of Agricultural Intelligence .. .. .	35,000	10,000	
2	Indian Oil Seed Crushing Industry Committee .. .. .	18,200	2,500	
3	Award of a prize for a bone-crusher worked (a) by animal power (b) by mechanical power .. .. .	7,000	1,000	
4	Marketing scheme at Headquarters .. .. .	1,00,000	..	Special Marketing Office created.
5	Marketing scheme (Provincial portion) .. .. .	10,00,000	2,33,000	
	<b>B.-III.- GRANTS-IN-AID.</b>			
	<b>CENTRAL AND PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENTS.</b>			
1	Botanical sub-station at Karnal— (a) Non-recurring (10,000). (b) Recurring (24,700). per annum for 5 years from 1930-31 ..	1,33,900	12,400	

1	2	3	4	5
Serial No.	Name of Scheme.	Total sanctioned grant.	Budget Estimates for 1935-36.	REMARKS.
	CENTRAL AND PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENTS— <i>contd.</i>	Rs.	Rs.	
2	Agricultural Meteorology, Poona— (a) Non-recurring (3,000). (b) Recurring (18,670). per annum for 3 years from 1932-33 ..	61,600	9,300	
3	Grant to the Government of Punjab for locust control measures .. .. .	12,000	..	(not settled).
4	Appointment of a Physical Assistant on the staff of the Agricultural Chemist, Bengal— (a) Non-recurring (850). (b) Recurring (4,340). per annum for 5 years from 1931-32.	22,600	4,300	
5	Investigation of Rusts of Wheat and Barley. (i) Co-ordinated scheme of rise research Birma .. .. . (a) Non-recurring (35,000). (b) Recurring (41,340). per annum for 5 years. (ii) Central Provinces— Non-recurring (11,000). (b) Recurring (19,560). per annum for 5 years. (iii) Bihar and Orissa— (a) Non-recurring (20,000). (b) Recurring (36,420). per annum for 5 years. (iv) Assam— (a) Non-recurring (28,800). (b) Recurring (22,000). per annum for 5 years. (v) Bengal— (a) Non-recurring (33,500). (b) Recurring (26,260). per annum for 5 years. (vi) United Provinces— (a) Non-recurring (39,900). (b) Recurring (22,100). per annum for 5 years. (vii) Madras— (a) Non-recurring (25,500). (b) Recurring (18,020). per annum for 5 years.	54,600 2,41,700 1,08,800 2,02,100 1,17,900 1,56,300 1,68,500 1,15,700	44,100 26,200 17,200 36,600 24,700 24,300 24,700 19,500	
7	Deputation of Dr. B. N. Uppal to foreign countries to study virus diseases of plants.	6,700	..	(completed).
8	Research work on potatoes in Madras for 5 years from 1933-34 .. .. .	20,000	4,000	
9	Grant to Pusa Research Institute for potato breeding research in Northern India ..	..	7,500	
10	Provincial schemes of Fruit. Research.— (a) Bombay for 3 years (i) Non-recurring (36,400) (ii) Recurring (53,800). (b) Madras for 5 years (i) Non-recurring (16,200) (ii) Recurring (49,800).	90,200 66,000	17,000 21,200	

1	2	3	4	5
Serial No.	Name of Scheme.	Total sanctioned grant.	Budget Estimates for 1935-36.	REMARKS.
		Rs.	Rs.	
	<b>CENTRAL PROVINCIAL GOVERNMENT—contd.</b>			
	(c) Bengal for 5 years .. ..	56,900	7,600	
	(i) Non-recurring (14,000).			
	(ii) Recurring (42,900).			
	(d) United Provinces for 5 years— ..	1,60,800	25,500	
	(i) Non-recurring (19,200).			
	(ii) Recurring (1,41,600).			
	(e) Bihar and Orissa for 5 years— ..	90,000	15,000	
	(i) Non-recurring (6,000).			
	(ii) Recurring (84,000).			
	(f) Punjab for 2 years— .. ..	11,100	5,200	
	(i) Non-recurring (1,500).			
	(ii) Recurring (9,600).			
11	Dry farming research scheme for the Bombay Deccan .. ..	2,40,000	34,100	
12	Dry farming research scheme in the ceded Districts of Madras .. ..	1,39,500	24,000	
13	Dry Farming Research Scheme for Hyderabad—Deccan .. ..	59,400	10,100	
14	Cocanut enquiry officer .. ..	7,000	..	(completed).
15	H. E. H. the Nizam's Government Scheme for the improvement of the castor crop in India .. ..	61,100	10,800	
	Recurring .. .. 56,300			
	Non-recurrings .. .. 4,750			
	(From 1934-35 to 1939-40)			
	<b>Total .. .. 61,050</b>			
17	Financial Assistance to the Oil Technological Section of the Harcourt Butler Technological Institute .. ..	30,000	30,000	
18	Malting and Brewing Test of Improved Barleys— .. ..			
	(i) United Provinces .. ..	4,600	1,600	
	(ii) Punjab .. ..	6,000	500	
	(iii) Bihar and Orissa .. ..	6,000	2,400	
	<b>B-IV.—UNIVERSITIES AND PRIVATE PERSONS</b>			
1	Dacca University scheme of Agricultural Research for 5 years from 1930-31 .. ..	39,800	1,400	
2	Prof. Mukerjee's scheme of research into properties of colloidal soil constituents— .. ..			
	(a) Non-recurring (4,100).			
	(b) Recurring (2,000) per annum for 5 years from 1931-32 .. ..	14,100	1,000	
3	Prof. Mahalanobis's scheme of Investigation on experimental errors in field trials .. ..	51,500	7,100	
4	Dr. Bhatnagar's scheme of effect of various ions on plant growth from 1930-31 to 1934-35 .. ..	8,000	..	(completed)
5	Dr. Bhatnagar's scheme of investigation on relations between the physico-chemical properties and fertility of soils from 1931-32 to 1934-35 .. ..	10,700	..	(completed).

1	2	3	4	5
Serial No.	Name of Scheme.	Total sanctioned grant.	Budget Estimates for 1935-36.	REMARKS.
	<b>B-IV.—UNIVERSITIES AND PRIVATE PERSONS—<i>contd.</i></b>	Rs.	Rs.	
6	Prof. Dastur's scheme of research on rice physiology (3 years from 1931-32) ..	10,800	600	
7	Prof. Chaudhuri's scheme of investigation of the wither tip of citrus trees (3 years from 1931-32) ..	13,800	..	
8	Investigation on the Organic Constituents of Indian Soils by Prof. J. C. Ghosh..	11,200	1,800	
9	Extension of work on "quality" in Crops by the Indian Institute of Science (2 years) ..	5,400	2,600	
10	Prof. J. B. Seth's scheme for investigating an electric method of Hygrometry, Punjab (2 years) ..	3,600	1,800	
11	Investigation for preparation of cheap synthetic manure from town refuse and waste materials by the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore ..	5,000	2,600	
	<b>C.—RESEARCH SCHEMES CONNECTED WITH ANIMAL HUSBANDRY AND ANIMAL DISEASES.</b>			
	<b>GRANTS-IN-AID.</b>			
	<i>Central and Provincial Governments.</i>			
1	In connection with the appointment of a physiological chemist to study animal nutrition problems at Dacca (5 years from 1931-32) ..	48,600	10,300	
2	Dr. Slater's scheme of goat-breeding from 1931-32 to 1935-36.			
	(a) Non-recurring (7,000) ..	33,500	5,000	
	(b) Recurring (25,000) ..			
3	Appointment of Veterinary Investigation Officers in Provinces (5 years).—			
	(i) Hyderabad ..		10,400	
	(ii) Bombay ..		10,300	
	(iii) Bengal ..		9,200	
	(iv) Punjab ..		9,400	
	(v) Bihar and Orissa ..	5,00,000	9,800	
	(vi) Central Provinces ..		9,100	
	(vii) Madras ..		7,200	
	(viii) United Provinces ..		8,700	
	(ix) Assam ..		8,500	
4	Appointment of a Statistician for the compilation of certain statistics relating to feeding scales, etc., in the Military Dairies..	7,800	..	
5	Punjab Government scheme regarding investigation into the most suitable and economic methods of combating different type of parasitic infection in ruminants in the field for 3 years ..	20,100	6,600	
6	Extension of work on animal nutrition in the Madras Presidency ..	49,900	8,400	

1	2	3	4	5
Serial No.	Name of Scheme	Total sanctioned grant.	Budget Estimates for 1935-36.	REMARKS.
	<b>GRANTS-IN-AID —contd</b>			
		Rs.	Rs.	
7	Investigation of Jhone's Diseases among cattle in Mysore . . . . .	20,400	3,000	
8	Dairy Legislation . . . . .	2,400	200	
9	All-India Animal Husbandry Bureau (3 years) . . . . .	15,000	4,000	
10	Grant to the Central Provinces Government of Rs. 42,700 for investigation for vaccination of cattle against rinderpest (3 years from 1934-35) . . . . .	42,700	14,200	
11	Investigation of India fish poisons and other forest products for their insecticidal properties in Mysore (2 years from 1934-35) . . . . .	15,300	6,700	
12	Giant for Dairy Research Institute . . . . .	6,00,000	4,16,000	
	<i>DI.—Deputation of Indian representatives to International conferences concerned with agricultural and animal husbandry research.</i>			
1	Deputation of Locust Research Entomologist to the Third International Locusts Conference, London . . . . .	2,000	2,000	
2	Participation of India in the 5th World Poultry Congress, Rome . . . . .	700	..	
3	Participation of India in the 10th World Dairy Congress, Rome . . . . .	1,400	..	
4	Participation of India in the Congress of Royal Institute of Public Health, Norwich, 1934 . . . . .	400	..	
	<i>DII.—Contribution to the International Bureaux of Agriculture and Veterinary Research.</i>			
1	International Office of Epizootics, Paris, (7,500 francs approximately. About Rs. 1,200) per annum for 7 years from 1st May 1931 . . . . .	8,400	1,200	
2	Imperial Mycological Institute, London, £600 or about (Rs. 8,000) per annum for 6 years upto 1934-35 . . . . .	48,000	8,000	
3	International Institute of Agriculture, Rome, for 3 years from 1935-36 at £16,000 gold francs (about Rs. 1,30,000) per annum . . . . .	1,13,000	13,000	
4	Imperial Agricultural Bureaux, London, for 3 years from 1935-36 at £2,187-10-0 (about Rs. 29,170) per annum . . . . .	2,63,100	29,200	
5	Imperial Institute of Entomology for 3 years from 1935-36 at £100 (about Rs. 1,333) per annum . . . . .	10,700	1,300	
6	Contributions to the Tobacco Federation of the British Empire at £10 (about Rs. 135) per annum for 5 years from 1934-35 . . . . .	700	100	
7	Contribution towards maintenance of the laboratory for collecting, lending and despatching beneficial parasites at Farnham House and investigation into the control of insects and moulds injurious to stored products at Slough . . . . .	14,500	9,300	



## STATEMENT SHOWING COST OF EXPIRED SCHEMES.

<i>Sugar Schemes.</i>		<i>Animal Husbandry Schemes.</i>	
	Rs.		Rs.
1. Lump sum grant to Shahjahanpur Research Station for a detailed examination of new seedling cane ..	6,000	1. Testing of Drug Plasmoquine ..	523
2. Deputation of a chemist to Bhopal to test K. B. Hadis' process of manufacturing Sugar by open pan method.	1,080	2. All India Legislation for the control of animal disease ..	415
3. K. B. Hadis' Commercial Test of Bilari under Lal Har Sahal Gupta .. ..	12,920	Total Rs. ..	938
4. Deputation of the Sugar Technologist to Europe and America .. ..	12,666	(I)	
Total ..	32,666 or 32,700	<i>Contributions, etc.</i>	
		1. Contribution to Royal Veterinary College, London ..	1,009
		(II)	
		<i>Deputation of India's Representatives at International Conferences.</i>	
		1. Deputation of Dr. K. C. Mehta and others to the International Botanical Congress at Cambridge in 1930 .. ..	2,432
		2. Expenditure on the Third Entomological Conference in London in 1930 ..	741
		3. Expenditure on the International Veterinary Conference in London in 1930 ..	525
		4. Expenditure on the Conference of workers interested in problems of fruit production within the Empire held in London in 1930 .. ..	193
		5. Indian Delegation to the International Institute of Agriculture, Rome ..	5,159
		6. India's representation at the Ninth International Dairy Congress, Copenhagen, 1931 .. ..	3,372
		7. Cost on India's representation at the Preparatory Conference to the Second World Wheat Conference, Rome .. ..	857
		8. Cost of India's representatives at the Soil Workers' Conference held in London in 1930 .. ..	163
		Total Rs. ..	13,542
<i>Agricultural Schemes.</i>			
1. Grant to Dr. K. C. Mehta for :—			
(a) Investigation of rusts of wheat and barley ..	41,432		
(b) Investigation into the Physiologic forms of wheat rusts .. ..	4,008		
(c) Giving some relief from a part of his duties at college .. ..	4,182		
2. Hemp marketing officer ..	13,864		
3. Investigation into the vitamin contents of mangoes by Dr. Zilva .. ..	1,015		
4. "Water Hyacinth" by Professor Parija .. ..	9,646		
5. Standardisation of Physico-chemical single value in measurements most suitable for Indian Soils by Dr. A. N. Puri .. ..	5,250		

## STATEMENT SHOWING COST OF EXPIRED SCHEMES—contd.

<i>Agricultural Schemes—contd.</i>		Rs.			Rs.
6. Grants to Provinces for collecting data on manurial experiments conducted in the past .. .. .		17,329	(III) <i>General Schemes.</i>		
7. Distribution of Sodium Fluosilicate to Indian States ..		1,757	1. Honorarium to Dr Agharkar.		750
8. Cost of exhibits in connection with commercial samples room of the High Commissioners' office .. ..		516	2. Honorarium to Mr. Anar Nath .. .. .		500
		98,999	Total ..		1,250
		or	(IV)		
		90,900	Grand Total of (I), (II), (III) and (IV) .. .. .		16,639
			Sugar Schemes .. ..		32,700
			Agricultural Schemes ..		99,000
			Animal Husbandry and General Schemes .. ..		16,639
			Grand Total ..		1,48,339

## RESOLUTION.

The reports of the Royal Commission on Agriculture in India and the Central Banking Enquiry Committee drew attention to the loss which occurs through the ineffective marketing of agricultural produce and put forward recommendations for improvement. The marketing of agricultural produce being mainly a matter of provincial concern, it is for Provincial Governments to consider what action, if any, they should take on the majority of the recommendations referred to but some are of all-India importance and application. The Central Banking Enquiry Committee pointed out the need for some central agency to advise and assist in co-ordinating provincial activities particularly in the case of agricultural produce intended for export and to give assistance to Provincial organisations by way of advice and research. It further recommended that this task should be undertaken by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.

2. Although they had accepted in general the recommendations of the Royal Commission on Agriculture regarding market surveys and the appointment of expert marketing officers in the Provincial Agricultural Departments and had in several instances taken such action in that direction as their finances permitted, Local Governments were in general deterred by financial stringency from making substantial progress. The Government of India, in view of the importance of improved agricultural marketing as an aid to the general economic recovery of the country, came to the conclusion that a stage had been reached where action might usefully be taken to study in detail the all-India aspects of the problem and that substantial expenditure would be justifiable even at a time of financial stringency—if the position

of Indian agricultural produce in world markets could be strengthened, and greater advantage taken of the huge internal market for such produce.

3. Accordingly, Provincial Governments, were consulted in July 1933, and, on receipt of their replies, the Government of India placed the matter before the Advisory Board of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research for an expression of opinion. In the light of the replies received from Local Governments the Board unanimously recommended action on the following lines:—

(a) The first step should be the appointment for a limited period of a highly qualified and experienced Marketing Expert with practical knowledge of the organisation of agricultural marketing in other countries of the Empire. This Officer and the necessary assistants should be on the staff of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research and should undertake the investigation of marketing problems and formulate schemes for the improvement thereof, make recommendation as regards standard grades for the various commodities and advise local Governments and Provincial Departments of Agriculture generally in regard to agricultural marketing.

(b) Attention should be concentrated in the first instance on the principal commodities and

(c) Local Governments should be invited to collaborate with the Marketing Expert, is appointed, by appointing provincial marketing officers.

4. The Government of India accepted the view of the Advisory Board and decided that a Marketing Expert should be appointed on the staff of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research for a period of three years. With the sanction of the Governing Body of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, Mr. A. M. Livingstone, a senior official of the Marketing Branch of the English Ministry of Agriculture, was accordingly appointed as Marketing Expert on the staff of the Council and took up his duties on the 28th April 1934.

5. The question of agricultural marketing was also discussed at the Provincial Economic Conference held in April 1934 and there was general agreement at the Conference that, of all practicable measures for improving economic conditions, an intensive programme to develop marketing facilities for agricultural products (both Crops and Livestock products) offers the best immediate prospects of substantial results. The Conference was of the opinion that action to be taken to deal with the main marketing problems should include propaganda and the supply of information in external markets regarding Indian products; the grading, sorting and bulking of the main staple products; special market organisation for perishable commodities; information to India's producers of consumers' requirements both in India and abroad; the planning of production on the basis of quality and demand; the establishment and development of regulated markets; the undertaking of market surveys for the purpose of developing a common plan throughout India and the establishment of properly organised 'futures' markets, commodity exchanges and warehouses.

6. As stated in paragraph 9 of their Resolution No. F-16 (1)-F/34, dated the 5th May 1934, the Government of India decided to proceed on the lines recommended at the Conference which included the following initial steps :—

- (1) The appointment of a Central Marketing Officer and staff by the Government of India.
- (2) The appointment of Provincial Marketing Officers.
- (3) The inauguration of Marketing surveys.
- (4) The appointment of special committees for staple crops.
- (5) Work on grade standards.

These recommendations broadly follow the recommendations of the Royal Commission on Agriculture which were endorsed in general by the Central Banking Enquiry Committee and steps will now be taken to give effect to them.

7. The question of establishing additional crop committees is still under the consideration of Government. In the meantime it has been decided, however, that the other recommendations should be given effect to immediately

in accordance with a scheme of work prepared by the Marketing Expert Adviser on the staff of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research. This work, which will be undertaken by a Central Staff in conjunction with Provincial Marketing Staffs, falls into three main divisions, *viz.*—

- (i) Investigation work ;
- (ii) Development work ; and
- (iii) Work on grade standards.

The work to be done under these various headings may be summarised as follows :

**Investigation work.**—This will include a series of marketing surveys with immediate reference to the more important commodities grouped as follows :—

I. *Crops.*—(a) Cereals (wheat, barley and rice), (b) oilseeds (groundnuts, rapeseed and linseed), (c) plantation and special crops (tobacco fibres and fruit).

II. *Animal Husbandry Products.*—(a) Dairy products, etc. (milk and butter, eggs and poultry), (b) Livestock, etc. (hides, skins and wool livestock, meat and fish).

Certain general questions are also included within the scope of the surveys, *viz.*, Regulated Markets, Marketing Organisation, the problems of transportation, storage and preservation of the commodities dealt with, Standardisation of containers, etc.

The marketing surveys when completed will set out in detail the present system of marketing of the commodities concerned, not only in each of the provinces separately but in respect of inter-provincial, inter-state and foreign trade so as to provide an all-India picture of existing conditions and a common basis for future progress. The report on each survey will set out, in precise technical detail, definite suggestions for standard grades, containers, handling methods of packing, contract conditions, etc. Without committing either the Central Government or Provincial Governments, these reports will also formulate proposals regarding any improvements in marketing organisation in the various areas which may appear to be necessary and practicable.

The work connected with the execution of these surveys will be shared between the Central and Provincial Marketing Staffs and the planning of the surveys, compilation of data and preparation of the reports will fall mainly on the Central Staff.

**Development work.**—For each commodity the programme of development work must obviously depend on the results of the marketing surveys but will usually include the demonstration of any recommendations made as a result of the surveys with the object of informing both producers and traders of consumers' requirements and

the population of the recommended standard grades, containers, etc. In some instances some small packing stations may be organised (e.g., for eggs and fruits) to demonstrate the practicability of bulk sorting, grading and packing and the commercial advantages of employing the new standards.

More generally, development work will aim at securing the more extensive use of agreed commodity standards, the elimination of waste and the better organisation of producers for marketing purposes. This work will be done in the provinces and will probably fall mainly on the Provincial Marketing Staffs.

**Grade Standards.**—This will be work of a technical character relating to the chemical and physical characteristics of such products as oil seeds, grains, fruit, etc., and the testing of grading technique and equipment under practical conditions.

8. The Central Marketing Staff will consist of the Agricultural Marketing Adviser, seven Senior Marketing Officers and Marketing Officers and ten Assistant Marketing Officers and these officers will be allotted to commodities and groups of commodities in the manner indicated above. The planning direction and interpretation of marketing surveys will be the responsibility of the Central Marketing Staff; work will be carried out in close co-operation with the provincial Marketing Officers. As regards Provincial Staff it is hoped that each Provincial Government will endeavour to appoint a Marketing Staff fully adequate to the needs of the province. In view of the urgency of the matter and so that the all-India marketing surveys, may be as effective as possible, the Government of India have agreed to make provision from Central funds for a period of 5 years for expenditure by local Governments on a nucleus Provincial Marketing Staff consisting of a limited number of marketing officers of a junior grade. The several Provincial Governments have promised the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research that they will appoint their own Senior Marketing Officer, who will be in charge of the marketing staff working in the Provinces and co-operate in the work with the Central Marketing Staff or make other suitable arrangements for the purpose.

9. As regards finance, the Government of India have agreed subject to funds being voted by the Legislative Assembly, to meet for a period of 5 years the expenditure on the Central Staff as well as of certain staff in the Provinces. For this purpose the necessary provision will be made for the Central Staff and Provincial Staff separately under a new Head to be opened, viz., "60-A—Agricultural Marketing" in the Budget Estimates of the Central Government. The total grant for the Provincial Staff has been fixed at Rs. 2 lakhs per annum which will be placed at the disposal of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research in the same manner as other grants made by the Government of India to the Council. Subject to a limit which has been prescribed for each province, the necessary allotments to provinces from this grant will be made by the Council in the same manner as grants for agricultural research schemes.

10. The Central marketing staff will be constituted as an Attached Office of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research Department with the Marketing Expert Adviser to the Council as the Head of the Attached Office. This office will be called the office of the Agricultural Marketing Adviser to the Government of India and will be subject to the same financial and administrative control as other Attached Offices of the Government of India. It will be established with effect from the 1st January 1935 and will be located permanently at Delhi. The Marketing Expert and the two Senior Marketing Officers will move, however, between Delhi and Simla with the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research Department of the Government of India. Other Marketing Officers will be allowed to recess in Simla only for a limited period.

11. The Government of India desire to acknowledge the helpful co-operation in the improvement of agricultural marketing already offered by the Indian States which, on their own initiative, are prepared to appoint local officers to co-operate with the Central Marketing Staff. This and the ready response received from provincial Governments to their invitation to examine the all-India aspects of agricultural marketing lead the Government of India to hope that, by a great combined effort, results, of substantial benefit to Indian agriculturist will be achieved.

## AREA, CULTIVATED and UNCULTIVATED, in 1931-32 in EACH PROVINCE.

Provinces.	Area according to survey.	Deduct Indian States.	NET AREA.	
			According to survey.	According to Village Papers.
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	1,770,921	..	1,770,921	1,770,921
Assam .. ..	43,375,380	7,890,560	35,484,800	35,484,800
Bengal .. ..	52,044,314	3,477,760	48,566,554	48,566,554
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	71,507,695	18,334,720	53,172,975	53,172,975
Bombay .. ..	97,446,023	18,568,960	78,877,063	78,877,063
Burma .. ..	155,849,528	..	155,849,528	155,849,528
Central Provinces and Berar ..	85,190,400	21,207,680	63,982,720	64,060,237
Coorg .. ..	1,012,260	..	1,012,260	1,012,260
Delhi .. ..	369,904	..	369,904	369,904
Madras .. ..	91,073,424	..	91,073,424	91,158,469
North-West Frontier Province ..	8,578,296	140,800	8,437,496	8,576,829
Punjab .. ..	65,257,965	3,286,700	61,971,265	60,187,672
United Provinces .. ..	72,648,741	4,348,232	68,300,509	67,970,517
Total ..	746,124,831	77,255,412	668,869,419	667,067,729

Provinces.	CULTIVATED.		UNCULTIVATED.		Forests.
	Net area actually sown.	Current fallows.	Culturable waste other than fallow.	Not available for cultivation.	
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	357,930	151,613	303,462	861,134	96,782
Assam .. ..	5,752,043	1,811,270	19,527,781	4,571,030	3,822,676
Bengal .. ..	23,567,900	5,300,710	5,915,644	9,152,760	4,629,540
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	24,768,100	6,214,766	6,999,999	8,017,146	7,172,964
Bombay .. ..	32,239,045	10,737,504	7,108,016	19,695,944	9,096,554
Burma .. ..	17,470,599	4,245,204	59,896,313	52,036,821	22,200,591
Central Provinces & Berar ..	25,257,361	3,536,041	14,077,297	4,941,846	16,247,692
Coorg .. ..	137,793	171,547	11,690	334,045	357,185
Delhi .. ..	218,950	7,124	63,093	80,737	..
Madras .. ..	33,495,798	10,666,863	13,042,033	20,463,298	13,333,775
North-West Frontier Province ..	2,275,121	509,044	2,764,037	2,668,346	360,281
Punjab .. ..	27,549,514	3,221,166	14,716,694	12,721,012	1,979,286
United Provinces .. ..	35,745,770	2,468,775	10,573,860	9,913,535	9,268,577
Total ..	228,835,924	49,041,627	154,999,889	145,614,386	88,565,903

NOTE.—Statistics for Manpur Pargana have been omitted as it now forms part of Indore State.

## AREA UNDER IRRIGATION IN 1931-32 IN EACH PROVINCE.

Provinces.	AREA IRRIGATED.					
	By Canals.		By Tanks.	By Wells.	Other Sources.	Total Area irrigated.
	Government.	Private.				
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara ..	..	..	39,350	100,531	..	139,881
Assam .. ..	145	324,940	1,331	33	294,469	620,918
Bengal .. ..	63,644	206,757	900,151	33,556	398,017	1,602,125
Bihar and Orissa ..	844,356	928,099	1,602,083	564,310	1,241,508	5,180,356
Bombay .. ..	3,161,732	89,234	133,458	646,348	202,564	4,233,336
Burma .. ..	613,195	247,907	192,918	19,086	335,512	1,408,618
Central Provinces & Berar .. ..	*	799,642	*	134,511	44,267	975,420
Coorg .. ..	2,212	..	1,379	..	..	3,591
Delhi .. ..	30,512	..	1,171	20,261	..	51,944
Madras .. ..	3,730,390	147,326	3,449,643	1,340,612	536,092	9,204,063
North-West Frontier Province ..	385,877	410,520	..	85,900	87,963	970,260
Punjab .. ..	9,929,217	407,039	33,229	3,766,667	130,904	14,267,056
United Provinces ..	2,849,341	38,695	58,961	4,745,025	4,378,99	10,071,012
Total ..	21,610,621	3,600,159	6,413,674	11,456,840	5,647,286	48,728,580

\* Included under "Private canals".

Provinces.	CROPS IRRIGATED. *				
	Rice.	Wheat.	Barley.	Jowar or Cholum (great millet).	Bajra or Cumbu (spiked millet).
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara .. .. .	43	17,770	41,908	157	292
Assam .. .. .	604,656	..	..	..	..
Bengal .. .. .	1,519,614	16,169	5,436	10	80
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	3,488,584	254,437	130,838	3,040	1,486
Bombay .. .. .	1,409,544	591,157	20,013	654,520	478,356
Burma .. .. .	1,349,174	83	..	131	..
Central Provinces & Berar .. .. .	811,522	53,455	1,784	335	..
Coorg .. .. .	3,591	..	..	..	..
Delhi .. .. .	30	22,905	2,445	636	210
Madras .. .. .	8,261,907	2,764	2	446,900	311,226
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	41,369	329,640	60,517	24,565	8,327
Punjab .. .. .	651,477	4,916,800	196,858	211,074	335,500
United Provinces .. .. .	453,372	3,751,494	1,902,993	45,697	3,328
Total ..	18,594,883	9,956,674	2,362,789	1,387,065	1,138,805

\* Includes area irrigated at both harvests

Provinces.	CROPS IRRIGATED*.						
	Maize.	Other cereals and pulses.	Sugarcane	Other food crops.	Cotton.	Other non-food crops.	TOTAL.
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara ..	28,951	26,714	57	11,226	22,838	4,101	154,052
Assam .. ..	..	34	..	7,670	..	8,558	620,918
Bengal.. ..	4,564	34,921	26,681	86,346	1,100	18,715	1,713,636
Bihar and Orissa ..	65,690	886,437	145,510	162,281	3,807	112,486	5,254,596
Bombay .. ..	36,869	442,261	67,973	205,498	287,138	409,935	4,603,264
Burma.. ..	803	17,482	1,776	50,642	29	26,391	1,446,511
Central Provinces and Berar .. ..	319	3,832	20,044	74,358	95	9,676	975,420
Coorg .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3,591
Delhi .. ..	783	3,826	3,198	5,662	3,454	8,795	51,944
Madras .. ..	2,825	1,083,369	112,481	345,176	190,868	426,741	11,184,259
North-West Frontier Province .. ..	245,891	33,638	44,263	32,048	15,232	136,548	972,038
Punjab .. ..	427,193	1,629,543	403,825	254,192	2,014,609	3,504,496	14,545,567
United Provinces ..	215,250	2,122,530	1,165,049	341,493	371,331	330,488	10,703,025
Total ..	1,029,138	6,284,587	1,990,857	1,576,592	2,910,501	4,996,930	52,228,821

\* Includes area irrigated at both harvests.



**AREA UNDER DIFFERENT CROPS CULTIVATED IN 1931-32 IN EACH PROVINCE.**

Provinces.	FOOD GRAINS.				
	Rice.	Wheat.	Barley.	Jowar or cholam (great millet.)	Bajra or cumbu (spiked millet.)
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	586	30,696	64,767	104,984	35,238
Assam .. ..	4,699,630	..	..	..	..
Bengal .. ..	22,128,800	145,200	87,500	6,200	2,200
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	14,091,300	1,220,900	1,356,400	83,500	71,100
Bombay .. ..	3,159,208	2,314,405	35,161	7,893,837	5,228,780
Burma .. ..	12,543,154	40,519	..	651,870	..
Central Provinces & Berar	5,527,392	3,513,009	16,851	4,290,249	119,306
Coorg .. ..	83,128	..	..	..	..
Delhi .. ..	36	46,948	12,711	30,067	69,630
Madras .. ..	11,537,733	17,361	2,911	4,830,678	2,877,161
North-West Frontier Province .. ..	41,405	1,014,240	152,441	84,433	155,136
Punjab .. ..	799,028	9,079,613	629,480	1,013,634	3,232,886
United Provinces .. ..	6,676,506	7,897,212	4,137,004	2,619,023	2,150,162
Total ..	81,287,906	25,320,103	6,495,226	21,608,475	13,941,599

Provinces.	FOOD GRAINS.				
	Ragi or marua (millet.)	Maize	Gram (pulse)	Other food grains and pulses.	Total. Food Grains.
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	111	72,252	35,081	56,523	400,238
Assam .. ..	..	..	*	213,083	4,912,713
Bengal .. ..	4,400	83,700	179,700	1,071,000	23,708,700
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	714,100	1,693,900	1,465,000	4,646,500	25,372,700
Bombay .. ..	644,198	191,418	1,019,057	3,208,499	23,694,563
Burma .. ..	..	221,113	244,640	734,065	14,435,361
Central Provinces & Berar.	13,826	154,248	1,327,128	5,447,566	20,409,575
Coorg .. ..	3,351	..	320	1,062	87,861
Delhi .. ..	15	2,069	99,020	7,502	267,998
Madras .. ..	2,200,674	110,184	105,112	6,948,542	28,630,356
North-West Frontier Province .. ..	..	449,266	224,072	108,281	2,229,274
Punjab .. ..	14,954	1,004,431	5,546,685	1,495,388	22,816,099
United Provinces .. ..	246,292	2,125,045	5,685,928	6,511,350	38,048,522
Total ..	3,870,753	6,108,794	15,931,743	30,440,361	205,013,960

\* Included under " Other food grains and pulses."

## AREA UNDER DIFFERENT CROPS CULTIVATED IN 1931-32 IN EACH PROVINCE.

Provinces.	OILSEEDS.							Total.
	Linseed.	Sesamum (til or linjill.)	Rape and mustard	Ground- nut.	Cocoanut	Castor.	Other Oil seeds.	
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara ..	638	20,024	891	..	..	..	..	21,553
Assam ..	2,260	20,683	302,041	..	..	4,818	..	329,802
Bengal ..	126,300	161,300	770,300	300	12,800	100	30,900	1,102,000
Bihar and Orissa ..	654,100	200,400	638,700	1,200	28,500	54,000	299,900	1,876,800
Bombay ..	137,191	233,046	163,691	989,224	27,088	76,953	220,276	1,848,069
Burma ..	26	1,328,463	4,360	408,309	10,439	14	7,532	1,759,143
Central Provinces and Berar ..	937,224	504,924	69,821	164,333	..	38,263	340,960	2,055,525
Coorg ..	..	260	4	1	..	..	..	265
Delhi ..	4	23	7,744	..	..	..	263	8,034
Madras ..	5,804	747,053	14,723	2,635,427	539,031	330,114	153,518	4,425,670
North-West Frontier Province ..	285	3,592	106,927	..	..	..	25	110,829
Punjab ..	31,512	162,440	1,149,860	..	..	47	1,206	1,345,065
United Provinces ..	321,256	329,660	277,820	27,214	..	10,188	33,507	999,645
Total ..	2,216,600	3,712,468	3,506,882	4,226,008	617,858	514,497	1,088,087	15,882,400

Provinces.	Condi- ments and spices.	SUGAR.		FIBRES.			
		Sugar- cane.	Others*	Cotton.	Jute.	Other fibres.	Total fibres.
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara ..	3,415	356	..	26,595	..	97	26,692
Assam ..	..	31,332	..	37,128	99,282	..	136,410
Bengal ..	136,100	233,400	54,900	58,500	1,596,700	63,900	1,719,100
Bihar and Orissa ..	65,000	281,600	..	68,500	147,500	26,300	242,300
Bombay ..	218,754	68,848	1,155	4,320,908	..	109,494	4,430,402
Burma ..	97,332	20,624	21,197	228,483	..	1,186	229,669
Central Provinces and Berar ..	112,365	22,042	..	4,620,366	..	95,138	4,715,504
Coorg ..	3,676	19	..	..	..	443	443
Delhi ..	2,150	3,225	..	4,398	..	642	5,040
Madras ..	728,395	116,105	90,796	2,204,506	..	140,245	2,353,751
North-West Frontier Province ..	7,090	44,268	..	17,767	..	1,286	19,053
Punjab ..	62,820	474,655	..	2,159,722	..	54,964	2,214,686
United Provinces ..	156,888	1,576,280	..	739,640	1,734	183,544	924,918
Total ..	1,593,985	2,872,754	168,048	14,486,513	1,845,216	686,239	17,017,968

\* Area under sugar-yielding plants other than sugarcane.

## AREA UNDER DIFFERENT CROPS CULTIVATED IN 1931-32 IN EACH PROVINCE.

Provinces.	Dyes and Tanning materials.		Drugs and Narcotics.					Fodder Crops.
	Indigo.	Others.	Oplum.	Tea.	Coffee.	Tobacco.	Other Drugs and Narcotics (a)	
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	23	..	1,403
Assam .. ..	..	..	..	431,145	..	13,830	..	..
Bengal .. ..	..	..	..	199,100	..	292,800	3,800	100,100
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	4,000	500	..	4,100	..	141,100	..	31,400
Bombay .. ..	182	520,034	..	24	4	153,423	29,773	2,449,716
Burma .. ..	405	..	..	55,393	17	91,922	67,249	235,416
Central Provinces and Berar .. ..	3	34	..	..	..	15,871	2,349	441,073
Coorg .. ..	..	..	..	415	40,533	7	..	..
Delhi .. ..	1	..	..	..	..	464	..	25,207
Madras .. ..	37,239	5,237	..	68,794	51,160	268,815	156,512	464,978
North-West Frontier Province .. ..	..	23	..	..	..	13,444	55	126,115
Punjab .. ..	8,992	7,241	1,177	9,695	..	85,238	1,480	4,471,971
United Provinces .. ..	2,631	630	40,916	6,455	..	68,303	2,470	1,277,283
Total .. ..	53,453	533,699	42,093	775,121	91,714	1,150,260	263,688	9,624,662

(a) Includes Cinchona and Indian hemp also.

Provinces.	Fruits and Vegetables including root crops.	Miscellaneous Crops.		Total area sown.	Deduct area sown more than once.	Net area sown.
		Food.	Non-food			
	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	1,467	7,719	2,542	465,408	107,478	357,930
Assam .. ..	413,638	(b)	155,931	6,424,851	672,808	5,752,043
Bengal .. ..	772,100	249,000	104,300	28,675,400	5,107,500	23,567,900
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	652,900	1,066,300	347,900	30,086,600	5,318,500	24,768,100
Bombay .. ..	255,855	3,148	8,622	33,687,572	1,448,527	32,239,045
Burma .. ..	1,098,195	21,375	246,496	18,379,794	(c) 909,195	17,470,599
Central Provinces and Berar .. ..	120,989	4,491	985	27,900,806	2,643,445	25,257,361
Coorg .. ..	5,832	..	..	139,051	1,258	137,793
Delhi .. ..	6,130	404	890	319,633	100,683	218,950
Madras .. ..	741,075	68,422	137,272	38,344,377	4,848,779	33,495,798
North-West Frontier Province .. ..	21,931	61,693	3,003	2,636,778	361,657	2,275,121
Punjab .. ..	284,058	216,890	6,590	32,006,577	4,457,163	27,549,514
United Provinces .. ..	521,499	199,970	7,938	43,834,348	8,088,578	35,745,770
Total .. ..	4,895,669	1,899,502	1,022,519	262,901,495	34,065,571	228,835,924

(b) Included under Miscellaneous non-food crops.

(c) Includes an area of 1 acre for the second time owing to triple cropping during the year.

## AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION.

Source —Estimates of area and yield of Principal crops in India 1932-33.

The figures represent the out-turn of provinces (British districts) in 1931-32 in thousands of tons —

Provinces.	Rice.	Wheat.	Sugarcane (Gur.)	Tea (000 lbs.)	Cotton (000 bales (1932) of 400 lbs. each)	Jute (000 bales (1932) of 400 lbs. each)	Linseed.	Rape & Mustard	Sesamum.	Castor Seed.	Ground- nut (Unshell- ed)	Barely.
Ajmer Merwara ..	..	9	..	..	11	..	..	..	1	..	..	12
Assam ..	1,539	..	32	243,229	15	340	..	46	..	..	..	..
Bengal ..	9,493	34	273	83,482	15	6,167	20	139	26	..	..	27
Bihar & Orissa ..	5,738	469	307	887	14	519	92	136	30	..	8	514
Bombay ..	1,427	444	187	..	728	..	14	14	28	12	498	10
Burma ..	42,02	..	..	..	34	..	..	..	30	..	125	..
C. P. & Berar ..	1,772	673	35	..	442	..	87	16	38	8	33	2
Delhi ..	..	9	2	..	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	2
Coorg ..	51	..	..	174	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Madras ..	5,385	..	324	27,509	421	..	..	..	97	33	1,234	..
N. W. Frontier Pro- vince ..	..	250	55	..	4	..	..	10	..	..	..	53
Punjab ..	..	2,760	368	1,902	538	..	3	184	14	..	..	161
United Provinces ..	1,989	2,610	2,207	1,367	205	..	*158	*467	*123	8	..	167
Total ..	31,649	7,258	3,790	363,550	2,429	7,026	*374	*1,012	*387	64	1,890	2,388

\* Includes mixed crop of U. P.

AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS : (Figures in thousands of acres.)

—	1924-25.	1925-26.	1926-27.	1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.
Area by professional survey ..	667,646	667,610	667,750	670,038	670,047	669,916	669,345	668,869
Area according to village papers ..	86,514	86,937	87,029	86,985	87,224	87,277	87,962	86,566
Area under forest ..	150,971	150,194	149,014	149,643	149,034	146,873	146,810	145,614
Area Not available for cultivation.	152,894	151,872	152,531	155,477	154,680	153,451	154,017	155,000
Cultivable waste other than fallow.	47,179	49,306	49,698	51,029	48,432	49,714	49,618	49,042
Fallow land ..	226,980	225,849	226,012	223,862	228,166	228,161	229,115	228,836
Net area sown ..	45,299	47,566	47,785	43,321	49,762	51,010	49,697	48,729
Area irrigated ..								
Area under Food-crops—								
Rice ..	79,306	80,172	78,502	76,607	81,132	79,424	80,632	81,288
Wheat ..	24,848	23,979	24,181	24,569	24,096	24,731	24,797	25,320
Barley ..	6,970	6,610	6,387	6,825	7,533	7,027	6,693	6,495
Jowar ..	22,470	20,617	21,121	21,348	20,534	23,241	22,808	21,608
Bajra ..	11,966	12,269	13,601	11,062	12,952	13,291	13,698	13,942
Ragi ..	3,980	3,881	3,854	3,852	3,904	4,000	3,973	3,871
Maize ..	5,948	5,504	5,555	5,943	6,012	6,552	6,458	6,109
Gram ..	16,552	14,325	14,964	13,973	13,625	11,458	13,644	15,932
Other food-grains and pulse ..	28,888	28,712	29,154	29,600	29,651	30,294	30,033	30,449
Total Food-grains ..	200,328	196,069	197,219	196,679	200,269	200,018	202,736	205,014
Area under other food-crops including fruits, vegetables, condiments, spices & miscellaneous food-crops).	7,671	7,755	7,537	7,844	7,852	7,898	8,241	8,389
Sugar ..	2,655	2,805	3,041	3,046	2,675	2,583	2,869	3,041
Coffee ..	94	95	91	92	87	91	92	92
Tea ..	716	729	738	743	760	766	775	775

AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS OF BRITISH INDIA—(in thousands of acres).

	1924-25.	1925-26.	1926-27.	1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.
<b>Area under Oilseeds—</b>								
Linseed .. ..	2,540	2,524	2,325	2,212	2,092	1,927	1,999	2,217
Sesamum (til) ..	3,529	3,410	3,172	3,541	3,668	3,556	3,638	3,712
Rape and Mustard ..	3,920	3,080	3,280	3,277	4,287	3,554	3,297	3,507
Other Oilseeds* ..	5,008	6,133	6,222	7,093	7,839	7,293	7,524	6,446
<b>Total Oilseeds</b> ..	15,014	15,157	14,999	16,123	17,886	16,330	16,458	15,882
<b>Area under—</b>								
Cotton .. ..	17,414	18,186	15,687	14,804	16,507	16,141	14,201	14,487
Jute .. ..	2,738	2,924	3,610	3,294	3,062	3,268	3,402	1,845
Other fibres .. ..	830	910	805	713	657	666	719	686
Indigo .. ..	107	134	104	67	61	71	64	53
Opium .. ..	127	83	59	54	49	41	43	42
Tobacco .. ..	1,066	1,065	1,055	1,145	1,150	1,173	1,112	1,150
Fodder crops .. ..	8,838	8,932	8,940	9,152	9,177	9,381	9,300	9,625
Other non-food crops ..	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,820
<b>Total non-food crops \$</b> ..	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	46,457
<b>Yields in thousands of—</b>								
Rice .. ..	31,072	30,737	30,669†	29,192‡	33,187†	32,193†	33,241†	33,001
Wheat .. ..	8,867	8,696	8,973	7,791	8,592	10,469	9,306	9,024
Coffee .. ..	30,476	28,107	34,292	35,563	27,767	39,424	32,973	33,734
Tea † .. ..	375,256	363,507	392,933	390,920	404,153	432,842	391,081	394,083
Cotton .. ..	6,088	6,215	5,024	5,963	5,782	5,243	5,226	4,007
Jute † .. ..	8,062	8,940	12,132	10,188	9,906	10,335	11,205	5,542
Linseed .. ..	501	402	406	348	322	380	377	416
Rape and Mustard ..	1,220	909	1,004	840	910	1,095	988	1,025
Sesamum (til) .. ..	513	421	414	543	495	455	526	476
Groundnut .. ..	1,355	1,776	1,818	2,413	2,775	2,370	2,767	2,276
Castor seed .. ..	.....	144	129	138	113	116	120	146
Indigo .. ..	22	28	19	11	15	14	13	9
Cane-sugar (Gur) ..	2,546	2,977	3,267	3,217	2,704	2,752	3,228	3,975
Rubber † .. ..	15,601	19,970	23,004	26,042	26,839	28,023	24,351	20,117

*Note*.—The acreage of crops given in this table is for British India only, but the yield includes the crops in certain Indian States also.

\* Groundnut, coconut, castor and other oilseeds. † The statistics of the production of tea, jute and rubber are for calendar years.

‡ Includes yield of other tracts for which no forecast is made.

\$ Other dyes & tanning materials, other drugs & materials and miscellaneous non-food crops.

## Irrigation.

The chief characteristics of the Indian rainfall are its unequal distribution over the country, its irregular distribution throughout the seasons and its liability to failure or serious deficiency. The normal annual rainfall varies from 460 inches at Cherrapunji in the Assam hills to less than three inches in Upper Sind. The greatest rainfall actually measured at any station in any one year was 905 inches, recorded at Cherrapunji in 1861, while at stations in Upper Sind it has been nil. There are thus portions of the country which suffer as much from excessive rainfall as others do from drought.

The second important characteristic of the rainfall is its unequal distribution throughout the seasons. Except in the south-east of the peninsula, where the heaviest precipitation is received from October to December, by far the greater portion of the rainfalls during the south-west monsoon, between June and October. During the winter months the rainfall is comparatively small the normal amount varying from half an inch to two inches, while the hot weather, from March to May or June, is practically rainless. Consequently it happens that in one season of the year the greater part of India is deluged with rain and is the scene of the most wonderful and rapid growth of vegetation; in another period the same tract becomes a dreary, sun-burnt waste. The transition from the latter to the former stage often occurs in a few days. From the agricultural point of view the most unsatisfactory feature of the Indian rainfall is its liability to failure or serious deficiency. The average annual rainfall over the whole country is about 45 inches and there is but little variation from this average from year to year, the greatest recorded being only about seven inches. But if separate tracts are considered, extraordinary variations are found. At many stations annual rainfalls of less than half the average are not uncommon, while at some less than a quarter of the normal amount has been recorded in a year of extreme drought.

**Scarcity.**—Classing a year in which the deficiency is 25 per cent. as a dry year and one in which it is 40 per cent. as a year of severe drought, the examination of past statistics shows that, over the precarious area, one year in five may be expected to be a dry year and one in ten a year of severe drought. It is largely in order to remove the menace of these years that the great irrigation systems of India have been constructed.

**Government Works.**—The Government irrigation works of India may be divided into two main classes, those provided with artificial storage, and those dependent throughout the year on the natural supplies of the rivers from which they have their origin. In actual fact, practically every irrigation work depends upon

storage of one kind or another but, in many cases, this is provided by nature without man's assistance. In Northern India, upon the Himalayan rivers, and in Madras, where the cold weather rains are even heavier than those of the south-west monsoon, the principal non-storage systems are found.

The expedient of storing water in the monsoon for utilization during the subsequent dry weather has been practised in India from time immemorial. In their simplest form, such storage works consist of an earthen embankment constructed across a valley or depression, behind which the water collects, and those under Government control range from small tanks irrigating only a few acres each to the huge reservoirs recently completed in the Deccan which are capable of storing over 20,000 million cubic feet of water. By gradually escaping water from a work of the latter type, a supply can be maintained long after the river on which the reservoir is situated would otherwise be dry and useless.

**The Three Classes.**—Previously all irrigation works were divided into three classes Productive, Protective and Minor, but during the triennium 1921-24 the method of determining the source from which the funds for the construction of Government works was provided was changed, and now all works, whether major or minor, for which capital accounts are kept, have been re-classified under two heads, Productive and Unproductive, with a third class embracing areas irrigated by non-capital works. The main criterion to be satisfied before a work can be classed as productive is that it shall, within ten years of the completion of construction, produce sufficient revenue to cover its working expenses and the interest charges on its capital cost. Most of the largest irrigation systems in India belong to the productive class. The total capital outlay direct and indirect on irrigation and navigation works, including works under construction, amounted at the end of the year 1931-32 to Rs. 142.6 crores.

Unproductive works are constructed primarily with a view to the protection of precarious tracts and to guard against the necessity for periodical expenditure on the relief of the population in times of famine. They are financed from the current revenues of India, generally from the annual grant for famine relief and insurance, and are not directly remunerative, the construction of each such work being separately justified by a comparison of the value of each acre protected (based upon such factors as the probable cost of famine relief, the population of the tract, the area already protected and the minimum area which must be protected in order to tide over a period of severe drought) with the cost of such protection.

Nearly one-eighth of the whole area irrigated in India from Government works is effected by minor works for which no capital account is kept.

**Growth of Irrigation.**—There has, during the last fifty years, been a steady growth in the area irrigated by Government irrigation works. From 10½ million acres in 1878-79 the area annually irrigated rose to 19½ million acres at the beginning of the century and to 29.6 million acres in 1931-32. This record was, however, surpassed in the year 1929-30, when the total area irrigated by all classes of works in India, excluding the Indian States, amounted to 31½ million acres.

The main increase has been in the class of productive works, which irrigated 4½ million acres in 1878-79 and rose to 20,756,209 acres in 1926-27. During the year 1930-31 the areas irrigated by productive and unproductive works amounted to 22,446,783 acres and 4,195,701 acres respectively.

The area irrigated in 1931-32 was largest in the Punjab, in which province 10.96 million acres were irrigated during the year. In addition about 1.39 million acres were irrigated from channels which although drawing their supplies from British canals, lie wholly in the Indian States. The Madras Presidency came next with an area of 7.4 million acres, followed by the U. P. and Sind with an area of 3.5 million acres each.

**Capital and Revenue.**—The total capital invested in the works has risen from Rs. 42.86 lakhs in 1900-01 to Rs. 142.6 crores in 1931-32. The gross revenue for the year was Rs. 1,154 lakhs and the working expenses Rs. 445 lakhs the net return on capital being therefore, 5 per cent. In considering the latter figure, it must be remembered that the capital invested includes considerable expenditure on two large projects, the Lloyd (Sukkur) project, and the Convery Mettur Project which were under construction and contributed little or nothing in the way of revenue.

**Charges for Water.**—The charges for water are levied in different ways in the various provinces. In some, notably in Sind, the ordinary land revenue assessment includes also the charge for water, 9/10ths of this assessment being regarded as due to the canals. In others, as in parts of Madras and Bombay, different rates of land revenue are assessed according to whether the land is irrigated or not, and the assessment upon irrigated land includes also the charge for water. These methods may however be regarded as exceptional. Over the greater part of India water is paid for sepa-

rately, the area actually irrigated is measured, and a rate is charged per acre according to the crop grown. Lower rates are often levied in cases where irrigation is by "lift", that is to say where the land is too high for the water to flow on to it by gravity and consequently the cultivator has to lift it on to his field.

Various other methods of assessment have been tried, such as by renting outlets for an annual sum, or by charging according to the volume of the water used, but these have never been successful. The cultivator fully understands the principle of "No crops, no charge" which is now followed as far as possible in canal administration, but has no confidence in a system under which his liability for water rate is independent of the area and quality of his crop.

The rates charged vary considerably with the crop grown, and are different in each province and often upon the several canals in a single province. Thus in the Punjab, they vary from Rs. 7-8-0 to Rs. 12 per acre for sugarcane, from Rs. 4 to Rs. 7-8-0 per acre for rice, from Rs. 3-4-0 to Rs. 5-4-0 per acre for wheat, from Rs. 3 to Rs. 4-4-0 per acre for cotton and from Rs. 2 to Rs. 3-4-0 per acre for millets and pulses. Charge is made for additional waterings. Practically speaking, Government guarantees sufficient water for the crop and gives it as available. If the crop fails to mature, or if its yield is much below normal, either the whole or part of the irrigation assessment is remitted.

A somewhat different system, the long lease system, is in force in parts of Bengal and the Central Provinces under which the cultivators pay a small rate for a term of years whether they take water or not. In these provinces where the normal rainfall is fairly high, it is always a question whether irrigation will be necessary at all, and if the cultivators have to pay the full rate, they are apt to hold off until water becomes absolutely essential, and the sudden and universal demand then usually exceeds the supply. By paying a reduced rate every year for a term of years they become entitled to water when required; consequently there is no temptation to wait till the last possible moment, and the demand is much more evenly distributed throughout the season.

Taken as a whole, irrigation is offered on extremely easy terms, and the water rates represent only a very small proportion of the extra profit which the cultivator secures owing to the water he receives.

**Triennial Comparisons.**—The average area irrigated in British India by Government works of all classes during the triennium 1927-30 was nearly 30 million acres.



The results obtained in each province are given in the table below :—

Province a.	Average area irrigated in triennium 1925-28.	Triennium 1927-30.
Madras .. .. .	7,205,587	7,277,967
Bombay (Deccan) .. .. .	440,536	406,748
Sind .. .. .	3,385,379	3,579,592
Bengal.. .. .	97,182	90,054
United Provinces .. .. .	2,698,265	3,639,867
Punjab .. .. .	10,442,730	11,200,550
Burma.. .. .	1,939,029	1,994,321
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	930,112	917,067
Central Provinces .. .. .	417,850	400,438
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	369,343	403,064
Rajputana .. .. .	24,820	31,984
Baluchistan .. .. .	22,319	22,407
Total ..	27,973,152	29,954,059

**Productive Works.**—Taking productive works only, a triennial comparison is given in the following table. It will be seen that the average area irrigated by such works during the triennium was one-and-a-half million acres more than in the previous period :—

Provinces.	Average area irrigated in previous triennium 1924-27.	Average area irrigated in triennium 1927-30.
Madras .. .. .	3,732,271	3,821,815
Bombay-Deccan .. .. .	2,699	2,637
Sind .. .. .	2,894,468	2,661,519
United Provinces .. .. .	2,462,061	3,372,506
Punjab .. .. .	9,755,740	10,775,794
Burma .. .. .	1,531,403	1,378,393
Central Provinces .. .. .	153,942	21,889
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	200,413	207,750
Total ..	20,732,997	22,202,303

Taking the productive works as a whole, the capital invested in them was, at the end of 1930-31, Rs. 92 crores. The net revenue for the year was Rs. 627 lakhs giving a return 6·81 per cent. as compared with 9 per cent. in 1918-19 and 9½ per cent. in 1919-20. In considering these figures it must be remembered that the capital invested includes the expenditure upon several works which have only lately come into operation and others which are under

construction, which classes at present contribute little or nothing in the way of revenue; moreover only receipts from water rates and a share of the enhanced land revenue due to the introduction of irrigation are credited to the canals, so that the returns include nothing on account of the large addition to the general revenues of the country which follows in the wake of their construction.

**Unproductive Works.**—Turning now to the unproductive works, the areas irrigated in the various provinces during the triennium were as below :—

Provinces.	Average area irrigated in previous triennium 1924-27.	Average area irrigated in triennium 1927-30.
Madras .. .. .	271,455	266,849
Bombay-Deccan .. .. .	277,709	239,278
Sind .. .. .	527,737	831,722
Bengal.. .. .	73,381	67,802
United Provinces .. .. .	207,312	252,643
Punjab .. .. .	243,613	424,756
Burma.. .. .	268,110	539,253
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	889,733	904,303
Central Provinces .. .. .	230,280	333,482
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	156,911	195,314
Rajputana .. .. .	23,272	31,984
Baluchistan .. .. .	22,070	22,407
Total ..	3,191,583	4,109,793

**Non-capital Works.**—The results obtained from the non-capital works are given below :—

Provinces.	Average area irrigated in previous triennium 1924-27.	Average area irrigated in triennium 1927-30.
Madras .. .. .	3,174,731	3,189,303
Bombay-Deccan .. .. .	157,025	164,833
Sind .. .. .	87,279	86,351
Bengal .. .. .	22,135	22,252
United Provinces .. .. .	8,006	14,717
Punjab .. .. .	349,768	Nil.
Burma .. .. .	72,870	76,676
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	2,246	2,764
Central Provinces .. .. .	45,689	45,067
Total ..	3,919,749	3,601,963

## Irrigation—Irrigated Acreage.

321

**Irrigated Acreage.**—A comparison of the acreage of crops matured during 1930-31 by means of Government irrigation systems with the total area under cultivation in the several provinces is given below:—

Provinces.	Net area cropped.	Area irrigated by Government irrigation works.	Percentage of area irrigated to total cropped area.	Capital cost of Government irrigation & Navigation works to end of 1930-31. In lakhs of rupees.	Estimated value of crops raised on areas receiving State irrigation. In lakhs of rupees.
	Acres.	Acres.			
Madras .. .. .	39,193,000	7,573,000	19·3	17,63	22,83*
Bombay-Deccan .. .. .	26,264,000	403,000	1·5	10,38	2,02
Sind .. .. .	4,336,000	3,716,000	85·7	21,90	6,87
Bengal .. .. .	28,399,000	73,000	0·3	4,85	27
United Provinces .. .. .	43,022,000	3,989,000	9·3	25,12	14,43
Punjab .. .. .	30,265,000	11,485,000	38·0	33,38	24,77
Burma .. .. .	18,023,000	2,098,000	11·6	6,62	6,85
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	29,779,000	890,000	3·0	6,28	6,39
Central Provinces .. .. .	20,650,000	423,000	2·1	6,63	1,40
North-West Frontier Provinces .. .. .	2,423,000	405,000	16·7	2,94	1,28
Rajputana .. .. .	377,000	20,000	5·3	35	5
Baluchistan .. .. .	457,000	22,000	4·8	36	3
Total .. .. .	243,188,000	31,097,000	12·7	1,36,44	86,19

\* Exclusive of the value of crops raised on some 3 million acres irrigated by non-capital works.

**New Works.**—The major works of exceptional importance are the **Sukkur Barrage** and **Canals** in Sind, the **Cauvery (Mettur)** project in Madras, and the **Sutlej Valley Canals** in the Punjab. The Sukkur Barrage, which was opened by His Excellency the Viceroy early in 1932, is the greatest work of its kind in the world, measuring 4,725 feet between the faces of the regulators on either side. The year 1932-33 was devoted to the design and construction of the remaining minor channels, including watercourses, together with the necessary regulators, falls, bridges and modules. The remodelling of the existing channels was also taken up and several of these projects were under consideration. The Barrage canals, which were opened early in the year, were tested to their full supply levels, and the result generally was satisfactory, though some of the banks showed considerable settlement and these were strengthened as required. The general working of the canals during this first year of their operation was very satisfactory, the total area irrigated being 25,00,067 acres, of which 13,45,000 acres were in *Kharif* and 11,55,067 acres in *rabi*; the area of wheat amounting to 7,00,230 acres as compared with an average wheat area during the five years ending 1930-31 of only 1,83,043 acres in the same tract.

The **Sutlej Valley Works** which reached completion by the end of 1932-33 received the sanction of the Secretary of State for India in 1921-22. It falls into four natural groups centred on the Ferozepur, Suleimanke, Islam, and Panjnad Headworks. During the triennium ending 1932-33 all the State Canals taking

off from the first three headworks, namely the Bikaner, Fordwah, Eastern Sadiga, Bahawalpur and Qaimpur Canals were handed over to the States. The remaining two Canals, namely the Abbasia and Panjnad Canals taking off from the Panjnad Headworks, were also handed over to the Bahawalpur State during the year. The total expenditure on the Project to the end of 1932-33 amounted to Rs. 21.12 crores which include Rs. 11.63 crores contributed by the States of Bikaner and Bahawalpur—the co-partners in the Project. The total area to be irrigated is 5,108,000 acres, or nearly 8,000 square miles. Of this, 2,075,000 acres are perennial and 3,033,000 acres non-perennial irrigation, 1,942,000 acres are in British territory, 2,825,000 acres in Bahawalpur and 341,000 acres in Bikaner.

**The Cauvery-Mettur Project** was inaugurated on August 21, 1934. The dam which has some of its features is the largest in the world and took 9 years to complete. It is built across the river Cauvery at a point 240 miles from its source in Western Ghats. During the construction of the dam 206,000 tons of cement and 55 million cubic feet of masonry were used.

The scheme is designed to irrigate some 1,300,000 acres of rice fields 125 miles away from the dam in the Cauvery delta. The Mettur Reservoir has an effective capacity of 93,500 million cubic feet whilst the dam has an over-all length of a little over a mile. Irrigation will be assisted by about 70 miles of main canals together with no less than 600 miles of distributaries. The Cauvery-Mettur Scheme also provides for hydro-electric power.

## WELLS AND TANKS.

So far we have dealt only with the great irrigation schemes. They are essentially exotic, the products of British rule; the real eastern instrument is the well. The most recent figures give thirty per cent. of the irrigated area in India as being under wells. Moreover the well is an extremely efficient instrument of irrigation. When the cultivator has to raise every drop of water which he uses from a varying depth, he is more careful in the use of it; well water exerts at least three times as much duty as canal water. Again, owing to the cost of lifting, it is generally used for high grade crops. It is estimated that well-irrigated lands produce at least one-third more than canal-watered lands. Although the huge areas brought under cultivation by a single canal scheme tend to reduce the disproportion between the two systems, it must be remembered that the spread of canals increases the possibilities of well irrigation by adding, through seepage, to the store of subsoil water and raising the level.

**Varieties of Wells.**—Wells in India are of every description. They may be just holes in the ground, sunk to subsoil level, used to a year or two and then allowed to fall into decay. These are temporary or kacha wells. Or they may be lined with timber, or with brick or stone. They vary from the kacha well costing a few rupees to the masonry well, which will run into thousands, or in the sandy wastes of Bikanir, where the water level is three hundred feet below the surface, to still more. The means of raising the water vary in equal degree. There is the *picotah*, or weighted lever, raising a bucket at the end of a pivoted pole, just as is done on the banks of the Nile. This is rarely used for lifts beyond fifteen feet. For greater lifts bullock power is invariably used. This is generally harnessed to the *mot*, or leather bag, which is passed over a pulley overhanging the well, then raised by bullocks who walk down a ramp of a length approximating to the depth of the well. Sometimes the *mot* is just a leather bag, more often it is a self-acting arrangement, which discharges the water into a sump automatically on reaching the surface. By this means from thirty to forty gallons of water are raised at a time, and in its simplicity, and the ease with which the apparatus can be constructed and repaired by village labour, the *mot* is unsurpassed in efficiency. There is also the Persian wheel, an endless chain of earthenware pots running round a wheel. Recently attempts have been made, particularly in Madras, to substitute mechanical power, furnished by oil engines, for the bullock. This has been found economical where the water supply is sufficiently large, especially where two or three wells can be linked. Government have systematically

encouraged well irrigation by advancing funds for the purpose and exempting well watered lands from extra assessment due to improvement. These advances, termed *takavi*, are freely made to approved applicants, the general rate of interest being 8½ per cent. In Madras and Bombay ryots who construct wells, or other works of agricultural improvement, are exempt from enhanced assessment on that account. In other provinces the exemption lasts for specific periods, the term generally being long enough to recoup the owner the capital sunk.

**Tanks.**—Next to the well, the indigenous instrument of irrigation is the tank. The village or the roadside tank is one of the most conspicuous features in the Indian scene. The Indian tank may be any size. It may vary from a great work like Lakes Fife and Whiting in the Bombay Presidency or the Periyar Lake in Travancore, holding up from four to seven billion cubic feet of water, and spreading their waters through great chains of canal, to the little village tank irrigating ten acres. They date back to a very early stage in Indian civilisation. Some of these works in Madras are of great size, holding from three to four billion cubic feet, with water spreads of nine miles. The inscriptions of two large tanks in the Chingleput district of Madras, which still irrigate from two to four thousand acres are said to be over 1,100 years old. Tank irrigation is practically unknown in the Punjab and in Sind, but it is found in some form or other in all other provinces, including Burma, and finds its highest development in Madras. In the ryotwari tracts of Bombay and Madras all but the smallest tanks are controlled by Government. In the zemindari tracts only the large tanks are State works. According to the latest figures the area irrigated from tanks is about eight million acres, but in many cases the supply is extremely precarious. So far from tanks being a refuge in famine they are often quite useless inasmuch as the rainfall does not suffice to fill them and they remain dry throughout the season.

**Bibliography.**—Annual Review of Irrigation in India, 1931-1932, Delhi. Manager, Government of India Publications. Price Rs. 1-2-0. Also India in 1932-33 Delhi, Manager of Government Publications. Price Rs. 1-4-0. The annual irrigation reports in India used to be as arid as the Sahara, consisting of a dull statistical record. They have been greatly improved of recent years and have now assumed a quite satisfactory form. The major review appears once every three years. The first of these triennial reviews was issued in 1922. Between the triennial reviews there is issued a briefer statement recording the progress of each particular year.

## Meteorology.

The meteorology of India like that of other countries is largely a result of its geographical position. The great land area of Asia to the northward and the enormous sea expanse of the Indian Ocean to the southward are determining factors in settling its principal meteorological features. When the Northern Hemisphere is turned away from the sun, in the northern winter, Central Asia becomes an area of intense cold. The meteorological conditions of the temperate zone are pushed southward and we have over the northern provinces of India the westerly winds and eastward moving cyclonic storms of temperate regions, while, when the Northern Hemisphere is turned towards the sun, Southern Asia becomes a super-heated region drawing towards it an immense current of air which carries with it the enormous volume of water vapour which it has picked up in the course of its long passage over the wide expanse of the Indian Ocean, so that at one season of the year parts of India are deluged with rain and at another persistent dry weather prevails.

**Monsoons.**—The all-important fact in the meteorology of India is the alternation of the seasons known as the summer and winter monsoons. During the winter monsoon the winds are of continental origin and hence, dry, fine weather, clear skies, low humidity and little air movement are the characteristic features of this season. The summer rains cease in the provinces of the North-West Frontier Province and the Punjab about the middle of September after which cool westerly and northerly winds set in over that area and the weather becomes fresh and pleasant. These fine weather conditions extend slowly eastward and southward so that by the end of October, they embrace all parts of the country except the southern half of the Peninsula, and by the end of the year have extended to the whole of the Indian land and sea area, the rains withdrawing to the Equatorial Belt. Thus the characteristics of the cold weather from October to February over India are:—Westerly winds of the temperate zone over the extreme north of India; to the south of these the north-east winds of the winter monsoon or perhaps more properly the north-east Trades and a gradually extending area of fine weather which, as the season progresses, finally embraces the whole Indian land and sea area. Two exceptions to these fine weather conditions exist during this period, viz., the Madras coast and the north-west of India. In the former region the north-east winds which set in over the Bay of Bengal in October coalesce with the damp winds of the retreating summer monsoon, which current curves round over the Bay of Bengal, and blowing directly on to the Madras coast gives to that region the wettest and most disturbed weather of the whole year, for while the total rainfall for the four months June to September, i.e., the summer monsoon, at the Madras Observatory amounts to 15'46 inches the total

rainfall for the three months October to December amounts to 31'78 inches. The other region in which the weather is unsettled, during this period of generally settled conditions, is North-west India. This region during January, February and part of March is traversed by a succession of shallow storms from the westward. The number and character of these storms vary very largely from year to year and in some years no storms at all are recorded. In normal years, however, in Northern India periods of fine weather alternate with periods of disturbed weather (occurring during the passage of these storms) and light to moderate and even heavy rain occurs. In the case of Peshawar the total rainfall for the four months, December to March, amounts to 5'75 inches while the total fall for the four months, June to September, is 4'65 inches, showing that the rainfall of the winter is, absolutely, greater in this region than that of the summer monsoon. These two periods of subsidiary "rains" are of the greatest economic importance. The fall in Madras is, as shown above, of considerable actual amount, while that of North-west India though small in absolute amount is of the greatest consequence as on it largely depend the grain and wheat crops of Northern India.

**Spring Months.**—March to May and part of June form a period of rapid continuous increase of temperature and decrease of barometric pressure throughout India. During this period there occurs a steady transference northward of the area of greatest heat. In March the maximum temperatures, slightly exceeding 100° occur in the Deccan; in April the area of maximum temperature, between 100° and 105°, lies over the south of the Central Provinces and Gujarat; in May maximum temperatures, varying between 105° and 110°, prevail over the greater part of the interior of the country while in June the highest mean maximum temperatures, exceeding 110°, occur in the Indus Valley near Jacobabad. Temperatures exceeding 120° have been recorded over a wide area including Sind, Rajputana, the West and South Punjab and the west of the United Provinces, but the highest temperature hitherto recorded is 127° registered at Jacobabad on June 12th, 1919. During this period of rising temperature and diminishing barometric pressure, great alterations take place in the air movements over India, including the disappearance of the north-east winds of the winter monsoon, and the air circulation over India and its adjacent seas, becomes a local circulation, characterised by strong hot winds down the river valleys of Northern India and increasing land and sea winds in the coast regions. These land and sea winds, as they become stronger and more extensive, initiate large contrasts of temperature and humidity which result in the production of violent local storms. These take the forms of dust storms in the dry plains of Northern India and of thunder and hailstorms in regions where there

is inter-action between damp sea winds and dry winds from the interior. These storms are frequently accompanied with winds of excessive force, heavy hail and torrential rain and are on that account very destructive being known as "Nor'westers" in Bengal.

By the time the area of greatest heat has been established over North-west India, in the last week of May or first of June, India has become the seat of low barometric pressures relatively to the adjacent seas and the whole character of the weather changes. During the hot weather period, discussed above, the winds and weather are mainly determined by local conditions. Between the Equator and Lat.  $30^{\circ}$  or  $35^{\circ}$  south the wind circulation is that of the south-east trades, that is to say from about Lat.  $30^{\circ}$ - $35^{\circ}$  south a wind from south-east blows over the surface of the sea up to about the equator. Here the air rises into the upper strata to flow back again at a considerable elevation to the Southern Tropic or beyond. To the north of this circulation, i.e., between the Equator and Lat.  $20^{\circ}$  to  $25^{\circ}$  North, there exists a light unsteady circulation, the remains of the north-east trades, that is to say about Lat.  $20^{\circ}$  North there is a north-east wind which blows southward till it reaches the thermal equator where side by side with the south-east Trades mentioned above, the air rises into the upper strata of the atmosphere. Still further to the northward and in the immediate neighbourhood of land there are the circulations due to the land and sea breezes which are attributable to the difference in the heating effect of the sun's rays over land and sea. It is now necessary to trace the changes which occur and lead up to the establishment of the south-west monsoon period. The sun at this time is progressing slowly northward towards the northern Tropic. Hence the thermal equator is also progressing northward and with it the area of ascent of the south-east trades circulation. Thus the south-east trade winds cross the equator and advance further and further northward, as the thermal equator and area of ascent follows the sun in its northern progress. At the same time the temperature over India increases rapidly and barometric pressure diminishes, owing to the air rising and being transferred to neighbouring cooler regions—more especially the sea areas. Thus we have the southern Trades circulation extending northward and the local land and sea circulation extending southward until about the beginning of June the light unsteady interfering circulation over the Arabian Sea finally breaks up, the immense circulation of the south-east Trades, with its cool, moisture laden winds rushes forward, becomes linked on to the local circulation proceeding between the Indian land area and the adjacent seas and India is invaded by oceanic conditions—the south-west monsoon proper. This is the most important season of the year as upon it depends the prosperity of at least five-sixths of the people of India.

When this current is fully established a continuous air movement extends over the Indian Ocean, the Indian seas and the Indian land area from Lat.  $80^{\circ}$  S. to Lat.  $30^{\circ}$  N. the southern

half being the south-east trades and the northern half the south-west monsoon. The most important fact about it is that it is a continuous horizontal air movement passing over an extensive oceanic area where steady evaporation is constantly in progress so that where the current enters the Indian seas and flows over the Indian land it is highly charged with aqueous vapours.

The current enters the Indian seas quite at the commencement of June and in the course of the succeeding two weeks spreads over the Arabian Sea and Bay of Bengal up to their extreme northern limits. It advances over India from these two seas. The Arabian Sea current blows on to the west coast and sweeping over the Western Ghats prevails more or less exclusively over the Peninsula, Central India, Rajputana and north Bombay. The Bay of Bengal current blows directly up the Bay. One portion is directed towards Burma; East Bengal and Assam while another portion curves to south at the head of the Bay and over Bengal, and then meeting with the barrier of the Himalayas curves still further and blows as a south-easterly and easterly wind right up the Gangetic plain. The south-west monsoon continues for three and a half to four months, viz., from the beginning of June to the middle or end of September. During its prevalence more or less general though far from continuous rain prevails throughout India, the principal features of the rainfall distribution being as follows. The greater portion of the Arabian Sea current, the total volume of which is probably three times as great as that of the Bengal current, blows directly on to the west coast districts. Here it meets an almost continuous hill range, is forced into ascent and gives heavy rain alike to the coast districts and to the hilly range, the total averaging about 100 inches most of which falls in four months. The current after parting with most of its moisture advances across the Peninsula giving occasional uncertain rain to the Deccan and passes out into the Bay where it coalesces with the local current. The northern portion of the current blowing across the Gujarat, Kathiawar and Sind coasts gives a certain amount of rain to the coast districts and frequent showers to the Aravalli Hill range but very little to Western Rajputana, and passing onward gives moderate to heavy rain in the Eastern Punjab, Eastern Rajputana and the North-west Himalayas. In this region the current meets and mixes with the monsoon current from the Bay.

The monsoon current over the southern half of the Bay of Bengal blows from south-west and is thus directed towards the Tenasserim hills and up the valley of the Irrawaddy to which it gives very heavy rain. That portion of this current which advances sufficiently far northward to blow over Bengal and Assam gives very heavy rain to the low-lying districts of East Bengal and immediately thereafter coming under the influence of the Assam Hills is forced upwards and gives excessive rain (perhaps the heaviest in the world) to the southern face of these hills. The remaining portion of the Bay current advances

from the southward over Bengal, is then directed westward by the barrier of the Himalayas and gives general rain over the Gangetic plain and fairly frequent rain over the lower ranges of the Himalayas from Sikkim to Kasbmir.

To the south of this easterly wind of the Bay current and to the north of the westerly wind of the Arabian Sea current there exists a debatable area running roughly from Hissar in the Punjab through Agra, Allahabad and part of Chota Nagpur to Orissa, where neither current of the monsoon prevails. In this area the rainfall is uncertain and would probably be light, but that the storms from the Bay of Bengal exhibit a marked tendency to advance along this track and to give it heavy falls of occasional rain.

The Total rainfall of the monsoon period (June to September) is 100 inches over part of the west coast, the amount diminishes eastward, is below 20 inches over a large part of the centre and east of the Peninsula and is only 5 inches in South Madras; it is over 100 inches on the Tenasserim and South Burma coast and decreases to 20 inches in Upper Burma; it is over 100 in the north Assam Valley and diminishes steadily westward and is only 5 inches in the Indus Valley.

The month to month distribution for the whole of India is:—

May	..	..	3·1	inches.
June	..	..	7·9	„
July	..	..	11·2	„
August	..	..	10·3	„
September	..	..	7·0	„
October	..	..	3·3	„

Cyclonic storms and cyclones are an almost invariable feature of the monsoon period. In the Arabian Sea they ordinarily form at the commencement and end of the season, viz., May and November, but in the Bay they form a constantly recurring feature of the monsoon season. The following gives the total number

of storms recorded during the period 1877 to 1901 and shows the monthly distribution:—

	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apl.	May	June
Bay of Bengal ..	..	..	1	4	13	28
	July	Aug.	Sep.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.
Bay of Bengal	41	36	45	34	22	8
	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apl.	May	June
Arabian Sea ..	..	..	..	2	15	..
	July	Aug.	Sep.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.
Arabian Sea	2	..	1	1	5	..

The preceding paragraphs give an account of the normal procession of the seasons throughout India during the year, but it must be remembered, that every year produces variations from the normal and that in some years these variations are very large. This is more particularly the case with the discontinuous element rainfall. The most important variations in this element which may occur are:—

- (1) Delay in the commencement of the rains over a large part of the country, this being most frequent in North Bombay and North-west India.
- (2) A prolonged break in July or August or both.
- (3) Early termination of the rains, which may occur in any part of the country.
- (4) The determination throughout the monsoon period of more rain than usual to one part and less than usual to another part of the country. Examples of this occur every year.

About the middle of September fine and fresh weather begins to appear in the extreme north-west of India. This area of fine weather and dry winds extends eastward and southward, the area of rainy weather at the same time contracting till by the end of October the rainy area has retreated to Madras and the south of the Peninsula and by the end of December has disappeared from the Indian region; fine clear weather prevailing throughout. This procession with the numerous variations and modifications which are inseparable from meteorological conditions repeats itself year after year.

(For monsoon of 1934, see page 337).

## INDIA METEOROLOGICAL DEPARTMENT.

**Functions of the Department.**—The India Meteorological Department was instituted in 1875 to combine and extend the work of various provincial meteorological services which had sprung up before that date. The various duties which were imposed on the Department at the time of its formation were from time to time supplemented by new duties. The main existing functions, more or less in the historical order in which they were assumed, may be briefly summarised as follows :—

(a) The issue of warnings to ports and coastal districts of the approach of cyclonic storms.

(b) The issue of storm warnings by wireless to ships in the Indian seas, and the making of arrangements for the collection of meteorological data from ships.

(c) The maintenance of systematic records of meteorological data and the publication of climatological statistics. These were originally undertaken in order to furnish data for the investigation of the relation between weather and disease.

(d) The issue to the public of up-to-date weather reports and of rainfall forecasts. These duties were originally recommended by a Committee of Enquiry into the causes of famine in India.

(e) Meteorological researches of a general character, but particularly regarding tropical storms and the forecasting of monsoon and winter rainfall.

(f) The issue of seasonal rainfall forecasts.

(g) The issue of telegraphic warnings of heavy rainfall by special telegrams to district officers on departmental warning lists (*e.g.*, canal and railway engineers), and by means of the ordinary daily weather telegram to the public in general.

(h) Supply of meteorological, astronomical and geophysical information in response to enquiries from officials, commercial firms or private individuals.

(i) Technical supervision of rainfall registration carried out under the control of provincial Government authorities.

(j) The study of temperature and moisture conditions in the upper air by means of instrument-carrying balloons and of upper winds by pilot balloons.

(k) The issue of weather reports and warnings to aircraft, civil and military, the latter being in collaboration with the Royal Air Force.

(l) The training and examination in meteorology of candidates for air pilots' licenses.

(m) Study of meteorology in relation to agriculture, a subject on which the Royal Commission on Agriculture in India made recommendations.

In addition to these meteorological duties the India Meteorological Department was from time to time made responsible for or undertook various other important duties, such as—

(n) Determination of time in India and the issue of time-signals, also the determination of errors of chronometers for the Royal Indian Navy.

(o) Observations and researches on terrestrial magnetism at Bombay and atmospheric electricity at Bombay and Poona.

(p) Regular study (mainly by spectroscopic examination) of the sun at the Solar Physics Observatory at Kodalkanal.

(q) Maintenance of seismological instruments at various centres.

**Definitions of different types and classes of Observatories.**—Before proceeding to indicate the organisation of the Meteorological Department, it may be helpful to introduce here the following definitions :—

**Forecast Centre** at which weather observations are collected by telegrams from a number of stations in order to form the basis of weather reports and forecasts issued therefrom. These may be (a) Main Centres, serving a large area for general purposes, or (b) Regional Centres serving more limited areas for special purposes.

**Upper Air Observatory** undertaking observations of upper winds, and of upper air temperatures, humidities and pressures up to heights of about 15-20 miles by means of sounding balloons (*i.e.*, balloons with self-recording instruments attached).

**Air Observatory** to which Royal Air Force supply aeroplane data of temperatures and humidities up to heights of 2 or 3 miles.

**Pilot Balloon Observatory** at which pilot balloons (*i.e.*, balloons without attached instruments) are released and observed through special theodolites for the determination of wind directions and velocities at various heights in the free atmosphere. The minimum staff is two full-time observers for one balloon flight per day and 3 full-time observers and a balloon maker for two balloon flights per day.

A meteorological or weather observatory for the observations of such elements as can be recorded by an observer with the help of instruments on the ground (as distinct from upper air observations obtained by means of balloons, etc.). Observatories where the staff is provided and paid for by other agencies, *e.g.*, Indian States, are called non-departmental although instruments are supplied by the Meteorological Department. These surface observatories are classified according to the number of observations per day and the number and kind of instruments to be read. Thus :



**First class weather observatory (W<sup>1</sup>)** which is furnished with autographic instruments for continuously recording pressure, temperature, humidity, wind direction and velocity, and rainfall, in addition to instruments read by eye. It may also undertake special observations (e.g., on atmospheric electricity). The staff required varies from two part-time observers to about four full-time observers according to the amount of special work and of computation and tabulation of data.

**Second class weather observatory (W<sup>2</sup>)** at which observations are taken twice daily and usually telegraphed to one or more forecast centres. The existing standard times of observation in India are 8 hours. (Local Time) and 17 hours (Indian Standard Time)\*, the observations being made by a part-time observer on Rs. 25 per mensem.

**Third class weather observatory (W<sup>3</sup>)** where readings are taken daily at 8 hours and sent by telegram daily or by post at the end of each month to one or more forecast centres. At each observatory of this type there is one part-time observer on Rs. 15 a month.

**Fourth class weather observatory (W<sup>4</sup>)** at which observations (a) of temperature, wind and rainfall only or (b) of temperature and rainfall only are recorded. The staff of a 4th class observatory is one part-time observer on pay not exceeding Rs. 12 a month.

**Fifth class weather observatory (W<sup>5</sup>)** at which a part-time observer on Rs. 5 p.m. records and telegraphs rainfall. At some of these observatories certain non-instrumental observations are also taken and telegraphed in the "Brief Weather Code."

**Non-instrumental (W<sup>6</sup>)** observatory at which visual observations of weather phenomena are recorded. This class includes the type of observatory called the *current weather station* which is established on or near an air route for recording local current weather for airmen. At such a station observations of past and present weather, visibility, cloud, wind direction and force are recorded at certain fixed times daily and at other hours on request: the usual staff at a current weather station is one wholtime observer.

**Magnetic Observatory (M)** equipped with instruments for continuously recording the principal magnetic elements.

**Seismological station (S)** equipped with one or more continuously recording seismographs.

**Time Observatory (T)** equipped with instruments for the determination of time from observations of sun and stars and from European wireless time signals.

**Solar Physics Observatory (Sp.)** equipped with photoheliograph, spectro-heliograph, etc.

**Auxiliary centre (C)** where a Professional or Meteorological Assistant receives copies of weather reports from the forecasting centres for transmission and elucidation to pilots, adding his own remarks or conclusions about the local weather situation if and when necessary.

## ORGANISATION.

It is necessary to note that practical meteorology implies a meteorological organisation, not merely individual meteorologists relying upon their own personal and purely local observations. The making of a single forecast in any of the larger meteorological offices of the world requires the co-operation of some hundreds of persons. In India some 400 observers co-operate daily to take simultaneous observations at about 300 separate places and hand in their reports to telegraphists, who transmit them to forecast centres, where, for rapid assimilation, clerks decode them and chart them on maps; meteorological experts then draw therefrom the conclusions on which their forecasts are based. There are other observatories, which take observations for climatological purposes but do not telegraph them.

An efficient system of telegraphic communication of weather reports is an essential feature in all meteorological organisations. This is recognised in the International Telecommunication Convention.

While the above is true, in general, of all applications of practical meteorology, its application to aviation involves the existence of a specialised and particularly designed organisation. Aviators require detailed information about the weather; they wish to know winds at different levels, have information about visibility, fogs, dust-storms, thunderstorms, height of low clouds, etc., along with forecasts of changes in these elements. Many of these are local, short-lived and rapidly changing phenomena.

Definite recommendations regarding the nature of information to be supplied to aircraft, the exhibition of current weather information at aerodromes and the meteorological organisation of international airways have been embodied in Annex G of the International Convention of Air Navigation. In accordance with these recommendations, expert meteorologists should be stationed at aerodromes at reasonable intervals along the airway to supply to the aviation personnel current information and forecasts of weather conditions along the routes up to the next aerodrome of the same class. Forecast centres should be established at least at each main aerodrome along aerial routes and forecasts prepared at such centres should be transmitted to the other aerodromes for the information of pilots. Other recommendations refer to hours and kind of observations and manner of codifying them.

In Europe practically all observatories record and telegraph readings at least thrice daily, while stations near air routes do so every three hours. In the United States of America readings are made at least twice daily at all observatories, every three hours at most observatories near air routes and every hour at observatories along air routes. In addition, every aerodrome receives by telewriter frequent regular reports

\* Surface observations at Persian stations are taken at 4 and 12 hours. Greenwich Mean Time. (Add 5½ hours to convert to Indian Standard Time).

from certain stations along the air routes a few of these at half-hourly and most at hourly intervals in order that the aviators may be supplied with current up-to-date information of actual weather on the air route itself. In India\*, the meteorological service for aviation is for financial reasons, not able to attain the minimum recommended in annexe G of the International Convention. The net-work of observatories in India is much sparser than that in Europe and America and the frequency of observations taken at each of them much smaller. The four-thousand-mile air route between Bahrain and Victoria Point is served by two forecasting centres at Karachi and Calcutta, which prepare two synoptic charts a day based on observations taken twice daily at observatories reporting to them. The sole forecasting centre in Southern India is at Poona where facilities are available for the issue of one forecast daily. The opening of a chain wireless stations along the main trans-India air route has enabled special meteorological facilities to be made available to airmen flying along that route. A system of exchange of current weather reports at specified hours between stations on the route and of voluntary reports of warning of adverse weather has been introduced with the co-operation of the Director of Wireless and the Director of Civil Aviation making it possible for each wireless station to have in a collected form the information regarding actual weather at neighbouring stations on the air-route, for supply to fliers. Stations taking part in the scheme are Karachi, Jodhpur, Delhi, Allahabad, Calcutta, Chittagong, Akyab, Sandoway, Bassein, Rangoon and Victoria Point. Apart from routine observations at stated times, airmen can obtain information of current local weather at any time by wireless, by special requisition. Further the transmission, along the wireless chain, twice daily, of the latest weather forecasts and upper wind and low cloud information for each part of the air route has been arranged. This enables the latest weather reports to be available to air-craft in flight as well as at the principal aerodromes on the route where they are displayed suitably on weather notice boards.

For the Karachi-Madras service, arrangements exist for communicating current weather information to aerodromes from a few observatories or the route to supplement the information available in the reports supplied by the forecasting centres.

In order to fulfil the various duties described above, the organisation of the department is made up of a central office, 7 sub-offices, 36 pilot balloon observatories and 328 weather observatories of various classes to distribute over a region stretching from Persia, Auen, Zanzibar on the west to Burma on the east. The central office at Poona is the administrative headquarters of the department. The control over weather observatories, including the res-

pensibility for scrutiny of records and for checking and computation of data received from them is divided between the offices at Poona, Calcutta and Karachi. Forecasting for aviation is divided between these three offices and the offices at Peshawar and Quetta; the last two forecast for military flying and do not serve civil aviation. Storm-warning for shipping in the Bay of Bengal is carried on by the Meteorological Officer at Calcutta, while similar duties in respect of the Arabian Sea are undertaken at Poona. The Upper Air Observatory, Agra, is in administrative charge of all the pilot balloon observatories in India, Burma and the Persian Gulf. The Bombay and Allbag Observatories specialise in the study of Geophysics, particularly terrestrial magnetism and seismology while the observatory at Kodakanal specialises in the study of the solar physics. The next section describes in somewhat greater detail, the general duties of the offices mentioned above.

### GENERAL DUTIES OF THE MAIN OBSERVATORIES AND OFFICES.

(a) **Headquarters Office, Poona (F. U. W<sup>1</sup>).—**The general administration of the department is carried on by the Headquarters Office in Poona. In addition, it is in immediate and complete charge of all second, third, fourth and fifth class weather observatories in Kashmir, Gujarat, Central India, the Central Provinces and the Peninsula and is responsible for the scrutiny of records and checking and computation of data received from them. It receives telegraphic reports of morning observations collected at practically all pilot balloon and first, second, third and fifth class observatories in India and issues daily a telegraphic summary of general weather conditions with forecasts of probable changes in weather during the next 24 hours for the whole country. It undertakes the issue of heavy rainfall warnings for practically the whole country except north east India, and the issue of warnings for storms in the Arabian Sea. Its duties on behalf of aviation consist in the issue of weather reports to airmen on routes in central and southern India; for the Karachi-Madras air service, it issues forecasts for the major section viz., Ahmedabad to Madras. This office prepares and publishes the Daily, Weekly and Monthly Weather Reports, and an Annual Volume entitled the "India Weather Review," and issues two annual volumes containing rainfall data of about 3,000 stations in India. In collaboration with the Agra Observatory, it also publishes an annual volume containing all upper air data collected in India. It is responsible for the preparation of normals of rainfall, temperature, humidity, etc., for all observatories in India. It issues long-range seasonal rainfall forecasts for the country. It collects and examines weather logs from ships in the Arabian Sea. It supplies all weather observatories with instruments and stores from the stock, which it maintains.

\* Fuller details of the aviation organisation are contained in the departmental pamphlet entitled "Meteorological Organisation for Airmen."

† Classified into various classes, the number as it stood on 31st March 1934 would be distributed as follows :—

W<sup>1</sup>=15, W<sup>2</sup>=166, W<sup>3</sup>=86, W<sup>4</sup>=22, W<sup>5</sup>=24 and W<sup>6</sup>=15.

It is also responsible for the design, specification, test and repair of all meteorological instruments. On its transfer from Simla to Poona the Headquarters Office was equipped as an upper air observatory and a first class weather observatory. It also has facilities for research in theoretical and practical meteorology. It is now one of the two main centres for the conduct of upper air research in India; sounding balloon work directed from there has been largely responsible for our present extension of knowledge of the free atmosphere over the Peninsula. Publications of meteorological research in the Department are edited and issued from Poona. This office also collects and compiles, for the International Commission, the upper air data collected over India, Ceylon, Siam, Indo-China, Malaya, the Dutch East Indies, Somaliland and British East Africa.

A branch for agricultural meteorology has been sanctioned temporarily and is financed by the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research. Its statistical investigations include a critical enquiry into the available data on the area and yield of crops for the various presidencies and districts in India and, after careful selection, the correlation of some of them with the accumulated meteorological data. On the experimental side, it aims to study microclimatology, evolve suitable instruments for such work, standardize methods of observations and in general undertake a detailed study of the air layer near the ground.

(b) **Meteorological Office and Observatory, Alipore, Calcutta (F. P. W.).**—The Alipore Office serves as a regional forecast centre and is responsible for the publication of the Calcutta Daily Weather Report for stormwarning in the Bay of Bengal and for heavy rainfall warning in north-east India. It issues weather reports to airmen on routes lying in Burma, Assam, Bengal, Bihar and Orissa and the east United Provinces; on the trans-India route, its responsibility extends over the section Allahabad to Victoria Point. To meet the needs of aviation, an afternoon chart is prepared in addition to the long established morning chart, the area of the latter being extended to meet the new needs. It has charge of all second, third, fourth and fifth class observatories, in the area comprising Burma and the Bay Islands, Assam, Bengal, Bihar and Orissa and the east United Provinces including the checking and computation of data therefrom. It also supplies time signals by time ball to Fort William, by wireless to shipping at sea and by telegraphic signal throughout the Indian telegraph and railway systems. It is also a first class weather observatory, pilot balloon observatory and seismological station.

(c) **Karachi (F. W. P. A.).**—This office was established primarily as a forecasting centre for aviation. It now issues weather reports for airmen on routes lying along the Persian Gulf and Mekran coasts and in Sind, Rajputana, the Punjab, west United Provinces and north Gujarat. On the empire and international air route across India its responsibility extends over the section between Bushire or Bahrain on the west and Allahabad on the east.

The forecasting office is temporarily located in Karachi Cantonment and will be transferred to Drigh Road Civil Aerodrome when buildings are provided there. Meanwhile, a first class weather observatory and pilot balloon station have been started at Drigh Road.

The Karachi Office administers all second, third, fourth and fifth class observatories in Persia and Arabia, Baluchistan, the North-West Frontier Province, the Punjab, Sind, Rajputana and the west United Provinces. As the basis of the weather reports and forecasts issued to aviators, it prepares two weather charts daily, drawn up mainly from observations received from the observatories under its own control. A daily weather report is also being published, as an experimental measure.

(d) **Upper Air Observatory, Agra (U. W. S.).**—Agra Observatory is the headquarters of all pilot balloon work in India. It is responsible for the maintenance and supervision of the work of the pilot balloon observatories in India, Burma and the Persian Gulf and supplies them with the equipment necessary to carry on their daily observations; these duties have necessitated the provision of a hydrogen factory to make hydrogen gas and compress it into tubes, as well as the provision of a workshop for the design, manufacture and repair of instruments, principally for upper air work. All data from pilot balloon observatories are collected, checked, and statistically summarised at Agra. This observatory is also a principal centre of upper air research work in India. The sounding balloon work there (in the course of which balloons have provided information of conditions up to as great a height as 90,000 feet) has been responsible for most of our present knowledge regarding the free atmosphere over India. There is a seismological station attached to this observatory.

(e) **Colaba and Alibag Observatories (W. S. T. M.).**—These observatories specialise in the study of geophysics, particularly terrestrial magnetism and seismology, and in addition carry on the duties of a first class weather observatory. The routine magnetic work at Alibag, as well as the publication of the magnetic data, is arranged in accordance with the recommendations of the International Commission for Terrestrial Magnetism. The observatories take star or sun observations for the determination of time; and the Colaba Observatory is responsible for the time-ball service at the Bombay Harbour and the rating of chronometers belonging to the Royal Indian Navy. In recent years researches on atmospheric electricity and microseisms in relation to major weather phenomena over the sea have also been undertaken there.

(f) **Kodaikanal (Sp. W. S.).**—The observatory at Kodaikanal specializes in the study of the physics of the sun and is specially equipped for spectroscopic observations and research. The routine work is decided in accordance with the recommendations of the International Astronomical Union which prevent any serious overlapping of work in the

comparatively few solar physics observatories in the world. This observatory also undertakes the duties of a first class weather observatory and a seismological station.

(g) **Quetta and Peshawar (F. W. P. A.)** Aviation on a regular basis was first started in this country by the Royal Air Force in north-west India, and the need to arrange for local forecasting was first experienced there. Two forecast centres were accordingly started in 1925 at Quetta and Peshawar, each under an R. A. F. Meteorologist who was entrusted with the charge of issuing forecasts of weather over the Lahore-Peshawar-Quetta-Karachi air routes for R.A.F. aeroplanes and detailed local forecasts and warnings each for his own immediate neighbourhood. Route forecast for the Royal Air Force flying over the Punjab, Waziristan, North-West Frontier Province, Baluchistan and Sind are issued by these offices. The Meteorological Department has been exercising full technical control over the work of the two offices, supplying instruments, meeting the cost of the staff of clerks and observers at each centre and supplying data by telegram from its observatories. An officer seconded from the Indian Meteorological Service but paid by the Royal Air Force is now holding the post of the Meteorologist at Quetta; the office at Peshawar is in charge of a Royal Air Force officer who is under the technical, not administrative control of the Meteorological Department.

7. The auxiliary centres are situated at Rangoon, Akyab, Dum Dum\*, Allahabad, Jodhpur and Drigh Road. The professional or Meteorological Assistant stationed at these centres is authorised to add to the weather report received from the forecasting centres his own conclusions about the local weather situation. The latest information available regarding the local surface conditions and upper winds can also be obtained from him.

Some of the main lines, along which developments are to be desired as soon as financial conditions allow are indicated briefly below:—

(a) The Improvement of the skeleton weather services along all air-routes, up to the standards recommended by the International Air Convention, including reopening of Rangoon Meteorological Office and preparation of two weathercharts daily at Poona and the provision of additional facilities at Madras and some of the intermediate stations along the Karachi-Madras route.

(b) Exchange of synoptic weather data by wireless with neighbouring countries, like Malaya, Indo-China, etc.

(c) Broadcasting of a "Continental" bulletin of synoptic weather data for the region, Persia to Indo-China, to help towards completion of the series of "Continental" weather broadcasting stations at Annapolis (U.S.A.), Rugby, Moscow, etc., in the northern hemisphere.

(d) Further development of marine meteorology, in accordance with the recommendations

of the International Convention on the Safety of Life at Sea, including the broadcasting of synoptic data for the benefit of ships of the Mercantile Marine and the Navy.

(e) Further development of upper air research in south India, which was one of the reasons for the transfer of the headquarters office from Simla to Poona.

**Meteorological Office, Poona.**—Dr. C. W. B. Normand, M.A., D.Sc. (Edin.), Director-General of Observatories.

**Meteorologists.**—Dr. S. K. Banerji, M.Sc., D.Sc. (Calcutta); Mr. V. V. Sohoni, B.A., M.Sc. (Bombay); Dr. B. N. Banerji, M.Sc. (Allahabad), Ph.D. (Cantab.), (on leave); Dr. K. R. Ramanathan, M.A., D.Sc. (Madras); Dr. K. J. Kabraji, B.A. (Hons.), B.Sc. (Bombay), M.Sc., and Ph.D. (Lond.); Mr. S. Basu, M.Sc. (Allahabad); Mr. J. M. Sil, B.A. (Calcutta), B.Sc. (Eng.), (Boston Tech.); and Dr. S. R. Savor, M.A. (Madras), Ph.D. (London).

**Assistant Meteorologists.**—Mr. V. D. Iyer, B.A. (Madras); Mr. Burkat Ali, B.A., M.Sc. (Punjab); Mr. P. R. Krishna Rao, B.Sc. (Mysore); Mr. B. N. Sreenivasiah, M.Sc. (Calcutta); Dr. K. Das, M.Sc. (Punjab), Ph.D. (Lond.); and Mr. S. S. Lal, M.Sc. (Lucknow & Lond.), D.I.O.

**Agricultural Meteorologist.**—Dr. L. A. Ramdas, M.A., Ph.D., (Calcutta).

**Upper Air Observatory, Agra.**—Mr. G. Chatterji, M.Sc. (Calcutta), Meteorologist-in-charge; Dr. N. K. Sur, D.Sc. (Allahabad), Meteorologist; Mr. S. L. Malurkar, B.Sc. (Mys.), M.Sc. (Cantab.), Assistant Meteorologist; Mr. S. P. Venkiteswaran, B.A. (Hons.) (Madras) and Mr. S. K. Das, M.Sc. (Dacca and Lond.), D.I.O. (Lond.), F. R. Met. Soc. (Lond.)—Assistant Meteorologist.

**Meteorological Office, Alipore, Calcutta.**—Dr. S. N. Sen, M.Sc., (Cal and Lond.), Ph.D. (Lond.), Meteorologist; Dr. B. N. Desai, M.Sc. (Bombay), Ph.D. (Edin.), B.A., LL.B. (Bombay); Assistant Meteorologist; Dr. A. K. Das, M.Sc., (Cal.), D.Sc. (Paris), Asstt. Meteorologist; and Mr. C. Ramaswamy, M.A. (Hons.) (Madras), Asstt. Meteorologist.

**Meteorological Office, Karachi.**—Dr. S. K. Pramanik, M.Sc. (Lucknow), Ph.D. (Lond.), D.I.C. Meteorologist; Mr. B. K. Roy, M.Sc. (Calcutta), Assistant Meteorologist; and Dr. S. Mal, M.Sc. (Benares), Ph.D. (Lond.), D.I.O. Assistant Meteorologist.

**Meteorological Office, Bombay.**—Dr. S. C. Roy, M.Sc. (Calcutta), D.Sc. (Lond.), Meteorologist.

**Solar Physics Observatory, Kodikanal.**—Dr. T. Royds, D.Sc. (London), Director, and Dr. A. L. Narayan, M.A., D.Sc. (Madras), Meteorologist.

**Meteorological Office, R. A. F., Peshawar.**—Fl. Lt. R. G. Varyard, B.Sc., (Meteorological Officer).

**Meteorological Office, R. A. F., Quetta.**—Mr. A. K. Roy, B.Sc. (Cal.), B.A. (Oxon.), Meteorologist (Tempy.).

\* At present the functions of this centre are being carried on by the Meteorological Office at Calcutta, for want of proper building accommodation at Dum Dum.

Normal Monthly and Annual Maximum Temperature in Shade at Selected Stations in India.

Stations.	Elevation in feet	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Year.
<b>HILL STATIONS.</b>														
• Shillong	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
Derjeeling	4,920	60.6	62.5	70.0	73.3	74.0	74.4	75.3	74.9	74.4	71.4	66.6	61.6	69.9
•	7,432	47.3	48.9	56.5	62.5	64.6	66.2	66.8	66.5	65.4	61.7	58.6	49.4	59.3
Rimla	7,232	46.4	46.8	55.2	64.6	72.1	73.1	68.9	66.7	65.8	62.7	56.0	49.8	60.7
Murree	6,181	46.5	47.1	66.3	66.1	75.8	81.4	76.8	73.8	72.9	68.5	60.0	51.5	64.7
Srinagar	5,204	40.7	43.6	56.1	65.9	75.8	83.0	86.7	84.9	79.6	70.4	60.5	47.4	66.1
Mount Abu	3,945	66.0	67.8	76.7	84.3	88.0	83.4	75.4	72.1	75.2	79.0	73.6	68.2	75.8
• Ootacamund	7,327	65.6	67.4	70.0	71.7	70.2	64.3	62.1	62.9	64.4	64.6	63.6	64.8	66.0
• Kodakanal	7,688	63.7	66.2	69.2	70.2	69.4	65.3	63.2	63.5	63.8	63.0	61.2	62.3	65.1
<b>COAST STATIONS.</b>														
Karachi	13	76.1	77.6	81.8	84.8	88.9	90.7	88.4	85.5	85.7	87.6	85.0	78.2	84.2
Veraval	19	81.6	81.5	84.9	85.9	86.2	86.1	83.8	82.3	83.5	88.7	88.7	84.1	84.8
Bombay	37	82.9	82.9	85.8	88.5	90.8	88.3	85.4	84.9	85.3	88.7	89.2	86.4	86.6
Ratangiri	207	87.2	85.8	87.1	89.4	90.8	86.7	83.9	83.6	84.1	89.1	90.5	89.2	87.2
Mangalore	72	89.2	88.5	89.7	91.8	91.2	85.2	84.0	83.6	84.3	85.9	87.6	88.9	87.5
Calicut	27	87.2	88.1	89.8	90.8	89.9	84.3	82.1	82.5	83.8	85.7	86.6	86.9	86.4
• Negapatam	31	82.5	85.1	88.9	92.7	97.5	97.7	95.9	94.0	92.6	88.8	84.6	82.1	90.2
Madras	52	84.5	86.8	89.8	93.1	98.5	99.0	95.9	94.2	93.1	89.4	85.2	83.4	91.1
• Masulipatam	15	83.4	86.6	91.0	94.6	99.7	98.1	92.7	91.4	90.8	89.0	85.3	83.1	90.5
Gopalpur	56	80.3	83.3	86.8	87.9	90.1	89.6	87.7	87.6	88.4	88.0	88.7	79.9	86.1
Bangoon	18	88.6	92.3	95.9	98.0	91.7	86.4	85.3	85.0	85.9	87.6	87.5	87.1	89.3

\* As the average mean figures for Shillong, Ootacamund and Kodakanal are not available, means of normal maximum and minimum temperatures uncorrected for diurnal variation are given.

Normal Monthly and Annual Maximum Temperature in Shade at Selected Stations in India.

Stations.	Eleva- tion in feet.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Year.
STATIONS ON THE PLAINS.														
Toungoo	159	84.4	90.2	97.2	100.3	95.7	89.0	86.9	86.8	89.0	89.8	86.8	83.1	82.9
Mandalay	250	84.5	90.3	98.1	102.4	99.8	94.8	94.7	93.2	93.1	92.0	87.7	83.5	92.8
Sihar	96	77.9	80.5	85.9	87.7	88.7	89.3	90.0	89.6	89.8	88.6	85.0	79.6	86.1
Calcutta	21	77.5	82.3	91.0	95.6	94.6	91.3	88.6	87.8	88.2	87.4	82.2	77.0	86.9
Burdwan	99	78.7	83.3	93.1	99.6	97.6	93.0	90.1	89.2	89.7	88.9	83.6	78.4	88.8
Patna	183	72.7	77.5	89.5	99.0	99.7	95.7	90.5	89.1	89.5	88.4	81.7	74.1	87.3
Benares	267	74.3	79.5	91.6	102.1	105.0	100.3	82.2	89.7	90.9	90.5	82.8	75.1	89.5
Allahabad	303	74.4	79.5	91.9	102.8	106.6	102.1	82.8	90.0	91.5	91.1	83.4	75.7	90.1
Lucknow	368	73.7	78.4	90.6	101.5	104.8	101.4	82.4	90.6	91.8	91.4	83.7	75.6	89.7
Agra	556	72.9	77.7	89.7	100.8	106.3	104.4	84.8	92.0	93.6	93.6	84.4	76.4	90.5
Meerut	733	69.9	74.3	85.9	97.7	103.1	101.3	83.4	91.1	91.8	90.5	81.6	72.9	87.8
Delhi	718	70.0	74.6	86.0	97.9	104.0	103.3	84.9	92.4	93.0	91.6	82.2	72.9	88.6
Lahore	702	68.5	72.1	83.3	95.7	104.9	107.1	100.6	97.7	97.9	94.5	83.2	72.3	90.8
Multan	426	69.0	74.1	85.5	97.3	106.6	108.3	104.3	100.9	100.4	95.9	84.5	73.3	91.7
Jacobabad	186	73.2	78.3	90.6	100.0	112.1	114.1	108.7	104.6	103.6	99.1	87.4	76.2	96.7
Hyderabad (Sind)	98	76.2	80.8	92.3	101.6	107.0	104.3	99.2	95.7	97.2	97.8	88.6	78.6	93.3
Elkaner	762	72.0	76.3	88.7	99.9	107.4	107.3	101.4	97.8	98.2	96.1	85.4	75.2	92.1
Rajkote	428	83.6	86.5	94.9	101.7	105.1	99.7	91.3	88.8	91.7	95.6	90.9	86.0	92.9
Ahmedabad	163	84.8	87.8	96.9	104.3	107.4	101.3	93.1	90.0	92.9	97.3	92.9	86.4	94.6
PLATEAU STATIONS.														
Akola	925	85.3	90.5	98.8	105.6	108.0	98.8	89.4	87.2	89.5	92.4	88.1	84.4	93.2
Jubbulpore	1,327	77.5	81.6	91.8	100.8	105.3	97.8	86.7	84.6	87.2	87.7	82.0	77.0	88.3
Nagpore	1,017	83.5	88.5	97.4	104.8	108.6	98.9	88.1	86.8	89.1	90.6	85.6	81.7	92.0
Rajpur	970	81.4	86.1	95.3	103.0	106.8	97.3	89.9	85.7	88.0	88.4	83.5	79.5	90.2
Ahmednagar	2,154	84.3	88.4	94.8	99.7	101.3	92.0	83.6	84.9	86.2	89.0	85.7	83.4	89.6
Poona	1,846	86.1	90.6	97.1	101.1	99.7	89.6	82.8	81.7	84.6	89.1	86.8	84.7	89.5
Sholapur	1,590	87.4	92.9	99.6	104.1	104.5	95.0	89.4	88.8	88.6	90.6	87.7	85.5	92.8
Belgaum	2,562	83.5	88.3	96.7	96.0	93.1	81.4	76.1	76.3	79.3	83.3	82.5	81.8	84.6
Hyderabad (Deccan)	1,719	84.2	89.7	96.7	101.2	103.1	94.5	87.6	85.8	86.4	88.4	81.5	82.4	90.4
Bangalore	3,021	80.8	86.2	91.1	93.5	91.7	84.9	82.2	82.0	82.3	82.1	79.8	78.9	81.6
Bellary	1,475	88.1	94.1	100.3	103.6	102.4	94.9	91.2	90.9	90.7	90.4	87.5	86.1	93.3

Normal Monthly and Annual Minimum Temperature in Shade at Selected Stations in India.

Stations.	Eleva- tion in feet.	Month.												Year.
		Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sep.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	
HILL STATIONS.														
Shillong	39.2	42.2	50.8	56.3	58.8	63.0	64.3	63.7	61.7	54.8	46.5	39.7	53.4	
Darjeeling	35.1	36.1	42.3	48.4	52.3	56.5	58.0	57.6	55.9	50.1	42.8	36.7	47.7	
Simla	35.9	35.9	43.4	51.0	58.1	60.7	60.2	59.3	56.6	51.3	44.7	39.3	49.7	
Murree	34.9	34.4	42.1	50.7	59.3	64.3	62.4	60.9	58.6	53.4	45.6	38.6	50.4	
Srinagar	27.1	28.7	37.2	44.9	51.8	58.3	64.4	63.7	54.2	41.1	31.7	27.6	44.2	
Mount Abu	51.3	53.2	61.1	68.4	71.1	68.5	66.0	64.4	64.8	64.6	58.1	52.9	62.0	
Ootacamund	43.0	44.0	47.8	51.5	52.4	52.3	52.0	51.7	51.1	50.5	48.0	44.3	49.1	
Kodaikanal	46.9	47.5	50.5	53.5	54.6	53.6	52.6	52.3	52.2	51.3	49.4	47.6	51.0	
COAST STATIONS.														
Karachi	58.1	61.1	67.6	73.8	78.7	81.2	80.9	78.1	76.5	73.5	66.5	59.2	71.4	
Veraval	59.8	60.6	65.5	72.7	78.6	81.2	79.7	78.0	76.5	72.8	67.8	62.5	71.3	
Bombay	66.7	67.2	71.6	75.7	79.3	78.5	75.9	75.9	75.5	75.4	72.3	68.5	73.6	
Ratnagiri	66.7	67.2	72.0	76.9	79.7	77.3	76.0	75.5	74.7	74.3	70.6	67.5	73.2	
Mangalore	69.9	72.1	75.1	78.3	78.5	74.5	74.1	74.0	74.1	74.4	73.4	70.4	74.1	
Calcutt	70.5	72.9	76.0	78.3	78.2	75.2	74.1	74.4	74.5	74.8	73.8	71.1	74.5	
Negapatam	71.4	72.7	76.0	79.5	80.4	79.5	78.5	77.5	76.8	76.2	74.3	72.0	76.2	
Madras	67.8	68.7	72.3	77.5	81.2	81.1	78.9	77.7	77.2	75.2	72.5	69.9	75.0	
Masulipatam	65.8	68.6	72.4	77.6	81.5	80.5	78.9	77.7	77.5	75.9	71.3	66.5	74.5	
Gopalpur	62.3	67.4	73.1	77.1	80.1	80.4	79.2	78.9	78.5	74.7	67.3	61.0	73.3	
Rangoon	64.9	66.5	71.2	76.1	77.2	76.4	75.8	75.8	76.0	75.8	72.7	67.4	73.0	

Normal Monthly and Annual Minimum Temperature in shade at Selected Stations in India.

Stations.	Eleva- tion in feet.	Jan	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May.	June	July	Aug.	Sep.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Year.
<b>STATIONS ON THE PLAINS.</b>														
Tongoo ..	57	60.8	68.6	76.0	76.5	75.4	75.4	74.9	74.8	75.2	74.1	69.5	61.4	70.4
Manday ..	56.6	60.1	68.3	77.3	79.0	78.6	78.6	78.6	77.9	77.1	71.7	67.9	50.4	71.3
Sutrar ..	52.5	55.7	63.1	68.8	72.6	76.1	77.2	77.2	76.8	76.2	73.3	63.5	54.7	67.7
Calcutta ..	55.6	60.3	69.4	75.7	77.6	78.8	78.8	78.7	78.5	78.1	74.5	64.7	56.0	70.7
Burdwan ..	55.0	58.7	67.8	75.1	77.4	78.9	79.8	79.2	79.0	78.7	74.5	64.3	55.8	70.4
Patna ..	50.9	54.2	63.9	73.3	77.7	79.8	79.8	79.8	79.4	78.8	72.8	61.0	51.8	68.6
Banars ..	47.9	51.5	61.3	71.4	78.8	81.8	81.8	79.7	78.6	77.1	67.9	55.5	47.6	66.6
Alhabad ..	48.0	51.9	61.7	72.0	79.6	82.7	82.7	79.8	78.6	76.9	67.5	55.3	47.7	66.8
Lucknow ..	47.0	51.0	60.3	70.7	77.7	81.6	81.6	79.5	78.5	76.4	68.1	53.5	46.5	65.7
Agra ..	48.7	52.4	62.4	73.2	81.3	84.8	84.8	81.1	79.4	77.1	68.2	56.6	49.0	67.9
Ameer ..	45.0	48.1	57.2	67.3	75.3	80.6	80.6	79.5	78.3	74.6	62.6	50.9	44.6	63.7
Delhi ..	47.9	51.7	61.6	72.8	80.2	83.6	83.6	81.1	79.8	77.1	68.4	56.7	48.9	67.5
Lahore ..	41.5	45.0	54.6	64.6	73.7	80.5	80.5	80.7	79.3	73.8	60.8	48.4	41.1	62.0
Multan ..	44.0	47.8	58.4	68.6	78.3	84.7	84.7	84.5	82.5	77.7	65.8	53.7	45.1	65.9
Jacalabad ..	43.7	48.6	59.8	69.9	78.7	84.7	84.7	84.8	82.1	76.5	63.7	52.0	44.2	65.7
Hyderabad (Sind) ..	50.8	54.2	63.8	72.0	78.2	81.9	81.9	81.1	79.1	76.2	70.2	59.1	52.1	68.2
Bikaner ..	48.0	52.1	63.0	74.0	82.3	85.3	85.3	82.9	80.7	78.6	71.2	58.5	49.6	68.9
Rajkot ..	51.1	56.0	61.9	69.3	75.1	77.8	77.8	75.1	74.5	72.3	68.3	60.0	52.8	66.1
Ahmadabad ..	57.7	58.5	67.2	74.4	79.2	80.9	80.9	78.5	76.8	76.1	72.4	65.5	59.3	70.6
<b>PLATEAU STATIONS.</b>														
Akole ..	54.2	57.4	65.8	7.7	81.0	78.0	78.0	74.6	73.5	72.8	63.6	58.0	52.3	67.4
Jubbulpore ..	48.6	52.4	60.5	70.2	78.5	78.9	78.9	75.0	74.0	72.8	64.2	53.2	46.7	64.6
Nagpur ..	55.6	56.6	67.2	75.7	81.8	79.0	79.0	75.3	74.6	73.8	68.3	60.0	54.2	68.8
Rajpur ..	55.5	60.2	68.0	76.3	81.6	78.8	78.8	75.0	74.8	74.9	69.7	60.8	54.1	69.1
Ahmadnagar ..	52.8	55.5	62.5	69.5	71.9	71.9	71.9	70.5	68.9	67.9	65.5	52.7	52.7	64.0
Poona ..	54.2	56.2	62.8	68.9	71.9	72.8	72.8	71.0	69.6	68.6	66.5	59.4	53.9	64.8
Sholapur ..	59.1	62.5	69.1	75.3	76.7	73.3	73.3	72.0	70.9	70.8	68.7	62.8	58.3	68.3
Belgaum ..	57.8	58.4	63.7	67.1	68.2	68.2	68.2	67.2	66.4	65.5	65.3	61.5	58.4	64.1
Hyderabad (Deccan) ..	59.9	64.2	70.1	76.2	80.0	76.1	76.1	73.3	72.5	72.3	69.4	63.2	58.3	69.6
Bangalore ..	57.5	60.2	64.8	69.4	69.2	66.9	66.9	66.0	65.8	65.6	65.2	62.2	58.5	64.3
Bellary ..	61.8	66.1	72.2	77.2	77.5	75.9	75.9	74.9	73.8	71.2	71.2	66.2	61.5	60.9



### Normal Monthly and Annual Rainfall at Selected Stations in India.

Stations.	Eleva- tion in feet.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Year.
<b>HILL STATIONS.</b>														
		in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.
Shillong	0.33	1.20	1.93	5.38	10.57	16.37	14.48	14.36	10.73	6.80	1.58	0.19	83.92	
Darjeeling	0.55	1.10	1.84	3.85	8.70	24.26	32.31	26.12	18.38	4.54	0.78	0.24	122.67	
Simla	2.71	3.13	2.67	1.94	2.87	7.13	16.88	17.33	6.20	1.08	0.52	1.11	63.57	
Murree	3.73	4.14	4.87	4.21	2.87	3.86	11.84	14.88	5.61	1.50	0.77	1.57	59.86	
Shimoga	2.76	2.73	3.63	3.79	2.27	1.48	2.32	2.33	1.60	1.09	0.43	1.44	25.87	
Mount Abu	0.26	0.28	0.17	0.13	1.06	5.22	21.07	22.31	8.96	0.99	0.19	0.12	60.76	
Ootacamund	1.51	0.58	1.24	2.65	6.64	6.55	8.83	5.59	6.17	8.17	5.79	1.84	55.56	
Kodaikanal	2.88	1.41	2.03	4.25	6.02	4.06	5.02	6.99	7.25	9.68	8.17	4.42	62.18	
<b>COAST STATIONS.</b>														
		in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.	in.
Karachi	0.52	0.39	0.33	0.17	0.07	0.86	2.94	1.67	0.42	0.01	0.04	0.14	7.56	
Veraval	0.03	0.05	0.07	0.00	0.31	4.47	6.85	3.79	2.31	0.65	0.19	0.08	18.80	
Bombay	0.10	3.08	0.07	0.05	0.84	18.31	24.26	13.80	10.50	2.16	0.41	0.05	70.63	
Ratnagiri	0.10	0.05	0.04	0.08	1.36	23.82	32.98	19.74	12.08	3.72	0.93	0.08	99.98	
Mangalore	0.06	0.06	0.08	1.28	6.20	36.78	37.11	23.54	10.42	7.53	3.12	0.50	125.68	
Calcutt	0.40	0.16	0.47	3.28	8.53	34.08	30.24	15.48	7.73	10.22	5.88	1.09	117.16	
Nagapatam	1.68	0.63	0.34	0.57	1.61	1.30	1.89	3.59	3.77	10.48	17.72	11.40	54.98	
Madras	1.39	0.32	0.19	0.53	1.07	1.89	3.94	4.64	4.99	11.72	14.25	5.81	50.74	
Maunipatam	0.23	0.42	0.28	0.62	1.34	4.51	6.44	6.91	6.20	8.10	5.67	0.87	41.59	
Gopalpur	0.23	0.69	0.54	0.79	1.97	5.82	6.88	7.75	7.51	8.02	4.02	0.74	44.96	
Rangoon	0.21	0.22	0.32	1.63	11.98	18.04	21.42	19.87	15.27	6.91	2.79	0.37	99.03	

Normal Monthly and Annual Rainfall at Selected Stations in India.

Stations.	Eleva- tion in feet.	Normal Monthly and Annual Rainfall at Selected Stations in India.												
		Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Year.
STATIONS ON THE PLAINS.														
Tungoo	..	0.20	0.18	0.33	1.85	7.72	14.14	17.64	19.12	12.08	7.43	1.82	0.45	82.96
Mandlay	..	0.05	0.08	0.19	1.12	5.85	5.52	3.29	4.59	5.74	4.72	1.63	0.38	33.16
Sichar	..	0.81	2.12	7.91	14.33	15.59	21.68	19.74	19.75	14.41	6.55	1.40	0.39	124.68
Calcutta	..	0.34	1.10	1.44	1.89	5.75	11.90	12.51	12.69	9.87	4.19	0.66	0.20	62.54
Burdwan	..	0.36	1.25	1.67	2.11	6.13	10.24	12.57	11.26	8.60	3.43	0.86	0.15	68.03
Petna	..	0.53	0.71	0.47	0.30	1.67	8.12	11.94	13.55	8.33	2.54	0.28	0.09	48.53
Benares	..	0.67	0.66	0.36	0.17	0.61	4.99	11.54	11.54	7.12	2.38	0.30	0.21	40.55
Allahabad	..	0.76	0.58	0.31	0.15	0.84	4.96	11.71	11.70	5.67	2.32	0.33	0.23	39.06
Lucknow	..	0.77	0.65	0.35	0.26	1.01	4.47	11.45	10.89	7.07	1.18	0.19	0.28	38.57
Agra	..	0.54	0.48	0.35	0.24	0.47	2.35	9.12	8.15	4.05	0.76	0.12	0.27	26.90
Meerut	..	1.28	0.88	0.62	0.43	0.65	3.13	9.09	8.69	6.07	0.56	0.15	0.41	31.96
Delhi	..	1.04	0.76	0.52	0.39	0.58	2.99	7.53	7.42	4.78	0.32	0.11	0.40	26.84
Lahore	..	1.05	0.94	0.86	0.54	0.70	1.68	5.48	5.33	2.36	0.25	0.07	0.36	19.62
Multan	..	0.42	0.36	0.43	0.27	0.35	0.62	2.02	1.93	0.41	0.05	0.07	0.52	7.20
Jacobabad	..	0.26	0.32	0.24	0.20	0.14	0.20	0.99	0.98	0.21	0.04	0.07	0.13	3.68
Hyderabad (Sind)	..	0.20	0.27	0.24	0.05	0.20	0.45	2.85	2.12	0.60	0.02	0.06	0.06	7.12
Rkmaner	..	0.34	0.28	0.26	0.22	0.72	1.45	3.10	3.47	1.47	0.26	0.04	0.18	11.79
Rajkote	..	0.04	0.10	0.07	0.03	0.43	4.31	10.90	5.71	3.78	0.65	0.23	0.04	26.29
Ahmedabad	..	0.02	0.12	0.08	0.03	0.43	4.33	11.23	8.09	3.73	0.59	0.15	0.03	28.83
PLATEAU STATIONS.														
Akola	..	0.35	0.29	0.37	0.16	0.46	5.38	9.27	6.43	5.69	1.87	0.48	0.60	31.35
Jubbulpore	..	0.80	0.82	0.57	0.25	0.53	7.32	17.62	16.86	7.67	1.81	0.57	0.29	55.11
Nagpore	..	0.42	0.60	0.52	0.56	0.83	5.96	13.54	11.64	8.25	2.10	0.71	0.54	48.97
Raipur	..	0.29	0.85	0.69	0.64	1.00	9.01	14.44	13.73	7.43	2.11	0.40	0.24	50.83
Ahmednagar	..	0.26	0.17	0.16	0.31	0.91	4.82	3.78	2.49	6.36	2.03	0.63	0.41	22.83
Poona	..	0.06	0.06	0.09	0.57	1.20	4.77	7.01	3.66	4.84	3.74	0.99	0.16	27.11
Sholapur	..	0.15	0.06	0.16	0.44	1.03	4.68	4.32	4.87	7.93	3.23	1.06	0.45	28.45
Belgaum	..	0.13	0.05	0.27	1.99	2.46	8.14	16.15	9.67	4.88	4.87	1.74	0.37	50.13
Hyderabad (Deccan)	..	0.24	0.30	0.72	1.05	1.00	4.59	6.49	6.30	7.04	3.25	1.10	0.19	35.37
Bangalore	..	0.26	0.17	0.50	1.33	4.36	2.89	4.18	5.38	6.98	5.90	2.94	0.48	32.37
Bellary	..	0.11	0.16	0.20	0.76	1.96	1.87	1.85	2.32	5.08	3.90	2.19	0.11	20.51
For elevation kindly see table of maximum temperature normals.														

For elevation kindly see table of maximum temperature normals.

## MONSOON OF 1934.

The S. W. Monsoon of the year was markedly normal in its incidence and gave well-distributed rains all over the country throughout the season without any abnormally prolonged break. Of the fifteen Divisions of the country, all were well served except Mysore which returned a deficiency of 43 per cent. in its rainfall.

**June.**—Indications of the approach of the monsoon current over the South Arabian Sea were evident early in the month. Its regular incidence however on the Malabar Coast, occurred on the 8th June—later than the usual date—after which the current steadily advanced northwards along the West Coast. A shallow depression formed on the 10th June off the Karwar-Konkan coast which moving northwards in front of the advancing monsoon, helped to carry vast volumes of moist air inland well into the Deccan, Central India, and parts of Northwest India, and provoke in these regions widespread local thunder showers. Though regular monsoon conditions were not fully established there before the 3rd week of the month, this branch of the current gave good rains over its field of action—normal in the Peninsula and in excess of the normal in Northwest India and Central India.

The Bay monsoon current advanced over the south of the Bay of Bengal about the last week of May and caused widespread rains in Lower Burma. Though by the end of the second week in June the current extended into Assam and Bengal, it remained feeble on the whole over its field of action right up to the end of the third week. Two depressions which formed at the head of the Bay in the last week invigorated the current, and extending the monsoon into Bihar and Orissa, gave normal rainfall for the month in Burma and Northeast India. The depressions were also responsible for heavy rains in the Assam Hills, which raised severe floods in the Brahmaputra River and caused damage to life and property in some of the riverside districts of Assam and southeast Bengal. Averaged over the plains of India the total fall for the month was 9.09 inches, 4 per cent. in excess.

**July.**—Under the influence of two Bay depressions—one which had formed at the end of the previous month, and moving northwestwards filled up over the central parts of the country about the 4th July, and the other which formed about the 7th July and disappeared over Bihar and north Bengal on the 10th July—the monsoon maintained its activity during the period practically over the whole country except in the south of the Peninsula. Thereafter though the Bay current continued active in Burma, southeast Bengal, and in the hills and submontane regions from Assam to east Panjab, the Arabian Sea current weakened over the Peninsula and central and northwest India. In the third week a low pressure wave which crossed over from Burma over the north of the Bay into Chota Nagpur and Orissa, strengthened, both the branches of the monsoon

and caused good rainfall all over the country except in northwest India. The current remained active during the last week over the Peninsula and in upper Burma, and from Assam to the east and north Panjab. The total rainfall for the month was 11.89 inches—practically normal.

**August.**—During the first three weeks the monsoon continued to remain active practically over the whole country except in the northwest, under the influence of four successive depressions—the first of which appeared over east Central Province on the 2nd August and moving northwards disappeared over the United Provinces on the 6th; the second which formed at the head of the Bay on the 9th and filled up over the west Central Province on the 12th; the third which rising off the Orissa-Ganjam coast on the 14th and moving northwestwards broke up in the Kumaon hills on the 20th; and the fourth which formed at the head of the Bay on the 19th and traversing the country northwards filled up over north Rajputana on the 26th. Widespread and heavy rains were gathered all along and in the neighbourhood of the tracks of these disturbances. Averaged over the plains of India the total rainfall for the month was 13.25 inches, 21 per cent. in excess of the normal.

**September.**—The Bay monsoon remained active throughout the month. A depression rising off the Orissa-Circars coast on the 6th September which moved northwestwards and filled up over the east United Province on the 11th, was responsible for strong monsoon in Lower Burma, central parts of the country, east Rajputana and east United Province. The movement westwards of a low pressure wave from Burma over the Bay resulted in the formation of a shallow depression off the Chittagong-Arakan coast on the 17th. It developed later into a storm which traversed the country westnorthwestwards and filled up over the west Central Province on the 23rd. Though the Bay monsoon weakened thereafter, it gave fairly widespread rains right up to the end of the month over its own field of action. In the Peninsula the monsoon current remained markedly feeble during most days of the month, and withdrew from northwest India about the middle of the month. Averaged over the plains of India the total fall for the month was 8.11 inches, 9 per cent. in excess of the normal.

**October.**—The chief features of the month were the early recession of the monsoon from the Peninsula, northeast India, and Burma by the 7th October, and occurrence all over the country of thunder storms with heavy rains, which are usually associated with periods of transitions of the S. W. and N. E. monsoons. The total rainfall for the month averaged over the plains of India was 3.53 inches, 2 per cent. in excess.

The total rainfall for the season—June to September—averaged over the plains of India was 42.9 inches, 9 per cent. in excess of the normal. The following table gives detailed information of the seasonal rainfall of the period.

DIVISIONS.	RAINFALL, JUNE TO SEPTEMBER, 1934.			
	Actual.	Normal.	Departure from Normal.	Percentage Departure from Normal.
	Inches.	Inches.	Inches.	
Burma .. .. .	90.1	86.5	+ 3.6	+ 4
Assam .. .. .	61.7	61.1	+ 0.6	+ 1
Bengal .. .. .	57.2	60.6	— 3.4	— 6
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	42.8	45.1	— 2.3	— 5
United Provinces .. .. .	39.1	36.1	+ 3.0	+ 8
Punjab .. .. .	15.4	14.1	+ 1.3	+ 9
Northwest Frontier Province .. .. .	4.3	4.9	— 0.6	—12
Sind .. .. .	7.3	4.7	+ 2.6	+55
Rajputana .. .. .	27.5	18.1	+ 9.4	+52
Bombay .. .. .	38.8	33.8	+ 5.0	+15
Central India .. .. .	49.6	33.8	+15.8	+47
Central Provinces .. .. .	54.6	40.8	+13.8	+34
Hyderabad .. .. .	28.1	26.2	+ 1.9	+ 7
Mysore .. .. .	8.8	15.5	— 6.7	—43
Madras .. .. .	22.2	26.0	— 3.8	—15
Mean of India .. .. .	42.9	39.5	+ 3.4	+ 9

## Famine.

To the student of Indian administration nothing is more remarkable than the manner in which great problems arise, produce a corresponding outburst of official activity to meet them and then fall into the background. This general truth is illustrated by a study of the history of famine in India. For nearly forty years it was the bogey of the Indian administrator. The forecasts of the rains were studied with acute anxiety. The actual progress of the rains was followed with no less anxiety, and at the first signs of a bad or poor season the famine relief machinery was furnished up and prepared for any emergency. The reason for this is clear if we examine for a brief space the economic condition of the Indian peasantry. Nearly three-quarters of the people are directly dependent on agriculture for their daily bread. Very much of this agriculture is dependent on the seasonal rains for its existence. Immense areas in the Bombay Presidency, Madras, the United Provinces and Central India are in a region of erratic and uncertain rainfall. The rainy season is short and if for any natural reason there is a weakness, or absence, of the rain-bearing currents, then there is either a poor harvest or no harvest at all. In Western lands everyone is acquainted with the difference between a good and a poor season, but western countries offer no parallel to India, where in an exceptionally bad year wide tracts of thickly populated land may not produce even a blade of grass. In the old days there were no railways to distribute the surplus of one part of India to the districts where the crop had failed. There were often no roads. The irrigation works were few and were themselves generally dependent on the rainfall for their reserves. The people lived from hand to mouth and had no store of food to fall back upon. Nor had they any credit. In the old days then they died. Commencing with the Orissa famine in 1865-67 the Government of India assumed responsibility for the saving of human life in such crises. After the famine of 1899-1900 this responsibility was also shouldered by the Indian States. Stage by stage this responsibility was expressed in the evolution of a remarkable system of famine relief covering the whole field. But now that machinery has reached a remarkable degree of perfection, it is rusting in the official armouries, because the conditions have changed. The whole of India is covered with a network of railways, which distributes the produce of the soil to the centres where food is required. The extension of irrigation has enormously increased the product of the soil and rendered large areas much less dependent on the monsoon rainfall. At the same time the scientific study of the problems of Indian agriculture has raised the capacity of even the "dry" zones. The peasantry has accumulated a certain reserve against the rainless days from the prosperity which accompanied the period of high prices. The rapid spread of the co-operative credit movement has mobilised and strengthened rural credit. The spread of manufacturing enterprise has

lightened the pressure on the soil. The relation of famine to the question of Indian administration has therefore changed. In an exceptionally bad year it may create administrative difficulties; it has ceased to be an administrative and social problem.

### Famine under Native Rule.

Famines were frequent under Native rule, and frightful when they came. "In 1630," says Sir William Hunter, in the History of British India, "a calamity fell upon Gujarat which enables us to realise the terrible meaning of the word famine in India under Native rule. Whole cities and districts were left bare of inhabitants." In 1631 a Dutch merchant reported that only eleven of the 200 families at Swally survived. He found the road thence to Surat covered with bodies decaying on the highway where they died, there being none to bury them. In Surat, that great and crowded city, he could hardly see any living persons; but "the corpses at the corner of the streets lie twenty together, nobody burying them. Thirty thousand had perished in the town alone. Pestilence followed famine." Further historical evidence was adduced by Sir Theodore Morrison in his volume on the Economic Transition of India. It has come to be seen that whilst railways have checked the old-fashioned practice of storing grain in the villages they have made the reserves, where they exist, available for the whole of India. In India there is now no such thing as a food famine; the country always produces enough food for the whole of the population; famine when it comes is a money famine and the task of the State is confined to providing the means for those affected by drought to earn enough to buy food. The machinery whereby this is done will be examined after we have seen the experiences through which it was evolved.

### History of Recent Famines.

The Orissa famine of 1865-67 may be taken as the starting point because that induced to first great and organised effort to combat distress through State agency. It affected 180,000 square miles and 47,500,000 people. The Bengal Government was a little slow in appreciating the need for action, but late food was poured into the district in prodigious quantities. Thirty-five million units were relieved (a unit is one person supported for one day) at a cost 95 lakhs. The mortality was very heavy, and it is estimated that a million people or one-third of the population, died in Orissa alone. This was followed by the Madras famine of 1866, and the famine in Western India of 1868-70. The latter famine introduced India to the great migration from Marwar which was such a distinguishing feature of the famine of 1899-1900; it is estimated that out of a total population of a million and a half in Marwar, one million emigrated. There was famine in Behar in 1873-74, then came the great

South Indian Famine of 1876-78. This affected Madras, Mysore, Hyderabad and Bombay for two years and in the second year extended to parts of the Central and United Provinces and to a small tract in the Punjab. The total area affected was 257,000 square miles and the population 58,500,000. Warned by the excessive expenditure in Behar and actuated by the desire to secure economy the Government relief programme was not entirely successful. The excess mortality in this famine is said to have been 5,250,000 in British territory alone. Throughout British India 700,000,000 units were relieved at a cost of Rs. 8½ crores. Charitable contributions from Great Britain and the Colonies aggregated Rs. 84 lakhs.

#### The Famine Codes.

The experiences of this famine showed the necessity of placing relief on an organised basis. The first great Famine Commission which sat under the presidency of Sir Richard Strachey, elaborated the Famine Codes, which amended to meet later experience, form the basis of the famine relief system to-day. They recommended (1) that employment should be given on the relief works to the able-bodied, at a wage sufficient for support, on the condition of performing a suitable task; and (2) that gratuitous relief should be given in their villages or in poor houses to those who are unable to work. They recommended that the food supply should be left to private agency, except where that was unequal to the demands upon it. They advised that the land-owning classes should be assisted by loans, and by general suspensions of revenue in proportion to the crop failure. In sending a Famine Code to the provincial governments, the Government of India laid down as the cardinal feature of their policy that the famine wage "is the lowest amount sufficient to maintain health under given circumstances. Whilst the duty of Government is to save life, it is not bound to maintain the labouring population at its normal level of comfort." Provincial codes were drawn up, and were tested by the famine of 1896-97. In that 307,000 square miles were affected, with a population of 69,500,000. The numbers relieved exceeded 4,000,000 at the time of greatest distress. The cost of famine relief was Rs. 7½ crores, revenue was remitted to the extent of Rs. 1½ crore, and loans given aggregating Rs. 1½ crore. The charitable relief fund amounted to about Rs. 1½ crore, of which Rs. 1½ crore was subscribed in the United Kingdom. The actual famine mortality in British India was estimated at 750,000. The experiences of this famine were examined by a Commission under Sir James Lyall, which reported that the success attained in saving life and the relief of distress was greater than had ever been recorded in famines, comparable with it in severity, and that the expense was moderate. But before the Local Governments had been given time to digest the proposals of this Commission or the people to recover from the shock, the great famine of 1899-1900 supervened.

#### The Famine of 1899-1900.

This famine affected 475,000 square miles with a population of 69,500,000. In the Central

Provinces, Berar, Bombay, Ajmer, and the Hissar district of the Punjab famine was acute: it was intense in Rajputana, Baroda, Central India, Hyderabad and Kathiawar. It was marked by several distinctive features. The rainfall over the whole of India was in extreme defect, being eleven inches below the mean. In several localities there was practically no rain. There was in consequence a great fodder famine, with a terrible mortality amongst the cattle. The water supply was deficient, and brought a crop of difficulties in its train. Then districts like Gujarat, where famine had been unknown for so many years that the locality was thought to be famine immune, were affected; the people here being softened by prosperity, clung to their villages, in the hope of saving their cattle, and came within the scope of the relief works when it was too late to save life. A very large area in the Indian States was affected, and the Marwaris swept from their impoverished land right through Central India like a horde of locusts, leaving desolation in their train. For these reasons relief had to be given on an unprecedented scale. At the end of July 4,500,000 persons were supported by the State, Rs. 10 crores were spent on relief, and the total cost was estimated at Rs. 15 crores. The famine was also marked by a widespread acceptance by Indian States of the duty hitherto shouldered by the Government of India alone—the supreme responsibility of saving human life. Aided by loans to the extent of Rs. 3½ crores, the Indian States did a great deal to bring their administration into line with that in British India. Although actual deaths from starvation were insignificant, the extensive outbreaks of cholera, and the devastating epidemic of malaria which followed the advent of the rains induced a famine mortality of approximately a million. The experiences of this famine were collated by the Commission presided over by Sir Antony MacDonnell. This Commission reported that taking the famine period as a whole the relief given was excessive, and laid down certain modified lines. The cardinal feature of their policy was moral strategy. Pointing out that if the people were assisted at the start they would help themselves, whilst if their condition were allowed to deteriorate it proceeded on a declining scale, they placed in the forefront of their programme the necessity of "putting heart into the people." The machinery suggested for this purpose was the prompt and liberal distribution of taccavi loans, the early suspension of revenue, and a policy of prudent boldness, starting from the preparation of a large and expansive plan of relief and secured by liberal preparations, constant vigilance, and a full enlistment of non-official help. The wage scale was revised; the minimum wage was abolished in the case of able-bodied workers; payments by results were recommended; and proposals were made for saving cattle.

#### The modern system.

The Government of India are now in possession of complete machinery to combat the effects of drought. In ordinary times Government is kept informed of the meteorological

conditions and the state of the crops. programmes of suitable relief works are kept up-to-date, the country is mapped into relief circles, reserves of tools and plant are stocked. If the rains fail, policy is at once declared, non-officials are enlisted, revenue suspended and loans for agricultural purposes made. Test works are then opened, and if labour in considerable quantities is attracted, they are converted into relief works on Code principles. Poor houses are opened and gratuitous relief given to the infirm. On the advent of the rains the people are moved from the large works to small works near their villages, liberal advances are made to agriculturists for the purchase of plough, cattle and seed. When the principal autumn crop is ripe, the few remaining works are gradually closed and gratuitous relief ceases. All this time the medical staff is kept in readiness to deal with cholera which so often accompanies famine, and malaria, which generally supervenes when the rains break.

#### Famine Protection.

Side by side with the perfection of the machinery for the relief of famine has gone the development of famine protection. The Famine Commission of 1880 stated that the best, and often the only means of securing protection from the extreme effects of famine and drought, are railways and irrigation. These are of two classes, productive and protective. Productive works being estimated to yield profits which will pay interest and sinking fund charges are met from loans; protective works, which do not pay, directly from revenue. In order to guarantee that there should be continuous progress with protective works, the Famine Insurance Grant was instituted in 1876. It was decided to set apart from the general revenues Rs. 1½ crores annually or one million sterling. The first charge on this grant is famine relief, the second protective works, the third the avoidance of debt. The chain of protective railways is now practically complete. Great progress is being made with protective irrigation. Acting on the advice of the Irrigation Commission an elaborate programme of protective irrigation works has been constructed, particularly in the Bombay Deccan—the most famine-susceptible district in India—and in the Central Provinces.

Under the Statutory Rules framed under the Government of India Act of 1919, Provincial Governments (except Burma and Assam) are required to contribute from their resources a fixed sum every year for expenditure on famine. These annual assignments can be expended on relief of famine only, the sum not required for this purpose is utilised in building up a Famine Relief Fund. The Fund provides, as its main and primary object, for expenditure on Famine Relief proper, the word "Famine" being held to cover famine due to drought or other natural calamities. The balance at the credit of the Fund is regarded as invested with the Governor-General in Council and is available for expenditure on famine, when necessary and, under certain restrictions, on protective and other works for relief of famine.

#### The Outlook.

Such in brief is the official programme and organisation which has been built up out of the experience and practice of the past. Yet everything goes to show that Government activity to save human life will never be wanted in the future on the colossal scale of former times, even so recently as 1899-1900. Each succeeding failure of the rains indicates that there has been in silent progress an economic revolution in India. In the year 1918 the rains failed more seriously and over a wider area than during any monsoon in the recent history of India. The deficiency in the rainfall was more marked than in the great famine of 1899. Yet such was the increased resisting power of the people that instead of a demand for State relief from over five millions, the maximum number at any time in receipt of public assistance was never so large as six hundred thousand. The shock to the social life of the community was insignificant; the effects of the drought completely disappeared with the good rains of the following year.

#### Increased Resisting Power.

The causes of this economic change in the conditions of India, whose influence is widespread are many. We can only briefly indicate them here. There is a much greater mobility in Indian labour. Formerly when the rains failed the ryot clung to his village until State relief in one form or another was brought almost to his doors. Now at the first sign of the failure of the rains he girds up his loins and goes in search of employment in one of the industrial centres, where the supply of labour is, when general economic conditions are normal, rarely equal to the demand, or on the constructional works which are always in progress either through State or private agency in the country. Then the ryot generally commands some store of value, often misnamed a hoard. The balance of exports in favour of India in normal times is approximately £50 millions a year. The gold and silver bullion in which this is largely liquidated is distributed all over the country, in small sums or in ornaments, which can be drawn upon in an emergency. The prodigious coming of rupees during the last two years of the war, and the continuous absorption of gold by India, represent small diffused savings, which take this form owing to the absence of banking institutions and lack of confidence in the banking system. There has been a large extension of irrigation. More than one-third of the land in the Punjab is now under irrigation, and in other Provinces, particularly in the famine-susceptible tracts of the Bombay Deccan, irrigation works have been constructed, which break the shock of a failure of the rains. The natural growth of the population was for some years reduced by plague and famine diseases, followed by the great influenza epidemic of 1918-19, which swept off five millions of people. This prevented the increase of congestion, but brought some areas particularly in the Indian States, below their former population-supporting capacity. (The 1931 census showed an increase of over 30 million in the population since 1921.) The increase of railways distributes the resources of the country with ease; the spread

of the co-operative credit movement has improved rural credit. Finally, there is the considerable development of manufacturing industry, which is generally short of labour and helps to absorb the surplus of a famine year. Whilst the Government is completely equipped with a famine code, there is no reason to suppose that there will ever recur such an emergency as that of 1899. Famine can now be efficiently met by the liberal distribution of tagavi, the suspension and remission of the land revenue demand, the relief of the aged and others who cannot work, the provision of cheap fodder for the cattle, with possibly some assistance in transporting the affected population of the famine-affected tract to the industrial centres.

The increased resisting power of the people was effectively demonstrated during the famine of 1920-21, which was due to the failure of the monsoon towards the end of the year 1920. The distress which appeared in the end of 1920 persisted during the early months of 1921 and regular famine was declared in parts of Madras, Bombay, Central Provinces and Baluchistan. Local distress prevailed also in Bengal, Punjab and Central India. The largest number of persons on relief of all kinds did not exceed 0.45 million which was considerably less than 3% of the total population of the area affected by the failure of the monsoon.

#### **The Indian People's Famine Trust.**

Outside the Government programme there is always scope for private philanthropy, especially in the provision of clothes, help for the superior class poor who cannot accept Government aid, and in assisting in the rehabilitation of the cultivators when the rains break. At every great famine large sums have been subscribed, particularly in the United Kingdom, for this purpose, and in 1899-1900 the people of the United States gave generous help. With the idea of providing a permanent famine fund, the Maharaja of Jipur gave in 1900 a sum of Rs. 15 lakhs, in Government securities to be held in trust for the purposes of charitable relief in seasons of general distress.

This Trust Fund in a few years increased to Rs. 28,10,000. During 1934 it increased further to Rs. 32,59,600 the invested balances of the United Provinces Famine Orphans' fund being transferred to the Trust. It is officially called the Indian People's Famine Trust, and was constituted under the Charitable Endowment Act, 1890. The income of the Trust is administered by a board of management consisting of 13 members appointed from different provinces and Indian States, Sir Ernest Burdon, K.C.I.E.,

C.S.I., I.C.S., Auditor-General in India, is the Secretary & Treasurer of the Trust. The endowment of Rs. 32,59,600 above mentioned is permanently invested and the principal never taken for expenditure. The income from it is utilised for relief work as necessary and unexpended balances are temporarily invested, so as to make available in years of trouble savings accumulated when expenditure is not necessary. The temporary investments—in Government Securities—at the end of 1934 stood at Rs. 3,144-0-0 and the cash balance at the same time was Rs. 14,615-6-2, so that the total available for expenditure at the commencement of 1935 was Rs. 17,759-6-2.

The whole conditions to meet which the Trust was founded have changed in recent years. This is the result of the improved policy of Government in regard to famine relief and of the difference in the meaning of the word famine in consequence of the improvement of transport communications and other factors affected by modern progress. An area stricken by failure of seasonal rains now obtains supplies from other regions in a manner impossible before the development of railways and of modern marketing practice and Government help its people by loans given direct or through Co-operative Societies to tide them over the period of scarcity. The experience of successive visitations of scarcity in different parts of the country also proves that the general economic progress of the people makes them able to meet temporary periods of stress in a manner formerly unimaginable. Famine in the old terrible sense of the term has in fact ceased to occur. This was well illustrated by the events of 1919, when the land suffered from a failure of the rains more general throughout India and worse in degree than any previously recorded by the Meteorological Department but the crisis was borne with a minimum of suffering. The demands upon the Famine Trust have consequently so greatly diminished in their original sense that hardly any money is now distributed from it for the relief of famine in the proper sense of the word, resulting from rain failure and expenditure has mainly become grants of assistance to sufferers from floods. The total expenditure upon real famine in the old sense was only Rs. 50,000 during the year 1929, while expenditure on relief of distress caused by floods was Rs. 4,75,000 in the same year. The terms of the Trust fortunately, permit of management on lines according with modern needs.

In 1934 a grant of Rs. 8 lakhs was given for the relief and distress caused by the great Earthquakes in Bihar & Orissa.



The following statement shows the income and expenditure of the Trust during the past twenty-four years, the figures at the end of 1934 being the latest available for a complete year.

Year	Income.	EXPENDITURE.										Total Expenditure.
		Madras.	Punjab.	Bombay.	Almora Merwara Orissa.	United Provinces.	Bengal.	Central Provinces.	Assam.	Khairpur State.	Delhi.	
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
1911	1,17,652	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,36,000
1912	1,45,537	...	...	1,36,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	23,500
1913	1,21,635	...	...	23,500	...	1,00,000	...	...	...	...	...	1,00,000
1914	1,22,695	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	(c) — 38,593
1915	1,24,499	...	...	...	...	(c) — 38,593	25,000	...	...	...	...	21,895
1916	1,29,206	...	...	...	...	(c) — 3,305	...	...	...	...	...	....
1917	1,56,125	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	....
1918	1,26,962	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	....
1919	1,24,092	30,500	...	3,00,000	...	3,00,000	1,00,000	1,00,000	...	...	...	8,30,500
1920	1,16,917	...	...	...	...	50,000 (c) — 21,480	...	...	...	...	...	28,520
1921	1,23,221	...	...	...	...	50,000	...	50,000	...	...	...	1,00,000
1922	1,19,825	25,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	25,000
1923	1,22,996 (c) — 2,503	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	(c) — 2,503
1924	1,23,518	1,50,000	45,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,95,000
1925	1,24,225	(c) — 479	...	30,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	29,521
1926	1,23,600	...	...	...	11,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	11,000
1927	1,53,033	...	...	3,00,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3,98,163
1928	1,27,442	...	1,00,000	(c) — 1,837	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,00,000
1929	(d) 1,52,303	...	1,75,000	(c) 1,50,000	...	25,000	...	25,000	1,00,000	25,000	...	(c) 5,00,000
1930	1,25,239	...	...	(c) — 25,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	25,000
1931	1,37,643	...	...	(c) — 69,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	69,000
1932	1,26,125	...	...	(c) — 1,079	...	(c) 10,655	...	...	...	...	...	11,723
1933	(f) 1,58,373	...	50,000	...	40,000	...	...	...	...	...	40,000	1,30,000
1934	(g) 1,40,864	...	...	...	8,25,000	...	...	...	1,25,000	...	...	9,56,000
..	30,51,424	2,02,518	3,20,000	8,42,584	11,000	10,15,000	4,00,987	1,25,000	2,25,000	25,000	40,000	34,33,380

(a) Includes a bequest of Rs. 23,545.

(b) Includes Rs. 3,360 refunded from the grant made in 1900 for the maintenance of Rajputana Orphans.

(c) Represents refunds from grants made in previous years.

(d) Includes Rs. 182 and Rs. 25,000 refunded from the grants made in 1927 to Bihar and Orissa and Bombay respectively.

(e) In addition a sum of Rs. 25,000 being the surplus balance of the grant made in 1927 to the Bombay Central Flood Relief Fund was allowed to be transferred to the Bombay Government for relief of distress in Sind.

(f) Includes Rs. 81,691 transferred from United Provinces Famine Orphan's Fund representing its cash balance at the end of 1932-33.

(g) Includes Rs. 1,472 and Rs. 1,260 refunded in cash by the United Provinces & Punjab respectively.

## Hydro-Electric Development.

India promises to be one of the leading countries of the world in regard to the development of hydro-electric power and great strides in this direction have already been made. India not only specially lends itself to projects of the kind, but peremptorily demands them. Cheap motive power is one of the secrets of successful industrial development and the favourable initial conditions caused by the war, the enthusiasm for industrial development which has seized nearly all classes of educated Indians, and the special attention which the circumstances of the war have compelled Government to direct towards the scientific utilisation of Indian natural resources all point to a rapid growth of industrial enterprise in all parts of India within the next few years. Indeed, the process, for which sound foundations had been laid before the war, is now rapidly under way. India is severely handicapped compared with other lands as regards the generation of power by the consumption of fuel, coal or oil. These commodities are all difficult to obtain, and costly in India except in a few favoured areas. Coal supplies, for example, are chiefly centred in Bengal and Chota Nagpur and the cost of transport is heavy. Water power and its transmission by electricity offer, on the other hand, immense possibilities, both as regards the quantity available and the cheapness at which the power can be rendered, in all parts of India.

Water power schemes, pure and simple, are generally difficult in India, because the power needs to be continuous, while the rainfall is only during a small portion of the year. Perennial rivers with sufficient water throughout the year are practically non-existent in India. Water, therefore, must be stored for use during the dry season. Favourable sites for this exist in many parts in the mountainous and hilly regions where the heaviest rainfalls occur and the progress already made in utilising such opportunities by the electrical transmission of power affords high encouragement for the future. Further, hydro-electric schemes can frequently be associated with important irrigation projects, the water being first used to drive the turbines at the generating stations, and then distributed over the fields.

The Industrial Commission emphasized the necessity for a Hydrographic Survey of India. On this recommendation the Government of India in 1918 appointed the late Mr. G. T. Barlow, C.I.E., then Chief Engineer, Irrigation Branch, United Provinces, to undertake the work, associating with him Mr. J. W. Meares, M.I.C.E., Electrical Adviser to the Government of India. Mr. Barlow died, but Mr. Meares issued a preliminary report in September, 1919, summarising the state of knowledge of the problem in India and outlining a programme of investigation to be undertaken in the course of the inquiry. Mr. Meares showed that industries in India absorbed over a million horse

power, of which only some 285,000 h. p. is supplied by electricity from steam, oil or water the water power so far actually in sight amounts to 1½ million horse-power, but this excludes practically all the great rivers, which are at present uninvestigated. Thus the minimum flow of the seven great rivers eastward from the Indus is stated to be capable of giving not less than three million horse-power for every thousand feet of fall from the Himalayas, while similar considerations apply to rivers in other parts. Some doubt is expressed as to the estimate of seven million horse-power in the Irrawaddy and Chindwin rivers, given in the report of the London Conjoint Board of Scientific Studies.

The Report points out that the Bombay Presidency holds a unique position owing to its great existing and projected schemes at Lonavla, the Andhra Valley, the Nila Mula and the Koyna Valley and has the still greater advantage of possessing a firm ready to develop its resources.

### Bombay Hydro-Electric Works.

The greatest Hydro-Electric undertakings in India are the three schemes developed and brought into operation by Tata Sons, Ltd., and continued under their management until 1929, when they were transferred to the management of the Tata Hydro Electric Agencies, Ltd., in which Messrs. Tata Sons retained a substantial interest. These undertakings are:—

- (a) The Tata Hydro Electric Power Supply Company, Ltd. . . . . Started in 1915.
- (b) The Andhra Valley Electric Power Supply Company, Ltd. . . . . " " 1922.
- (c) The Tata Power Company, Ltd. . . . . " " 1927.

These Hydro Electric schemes have a combined normal capacity of 246,000 H P. and provide electrical energy for the City of Bombay, Bombay suburbs, Thana, Kalyan and Greater Poona.

Bombay, after London, is the second largest City in the British Empire and is the largest manufacturing centre in India. Its population including suburbs at the 1931 census was 1,326,313 with a total population of approximately 1,600,000 in all of the areas served by these companies. Its cotton mills and other factories consume about 150,000 H.P., which until these Hydro Electric schemes came into operation, was entirely produced by thermal stations using fuel coming from great distances.

The favourable position of the Western Ghats which rise to a height of more than 2,000 feet above sea-level within a few miles of Bombay, City situated on the shores of the Arabian sea with their heavy rainfalls was taken full advantage of for providing Bombay City and vicinity with an adequate and economical power supply.

The hydraulic works of the Tata Hydro Electric Power Supply Company are situated near Lonavla at the top of the Bhore Ghats. The monsoon rainfall is stored in three lakes, namely, Lonavla, Walwan and Shiravta, from which it is conveyed in open masonry canals to the Forebay at Khandala and thence through steel pipes to the Power House at Khopoli at the foot of the Ghats, where the head at turbine nozzles is 1,750 feet or approximately 750 lbs. per sq. inch. The normal capacity of the Power Station at Khopoli is 48,000 KW or 64,300 H.P. This scheme was formally opened by H.E. The Governor of Bombay on the 8th of February 1915.

Investigations in 1917-18 led to the discovery of a site on the Andhra River just to the North of the Tata Hydro Electric Supply Company's lakes, where an additional 48,000 KW (or 64,300 H.P.) could be developed. These investigations resulted in the formation of the Andhra Valley Power Supply Co. and the construction of the schemes, the principal features of which consist of a reservoir formed by a dam about 190 feet high, across the Andhra River and a tunnel 8,700 feet long driven through solid trap rock to the scarp of the Ghats, from which the water is taken in steel pipes 4,600 feet long to the turbines in the generating station at Bhuvani. The head of water at turbine nozzles is 1,750 feet or approximately 750 lbs. per sq. inch. The electrical energy is transmitted to Bombay over a transmission line 56 miles long for augmenting the supply from Khopoli.

The Tata Power Company's scheme on the Nila-Mula River to the South-East of Bombay was investigated and developed along lines similar to the Andhra Valley scheme and has a normal installed capacity of 87,000 KW or 117,000 HP. The power is transmitted to Bombay over a transmission line 76 miles long and is used to augment the supply of the two earlier companies to mills, factories and railways.

The Tata Hydro Electric Power Supply Co., The Andhra Valley Power Supply Co. and the Tata Power Company operating as a unit under one management supply the whole of the electrical energy required by the Bombay Electric Supply & Tramways Co. Ltd., the majority of the mills and industries in Bombay City, the B. B. & C. I. Railway for their suburban electrification the whole of the energy required by the G. I. P. Railway in Bombay City and for their main line traction up to Kalyan, the whole of the electrical energy required by the Poona Electric Supply Company and the distributing licensees in Thana, Kalyan and the Bombay suburbs.

These three schemes operating as a unit under one management provide an adequate and economical power supply in the areas mentioned above for all purposes. The rate for energy delivered to the Mills, Factories and Railways has, for several years, shown a steady decrease and now averages 0.567 of an anna per unit, which downward trend will continue as industries develop and individual consumptions increase. This power supply greatly enhances the natural

advantages Bombay has a great manufacturing, trading and shipping centre.

### Mysore Hydro Electric Works.

The first Hydro Electric Scheme of any magnitude undertaken in India or indeed in the East, was that on the Cauvery River in Mysore State, which with its generating station, transmission line and distributing system was inaugurated in 1902.

The Cauvery River rises in the district of Coorg in the Western Ghats and flows across Mysore State. The principal object of this scheme was the supply of power to the Mining companies on the Colar Gold Field, about 92 miles from Sivasamudram, the site of the generating station. This transmission line was for a number of years the longest line in Asia. Since 1902 the supply of electrical energy from Sivasamudram has been provided for Bangalore and Mysore cities and about 200 other towns and villages in the South-Eastern Half of the State.

The initial undertaking has constantly been expanded so that its total capacity now stands at 46,000 E.H.P. This is the maximum obtainable from the water available. This great increase has been made possible by the construction of the Krishnarajasagar reservoir near Mysore City, which has a capacity of 44,000 million cubic feet of storage above the minimum draw off.

The number of the consumers of all classes continues to increase rapidly every year with greatly increased demands. The Government of Mysore have encouraged this growth in the use of electrical energy and have made a survey of Hydro Power resources of the State and prepared plans for the construction of a second generating station at the most economical site.

The more important sites where a Hydro Electric power station can be constructed are Mekadatu, the Shimshaw Falls, the Krishnarajasagar and the Jog Falls (the Gersoppa Falls). These power sites provide Mysore State with ample hydro power resources to meet the requirements of the State for a long time to come.

### Works in Madras.

The Pykara Hydro-Electric Scheme an undertaking of the Madras Government, was commenced at the end of 1929, the first stage of the project being completed at the end of 1932. The waters utilised for the development of the scheme are taken from the Pykara river which drains from the Nilgiri Plateau having a catchment area of nearly 42 sq. miles. The average rainfall in the area is 110 in. per annum, the rainfall varying considerably at various points.

The natural head available exceeds 4,000 ft., which is higher than any other in the British Empire or America. A number of suitable reservoir sites are available with a total capacity of about 3,000,000,000 cubic ft., which will be utilised as required by the load growth. With full storage, 90,000 H.P. can be developed

in addition to the 30,000 H.P. from the tail water at a lower site where a further drop of 1,000 ft. can be obtained.

The present head utilised is only 3,080 ft., developing a maximum of 22,000 H.P. A large forebay of 58,000,000 cubic ft. capacity and another reservoir of 26,000,000 cubic feet provide the requisite storage. Water from the intake of the river is led by a flume to the forebay from whence it is led through a single steel pipe to a surge pipe at the head of the penstock consisting of two pipes, each in three sections of 27 in., 24 in., and 21 in. in diameter and 9,100 ft. in length.

Three sets of direct coupled turbo-generators of 10,900 H.P. each generate 3 phase, 50 cycles, 11,000 volts, which is taken through 110/66/11 K.V. 7,810 K.V.A. transformers and switchgear in the yard of the generating station, and transmitted to the receiving station at Colmabator 50 miles away by a double circuit transmission lines.

The engineering features of the Mettur Hydro Electric Scheme provide an interesting contrast to the Pykara Hydro Electric Scheme now in operation. The Mettur (Stanley) Dam, one of the largest structures of its kind in the world, is 176 feet high and can impound a total of 93,500 million cubic feet of water. This storage is primarily for irrigation purposes, but the water let down for irrigation is also to be utilised to the best advantage for the generation of hydro-electric power.

During the construction of the dam four pipes 8.6 feet in diameter were built into the structure and equipped with the necessary valves, gates, screens, and other fittings. The function of these pipes was for surplussing from the reservoir during the latter part of the construction period, and for power generation afterwards. Each of these pipes represent about 15,000 horse-power awaiting development. Each pipe is designed to discharge a maximum of 1,250 cusecs for power purposes.

The operating head will vary from 160 feet at full reservoir level to a normal minimum of 80 feet. The average head will be 135 feet. Under such water conditions a minimum demand of 19,200 or 7,680 H.P. continuous may be met without the assistance of other plants.

It is proposed to install four double horizontal Francis turbo-generator sets of 15,000 horse-power each, one of which will be spare. Only two units are to be provided at first, the third will be added in the third, and the fourth in the seventh year of operation, should load conditions justify the additional generating capacity.

The original scheme included four single vertical units of 13,000 horse-power each but the Consulting Engineers to the Secretary of State for India preferred the arrangement outlined above and their recommendation was adopted. The plant when completed will thus be capable of a maximum output of 60,000 horse-power.

The generators will operate at 11,000 volts, 50 cycles, having a normal rating of 12,500 K.V.A. each. They will be specially designed for transmitting power eventually to Madras.

### Works in Kashmir.

A scheme of much importance from its size, but more interesting because of the developments that may be expected from it than for the part which its current supply already plays in the life of the countryside, is one installed a few years ago by the Kashmir Durbar, utilising the River Jhelum, near Baramulla, which lies thirty-four miles north-west of Srinagar. The head works of the Jhelum power installation are situated six and a half miles from the power house and the main connection between the two is a great timber flume. These works and the forebay at the delivery end of the flume have a capacity for carrying water sufficient for the generation of 20,000 electrical horse power. Four pipes 600 feet long lead from the forebay to the power house, and from forebay to water-wheel there is an effective head of 395 feet. There are four vertical waterwheels, each coupled on the same shaft to a 1,000 k.w., 3-phase, 2,300 volt, 25-period generator running at 500 r.p.m., and each unit is capable of taking a 25 per cent. overload, which the generator end is guaranteed to maintain with safety for two hours. The power house is of sufficient capacity to allow of 15,000 k.w. generating plant being installed within it. Two transmission lines run side by side as far as Baramulla, 21 miles distant, at which point one terminates. The other continues to Srinagar, a further 84 miles. The installation at Baramulla was originally utilised for three floating dredgers and two floating derricks, for dredging the river and draining the swampy countryside and rendering it available for cultivation. The lighting of Baramulla has been taken in hand with satisfactory results and it is expected that the lighting demand will rapidly increase and that a small demand for power will soon spring up. At Srinagar, the line terminates at the State silk factory, where current is supplied not only for driving machinery and for lighting, but for heating. The greater part of Srinagar city is now electrically lighted.

### Recent Progress.

Apart from the development of the projects outlined above, the past few years have witnessed comparatively little progress in hydro-electric works. The Mandi Project in the Punjab, which utilises the water of the Uhi river for the generation of power with which a large number of towns in that province will be electrified came into operation in 1933. The scheme has been formulated in three stages. The first is to develop 48,000 horse-power from the ordinary discharge of the river; the second involves the formation of a storage reservoir by the construction of a dam and would double the electrical output; whilst the third would utilize the same water several miles down-stream and provide an additional 64,000 horse-

power. Another interesting project is the hydro-electric grid scheme in the United Provinces which will carry electric power to a large number of towns and villages and will, it is anticipated, assist greatly in the development of rural areas.

A small plant was completed and put into operation at Naini Tal during 1923, and the erection of another small plant was commenced at Shillong, but otherwise there is nothing to record. It is interesting to note, however, that preliminary investigations are proceeding with a view to the erection of hydro-electric plants in various parts of India. In the tea districts of Kalimpong and Kurseong, for example, it is proposed to harness a promising water-power site and to supply current to an important area in which are situated more than two hundred tea factories.

The Sutlej Hydro-Electric Project, at one time appeared to be one of the most promising propositions in the country, but owing to

financial considerations it has now been indefinitely shelved.

The fact that the Bombay Electric Supply and Tramways Company has shut down its steam-driven generating plant and now takes its supply in bulk from the various Tata companies is of note, and it is of more than passing interest to note that the Poona Electric Supply Company has recently adopted a similar course. This is a phase of hydro-electric distribution which is quite in its infancy in India, but it is possible to foresee the time when every village within a couple of hundred miles of a hydro-electric power station will receive its supply of electric current in bulk, thus greatly reducing capital and administrative charges and minimising the price of current to the consumer. It is a system which has become something of a fine art in California, where current is transmitted by overhead wires for many hundreds of miles at a pressure of 200,000 volts or double the pressure commonly employed in India for overhead long-distance transmission.

### INTEREST TABLE.

From 5 to 12 per cent; on Rupees 100.

*Calculated for 1 Year, 1 Month (Calendar), 1 Week, and 1 Day (365 Days to a Year), the Decimal Fraction of a Pie for the Day being shown for the Day.*

Per cent.	1 Day.	1 Week.	1 Month.	1 Year.
	RS. A. P.	RS. A. P.	RS. A. P.	RS. A. P.
5	0 0 2·680	0 1 6	0 6 8	5 0 0
6	0 0 3·156	0 1 10	0 8 0	6 0 0
7	0 0 3·682	0 2 1	0 9 4	7 0 0
8	0 0 4·208	0 2 5	0 10 8	8 0 0
9	0 0 4·734	0 2 9	0 12 0	9 0 0
10	0 0 5·260	0 3 0	0 13 4	10 0 0
11	0 0 5·786	0 3 4	0 14 8	11 0 0
12	0 0 6·312	0 3 8	1 0 0	12 0 0

## Local Self-Government.

A field of the administration of India profoundly affected by the Reforms of 1919 is that of local government. This is one of the subjects transferred to Indian ministers, and under their leadership considerable developments have been essayed. On the whole, the progress of local government in India for the past quarter of a century has been disappointing. The greatest successes have been won in the Presidency towns, and particularly by the Municipality of Bombay. The difficulties in the way of progress were manifest. Local government had to be a creation—the devolution of authority from the Government to the local body, and that to a people who for centuries had been accustomed to autocratic administration. Again, the powers entrusted to local bodies were insignificant and the financial support was small. There are however many indications that the dry bones of the mofussil are stirring.

Throughout the greater part of India, the village constitutes the primary territorial unit of Government organisation, and from the villages are built up the larger administrative titles—*tahsils*, sub-divisions, and districts.

“The typical Indian village has its central residential site, with an open space for a pond and a cattle stand. Stretching around this nucleus lie the village lands, consisting of a cultivated area and (very often) grounds for grazing and wood-cutting. . . . The inhabitants of such a village pass their life in the midst of these simple surroundings, welded together in a little community with its own organisation and government, which differ in character in the various types of villages, its body of detailed customary rules and its little staff of functionaries, artisans and traders. It should be noted, however, that in certain portions of India, *e.g.*, in the greater part of Assam, in Eastern Bengal, and on the west coast of the Madras Presidency, the village as here described does not exist, the people living in small collections of houses or in separate homesteads.”—(*Gazetteer of India*.)

The villages above described fall under two main classes, *viz.*—

**Types of Villages.**—“(1) The ‘severalty’ or *rayatwari* village which is the prevalent form outside Northern India. Here the revenue is assessed on individual cultivators. There is no joint responsibility among the villagers, though some of the non-cultivated lands may be set apart for a common purpose, such as grazing, and waste land may be brought under the plough only with the permission of the Revenue authorities, and on payment of assessment. The village government vests in a hereditary headman, known by an old vernacular name, such as *patei* or *redai*, who is responsible for law and order, and for the collection of the Government revenue. He represents the primitive headship of the tribe or clan by which the village was originally settled.”

“(2) The joint or landlord village, the type prevalent in the United Provinces, the Punjab and the Frontier Province. Here the revenue was formerly assessed on the village as a whole,

its incidence being distributed by the body of superior proprietors, and a certain amount of collective responsibility still, as a rule, remains. The village site is owned by the proprietary body, who allow residences to the tenantry, artisans, traders and others. The waste land is allotted to the village, and, if wanted for cultivation, is partitioned among the shareholders. The village government was originally by the *punchayet* or group of heads of superior families. In later times one or more headmen have been added to the organisation to represent the village in its dealings with the local authorities; but the artificial character of this appointment, as compared with that which obtains in a *rayatwari* village is evidenced by the title of its holder, which is generally *lanbardar*, a vernacular derivative from the English word ‘number.’ It is this type of village to which the well-known description in Sir H. Maine’s *Village Communities* is alone applicable, and here the co-proprietors are in general a local oligarchy with the bulk of the village population as tenants of labourers under them.”

**Village Autonomy.**—The Indian villages formerly possessed a large degree of local autonomy, since the native dynasties and their local representatives did not, as a rule, concern themselves with the individual cultivators, but regarded the village as a whole, or some large landholder as responsible for the payment of the Government revenues, and the maintenance of local order. This autonomy has now disappeared owing to the establishment of local, civil and criminal courts, the present revenue and police organisation, the increase of communications, the growth of individualism, and the operation of the individual *rayatwari* system, which is extending even in the north of India. Nevertheless, the village remains the first unit of administration; the principal village functionaries—the headman, the accountant, and the village watchman—are largely utilised and paid by Government, and there is still a certain amount of common village feeling and interests.

**Punchayets.**—For some years there was an active propaganda in favour of reviving the village council-tribunal, or *Punchayet* and the Decentralisation Commission of 1908 made the following special recommendations:—

“While, therefore, we desire the development of a *punchayet* system, and consider that the objections urged thereto are far from insurmountable we recognise that such a system can only be gradually and tentatively applied, and that it is impossible to suggest any uniform and definite method of procedure. We think that a commencement should be made by giving certain limited powers to *Punchayets* in those villages in which circumstances are most favourable by reason of homogeneity, natural intelligence, and freedom from internal feuds. These powers might be increased gradually as results warrant, and with success here, it will become easier to apply the system in other villages. Such a policy, which must be the work of many years, will require great care and discretion, much patience, and judicious discrimination between the circumstances of different villages:

and there is a considerable consensus of opinion that this new departure should be made under the special guidance of sympathetic officers."

This is, however, still mainly a question of future possibilities, and for present purposes it is unnecessary to refer at greater length to the subject of village self-government. Various measures have been passed, but it is too early to say what life they have. The Punjab Government has passed a Village Panchayat Act, which enables Government to establish in a village, a system of councillors to whom certain local matters, including judicial power, both civil and criminal of a minor character, may be assigned. In Bihar a Village Administration Act has been passed for the administration of village affairs by villagers themselves, including minor civil and criminal cases. Other Governments are taking steps in the same direction.

**Municipalities.**—The Presidency towns had some form of Municipal administration, first under Royal Charters and later under statute, from comparatively early times, but outside of them there was practically no attempt at municipal legislation before 1842. An Act passed in that year for Bengal, which was practically inoperative, was followed in 1850 by an Act applying to the whole of India. Under this Act and subsequent Provincial Acts a large number of municipalities was formed in all provinces. The Acts provided for the appointment of commissioners to manage municipal affairs, and authorised the levy of various taxes, but in most Provinces the commissioners were all nominated, and from the point of view of self-government, these Acts did not proceed far. It was not until after 1870 that much progress was made. Lord Mayo's Government, in their Resolution of that year introducing the system of provincial finance, referred to the necessity of taking further steps to bring local interest and supervision to bear on the management of funds devoted to education, sanitation, medical, charity, and local public works. New Municipal Acts were passed for the various Provinces between 1871 and 1874, which, among other things, extended to the elective principle, but only in the Central Provinces was popular representation generally and successfully introduced. In 1881-2 Lord Ripon's Government issued orders which had the effect of greatly extending the principle of local self-government. Acts were passed in 1883-4 that greatly altered the constitution, powers, and functions of municipal bodies, a wide extension being given to the elective system, while independence and responsibility were conferred on the committees of many towns by permitting them to elect a private citizen as chairman. Arrangements were made also to increase municipal resources and financial responsibility, some items of provincial revenue suited to and capable of development under local management being transferred, with a proportionate amount of provincial expenditure, for local objects. The general principles thus laid down have continued to govern the administration of municipalities down to the present day.

**The Present Position.**—There are some 781 municipalities in British India, with something over 21 million people resident within their

limits. Of these municipalities, roughly 710 have a population of less than 50,000 persons and the remainder a population of 50,000 and over. As compared with the total population of particular provinces, the proportion resident within municipal limits is largest in Bombay, where it amounts to 20 per cent., and is smallest in Assam where it amounts to only 2 per cent. In other provinces it varies from 4 to 9 per cent. of the total population. Turning to the composition of the municipalities, considerably more than half of the total members are elected and there is a steady tendency to increase this proportion. Ex-officio members are only 7 per cent. and nominated 25 per cent. Elected members are almost everywhere in a majority. Taking all municipalities together, the non-officials outnumber the officials by nearly six to one. The functions of municipalities are classed under the heads of Public Safety, Health, Convenience and Instruction. For the discharge of these responsibilities, there is a municipal income of Rs. 14'08 crores derived principally from taxation, just over one-third coming from municipal property, contributions from provincial revenues and miscellaneous sources. Generally speaking, the income of municipalities is small, the four cities of Calcutta, Bombay, Madras and Rangoon together providing over 40 per cent. of the total. The heaviest items of this expenditure come under the heads of "Conservancy" and "Public Works" which amount to 14 per cent. and 13 per cent. respectively, "Water-supply" comes to 13 per cent., "Drainage" to 4 per cent. and "Education" to over 11 per cent. In some localities the expenditure on education is considerably in excess of the average. In the Bombay Presidency, excluding Bombay City, for example, the expenditure on education amounts to more than 21 per cent. of the total funds, while in the Central Provinces and Berar it is over 17 per cent.

**District Boards.**—The duties and functions assigned to the municipalities in urban areas are in rural areas entrusted to district and local Boards. In almost every district of British India save in the province of Assam, there is a board subordinate to which are two or more sub-district boards; while in Bengal, Madras and Bihar and Orissa, there are also Union Committees. Throughout India at large there are some 207 district boards with 584 sub-district boards besides 455 Union Panchayats in Madras. This machinery has jurisdiction over a population which was over 221 millions in 1930-31. Leaving aside the Union Committees and Union Boards or Panchayats the members of the Boards numbered over 16,000 in 1930-31, of whom 73 per cent. were elected. As in the case of municipalities the tendency has been throughout India to increase the elected members at the expense of the nominated and the official members. The Boards are practically manned by Indians, who constitute 96 per cent. of the whole membership. Only 11 per cent. of the total members of all boards are officials of any kind. The total income of the Boards in 1930-31 amounted to Rs. 18'57 crores, the average income of each board being Rs. 2,00,000. The most important item of revenue is provincial rates, which represent a proportion of the total

income varying from 25 per cent. in Bombay and in the N. W. F. Province to 68 per cent. in Bihar and Orissa. The principal objects of expenditure are education which has come remarkably to the front within the last three years and civil works such as roads and bridges. Medical relief is also sharing with education though in a less degree the lion's share of the available revenue.

**Improvement Trust.**—A notable feature in the recent sanitary history of India is the activity played by the great cities in the direction of social improvements. In Bombay and Calcutta the Improvement Trusts are continuing their activities which are described in a separate chapter (q.v.). In Bombay the work of the Improvement Trust is being developed by the Bombay Development Directorate. Other cities are beginning to follow the examples of these great cities and Improvement Trusts have been constituted in Cawnpore, Lucknow and Allahabad in the United Provinces and in several of the larger cities of the Provinces of India. Their activities have, however, been severely curtailed by the financial stress.

**Provincial Progress.**—There was passed in Bengal in 1919 a Village Self-Government Act embodying the policy of constituting Union Boards at the earliest possible date for groups of villages throughout the province. The number of these boards continues to increase, rising from 1,500 to more than 2,000. In 1930-31 the number of Union Boards rose to 4,510. There are also 12 Union Committees. Though they are in their infancy as yet, many of them show a remarkable aptitude for managing their own affairs.

In Bombay the development of village self-government is also proceeding, as the result of an Act for constituting, or increasing the power of village committees which was passed in 1920 by the Legislative Council. In this presidency, some 145 out of 165 municipalities had a two-thirds elected majority of councillors in the year 1930-31; and a distinct step forward has been projected by the administration in the direction of liberalizing the constitution of all municipal bodies. The policy of appointing a non-official president has been extended both to district and sub-district boards, and a large number of non-officials have also been appointed presidents of sub-districts (taluka) boards. In Madras also the institutions of local self-government continued to progress in an encouraging manner. The number of district boards in the Presidency in 1931 was 25 with 1,005 members. The number of sub-district boards was 180. The total number of Municipal Councils during the year 1930-31 continued to be 81 and the proportion of Indian to European and Anglo-Indian members further increased. In 1930-31 there were 54 municipal councils, consisting entirely of Indian members, as against 51 in the previous year. The average imposition of taxation per head of population is still very low, being only about Rs. 2-8.

In the *United Provinces* the new District Boards, which consist of non-official members only with elected non-official Chairman, were plunged straight-way into financial difficulties. In some cases the necessity for retrenchment was immediate, resulting in the curtailment of medical relief and of allotments for the ordinary repairs of roads. Additional taxation has so far not been generally imposed and the Boards are still suffering from inexperience in husbanding public money and obtaining the full value for their expenditure. In the case of Municipal Finances, there has been some change for the better. The new municipalities have shown a great interest in all forms of civic activity but they are still hampered in their work by political and communal obsessions. They are reluctant to impose new taxation but a considerable programme of expenditure lies before them.

In the *Punjab* municipal administration continued to show improvement, the general attitude of the members in regard to their responsibilities being promising for progress in the future. Generally speaking the finances are in a more satisfactory position than was the case in previous years. Expenditure on water-supply schemes is steadily increasing.

In the *Central Provinces*, the year 1920 witnessed the passing of a Local Self-Government Act intended to guide into proper channels the undoubtedly growing interest in public matters. The continued reduction of official members and chairman, and the wider powers of control given to local bodies have been an incentive to the development of local self-government, leading to an increased sense of public duty and responsibility. Another very important measure regulating municipalities was passed into law in 1922. Its chief features are the extension of the Municipal franchise, the reduction of official and nominated members, the extension of the powers of Municipal Committees and the relaxation of official control.

In the *North-West Frontier Province*, the institution of local self-government is somewhat of a foreign growth. Certain of the municipal committees are still lax in the discharge of their responsibilities, and meetings are reported to be infrequent, but the attendance of non-official members is gradually increasing. Concerning Municipal administration the Local Government reports that the members continue to take a very great interest in their duties and that their attitude towards the responsibility is imposed upon them is on the whole satisfactory. Communal feeling shows itself in certain localities; but in many instances off-set by the public spirit and initiative of individual members and there are considerable symptoms of advance in independence of action and in the smooth working of the Committees. An important extension of the elective principle has recently been made and it is hoped that this is proving a success.



## District and Local Boards.

The following table gives the membership, Income and Expenditure of District and Local Boards in the same financial year :—

Province.	No. of Boards Electd.	No. of Members.		Income (excluding Balances).					Expenditure.				
		Ex-officio and nominated.		Provincial Rates.	Civil Works.	Other Sources.	Total.	Inci- dence per Head.	Education.	Civil Works.	Sanita- tion, Hospital, etc.	Debt and Miscel- laneous.	Total.
				Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs. a. p.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
Madras ..	(a) 610	6,529	2,069	1,18,43,618	1,48,65,545	3,25,15,767	5,95,24,930	1 3 5	1,20,99,469	2,60,28,844	37,31,768	1,88,87,373	6,07,47,449
Bombay ..	249	3,320	995	50,42,264	27,22,918	1,55,06,644	2,32,71,826	1 3 6	1,24,43,777	49,87,845	13,33,532	47,51,897	2,35,16,561
Bengal ..	109	1,303	765	76,05,985	16,24,288	55,67,842	1,47,98,115	0 4 11	37,69,581	50,96,442	34,49,095	25,33,236	1,48,48,364
United Pro- vinces ..	48	1,407	95	77,06,514	14,75,335	1,01,90,350	1,93,72,249	0 6 8	1,14,69,466	35,82,893	46,45,708	2,95,927	1,99,98,994
Punjab ..	29	832	347	63,45,046	18,46,906	1,29,04,507	2,10,96,459	1 0 0	1,11,59,252	14,31,223	27,43,473	61,21,774	2,14,55,722
Bihar and Orissa ..	66	887	311	71,08,854	9,52,498	55,90,696	1,36,52,048	0 7 3	48,00,449	45,89,942	23,75,174	23,44,899	1,41,10,264
C. P. & Berar..	108	1,404	495	25,18,533	3,48,107	53,96,698	82,63,338	0 6 2	31,44,413	9,54,422	5,10,061	36,13,569	82,22,505
Assam ..	19	360	104	11,06,730	9,78,553	15,18,974	36,04,257	0 7 3	13,91,834	12,38,900	6,18,676	5,43,935	37,93,045
N. W. Frontier Province ..	5	..	221	2,44,992	2,06,478	10,50,042	15,01,512	1 2 9	10,27,276	1,64,977	1,34,147	1,81,350	15,07,750
Ajmer-Merwara	1	16	27	31,329	1,33,399	64,535	2,29,263	0 6 7	55,669	47,122	33,070	1,01,211	2,37,072
Coorg ..	1	13	7	57,669	44,306	43,675	1,45,650	0 14 3	67,708	31,261	29,421	30,686	1,59,076
Delhi ..	1	12	8	49,855	19,014	1,76,426	2,45,295	1 4 4	1,30,837	41,491	34,920	42,705	2,49,953
Total 1930-31..	1,246	16,033	5,444	4,96,61,389	2,52,17,397	9,05,26,156	16,57,04,942	0 10 5	6,15,59,731	4,81,95,062	1,96,39,040	3,94,47,902	16,89,41,785

(a) Includes 455 Union Panchayats with 4,043 elected and 1,071 ex-officio and nominated members.

## Local Government Statistics.

**Municipalities.**—With this general introduction we can now turn to the statistical results of the working of Local Self-Government. The following table gives information as to the constitution of municipal committees, taxation, &c., in the chief provinces in 1930-31. —

Province.	Population within Municipal Limits.	Number of Municipalities.	Classification of Members.		Income.	Incidence per Head of Population.				Expenditure.
			Number of Members of Committees.	Official.		Non-official.	Rates and Taxes.	Total Income (excluding Extraordinary and Debt.)		
Presidency Towns.										
Calcutta .. .. .	1,077,264	1	90	1	39	4,64,73,418	16 9 3	19 14 5		4,25,15,078
Bombay City .. .. .	1,168,363	1	108	4	104	16,63,24,589	23 14 4	27 10 0		16,59,91,737
Madras City .. .. .	647,228	1	49	1	48	1,07,93,586	6 15 11	10 15 9		93,84,378
Rangoon .. .. .	398,971	1	34	4	30	1,38,42,806	19 6 3	26 2 4		1,31,55,443
District Municipalities.										
Bengal (excluding Calcutta) .. .. .	2,113,907	117	1,661	120	1,541	94,99,331	3 3 9	4 0 4		96,75,593
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	1,337,345	61	1,031	117	914	52,32,982	2 3 8	2 15 9		44,66,171
Assam .. .. .	214,650	25	283	7	276	13,16,719	3 8 2	5 6 11		13,55,257
Bombay (excluding Bombay City) .. .. .	3,045,994	134	3,051	199	2,852	3,84,02,690	5 4 4	7 6 0		3,89,92,357
Madras (excluding Madras City) .. .. .	2,725,190	81	1,689	6	1,683	2,09,81,578	2 7 5	5 12 4		2,18,01,802
United Provinces .. .. .	2,917,150	85	1,142	13	1,129	1,69,52,904	3 13 2	5 7 11		1,68,73,932
Punjab .. .. .	2,476,945	107	1,256	103	1,153	1,36,69,870	3 1 1	5 7 0		1,40,15,220
N. W. F. Province .. .. .	248,101	7	135	38	97	15,41,347	3 14 7	8 11 5		16,34,299
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	1,361,537	71	1,248	51	1,197	81,64,733	3 5 8	5 0 10		87,15,730
Burma (excluding Rangoon) .. .. .	909,199	57	775	91	684	78,28,061	3 10 6	8 1 9		80,84,408
British Baluchistan .. .. .	34,831	1	38	5	33	7,61,600	14 4 8	19 7 0		7,58,473
Ajmer-Merwara .. .. .	157,751	4	60	7	53	6,34,961	2 6 6	3 12 3		6,24,884
Coorg .. .. .	13,916	5	61	19	42	48,919	2 1 9	3 8 0		51,212
Delhi .. .. .	247,935	1	37	3	34	29,92,435	5 9 9	11 15 10		33,60,257
Bangalore .. .. .	134,123	1	28	8	20	10,57,871	4 5 8	7 4 4		10,53,350
Total 1930-31 .. .. .	21,230,470	781	12,776	797	11,979	36,56,70,360	5 15 7	8 4 6		36,24,59,576

## Calcutta Improvement Trust.

The Calcutta Improvement Trust was instituted by Government in January, 1912, with a view to making provision for the improvement and expansion of Calcutta by opening up congested areas, laying out or altering streets, providing open spaces for purposes of ventilation or recreation, demolishing or constructing buildings and re-housing the poorer and working classes displaced by the execution of improvement schemes.

The origin of the Calcutta Improvement Trust must, as in the case of the corresponding Bombay body, upon which the Calcutta Trust was to a large extent modelled, be looked for in a medical enquiry which was instituted into the sanitary condition of the town in 1896, owing to the outbreak of plague. It was estimated that the Trust might in the ensuing 30 years have to provide for the housing of 225,000 persons. The population of Calcutta proper, which includes all the most crowded areas, was 649,995 in 1891, and increased to 801,251, or by 25 per cent., by 1901. The corresponding figure according to the 1921 Census was 993,508 and this had increased by 1931 to 1,196,734.

The problem of expansion was difficult, because of the peculiar situation of Calcutta, which is shut in on one side by the Hooghly and on the other by the Salt Lakes.

Preliminary investigations continued for several years, so that it was only in 1910 that legislation was eventually introduced in the provincial legislature and the Trust instituted by it. The Bill provided for a large expenditure on improvement schemes and the provision of open spaces and for special local taxation to this end. It also provided for the appointment of a whole-time chairman of the Board of Trustees and the membership of the Trust was fixed at eleven.

The following constituted the Board of Trustees at 31st March 1934 :—Mr. J. A. L. Swan, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S., Chairman; Mr. Mukherjee, Bar-at-Law, Chief Executive Officer, Calcutta Corporation (*ex-officio*); Mr. S. C. Ghosh, elected by the Corporation of Calcutta under Section 7 (1) (a) of the Calcutta Improvement Act, 1911; Mr. Prabhudayal Himatalghka, elected by the elected Councillors, Corporation of Calcutta, under Section 7 (1) (b) of the Calcutta Improvement Act, 1911, as modified by the Amendment Act of 1926; Mr. Charu Chandra Biswas, O.I.E., elected by Councillors other than elected Councillors of the Corporation of Calcutta, under Section 7 (1) (c) of the Calcutta Improvement Act, 1911, as modified by the Amendment Act of 1926; Mr. W. H. Thompson, elected by the Bengal Chamber of Commerce; Sir Hari Sankar Paul, Kt., elected by the Bengal National Chamber of Commerce; Mr. Unsud Dowla, Sir Badridas Goenka, Kt., O.I.E., Rai Bahadur Dr. Haridhan Dutt,

Mr. A. J. Thompson, A.R.I.B.A., appointed by the Local Government.

During the 22 years that it has now been at work the Trust have decided, and partly or entirely carried through many improvement schemes for opening up congested areas, laying out or widening streets and providing open spaces.

In Central Calcutta many highly insanitary *bustees* have been done away with and several roads of an improved type laid out, the most important of which is the Chittaranjan Avenue, 100 ft. wide, which at present extends from Beadon Street to Chowringhee, Shambazar. It is intended ultimately to extend it up to the Chitpur Bridge. But at present there is no direct connection between Chitpur Bridge and the Barrackpore Trunk Road, as Lockgate Road has been severed by the sidings of the Eastern Bengal Railway. In these circumstances the Board considered that traffic would be better served by postponing the extension to Chitpur Bridge and constructing a road to Shambazar which is the terminus of the Barrackpore Trunk Road and of the Dum-Dum-Jessore Road. A scheme known as Scheme No. XXXVII has been sanctioned by Government under Section 48 of the Calcutta Improvement Act which provides *inter alia* for the extension of Chittaranjan Avenue up to Raja Rajballab Street and for the construction of a new 84 feet new road connecting it with Cornwalls Street. The Section of Chittaranjan Avenue near the Chowringhee end is well placed for commerce and trade and is likely before long to gain increased importance by being linked up with Dalhousie Square on the West by means of a new road 84 feet wide which the Trust propose to construct between Mission Row and Mangoe Lane. A further extension of this road from Chittaranjan Avenue to Wellington Street on the east was sanctioned by Government after the close of the year.

In the north of the City, two large and thirteen small parks have been constructed in different quarters. Of the two large parks one is named Deshabandhu Park and the other Cosipore-Chitpore open space measuring 53 bighas and 156 bighas respectively. The Cosipore-Chitpore Park has a small artificial lake and the layout of the area surrounding the lake has been completed. Four football grounds have been provided for schools and clubs of North Calcutta. Some tennis courts are also being made. The Deshabandhu Park has also been provided with play-grounds. Several wide roads have been driven through this highly congested area. The approaches to the City have also been adequately widened.

Some progress has also been made with that highly congested area to the west of the City by opening up new roads and widening the existing ones. This Scheme is known as Maydapat, Scheme No. XXVII.

The new 84 ft. road connecting Chittaranjan Avenue with Strand Road slightly to the north of Jagannath Ghat has been completed so that there is now a continuous main traffic route with the same width of roadway as Chittaranjan Avenue, extending right across Calcutta from Strand Road on the west to Upper Circular Road on the east. The widening of Maniktala Road between Upper Circular Road and Maniktala Bridge which has been completed forms a further extension of this main roadway which will eventually continue at a width of 100 ft. to the extreme eastern limit of Maniktala. Another important scheme which is now complete is the new 60 ft. road between Darpanarayan Tagore Street and Pathuriaghata Street which, with its side roads, opens up a very congested area and forms a portion of a main projected north and south road through Bara Bazar from Harrison Road to a new main east-and-west diagonal road through Ahiritollah.

The passing of the Calcutta Improvement (Amendment) Act, 1931, which empowers the Board of Trustees in certain cases to levy betterment fees on properties which abut on to a new or widened street instead of acquiring the properties has made it financially possible for the Trust to proceed with some portion of its original programme for the improvement of Bara Bazaar. The Kalakar Street scheme in Bara Bazaar which forms the southern section of the aforesaid road is one of the schemes to which the new Act is to be applied. It has been published under Section 43 of the Calcutta Improvement Act, and sanctioned by Government. Another scheme which has received the sanction of Government and to which the new Act is to be applied is the widening of a short length of Darmahatta Street and it will be interesting to see how the methods of assessment provided for in the Act will work out in practice.

The Suburban Areas to the south and south-east of Calcutta required greater attention and extensive development schemes were undertaken. Several open spaces and squares have been made in various parts. Insanitary tanks requiring approximately 2 crores cu.ft. of earth have been filled up. Russa Road which forms the southern approach to the town has been widened to 150 ft. for a length of one mile and 100 ft. for a length of another mile. It now gives a most pleasant drive from Chowringhee to Tollygunge. To improve the drainage of this area a 100 ft. wide East to West road, from Ballygunge Railway Station to Chela Bridge, and for recreation an artificial lake of 167 bighas with adequate grounds has been completed.

Another small lake has also been completed and a road is being constructed round it to link up with the road surrounding the main lake. The road round the main lake has been surfaced with asphalt and lighted with electricity and is much frequented in the evenings. Sites for club houses adjoining the main lake have been allotted to several clubs. Excavation has been continued in a new section of the lake which is to be attractively laid out with an island to which the public will have access by means of a footbridge. The Calcutta Tramways Co.,

Ltd., have now extended tram tracks from Russa Road along New Sewer Road to Ballygunge Station.

The Board of Trustees have framed a scheme for the extension southwards of Lansdowne Road which has received Government sanction; acquisition of land was completed and all the new and widened roads have been completed and opened to traffic; surplus lands are now ready for sale; the Board in pursuance of its policy of carrying out schemes in the centre of the town and in the suburbs simultaneously, so as to have an adequate supply of suburban sites for residential buildings to meet the needs of those displaced from overcrowded areas in the centre of the town has also framed a scheme known as Scheme No. XXXIII for the improvement of another section of the undeveloped area between Russa Road and the Lake District. This too has received sanction of Government and land acquisition has made good progress and engineering works have been taken in hand.

To the east of the city, several new roads have been constructed in Scheme No. VIII (New Ballygunge Road—Park Circus to Old Ballygunge Road). They are now open to traffic, and the majority of them are surfaced with asphalt. Arrangements have been made for lighting the roads with electricity. The development of Calcutta east of Lower Circular Road, between Park Circus and Middle Road, Entally, is a pressing need, but the work can only proceed slowly in small sections. The Trust in the execution of this scheme cannot ignore the bustee dwellers, who are pushed further east, as the development from bustee conditions to blocks of masonry buildings proceeds. The utilisation of highly-improved lands for bustee purposes is not an economic proposition, but at the same time, it is necessary to provide the essentials of sanitation for the working classes.

The linking up of Amherst Street with Loudon Street by a broad thoroughfare has commenced in two small sections. The Trust has constructed a large park near Park Circus Scheme No. VIII, known as Eastern Park, measuring 65 bighas, with a large playing field for football and tennis. The Gorachand Road Scheme provides for the completion of the northern portion of this park and the commencement of a wide avenue running parallel to Lower Circular Road through the outer fringe of Entally. As the scheme involved the demolition of a large number of bustees, investigations were made to ascertain the best means of reducing the displaced bustee population as a result of which a Rehousing Scheme at Christopher Road which will cost the Trust Rs. 2,70,000 for land acquisition and Rs. 1,97,000 for engineering works has been framed and has received the sanction of Government. Acquisition of land was completed and the raising of land is in hand.

The public squares vested in the Calcutta Corporation in 1911 had a total area of about 96 acres. In 1912, Mr. Bompas, the first Chairman of the Trust, pointed out that in the ratio, viz., about 9 per cent. of its public open

spaces which measured about 1,250 acres (including the Maldan, the Horticultural and the Zoological Gardens) to its total acreage, Calcutta was almost on a par at that time with London possessing 6,875 acres of public parks or gardens, while its percentage exceeded that of New York, Berlin and Birmingham. But about 1,000 acres of Calcutta's 1,250 was accounted for in the Maldan and new open spaces in other parts of Calcutta were an urgent need. Up to date the Trust had added (including the new lake at Dhakuria)—another 250 acres.

Lastly for the housing of the displaced population the Trust has undertaken on a large scale the following schemes:—

In the early stages three blocks of three storied tenement buildings containing 252 lettable rooms were built in Wards Institution Street for persons of the poorer classes. It was found, however, that the persons displaced preferred to take their compensation and migrate to some place where they could erect *busties* of their own, the class of structures they were accustomed to live in. These chawls were then filled with persons of limited means, e.g., school masters, poor students, clerks and persons of the artisan class. As many as 1,200 people are housed in these chawls, these buildings, including land, cost Rs. 2,44,368 and are let at very low rents—ground floor rooms at Rs. 5 per mensem and top floor rooms on Rs. 6 per mensem, each room measuring 12' x 12' with a 4 ft. verandah in front opening on to a central passage 7 ft. wide. The total collection of rent during the year 1933-34 including previous year arrear was Rs. 14,243.

As these chawls failed to attract the people for whom they were meant, the Board next tried an experiment in providing sites for bustees. Two sites with a lettable area of 16 bighas were acquired within the area of Manikotla Municipality, but they failed to attract because they were out of the way and were expensive.

**Kerbala Tank Lane Re-housing Scheme.**—In this scheme 4 detached and 35 semi-detached houses were built. The detached houses were sold as this scheme never became popular with the class of tenants for whom they were originally intended. Owing to this unpopularity the Board further decided to throw open to tenants of all classes 18 out of the remaining 35 semi-detached houses. This change of policy, however, produced no effect on the letting.

Owing to want of suitable tenants the entire dwellings in Kerbala Tank Re-housing scheme had been sold by private sale shortly after the 31st March 1927.

**Bow Street Re-housing Scheme.**—Seven blocks of buildings containing one-roomed, two-roomed and three-roomed suites have been constructed to re-house Anglo-Indians displaced by the operations of the Trust. This scheme

has proved a striking success. There are 132 suites for letting and the rent received from these suites during the year 1933-34, amounted to Rs. 35,666.

**Paikpara Re-housing Scheme.**—This scheme has an area of 36 bighas well laid out in 96 building sites. A new re-housing scheme has been undertaken by the Board, as already stated, at Christopher Road for the bustee population to be displaced by the execution of scheme No. XXXV (Eastern Park to Gorachand Road). A special feature of the new scheme is that the land is to be developed as a model bustee for displaced bustee dwellers. Special facilities are offered to dishoused persons for securing land in various improved areas for reinstatement purposes.

**Bridges.**—Some progress has been made in replacing the old bridges of Calcutta, which is hemmed in by canals and railway lines inadequately bridged, by modern and up-to-date bridges to suit the growing traffic requirements. The opportunity is being taken of widening the Maniktala, Narikeldanga and Bellaghata Bridge approaches on both sides—on the west (in the case of Maniktala and Narikeldanga Bridges) right up to Circular Road. The new bridges of the city will in their traffic capacity compare favourably with those of London. The new Bridges at Maniktala, Bellaghata and at Shambazar have roadways of 37 feet, with two footpaths each 10 feet in width. The Chitpore Bridge reconstruction of which has been completed has been redesigned as a reinforced concrete bridge capable of accommodating four lines of fast traffic and two lines of slow traffic. The Alipore Bridge, the reconstruction of which has been completed, has a roadway of 30 feet (3 traffic widths) and 2 footpaths of 6 feet each, and these are also to be the probable widths of the Tollygunge and Hastings Bridges which need re-building. The Chelsea, Hammer-smith and Waterloo Bridges have all-over widths of 45, 39 and 42 feet, respectively, the roadways being 29, 27 and 28 feet, that is 3 traffic widths. Even London Bridge with an all-over width of 65 feet has only a 37-foot roadway (4 traffic widths) and Westminster Bridge which is 84 feet in width spares only 54 feet (i.e., 6 traffic widths, like the 60 feet of Kldderpore Bridges for wheeled traffic.

**Financial.**—Capital charges during the year 1933-34 amounted to Rs. 61.34 lakhs which included Rs. 50.50 lakhs spent on land acquisition and Rs. 8.87 lakhs on engineering works. The gross expenditure of the Trust on Capital Works up to the end of the year 1933-34 was Rs. 14,20,69,000. To meet this large expenditure, the Trust has borrowed Rs. 2,48,50,000; other Capital receipts (mainly from the sale of land and buildings) have yielded Rs. 7,05,20,000 and the revenue fund from its annual surplus (after providing for the service of loans) has contributed Rs. 4.67 crores to Capital Works.

## The Indian Ports.

The administration of the affairs of the larger ports (*Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Karachi, Rangoon and Chittagong*) is vested by law in bodies specially constituted for the purpose. They have wide powers, but their proceedings are subject in a greater degree than those of municipal bodies to the control of Government. At all the ports the European members constitute the majority and the Board for Rangoon consists mainly of European members.

Figures for 1932-33 relating to income, expenditure and capital debt of the six principal ports managed by Trusts (Aden is excluded from the tables) as obtainable from the Department of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics (India) are shown in the following table:—

	Income.	Expenditure.	Capital Debt.
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
Calcutta .. .. .	2,46,36,681	2,53,65,301	24,81,38,001
Bombay .. .. .	2,49,70,859	2,65,52,541	21,72,50,504
Madras .. .. .	20,86,394	32,12,510	1,59,18,050
Karachi .. .. .	62,43,147	62,77,454	4,28,59,000
Rangoon .. .. .	68,82,555	70,76,097	5,66,10,925
Chittagong .. .. .	6,50,425	6,94,822	• 26,98,827

\* Includes the first instalment of Rs. 15 lakhs, the second instalment of Rs. 5 lakhs, the third instalment of Rs. 2 lakhs, and the fourth instalment of Rs. 3 lakhs, of a loan of Rs. 50 lakhs from Government.

### CALCUTTA.

The Commissioners for the Port of Calcutta are as follows:—

Mr. T. H. Elderton, *Chairman*.

Mr. W. A. Burns, *Deputy Chairman and Traffic Manager*.

*Elected by the Bengal Chamber of Commerce.*—Mr. G. R. Campbell, Mr. A. L. B. Tucker; Mr. M. A. Hughes; Mr. K. J. Nicolson, Mr. S. D. Gladstone; Mr. J. Reid Kay.

*Elected by the Calcutta Trades' Association.*—Mr. C. H. Pratt.

*Elected by the Bengal National Chamber of Commerce.*—Rai Bahadur A. C. Banerjee, C.I.E.; Mr. Nalinin Ranjan Sarkar.

*Elected by the Indian Chamber of Commerce.*—Mr. D. P. Khaitan.

*Elected by the Muslim Chamber of Commerce.*—Mr. Kassim A. Mohammad.

*Elected by the Municipal Corporation of Calcutta.*—Mr. Rajendra Narayan Banerjee.

*Nominated by Government.*—Captain L. W. R. T. Turbett, O.B.E., R.I.N.; Mr. A. V. Venables, M.C., V.D., M.I.C.E., M.I.E. (Ind.); Rai Bahadur B. R. Singh; Mr. V. E. D. Jarrad; Mr. W. J. Ward.

The principal officers of the Trust are:—

*Secretary.*—Mr. C. W. T. Hook.

*Traffic Manager.*—Mr. W. A. Burns.

*Chief Accountant.*—Mr. J. Dand, C.A.

*Chief Engineer.*—Mr. J. R. Rowley, A.K.C., M. Inst. C.E.

*Deputy Conservator.*—Commander C. V. L. Norcock, O.B.E., R.N.

*Medical Officer.*—Lt.-Col. F. J. Anderson, M.C., F.R.C.S., I.M.S.

*Consulting Engineer and London Agent.*—Mr. J. Angus, M. Inst. C.E.

The traffic figures and the income of the Trust for the last fifteen years are as follows:—

Year.	Docks.			Jetties.	Stream.		Nett tonnage of shipping entering the Port.	Income.
	General Exports	Coal Exports	Imports.	Imports.	Exports.	Imports.		
	Tons.	Tons.	Tons.	Tons.	Tons.	Tons.	Tons.	Rs.
1914-15	920,659	2,633,805	700,133	917,978			3,714,344	1,44,50,349
1915-16	1,054,985	1,610,645	570,997	788,431			2,967,798	1,59,35,456
1916-17	1,185,159	1,994,528	444,210	686,010			2,804,380	1,57,23,432
1917-18	995,112	1,014,993	363,383	633,603			2,094,011	1,58,39,175
1918-19	1,097,562	1,333,285	482,403	574,833			2,292,462	1,90,58,513
1919-20	1,146,479	2,264,976	653,066	713,746			2,941,846	2,23,55,614
1920-21	1,133,710	3,046,400	413,357	685,080			4,017,514	2,66,08,032
1921-22	974,783	1,687,222	697,361	622,411			3,446,021	2,19,17,042
1922-23	1,414,166	1,174,041	304,109	680,053			3,336,722	2,64,75,522
1923-24	1,722,305	1,325,801	221,035	761,920			3,621,243	2,60,89,027
1924-25	1,779,054	1,495,915	290,412	874,714			3,845,788	2,78,23,364
1925-26	1,494,442	1,796,409	352,714	951,442	2,231,637	1,601,941	3,887,592	3,21,27,748
1926-27	1,465,854	2,476,794	455,577	963,297	2,344,800	1,513,885	4,177,118	3,12,02,183
1927-28	1,837,371	2,817,443	480,367	1,007,917	2,689,186	1,606,722	4,638,569	3,38,82,124
1928-29	1,750,969	2,644,256	1,164,631	1,049,668	2,524,201	1,706,559	4,818,831	3,41,82,729
1929-30	1,985,042	3,016,185	853,452	829,902	2,539,653	1,646,932	4,985,999	3,43,98,110
1930-31	1,440,371	2,389,393	646,844	553,317	2,145,837	1,552,502	4,361,953	2,83,73,490
1931-32	1,251,060	2,595,912	586,902	380,324	1,748,950	1,365,076	4,189,742	2,67,01,863
1932-33	1,123,420	2,559,136	362,023	469,513	1,665,432	1,332,672	3,828,983	2,46,36,681
1933-34	1,412,336	2,191,523	463,357	446,783	1,758,567	1,307,931	3,870,343	2,88,29,623

## BOMBAY.

BOARD OF TRUSTEES OF THE PORT OF BOMBAY.—Mr. G. Wiles, C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S., (Chairman) Nominated by Government.—Rear-Admiral A. E. F. Bedford, C.B., R.N.; Mr. Syed Munawar, Mr. C. W. E. Arbuthnot, C.I.E.; Major-General H. Needham, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O.; Mr. I. H. Taunton, I.C.S.; Sir Maurice Brayshaw, Kt.; Mr. L. Wilson. Elected by the Bombay Chamber of Commerce.—Mr. W. G. Lely, Mr. G. H. Cooke; Mr. J. J. Flockhart; Mr. F. H. French; Mr. R. C. Lowndes. Elected by the Indian Merchants' Chamber.—Sir Purshotamdas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E., M.B.E.; Mr. Lakhmidas Rowjee Tairsee; Mr. Gordhandas Goculdas Morarji; Mr. A. D. Shroff; Mr. M. C. Mattani. Elected by the Municipal Corporation.—Mr. Meyer Nissim; Mr. Hoosenally M. Rahimtoola. Elected by the Millowners' Association.—Mr. A. Geddis.

The following are the principal officers of the Trust:—  
Secretary, N. M. Morris, Deputy Secretary, A. S. Bakre, M.A., Bar-at-Law.

### ACCOUNTS DEPARTMENT.

Chief Acct., J. F. Pereira, B.A.; Deputy Acct., C. F. Lynn, M.A., A.S.A.A.; Sr. Asst. Acct., W. E. McDonnell; Asst. Accts., H. W. Scott., A. N. Moos; Junior Asst. Accts., O. Hyde, B. Cour-Palais, A. R. Javeri; Cashier, V. D. Jog; Ry. Audit Inspectors, M. J. Murzello, J. P. D'Souza; Supdt. Establishment Branch, H. N. Baria.

### ENGINEERING DEPARTMENT.

Chief Engineer, G. E. Bennett, M.Sc., M. Inst. O.E., M.I. Mech. E.; Deputy Chief Engineer, A. Hale-White, M.A., M.Inst.O.E. Executive Engineers, G. E. Terrey, A.M.I.C.E., J. A. Rolfe; Senior

**Asstt. Engineers,** P. E. Vazifdar, L.C.E., F. M. Surveyor, B.Sc. (Glas.), A.M.I.C.E., E. L. Everatt, A.M.I.C.E., H. N. Barla, L.C.E.; **Chief Draftsman,** L. B. Andrew, M.I. Struct. E.; **Personal Asst. to the Chief Engineer,** T. B. Hawkins; **Mechanical Superintendent,** R. B. McGregor, A.M.I.M.E.; **Asstt. Mechanical Superintendents,** B. C. Sharpe, A.M.I.M.E., S. J. Watt, M.I.L.E., D. V. Kohli, B.Sc., and A. C. Strelley, M.I. Mar. E., A.M.I.M.E., A.M.I.L.E. **Chief Foreman,** B. Shaw.

## DOCKS DEPARTMENT.

**Manager,** C. N. Rich, B.A.; **Deputy Managers,** F. A. Borisow, W. G. H. Templeton and F. Seymour Williams, D.S.O.; **Deputy Manager (Office),** P. A. Davies; **Asstt. Managers, 1st and 2nd Grade,** E. C. Jolley, A. Mattos, L. R. Walsh, F. J. Warder, E. J. Kall, D. L. Lynn, C. O. A. Martins, P. B. Fenner, Nanabhoj Framji, Ardesahr Maneckji and A. R. Jaywant; **Cash Supervisor,** T. D'Silva; **Cashier,** Robert Fernaldes.

## RAILWAY DEPARTMENT.

**Manager,** D. G. M. Mearns M. Inst., T. **Deputy Managers,** A. F. Watts and H. A. Gaydon; **Asstt. Manager,** S. G. N. Shaw, P. M. Boyce and M. E. A. Kililbash; **Asstt. Traffic Supdt.,** W. H. Brady; **Office Supdt.,** Subrahmanya Raghunathan.

## PORT DEPARTMENT.

**Deputy Conservator, Captain** A. G. Kinch, D.S.O., R.I.M. (Retd.); **Dock Masters, Alexandra Dock,** J. L. Williams and C. B. M. Thomas; **Dock Masters, Prince's & Victoria Dock,** C. T. Willson and G. England; **Port Department, Inspector and Supdt. of Police, Harbour Patrol,** W. P. Bigg; **Office Supdt.,** Moses Samuel.

## PILOT ESTABLISHMENT.

**Harbour Master,** E. G. Worthington; **Master Pilots,** J. S. Nicholson and R. C. Vint.

**Pilots,** A. M. Thomson, H. W. L. T. Davies, H. H. Church, W. E. Brown, W. L. Friend, B. H. Friedlander, W. Sutherland, H. Lloyd Jones, J. Cook, G. E. Firth, H. T. Elliott, T. B. G. Wardland, J. S. Hawkes and C. J. R. Williams.

## LAND AND BUNDERS DEPARTMENT.

**Manager,** F. H. Taylor, F.S.I., M.R.S.I.; **Deputy Manager,** B. C. Durant; **Personal Asstt.,** R. G. Deshmukh, B.A., LL.B.; **Office Supdt.,** D. A. Pareira; **Asstt. Managers** W. H. Cummings, C. P. Watson and W. O'Brien; **Chief Inspector,** G. C. Battenberg.

## STORES DEPARTMENT.

**Controller of Stores,** H. E. Lees; **1st Assistant,** W. J. Wilson; **2nd Assistant,** B. F. Davidson; **Statistical Supdt.,** H. L. Barrett.

## MEDICAL DEPARTMENT.

**Administrative Medical Officer,** Dr. F. D. Bana, M.B., M.R.O.S.; **Medical Officers, (North District),** Dr. A. D. Karkhanawala, M.B.B.S. **Superintendent, Antop Village,** Dr. M. Vijayakar, L.M. & S.

The revenue of the Trust in 1933-34 amounted to Rs. 2,45,38,698 and the expenditure to Rs. 2,45,34,226. The result of the year's working was a deficit of Rs. 89,879 under General Account which has been met from the Revenue Reserve Fund, and a surplus of Rs. 92,351 under Pilotage Account, which has been transferred to the Vessels Replacement Fund. The balance of the Revenue Reserve Fund at the close of the year amounted to Rs. 55,30,386. The aggregate capital expenditure during the year was Rs. 85,800. The total debt of the Trust at the end of the year amounted to Rs. 20,45,17,753, repayment of which is provided for by annual sinking fund contributions from revenue; the accumulation of the sinking fund as at 31st March 1934 was Rs. 471.45 lakhs., in addition to this apart from property appreciation, the Reserve and other funds total Rs. 88.34 lakhs.

The trade of the Port of Bombay during the last official year aggregated Rs. 178 crores in value.

The number of steam and square-rigged vessels which during recent years have entered the docks or been berthed at the harbour walls and paid dues, excluding those which have unloaded and loaded in the stream:—

Year.	Number.	Tonnage nett.
1911 to 1916 (average)	1,668	3,437,354
1916 to 1921	2,086	4,758,888
1921 to 1926	1,962	4,574,817
1926 to 1931 .. ..	1,954	4,749,570
1931-32 .. ..	1,866	4,588,577
1932-33 .. ..	1,836	4,691,183
1933-34 .. ..	1,913	5,099,247

The two dry docks were occupied during the year 1933-34 by 149 vessels, the total tonnage amounting to 564,468 an excess of 67,493 tons over the previous year.



# KARACHI.

## TRUSTEES.

*Chairman.*—Colonel D. S. Johnston, C.I.E. (Vice-Chairman.—Lala Jagannath Ralaram Randon, B.Sc., elected by the Board), elected by the Karachi Indian Merchants' Association.

## APPOINTED BY GOVERNMENT.

*Collector of Customs.*—F. Buckney, B.A.  
A. K. Homan (Divisional Superintendent, North Western Railway).  
Major J. C. Gain, M.C. (D.A.A., & Q.M.G., Sind Independent Brigade Area).  
Mir Ayub Khan, Bar-at-Law.

## ELECTED BY THE KARACHI CHAMBER OF COMMERCE.

W. D. Young, (Couper & Young).  
J. W. Anderson, (Grahams Trading Co., Forbes (India), Ltd.  
G. H. Raschen, (Forbes, Forbes Campbell & Co., Ltd.); H. S. Bigg-Wither, O.B.E., (Burnah-Shell Oil Storage & Distributing Co. of India, Ltd.)

## ELECTED BY THE KARACHI INDIAN MERCHANTS' ASSOCIATION.

Chellaram Shewram, (Shewram Rewachand).  
ELECTED BY THE BUYERS & SHIPPERS' CHAMBER.  
Isherdas N. Mallik, (R. B. Jesharam Thakurdas); Mohamedali A. K. Alavi, (Yusafali Albhoy Karimji and Co).

## ELECTED BY THE KARACHI MUNICIPAL CORPORATION.

Tikamdas Wadhmal, M.A. (Oxon), Bar-at-Law.

*Principal Officers of the Port Trust:*—  
*Chief Engineer.*—W. P. Shepherd-Barron, M.C.M., Inst. C.E.

*Deputy Chief Engineer.*—H. A. L. French, M. Inst., C.E.

*Chief Accountant.*—B. A. Ingle, B.A., C.A.  
*Traffic Manager.*—A. A. L. Flynn, V.D., C.M.Z.S.

*Deputy Conservator.*—J. A. Scarr, M.B.E.  
*Chief Storekeeper.*—R. A. Donde.

*Secretary.*—L. J. Mascarenhas.

Revenue Receipts and Expenditure of the Port of Karachi for the year 1933-34.  
Revenue Receipts Rs. 61,94,000. Special Receipts. Rs. 68,000. Revenue Expenditure 65,71,000. Deficit Rs. 3,14,000. Reserve Fund Rs. 59,32,000.

## SHIPPING.

Number of vessels which entered the Port during the year 1933-34 exclusive of vessels put back and fishing boats was 3,119 with a tonnage of 2,378,403 as against 3,234 with a tonnage of 2,268,236 in 1932-33. 878 steamers of all kinds entered the Port with a tonnage of 2,257,280 against 841 and 2,134,689 respectively in the previous year. Of the 878 steamers 683 were of British Nationality.

The imports during the year totalled 724,000 tons against 745,000 tons in the previous year. The shipments were 893,000 tons in 1933-34 against 914,000 in 1932-33.

The total volume of imports and exports was 1,617,000 tons against 1,659,000 tons in the previous year.

# MADRAS.

The following gentlemen are the Trustees of the Port of Madras:—

*Officials.*—G. G. Armstrong, O.B.E., M.C., V.D., M. Inst. T., (Chairman and Traffic Manager), G. N. Bower, B.A., (Collector of Customs), Commander C. R. Bluett, R.I.N. (Presidency Port Officer).

*Non-Officials.*—(1) Nominated by Government H. N. Colam; Sir Percy Rothera, Kt., O.B.E., M.Inst. C.E., I.M.I.E.

*Representing Chamber of Commerce, Madras.*—W. N. Browning, G. A. Bambridge, G. H. Hodgson, F. Birley, M.L.C.

*Representing Southern India Chamber of Commerce, Madras.*—M. R. Ry. M. Ct. M. Chidambaram Chettiyar Avergal; M. R. Ry. G. Janakiram Chetty Garu.

*Representing Madras Trades Association.*—S. W. Edwards, E. A. Hoath.

*Representing Southern India Skin & Hide Merchants' Association.*—Yakub Hasan Salt.

*Representing Madras Piece-Goods Merchants' Association.*—Abdus Subhan Sahib, B.A.

*Principal Officers are:*—Port Engineer—G. P. Alexander, A.M.I.C.E.

*Deputy Coservator of the Port of Madras.*—Lt.-Commander A. D. Berrington, K.N.R., (Retd.)

*Deputy Traffic Manager.*—J. G. Lord. (On leave preparatory to retirement.)

*Chief Accountant.*—M. R. Ry. G. Venkataraya Pal Avergal, M.A.

*Mechanical and Electrical Engineer.*—Major E. G. Bowers, M.C., M.I.E.E., A.I.E.C.

*Assistant Mechanical Engineer.*—S. W. White, M.I. Mar. E., A.M.N.I.A.

*1st Engineer and Dredging Master.*—F. G. Cooper.

*Assistant Engineers.*—M. R. Ry. V. Dayananda Kamath Avergal, B.A., B.E., M. R. Ry. S. Nagabushanam Aiyer Avergal, B.A., M.E., A.I.E.E.

*Assistant Engineer (Electrical).*—M. R. Ry. K. Subramania Aiyar Avergal, M.E., A.I.E.E.

*Harbour Master.*—A. Mackenzie.

*Assistant Harbour Masters.*—Mr. S. Prytherch, Mr. L. T. Lewis, Mr. L. J. Whitlock.

*Assistant Traffic Manager.*—M. R. Ry. M. S. Venkataraman Avergal, B.A., L. A. Abraham, B.A., F.C.I.

*Deputy Chief Accountant.*—M. R. Ry. R. Rangaswami Aiyar Avergal, B.A.

*Deputy Chief Accountant (Engineering).*—M. R. Ry. V. Mathuswami Aiyar Avergal, B.A.

*Office Manager.*—M. R. Ry. G. M. Ganapathi Aiyar Avergal.

The receipts of the Trust during 1933-34 on Revenue Account from all sources were Rs. 30,65,074 as against Rs. 29,86,394 in 1932-33 and the gross expenditure out of revenue was Rs. 30,00,595 as against Rs. 32,12,510 in 1932-33. No contribution to Reserve funds was made during 1933-34. 729 vessels with an aggregate net registered tonnage of 24,78,301 tons called at the port during the year against last year's figure of 694 vessels with a net registered tonnage of 23,33,140 tons.

## RANGOON.

The personnel of the Commissioners for the Port of Rangoon is comprised of seventeen members—

*Appointed by Government.*—Sir John Cherry, C.I.E., M.L.C. (Chairman); T. Cormack, C.A.; Captain H. W. B. Livesay, O.B.E., R.I.N., and A.O. Deas.

*Ex-Officio.*—Messrs. H. O. Reynolds, I.C.S. (Chairman, Rangoon Development Trust), P. W. Singleton (Collector of Customs), and B. M. Crosthwaite, V.D. (Agent, Burma Railways).

*Elected by the Burma Chamber of Commerce.*—Messrs. M. L. Burnet; C. G. Wodehouse, M.L.C., R. B. Howison, and K. B. Harper

*Elected by the Rangoon Trades Association.*—W. C. Penn.

*Elected by the Chinese Chamber of Commerce.*—K. E. Khwet.

*Elected by the Burma Indian Chamber of Commerce.*—S. N. Haji and A. W. Adamjee

*Elected by the Burmese Chamber of Commerce.*—U. Thin Maung, B.A., M.M.F. (Vice-Chairman).

*Elected by the Corporation of Rangoon.*—U. Thin Maung, M.L.C.

Principal Officer are —  
Secretary.—C. Wicher.

*Chief Accountant.*—S.A. Wetherfield, B.A., A.C.A.

*Chief Engineer.*—W. D. Betty, B.A., B.A.I., M. Inst. C.E.

*Deputy Conservator.*—H. N. Gilbert.

*Traffic Manager.*—E. J. B. Jeffery.

*Port Surveyor.*—Commander C. M. L. Scott, R.N. (Retd).

The income and expenditure on revenue account for the Port of Rangoon in 1933-34 were,—

Income	Rs.	70,88,855
Expenditure	Rs.	72,12,288

The capital debt of the port at the end of the year 1933-34 was 5,24,28,667. The balance (including investments at cost) at the credit of the different sinking funds on 31st March 1934, was Rs. 2,21,82,458-7-3.

The total sea-borne trade of Rangoon during the year 1933-34 was 5,066,333 tons of which 1,100,397 tons were imports, 3,943,952 tons exports and 21,984 tons transshipment. The total number of vessels (excluding Government vessels) entering the port was 1,652 with a total net registered tonnage of 4,215,903 showing an increase in the number of vessels and of 115,734 tons in the net tonnage as compared with the previous year.

## CHITTAGONG.

Chittagong in Eastern Bengal, lying on the right bank of the river Karnafuli at a distance of 12 miles from the sea, was already an important Port in the sixteenth century, when the Portuguese gave it the name of Porto Grande.

The construction of the Assam-Bengal Railway has facilitated the transport of trade with Assam and Eastern Bengal for which the Port of Chittagong is the natural outlet.

Chittagong, Bengal, Lat. 22° 21'N; Long. 91° 50'E, 1933 Pop. 53,156.

## TRADE

*Imports.*—Salt, mineral oil, machinery, tea estate stores, rice, coal and railway material.

*Exports.*—Wax, jute, tea, hides, cotton, capes, rice, paddy, eggs, poultry and livestock.

*Accommodation.*—Vessels of any size can proceed 9 miles up the Karnafuli to Chittagong at H.W.O.S. draught of 23 ft. to 26 ft.

There are 5 berths for ocean-going vessels at the Assam-Bengal Railway jetties, also two sets of fixed moorings.

Jetties are 2,100 ft. long, provided with hydraulic cranes 17 to lift 35 cwt. and 4 to lift 10 tons, ample shed accommodation, and jetties are in direct rail communication with the Assam-Bengal Railway system, cargo in bulk being dealt with direct into wagons. Depth at jetties about 32 feet.

*Provisions.*—Fresh provisions, good drinking water and coal obtainable.

There are three river bars affecting navigation controlled by large suction dredger.

Night pilotage is in force except during the S.W. monsoon.

*Charges.*—Port dues 4 annas 6 pies, per reg ton. Hospital dues 2 pies per reg ton. Harbour Master's fee Rs. 32. Mooring and unmooring in fixed berths Rs. 32, swinging berths Rs. 16. Berth alongside jetties Rs. 40, per day, night work and holidays extra.

Pilotage not exceeding—	Rs. a.	Rs. a.
10 ft. to 20 ft. from ..	67 8	to 304 4
21 ft. .. ..	337 8	
22 ft. .. ..	385 4	
23 ft. .. ..	439 4	
24 ft. .. ..	486 0	
25 ft. .. ..	553 8	
26 ft. .. ..	634 8	

Towage by Port Commissioners' Tug.

Port Authority: Port Commissioners, Chittagong.

*Officials.*—Deputy Conservator, Lieut.-Commander, F. W. Angell, R.I.N.; Port Engineer, F. J. Green, B.Sc., M.I.C.E., &c.; Lloyd's Agents, James Finlay & Co.

## VIZAGAPATAM HARBOUR PROJECT.

The question of creating a harbour at Vizagapatam to supply an outlet for a large area of fertile country adjacent to the east coast of India, hitherto undeveloped, with considerable mineral resources and without suitable access to the outside world, was first formulated by the Bengal-Nagpur Railway Company. That the creation of such a port would have beneficial influence on this area was unquestioned, for it is pointed out that Vizagapatam, lying as it does in front of the only practicable gap in the barrier of the Eastern Ghats, is formed by nature to be the outlet of the Central Provinces, from which a considerable amount of trade has taken this route in the past, even with the imperfect communications, hitherto available. A necessary complement of the scheme was the construction of the proposed railway from Parvatipuram to Raipur now completed which, with the existing coastline of the Bengal-Nagpur Railway would make a large and rich area tributary to the proposed port, and obviate the long and expensive circuit by Calcutta. A link has also been supplied in the most direct route to Rangoon from Europe by way of Bombay, while, from an imperial point of view, the provision of a fortified port on the long and almost unprotected stretch of coast between Colombo and Calcutta is held to be a consideration of great importance. The lofty projecting headland of the Dolphin's Nose would offer facilities for this purpose.

The Government of India with the approval of the Secretary of State and the Legislative Assembly, sanctioned the construction of the new railway line from Raipur to Parvatipuram. The work is completed and the line opened to traffic. They also decided to develop the port of Vizagapatam under their direct control and the port has accordingly been declared to be a major Port.

The work is being carried out by a staff of Engineers under direct charge of an Engineer-in-Chief who comes under the administrative charge of an Administrative Officer for the development scheme, a post which is held *ex-officio* by the Agent of the B. N. Railway. An Advisory Committee consisting of the above mentioned officers and representatives of the Local Government, the Vizagapatam Port Administration and the commercial interests concerned, has also been constituted to advise in the development of the Harbour.

The scheme for the construction and development of the Harbour will be carried out in stages according to the demand of trade. The first stage has been completed sufficiently to enable the Harbour to be opened. Ships started using the Harbour in October 1933 and the official opening by His Excellency the Viceroy took place on 19th December 1933.

The present provision includes a 1,000 ft. diameter Turning Basin together with access to the three quay Berths and an Entrance Chan-

nel dredged out to afford a passage 300 ft. wide at the bottom. Vessels of 26 ft. draft and 530 ft. length are admitted at present and deepening is in progress to allow vessels of 28'-6" maximum draft to enter in the near future.

A quay wall comprising three 500 ft. Berths has been completed and equipped with 3-ton electric cranes. Storage accommodation aggregating 140,000 sq ft. of covered area, in three single storied sheds has been provided in the vicinity of the quay, equipped with full railway and road facilities. Two additional Sheds with lighter Berths are in course of construction for export cargo. Special facilities have been provided for the storage and shipment of manganese ore. In addition to the quays, four Mooring Berths have been installed, around the Basin and additional facilities provided for dealing with lightered cargo.

A large area of land has been reclaimed in the course of the dredging operations and it has been laid out in blocks served by broad roadways. Plots are available for office sites and for industrial concerns. Water supply and electric lighting have been arranged for.

The floating equipment of the Harbour comprises three tugs of 1,500, 600 and 450 H. P. respectively.

A graving dock with an entrance 60 ft. 6 in. broad has been provided; but though adapted for future extension and for use by vessels larger than the dredging craft which now use it, length of ships is at present restricted to 300 ft.

The port is at present capable of dealing with lifts of 15 tons.

The sea entrance channel is protected on the South side by the provision of a sand trap and protecting Breakwater.

At present ships enter and leave the Harbour during day time only and pilotage is compulsory.

The future administration of the Port is still under consideration by the Government of India. At present, the Agent of the Bengal-Nagpur Railway holds Administrative charge of the Port. He is represented at Vizagapatam by a Deputy Conservator, which office is held *ex-officio* by the Engineer-in-Chief. All matters in connection with port traffic and land are under the charge of the Traffic Manager. The Port Railways are being worked by the B. N. Railway Company.

The principal officers are:—

*Administrative Officer.*—V. E. D. Jarrad.

*Engineer-in-Chief and Deputy Conservator.*—O. B. Rattenbury, B.Sc., M.I.C.E., M.I.E.

*Traffic Manager.*—E. G. Lilley, B.A.

## Education.

Indian education is unintelligible except through its history. Seen thus, it affords the spectacle of a growth which, while to one it will appear as a blunder based on an initial error easily avoided, to another it stands out as a symbol of sincerity and honest endeavour on the part of a far-sighted race of rulers whose aim has been to guide a people alien in sentiments and prejudices into the channels of thought and attitude best calculated to fit them for the needs of modern life and western ideals. There is to-day no subject in the whole area of administrative activity in India which presents greater complexities and differences of opinion than education. Government, local bodies and private persons of learning have in the past devoted their limited funds to meeting the demands of those who perceived the benefits of education, rather than to cultivating a desire for education where it did not exist. The result is that the structure has become top-heavy. The lower classes are largely illiterate, while the middle classes who constitute the bulk of the *intelligentsia* are in point of numbers at least educated to a pitch equal to that of countries whose economic conditions are more highly developed. As might be expected from this abnormal distribution of education, the form which it has eventually assumed contains corresponding defects. In recent years, however, strenuous efforts have been made to remedy these defects. Primary Education Acts have been passed in the several provinces in favour of the expansion of primary education among the masses. On the other hand, the numbers of students in colleges and universities have grown apace; and, especially during the period of financial depression, the volume of middle class unemployment has reached alarming proportions. A movement has therefore set in with the object of stemming the drift of unsuitable students to universities by means of a radical reconstruction of the school system of education.

**The Introduction of Western Learning**—In the early days of its dominion in India, the East India Company had little inclination for the doubtful experiment of introducing western learning into India. Warren Hastings, the dominating figure of the time, was a genuine admirer of the laws and literature of the East. His policy was to enable the ancient learning to revive and flourish under the protection of a stable government, and to interfere as little as possible with the habits and customs of the people. Even the Act of 1813 which set apart a lakh of rupees for the introduction and promotion of a knowledge of the sciences was interpreted as a scheme for the encouragement of Sanskrit and Arabic. In the following year the Court of Directors instructed the Governor-General to leave the Hindus "to the practice of usage, long established among them, of giving instruction in their own homes, and to encourage them in the exercise and cultivation of their talents by the stimulus of honorary marks of distinction and in some cases by grants of pecuniary assistance."

It was from sources other than Government that the desire for western knowledge arose in India. In 1816, David Hare, an English watchmaker in Calcutta, joined hands with the enlightened Brahmin, Mohan Roy, to institute the Hindu College for the promotion of western secular learning. The new institution

was distrusted both by Christian missionaries and by orthodox Hindus, but its influence grew apace. Fifteen years later, the Committee of Public Instruction in Bengal reported that a taste for English had been widely disseminated and that independent schools, conducted by young men reared in the Hindu College, were springing up in every direction. In Bombay, the Elphinstone Institution was founded in memory of the great ruler who left India in 1827. A still more remarkable innovation was made in 1835 by the establishment of the Calcutta Medical College, whose object was to teach "the principles and practice of medical science in strict accordance with the mode adopted in Europe." Many pronounced the failure of the undertaking to be inevitable; for, under the Hindu custom the higher castes were forbidden to touch the dead. This obstacle was surmounted by Madhusudan Gupta who, with a few courageous pupils, began the dissection of a human body. From that time onward Indians of the highest castes have devoted themselves with enthusiasm and with success to the study of medicine in all its branches.

Another impetus to the introduction of western learning was the devotion of Christian missionaries. The humanitarian spirit, which had been kindled in England by Wesley, Burke and Wilberforce, influenced action also in India. Carey, Marshman and Ward opened the first missionary College at Serampore in 1818; and twelve years later, Alexander Duff reversed the whole trend of missionary policy in India by his insistence on teaching rather than on preaching, and by the foundation of his school and College in Calcutta. In Madras, the missionaries had been still earlier in the field; for as early as in 1787 a small group of missionary schools were being directed by Mr. Schwarz. The Madras Christian College was opened in 1837. In Bombay, the Wilson School (afterwards College) was founded in 1834.

Lord William Bentinck's minute of 1835 (based upon Macaulay's famous minute) marks of some what tardy acceptance by Government of the new policy. Government then determined, while observing a neutrality in religious matters to devote its available funds to the maintenance of secondary schools and colleges of western learning to be taught through the medium of English. But this decision did not entail that Oriental learning should be neglected; still less that the development of the vernaculars should be discouraged. Other changes powerfully contributed to the success of the new system. The freedom of the press was established in 1835; English was substituted for Persian as the language of the Courts in 1837; and in 1844 Sir Henry Hardinge ordained that preference in Government appointments should be given to those who had received a western education. In the following decade the new learning took firm root in India; and, though the Muhammadans still held aloof, the demand for English schools outstripped the means of Government for providing them. Fortunately there has been of late a marked appreciation among Muslim leaders of the need of improving the instructional level of their co-religionists; and in many of the provinces of India a great impulse towards educational advance among the Muhammadan community is now noticeable.

## GROWTH AND ORGANISATION OF ENGLISH EDUCATION.

An epoch in Indian educational history is marked by Sir Charles Wood's despatch in 1854. Perhaps its most notable feature was the emphasis which it laid on the importance of primary education. The old idea that the education imparted to the higher classes of society would filter down to the lower classes was discarded. The new policy was boldly "to combat the ignorance of the people which may be considered the greatest curse of the country." For this purpose Departments of Public Instructions were created on lines which do not differ very materially from the Departments of the present day. The despatch also broke away from the practice followed since 1835 whereby most of the available public funds had been expended upon a few Government schools and colleges, and instituted a policy of grants-in-aid to private institutions. "Such a system as this, placed in all its degrees under efficient inspection, beginning from the humblest elementary institution and ending with the university test of a liberal education would impart life and energy to education in India, and lead to a gradual but steady extension of its benefits to all classes of people." Another feature of the despatch was an outline of a university system which resulted in the foundation of the Universities of Calcutta, Madras and Bombay three years later. The affiliating type of university then became the pivot of the Indian education system. It has undoubtedly been of value in several ways. It enabled Government to select recruits for its service on an impartial basis; it did much, through the agency of its Colleges to develop backward places; it accelerated the conversion of Indians to a zeal for western education; and it cost little at a time when money was scarce. On the other hand, the new universities were not corporations of scholars, but corporations of administrators; they did not deal directly with the training of men, but with the examination of candidates; they were not concerned with learning, except in so far as learning can be tested by examination. The colleges were fettered by examination requirements and by uniform courses; their teachers were denied that freedom which teachers should enjoy and their students were encouraged not to value training for its own sake but as a means for obtaining marketable qualifications. In certain important respects the recommendations in the despatch were not followed. The Directors did not intend that university tests, as such, should become the sole tests qualifying for public posts; they also recommended the institution of civil service examinations. They did not desire the universities to be deprived of all teaching functions; they recommended the establishment of university chairs for advanced study. They were aware of the dangers of a too literary course of instruction; they hoped that the system of education would rouse the people of India to develop the vast resources of their country . . . and gradually, but certainly, confer upon them all the advantages which accompany the healthy increase of wealth and commerce. The encouragement of the grant-in-aid system was

advocated to an even greater extent by the Education Commission of 1882, which favoured the policy of withdrawing higher education from the control of Government within certain limits and of stimulating private effort. In theory the decision was correct, but in practice it was irretrievably wrong. In its fatal desire to save money, Government deliberately accepted the mistaken belief that schools and colleges could be maintained on the low fees which the Indian parent could be expected to pay. And, in the course of time, an unworkable system of dual control grew up, whereby the Universities with no funds at their disposal were entrusted with the duty of granting recognition to schools and the Departments of Public Instruction were encouraged to cast a blind eye on the private institutions and to be content with the development of a few favoured Government institutions. There can be little wonder that, under such a system of neglect and short-sightedness, evils crept in which are now being removed gradually by the establishment of independent Boards of Intermediate and Secondary Education charged with the administration of the high school and intermediate stages of education.

## The Reforms of 1902-4.

In 1902, the Universities Commission was appointed by Lord Curzon's Government, and its investigation was followed by the Universities Act of 1904. The main object of the Act was to tighten up control, on the part of Government over the universities, and on the part of the universities over the schools and colleges. The Chancellors of the Universities were empowered to nominate 80 per cent. of the ordinary members of the Senates and to approve the election of the remainder; the Government retained the power of cancelling any appointment, and all university resolutions and proposals for the affiliation or disaffiliation of colleges were to be subject to Government sanction. The universities were given the responsibility of granting recognition to schools and of inspecting all schools and colleges, the inspection of schools being ordinarily conducted by the officers of the Department of Public Instruction. Permission was also given to the universities to undertake direct teaching functions and to make appointments, subject to Government sanction, for these objects but their scope was in practice limited to post-graduate work and research. The territorial limits of each university were defined, so that universities were precluded from any connexion with institutions lying outside those boundaries. Neither the Commission nor the Government discussed the fundamental problems of university organisation, but dealt only with the immediate difficulties of the Indian system. They did not inquire whether the affiliating system could be replaced by any other mode of organisation, nor whether all schools might be placed under some public authority which would be representative of the universities and of the departments. They assumed the permanent validity of the existing system, in its main features, and set themselves only to improve and to strengthen it.

Statement of Educational Progress in British India.

—		1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.
Area in square miles	.. ..	1,091,333	1,091,335	1,091,359	1,093,452	1,094,152	1,094,094
Population	{ Male ..	127,042,963	127,042,463	127,043,304	140,077,760	140,075,258	140,022,643
	{ Female ..	120,285,433	120,285,433	120,287,304	131,710,632	131,704,893	131,669,261
	Total Population ..	247,327,946	247,327,946	247,330,413	271,788,392	271,780,151	271,691,904
<i>Recognised Institutions for Males.</i>							
Number of arts colleges	.. ..	217	223	222	224	223	228
Number of high schools*	.. ..	2,497	2,556	2,642	2,724	2,801	2,886
Middle Schools	{ English ..	3,394	3,524	3,693	3,798	3,875	3,902
	{ Vernacular ..	5,134	5,486	5,766	5,927	5,894	5,790
Number of primary schools	.. ..	168,648	171,386	172,686	172,230	168,835	166,536
<i>Male Scholars in Recognised Institutions.</i>							
In arts colleges (a)	.. ..	71,051	73,936	76,383	71,895	78,044	81,310
In high schools *	.. ..	766,078	803,616	843,745	844,307	862,513	879,216
Middle Schools	{ English ..	350,880	408,087	422,731	412,482	410,459	409,344
	{ Vernacular ..	656,559	690,617	743,235	772,866	754,521	723,271
In primary schools	.. ..	7,031,554	7,213,518	7,332,678	7,381,199	7,377,257	7,364,468
Percentage of male scholars in Recognised Institutions to male population.	.. ..	7.29	7.49	7.67	6.99	6.96	6.94
<i>Recognised Institutions for Females.</i>							
Number of arts colleges ‡	.. ..	19	19	19	20	20	24
Number of high schools*	.. ..	262	278	302	312	324	338
Middle Schools	{ English ..	235	314	316	339	357	360
	{ Vernacular ..	417	429	461	481	480	485
Number of primary schools	.. ..	28,651	30,302	31,408	32,154	32,635	33,170

\* High Schools include vernacular high schools also in some provinces.

‡ Includes Intermediate and Second Grade Colleges of the new type.

(a) Includes scholars in University Departments and the Intermediate and second Grade Colleges (including Intermediate colleges of the new type).

Statement of Educational Progress in British India—contd.

	1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.
<i>Female Scholars in Recognised Institutions</i>						
In arts colleges (a) .. .. .	2,099	2,280	2,702	2,744	2,966	3,589
In high schools* .. .. .	62,776	69,549	79,805	85,879	92,538	99,486
.. .. . { English .. .. .	36,967	40,565	44,184	45,379	51,345	55,038
Middle Schools .. .. . { Vernacular .. .. .	29,365	101,509	113,188	122,625	126,143	130,712
In primary schools .. scholars in recognised institutions to female population.	1,681,414	1,800,073	1,891,406	1,981,549	2,077,103	2,167,502
TOTAL SCHOLARS in recognised institutions.	1,681,414	1,800,073	1,891,406	1,981,549	2,077,103	2,167,502
.. { Male .. .. .	9,260,266	9,515,109	9,748,449	9,796,983	9,752,937	9,715,753
.. { Female .. .. .	1,899,890	2,032,398	2,149,853	2,260,154	2,369,529	2,476,384
Total .. .. .	11,160,156	11,547,497	11,898,302	12,056,837	12,122,466	12,192,137
TOTAL SCHOLARS (both male and female) in all institutions	11,160,156	11,547,497	11,898,302	12,056,837	12,122,466	12,192,137
Percentage of total scholars to popula- tion.	11,775,222	12,165,839	12,515,126	12,689,086	12,766,537	12,853,532
.. { Male .. .. .	7,70	7,89	8,07	7,86	7,83	7,32
.. { Female .. .. .	1,66	1,78	1,88	1,80	1,89	1,98
Total .. .. .	4,76	4,92	5,06	4,67	4,70	4,73
Number of Pupils in Class IV..	717,633	784,175	793,954	877,633	882,653	893,753
.. { Male .. .. .	235,622	93,284	105,865	120,464	133,783	146,680
.. { Female .. .. .	803,155	857,409	899,019	998,097	1,016,436	1,040,353
Total .. .. .	803,155	857,409	899,019	998,097	1,016,436	1,040,353
<i>Expenditure (in thousands of rupees).</i>						
From provincial revenues .. .. .	Rs. 12,66,92	Rs. 13,18,10	Rs. 13,25,38	Rs. 13,60,97	Rs. 12,46,01	Rs. 11,35,50
From local funds .. .. .	2,52,71	2,59,25	2,75,09	2,84,17	2,80,01	2,54,68
From municipal funds .. .. .	1,26,17	1,34,89	1,49,56	1,54,12	1,58,17	1,52,38
Total Expenditure from public funds .. .. .	16,45,80	17,12,24	17,50,03	17,99,26	16,84,19	15,42,56
From fees .. .. .	5,44,72	5,78,18	6,04,61	6,14,59	6,22,70	6,29,80
From other sources .. .. .	3,92,26	4,16,90	3,98,17	4,17,76	4,11,68	4,06,80
GRAND TOTAL OF EXPENDITURE .. .. .	25,89,78	27,07,32	27,42,82	28,31,61	27,18,57	25,78,76

\* High Schools include vernacular high schools also in some provinces.

(a) Includes scholars in University Departments and in the Intermediate and Second Grade Colleges (including Intermediate colleges of the new type N. B.—In the educational tables of most provinces the new census figures of 1931 have been used; hence the percentages for 1931 are not strictly comparable with those for 1930.

## Recent Developments.

**Government of India Resolutions on Indian Educational Policy.**—The Indian Universities Act of 1904 was followed by two important resolutions of the Government of India on Indian Educational Policy—one in 1904 and the other in 1913. The resolution of 1904 was comprehensive in character and reviewed the state of education in all its departments. The following passage from it summarises the intentions of Government:—“The progressive devolution of primary, secondary and collegiate education upon private enterprise and the continuous withdrawal of Government from competition therewith was recommended by the Educational Commission in 1883 and the advice has generally been acted upon. But while accepting this policy, the Government of India at the same time recognise the extreme importance of the principle that in each branch of education Government should maintain a limited number of institutions, both as models for private enterprise to follow and in order to uphold a high standard of education. In withdrawing from direct management it is further essential that Government should retain a general control, by means of efficient inspection, over all public educational institutions.” The comprehensive instructions contained in this resolution were followed in the next few years by the assignment to the provinces of large Imperial grants, mainly for University, technical and elementary education. The resolution of 1913 advocated, *inter alia*, the establishment of additional but smaller Universities of the teaching type; it reaffirmed the policy of reliance on private effort in secondary education; it recommended an increase in the salaries of teachers and an improvement in the amounts of grants-in-aid; and it insisted on proper attention being paid to the formation of character in the education given to scholars of all grades. It further discussed the desirability of imparting manual instructions and instruction in hygiene; the necessity for medical inspection; the provision of facilities for research; the need for the staffing of the girls' schools by women teachers and the expansion of facilities for the training of teachers. The policy outlined in 1913 materially accelerated progress in the provinces, but the educational developments foreshadowed were in many cases delayed owing to the effects of the Great War.

**Department of Education, Health and Lands of the Government of India**—In 1910 a Department of Education was established in the Government of India with an office of its own and a Member to represent it in the Executive Council. The first Member was Sir Harcourt Butler. In 1923, the activities of the Department were widened, in the interests of economy, by absorption in it of the Department of Revenue and Agriculture. The enlarged Department has been designated the Department of Education, Health and Lands. Kunwar Jagdish Prasad and Mr. G. S. Bajpai are the present Member and Secretary, respectively. The Department possesses an educational adviser styled Educational Commissioner.

The present Educational Commissioner is Sir George Anderson, Kt., C.S.I., C.I.E., M.A., who is an eminent educationist of wide experience and has served on several Commissions and Committees on education in India.

**Calcutta University Commission.**—The Report of the Calcutta University Commission was published in August 1919 and in the following January the Government of India issued a Resolution summarising the main features of the Report and the recommendations of the Commissioners.

The Government of India drew special attention to the following points in the Report:—

- (i) High schools fail to give that breadth of training which the developments of the country and new avenues of employment demand
- (ii) The intermediate section of University education should be recognized as part of school education and should be separated from the University organisation.
- (iii) The defects of the present system of affiliated colleges may be mitigated by the establishment of a strong central teaching body, the incorporation of unitary universities (as occasion arises), a modification of the administrative machinery which will admit of fuller representation of local interests, and supervision of different classes of institutions by several appropriately constituted bodies.

The Commission gave detailed suggestions for the reorganisation of the Calcutta University, for the control of secondary and intermediate education in Bengal and for the establishment of a unitary teaching University in Dacca. These measures concerned only Bengal; but it was generally recognised that some of the criticism made by the Commissioners admit of a wider application. Committees were consequently appointed by the Universities of Madras, Bombay, Patna and the Punjab to consider the findings of the Commission. In the United Provinces two committees were appointed, one to prepare a scheme for a unitary teaching University at Lucknow, the second to consider measures for the reorganisation of the Allahabad University and the creation of a Board to control secondary and intermediate education.

In Bengal the first outcome of the Commission's Report was the passing of the Dacca University Act in the Imperial Legislative Council in March 1920. It is remarkable that the University which appears to have been least affected by the recommendations of the Calcutta University Commission has been the Calcutta University itself. In spite of many discussions and draft proposals by both the University and the Government the organisation of the Calcutta University has remained unaffected.

**The Reforms Act.**—The Reforms Act of 1919 has altered the conditions of educational administration in India. Education is now a 'transferred' subject in the Governors' provinces and is, in each such Province, under the charge of a Minister. There are, however, some exceptions to this new order of things.



The education of Europeans is a 'Provincial reserved' subject, i.e., it is not within the charge of the Minister of Education; and to the Government of India are still reserved matters relating to Universities like Aligarh, Benares and Delhi and all such new universities as may be declared by the Governor-General in Council to be central subjects. The Government of India are also in charge of the Chiefs' Colleges and of all institutions maintained by the Governor-General in Council for the benefit of members of His Majesty's Forces or of other public servants or of the children of such members or servants.

**Hartog Committee on Education.**—The most notable event in recent years has been the appointment of the Auxiliary Committee of the Indian Statutory Commission, under the Chairmanship of Sir Philip Hartog, to report on the growth of education in India. The report of the Committee, which was published in 1929, constitutes a valuable document on the present state of education in India.

**Lindsay Commission.**—Another Commission, which deserves mention, was appointed in 1929 by the International Missionary Council to investigate the various problems connected with the higher education provided by the various Missionary bodies working in India. It was presided over by Dr. A. D. Lindsay, Master of Balliol College, Oxford. The Commission visited India in 1930-31 and its report was published in 1931.

**The Punjab University Enquiry Committee** was appointed in 1932 and submitted its report in the following year. The committee reported that "the University is overburdened by the immense area of its jurisdiction and by the ever-increasing number of its students many of whom are ill-fitted for such education." The main recommendation was that the school system should be re-adjusted so that many pupils would be diverted at an earlier age to vocational and other forms of education.

**Administration.**—The transfer of Indian education to the charge of a Minister responsible to the Provincial Legislative Council, of which he himself is an elected member, has brought the subject directly under popular control in the ten major provinces. Generally speaking education, excluding European education, is not, however, under the charge of a single Minister in all the provinces of India. Certain forms of education have been transferred to the technical departments concerned and come within the purview of the Minister in charge of those departments. In each province, the Director of Public Instruction is the administrative head of the Department of Education and acts as adviser to the Education Minister. He controls the inspecting staff and the teaching staff of Government institutions and is generally responsible to the local Government for the administration of education. The authority of Government, in controlling the system of public instruction, is in part shared with and in part delegated to Universities as regards higher education and to local bodies as regards elementary and vernacular education. In some provinces, boards of secondary, or of secondary and intermediate, education have also been set up and have to some extent relieved the Universities in those

provinces of their responsibilities in connection with intermediate education and with entrance to a University course of studies. Institutions under private management are controlled by Government and by local bodies by "recognition" and by the payment of grants-in-aid, with the assistance of the inspecting staffs employed by Government and in rarer cases by local bodies.

**Educational Services.**—Until recently, the educational organisation in India consisted mainly of three services—(i) the Indian Educational Service, (ii) the Provincial Educational Service, and (iii) the Subordinate Educational Service. The Indian Educational Service came into existence as a result of the recommendations made by the Public Services Commission of 1886, and in 1896 the Superior Educational Service in India was constituted with two divisions—the Indian Educational Service staffed by persons recruited in England and the Provincial Educational Service staffed by persons recruited in India. These two divisions were originally considered to be collateral and equal in status, though the pay of the European recruit was higher by approximately 50 per cent. than the pay of the Indian recruit. Gradually, however, status came to be considered identical with pay and the Provincial Educational Service came to be regarded of inferior status to the Indian Educational Service. Later as a result of the recommendations of the Islington Commission of 1912-16, the Indian Educational Service was formed into a superior educational service and all posts were thrown open to Indian recruitment. The Provincial Educational Service was simultaneously reorganised and a number of posts, generally with their Indian incumbents, were transferred to the superior service. This reorganisation resulted in a considerable Indianisation of the superior educational services in India. It was then laid down that the proportion of Indians in this service should on an average be 50 per cent. of the total strength, excluding the posts in Burma.

In 1924, all recruitment to the Indian Educational Service was stopped as a result of the recommendations of the Royal Commission on the superior services in India. The Commission recommended that "for the purposes of local Governments no further recruitment should be made to the all-India services which operate in transferred fields. The personnel required for these branches of administration should in future be recruited by local Governments". The Commission further recommended in regard to the question of the future recruitment of Europeans that "it will rest entirely with the local Governments to determine the number of Europeans who may in future be recruited. In this matter the discretion of local Government must be unfettered but we express the hope that Ministers on the one hand will still seek to obtain the co-operation of Europeans in these technical departments and that qualified Europeans on the other hand may be no less willing to take service under local Governments than they were in the past to take service under the Secretary of State". As a result of the acceptance of these recommendations, the Indian Educational Service is dying out and with the gradual retirement of its existing

members, the history of the service which has had a brief but fine record will be brought to an end. The present organisation of education in the provinces is largely the work of members of this service; while in the sphere of higher education, it has trained many men of more than ordinary attainments.

The new Provincial Educational Services, which function under provincial control as the superior educational services, have been constituted in most provinces. These schemes vary from province to province, but it may be generally remarked that, while the rates of pay are not uniform, they consist of two main classes—class I into which the existing Indian Educational Services have been merged for the time being,

and class II which may be said to represent the old Provincial Educational Service.

The existing Provincial and Subordinate Educational Services in the provinces have been affected, more in some provinces than others, by the changes which have taken place since 1919. Communal interests have influenced recruitment, and in some places they have influenced promotions also, in a direction which has not always tended towards service contentment. But these results are the natural consequences of the devolution of control of education and power of recruitment to provincial and local authorities and will for some time continue to affect the efficiency of the Education Departments in the provinces.

### Statistical Progress.

The two tables given below afford useful comparisons with previous years and serve to illustrate the growth and expansion of education in India.

#### (a) STUDENTS.

Year.	In Recognised Institutions.			In All Institutions (Recognised and Unrecognised).		
	Males.	Females.	Total.	Males.	Females.	Total.
1916-17 .. ..	6,050,840	1,156,468	7,207,308	6,621,527	1,230,419	7,851,946
1921-22 .. ..	6,401,434	1,340,842	7,742,275	6,962,979	1,418,422	8,381,401
1926-27 .. ..	8,777,739	1,751,611	10,529,350	9,315,140	1,842,356	11,157,496
1927-28 .. ..	9,260,266	1,899,890	11,160,156	9,778,737	1,996,445	11,775,222
1928-29 .. ..	9,515,109	2,032,388	11,547,497	10,028,086	2,137,753	12,165,839
1929-30 .. ..	9,748,749	2,149,853	11,898,602	10,256,914	2,258,212	12,515,128
1930-31 .. ..	9,796,653	2,260,154	12,056,837	10,313,493	2,375,593	12,689,086
1931-32 .. ..	9,752,937	2,369,529	12,122,466	10,273,888	2,492,649	12,766,537
1932-33 .. ..	9,715,753	2,476,384	12,192,137	10,247,062	2,606,470	12,853,532

#### (b) EXPENDITURE.

Year.	Total expenditure on education in British India.	
	Public Funds.	Total.
	Rs.	Rs.
1916-17 .. ..	6,14,80,471	11,28,83,068
1921-22 .. ..	11,49,61,178	18,37,52,969
1926-27 .. ..	15,59,23,968	24,58,47,672
1927-28 .. ..	16,45,80,915	25,82,78,819
1928-29 .. ..	17,12,34,514	27,07,32,553
1929-30 .. ..	17,50,03,644	27,42,82,018
1930-31 .. ..	17,99,26,248	28,31,61,446
1931-32 .. ..	16,84,19,016	27,18,56,622
1932-33 .. ..	15,39,56,219	25,78,75,668

In 1932-33 the total expenditure on education in British India amounted to Rs. 25,78,75,868 of which 44.0 per cent. came from Government funds 15.8 per cent. from District Board and Municipal funds 24.4 per cent. from fees and 15.8 per cent. from all other sources.

The average annual cost per scholar amounted to Rs. 21-2-5 as follows: to Government funds Rs. 9-5-0, to local funds Rs. 3-5-5, to fees Rs. 5-2-8 and to other sources Rs. 3-5-4.

It may be noted that, out of a total of 9,377,748 pupils in primary and secondary schools for boys, 3,816,380 pupils were enrolled in Class I or the lowest class alone. In the case of primary and secondary schools for girls, the corresponding figures were 2,452,753 and 1,441,695. There is thus much wastage and stagnation in the lowest classes. Efforts are being made in all provinces to check this wastage, but the evil cannot be eradicated so long as the number of single-teacher schools is not appreciably reduced.

The different types of institutions with the scholars in attendance at them are shown in the following table:—

Types of Institutions.	Number of Institutions.		Number of Scholars.	
	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.
<i>Recognised Institutions.</i>				
Universities .. .. .	16	16	9,091	10,041
Arts Colleges .. .. .	243	252	72,354	75,329
Professional Colleges .. .. .	74	72	18,048	18,391
High Schools .. .. .	3,125	3,224	955,051	978,702
Middle Schools .. .. .	10,616	10,537	1,342,468	1,318,365
Primary Schools .. .. .	201,470	199,706	9,454,360	9,531,970
Special Schools .. .. .	7,260	6,759	271,094	259,339
Total of Recognised Institutions	222,804	220,566	12,122,466	12,192,137
Unrecognised Institutions ..	34,988	34,781	644,071	661,395
Grand total of all Institutions	257,792	255,347	12,766,537	12,853,532

**Primary Education.**—The primary schools are mainly under the direction of the local boards and municipalities. In recent years, eight provincial legislatures have passed Primary Education Acts authorising the introduction of compulsory education by local option. All the Acts are drafted on very similar lines. If a local body at a special meeting convened for the purpose decides by a two-thirds majority in favour of the introduction of compulsion in any part of the area under its control, it may then submit to Government, for approval, a scheme to give effect to its decision. The scheme must be within the means of the local body to carry out with reasonable financial assistance from Government. Ordinarily the age limits of compulsion are from six to ten years though provision is made for prolonging the period. Provision is also made in all the Acts for the exemption of particular classes and communities and for special exemption from attendance in cases

of bodily infirmity. Walking distance to a school is generally defined as one mile from the child's home. The employment of children, who should be at school, is strictly forbidden and a small fine is imposed for non-compliance with an attendance order. The Acts generally provide that, subject to the sanction of the local Government, education where compulsory shall be free. The Madras Elementary Education Act of 1920 contained such provision, but it has recently been amended so as to allow fees to be charged in schools under private management situated in areas where education is compulsory, reserving however a number of free places for poor pupils in such schools in areas where there are no free schools. Such in brief are the ordinary provisions of the various provincial Education Acts. Local bodies have not however shewn as yet any great alacrity in availing themselves of the opportunity afforded them by these Acts.

**Compulsory Primary Education.**—The following tables shows the urban and rural areas in which compulsion had been introduced by the year 1932-33:—

Province.	Acts.	Areas under "Compulsion."		
		Urban areas.	Rural areas.	No. of Villages in Rural areas.
Madras ..	Elementary Education Act, 1920 ..	25	7	104
Bombay ..	Primary Education (District Municipalities Act, 1918) ..	4	....	....
	City of Bombay Primary Education Act, 1920 ..	(a) 1	....	....
Bengal ..	Primary Education Act, 1923 ..	5	2	150
	Primary Education Act, 1919 & 1930. ..	1	....	....
United Provinces.	Primary Education Act, 1919 ..	36	....	....
	District Boards Primary Education Act, 1926 ..	....	24	351
Punjab ..	Primary Education Act, 1919 ..	60	3,013	....
Bihar and Orissa.	Primary Education Act, 1919 ..	1	2	2
Central Provinces and Berar.	Primary Education Act, 1920 ..	24	431	431
Assam ..	Primary Education Act, 1926 ..	....	....	....
Delhi ..	(Punjab Act extended to Delhi, 1925)..	(b) 1	10	16
Total ..		158	3,392	

(a) Two Wards.

(b) Six Wards.

N.B.—This table does not include areas for which schemes of compulsory primary education are under consideration or have been sanctioned but not yet introduced. It includes, on the other hand, areas in which such schemes have been partially introduced.

The poverty of local bodies is usually the cause assigned to their diffidence to introduce compulsory education to any appreciable extent.

**Secondary and High School Education.**—Some attempts have been made to give a greater bias towards a more practical form of instruction in these schools. The Commission of 1882 suggested that there should be two sides in secondary schools, "one leading to the entrance examination of the universities, the other of a more practical character, intended to fit youths for commercial and other non-literary pursuits." Some years later, what were called B and C classes were started in some schools in Bengal but, as they did not lead to a university course, they have not been successful. In more recent years the Government of India have advocated the institution of a school final examination in which the more practical subjects may be included. Efforts have also been made to improve the conduct of the matriculation and to emphasise the importance of oral tests and of school records. In Madras, this examination, which was placed under the direction of a Board representative of the University and of Government, proved somewhat cumbersome and certain modifications were made. In the United Provinces and the Central Provinces the control of secondary education has been made over to special Boards created for this purpose. Similarly, the Administration of Delhi has established a Board of Secondary Education for that province and the Government of India have established a Board of Intermediate and High School Education, with headquarters at Ajmer, for Rajputana, Central India and Gwalior. In

the Punjab the school leaving examination is conducted by a Board. But the main difficulty has not yet been touched. The University which recognises the schools has no money wherewith to improve them; and the Department of Public Instruction, which allots the Government grants, has no responsibility for the recognition of schools and no connexion whatever with the private unaided schools. This dual authority and this division of responsibility have had unhappy effects. The standard of the schools also is very low so that the matriculates are often unable to benefit by the college courses. In some provinces an endeavour has been made to raise the standard of the schools by withdrawing from the University the Intermediate classes and by placing them in a number of the better schools in the State.

As has already been stated, there is now a widespread desire to cure these evils by a radical reconstruction of the school system of education. The main defect of the present system is that all pupils, even those in the primary stages, are educated on the assumption that they will ultimately proceed to a university. In consequence, very many pupils drift on to a university and prolong unduly their purely literary studies. In order to counteract this tendency, the school system should be divided into separate stages, each with a clearly defined objective released from the trammels of a university. On the successful completion of each stage, pupils should be encouraged either to join the humbler occupation of life or to proceed to separate vocational institutions, which should be provided in more ample measure than at present.

Reconstruction along these general lines was first proposed by the Punjab University Committee, and was subsequently endorsed by the Universities Conference which met in Delhi in 1934. Its details have been worked out in greater detail in an important Resolution of the Government of the United Provinces later in the same year.

There are schools for Europeans and Anglo-Indians which are placed under the control of special inspectors for European Schools. The education of the domiciled community has proved to be a perplexing problem, and in 1912 a conference was summoned at Simla to consider the matter. The difficulty is that European Schools are very remote from the general system of education in India. But efforts are being made to bring these schools more into line with the ordinary schools, and Indian Universities generally are affording special facilities for Anglo-Indian boys who may proceed for higher education in Indian colleges.

Recently, as a result of the recommendations made by the Irwin Sub-Committee of the Third Indian Round Table Conference, Provincial Boards for Anglo-Indian and European Education have been constituted in almost all Provinces; and an Inter-Provincial Board has also been constituted, the first meeting of which was held in January 1935 under the auspices of the Government of India.

#### Medium of instruction in public schools.

—The position of English as a foreign language and as a medium of instruction in public schools was discussed by a representative conference which met at Simla in 1917 under the Chairmanship of Sir Sankaran Nair, the then Education Member. Although it was generally conceded that the teaching of school subjects through a medium which was imperfectly understood led to cramming and memorising of text-books, the use of English medium was defended by some on the ground that it improved the knowledge of English. The result of the conference was therefore inconclusive. Some local authorities have since then approved of schemes providing for the recognition of local vernaculars as media of instruction and examination in certain subjects. There seems to be no doubt that the use of the vernacular as the medium of instruction and examination is gradually increasing all over India.

The main difficulty, however, is that school classes have often to be split up at considerable expense into a number of language sections. The problem needs further investigation, especially in the direction of evolving a common script for at least a single province, if not for the whole of India. In this concession, Mr. A. Latif, I.C.S., has done good pioneer work in respect to the Romanised Urdu Script.

**Boy Scout Movement.**—A happy development in recent years has been the spread of the boy scout movement which has had an excellent effect in all provinces in creating amongst boys an active sense of good discipline.

It is gratifying that intimate contact is being established between the Boy Scout Movement and the Junior Red Cross and St. John's Ambulance Associations, as well as with movements for social uplift and improvement of village conditions.

**Girl Guide Movement.**—This movement is making steady progress. There is, however, a lack of those competent and willing to give instruction.

**Medical Inspection.**—Arrangements have been made for medical inspection of scholars but progress has been hampered by the shortage of funds and the continued indifference of parents. In the United Provinces, schools are now inspected by officers of the Public Health Department. In Madras, the scheme of medical inspection of schools has been made compulsory in all Government Institutions, and it has been made a condition of recognition that all secondary schools should introduce the scheme. As a measure of economy, however, the payment of grants for medical inspection has been suspended, but the question of reorganising the system on an improved basis is under consideration. Owing to lack of funds, it has not been possible for the Bombay Government to set up an agency to direct and organise medical inspection work in schools on a satisfactory basis. In Burma, the grants-in-aid for medical inspection have been temporarily suspended on account of retrenchment, but most medical officers have continued the inspection of pupils without remuneration. In Bihar & Orissa, certain posts of school medical officers were abolished in 1932, for the same reason, but it has since been found possible to revive them. There is, however, still need for adequate facilities for the treatment of children suffering from diseases. In a few towns in the Punjab, satisfactory arrangement exist not only for medical inspection but also for effective treatment, and an extension of this useful scheme is under contemplation.

The activities of Junior Red Cross and St. John Ambulance Societies have been particularly beneficial in improving the health of school children and in interesting them in the health of others.

**Intermediate Colleges.**—One important part of the Calcutta University Commission's recommendations has been accepted by the Government of the United Provinces and the Government of India and incorporated in the Acts establishing the Lucknow and Dacca and reconstituting that of Allahabad, namely, the separation of the intermediate classes from the sphere of university work and of the two top classes of night schools from the rest of the school classes. The separated classes have been combined together and the control over them has been transferred from the University to a Board of Secondary and Intermediate Education. Such a Board was constituted for the Dacca University area by a notification of the Government of Bengal in 1921.

The United Provinces Board was constituted by an Act passed in the same year. The Aligarh Muslim University has, however, reverted to the old system under which the Intermediate classes form part of the University, and the separate Intermediate College has been abolished. In Ajmer-Merwara, the Intermediate classes are under a separate Board which operates in Rajputana, Central India and Gwalior. Intermediate Colleges of the new type have also been established in the Punjab, but they are affiliated to the Punjab University.

**Professional and Technical Education.—**

A research institute in agriculture was started by Lord Curzon at Pusa in Bihar, which has done valuable work. Conferences have been held at Pusa, Simla and Poona, with the object of providing a suitable training in agriculture. A Royal Commission on Agriculture has submitted its report and as a result of its recommendations an Imperial Council of Agricultural Research has been established by the Government of India at their headquarters. Among commercial colleges, the most important is the Sydenham College of Commerce in Bombay. Industrial institutions are dotted about India, some maintained by Government, others by municipalities or local boards, and others by private bodies. The most important are the Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute in Bombay. The Indian Institute of Science at Bangalore, the product of generous donations by the Tata family. The tendency in recent years has been to place these institutions under the control of

the Departments of Industries. In addition to a number of engineering schools, there are Engineering Colleges at Roorkee, Sibpur, Poona, Madras, Rangoon, Patna and Benares each of which except that at Roorkee is affiliated to a university. The engineering colleges maintain a high standard and great pressure for admission is reported from several provinces. There are schools of art in the larger towns where not only architecture and the fine arts are studied, but also practical crafts like pottery and iron work. There are two forest colleges at Dehra Dun and Coimbatore and a Technical Institute is in existence at Cawnpore and a Mining School at Dhanbad. Mining and Metallurgy are also taught by the Mining and Metallurgical College at Benares which provides a 4-year course leading to a B.Sc. degree in each subject. Provision has been made by the Government of India for the training of cadets for the Mercantile Marine Service and a ship "I.M.M.T.S. Dufferin" has been stationed for this purpose in Bombay waters.

The following table shows in summary form the number of such institutions and of students attending them :—

Type of Institution.	1932.		1933.	
	Institutions.	Students	Institutions	Students.
I. Colleges—				
Training .. .. .	22	1,462	22	1,590
Law .. .. .	12	7,151	12	7,232
Medical .. .. .	11	4,075	11	4,440
Engineering .. .	7	2,171	7	2,142
Agricultural .. .	8	942	8	872
Commercial .. .	7	1,860	6	2,082
Forest .. .. .	2	87	2	66
Veterinary .. .	4	489	4	438
Total ..	73	18,237	72	18,862
II Schools—				
Normal and Training ..	634	28,768	592	27,276
Law .. .. .	2	127	2	113
Medical .. .. .	31	6,719	32	6,655
Engineering .. .	11	2,062	11	1,926
Technical and Industrial ..	483	26,711	451	25,645
Commercial .. .	135	6,246	132	5,411
Agricultural .. .	13	464	12	483
Forest .. .. .	....	....	1	68
Schools of Art .. .	16	2,454	15	2,128
Total ..	1,325	73,551	1,248	69,705
GRAND TOTAL ..	1,398	91,788	1,320	88,567

**Universities.**

The first University in India, that of Calcutta, was founded in 1857. Between 1857 and 1887 four new Universities, at Bombay, Madras, Lahore and Allahabad were added. These five universities were all of the affiliating type. The Government of India had recognised in their resolution of 1913 the necessity of creating new local teaching and residential universities in addition to the existing affiliating

universities. The development of this policy was accelerated by the strength of communal feeling and the growth of local and provincial patriotism, leading to the establishment of a number of teaching universities. The new type of universities has since been strongly advocated by the Calcutta University Commission which has offered constructive proposals as to the lines to be followed in university reform.

There are now 18 Universities in India, of which two are situated in Indian States. The following table gives the latest available figures and certain other particulars about these Universities:—

Statistics of Universities—1933.

University.	Type.†	Original Date of Foundation.	Faculties.‡	No. of Members of Teaching Staff.		No. of Students.		No. of Students who graduated in Arts and Science in 1932.	REMARKS.
				In University Departments.	In Affiliated Colleges.§	In University Departments.	In Affiliated Colleges.§		
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
1. Calcutta ..	Affiliating and Teaching.	1857	A., Sc., L., M., Eng.	231	1,364	1,391	24,021	2,309	Degrees in <i>Commerce</i> and <i>Education</i> are also awarded.
2. Bombay	Affiliating and Teaching.	1857	A., Sc., L., M.	4	621	102	15,225	1,373	Degrees in <i>Commerce</i> , <i>Education</i> , <i>Agriculture</i> and <i>Engineering</i> are also awarded.
3. Madras ..	Affiliating and Teaching.	1857	A., Sc., Ed., L., M., Eng., Ag., Com., O., F.A.	31	1,260	130	15,374	2,168	Degrees and Diplomas in <i>Oriental Learning</i> and <i>Economics</i> are also awarded.
4. Punjab ..	Affiliating and Teaching.	1882	O., A., Sc., M., L., Ag., Com., Eng.	98	983	158	18,526	1,409	Faculty of <i>Arts</i> includes <i>Education</i> .
5. Allahabad.	Unitary ..	1887	A., Sc., L., Com.	108	..	689	..	424	Reconstituted in 1921.
6. Benares Hindu.	Unitary ..	1916	A., Sc., O., Th., L., M.	..	215	..	3,305	291	....
7. Mysore* ..	Teaching	1916	A., Sc., M., Eng. & Teach.	..	282	..	2,834	286	Degrees in <i>Commerce</i> and <i>Education</i> are also awarded.
8. Patna ..	Affiliating	1917	A., Sc., L., Edn., M., Eng.	..	331	..	4,276	285	....

\* Situated in an Indian State outside British India.

§ In constituent colleges.

† An "Affiliating" University is a University which recognises external colleges offering instruction in its courses of studies; a "Teaching" University is one in which some or all of the teaching is controlled and conducted by teachers appointed by the University; a "Unitary" University is one, usually localised in a single centre, in which the whole of the teaching is conducted by teachers appointed by and under the control of the University.

‡ Faculties:—A.=Arts; Ag.=Agriculture; Com.=Commerce; Ed.=Education (Teaching); Eng.=Engineering; F.=Forestry; F.A.=Fine Arts; L.=Law; M.=Medicine; O.=Oriental Learning; Sc.=Science; Tech.=Technology; Th.=Theology.

§ The term "Affiliated Colleges" here includes all colleges affiliated to, associated with or recognised by a University of any type.

University.	Type.†	Original Date of Founda- tion.	Faculties.‡	No. of Members of Teach- ing Staff.		No. of Students.		No. of Students who graduated in Arts and Science.	REMARKS.
				In University Departments.	In Affiliated Colleges.§	In University Departments.	In Affiliated Colleges.§		
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
9. Osmania*	Teaching	1918	A., Th., Sc., M., Eng., Ed., L.	..	173	..	1,346	64	....
10. Aligarh Muslim.	Unitary ..	1920	A., Sc., L., Ed., Th.	106	..	1,184	..	126	There are Depart- ments of Studies in various subjects instead of Facul- ties.
11. Rangoon	Teaching	1920	A., Sc., M., Eng., F., Ed.	..	211	..	1,783	125	There are Boards of Studies in various subjects instead of Faculties.
12. Lucknow..	Unitary ..	1920	A., Sc., M., L., Com.	114	13	1,952	60	252	Diplomas in <i>Edu- cation and Orien- tal Languages</i> are also awarded.
13. Dacca ..	Unitary ..	1921	A., Sc., L.	111	..	1,010	..	201	Degrees in <i>Com- merce and Educa- tion</i> are also awarded.
14. Delhi ..	Teaching	1922	A., Sc., L.	10	106	160	2,053	233	....
15. Nagpur ..	Affiliating and Tea- ching.	1923	A., Sc., L., Ed., Ag.	..	139	..	2,648	249	....
16. Andhra ..	Affiliating	1926	A., Sc., M., Ed., O.	19	272	79	3,292	460	....
17. Agra ..	Affiliating	1927	A., Sc., Com. L., Ag.	..	382	..	3,249	1,414	....
18. Annamalai.	Unitary ..	1929	A., Sc., O.	77	..	630	..	95	....



**Inter-University Board.**—The idea put forward by the Indian Universities Conference in May 1924 for the constitution of a central agency in India took practical shape and an Inter-University Board came into being during 1925. Twelve out of fifteen universities joined the Board. Its functions are :—

(a) to act as an inter-university organisation and a bureau of information ;

(b) to facilitate the exchange of professors ;

(c) to serve as an authorised channel of communication and facilitate the co-ordination of university work ;

(d) to assist Indian universities in obtaining recognition for their degrees, diplomas and examinations in other countries ;

(e) to appoint or recommend, where necessary, a common representative or representatives of India at Imperial or International conferences on higher education ;

(f) to act as an appointments bureau for Indian universities ;

(g) to fulfil such other duties as may be assigned to it from time to time by the Indian Universities.

Each member University has to make a fixed annual contribution towards the expenses of the Board.

The meetings of the Board are held yearly. The Board consists of one representative of each of the member Universities and one representative of the Government of India.

The Board has not yet had much influence on University policy in India but it has done a considerable amount of useful work in collecting information and in stimulating thought regarding current University problems.

The Third Quinquennial Conference of Indian Universities was held in 1934 under the auspices of the Board. It was opened by H. E. the Viceroy and passed several important resolutions.

**Education of Indian Women and Girls.**—There is still a leeway to be made good. All the influences which operate against the spread of education amongst the boys are reinforced in the case of women by the *purdah* system and the custom of early marriage.

Arts colleges, medical colleges, and the like admit students of both sexes, and a few girls attend them. The Lady Hardinge Medical College for Women at Delhi gives a full medical course for medical students. The Shreemati Nathibai Damodhar Thackersey Indian Women's University was started some ten years ago by Professor Karve. It is a private institution and is doing good pioneer work.

The All-India Women's Conference on Educational Reform, which holds its meetings annually and has constituent conferences established all over the country, is also doing much useful work. An All-India Women's Education Fund Association has also been established in connection with this Conference. This association appointed in 1930 a special committee to enquire into the feasibility of establishing a central Teachers' Training College of a specialised Home Science character. This committee reported at the end of the year recommending the establishment of such a college "on absolutely new lines" which would synthesise the work of existing provincial colleges by psychological research," and the Governing Body of the Association supported the proposal at the Annual General Meeting of the Association which has adopted it. A college, called the Lady Irwin College, has since been established in New Delhi.

The comparative statement below shows the state of women's education during 1932-33 :—

	No. of Institutions.		No. of Scholars.	
	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.
<b>Recognized Institutions—</b>				
Arts Colleges .. .. .	20	24	1,337	1,640
Professional Colleges .. .. .	8	8	283	307
High Schools .. .. .	324	338	81,249	86,122
Middle Schools .. .. .	844	845	122,616	129,783
Primary Schools .. .. .	32,626	33,170	1,298,414	1,349,819
Special Schools .. .. .	390	381	15,876	16,556
Unrecognized institutions .. .. .	4,241	3,988	92,174	93,796
<b>Total ..</b>	<b>38,453</b>	<b>38,754</b>	<b>1,611,949</b>	<b>1,678,023</b>

**Education in the Army.**—The Army in India undertakes the responsibility of the education of certain sections of the community. Its activities are directed into various channels with certain definite objects, which may be summarised as follows :—

(i) The education of the soldier, British and Indian, in order to :—

- (a) develop his training facilities;
- (b) improve him as a subject for military training and as a citizen of the Empire;
- (c) enhance the prospects of remunerative employment on his return to civil life.

(ii) The fulfilment of the obligations of the State to the children of soldiers, serving and ex-servicemen (British and Indian).

(iii) The provision, as far as possible, of training for the children of soldiers, who have died in the service of their country.

(iv) The creation of a body of Indian gentlemen educated according to English public school traditions, which should provide suitable candidates for admission to the Royal Military College, Sandhurst.

**The Prince of Wales' Royal Indian Military College, Dehra Dun.**—A Royal Military College has been established at Dehra Dun. The aim of this institution is to provide education on the lines of an English public school for the sons of Indian gentlemen, both civil and military, up to the standard required for the passing of the entrance examination of the Royal Military College, Sandhurst.

A further development along these lines is being made by bringing the scheme initiated by the late Mr. S. R. Das to fruition. A fine property has been acquired at Dehra Dun, and Mr. A. E. Foot, lately a master at Eton College, has been appointed as the first headmaster.

**The Indian Military Academy, Dehra Dun.**—As a result of the recommendations of the Indian Military College Committee, which was appointed by the Government of India in 1931, the Indian Military Academy has been instituted at Dehra Dun. With the inauguration of this Academy, a new chapter in Indian history has opened. This Academy, which is to be as good as any similar institution in England, will train Indian young men for King's Commissions in the Army.

**Chiefs' Colleges.**—For the education of the sons and relatives of the Chiefs and Princes of India, whose families rule over one-third of the Indian continent, five Chiefs' Colleges are maintained, viz :—

- (i) Mayo College, Ajmer, for Rajputana Chiefs;
- (ii) Daly College, Indore, for Central India Chiefs;
- (iii) Aitchison College, Lahore, for Punjab Chiefs;
- (iv) Bajkumar College, Rajkote, for Kathiawar Chiefs; and
- (v) Rajkumar College, Raipur, for Central Provinces and Bihar and Orissa Chiefs.

In point of buildings, staffs and organisation these institutions approach English Public Schools. Students are prepared for a diploma examination conducted by the Government of India. The diploma is regarded as equivalent to the matriculation certificate of an Indian University. A further four-year course of University standard called the Higher Diploma is conducted at the Mayo College. The Intermediate and final examination for this Diploma are also held by the Government of India. Its standard is roughly equivalent to that of the B.A. diploma of an Indian University.

**Indigenous Education.**—Of the 12,853,532 scholars being educated in India 661,395 are classed as attending 'private' or 'unrecognised' institutions. Some of these institutions are of importance: The Gurukula near Hardwar and Sir Rabindra Nath Tagore's school at Bolpur have attained some fame; and the numerous monastery schools of Burma are well-known. Connected with every big Mosque in northern India there is some educational organisation and the schools attached to the Fatehpuri and Golden Mosques at Delhi and the Dar-ul-Ulm, Deoband, are noted. These institutions generally have a religious or 'national atmosphere.

The Ayurvedic and Unani Tibbia College, Delhi, founded by the late Hakim Ajmal Khan, is an important unrecognised institution. It provides instruction in the indigenous system of medicine up to the highest standard and also gives some training in surgery.

**Indian students in Foreign Countries.**—Indian students still proceed to foreign countries, mainly, to Great Britain, America, Japan and Germany, to complete or supplement their education.

The distribution of these scholars in 1932-33 was as follows :—

1. In Great Britain and Ireland—			
England	..	..	1,293
Wales	..	..	30
Scotland	..	..	235
Ireland	..	..	33
Total	..	..	1,591
2. In Europe—			
Austria	..	..	5
France	..	..	22
Germany	..	..	82
Switzerland	..	..	3
Italy	..	..	3
Total	..	..	115
3. In United States of America ..			
Total	..	..	1,858

**Provincial Statistics.**—The four tables, which are given below, summarise the salient features of educational progress in the different provinces in British India, and will be of general interest.

(i) *Number of Institutions, 1932-33.*

Province.	NO. OF RECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS.			NO. OF UNRECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS.			TOTAL NO. OF INSTITUTIONS.		
	1932.	1933.	Increase (+) or Decrease (—)	1932.	1933.	Increase (+) or Decrease (—)	1932.	1933.	Increase (+) or Decrease (—)
Madras .. .. .	53,547	51,075	—2,472	1,580	1,408	—172	55,127	52,483	—2,644
Bombay .. .. .	15,962	15,757	—205	1,247	1,114	—133	17,209	16,871	—338
Bengal .. .. .	67,406	68,773	+1,367	1,630	1,554	—76	69,036	70,327	+1,291
United Provinces .. .. .	23,520	22,941	—579	2,325	2,418	+93	25,845	25,359	—486
Punjab .. .. .	12,000	11,673	—327	6,472	6,236	—236	18,472	17,909	—563
Burma .. .. .	7,303	7,356	+53	18,194	18,205	+11	25,497	25,561	+64
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	29,036	28,952	—83	1,178	2,443	+285	31,214	31,396	+182
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	5,335	5,326	—9	257	320	+63	5,592	5,646	+54
Assam .. .. .	6,594	6,586	—8	600	619	+19	7,194	7,205	+11
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	987	992	+5	179	162	—17	1,166	1,154	—12
<b>British India *</b>	<b>222,810</b>	<b>220,566</b>	<b>—2,244</b>	<b>34,988</b>	<b>34,781</b>	<b>—207</b>	<b>257,798</b>	<b>255,347</b>	<b>—2,451</b>

\* Includes figures for Minor Administrations and Provinces (centrally administered areas).

## (H) Number of Scholars, 1932-33.

Province.	NO. OF SCHOLARS IN RECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS.			NO. OF SCHOLARS IN UNRECOGNISED INSTITUTIONS.			TOTAL NO. OF SCHOLARS IN ALL KINDS OF INSTITUTIONS.			PERCENTAGE OF TOTAL SCHOLARS TO POPULATION.	
	1932.	1933.	Increase (+) or Decrease (-)	1932.	1933.	Increase (+) or Decrease (-)	1932.	1933.	Increase (+) or Decrease (-)	1932.	1933.
Madras ..	2,877,504	2,864,597	-12,907	47,378	47,928	+550	2,924,882	2,912,525	-12,357	6.3	6.2
Bombay ..	1,300,648	1,298,192	-2,456	34,899	33,895	-1,004	1,335,547	1,332,087	-3,460	6.1	6.1
Bengal ..	2,720,061	2,797,387	+77,326	63,164	65,704	+2,540	2,783,225	2,863,091	+79,866	5.6	5.7
United Provinces ..	1,457,997	1,470,340	+12,343	59,991	64,868	+4,877	1,517,988	1,535,208	+17,220	3.13	3.17
Punjab ..	1,200,600	1,164,820	-35,780	132,967	130,950	-2,017	1,332,567	1,295,770	-37,799	5.6	5.5
Burma ..	525,013	524,864	-149	202,393	203,970	+1,577	727,406	728,834	+1,428	4.3	4.96
Bihar and Orissa ..	1,038,634	1,054,290	+15,656	56,189	63,931	+7,742	1,094,823	1,118,221	+23,398	2.9	2.37
Central Provinces and Berar ..	450,494	457,077	+6,583	9,448	11,274	+1,826	459,942	468,351	+8,409	2.96	3.02
Assam ..	348,306	352,556	+4,250	24,012	26,624	+2,612	372,318	379,180	+6,862	4.3	4.4
North-West Frontier Province ..	83,918	86,659	+3,041	4,551	3,796	-755	88,469	90,755	+2,286	3.6	3.7
TOTAL-BRITISH INDIA*	12,122,466	12,192,137	+69,671	644,071	661,395	+17,324	12,766,537	12,853,532	+86,995	4.70	4.73

\* Includes figures for Minor Administrations and Provinces (centrally administered areas.)

(iii) *Distribution of Scholars in Recognised Institutions, 1933.*

Province.	NO. OF SCHOLARS IN INSTITUTIONS FOR MALES.							
	In Universities.	In Arts Colleges.	In Professional Colleges.	In High Schools.	In Middle Schools.	In Primary Schools.	In Special Schools.	TOTAL.
Madras ..	631	11,902	2,253	157,943	26,513	2,249,618	23,989	2,472,854
Bombay ..	102	9,593	3,113	263,844	25,047	2,987,643	14,837	3,104,228
Bengal ..	1,859	20,359	5,040	263,309	161,699	1,725,385	119,103	2,302,752
United Provinces ..	5,634	8,035	4,039	89,817	37,905	1,138,474	21,520	1,356,424
Punjab ..	31	13,443	2,088	127,962	481,857	378,951	16,186	1,020,468
Burma ..	1,645	138	18	58,730	127,469	259,242	19,200	465,442
Bihar & Orissa ..	....	3,526	914	50,104	81,523	827,182	18,677	981,906
Central Provinces and Berar ..	....	2,089	573	8,293	99,094	303,844	2,501	416,411
Assam ..	....	1,521	63	90,933	44,348	249,119	4,795	330,779
North-West Frontier Province ..	....	541	23	12,916	23,596	81,281	166	73,523
BRITISH INDIA ..	10,041	73,689	18,084	892,580	1,188,582	8,182,151	242,783	10,907,910

\* Includes figures for Minor Provinces and Administration (centrally administered areas).

Province.	NO. OF SCHOLARS IN INSTITUTIONS FOR FEMALES.						
	In Arts Colleges.	In Professional Colleges.	In High Schools.	In Middle Schools.	In Primary Schools.	In Special Schools.	TOTAL.
Madras ..	512	70	17,151	6,674	361,762	5,574	391,743
Bombay ..	....	....	15,068	3,719	1,72,712	2,465	193,964
Bengal ..	608	53	16,285	8,882	466,745	2,162	494,635
United Provinces ..	245	10	7,118	37,114	68,700	729	113,916
Punjab ..	324	26	12,153	30,769	98,82	2,798	58,422
Burma ..	....	....	8,599	12,886	36,930	505	72,384
Bihar and Orissa ..	7	....	1,913	5,522	64,069	873	40,666
Central Provinces and Berar ..	....	....	388	6,983	32,466	818	31,777
Assam ..	....	....	2,172	6,114	23,379	112	13,436
North-west Frontier Province..	....	....	382	5,454	7,549	51	1,584,227
BRITISH INDIA ..	1,640	307	86,122	129,793	1,349,819	16,566	1,584,227

\* Includes figures for Minor Administrations and Provinces (centrally administered areas).

## (iv) Expenditure on Education, 1932-33.

Province.	TOTAL EXPENDITURE.			PERCENTAGE OF EXPENDITURE.				AVERAGE ANNUAL COST PER SCHOLAR.								
	1932.		1933.	Increase (+) or Decrease (—)		Rs.	%	Govern-ment Funds.	Local Funds. (a)	Fees	Other Sources	Govern-ment Funds.	Local Funds (a)	Fees.	Other Sources.	Total cost.
	Rs.	Rs.		Rs.	%											
Madras .. ..	5,67,61,851	5,31,58,978		—36,02,873	45.98		14.12	17.83	20.22	8 9 0	2 9 11	3 5 1	4 1 7	18 9 7		
Bombay .. ..	4,00,40,549	3,81,71,846		—18,68,703	44.4		18.9	22.2	14.5	13 0 0	6 0 0	6 0 0	4 0 0	29 0 0		
Bengal .. ..	4,22,87,036	4,17,51,551		—5,35,485	32.4		7.8	43.8	16.0	4 12 10	1 3 2	6 8 0	2 6 5	14 14 5		
United Provinces	3,89,21,112	3,71,20,587		—18,00,525	53.7		13.0	18.7	14.6	13 9 1	3 4 3	4 3 11	7 3 11	0 25 3 11		
Punjab .. ..	3,08,31,143	3,00,56,420		—7,74,723	51.40		12.80	25.77	10.03	11 14 9	2 15 6	5 15 7	2 5 3	23 3 1		
Burma .. ..	2,11,11,085	1,69,93,281		—41,17,804	38.00		28.15	20.03	13.82	12 4 10	9 1 9	6 7 8	4 7 7	32 5 10		
Bihar and Orissa	1,73,91,805	1,67,08,763		—6,83,042	30.96		29.45	24.15	15.44	4 14 6	4 10 8	3 13 3	2 7 2	15 13 7		
Central Provinces and Berar .. ..	1,03,79,760	97,92,220		—5,87,540	43.13		28.19	19.05	9.63	9 3 10	6 0 7	4 1 3	2 1 1	21 6 9		
Assam .. ..	50,10,284	48,96,400		—1,13,884	57.0		13.0	18.0	12.0	7 14 5	1 12 10	2 8 0	1 9 7	13 12 10		
North-West Frontier Province .. ..	27,21,862	27,29,082		—2,780	68.9		10.2	10.7	10.2	23 5 11	3 7 2	3 9 11	3 7 1	33 14 1		
TOTAL—BRITISH INDIA.	27,18,56,622	25,78,75,868		—1,39,80,754	44.0		15.8	24.4	15.8	9 5 0	3 5 5	5 2 8	3 5 4	21 2 5		

\* Includes figures for Minor Administrations and Provinces (centrally administered areas).  
 (a) Includes both District Board and Municipal Funds.

# BOY SCOUTS.

The Boy Scouts movement, initiated in England by Lord Baden Powell (the Chief Scout), has spread widely in India, both among Europeans and Indians. The Viceroy is Chief Scout of India and the heads of Provinces are Chief Scouts in their own areas. The aim of the Association is to develop good citizenship among boys by forming their character—training them in habits of observation, obedience and self-reliance—inculcating loyalty and thoughtfulness for others—and teaching them services useful to the public and handicrafts useful to themselves.

It is confidently anticipated that in the Boy Scout Movement will be found a natural means of bridging the gulf between the different races existing in India. The movement is non-official, non-military, non-political and non-sectarian. Its attitude towards religion is to encourage every boy to follow the faith he professes. Every boy admitted as a Scout makes a three-fold promise to do his best: (1) to be loyal to God, King and country; (2) to help others at all times; and (3) to obey the Scout law. The law referred to lays down—

1. That a Scout's honour is to be trusted;
2. That he is loyal to God, King and country, his parents, teachers, employers, his comrades, his country and those under him;
3. That he is to be useful and to help others,
4. That he is a friend to all and a brother to every other scout, no matter to what social class the other belongs;
5. That he is courteous;
6. That he is a friend to animals;
7. That he obeys orders;

8. That he smiles and whistles under all difficulties;

9. That he is thrifty;

10. That he is clean in thought, word, and deed.

## INDIAN HEADQUARTERS.

*Patron.*—H R H The Prince of Wales, K.G.

*Chief Scout for India.*—His Excellency The Right Hon'ble The Earl of Willington, G.M.S.I., G.M.I.E., G.C.M.G., G.B.E.

*Chief Commissioner (Acting)*—

E. C. Meeville, Esq., C.S.I., C.M.G.

*Deputy Chief Commissioner.*—Rai Sahib G. Dutta.

*General Secretary for India.*—N. N. Bhose Esq., B.A. (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law, D.C.C.

*Travelling Secretary for India*—G. T. J. Thaddaeus, Esq., B.A., D.C.C. (S. & R.); Ak. L. (for India).

*General Council for India.*—

*Ex-officio.*—The Chief Commissioner for India.

The Provincial Commissioners.

The Presidents of Provincial Councils.

*Elected*—(Not completed)

*Nominated.*—(Not completed).

## The Boy Scouts Association (India and Burma)

No.	NAME.	No. of Groups.			Sections of Groups.			Officers Warranted & on Probation.			
		"Open."	"Controlled."	Total.	Troop.	Pack.	Crew.	G. S. M.	Troop.	Pack.	Crew.
1	Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	..	85	35	31	6	9	3	59	..	..
2	Assam .. ..	1	92	93	79	47	2	4	84	36	2
3	Baluchistan .. ..	..	14	14	13	1	..	4	10	11	8
4	Bangalore .. ..	..	22	24	16	16	1	2	21	18	1
5	Bengal .. ..	46	403	449	297	151	34	17	376	171	30
6	Bihar & Orissa .. ..	4	253	257	234	132	12	117	255	104	8
7	Bombay .. ..	45	1,472	1,517	1,116	512	63	167	1,525	523	63
8	Central India .. ..	3	12	15	9	13	2	10	13	19	2
9	Central Provinces .. ..	91	1,098	1,189	127	683	50	36	817	810	34
10	Delhi .. ..	1	54	55	40	26	3	6	50	28	4
11	Hyderabad British Administered Areas ..	3	49	52	23	29	..	2	26	35	1
12	Madras .. ..	20	473	493	320	285	57	5	587	302	72
13	N. W. F. P. .. ..	8	87	95	78	39	16	40	92	45	17
14	Punjab .. ..	13	1,497	1,510	1,356	410	69	618	1,459	425	33
15	United Provinces .. ..	34	554	588	371	151	65	56	398	163	66
16	Western India States ..	3	37	40	48	8	7	6	48	1	1
17	Baghat State .. ..	..	5	5	2	2	1	1	2	4	1
18	Barwani State .. ..	..	3	3	2	1	..	..	2	1	..
19	Bharatpur State .. ..	..	15	15	15	13	7	1	24	20	6
20	Bhopal State .. ..	..	2	12	12	..	..	5	90	..	..
21	Bijawar State .. ..	..	1	1	1	1	..	1	..	..	..
22	Charkhari State .. ..	..	4	4	3	1	..	..	1	..	..
23	Chattarpur State .. ..	..	4	4	25	1	..	4	25	1	..
24	Cochin State .. ..	6	54	60	54	27	14	11	64	28	15
25	Datia State .. ..	..	6	6	5	2	..	1	4	2	..
26	Dhar State .. ..	2	37	39	39	..	..	..	39	..	..
27	Dhenkanal State .. ..	51	78	129	76	69	3	13	52	47	4
28	Jaipu State .. ..	1	75	76	73	28	8	28	88	20	9
29	Jammu & Kashmir State	1	74	75	66	76	3	7	87	88	7
30	Jath State .. ..	..	1	1	4	1	..	1	5	..	..
31	Jhabua State .. ..	..	1	1	1	..	..	1	..	..	..
32	Khilchipur State .. ..	..	1	1	1	..	..	..	1	..	..
33	Kolhapur State .. ..	5	59	64	53	8	3	7	82	5	3
34	Kurwal State .. ..	..	1	1	1	..	..	..	2	..	..
35	Marwar State .. ..	..	105	105	60	40	5	..	18	45	5
36	Mysore State .. ..	27	348	375	258	231	60	116	295	224	54
37	Nagod State .. ..	..	3	3	3	..	..	..	2	..	..
38	Narsingarh State .. ..	..	1	1	1	..	..	2	..	..	..
39	Nawanagar State .. ..	4	23	27	25	2	..	..	25	1	1
40	Orchha State .. ..	..	7	7	7	7	1	7	7	1	1
41	Patala State .. ..	19	25	44	61	17	..	2	33	6	..
42	Pudukhottai State .. ..	1	17	18	10	13	1	..	13	17	2
43	Rajgarh State .. ..	..	1	1	2	1	..	2	..	..	..
44	Rampur State .. ..	..	1	1	2	1	..	1	2	1	..
45	Ratlam State .. ..	..	1	1	1	1	1	1	2	1	2
46	Sailana State .. ..	..	1	1	2	1	1	1	1	1	1
47	Sangli State .. ..	..	18	18	15	3	2	..	18	3	2
48	Tonk State .. ..	..	1	1	4	1	..	1	..	1	..
49	Travancore State .. ..	7	70	77	70	13	13	23	137	46	17
GRAND TOTAL ..		398	7,205	7,603	5,611	3,090	513	1,331	7,040	3,254	472



Branch), General Headquarters—Census 1934.

Total Scouts.	Number of.					Total Scouts, Cubs & Rovers.	No. of.		1934 Grand Total all ranks.	No. of Boats.
	Scouts.	Sea Scouts.	Cubs.	Rover Scouts.	Rover Sea Scouts.		Commis-sioners.	Local Association Officers.		
62	630	..	121	319	..	890	4	..	956	
126	1,989	..	929	48	..	2,966	4	157	3,253	
33	327	..	248	99	..	674	3	5	715	
42	412	..	391	47	..	850	7	19	918	
594	7,382	..	3,366	499	..	11,247	30	138	12,009	
484	6,171	..	2,427	310	..	8,908	31	214	9,637	
2,278	28,111	38	10,896	1,214	48	40,307	7	324	42,916	
44	245	..	314	31	..	590	5	22	661	
1,697	16,937	..	14,370	1,240	..	32,547	46	428	34,718	
94	875	..	461	27	..	1,363	..	..	1,457	
64	532	..	560	54	..	1,146	4	20	1,234	
906	7,867	..	4,710	1,032	..	13,609	63	55	14,693	
194	2,485	..	1,050	318	13	3,866	8	42	4,110	1
2,565	39,474	..	8,009	964	..	48,437	65	83	51,150	
683	8,198	..	2,811	1,164	..	12,173	53	208	13,117	
56	1,302	..	151	122	..	1,575	..	..	1,631	
8	58	..	56	16	..	130	2	3	143	
3	52	..	31	..	..	83	1	5	92	
51	383	..	273	49	..	705	5	66	827	
95	893	..	..	..	..	893	3	3	994	
1	24	..	32	..	..	56	1	1	59	
1	30	..	20	8	..	58	1	3	63	
30	309	..	6	12	..	327	2	18	377	
118	958	..	445	188	..	1,591	5	44	1,758	4
7	139	..	44	..	..	183	1	3	194	
39	847	..	..	..	..	847	5	..	891	
116	1,935	..	1,740	..	116	3,791	66	5	3,978	
145	1,865	..	434	231	..	2,530	7	22	2,704	
189	1,712	45	1,487	110	..	3,354	11	..	3,554	
6	164	..	13	..	..	195	1	..	202	
1	48	..	..	..	..	48	4	12	65	
1	17	..	22	..	..	39	1	4	45	
97	1,758	..	498	256	..	2,512	..	252	2,861	
2	40	..	30	..	..	70	2	1	75	
131	1,247	..	798	76	..	2,121	4	16	2,272	
689	6,054	..	4,060	991	..	11,105	47	..	11,841	
3	60	..	..	..	..	60	1	3	67	
2	40	..	..	..	..	40	1	..	43	
27	604	24	63	24	..	775	2	4	808	1
16	156	..	148	12	..	316	4	7	343	
41	595	..	104	..	..	759	1	..	801	
32	231	..	248	14	..	493	3	7	535	
2	80	..	15	..	..	95	1	5	103	
4	48	..	32	..	..	80	1	1	86	
6	11	..	23	22	..	56	1	..	63	
4	48	24	24	..	..	96	2	7	109	
23	429	..	58	28	..	515	3	..	541	
2	40	..	8	2	..	50	1	11	64	
223	1,339	..	525	119	..	1,983	12	5	2,223	
12,097	145,211	131	62,129	9,456	177	217,104	532	2,223	231,956	6

## The Co-operative Movement.

**Prolegomena.**—The co-operative movement in India has now been with us for more than a quarter of a century, having been introduced in 1904 when the Co-operative Credit Societies' Act was passed by the Government of India. During this period it has taken root in the soil and grown with wonderful rapidity, not only in the British Indian provinces but also in the Indian States. Though essentially meant for the betterment of the agriculturists, it has spread to urban areas likewise for the benefit of the small man in towns, be he the tolling factory operative or the ill-paid clerk or the small tradesman. It is being increasingly realised that co-operation is not a branch of knowledge but a method which enables the small men to stand up against the powerful forces of competition and exploitation, to gather strength and improve his economic condition by the mighty forces of association and co-ordinated action in a co-operative society, permeated with the co-operative spirit of thrift, self-reliance and mutual aid, so well summarised in the motto of the Co-operative Union of Manchester—"Each for all and all for each." This method has, therefore, been adopted not only for the betterment of the agriculturists and the economic regeneration of the rural masses but has also been applied for the cure of the many economic ills of the small man in towns. But though the movement has thus developed in very many directions, it is still predominantly an agricultural movement and that too chiefly for the organisation of agricultural finance on a co-operative basis. It would, therefore, be proper before we proceed further, if we indicate broadly the main features of the economic position of the agriculturist in this country.

**Rural Poverty.**—The outstanding feature of Indian rural economy that is bound to arrest the attention of any observer is the appalling poverty of the rural population. The various estimates, official and non-official, that have been made of the income per head of population in India at various times leave the matter absolutely in no doubt. The Central Banking Enquiry Committee estimates that the average income of an agriculturist in British India does not work out at a higher figure than Rs. 42 a year. The vast magnitude of this evil will be better realised when we take into account the predominance of the agricultural population in India. In 1891 61 per cent. of the total population of the country lived on agriculture; this percentage rose to 66 in 1901 and to 73 per cent. in 1921; in 1931, the percentage has fallen a little to 67. The poverty of the agriculturist may be due to a variety of causes, but we cannot ignore the fact that agriculture has in a large measure ceased to be an industry worked for profit; the cultivator labours not for a net return but for subsistence. The extent of an **average holding** which works out at about 6 acres for an agricultural family of 5 persons is too inadequate to

maintain it in ordinary comfort even with the low standard of living which is so characteristic of the rural population of India. Moreover the Indian cultivator is in a large measure exposed to the vicissitudes of seasons and the **vagaries of the monsoon**. In every 5 years there is but one good year, one bad year and three indifferent years. These unfavourable conditions might be mitigated to some extent by a well conceived policy of **irrigation** by the State; but so far, of the total cultivated area in the country, about 16 per cent. only has irrigation facilities from rivers, tanks or wells while the remaining 84 per cent. depends merely on rainfall. Thus the frequency of failure of crops, owing to drought and floods and pests, coupled with the low vitality and high mortality of the live stock, render the economic position of the cultivator worse still. The inadequacy of the **subsidiary occupations** to supplement the slender income from agriculture contributes further to his extreme economic weakness. He has sufficient spare time on his hands to devote himself to subsidiary occupations but he has been exposed to the full blast of competition of forces from the rest of the world and many of the industries on which he relied in the past have suffered largely from or been wiped out by the competition of machine-made articles. The recent fall in the world prices of agricultural produce has affected him powerfully for he is now being drawn steadily into the sphere of influence of markets both national and international and he has neither the organisation nor the credit facilities to help him as in countries like the United States of America and Canada and several European countries. In addition to these numerous difficulties, the Indian agriculturist has another serious handicap in this that he is largely **illiterate**. The percentage of literacy in India is still very low being only 8 per cent. and any progress in agriculture is well nigh impossible without the background of general education. All these factors lead to the most outstanding feature of Indian rural economy—the chronic and almost hopeless **indebtedness** of the cultivator. The Central Banking Enquiry Committee has estimated that the total rural indebtedness in India is about Rs. 900 crores. Though indebtedness of the agricultural population has been there from old times, it is acknowledged that the indebtedness has risen considerably during the last century and more especially during the last 50 years. This colossal burden of debt is the root problem which has got to be faced in any attempt towards the economic regeneration of the masses. Numerous causes have been advanced to account for rural indebtedness and we already have pointed out some of the general causes which give rise to it. A peculiarity, however, that we notice is that the debt which remains unpaid during the lifetime of the cultivator who contracted it passes on as a burden to his heirs so that many agriculturists start their career with a heavy burden of ancestral debt which they in their turn pass on with some further

increase to their successors. Ignorance and improvidence, extravagance and conservatism have further been held forth as the reasons for the continued growth of this heavy load. A marriage festival in the family tempts him to launch out into extravagance while funeral feasts prove no less costly. All these factors—the uneconomic nature of the agricultural industry, chronic and heavy indebtedness and illiteracy form a thoroughly depressive background of Indian rural economy.

**Genesis of the Movement.**—It is no wonder under the circumstances detailed above to find that the Indian agriculturist has constant recourse to borrowing and that too not only for any land improvement that he may contemplate but for his current agricultural needs as also for periodical unproductive purposes such as weddings and funeral feasts. The absence of any banking organisation in the country-side has driven him into the arms of the *sowcar* or the mahajan who, while proving a very accommodating person, has exercised a grip on him from which it has been found almost impossible to extricate him. The usurious rates of interest charged, coupled with various devices which increase still further the actual rate of interest, and the numerous services which the *sowcar* performs as a retail tradesman and the buyer of his produce, make him the dominant force in the village, reducing the agriculturist to the position of a serf, tolling for generation after generation, without ever hoping for a release from his clutches, getting to bare subsistence as a reward for all the trouble that he might take and therefore becoming listless, fatalistic and absolutely unprogressive. The gravity of the situation in certain parts of the Bombay Presidency was brought to the fore by the agrarian riots that took place in the Poona District in 1878, and protective legislation in the form of the Deccan Agriculturists' Relief Act was passed in the following year. In 1882, Sir William Wedderburn suggested the institution of an agricultural bank for relieving the indebtedness of the cultivators, but the scheme was dropped as being impracticable and financially unsound. In 1883 the Land Improvements Loans Act was passed and this was followed in the next year by the Agriculturists Loan Act enabling Government to advance loans repayable by easy instalments and at low rates of interest for improvements and also for current agricultural needs. In 1892 Sir Frederick Nicholson submitted a report to the Madras Government on the possibility of introducing land and agricultural banks and the discussion thus initiated by him was continued by Mr. Dupernex of the U. P., in his "Peoples' Banks for Northern India". The Government and Government officials continued to take greater interest in the matter and tried to find a suitable solution. The caste system of the Hindus and the ideas of common brotherhood among the Moslems were evidences of the peoples' natural aptitude for co-operation and the *nidhis* of Southern India furnished a practical proof of this aptitude. These *nidhis* were mutual loan funds whereby the members in turn got the use in lump of a considerable capital repayable by small easy instalments. The system depended upon association, confidence and honest dealing. The Government of India

in 1901 appointed a committee to consider the question of the establishment of agricultural banks in India and the report of this committee resulted in the passing of the Co-operative Credit Societies' Act of 1904. The co-operative movement was thus launched in India on the 25th March, 1904. The Act aimed at encouraging thrift, self-help and co-operation amongst agriculturists, artisans and persons of limited means and the societies that were to be started were intended to be small simple credit societies for small and simple folks with simple needs and requiring small sums only. Knowledge of and confidence in their fellow members which are the keynote of success were ensured by providing that a society should consist of persons residing in the same town or village or group of villages and should be members of the same tribe, class or caste. In order to provide facilities in urban areas for the small man, urban societies were also permitted. It was laid down that four-fifths of the members in the case of rural societies should be agriculturists and in the case of urban societies—non-agriculturists. The Act introduced the principle of unlimited liability for rural societies following the Raiffeisen system in Germany, though it permitted urban societies to choose the Schulze-Delitzsch model. Profits in rural societies were to be carried to a reserve fund or applied to the reduction of the rate of interest but the bonus could be distributed to the members only after requirements in this direction had been fully met, while in the urban societies 25 per cent. of the profits were to be carried to the reserve fund. The local Governments were empowered to appoint special officers called Registrars of Co-operative Societies, whose duty it would be to register societies formed under the Act, to get the accounts of such societies audited by a member of their staff and in general to see that the societies worked well. The main business of the societies was to raise funds by deposits from members and loans from non-members, Government and other bodies and to distribute the money thus obtained as loans to their members. Soon after the passing of the Act, various Provincial Governments appointed Registrars, who with the assistance of local honorary workers began to organize co-operative societies which started working with loans given freely for the purpose to them by Government. The seed thus sown has grown to-day in the course of 30 years into a fine tree with twigs and branches, spread out in many directions. In spite of several weaknesses in the co-operative movement in India to-day, it is beyond dispute that the movement has been a powerful instrument towards the awakening of the country-side and has led to a steady improvement in various directions of the life of the Indian cultivator. Moreover, the use of the vote, the elective system, self-help, self-reliance, compromise, gives and takes, work on an organized plan, rounding of angularities are great items in the training up of a citizen and the co-operative societies have been great schools for political and civic education. Since the launching of the movement in 1904, there have been amendments of the co-operative law and committees and commission of enquiry to remedy defects and to suggest further lines of action. These we shall note later on.

**Growth of Co-operation.**—In the first few years of the movement the number of societies grew up very slowly but the growth was considerably accelerated from 1910 and the average number of societies from 1910 to 1915 was about 1,100. The pace of growth still further quickened and now there are about 93,000 agricultural societies and about 11,000 non-agricultural ones. Table 2 shows the distribution of these societies by provinces. It will appear from the table that progress in different parts of India has not been uniform. Bengal, the Punjab and Madras have the largest number of Societies—while the other major provinces like Bombay, Bihar and Orissa, the United Provinces and the Central Provinces, Burma and Assam show distinctly smaller figures. The Punjab with over 21,000 societies stands first in the number of societies (89) per one lakh inhabitants, while Bengal which has a larger number of societies than the Punjab stands second in that respect with 47. The progress in smaller areas, like Coorg and Ajmer-Merwara, must be regarded as very satisfactory in view of their small population, since the number of societies per one lakh inhabitants works out in their case at 126 and 115 respectively. It is satisfactory to note that the co-operative movement has spread not only among the British Indian Provinces but also in Indian States and compared to the total population, Bhopal and Gwalior lead in this matter though the premier States of Kashmir, Mysore, Baroda and Hyderabad have also made considerable progress. Even more instructive are the figures in Table 4. The total number of members of primary societies stands on the 30th of June 1933 at 43 lakhs. Taking the normal family at a little under 5, it is clear, therefore, that more than two crores of the people of India are being served by this movement. There is no single movement in the country fraught with such tremendous possibilities for the uplift of masses as the co-operative movement and there is no single movement with such a large percentage of the population affected by it. Though the Punjab leads in the number of members of societies (29.1) per one thousand inhabitants, Bombay comes next with 26.5, while Madras and Bengal rank thereafter. This shows that the size of societies varies in different provinces and that Bombay, while having a smaller number of societies, has a larger average of membership per society as compared with the other provinces of British India. Of the smaller areas, Coorg takes a leading place with 75.1 members per one thousand inhabitants, while Travancore has an average of 44.6. Membership is a much better test in many respects of progress than the number of societies and from this point of view, the progress in Bombay, the Punjab, Coorg, Travancore and Bhopal must be regarded as distinctly satisfactory. There is, however, a third aspect also of the growth of the movement. Merely the number of societies, or the membership in the societies is not an index of the work that is being done and of the benefits which are being conferred by the movement on the population affected. The societies are predominantly credit organisations or rather small banking institutions and the part that they play can be better appreciated from their working capital than from merely the number of members. In this direction also we must note the marvellous

progress so far achieved by the movement. From about Rs. 68 lakhs, which was the average up to 1910, the working capital has advanced very rapidly and stands to-day at about Rs. 96 crores. It is pleasing to note from Table 5 that this large sum has been derived mostly from non-Government sources. The share capital, the reserve fund and the deposits from members together contribute about Rs. 33 crores and this is really owned capital or the members' own money. The provincial or central banks contribute almost an equal sum and so do the non-members or the outside public. This latter item shows to a remarkable extent the growth of public confidence in co-operative institutions and speaks well in general of the management of the societies and the very useful purpose they serve in the banking organisation of the country. The distribution of the working capital by provinces and States (Table 6) gives us a further insight into the progress made in this direction by the co-operative movement in different parts of India. The Punjab leads in this respect also with 127 annas per head of population while Bombay comes next with 115. Madras and Bengal fall behind with 59 and 54 respectively. Among the smaller areas, Ajmer-Merwara comes out first with 135 annas per head of population while Coorg follows with 102. Of the Indian States, Indore takes the first place with 78, while Mysore, Baroda and Bhopal follow with 54, 48 and 48 respectively. Bombay stands an easy first in the matter of deposits from members which amount to over three crores out of a total working capital of about 16 crores and this is one of the best tests of the success of a co-operative society. It is obvious from a glance at the figures in the tables that there has been very rapid progress in the number of societies, in their membership and in the working capital of these societies. The Punjab, generally speaking, leads in many respects with Bombay coming close behind. The smaller areas and the Indian States have also achieved considerable progress though the movement there started comparatively later. The agricultural societies predominate in all the provinces and States while non-agricultural, that is, urban societies show a much slower development. While there is much room for satisfaction at the phenomenal growth of the movement in rural and urban areas, it must be admitted, however, that merely the figures of the number, membership and working capital are not enough to base conclusions upon. But before we proceed further, we must now explain the chief component parts of the structure, as it has now been built up, of the co-operative movement in the country.

**Financial Structure of the Movement.**—Apart from the comparatively few co-operative societies at present working in India for non-credit purposes, it must be recognised that whether in urban or rural areas, a co-operative society largely means a small bank or a credit institution for providing financial accommodation to its members on a co-operative basis. Of these credit institutions, by far the greater proportion is rural. The rural credit society has, for its main purpose, the financing of the agriculturist and as such it needs funds. The original idea of co-operative credit lies in making

available to the needy the surplus of the well-to-do brethren through the medium of the society; but in Indian villages, the well-to-do and the needy rather form distinct groups, the former playing or trying to play the sower. Thus instead of comprising more or less all sections of the population of the village, the society is rather made up of the needy section only, at any rate, very largely. Even otherwise, the slender savings of the well-to-do would not be enough to meet the wants of the needy and each village society is not, therefore, able to be self-sufficient, making available the deposits of its well-to-do members as loans for the needy ones. The heavy load of unproductive debt of the average Indian farmer, his habit of investing his savings, if any, in lands and ornaments, and his illiteracy and consequent lack of the banking habit, soon made it apparent that the rural credit societies could not be expected to raise the required funds in deposits either from members or locally. The question of funds for the working of a rural co-operative society thus becomes a vital question indeed. Central banks have therefore been brought into existence at the district head-quarters in order to raise money from towns and make them available to the primary rural societies. Following up the idea further, it has been found necessary to have a provincial bank at the provincial head-quarters to serve as a balancing centre for the central banks and to make available larger funds for the primary societies through the central banking institutions. The financial structure of the co-operative movement is thus largely composed of three parts—(i) the Agricultural Credit Society, (ii) the Central financing agencies, and (iii) the provincial banks. Obviously one more part in the structure seems possible and desirable, namely, an Apex All-India Co-operative Bank. So far, however, such an All-India Bank has not been started and the provincial banks have been content with an All-India Provincial Co-operative Banks' Association.

**Agricultural Credit Societies.**—The success of these societies is closely related to their very peculiar constitution. In an ordinary joint stock company, a member is liable only to the extent of the value of his share holding and his liability is therefore limited; but in the case of agricultural credit societies, the liability is unlimited, that is to say, members are jointly and severally liable to the creditors of the society for the full amount of the debts incurred by it. Such a liability would never be acceptable to any person, unless he was imbued with the broader vision of brotherhood between members and unless he himself had an active voice in the management of the society and had a more or less full knowledge of the character and antecedents of his fellow members. Co-operative credit is the capitalisation of character and unlimited liability is the great instrument to secure the admission into a society as members of these persons only, who by their character and antecedents deserve to be taken into that brotherhood which imposes such an obligation as unlimited liability on all, so that they either swim or sink together. To secure success, therefore, the proper selection of members is of the utmost importance; and it has been unfortunate that in India this has not been in

practice as well kept in view as it should have been, in the eager desire to promote the formation of more and yet more societies.

Credit is a blessing only if turned to productive account; if used up for unproductive purposes, it is a curse. It would enrich the producer but it would only impoverish the consumer. It is capable of fruitful employment by the intelligent but it leads the illiterate and the ignorant towards perdition. The Indian agriculturist needs money for productive purposes, such as his current agricultural needs, land improvement, purchase of stock and implements, manures and seeds as also for unproductive purposes, such as repayment of old debts, weddings and funerals. He thus requires credit not only as a producer but also as a consumer—a producer who hardly makes profits from his industry and a consumer who has no past savings to enable him to tide over a bad period, but who is a perpetual borrower ready to live for to-day and letting the to-morrow take care of itself. He is besides ignorant and illiterate and though sufficiently conversant with the routine of his industry, hardly awake to the need or scope for improvements in his methods. Under such circumstances, it is imperative for the management of the rural co-operative society very carefully to scrutinise the loan applications and examine the purpose for which loans have been asked and to see carefully that the loan when sanctioned is used for the specific purpose. And yet, it is in this respect that there is considerable scope for improvement.

The funds of an agricultural credit society are raised from entrance fees, share capital, deposits or loans from non-members, loans from the central or provincial banks, loans from Government and the reserve fund. Entrance fees are collected chiefly to meet preliminary expenses of organisation and purchase of account books and forms. The levy is generally very small. In some localities members contribute a small share capital and in some they do not. In the Punjab, the United Provinces and to a very great extent in Madras and Burma societies based on the share capital system are the rule, while in other provinces the share and the non-share societies flourish side by side. The share capital of these co-operative societies is not regarded as a dividend-earning investment but is primarily looked upon as a contribution to the common capital. The income from entrance fees and share capital is however small compared with the financial requirements of the members. The large sources from which funds are derived are deposits and loans. The volume of deposits which a society is able to secure on terms offered by it is an index of the measure of the public confidence it has inspired and the soundness and the stability of its financial position. The ideal placed before these societies is the development of members' deposits to the extent of making the society financially self-sufficient. These deposits by members further serve the purpose of stimulating thrift and saving habit among them, and are, therefore, eminently desirable. Attempts are everywhere made to encourage them, but the response has been small, except in the province of Bombay, where it forms about  $\frac{1}{4}$  of the total working

capital. Regarding the encouragement of deposits from non-members however in the agricultural credit societies, the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee sounded a note of caution. Loans from central banks therefore furnish the bulk of the working capital of these agricultural credit societies at present.

Low dividends and voluntary services resulting in low cost of management, has made it possible to divert a substantial proportion of the profits of these societies to reserve funds, and thereby provide against unforeseen losses, bad debts and losses on the realisation of certain assets such as by investment depreciation. The general practice in regard to the use of the reserve fund in the business of the societies is that it is used as ordinary working capital.

The funds collected by the agricultural credit societies in India at present are by no means negligible. They aggregate to more than thirty-five crores of rupees. Their financial position as on the 30th of June 1933 stood thus :—

	In thousands of rupees.	
Share capital .. ..	4,40,56	
Reserve Fund .. ..	7,78,80	
Deposits .. ..	3,27,05	
Loans .. ..	18 92,33	
Total Working Capital ..	34,38,74	

The figures show that these tiny agricultural societies in India work with over Rs. 15 crores of their own capital (including members' deposits in this head) as against their outside borrowed capital of about Rs. 19 crores. The owned capital was thus about 44 per cent. of their total working capital, and this proportion is rising steadily as years pass by.

So far as the period for which loans are advanced is concerned, they are classified as short, intermediate and long. Short-term and intermediate credits are intended to meet current outgoings and to facilitate production. The current outgoings and expenses of production include the buying of cattle and agricultural implements; purchase of manure and seeds; expenses of transplantation in the case of wet cultivation and weeding and hoeing of dry crops and of reaping, gathering and threshing; maintenance of the farmer, his family and livestock and payment of revenue and rent; and outlay on various items of improvements effected in the ordinary course of husbandry such as levelling, deep ploughing irrigation, clearance, drainage, fencing, and installation of pumping plant. Long-term credit is meant for obtaining fixed capital to be invested permanently or for long periods, for the purchase of land, acquisition of costly equipments, consolidation and improvement of holdings and repayment of past debts.

The Provincial Banking Enquiry Committees are practically unanimous in stating that agricultural credit societies cannot safely advance loans to their members for more than three years (that is to say, short and intermediate loans) and that the proper agency to advance long-term loans is the Co-operative Land Mort-

gage Bank. These considerations are not now properly appreciated, but the necessity for their application is being more and more recognised.

**Central Financing Agencies.**—The formation of banks in urban areas on co-operative principles, with the sole object of raising funds for advances to societies having been found necessary to place the financial structure of the movement on a sound basis, the Co-operative Act of 1904 was amended in 1912 and the Co-operative Societies Act II of that year provided for the registration of central banks with the sole object of financing societies. Soon thereafter the number of central financing agencies grew rapidly all over the country, especially in the United Provinces. The function of these central societies was not only to supply the required capital to the primary societies but also to make the surplus resources of some societies available for other societies suffering from a deficiency of funds and to provide proper guidance and inspection over them. On the 30th June 1933 the number of central banks was 597.

Central banks can be classified into three types as follows :—(1) banks of which the membership is confined to individuals, (2) banks of which the membership is confined to societies, (3) banks which include both individuals and societies among their members. The first class includes any bank in which the shareholders consist entirely of individuals or in which societies are admitted as shareholders on exactly the same footing as individuals without any special provision for securing their representation on the board of management or for reserving a definite portion of the share capital for them and where there is no restriction on the distribution of profits to shareholders; such banks have now practically disappeared. The second class consists of a purely co-operative type of bank where membership is confined only to societies and the general policy and management are wholly controlled by them. This type in theory is the most suitable agency to finance co-operative societies, and represents the ideal to which the financial structure of co-operation must aspire. The management of such a **Banking Union** is usually rural and local and its operations are generally confined to a small area, enabling the affiliated societies to take a direct part in its administration and control, and enabling the union in its turn to be in constant touch with its societies. The successful working of a banking union requires competent men with local influence and knowledge as members of primary societies and a compact and co-operatively well developed area. Such unions therefore are not attempted in most places in the country. In a mixed type of co-operative bank, the member societies are assigned a certain proportion of the shares and given suitable representation on the board, and the services of individual sympathisers are also secured for the movement by admitting them as shareholders; and this is the type of central bank which predominates in the country as a whole. Roughly speaking, if a straight line is drawn across the map of the country from Calcutta to Karachi, unions of the pure federal type are numerous to the north of this line while central banks of the mixed type predominate in the South,

There are four main sources from which a central bank derives its working capital which stood in 1932-33 at Rs. 31·4 crores : (a) Share capital, (b) Reserve, (c) Deposits, (d) Loans.

The total paid up share capital of central banks in British India and Indian States in 1932-33 was a little under Rs. 3 crores. No individual shareholder is generally permitted to hold shares of more than Rs. 1,000 while an affiliated society is required to subscribe to the shares of a central bank in proportion to its borrowings. In Bombay, Burma, Delhi, Coorg, Gwalior and Indore, the shares of central banks are fully paid up while in other provinces and Indian States the shares are not fully paid up but carry a reserve liability. The liability attaching to shares is ordinarily limited to their face value but in a few provinces the liability fixed is generally four to ten times the face value of each share. In addition to the statutory reserve, almost all central banks have special reserves created for special purposes or objects, such as bad debts, building, and dividend equalisation. The total amount of reserve funds and other reserves of central banks in British India and the Indian States in 1932-33 was a little over Rs. 2½ crores.

The paid up share capital and reserves of central banks constitute the owned resources of these banks as distinguished from borrowed resources and provide the guarantee fund against which additional funds are raised by them in the shape of deposits or loans. It is usual to prescribe a suitable proportion between the owned and borrowed resources of central banks in each province. The most usual proportion observed in practice between the borrowed and owned resources in all parts of the country is 1 to 8. Deposits from members and non-members constitute the bulk of the borrowed capital of central banks. The total amount of deposits held by central banks in the year 1932-33 from individuals and other sources amounted to Rs. 19·2 crores, and from primary societies to Rs. 3·1 crores. Deposits in central banks are mainly of two kinds, viz., savings and fixed. Current deposits are not universal but confined only to selected central banks in selected areas. The principle usually observed by these banks is not to grant loans to societies for periods longer than those for which deposits are available, and where loans for long periods are advanced, the periods of deposits are also comparatively long. The receipts and payments of deposits are generally spread over the year except in Bihar and Orissa where, due to the one-date-deposit-system, deposits whenever received are repayable on the 31st May every year. In addition to funds obtained by deposits, central banks raise loans either from outside banks, from other central banks, from the local provincial bank or from Government. The total amount of loans held by the central banks in 1932-33 from outside banks, from other co-operative banks and from the provincial banks was Rs. 3·1 crores and from Government Rs. 49 lakhs. Excepting in Burma central banks in other provinces of British India do not directly borrow loans from Government; the central banks of Indian States, excepting Mysore, do to a greater or less extent hold loans from Government, while in Gwalior, loans from Government constitute the most important

item of the total working capital. Borrowings from outside banks are generally confined to accommodation obtained from the Imperial Bank of India against Government Securities or Promissory Notes executed by societies in favour of the central bank and endorsed by the latter in favour of the Imperial Bank. This accommodation is, however, limited and advances from other joint stock banks are also now rare. The main source of loans is, therefore, the provincial bank, and where a provincial bank exists, the central banks are generally prohibited from having any direct dealings with either the Imperial Bank or any other joint stock bank or with one another. This rule is however not rigidly observed in the Punjab and Madras. Several central banks in the country, due to their long standing, now possess sufficient resources to be independent of any outside financial assistance but they all continue credit arrangements mainly with the provincial bank on which they rely for emergencies.

In the initial stages, several central banks developed from ordinary urban societies which granted advances to individual shareholders. A few of such central banks have continued the practice and the amount advanced by central banks to individual members during the year 1932-33 was Rs. 95 lakhs chiefly in the Punjab, Bombay and Madras. This practice, however, is gradually being abandoned as the chief function of a central bank is to finance societies and to serve as their balancing centre. The total advances made by central banks to societies at the end of the year 1932-33 amounted to over Rs. 8 crores.

The ultimate security for all advance of a central bank to an agricultural society is the property of its members, but the basic security is personal and depends on mutual knowledge and joint responsibility of the members. The difficulty in accurately gauging the degree to which a society as a whole has developed the sense of mutual obligation among its members in assessing its credit, has forced a central bank to place more reliance on the tangible assets of its members. A statement of each society prepared by, or under the direct supervision of the field staff of each central bank or Government, showing the estimated value of the immovable and moveable property owned by each member, and showing the total value of the assets of the society, is taken as the basis and the extent to which a society is permitted to borrow which is usually limited to one-third of this. In some provinces, a system of normal credits is introduced which replaces both cash credits and fixed loans. Before the normal maximum credit of a society is assessed, a statement of the normal credits of its members is prepared, containing information regarding the assets of the members and also their requirements, the purpose of their requirements and the estimate of their earning and saving capacity. After checking, on the basis of this statement, a central bank sanctions a maximum credit to each society for the year, withdrawable at short notice. These credit statements, like the assets statements of societies, are revised every year and the period of loans granted under these statements does not generally exceed three years.

In some of the provinces, central banks grant both long and short term loans to societies, while in others loans to societies are generally for short periods. The average period of loans to societies varies from one to five years in different parts of the country. The period of a loan generally depends on the purpose for which the loan is required. Loans granted for current agricultural purposes are repayable either in one or two years, whereas loans required for improvements in lands and debt redemption are repayable in five to ten years. But it is not now considered advisable for central banks, relying mainly on deposits for their resources, to make long term advances, and some of the provinces have definitely adopted the policy of advancing short term loans to societies and that too for current agricultural purposes only.

After meeting management expenses the profits of central banks are distributed as allocations to reserves and dividends to shareholders. The combined net profits of the 597 central banks of the country during the year 1932-33 amounted to Rs. 45 lakhs on the total working capital of Rs. 31 crores, the rate of dividend paid varied from 2 to 10 per cent. in different parts of the country but the most usual rate paid was 6 per cent. per annum.

**Provincial Co-operative Banks.**—In India, at present, all the major provinces except the United Provinces have apex banks functioning in them. There are apex institutions in two of the Indian States, Mysore and Hyderabad, though in the others also there are institutions corresponding to the apex bank or functioning as such. The bank in Burma being in liquidation, there are nine such institutions in all out of which, seven are in British India and two in the Indian States. The constitutions of these institutions vary considerably, but the functions of all these institutions are more or less the same, namely, the co-ordination of the work of the central banks and provincialization of finance in them. It is found that in a large majority of the apex banks, the constitution is a mixed one, that is, both in the general body of the banks as well as in the directorate, there are individual shareholders as well as representatives of co-operative societies and central banks. The apex banks in the Punjab and Bengal however do not permit individuals to hold shares in them, and have as their shareholders co-operative societies only, both primary and central. By a special provision, however, on the directorate, the Punjab bank takes the Registrar of Co-operative Societies, and Bengal takes three individuals as men of position in the province, as against 15 representatives of co-operative institutions. In the Central Provinces and Berar, the general body of the bank consists of representatives of central banks as well as individual shareholders and the directorate is composed of 34 representatives of co-operative institutions and 5 individuals including the Governor of the C. P. and Berar Co-operative Federation as an ex-officio director. In Bombay, Madras, Bihar and Orissa, Hyderabad and Mysore, individuals representatives of central banks and of the co-operative societies compose the general body but the composition of the directorate varies. In Madras the representa-

tives of the primary societies do not find a place while in Hyderabad and Mysore those of central banks are not included. In Bombay out of 14 directors, 7 represent individuals including by convention the head of the Provincial Co-operative Institute. In Madras the number of directors representing individuals is 5 as against 31 representatives of co-operative institutions; in Bihar and Orissa 6 including the Registrar as against 14; in Hyderabad, 13 including the Registrar as against 8, and in Mysore, 5 as against 8. It is clear that on the directorate of the apex banks co-operative institutions are well represented indeed.

The aim and purpose of the apex banks as already stated, is to co-ordinate the working of the banks on a provincial basis and to act as the balancing centre of the various central banks in the province. In order that the co-operative movement may function efficiently and profitably, it has been found necessary that the connection that has to be established between it and the money market should be brought about through the apex institution; and the central banks have accordingly to deal with outside agencies only through the apex bank. Though this principle is accepted, there is a great deal of divergence in practice. In Madras, Bengal and the Punjab, central banks have been permitted to deal directly with the Imperial Bank of India, while in Bombay central banks have dealings only with the provincial bank. Interlending among central banks is prevented in order that there may not be intermingling of the liabilities of the central banks. It has also been thought necessary to restrict the dealings of apex banks with the primary societies and permit them only through central banks. In certain provinces, the apex banks do not deal with the primary societies at all, while in certain others they still continue to finance primary societies in areas where central banks have not come into existence. This seems to be the case in Bihar and Orissa, Bombay, Burma and Mysore. The provincial bank in Bombay has thirty branches covering the few districts that have no local banks or parts of districts not taken over by local banks for some reason or other. The bank has an inspecting staff of its own, in addition to the office staff at branches. With the work of branches, however, are associated local advisory committees, composed of elected representatives of the affiliated societies, and certain powers, including the authority to sanction loans, are delegated to the committees.

All apex banks both in British India and in the Indian States depend for their working capital largely on deposits from the affiliated co-operative societies as also from the public. It is, therefore, thought necessary to insist upon the maintenance of fluid resources on a certain scale and in some provinces the Government of the province has prescribed definite rules with regard to the maintenance of fluid resources. The period for which deposits are accepted determine the maximum period for which they can lend out these borrowed funds to their clients, and in every province the apex bank has fixed for itself a maximum term, beyond which no loans are, in general,



sanctioned to the borrowing client. The following figures will clearly show the position and transactions of the apex banks in 1932-33:—

*Provincial Banks, 1932-33.*

	In thousands of rupees.
<b>Working Capital—</b>	
Share Capital .. ..	67,36
Reserve and other funds .. ..	52,58
Deposits and loans—	
from individuals .. ..	4,85,26
from Provincial and Central banks .. ..	4,54,16
from societies .. ..	74,17
from Government .. ..	16,59
<b>Total .. ..</b>	<b>11,50,12</b>
<b>Loans made during the year to—</b>	
Individuals .. ..	2,88,43
Banks and societies .. ..	1,87,25
<b>Total .. ..</b>	<b>4,75,68</b>
<b>Loans due by—</b>	
Individuals .. ..	10,43
Banks and societies .. ..	4,20,84
<b>Total .. ..</b>	<b>4,31,27</b>

While accepting deposits from co-operative banks and the general public, most of the apex banks have also dealings in current account with the latter. The Punjab bank does not encourage such accounts with individual non-members, as it does not wish to enter into competition with central banks. Apex banks also generally carry on ordinary banking business, such as collecting hundis and dividends from companies and collecting the pay and pensions of public servants. The provincial banks of Bombay, Madras and the Punjab have floated long-term debentures. The Bombay bank has so far issued debentures of the value of Rs. 9 8 lakhs and these debentures are recognised as a trustee security. The bank at Madras has floated debentures of the value of 2.18 lakhs on the security of a floating charge of the general assets of the bank, while the Punjab bank has issued debentures of the value of 5 lakhs. As in every banking institution, these banks also are frequently troubled with surpluses and deficits, though at different times in the different institutions. There is therefore interlending of surplus funds between these apex banks; and during the period of shortage of funds, deposits are accepted from surplus banks, and some of them call for special season deposits allowing favourable rates of interest to tide over the period of shortage. The All-India Provincial Co-operative Banks' Association enables the member banks to ascertain which of them are surplus in the period and by correspondence to arrange for inter-provincial borrowings.

In all provinces the apex banks have connected themselves with the Imperial Bank of India and have secured cash credit accommodation on furnishing security. In the earlier stage the Imperial Bank was pleased to permit the accommodation on the deposit of co-operative paper duly endorsed in their favour; but of late a

change has come over in some provinces in the method of business, and the accommodation given to the various apex banks on the strength of co-operative paper has either been withdrawn fully or is to be withdrawn by stages. As regards the Punjab, the arrangement whereby the apex bank can borrow against co-operative paper is still in force, and has not been altered in any way. The security upon which the accommodation allowed is the Government of India Promissory Note. Owing to the curtailment of accommodation on the strength of co-operative paper, the ease with which the provincial banks were raising credit to meet the seasonal demands of the affiliated central banks is no longer there. What repercussions this will make on the movement has yet to be seen as the curtailment has taken effect only recently. The apex banks, like all co-operative societies, enjoy the facilities of free transfer of funds from one place to another by means of remittance transfer receipts. This concession is granted for transfer for genuine co-operative purposes, but it has recently been ruled by the Government of India that if any remittance represents a transaction on which exchange has been earned, the facility of free transfer of funds will not be made available. Co-operative banks, however, claim the continuance of the concession on the ground that they are rendering a public service by cheapening the cost of transfer of funds from the metropolises to a petty trade centre or *vice versa*, places where no other organized banking agencies are available. It is only if some concessional treatment is shown by Government—there being no other arrangement for transfer of funds—that they will be able to extend their operations in centres of agricultural trade, develop banking facilities in rural areas, and spread the knowledge and use of cheques and other instruments of credit among the rural population.

**Audit and Supervision.**—The proper working of co-operative societies requires an efficient system of audit and supervision. The audit is a statutory function of the Registrar and his responsibility to the public is thus a serious one. The general purposes of an audit such as ascertaining whether the accounts of the society are properly kept and preparation of a correct statement of the society's financial position, are common to the audit of joint-stock and co-operative concerns. But the Co-operative Act requires the auditor of a co-operative society to examine the overdue debts, if any, and to value the assets and liabilities of the society, and by implication, this statutory direction imposes on the auditor the obligation to find out whether the affairs of the society are conducted in accordance with co-operative principles, and the audit extends somewhat beyond the bare requirements of the Act and embraces an enquiry into all the circumstances which determine the general position of a society. It is, for instance, the duty of the auditor to notice any instances in which the Act, or bye-laws have been infringed to verify the cash balance and certify the correctness of the accounts; to ascertain that loans are made fairly, for proper periods and objects, and on adequate security; to examine repayments in order to check book-adjustments or improper extensions; and generally to see that the society is working on sound lines and that

the Committee, the office bearers and the ordinary members understand their duties and responsibilities.

The general position regarding audit, however, is unsatisfactory on the whole. The Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee remark that audit in most places is defective and does not conform to the statutory requirements as explained and amplified by the MacLagan Committee.

Though, in every province, the audit agency ultimately derives its power from the Registrar, it is being done in different provinces by different agencies. In the Punjab, audit is carried on by a staff of inspectors of the Provincial Co-operative Union, each inspector being given a number of societies. In Bihar and Orissa, the Co-operative Federation's staff does the audit and the Registrar controls the staff and arranges for the test audit of a percentage of societies by his officers. In other provinces, the agricultural credit societies are audited by the Registrar's staff, which in many of them is said to be inadequate. In some localities the societies have formed audit unions for their audit. In most provinces some contribution towards the cost of the audit is levied from the societies audited by the departmental or the provincial federations staff, as in the Punjab and Bihar and Orissa. Recently an audit fee has been levied in Bombay so that it is only in Madras that the audit of agricultural societies is practically free.

Audit, supervision and inspection are closely allied and not wholly separable in a simple organisation like the primary agricultural credit society. Broadly speaking, audit lays the emphasis on accounts, supervision on administration, and inspection on finance, though they overlap in some respects. In India, internal supervision of co-operative societies is organised differently in different provinces. In Madras and Bombay, the primary credit societies have been federated into small local SUPERVISING UNIONS on the governing bodies of which the societies are represented. Attempts have also been made to federate these local unions into district councils or boards of supervision. There are two types of local unions—the guaranteeing union and the supervising union. Experience has shown that the system of guaranteeing unions did not yield any useful results and it has therefore been abandoned in all the provinces, except in Burma and Bihar and Orissa though even there their abandonment is only a question of time. Unions for supervision were first started on a large scale in Madras and now form an integral part of the co-operative structure there. The unions have a membership of 20 to 30 societies each and their main duties relate to supervision, promotion of the interest of members seeing that the accounts are in order, assistance in the preparation of credit statements, stimulation of land recoveries, promotion of co-operative education, and organisation of non-credit activities. The brunt of the work falls on full time paid supervisors are working under the direction of the managing committees. The supervisors are recruited from persons specially trained for the work. Bombay has in the last few years abandoned the system of guaranteeing unions and has adopted the Madras system of the supervising unions. On the 30th June 1933,

there were in all 1,078 unions of which 325 were in Burma. Most of the 71 in Bihar and Orissa are guaranteeing unions. The number of unions in Madras was 405 and in Bombay 119. The total number of societies affiliated to the unions in these last two provinces was 10,383 and 3,418 respectively. The system of supervising unions, however, does not seem to be working well in Madras or in Bombay though no final opinion can yet be pronounced on their usefulness as agencies for supervision. In Madras district federations are disappearing and supervision is being taken up more and more by financing banks. The Bombay Reorganisation Committee has recently pronounced a hostile verdict and has suggested the replacement of supervising unions by departmental auditors who, it is contemplated, would be able to attend to supervision as well when each one of them is placed in charge of a smaller number of societies. This suggestion is, however, not likely to be accepted by the Government of Bombay who are considering the strengthening of the system of supervising Unions by insisting on better qualifications for the supervisors and by creating District Boards of supervision to ensure the proper and efficient working of the Unions. The central banks have a body of inspectors and field workers who visit periodically the societies affiliated to them and these officers too in a sense assist in the supervision of societies. Thus, at present, there are 3 distinct agencies, the departmental auditor, the bank inspector and the supervisor—which are performing very similar and co-related functions. The Second All-India Co-operative Institutes' Conference held at Hyderabad (Deccan) in 1931 considered this question fully and formulated a scheme in this connection which has been substantially approved by the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee. The scheme suggested that district audit unions should be established, composed of representatives of societies—primary and central—and that these unions should be affiliated to or federated in the provincial institutes, federations or unions which should be made responsible for providing a satisfactory agency for audit and supervision. Inspection of societies was a responsibility and duty of the central financing agencies and should remain so. The audit staff to be appointed by the provincial and district unions should be recruited from well trained and competent men from amongst those who are licensed by the Registrar. The number of societies entrusted to such an auditor should not be more than 60 so as to permit efficient audit and supervision. The different provinces will, however, continue, it appears, their own systems, though the scheme suggested by the All-India Conference for a uniform system of audit for all provinces should really work well.

For the audit of larger societies, like the central financing agencies and urban banks, the Registrar engages a staff of special auditors. A great deal of complaint has, however, recently been made in this connection on the ground that these societies in addition to the departmental audit have to provide for their own audit independently. These private auditors are persons with recognised qualifications and charge less for the work done by them. Under these circumstances, departmental audit means unnecessary duplication of work and unnecessary waste of money. There is no reason why the departmental audit

should not be abolished and the bigger societies allowed to appoint their own auditors from amongst persons qualified and approved by the Registrar.

**Overdues.**—Among the most important tests of the success or otherwise of a co-operative credit society is undoubtedly the promptness in repayment of loans by members and it is in this respect that one has to recognise that in India, the societies have not attained any very great measure of success. On the 30th June 1933, the overdue loans in agricultural societies amounted to Rs. 13,00,76,376 as compared with Rs. 11,68,33,585 the year before; the

working capital of the agricultural societies was Rs. 34,38,74,459; the loans due by individuals were Rs. 27,94,72,035. The overdue loans were therefore 38 per cent of the working capital and 47 per cent of the total loans due by individuals. The position is however rendered more serious when one realises that the figures are considerably obscured by book entries and extensions of the date of repayment and in some cases, by the farmers' borrowing from the sowcar to pay the society's dues and that the percentages represent merely an average for all-India. The following table shows the position by different provinces on the 30th June 1933.

*Overdue Loans in Agricultural Societies, 1932-33.*

(in lakhs of rupees.)

Province.	Working Capital.	Loans due by individuals.	Overdue loans by individuals.	Percentage of overdue loans to	
				Working capital.	Loans due.
Madras .. .. .	5,45	4,49	2,66	49	59
Bombay .. .. .	4,24	3,68	1,81	43	49
Bengal .. .. .	5,92	4,31	3,48	59	81
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	2,23	1,78	1,04	47	58
United Provinces .. .. .	1,01	76	52	51	68
Punjab .. .. .	8,40	6,96	43	5	6
Burma .. .. .	1,37	98	37	27	38
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	1,62	1,32	98	60	74
Assam .. .. .	32	24	21	66	88
Mysore .. .. .	54	50	20	37	40
Baroda .. .. .	34	30	12	35	40
Hyderabad .. .. .	88	64	42	48	66
Gwalior .. .. .	26	47	39	1,50	83
Kashmir .. .. .	58	45	7	12	16
Travancore .. .. .	36	31	17	47	55
Others .. .. .	87	76	14	16	18
Total ..	34,39	27,95	13,01	38	47

The position has since June 1933 grown more serious, since the fall of prices of agricultural produce and the world crisis and trade depression have reduced the repaying capacity of the agricultural borrower considerably and increased the terrible load of overdue loans in rural credit societies. This continued growth of overdue loans is an ominous portent and reflects very badly on the soundness of the co-operative structure. The loans having been based on the basis of the assets of members, the ultimate solvency of the societies is beyond dispute; but severe pressure on members and the consequent wholesale liquidation of societies would react very seriously both politically and economically. The causes that have led to this phenomenon, which menaces the entire existence of the co-operative movement are chiefly to be found in not basing the loans sanctioned on the repaying capacity of the borrowing member, in sanctioning loans for unproductive though perhaps necessary social or domestic purposes or for the redemption of old debts and generally in the uneconomic nature of the agricultural industry. The loose scrutiny of the purposes

stated in the loan applications and the absence of a careful watch on the way the loan is spent by the members, which must be the case, where almost every member is a borrower or a surety to other borrowers and where the societies are composed almost wholly of the needy section of the village, the well-to-do standing aloof, the remissness in exerting pressure and in taking action against the defaulter, even when he is wilfully defaulting, add considerably to the growth of this menace of excessive overdues. The central financing agencies are more concerned with the assets that in the last resort are the security for their lendings and, with more funds than they could use, are more eager even than the Registrar himself for organising new credit societies.

One of the weaknesses of co-operative finance consists in its inelasticity, dilatoriness and inadequacy. The introduction of the normal credit system in the societies—a practice which is gaining currency in Bombay and Madras reduces the evil to some extent; but as it is, the cultivator is forced to resort to the money-lender also for accommodation. The co-operative

societies have thus, it must be admitted, lost their co-operative character in a great measure and have become business bodies without, however, the efficiency that should characterise them. The recent Committee on Co-operation in Bihar and Orissa views "with a considerable degree of dismay the general failure to make the ordinary agricultural credit society a self-governing and truly co-operative institution". The Bombay Reorganisation Committee states that "in view of the figures quoted, it is evident that the movement has ceased to a great extent to be co-operative". Whether such a verdict is quite justifiable or not, it is obvious that the situation is disquieting enough and very great caution in registering new credit societies and the correlating of loans to the repaying capacity of the borrowers as emphasised by the Bihar and Orissa Committee seem to be the urgent needs of the day.

**Land Mortgage Banks.**—The loans advanced by co-operative societies to their members and by the central financing agencies to their constituent societies are, from the very nature of the source from which they derive the bulk of their finance, for short or intermediate terms only. By concentrating upon the growth and multiplication of rural credit societies and thus upon facilities for short and intermediate term loans, the co-operative movement did not provide for the redemption of old debts or for increasing the earnings of agriculturists which alone would prevent any further increase in their debts and pave the way for the paying off of the old ones. It does not seem to have been adequately realised that the removal or the lightening of the heavy load of indebtedness does not depend so much upon the easy terms on which co-operative finance can be made available, as upon the ascertainment of the amount of individual indebtedness to the sowcar, upon so fully financing the agriculturists that they could be prevented from resorting to the sowcar any more, and above all on making agriculture an industry sufficiently paying to leave a little saving after all legitimate current expenditure on agriculture and the household has been met, so that this saving could be applied to the liquidation of old debts. The mistaken notion associated with the start of the movement that co-operative credit could serve this purpose and which has clung more or less till now as evidenced by permitting this purpose to be regarded as a legitimate purpose for loans is largely responsible for increasing the load yet further. Short or intermediate term loans can, if judiciously employed, prevent any further increase in the burden, though even that in the present state of uneconomic agriculture seems scarcely possible; but it cannot leave any adequate margin of saving which could be employed to redeem past follies or misfortune. The sowcar, it is often forgotten, is the village retailer as also the purchaser of the villagers' produce and what he cannot recover from the borrower by way of interest or the part payment of the principal of the loans, he can more than make good on the threshing floor or in his shop. The co-operative movement by concentration on the credit side has attacked him on one front only, so that the risks of non-payment are saddled on the society while the profits of the merchant and the retail shop-keeper are still enjoyed by the sowcar; the attack ought to have been on all fronts.

However, under the circumstances, the clarification of the situation of indebtedness is most desirable as a preliminary towards tackling the important questions of the redemption of old debts. The Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee has wisely emphasised the need for a vigorous policy of debt conciliation on a voluntary basis and for exploring the possibility of undertaking legislation to secure, if need be, the settlement of debts on a compulsory basis. A simple Rural Insolvency Act as recommended by the Royal Commission on Agriculture and endorsed by the Central Banking Committee would also be an important step towards liberating those, who have already given up all their assets, from the incubus of ancestral and old debts, so that at least they and their heirs could start with a clean slate. In any case, the need for long term loans to the agriculturists for land improvement and for the redemption of old debts seems obvious, and it has now been recognised that the time has come for the provision of this facility by the starting of land mortgage banks.

There are three main types of such banks. The strictly co-operative type is an association of borrowers who raise credit by the issue of mortgage bonds bearing interest and made payable to bearer and is well illustrated in the German *landschaften*. The commercial type is represented by the *Credit Foncier* of France, which works for profit and declares dividends. The third type—the quasi co-operative has a mixed membership of borrowers and non-borrowers, operating over fairly large areas and formed with share capital and on a limited liability basis. The banks organised so far in India are in a sense of the co-operative type, though strictly speaking they belong to the quasi co-operative variety, admitting as they do to the membership a few non-borrowing individuals for attractive initial capital as well as business talent, organising capacity and efficient management.

At present there are 12 co-operative land mortgage banks in the Punjab. Two of these operate over whole districts, the rest confine their operations to a single tehsil. Bombay has three land mortgage societies, which have only recently started their operations. Bengal has two, Assam has five, while Madras has 38 primary land mortgage banks and a central land mortgage bank has been started recently. It is too early to pronounce on the success or otherwise of these few banks. Among the objects for which these banks advance loans are the redemption of old debts, improvement of land and method of cultivation and the purchase of land in special cases. The Central Banking Committee think however that for a long time to come the resources of these institutions will be mainly required for enabling the cultivator to redeem his land and his house from mortgage and to pay off his old debts. One feels, however, extremely doubtful whether the emphasis should not be laid on the intensive and extensive development of agriculture, since as pointed out above, unless agriculture becomes a paying industry, the redemption is impracticable and illusory. The bulk of the funds of these banks will have to be raised by debentures and for this purposes, there will have to be in the provinces central land mortgage banks as in Madras. The provincial co-operative banks cannot function

as such except as a temporary measure, as in Bombay and the Punjab. Government will have also to render assistance to these institutions for the success of the debenture issue, and its guaranteeing the interest as in the Punjab ought to meet all reasonable needs, though in special cases there would not be much harm in the Government purchasing debentures of a certain value. While mutual knowledge of and control over one another among members is the insistent feature in the case of the unlimited liability credit society, the insistence in the case of a land mortgage bank with limited liability is on the capacity and business habits of the directorate, in order to ensure sound valuation of security, careful investigation of titles, correct assessment of borrower's credit and repaying capacity and on the efficient management of affairs.

**Propaganda, Education and Training.**—In the initial stages of the movement, it fell on the Registrar to carry on propaganda and organize co-operative societies. For this purpose the assistance of non-official honorary workers was imperative and in the various provinces a band of such workers was brought into existence, who as honorary organisers of the district or talukas actively co-operated with the officials in carrying on propaganda, organising new societies as a result thereof and looking after the societies so started in some measure. With the rapid growth of co-operative societies, however, it was felt that for the further propagation of the movement it was desirable to carry on work by the non-officials in a more organised manner and for that purpose co-operative institutes were started in the various provinces. In some provinces, like Bombay, these institutions are mixed institutions with a membership of individual sympathisers and workers and of co-operative societies. In others, like Madras and the United Provinces, individuals were not admitted as members and the institutions became provincial unions of co-operative societies. In some provinces, like Bihar and Orissa, they became federations of co-operative societies, while in others, like Bengal and Assam, they are known as co-operative organisation societies. Whatever the exact form assumed by these provincial institutions, their functions were more or less the same in all provinces, comprising propaganda and the focussing of non-official co-operative opinion on the various problems that confronted the movement from time to time. They derive their funds by subscriptions from their members and from Government grants and the work that they have hitherto been able to do has doubtless earned for them a position of considerable importance, in the co-operative movement. They have been the powerful instruments of bringing together the non-official element in the movement which though essentially a popular movement, had to be started under the auspices of the State, and their conferences and council meetings have become more or less like provincial co-operative parliaments where officials and non-officials meet together, exchange views on important questions and formulate policies. They have come to be regarded in an ever increasing measure as the third arm of the movement, the Registrar and his staff representing the administrative side performing more or less the functions assigned to them under the

statute, the provincial bank with the central banks and banking unions representing the financial side and as such concerned more with the financing of the movement and the institutes, unions, federations or organisation societies representing the propagandist side and as such concerned more with educating popular opinion and representing non-official views to the authorities. A few years back, the All-India Co-operative Institutes' Association was established, with a view to co-ordinate the activities of the provincial institutes, to formulate non-official co-operative opinion on important co-operative problems from time to time and to encourage the growth of co-operative literature.

It was soon perceived that one of the serious handicaps to the successful working of co-operative societies was the ignorance of the members and the absence of trained men as office-bearers of societies. Illiteracy of the rural population, however, has been found too big a problem for these institutes and they have, therefore, attempted only to spread knowledge of co-operation and co-operative principles to the members of societies and to train up the office-bearers in various ways. Education has thus developed into an important function of these institutes. In Bombay, the Institute has created a special education board which maintains co-operative schools at different centres and conducts periodically training classes suitable for different types of workers and employees of co-operative societies. In order to do its work thoroughly it has started branches in the districts and divisions which also start elementary training classes for the members of the managing committees at different centres and generally assist in the spread of co-operative education. In the Punjab, however, co-operative education has been organised by the Co-operative Department, though the Punjab Co-operative Union renders active assistance therein. In Bihar and Orissa a permanent Co-operative Training Institute has been established at Sabour in the Bhagalpur Division which is controlled by a governing body which includes the Registrar, and a few representatives of the Co-operative Federation. Madras has organised 6 training institutes, which have been registered as co-operative societies. The Provincial Union there, however, does organise training classes for employees of central banks, urban societies and unions. In the United Provinces, Bengal and the Central Provinces, arrangements for co-operative training and education have not yet been properly made, though there also it is the Department assisted by the provincial union which organises the training classes. The need for proper co-operative training and education has been felt in an increasing degree in recent years and the Central Banking Enquiry Committee has recommended very strongly the establishment of provincial co-operative colleges and an All-India Co-operative College for the higher training of more important officials in the Department, banks or societies. No action apparently has been taken till now on these recommendations, but there is no doubt whatever that any serious attempt at improvement of the co-operative societies in the country must include a proper organisation of co-operative education not only for the office-bearers of societies or the managers and inspectors of central and provincial banks but also

for the inspectors, auditors and assistant registrars of the co-operative departments.

In some provinces, like the Punjab and Bihar and Orissa, the provincial union or federation has been actively associated in discharging the Registrar's statutory function of the audit of societies and the Second All-India Co-operative Institutes' Conference held at Hyderabad (Deccan) in 1931 also expressed an opinion that the Registrar's statutory obligation in this matter could be discharged by a system of licensing and that audit should be a function entrusted to the provincial unions or federations. If this idea of a uniform system of audit through the provincial unions be accepted, it will naturally follow that they will also have to assume the responsibility for supervision of the co-operative societies. The departmental audit or inspection by the central banks cannot dispense with the need of careful supervision, which to be effective must be from within and the provincial federation or union is obviously the best agency for this friendly and efficient supervision. The combination of the functions of audit and of supervision as suggested by the All-India Conference and endorsed by the Central Banking Enquiry Committee would mean improved efficiency in the working of the movement while de-officialising it considerably and giving it the popular touch it lacks. It must, however, be remembered that the institutes and unions are not quite unofficial in this that in some provinces, like the Punjab and Bihar and Orissa, the Registrar is the ex-officio president or member and practically controls them. At present, the situation as regards co-operative societies is disquieting enough and there are two schools of thought on the wisest course to pursue to bring about a radical improvement. One school is in favour of tightening the official control while the other seeks to strengthen the institutes and make them more non-official and efficient than ever before. Though all agree on the goal of ultimate de-officialisation and though all agree that the present system of part official and part non-official control of the movement is not conducive to progress, opinions conflict whether the remedy lies in officialisation or de-officialisation of the movement at the present time.

#### Non-Credit Agricultural Co-operation.—

For some years past increasing attention has been directed on other forms of co-operation for the benefit of the rural population. Credit is but one of the needs of the cultivator; its organisation through co-operation touches but the fringe of the problem; and different provinces have been experimenting upon the application of co-operative organisation to meet his different non-credit needs. The problems of irrigation, consolidation of holdings, improved sanitation, fencing, cattle insurance, dairying and supply of agricultural requisites and above all the marketing of agricultural produce have been therefore engaging the attention of co-operators and societies for these purposes have been established here and there and have been working with varying success. In a land of ignorant and illiterate agriculturists, it would appear wiser to adopt the rule of one village, one society; but the complexities of the non-credit forms of co-operation have induced the authorities to avoid the multiple-purpose or general society and to favour the single purpose society, and we have the curious spectacle of an agriculturist being viewed as one person with a bundle of needs, each one of which it is proposed to meet separately. The sowcar was to him the one person to whom he could always look forward whether for the supply of agricultural requisites and domestic requirements or for the sale of his produce or for credit. Now he is made to resort to society A for credit, to society B for marketing, to society C for the supply of manures and seeds, to society D for the supply of tools and implements, to society E for fencing, to society F for irrigation, to society G for consolidation of holdings to society H, for social reform and better-living and—but why continue the sorry tale. A single society trying to meet all the needs of the agriculturist would attack the sowcar on all fronts and would become a live force in the village which would tend to promote the ideal embodied in the famous phrase: Better living, better farming and better business. However, co-operative opinion in India has not yet accepted the wisdom of this and yet believes in the theory of almost water-tight compartments. The agricultural non-credit societies in India on the 30th June 1933 were 4,315 distributed as under :—

Non-Credit Agricultural Societies, 1932-33.

Province.	Purchase and Purchase and sale.	Production.	Production and sale.	Other forms of co-opera- tion.	Total.
Madras .. .. .	78	....	11	347	436
Bombay .. .. .	41	17	74	113	245
Bengal .. .. .	85	932	272	44	1,333
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	2	2	2	5	11
United Provinces .. .. .	....	....	56	373	429
Punjab .. .. .	19	154	1,182	91	1,446
Burma .. .. .	11	5	14	....	30
Central Provinces and Berar. .. .. .	36	11	10	....	57
Mysore .. .. .	45	1	18	54	118
Baroda .. .. .	20	25	37	90	172
Other areas .. .. .	....	3	16	19	38
Total .. .. .	3,37	1,150	1,692	1,136	43,15

Of these the most important are the marketing societies, particularly for the sale of cotton in Bombay, the irrigation and milk societies in Bengal and the consolidation of holdings and better living societies in the Punjab.

**Marketing Societies.**—Marketing of agricultural produce is the real crux of the whole question of rural prosperity and betterment and as group marketing is always more effective than individual marketing, especially in India where the individual producer is illiterate and constitutes a small unit, co-operative marketing has been accepted now as one of the most desirable ideals to work for. It is only the complexity of the working of co-operative sale societies, the difficulty of providing for marketing finance, the lack of expert knowledge on the part of co-operative officials and the lack of godown and storage facilities that have prevented the rapid multiplication of sale societies and their efficient working. It is really in the development of this form of co-operative effort that ultimate success must be sought for in India, for credit alone could never bring comfort. Where it has been tried with success, the results have been extremely satisfactory to the members. The tremendous headway made in European countries like Denmark and in the United States of America in co-operative marketing organisation and the successful examples of the cotton sale societies in Bombay should arrest attention and invite concentration on the co-operative organisation of agricultural marketing. The jute and paddy sale societies of Bengal have not met with success, it is true; but the cotton grower in Gujarat and the Bombay Karnatak has reaped considerable benefit from the cotton sale societies. Absence of fraud in weighing, adequate and high prices, insurance of the produce against risks of fire, prompt payment of sale proceeds, financial accommodation till the produce is sold, information of daily price fluctuations in the Bombay market, supply of gunnies and genuine and certified seed, bonus and a dividend are no small gains to the agriculturist, who was otherwise at the mercy of the *adatyā* or worse still of his village sowcar. The Gujarat societies cover a smaller area than those of the Karnatak; but the cohesion, loyalty and unity of purpose among their members makes them more co-operative. There the agriculturists of three or four villages growing a similar strain of cotton combine themselves into a society, pool their cotton and sell it jointly by private treaty and not by auction as in the Karnatak. The cotton sale societies of Surat have recently combined in a federation which has taken over the co-operative ginning factory already started by the members. A few societies for the sale of other articles have also been organised in Bombay, such as jaggery, tobacco, chillies, paddy, onions and arcanut. Bengal has several jute sale societies with a Jute Wholesale at Calcutta and several paddy sale societies with a sale depot in Calcutta. The Punjab has several commission shops which provide storage facilities so that the grower could wait for better prices, but which sell to local merchants yet, rather than to the merchants at the port. Madras has a number of sale societies, but their transactions are small and they have not yet made much progress.

**Consolidation of Holdings.**—The law of primogeniture, by which the eldest son alone

successes to the property of his ancestor and which is in force in some European countries does not obtain in India. Each heir is given a proportionate share of each item of the inherited property and not a share of the whole, equivalent to his portion. The result is that successive generations descending from a common ancestor inherit not only smaller and smaller shares of his land but inherit that land broken up into smaller and smaller plots. This continuous partition of each field amongst heirs leads to fragmentation, which is accentuated by the expansion of cultivation, irregularly over the waste, by purchase and sales, by the extinction of families in default of direct heirs and the division of their property amongst a large number of distant relatives, and by the break up of the joint family system and the custom of cultivation in common.

The disadvantages of fragmentation are obvious. A part of land is wasted owing to fragmentation being so excessive as to prevent any agricultural operations, and another part is lost in boundaries. Fragmentation involves endless waste of time, money and effort; it restrains the cultivator from attempting improvement; it prevents him from adopting scientific methods of cultivation; it discourages him from carrying out intensive cultivation; it enforces uniformity of cropping, and especially restricts the growing of fodder crops in the period during which cattle are usually sent out to graze on the fields. The economic loss due to this system can be easily imagined, and the only solution is consolidation of holdings. This most difficult important and interesting experiment originated in the Punjab in the year 1920. The procedure adopted in establishing a Co-operative Consolidation of Holdings Society is to call together all persons directly interested in land in a given village, persuade them to accept the by-laws whereby a majority in a general meeting might approve a method of repartition, and then carry out actual adjustment of fields and holdings in such a manner that no single individual might have any grievance. As the result of patient work which has now extended over ten years, some very striking results have been achieved and the movement for consolidation in the Punjab has assumed the dimensions of an important agricultural reform. It is steadily gaining in popularity, and, as more staff is trained and the people become better educated to the advantages of the system, the figures for the area consolidated are mounting up year by year. This work began in 1920-21 and in the 10 years that have elapsed since then, 2,63,462 acres have been consolidated by the end of July 1930, out of the whole cultivable area of about 30 millions, at an average cost of Rs. 2-5 per acre.

Improvement of agriculture is general, where holdings have been brought together. New ploughs and other implements are used, new crops or new varieties of an old crop are sown, sand is removed from light soil, and planting of trees or seeds is carried out. The general effect of consolidation is to increase rents, and decrease causes of litigation and quarrels. Rents have risen, yields have increased, new land has been brought under the plough and dry land brought under irrigation. New wells have been sunk, and old ones repaired. Access has been obtained to the roadways, farming has

become more intensive, and fruit trees have been planted. The great disadvantage of consolidation through co-operation is that the pace is slow compared with the area to be consolidated. Therefore, compulsion will be necessary for a wide extension and its introduction is only a matter of time but it is better to await the growth and development of a strong public opinion in its favour rather than incur the risk of a premature resort to legislation which might bring the scheme into odium.

In the Central Provinces some success in consolidation has been achieved in the Chattisgarh Division where scattered holdings are particularly common and it is not rare to see 10 acres broken into 40 plots. The Local Government found it desirable to resort to legislation, and passed the Central Provinces Consolidation of Holdings Act in 1928. Any two or more permanent holders in a village holding together not less than a certain minimum prescribed area of land, may apply for the consolidation of their holdings, but the outstanding feature of the Act is that it gives power to a proportion, not less than one-half of the permanent right-holders, holding not less than two-thirds of the occupied area in a village, to agree to the preparation of a scheme of consolidation, which scheme, when confirmed, becomes binding on all the permanent right-holders in the village and their successors in interest.

In Bombay a Bill was introduced in the Legislative Council in 1928 to deal with certain features of the problem. When this Bill was introduced a good deal of opposition was created and it had to be ultimately dropped.

There are 11 societies for consolidation of holdings in the United Provinces, and 11 in the Baroda State based on the Punjab model.

**Irrigation Societies.**—Another very interesting and useful type of non-credit society is the Irrigation Society so predominant in Bengal. From a humble beginning of 3 societies in 1919, the irrigation movement to-day claims about 1,000 societies in the western districts of Bengal with a membership of over 20,000, a paid up share capital of over Rs. 2 lakhs and a working capital of over Rs. 4 lakhs. These societies fall chiefly under two classes: those for new construction and those for reconstruction and re-excavation. Irrigation is a necessity in the western districts of Bengal where the country is mostly elevated, undulating and easily drained with no possibility of water logging and the distribution of rainfall is extremely variable. In the Sundarbans, land is still below high water level and embankments are necessary to prevent the ingress of salt water. Considerable success has been attained in the Sundarbans tracts. The greatest progress so far has been made in the construction of small irrigation works in the districts of the Burdwan division. Embankments for flood protection and reservoirs to control floods and ensure a constant supply of water for irrigation are beyond the scope of co-operative effort while drainage schemes for the improvement of agricultural and sanitary conditions have so far not been taken up. The main features of irrigation societies are: (i) they are on a multiple liability basis; (ii) the number of shares to be subscribed by members is fixed so as to meet full costs and is based also on the area of land which will be benefited; (iii) funds are further raised if necessary by deposits and

loans to be paid off from the instalments on shares as they fall due, (iv) a levy of water-rate or of the capital cost of maintenance provides for the proper maintenance of completed schemes. Madras also has a number of such irrigation societies.

**Milk Societies.**—One of the notable contributions of Bengal to the co-operative movement is the immense organization built up for the co-operative sale and supply of milk, consisting of, in the first place, the 108 rural societies which are the producing centres, and, in the second, the Calcutta Milk Union which is the distributing centre. The rural society which is the unit of the organization, generally covers a village, and its members are *bona fide* milk producers whose primary occupation is agriculture with milk production as their secondary occupation. The societies, which are all of the limited liability type, are affiliated to the Milk Union at Calcutta, which is a central society. It supervises, controls, and finances the individual societies, and arranges for the distribution and sale of their milk in Calcutta. Just as only milk producers are enlisted as members of milk societies, so only milk societies can be members of the Calcutta Milk Union. It is thus a pure type of Central Society, which does not include any individual shareholder.

The milk obtained from the societies in a group is collected at a depot which is under the charge of a depot manager, whose duty it is to receive the milk in properly sterilized cans, measure it, note the general conditions and the lactometer point, and give a receipt to the carrier. The working of the depots is looked after by the depot supervisor. Above the supervisors there are the depot manager and the society managers. There is also the Veterinary Inspector who examines and treats the cattle belonging to the societies and looks after the milking arrangements and the sanitary condition of the cowsheds. Above them all is a Government officer, placed on special duty in the Co-operative Department. He is the Superintendent of Milk Societies all over Bengal and the Chairman of the Calcutta Milk Union. The Union has devised very careful measures to ensure the purity of milk supplied to its customers. These measures include the installation of a pasteurizing plant and a boiler. The Union has got a motor lorry and has introduced the cycle lorry system of delivery. The milk is also carried by hand carts and coolies for delivery to customers. The Union at present supplies milk to most of the big Calcutta hospitals, to fashionable restaurants and to a large number of individual customers, through a number of depots and distributing centres, located at convenient places all about the city. Besides the Calcutta Milk Union, five other unions have also been formed and two of these, at Darjeeling and Dacca, have already attained a fair measure of success.

The milk co-operative societies are societies of producers, though the desire to make pure and cheap milk available to consumers may have been mainly responsible for their birth. Whenever they had a chance, they have justified their existence by ensuring a better price for producers, while they have proved their utility to consumers by providing pure milk at a reasonable rate. Calcutta has set an example which Bombay, Madras and other large cities may well follow. Madras has already several milk



societies with a Union in the City for distribution, and the Bombay Municipality is seriously considering the co-operative solution of the milk problem of the city of Bombay.

**Rural Reconstruction.**—One of the main reasons why the achievements of the co-operative movement fall so short of the expectations of the promoters and workers lies in the extreme backwardness of the rural population and it is not too much to state that the ultimate success or otherwise of the co-operative movement lies bound up with general, rural development and progress. So long as agriculturists remain steeped in illiteracy and ignorance, are heavily and almost hopelessly indebted, have a fatalistic and listless outlook on life and have an extremely low standard of living, carrying on agriculture with simple tools and implements in more or less a primitive fashion, no great approach to the ideals and the goal of the co-operative and all other rural movements is possible. The co-operative movement itself is indeed a great experiment in rural reconstruction aiming to protect the agriculturist from exploitation of the usurer, the middleman dala and the merchant; but concentration on the credit side of the movement with but half-hearted attempts for the co-operative organisation of supply and marketing, a growing multiplicity of institutions for various purposes and above all the neglect of the educational, sanitary, medical and the social sides of village life explain very clearly why the achievements of the movement during the last 31 years have fallen far short of its objective. Rural reconstruction has, however, of late years claimed an increasing amount of attention; but so far attempts on a mass scale have not been made; what has been done has been individual effort—the efforts of individuals fired by the impulse of social service and moved by enthusiasm to utilise their opportunities to the best advantage by contributing to the welfare of the humble village folk. The best known of such centres is at Gurgaon in the Punjab. The work done there covers education, sanitation, medical relief, improvement of agriculture, female education and maternity welfare. At Lyaipur in the Punjab also schemes of rural reconstruction have grown out of co-operative societies embarking upon the wider functions of cattle-breeding, improvement of cattle and agriculture, adult education, thrift, better living and arbitration of disputes. The Vishva-Bharati of Dr. Rabindranath Tagore has a special department devoted to rural reconstruction which has started 6 co-operative rural reconstruction societies in the villages of the Birbhum District. Sir Daniel Hamilton has developed the deltaic lands of Sunderbans by establishing colonies there on modern lines. In the Madras Presidency the Provincial Co-operative Union runs 8 rural reconstruction centres and the work at Alamaru has been eminently successful. Mr. V. N. Mehta was responsible for the rural reconstruction scheme in Benares. At all the centres, co-operation has been enlisted in the service of rural reconstruction and societies have been started which take up various items in that work. The anti-malarial societies of Bengal are also attempts in the same direction, the effort being restricted to only one aspect of the situation.

In the Central Provinces and Berar the local Government carried on from November 1929

a special campaign of rural uplift in the Pipariya Circle in the Hoshangabad District, concentrating the efforts of all departments concerned with rural uplift in that area. An agricultural assistant, a veterinary assistant surgeon, and an assistant medical officer were placed on special duty there, while the Deputy Educational Inspector, Sohagpur taluka, and the circle auditor of Pipariya undertook extra work and special propaganda and the Deputy Commissioner and Sub-Divisional Officer toured and supervised the work. The campaign has yielded concrete results. Interesting experiments in a few selected villages are in progress in the Nimar and Betul districts and Government wait only for improvement in financial and political conditions to launch more ambitious schemes. In Bombay by the starting of Taluka Development Associations and the creation of the Divisional Boards of Agriculture and Co-operation some co-ordination has been brought about between the Departments of Agriculture and Co-operation. The Bombay Reorganisation Committee proposed the creation of a Board of Rural Welfare with the Director of Agriculture as chairman and Deputy Directors of Co-operation, Agriculture and Veterinary Science as members. The latter part of 1933 saw a considerable impetus imparted to the cause of rural reconstruction in India. His Excellency Sir Frederick Sykes, Governor of Bombay, concentrated on village uplift and carried on an intensive propaganda in that behalf which has led to the formulation of a scheme whereby the work will be carried on earnestly by District Committees under the guidance of the District Collectors, the work being co-ordinated by Divisional officers. The Punjab has appointed Mr. Brayne of Gurgaon fame as Commissioner for Rural Reconstruction and Bengal has made a similar appointment, and it appears that all provincial Governments are devoting considerable thought to this very important work.

**Better Living Societies.**—The Punjab has been responsible for introducing this very desirable type of co-operative society to promote better living among its members. There are about 300 such societies in that province and they have been doing quite important work in their own way. The societies do not collect any levy from their members, except the small entrance fee and they lay down a programme of work and make rules for carrying it out from year to year, violation of which is punishable with fine under the by-laws. Though these societies in the first instance have for their object the curtailment of ruinous expenditure on marriages and other social occasions, they have also helped in various other matters; so that apart from saving to their members thousands of rupees each year, they are contributing to the general village uplift in some measure. Some of these societies have levelled and paved and swept the village lands, some have promoted sanitation, some have induced the villagers to improve ventilation in their houses, some have repaired and roofed the village drinking well, some have arranged that all manure should be pitted, some have discouraged expenditure on jewellery, and some have stopped waste on farms. Thus in a variety of ways these societies generally have been great factors in the improvement of conditions in the life of the village. It is earnestly hoped that such better living societies

will be started in large numbers in the various provinces of India or better still that the co-operative credit societies would take upon themselves the function performed by these societies and that the term better living be given as wide a connotation as possible so that the co-operative movement would be doing good to itself and the nation by carrying on the general work of village uplift, as well as its own economic objective of strengthening the position of the agriculturist.

**Educational Societies.**—Though the problem of illiteracy is a very large problem indeed and though education is one of the chief responsibilities of Government it is interesting to find that because of the great reaction which illiteracy has on the efficient working of co-operative societies, educational societies have been started in some of the provinces—notably the Punjab. In that province, there are two kinds of societies, one for adult education and the other for compulsory education of children. In the former the members pay a small entrance fee and a small monthly fee to make up the pay of the teacher, who is generally the school master of the primary school receiving a small extra pay for the additional work. Such of these schools as are well conducted are later on taken over by the District Boards. Various other agencies in that province have also started similar schools with the result that their number has gone up to about 2,000. The compulsory education schools for children are started by parents, fees are collected as in the case of the adult schools for engaging a teacher and there are about 150 such schools imparting tuition up to the IV Standard. Though such educational societies may not have done all the good they aimed at doing, there is no doubt whatever that they bear testimony to the realization of the marked correlation of education and co-operation. The United Provinces is gradually following the lead given by the Punjab and they also have started a number of schools. In Bihar and Orissa, the co-operative credit societies give considerable impetus to primary education amongst the members making it possible to open and run a number of path-shalas and schools by adequate contributions. In Bengal many societies spend on education and some of them maintain night schools, as a result of which in one district alone there are 38 such schools, 2 upper primary schools and one English middle school. The Ganja cultivators' societies spend large amounts out of their profits on education and help 3 high schools and 87 primary schools. Societies in Bombay also spend fairly large amounts by making grants to schools and giving prizes and scholarships.

**Anti-malarial Societies.**—Among other things, the need for improvement in village sanitation, an important constituent of "better living" arrested the attention of co-operators particularly in Bengal, which pays a heavy toll, year after year, from that terrible scourge—malaria and *kaia-azar*—and where, unlike many other provinces, the rural death rate is higher than the urban death rate. There is some talk at present of experimenting with plasmoquin to render mosquitoes immune from infection and thus prevent the spread of infections. Bengal has thus rendered a distinct service by organising successfully a campaign in rural areas for arresting or checking in some measure

the ravages of malaria. The first co-operative anti-malarial society was the Panihaty Society registered in March 1918, and in July 1919, the Central Society was launched. The whole movement in this direction owes considerably to Dr. Gopalchandra Chatterjee. The Central Society aimed at organising a network of anti-malarial and public health societies, at carrying on propaganda, at guiding the rural societies and acting as an expert advisory body. There are now about 600 rural societies, often in inaccessible places and the Central Society now acts as merely an organising body, leaving the function of supervision to local bodies, through whom Government give grants to them. The members of the rural societies pay a monthly subscription of from 4 annas to a rupee, and each of these maintain a medical man on the subsidy system, who attends to the families of members free of charge. They depend for funds on subscriptions, donations, and grants from members, benevolent individuals and Government. They do not pay their way and therein indeed lies their weakness. The actual anti-malarial work consists of filling up all stagnant pools and ditches within the village areas during the dry season and kerosining all stagnant accumulations of water, immediately after the rains. Many dispensaries and schools are being maintained, some on a share basis, others on a charity basis, and these societies have done the great service of bringing the services of qualified medical men within easy reach of inaccessible rural areas.

**Urban Credit Societies.**—While the chief objective of the co-operative movement was from the first to do service to the rural population, it must be remembered that the Act of 1904 permitted two classes of societies,—rural and urban, recognising thus the suitability of the co-operative method for solving the problems of urban population also. At present there are in all 10,912 non-agricultural societies with a membership of 12,34,095. Of these, 5,255 are credit societies, the rest being societies for other purposes.

The urban co-operative credit societies for consumers resolve themselves into three types, (i) The salary-earners' society; (ii) the mill-hands' society; and (iii) the communal society. The salary-earners' societies have been generally organised on the occupational basis, the members being employees in the same firm or Government office. The strength of such a society lies in the absence of communal jealousies and factions, in the higher level of culture and intelligence of the members and the spirit of discipline that prevails in a modern well-conducted office. A great accession of strength accrues to the society from the sympathy of the employer or head of the office, through whom recoveries of instalments of loan repayments could be arranged from the pay sheet and the danger of overdues practically eliminated. The basis of the society is very good, and the working generally sound. Monthly subscriptions inculcate the habit of saving, so essential and useful to the salaried and the society can well act as a great and useful feeder for the co-operative investment trust, which is the logical development of the thrift-cum-credit society such as this, in essence, is.

The Mill-hands' Society are more or less of a similar type, the differences lying, chiefly

in the illiteracy of the members, in their smaller transactions and in the possibility, though experience hitherto has not converted that into actuality, of the whole organisation being wrecked to pieces when the millhands go on a prolonged strike.

**The Communal Society** as consumers' organisations are not indeed quite sound; where sentiment comes in from the door, efficiency and safety fly away through the window; the ability to save is not properly assessed; the nobler, but the unbusiness like, desire to help takes possession; overdues mount high; procrastination in the matter of recoveries and references to the Registrar for arbitration create great trouble. Despite this inherent weakness, however, several societies of a communal type have done remarkably well and have been serving their communities in more ways than one.

An important class of the urban population is that of the merchants and traders, and though the joint-stock banking system that has so far developed in India is quite well suited in many respects for them, from the point of view of the small trader, it is co-operative banking that is obviously wanted. The importance of **People's Co-operative Banks** promoted for the benefit of urban people without any distinction of caste or creed is, therefore, very great, for the finance of small merchants, artisans and craftsmen for the stimulation of trade and industries in and around district and taluka towns. The principal business of these banks is short-term credit and in this respect they resemble the ordinary commercial banks. In the absence of any industrial co-operative bank, it is also for the peoples' bank to finance small industrialists and help the development of cottage industries, which still play a very considerable part in the industrial economy of India. Another very important function which falls to peoples' banks is the financing of the marketing of the produce of the land from the field to the port or to the principal market centres and thus assist in the development of the internal trade of the country. It is only, however, in the Bombay and Bengal Presidencies that we meet with some good institutions functioning as peoples' banks. In Madras there are 1,074 non-agricultural credit societies but most of these are not real peoples' banks. The Punjab has 1,000 unlimited liability societies and only 107 with limited liability. Even here we hardly find any development of real peoples' banks. In Bengal the limited liability urban credit societies number 500 and though these societies seem to have won public confidence the more important of them are salary earners' credit societies. Some of the divisions especially the Chittagong divisions have several big concerns, however, working on sound lines. The question of starting Peoples' Banks in Bihar and Orissa has not yet been seriously taken in hand. In the Bombay Presidency, institutions with a working capital of Rs. 50,000 and more are classed as urban banks. Since 1922 co-operators in this Presidency have been very keen on having a full-fledged peoples' bank in every taluka town, for it has been realised that with the proper development of urban co-operative banking, there is no doubt that the various units will come into touch with one another and that mutual settlement of terms and co-ordinated

and harmonious work will greatly assist the development of inland trading agencies. Peoples' banks are a repository of peoples' savings, a nucleus for co-operative activity and an institution giving facilities for internal remittance and it is quite necessary therefore that their share capital must be pretty large. In the Bombay Presidency on the 31st March 1932 there were 91 urban banks most of which are fairly successful. The total membership was 1,39,379, the working capital was Rs. 3,57,60,347 and the reserve fund amounted to Rs. 19,44,622. It can be said without exaggeration that the development of urban banking has been a distinct contribution of Bombay to the co-operative movement in India and other provinces might well follow Bombay's example in this direction.

In 1926 the urban banks of Gujarat formed themselves into a supervising union for the purpose of inspecting the accounts of its banks and helping them in the development of business. The Bombay Provincial Banking Enquiry Committee have recommended the formation of similar unions for the urban banks in other divisions of the Presidency which will be useful not only for supervision of the existing banks but also for the guidance of the newly formed banks.

An important variant of the urban co-operative society is the **Thrift Society**. The system adopted is to collect regular savings every month for a continuous period of two to four years, invest the collected amount to the best advantage and pay back to the subscriber his amount at the end of the term with interest. In many societies, loans are advanced also but not exceeding a certain fixed proportion, usually  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the deposits. The Punjab has about 1,000 such societies and the bulk of the members are school masters. There are about 125 thrift societies for women only having a membership of about 2,000. Madras has also more than 100 thrift societies and Bombay has half a dozen. Recently however **Life Insurance Societies** have been started in Bombay, Bengal and Madras. The Bombay society was started in July 1930 and for a few months worked as a provident society only, issuing policies of Rs. 150 to Rs. 500 and that too without medical examination, the idea being to bring life insurance within easy reach of the small man in the village as in the town. It has no share capital and works on a mutual basis. It has now, however, widened its scope and has been writing policies for larger amounts under its ordinary branch, while under the rural branch, besides the ordinary small policies, it has recently issued a scheme for decreasing term insurance, which will, it is hoped, meet the needs of the primary societies and their borrowing members much better. It has by now written a business of over Rs. 20 lacs. The Bengal society is yet a provident society issuing small policies, while the Madras society—the South India Co-operative Insurance Society—has started vigorously as a full fledged life insurance society with share capital and comparatively low rates of premia, and has already written a large business of about Rs. 20 lacs.

**Non-Credit Societies in Urban Areas.**—The consumers' movement in this country has had a very sorry record excepting in the almost solitary example of the Triplicane Co-operative

Stores of Madras. The reasons for this state of affairs have been discussed by the Registrars in their annual reports from time to time and it seems that there is no immediate possibility of any very great efforts being made at pushing on this form of co-operative effort, which has found such signal success in England. The small capital of the societies when started, the want of experience and business ability of the workers, the inability of the honorary workers to perform efficiently the complicated work of a store society, the absence of any common tie between the members, the narrow margin between the whole sale rates and the retail rates in Indian cities leaving little economic advantage in the store system, the pinning of their faith on absence of adulteration and correct weights and measures, the insistence on cash payments—all these have been responsible for the failure of the co-operative store movement in this country. The Triplicane Society of Madras forms a splendid exception and from humble beginnings in 1908 it has attained a position of considerable importance serving its members through numerous branches. The society celebrated its silver jubilee in 1930.

**Producers' Movement.**—Producers' co-operation in India is yet in a rudimentary stage. Half-hearted attempts made to apply co-operative methods in the case of the artisans and cottage workers have not been attended with success. People engaged in these industries may be divided into three classes: (i) those working on their own account and selling their finished articles themselves; (ii) those working in their own home on behalf of some merchant or dealer, receiving wages on the piece-work system for the work done by them, and being provided with the raw materials from the merchants who give them the work; and (iii) those working in small *karkhanas* or factories under an employer, generally known as the *karkhandar* and receiving wages on the time-scale, somewhat on the lines of the workers employed in large scale industries. A large number of artisans are still carrying on their trade on their own account, and these are wholly in the hands of the money-lenders, who charge exorbitant rates of interest. The latter also supply raw materials and purchase the finished articles at prices dictated by themselves. These transactions leave little margin to the worker, who having a running debt with the merchants is obliged to deal with them without being able to resort to the competitive markets.

What the artisan requires is thus (i) credit facilities, (ii) facilities for the purchase of raw materials and implements, and (iii) facilities for the sale of his product. The only thing that has been so far done is to organise credit societies for some of the artisans, hoping in a half-hearted way for societies for purchase and for sale to follow later on. The most important cottage industry being hand-loom weaving, attention was directed early to them and we have several societies of weavers. The societies for weavers in the Punjab affiliate themselves to the Co-operative Industrial Bank at Amritsar for finance. Besides this bank, there are six unions at different centres to which the societies within their areas are affiliated as shareholders. They raise their own funds too by shares and compulsory deposits. The Co-operative Industrial Bank at Amritsar helps the weavers' societies

in the purchase of raw materials. The business branch of the bank—the sales depot at Lahore—sends to the societies weekly quotations and keeps them in touch with the trend of the market. The indents from societies are received by the Bank which arranges for the purchase of the requirements from Amritsar itself—the most important commercial centre in the Punjab or from Ahmedabad and Bombay. The other six Unions also help in this work through the Lahore sale depot. For the sale of the finished goods, however, the societies are left to hold themselves; the unions and bank help but little, though the depot renders some service by securing orders, keeping goods on deposit and by advising societies to prepare cloth of the pattern most in demand in the market.

Bombay, Madras and other provinces have also a number of weavers' societies, but nowhere have they developed into producers' societies or have met with any marked success.

**Co-operative Housing Societies.**—An important direction in which the co-operative movement has developed in urban areas on the non-credit side is the provision of suitable housing accommodation to the lower middle classes at a fair rent. The housing movement represents a protest against exploitation of tenants by landlords in large cities. It has achieved a considerable measure of success in the Presidency of Bombay, where the Societies in 1931-32 numbered 83 with a total working capital of 89 lakhs. Of the 83 societies, 23 are in the city of Bombay and its suburbs, 21 in Ahmedabad, 12 in Karachi and the rest in other parts of the province. Of the remaining provinces, Madras has 130 societies with a total working capital of 40 lakhs, and the rest of the provinces have only one or two. Among the Indian States only Mysore has 12 societies. The societies outside the Bombay Presidency are mere lending societies and do not undertake the construction of buildings as those in Bombay do.

The housing societies started so far are confined to the middle class men such as clerks, pleaders, traders and the like and are all on a communal basis. No housing societies have yet been started in this country for the working classes. There are two main systems of co-operative housing, the individual ownership and the co-ownership or tenant co-partnership systems.

An important drawback of the *ownership system* is that the members of the society have an unrestricted right to transfer their property to any person, with the result that many houses built with the help of co-operative money, have passed into the hands of speculators. In order to remove this defect, Bombay has introduced a new scheme known as the *tenant ownership system*. In this system the society takes a large plot of land on lease or by purchase, and after laying out roads, if they do not exist already, divides the land into smaller plots and distributes them among the members, reserving some land for common purposes, for erecting a common hall and for a play-ground. The cost of development is a charge on the members' plots, the price of which varies according to their situation. The members hold the plots on a lease from the society on condition that in case of sale of their holding, before or after erecting a

building, they will give the first choice to the society or to a member recommended by it. Government undertakes to advance loans to members of this type of society to the extent of twice the capital paid by each member, repayable within 20 years, the maximum amount allowed to a member being Rs. 10,000. When all the houses are built, the society would look after the common property, settle disputes between members and generally to the work of a municipality for the colony.

In the *tenant co-partnership system*, the society takes up a large area of land and constructs buildings thereon for the residence of its members and makes provision for their common amenities. Members reside in the buildings as the tenants of the society. They contribute capital to the extent of 1/5 to 1/4 of total cost, in proportion to the gross residential area provided. The remaining capital, in addition to that contributed by the members, is raised by way of a loan. The Government of Bombay advances loans to the housing societies of this type to the extent of three-fourths the paid up capital repayable in 40 years by annual instalments with interest at 5½ per cent. Governments of other provinces have recently commenced to advance long-term loans to housing societies at about 6 per cent. In this system the position of the society as well as of the members is secured. The society holds a substantial stake of the members, and there is no chance of default. Though no member is the owner of any building or its part in which he resides, yet all the members are joint-owners of all the buildings. It is a socialistic ideal in which the ownership rests in the community as a whole and not in individuals.

**Review.**—The Co-operative Societies Act of 1904 had limitations which were soon recognised and at a conference of the Registrars, a bill was drawn up which became the **Co-operative Societies Act of 1912**. This Act remedied the defects of its predecessor, authorized the registration of societies for purposes other than credit, substituted a scientific classification based on the nature of the liability for the arbitrary one into rural and urban and legalised the registration of Unions and Central Banks.

In 1914 the Government of India reviewed the situation in a comprehensive resolution and recommended a change in the policy regarding the grant of loans to members, so that they might lend money for domestic purposes as well as for agricultural ones in order that the members might confine their dealings with the Co-operative Societies and be weaned from the sowcars. In 1914, the **MacLagan Committee** on Co-operation was appointed and its report in 1915 led to the reorganisation and overhauling of the whole administration of co-operation. Functual repayment of loans was insisted upon, and all those societies that failed to live up to the ideal of co-operation were sought to be eliminated. From this time onwards the share of non-officials in the movement assumed increasing importance and it came to be realized that for the success of the movement, deofficializing of the same was necessary. The Government of India Act of 1919 made co-operation a provincial transferred subject and the local Governments were left free to adapt the 1912 Act to their own requirements.

The steady growth of the **Central Financing Agencies** relieved the Registrars partly of the need for attending to this very important matter in the development of co-operation; but propaganda still remained the function of the Registrar and his staff, paid or honorary, and it was perceived that non-official institutions should be established to take over this function from official hands. Accordingly **Co-operative Institutes** were started in various provinces, in some cases as unitary societies reaching down to the village through their branches in the divisions and the district, in other cases as a federation or union more or less complete of the primary societies. The part these non-official bodies began to play henceforth became increasingly important, some adding to the primary function of propaganda, others such as co-operative education, supervision over societies and even audit.

The steady progress of the movement—sometimes even too rapid—for nearly 20 years, however, was found hardly to lessen the colossal burden of the indebtedness of the ryot, for co-operative credit necessarily confined itself to short-term loans. It was in the Punjab that the first *Co-operative Land Mortgage Bank* was started at Jhang in 1920. Soon after other provinces also followed suit.

While the movement was developing at a rapid pace it was found that financially the situation was worsening. Defaults in repayment were becoming increasingly common and **Co-operative Committees of Enquiry** were instituted in various provinces. The Central Provinces thought it necessary to have such a committee in 1922, while Bihar and Orissa followed with a similar committee in 1923. A few years after the **Oakden Committee** made similar inquiries for the U. P., the **Townsend Committee** for Madras and the **Calvert Committee** for Burma. These Committees have carefully analysed the position in their respective provinces and have made recommendations for the consolidation and rectification of the co-operative credit organisation and the extension of the non-credit side of agricultural co-operation. The powers conferred upon the Local Government by the Act of 1919 to modify the Act of 1912 have been exercised so far in but few provinces such as Bombay, Burma, Madras and Bihar and Orissa. Bombay passed the **Co-operative Societies' Act of 1925** incorporating the suggestions made from time to time for the amendment of the previous All-India Act. This new Act made the object of the movement still wider than that of its predecessor and its preamble refers to "better living, better business and better methods of production" as the aim of the movement. The chief features of the Bombay Act of 1925 are the adoption of a scientific system of classification of societies, the improvement of the procedure for liquidation of cancelled societies, the extension of summary powers of recovery to the awards of arbitrators and the provision of penalties against specified offences. The Burma Act came into force in 1927 and the Madras Act in July 1932. In Behar and Orissa, the draft of a new Act is under consideration and the bill will be very likely introduced in the council shortly. The progress of the

movement in forms other than credit has not been very remarkable and credit societies still predominate, especially the Agricultural Credit Societies.

The non-credit movement has had naturally more obstacles to overcome than the credit but the former is slowly gathering force in the shape of sale societies for cotton in Karnatak, Gujarat and Khandesh, cattle insurance societies in Burma and irrigation societies in Bengal and the Southern Division of the Bombay Presidency. Perhaps the most remarkable instance of the co-operative movement in India is to be found in the Punjab where consolidation of holdings has been successfully attempted through co-operation. In the non-agricultural non-credit sphere, a still smaller headway has been made. There are a number of housing societies especially in Bombay, Madras and Mysore, and artisans' societies and unskilled labour societies in Madras. It may be noted that on the agricultural side, co-operative farming has hardly been touched and on the non-credit side the consumers' movement has made but meagre progress.

In 1926, the *Royal Commission on Agriculture* was appointed and co-operation formed only a part—though an important one—of its extensive enquiry. Recently, in consequence of the appointment of the provincial committees under the *Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee* the co-operative movement in the different provinces has been surveyed. But the provincial committees, for obvious reasons, confined their inquiries to banking in relation to agriculture, small industries and trade. Thus only those aspects of the co-operative movement which have an intimate bearing on the credit needs of the population and the development of banking facilities have been examined, while the need for separate enquiries into the whole movement in the different provinces of the lines of those undertaken in C. P., U. P. and Madras and emphasised by the Royal Commission on Agriculture is still to be met. Bihar and Orissa recently got its movement examined by a committee which has published its report last year. The Government of Bombay convened in June 1933 a Round Table Conference of official and non-official Co-operators to discuss the problems that confronted the Movement in Bombay. As a result of this Conference, three Committees were appointed, one to examine the system of supervision over Co-operative societies by the Supervising Unions in the Presidency, another to report on the best way to help the agriculturists in these times of falling prices and trade depression, and the third to examine the problem of extension of land mortgage banking on a Co-operative basis. These Committees have not yet submitted their reports, but there is little doubt that their recommendations would lead to a tightening up of supervision, an extension of land mortgage banking and efforts to meet the growth of overdue loans.

The growing difficulties of the Co-operative Movement throughout India in these times of unprecedented depression led the Government of India to hold an All-India Co-operative

Conference at New Delhi on the 29th January 1934. This Conference was unique in so far as it was not restricted only to the Registrars of Co-operative Societies and their advisers from the various provinces and States, but it also included some ministers in charge of Agriculture and Co-operation from the provinces and a representative of each of the two All-India Co-operative organisations—the Institutes' Association and the Provincial Banks' Association. This Conference recommended the enactment of an All-India Co-operative Societies Act so as to permit the registration of Co-operative Societies working in the whole of India or in more provinces than one. It also recommended earnest efforts for the development of land mortgage banks by the Government guaranteeing not only the interest on their debentures but also the capital and suggested the creation of a Central Co-operative Board under the Imperial Government with a small establishment to bring about a closer co-ordination of work between the different provinces and States of India. This last suggestion has met with some opposition, since after the provincialisation of Co-operation under the Montford Reforms of 1914, the provinces do not much fancy the imposition of control from the centre. And yet, there seems to be nothing wrong in the idea of a central organisation, which would be a clearing house for authentic information and stimulate progress through a careful study of experiments and efforts in particular areas and drawing attention of other areas to the success achieved or the deficiencies revealed.

It may also be mentioned that the Indian States were not slow in introducing the co-operative movement within their limits, and the movement in some of the more important of the States, such as Hyderabad (Deccan), Mysore, Baroda, Gwalior and Indore has made considerable progress, more or less on the same lines as those followed in the neighbouring British Indian Provinces.

The landmarks in the history of the co-operative movement in India are; the Co-operative Credit Societies Act of 1904; the Co-operative Societies Act of 1912; the MacLagan Committee Report, 1915; the provincialisation of co-operation, 1919; the establishment of institutes, unions and federations for propaganda; the Committees of Enquiry into the co-operative movement in several provinces; provincial legislation; the Report of the Royal Commission on Agriculture, 1928; and Reports of the Indian Central and Provincial Banking Enquiry Committees, 1931.

The movement has thus developed rapidly and the stages of its evolution may be briefly summarised as—agricultural credit; urban credit; central credit organisations; apex co-operative banks; propaganda by non-officials; non-credit agricultural co-operation; urban co-operative banking; long-term loans and debt redemption schemes; land mortgage banks; co-operative education; rectification and consolidation of the credit movement; and organisation of supervision over primary societies.

TABLE NO 1.  
Number of Societies for all India showing the Increase since 1908-07.

	Average for 4 years from 1908-07 to 1909-10.	Average for 5 years from 1910 to 1914-15.	Average for 5 years from 1915-16 to 1919-20.	Average for 5 years from 1920-21 to 1924-25.	Average for 5 years from 1925-26 to 1929-30.	1931-32.	1932-33.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Central (including Provincial and Central Banks and Banking Unions.)	17	231	304	506	587	605	607
Supervising and Guaranteeing Unions (including Reinsurance Societies) ..			688	1,302	1,394	1,091	988
Agricultural (including Cattle Insurance Societies) .. .. .	1,713	10,891	25,873	51,716	83,093	98,598	92,749
Non-Agricultural .. .. .	196	664	1,662	4,18	8,862	10,756	10,918
Total ..	1,926	11,786	28,477	57,707	93,936	1,06,050	1,05,282

TABLE NO. 2.  
Number of Societies by Provinces and States for 1932-33 only.

Province.	Population. (Millions.)	Central.	Supervising and Guarant- teeing Unions.	Agricultural.	Non-Agric- ultural.	Total Number of Societies.	Number of Societies per 1,00,000 Inhabitants.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Madras .. .. .	46.7	33	405	11,993	1,439	13,870	29.7
Bombay .. .. .	21.9	20	119	4,820	921	5,880	26.8
Bengal .. .. .	50.1	120	3	21,342	2,185	23,650	47.2
Bihar and Orissa ..	37.7	67	71	8,599	317	9,054	24.0
United Provinces ..	48.4	71	3	5,512	314	5,900	12.2
Punjab .. .. .	23.6	119	....	17,726	3,240	21,085	89.3
Burma .. .. .	13.1	11	325	1,849	151	2,336	17.8
Central Provinces and Berar	15.5	36	15	3,748	99	3,898	25.1
Assam .. .. .	8.6	19	....	1,292	94	1,405	16.3
N. W. F. Province ..	2.4	1	....	361	20	382	15.9
Coorg .. .. .	0.2	1	13	213	25	252	126.0
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	0.6	7	2	571	108	688	114.7
Hyderabad Administered Area	0.1	....	1	....	21	22	22.0
Delhi .. .. .	0.6	1	....	224	58	283	47.2
Total (British India)	269.5	506	957	78,250	8,992	88,705	32.9
Mysore .. .. .	6.6	14	....	1,723	443	2,180	33.0
Baroda .. .. .	2.4	36	1	989	199	1,147	47.8
Hyderabad .. .. .	14.4	22	1	2,130	365	2,532	17.6
Bhopal .. .. .	0.7	22	....	912	20	954	136.3
Gwalior .. .. .	3.5	....	....	4,069	41	4,110	117.4
Indore .. .. .	1.3	5	....	616	54	675	51.9
Kashmir .. .. .	3.6	14	....	2,572	357	2,943	81.7
Travancore .. .. .	5.1	1	29	1,401	337	1,708	34.7
Cochin .. .. .	1.2	1	....	137	110	248	20.7
Total (Indian States) ..	38.8	101	31	14,499	1,926	16,557	42.6
Grand Total	308.3	607	988	92,749	10,918	1,05,262	34.1



TABLE No. 3  
Number of Members for all India showing the increase since 1900-07.

—	Average for 4 years from 1906-07 to 1909-10.	Average for 5 years from 1910-11 to 1914-15.	Average for 5 years from 1915-16 to 1919-20.	Average for 5 years from 1920-21 to 1924-25.	Average for 5 years from 1925-26 to 1929-30.	1931-32.	1932-33.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Central (including Provincial and Central Banks and Banking Unions.)	1,987	23,677	89,925	163,822	212,093	204,749	200,413
Supervising and Guaranteeing Unions (including Re-insurance Societies) ..			10,971	24,437	34,621	36,510	37,190
Agricultural (including Cattle Insurance Societies) .. ..	107,643	459,096	902,930	1,661,098	2,791,562	3,109,383	3,042,468
Non-Agricultural (including other Insurance Societies) .. ..	54,267	89,157	226,031	498,509	897,279	1,181,956	1,240,416
Total number of Members of primary Societies .. ..	161,910	548,253	1,128,961	2,154,607	3,688,841	4,294,339	4,282,884

TABLE NO. 4.  
Number of Members by Provinces and States for 1932-33 only.

Province.	Population. (Millions).	Central (Including Provincial and Central Banks and Banking Unions.)	Supervising and Guar- anteeing Unions (Including Re-insurance Societies.)	Agricultural (Including Cattle Insurance Societies.)	Non-Agric- ultural (including other Insurance Societies.)	Total Number of Members of primary Societies.	Number of Members of primary Societies per 1,000 Inhabitants.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Madras .. .. .	46.7	16,430	10,363	6,28,805	2,69,426	8,98,231	19.2
Bombay .. .. .	21.9	14,912	3,418	3,17,148	2,63,295	5,80,743	26.5
Bengal .. .. .	50.1	25,148	280	5,23,439	2,50,304	7,73,743	15.4
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	37.7	11,454	9,721	2,31,232	28,660	2,59,892	6.8
United Provinces .. .. .	48.4	10,725	108	1,17,763	31,164	1,48,927	3.0
Punjab .. .. .	23.6	35,945	....	5,73,756	1,14,332	6,88,088	29.1
Burma .. .. .	13.1	1,683	1,927	41,705	31,376	73,081	5.5
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	15.5	51,399	7,289	55,311	17,822	73,133	4.7
Assam .. .. .	8.6	1,887	....	52,204	14,079	66,283	7.7
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	2.4	185	....	10,311	1,576	11,887	4.9
Coorg .. .. .	0.2	340	212	11,769	3,253	15,022	75.1
Almer-Merwara .. .. .	0.6	1,646	120	12,739	6,500	19,239	32.0
Hyderabad Administered Area .. .. .	0.1	....	19	....	8,541	8,541	85.4
Delhi .. .. .	0.6	489	....	5,236	4,044	9,280	15.4
Total (British India) .. .. .	269.5	1,72,243	33,457	25,81,718	10,41,372	36,26,090	13.4
Mysore .. .. .	6.6	3,014	....	71,134	70,390	1,41,454	21.4
Baroda .. .. .	2.4	1,518	....	27,582	14,354	41,936	17.4
Hyderabad .. .. .	14.4	4,819	2,067	43,631	17,282	60,913	4.2
Bhopal .. .. .	3.7	2,908	....	16,932	457	17,389	24.7
Gwalior .. .. .	3.5	7,546	....	71,182	654	71,836	20.5
Kanore .. .. .	1.3	2,113	....	9,595	7,248	16,843	12.9
Kashmir .. .. .	3.6	3,418	....	47,910	6,693	53,733	14.9
Tamilnadu .. .. .	5.1	3,390	1,633	1,62,256	65,501	2,27,757	44.6
Travancore .. .. .	1.2	151	....	11,498	13,555	25,053	20.8
Cochin .. .. .	1.2	151	....	11,498	13,555	25,053	20.8
Total (Indian States) .. .. .	38.8	28,170	3,733	4,80,750	1,96,044	6,56,794	16.9
Grand Total .. .. .	308.8	2,00,413	37,190	30,42,468	12,40,416	42,82,884	13.8

TABLE No. 5.  
Working Capital for all India showing the Increase since 1906-07.

	Average for 4 years from 1906-07 to 1909-10.	Average for 5 years from 1910-11 to 1914-15.	Average for 5 years from 1915-16 to 1919-20.	Average for 5 years from 1920-21 to 1924-25.	Average for 5 years from 1925-26 to 1929-30.	1931-32.	1932-33.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)	Rs. (1,000)
Share Capital paid up .. ..	13,19	88,87	2,51,97	5,25,66	9,94,17	12,65,60	12,90,59
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from members .. ..	14,12	88,28	96,35	2,54,45	5,03,42	6,83,12	7,53,01
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from Societies .. ..	13,59	1,93,42	47,81	1,49,98	2,92,88	3,50,98	4,15,29
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from Provincial or Central Banks .. ..	.....	.....	5,03,19	12,29,88	24,62,43	27,98,65	27,24,19
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from Government .. ..	5,86	10,87	25,58	67,69	1,63,34	1,68,72	1,56,56
Loans and deposits held at the end of the year from non-members and other sources .. ..	19,69	1,41,98	4,70,25	10,96,22	23,59,68	28,58,57	29,85,94
Reserve and other Funds .. ..	1,67	25,00	1,23,92	3,12,38	7,13,21	11,43,51	12,53,31
Total ..	68,12	5,48,42	15,18,47	36,36,26	74,89,13	92,69,15	95,89,89

TABLE No. 6.  
Working Capital by Provinces and States for 1932-33 only.

Province.	Popula- tion.	Share Capital Paid-up.	Loans and Deposits held at the end of the Year from					Reserve and other Funds.	Total.	Number of Annas per head of Popu- lation.
			Members.	Societies.	Provincial or Central Banks.	Govern- ment.	Non- Members and other sources.			
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11
	Millions.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Annas.
Madras .. .. .	46.7	(1,000) 2,30,21	(1,000) 1,02,36	(1,000) 1,12,32	(1,000) 5,14,63	(1,000) 30,80	(1,000) 5,34,71	(1,000) 1,55,36	(1,000) 17,30,39	59
Bombay .. .. .	21.9	1,96,37	3,26,16	1,10,93	3,14,46	48,03	4,63,39	1,21,57	15,30,91	115
Bengal .. .. .	50.1	2,12,54	1,10,26	30,01	5,33,41	59	6,03,92	2,19,00	17,09,73	54
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	37.7	57,45	17,76	4,17	2,29,58	51	1,99,70	62,21	5,71,38	24
United Provinces .. .. .	48.4	60,75	13,36	3,99	49,58	16	48,80	49,39	2,36,03	7
Punjab .. .. .	23.6	1,94,74	66,86	77,91	6,06,41	11,94	5,95,55	3,19,09	18,72,50	127
Burma .. .. .	13.1	83,79	19,15	6,22	36,40	9,24	18,77	72,77	2,46,34	30
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	15.5	34,51	5,08	31,82	2,10,78	12	1,80,96	75,72	5,38,99	55
Assam .. .. .	8.6	1,92	9,35	2,06	19,41	81	30,72	13,19	83,46	15
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	2.4	2,55	1,11	44	4,89	..	5,89	98	15,86	11
Coorg .. .. .	0.2	2,98	35	82	2,81	11	2,67	3,08	12,82	102
Ajmer-Merwara .. .. .	0.6	6,96	5,48	2,08	10,53	..	15,55	10,33	50,93	135
Hyderabad Administered Area .. .. .	0.1	2,22	4,71	..	..	13	35	43	7,89	126
Delhi .. .. .	0.6	2,89	2,11	10	7,14	..	11,26	3,17	26,67	71
Total (British India) .. .. .	269.5	10,95,88	6,84,10	3,82,87	25,40,03	1,02,49	27,62,24	11,06,29	86,73,90	51
Mysore .. .. .	6.6	50,40	28,87	9,29	99,96	3,94	72,56	28,08	2,23,10	54
Baroda .. .. .	2.4	6,85	12,82	2,67	13,62	8,95	2,61	11,58	73,40	48
Hyderabad .. .. .	14.4	48,66	5,18	3,92	7,96	8,95	52,57	38,34	2,33,30	25
Bhopal .. .. .	0.7	1,28	..	..	7,40	3,33	..	..	20,35	48
Gwalior .. .. .	2.5	15,82	1,81	9,87	32,06	32,06	11,56	39,62	63,77	73
Indore .. .. .	1.3	4,77	8,29	1,80	15,85	2,80	18,37	13,33	63,37	73
Kashmir .. .. .	3.6	27,63	3,14	1,29	29,35	4,48	18,91	10,89	1,91,67	45
Travancore .. .. .	5.1	35,93	8,07	2,49	10,23	..	18,98	9,56	65,18	92
Cochin .. .. .	1.2	3,37	3,41	2,43	3,79	..	7,10	3,96	24,32	26
Total (Indian States) .. .. .	38.8	1,94,71	68,91	32,42	1,84,16	54,07	2,23,70	1,52,02	9,09,39	38
Grand Total .. .. .	308.3	12,90,59	7,53,01	4,15,29	27,24,19	1,56,56	29,85,94	12,58,31	95,83,80	49

TABLE No. 7.

Operations of Co-operative Societies, 1932-33.

(In Thousands of Rupees)

	Provincial Banks.	Central Banks.	Agricultural Societies.		Non-Agri- cultural Societies.	
			Credit.	Non- Credit.	Credit.	Non- Credit.
Number .. .. .	10	597	81,989	10,514	5,255	5,057
Working Capital :—						
Share Capital .. .. .	67,36	2,90,27	4,40,56		4,92,39	
Loans and deposits held from—						
Members .. .. .	4,85,26	19,10,53	1,80,56		5,72,42	
Non-Members .. .. .			1,46,49		4,34,67	
Societies .. .. .	74,17	3,08,29	21,00		11,82	
Provincial or Central Banks ..	4,54,16	3,10,94	18,48,97		1,10,12	
Government .. .. .	16,59	49,23	22,36		68,36	
Reserve and other Funds.. ..	52,58	2,63,57	7,78,80		1,63,38	
Total ..	11,50,14	31,41,83	34,38,74		18,53,16	
Loans made during the year to—						
Individuals.. .. .	2,88,43	95,47	4,31,20		11,23,12	
Banks and Societies .. .. .	1,87,25	8,29,42	63,14		87,03	
Loans due by—						
Individuals.. .. .	10,43	57,46	27,94,72		12,55,33	
Of which overdue .. .. .	....	....	13,00,76		2,26,78	
Banks and Societies .. .. .	4,20,84	21,73,50	88,64		72,45	
Profits .. .. .	5,01	46,63	1,43,19		62,80	

## Societies : Literary, Scientific and Social.

**AGRICULTURAL AND HORTICULTURAL SOCIETY OF INDIA** (Calcutta).—Founded 1820. A Class Annual subscription Rs. 32. Entrance fee Rs. 8. B Class Annual subscription Rs. 12. *Secretary*: S. Percy-Lancaster, F.L.S., F.R.H.S., M.R.A.S. *Office Superintendent*: R. C. Christian, 1, Allipore Road, Allipore.

**AGRI-HORTICULTURAL SOCIETY OF BURMA**.—*Superintendent*: T. P. Joyce, Agri-Horticultural Gardens, Kandawgay, Rangoon.

**AGRI-HORTICULTURAL SOCIETY OF MADRAS**.—Established 1835. Quarterly subscription for members in Class A Rs. 7, in Class B Rs. 3. *President*: H. E. The Governor of Madras; *Chairman*: Mr. C. A. Henderson, I.C.S. *Hon. Secretary*: Mr. B. S. Nirody, B.A. *Hon. Treasurer*: Mr. H. A. Buller, Teynampet, S. W. Madras.

**ANTHROPOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF BOMBAY**.—Founded 1886, to promote the prosecution of Anthropological research in India; to correspond with Anthropological Societies throughout the world; to hold monthly meetings for reading and discussing papers; and to publish a journal containing the transactions of the Society. Annual subscription Rs. 10. *President*: G. V. Acharya, B.A. *Hon. Secretary*: Dr. N. A. Thoothu, B.A., D.Phil. (Oxon.). *Office Address*: 172, Hornby Road, Bombay.

**BENARES MATHEMATICAL SOCIETY**.—Founded in 1918 for the encouragement and promotion of research in the various branches of Pure and Applied Mathematics, and in the History of Mathematics. It conducts a journal "The Proceedings of the Benares Mathematical Society" in which original papers on Mathematics are published and maintains a library. There are about 60 members from all parts of India. Admission fee Rs. 10. Annual subscription Rs. 12 (resident members) and Rs. 5 (non-resident members). *Life President*: Dr. G. ash Prasad, M.A. (Cantab.), D.Sc.; *Secretary*: Prof. Chandī Prasad, M.A., B.Sc.; *Treasurer*: Prof. Pashupati Prasad, M.A., B.Sc.

**BHANDARKAR ORIENTAL RESEARCH INSTITUTE, POONA**.—The Institute was inaugurated on the 6th of July 1917, the 80th birthday of late Sir R. G. Bhandarkar, at the hands of H. E. Lord Willingdon, who became its first President. Its objects are to publish critical editions of texts and original works bearing on Oriental Antiquities, to provide an up-to-date Oriental Library, to train students in the methods of research and to act as an information bureau on all points connected with Oriental Studies. The valuable library of the late Dr. Sir R. G. Bhandarkar, which he had bequeathed already to the Institute, was after his demise handed over by his executors to the Institute, and is now located in the Central Hall of the Institute. Since the 1st

of April 1918 the Government of Bombay have transferred to the custody of the Institute the unique collection of nearly 20,000 manuscripts formerly in charge of the Deccan College, together with a maintenance grant of Rs. 3,000 a year. Government have likewise entrusted to the Institute a grant of Rs. 10,000 a year for the publication of the B. S. S. and the Government Oriental Series. The Institute has undertaken to edit *Mahabharata* critically (*Editor-in-Chief*: Dr. V. S. Sukthankar), at the request of the Chief of Aundh who has promised a total grant of Rs. one lakh for that purpose. Grants are being received from the Government of India (Rs. 4,000 a year), the University of Bombay (Rs. 3,000 a year) and the Government of Bombay (Rs. 6,000 a year), Burma, Baroda and Mysore as well as several Southern Mahratta States. The Institute has a Journal called "Annals of the Bhandarkar Institute" published four times a year. It also held under its auspices the First Oriental Conference on the 5th, 6th and 7th of November 1919 under the patronage of H. E. Sir George Lloyd and the presidency of Sir R. G. Bhandarkar. Thanks to liberal donations from the Tatas and the Jain community, supplemented by Grants-in-Aid from the Government of Bombay, the Institute is housed in a fine building near the hills behind the Home of the Servants of India Society. Since August 1927 the Institute has been conducting regular M.A. classes in Sanskrit, Pali, Ardhamagadh and Ancient Indian Culture. Membership dues Rs. 10 a year or Rs. 100 compounded for life. Members can, subject to certain conditions, borrow books from the library and get the "Annals" free and other publications (a list covering about 100 titles sent free upon request) at concession rates. *Secretary*: Dr. V. S. Sukthankar, M.A., Ph.D.

**THE BHARATA ITIHASA SANSHODHAKA MANDALA, POONA**.—Founded in 1910 by the late Mr. V. K. Rajwade and Sardar K. C. Mehendale and registered under Act XXI of 1860 in 1916 with the object of collecting and conserving historical materials, erecting suitable buildings for preserving and exhibiting them, publishing such materials and other works of historical research and generally to encourage and foster critical study of and research in Indian history. Has a building of its own, possesses the best collection of Persian and Marathi historical papers owned by any private society. Has a rare collection of about a thousand Indian paintings, maintains a coin cabinet and an armoury of old weapons. Has a section for Copper plates, sculpture and archaeology and has a library of rare books. Holds fortnightly annual meetings where notes and papers based on original documents are presented discussed and afterwards published. Has published 5 volumes of original historical letters and other historical

and literary books whose total number exceeds 75. Conducts a quarterly journal devoted to research. Work done mostly in Marathi. Depends entirely on public subscriptions. Is supported by many chiefs, Jaghirdars and Sardars and the public. The late Dr. J. E. Abbot of New Jersey, U.S.A., left by will a gift of 30,000 dollars to the Mandala for buildings. Annual membership fees for various classes are Rs. 3, 6, 12, 25, 125 and 800 which can be compounded for life by paying ten times the annual subscription of a particular class. *President*: Mr. C. V. Vaidya, M.A., LL.B.; *Vice-Presidents*: Mr. N. C. Kolkar, B.A., LL.B., Shrimant Balasaheb Pant Pratindhi, B.A., Ruler of Aundh. *Secretaries*: Prof. D. V. Potdar, B.A., Sardar G. N. Mujumdar, M.L.A.; *Treasurer*: Mr. A. V. Patwardhan, B.A.; *Readers*: Mr. S. M. Joshi and Mr. G. H. Khare. *Address*: 312-13, Sadashiv Peth, Poona City.

**BOMBAY ART SOCIETY.**—Founded 1888; to promote and encourage Art by exhibitions of Pictures and Applied Arts, and to assist in the establishment and maintenance of a permanent gallery for pictures and other works of Art. Annual exhibition usually held every January. Annual subscription Rs. 10; Life member Rs. 100. *Hon. Secretary*: V. V. Oak, Bar-at-Law. *Office*: Secretariat, Ground Floor, Bombay.

**BOMBAY BRANCH OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY.**—Founded 1804, to investigate and encourage Oriental Arts, Sciences and Literature. Annual subscription Rs. 60. *Secretary*: J. S. Tilley, Town Hall, Bombay.

**BOMBAY MEDICAL UNION.**—Founded 1883 to promote friendly intercourse and exchange of views and experiences between its members and to maintain the interest and status of the medical profession in Bombay and the Presidency. The Entrance Fee for Resident members Rs. 5, monthly subscription Rs. 2, Absent members Re. 1, and non-resident members yearly subscription Rs. 5. *President*: Dr. Abraham S. Erulkar. *Vice-Presidents*: Dr. S. J. Meherhomji and D. H. Judha. *Hon. Treasurer*: Dr. R. D. P. Mody. *Hon. Librarians*: Dr. V. B. Desai and Dr. K. S. Bharucha. *Hon. Secretaries*: Dr. Sorab J. Popat and Dr. M. B. Thakore. Blavatsky Lodge Building, French Bridge, Chowpatty, Bombay.

**BOMBAY NATURAL HISTORY SOCIETY.** (Registered under Act XXI of 1860).—Founded 1883 to promote the study of Natural History in all its branches. The Society has a membership of about 1,400 all over the world and a museum with a representative collection of the different vertebrates and invertebrates found in the Indian Empire and Ceylon. In 1921 the Society was entrusted with the management of the Natural History Section of the Prince of Wales Museum, and a great part of the Society's collections have been transferred to that Museum. A Journal is published at varying times during the year which

contains articles on natural history and sport as well as descriptions of new species and local lists of different orders. The Society's library is open to members and books may be borrowed under special arrangement by members residing in the mofussil. The Society's Taxidermist Department undertakes the curing and mounting of trophies for members. Annual subscription Rs. 25. Entrance fee Rs. 10. *Patrons*: H. E. The Viceroy of India, H. R. H. the Prince of Wales, *Vice-Patrons*: H. H. The Maharao of Cutch, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., H. H. the Maharaja of Jodhpur, K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O., H. H. the Maharaja of Rewa, K.C.S.I., H. H. the Maharaja of Bhavnagar, and Mr. F. V. Evans, Liverpool; Sir David Ezra, Kt., Mr. A. S. Vornay, London. *President*: H. E. The Rt. Hon. Lord Brabourne, G.C.I.E., M.C., *Vice-Presidents*: The Hon. Mr. R. D. Bell, C.I.E., C.S.I., I.C.S., H. H. The Maharao of Cutch, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E. *Honorary Secretary*: Mr. P. M. D. Sanderson, F.R.S. *Curator*: S. H. Prater, O.M.Z.S., M.L.C., J.P. *Asstt. Curators*: C. McCann, V. S. La Personne. *Head Clerk*: Mr. A. F. Fernandes. *Office*: 6, Apollo Street, Bombay.

**BOMBAY SANITARY ASSOCIATION.**—Founded to create an educated public opinion with regard to sanitary matters in general; (b) to diffuse the knowledge of sanitation and hygiene generally, and of the prevention of the spread of disease amongst all classes of people by means of lectures, leaflets and practical demonstrations and, if possible, by holding classes and examinations; (c) to promote sanitary science by giving prizes, rewards or medals to those who may by diligent application add to our knowledge in sanitary science by original research or otherwise; (d) to arrange for homely talk or simple practical lectures for mothers and girls in the various localities and different chawls, provided the people in such localities or chawls give facilities. The Sanitary Institute Building in Princess Street, which has lately been built by the Association, at a cost of nearly Rs. 1,00,000 the foundation stone of which was laid by Lady Willingdon in March, 1914, and opened in March, 1915, is a large and handsome structure with a large Lecture Hall, Library, Museum, etc., and also provides accommodation for King George V. Anti-Tuberculosis League Dispensary transferred to the Municipality in 1924 and Museum and the office of the Assistant Health Officer, C and D Wards, and the Vaccination Station. *Hon. Secretary*: Dr. J. S. Nerurkar, B.Sc., L.M. & S., D.P.H. (Cantab.), Executive Health Officer, Bombay.

**BRITISH AND FOREIGN BIBLE SOCIETY.**—Since 1811 the British and Foreign Bible Society has been at work in this country. It has 6 Auxiliaries in India and an Agency in Burma. The first Auxiliary was established in Calcutta, in 1811, then followed the Bombay Auxiliary in 1813, the Madras Auxiliary in 1820, the North India Auxiliary in 1845, the Punjab Auxiliary in 1863, the Bangalore Auxiliary in 1875, while the Burma Agency was founded in 1899. The

Bible or some portion of it is now to be had in over 100 different Indian languages and dialects and the circulation throughout India and Burma reached 1,238,436 issues in 1933. The Bibles, Testaments, and Portions in the various vernaculars are sold at rates which the very poorest can pay, and at considerable loss to the Society. Grants of English Scriptures are made to Students who pass University examinations, as under:—

The New Testament and Psalms to Matriculates and the Bible to Graduates.

Portions of Scriptures in the important vernaculars have been prepared in raised type for the use of the Blind and large grants of money are annually given to the different Missions, to enable them to carry on Colportage and Bible Women's work. Besides the British and Foreign Bible Society, there is Bible work carried on in India, and Burma in a much smaller way by the Bible Translation Society—which is connected with the Baptist Missionary Society—the National Bible Society of Scotland, the American Bible Society and the Tranquebar Tamil Bible Society.

The following table shows the growth in the British & Foreign Bible Society's work during the past few years in India and Burma:—

TABLE OF CIRCULATION OF THE B.F.B.S. IN INDIA.

Auxiliaries.	1933.	1932.	1931.	1930.	1929.	1928.	1927.
Calcutta ..	230,657	250,744	211,040	174,833	204,336	230,496	174,924
Bombay ..	214,544	206,019	185,720	197,193	191,151	197,049	169,593
Madras ..	301,396	251,504	261,549	264,675	272,403	239,852	223,125
Bangalore ..	26,077	25,624	18,007	22,179	36,355	29,251	68,936
North India ..	236,800	203,756	153,403	212,457	193,539	198,898	154,272
Punjab ..	94,605	89,696	90,212	173,020	120,721	162,560	106,628
Burma ..	134,357	90,079	85,973	79,506	79,140	74,898	78,613
Total ..	1,238,436	1,120,422	1,005,904	1,123,863	1,097,645	1,133,004	976,091

These returns do not include the copies which any Auxiliary has supplied to London or to any other Auxiliaries during the year.

General Secretary for India and Ceylon: The Rev. J.S. M. Hooper, M.A., Mayo Road, Nagpur, C.P.

**BRITISH MEDICAL ASSOCIATION** (Bombay Branch).—Founded 1886, to promote Medical and the Allied Sciences and the maintenance of the honour and interests of the Medical Profession. *Secretary*: Dr. B. B. Yodh, Rawal Building, Lamington Road, Bombay.

**CALCUTTA CHESS SOCIETY**.—To encourage Chess and Chess contests, open to all. *Patrons*: J. E. Capablanca and Sir W. E. Greaves, Kt., LL.D. *President*: The Hon'ble Mr. Justice M. N. Mukerji, M.A., B.L. *Vice-President*: Dr. H. W. B. Moreno, *Hon. Secretary*: G. Dhara, *Hon. Treasurer*: B. B. Gosh, 93, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta.

**CHILDREN'S AID SOCIETY** was established in 1927 to help forward the operation of the Bombay Children Act by taking over responsibility for the maintenance of the Umar-khadi Children's Remand Home, for the organisation of inquiry work regarding the cases of boys and girls dealt with by the Juvenile Court, for the upkeep of a Junior Re-

formatory School for boys under 12, and for the co-ordination of work done by voluntary supervision workers appointed by the Court. The Society is a private charitable organisation with a grant-in-aid from Government. Its work lies amongst destitute children hailing from all parts of India, juvenile offenders less than 16 years of age and children offended against by adult persons. *President*: H. E. The Rt. Hon. Lord Brabourne, G.C.I.E., M.C., *Vice-President*: The Hon. Mr. R. D. Bell, C.I.E., I.C.S. *Chairman*: Mr. C. P. Bramble, *Actg. Hon. Treasurer*: Mr. Meyer Nissim; *Secretary*: Miss M. K. Davis.

**EMPLOYERS' FEDERATION OF INDIA**.—The Employers' Federation of India was registered early in 1933 with the following among its main objects:—To promote and protect the interests of employers engaged in the trade, commerce, industries and manufactures of India; to promote or oppose legislation or other measures affecting their interests; to collect and circulate statistics and other



information of interest to employers ; to nominate legates and advisers to the International Labour Conferences and to formulate opinions on the subjects coming for discussion before such bodies, and to promote or oppose their recommendations ; to secure concerted action on all subjects involving the interests of its members ; to consider and support well-considered schemes for the welfare and uplift of Labour and establish harmonious relations between Capital and Labour ; and to carry on propaganda for the purpose of educating public opinion with regard to the character, scope, importance and needs of industrial enterprise as represented by the Federation.

Most of the leading employers' organisations in India are members of the Federation.

The office-bearers for the current year are :—*President* : Mr. H. P. Mody ; *Vice-Presidents* : Sir Edward Benthall, Mr. A. K. Dalal, and Mr. R. Powke.

The office of the Federation is at present located at Patel House, Churchgate Street, Bombay

**EUROPEAN ASSOCIATION.**—The European Association was established in 1883 under the title of the European and Anglo-Indian Defence Association and was re-established in 1912 under the title of the European Defence Association, but the present title was adopted in 1913. The Association has for its major object the organisation of European influence in the political life of India. The Head Offices (Central Administration) are at 17, Stephen Court, Park Street, Calcutta. *President* Mr. W. W. K. Page, *Vice-President* : Mr. R. H. Ferguson, M.L.C. (Bengal), and Sir Leslie Hudson, M.L.A. (Bombay), *General Secretary* : Mr. C. H. Witherington, *Hon. General Treasurer* : Mr. E. J. Carter, *Publication* : "The Review of India" obtainable from the *General Secretary*.

**BRANCHES OF THE EUROPEAN ASSOCIATION.**

ASSAM.—*Chairman*, Mr. G. E. Cuffe.

BENGAL, EASTERN.—*Chairman*, Mr. J. W. E. Berry ; *Hon. Secretary* : Mr. R. P. Bray.

BENGAL, WESTERN.—*Chairman*, Mr. D. M. Archibald ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. W. V. Curtain.

BIHAR, NORTH.—*Chairman*, Mr. E. G. Munns ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. W. H. Meyrick, O.B.E., M.L.C.

BOMBAY.—*Chairman*, Sir John R. Abercrombie, Kt. ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. E. G. Kennedy.

CACHAR.—*Chairman*, Mr. G. G. Hills ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. H. J. Caple.

CALCUTTA.—*Chairman*, Mr. George Morgan, C.I.E., M.L.A.

CHITTAGONG.—*Chairman*, Mr. L. M. Crossfield, *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. E. H. S. Lewis.

DARJEELING.—*Chairman & Hon. Secretary*, Dr. D. A. Farquharson.

DOARS.—*Chairman*, Mr. G. P. Macpherson, *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. F. R. G. Shepherd.

KANKINARRAH.—*Chairman*, Mr. D. I. Duff ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. C. D. Leitch.

MADRAS.—*Chairman*, Mr. F. G. Luker ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. F. E. James, O.B.E., M.L.A.

MANBHUM.—*Chairman*, Mr. A. E. Ingelclaw ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. B. Wilson Haigh, M. I. Chem. E.

PUNJAB.—*Chairman*, Mr. P. H. Guest, *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. I. E. Watson.

SIND.—*Chairman*, Mr. L. C. Buss, M.L.A. ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. M. R. Carter.

SYLHET.—*Chairman*, Mr. H. A. Bull ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. L. E. H. V. Houghton.

TRICHINOPOLY.—*Chairman and Hon. Secretary*, Mr. J. F. C. Reynolds.

UNITED PROVINCES.—*Chairman*, Mr. T. Gavin Jones, M.L.C. ; *Hon. Secretary*, Mr. C. E. Cooling.

**INDIAN ASSOCIATION FOR THE CULTIVATION OF SCIENCE** (Calcutta).—*Honorary Secretary*, Dr. S. K. Mitra, D.Sc., 210, Bow Bazar Street, Calcutta.

**INDIAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY.**—Was founded in 1924 with Sir P. C. Ray as *President*, located in the University College of Science buildings, 92, Upper Circular Road, Calcutta. *Prof. Dr. N. K. Dhar, President* : Sir P. C. Ray, Dr. Gilbert J. Fowler, Prof. Dr. B. K. Singh, Prof. Dr. J. N. Mukerji, Prof. Sir Martin Forster, Prof. Dr. S. S. Bhatnagar, and Prof. Dr. H. K. Sen, *Vice-Presidents* : Mr. P. Ray, *Hon. Secretary*, Prof. Dr. P. Neogi, *Hon. Treasurer*, Prof. Dr. J. C. Ghosh and Prof. Dr. A. C. Sircar, *Hon. Editors* : Dr. K. G. Naik, Prof. Dr. H. B. Dunnichiff, Prof. Dr. B. B. Dey, Prof. Dr. J. N. Ray, Prof. Dr. S. S. Joshi, Sir Upendranath Brahmachari, Dr. R. L. Datta, Rev. Father J. Van Neste, Dr. B. L. Manjunath, Dr. J. K. Chowdhury, Mrs. Sheila Dhar, Prof. Dr. Sudhamoy Ghosh, Prof. Dr. P. C. Guha, Prof. Dr. R. P. Hunter, Dr. A. N. Kappanna, Prof. Dr. V. Subrayanian, Prof. Dr. A. R. Normand, Prof. Dr. B. Sanjiva Rao, Prof. Dr. R. C. Ray, and Dr. P. B. Sarkar, *Members of the Council* : Mr. G. Banerjee, *Asst. Secretary*, Dr. S. Choudhury and Dr. D. Chakravarti, *Asst. Editors*.

*Bombay Branch* : Dr. Mata Prasad, *President* ; Dr. R. C. Shah, *Vice-President* ; Mr. G. V. Jadhav and Mr. S. M. Mehta, *Joint Secretaries*.

*Lahore Branch* : Prof. R. C. Shani, *President* ; Dr. K. Venkataraman, *Secretary*.

*Madras Branch* : Rao Bahadur B. Viswanath, *President*, Prof. Dr. B. Sanjiva Rao, *Vice-President* and Dr. K. A. Rao, *Hon. Secretary and Treasurer*.

The Society publishes a monthly Journal dealing with original researches in Chemistry in India. Subscription to Fellows : Rs. 15, Non-Fellows Rs. 16. Fellowship is open to graduates of Chemistry and to those who are interested with the progress of Chemistry. Particulars

and Election form can be had from the *Hony. Secretary*, Indian Chemical Society, P. O. Box 10867, 92, Upper Circular Road, Calcutta.

**INDIAN INSTITUTE OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCE.**—Founded on 30th March 1917 to promote a systematic study of political and social science in general and Indian political and social problems in particular in all their aspects taking the terms 'political' and 'social' in their widest sense; to organise free and well-informed discussions on current political and social topics as well as on abstract political and social questions; to formulate considered views on current political and social questions; to publish literature and make representations from time to time on questions arising or necessary to be raised in the interest of the public; and to form and maintain a library for the promotion of the above objects. Office: Servants of India Society, Sandhurst Road, Girgaum, Bombay. *President*: Mr. M. A. Jinnah, Bar-at-Law; *Vice-Presidents*: Mr. Jammadas M. Mehta, Bar-at-Law, M.L.A., Mr. Bhulabhai J. Desai, M.A., LL.B., Advocate; *Hon. Secretaries*: Mr. S. G. Warty, M.A., and Mr. Mavji Govindji; *Treasurer*: Mr. V. R. Bhende.

**INDIAN LEAGUE OF NATIONS UNION.**—(Central Committee).—The original Committee set up in Delhi in 1924 is no longer in existence. The Committee has to be reconstituted. The only two members of the original Committee now in Delhi are Sir Lancelot Graham, K.C.I.E., and Mr. U. N. Son.

**BOMBAY.**—(LEAGUE OF NATIONS UNION).—*President*: Sir Cowasji Jehangir Bt; *Chairman of the Executive Committee*, The Hon. Khan Bahadur Cooper, Finance Member to the Government of Bombay; *Hon. Secretary*: M. V. Venkateswaran, M.A. J.P. Address: Improvement Trust Building, Esplanade Road, Bombay 1.

**CENTRAL PROVINCES.**—*Patron*: H. E. Sir Hyde Gowan, K.C.S.I.; *President*: Mr. S. B. Tambe, *Secretary*: M. D. Shahane Address: Servants of India Society, Nagpur.

**MYSORE.**—*President*: Dr. E. P. Metcalfe, *Vice-Chancellor* of the Mysore University, *Vice-President*: A. R. Wadia, University Professor of Philosophy; *Secretary*: K. V. Sastri, Mysore University Address: Mysore University, Mysore.

**MARULIPATAM.**—*Hon. Secretary*: Mr. Lanka Satyain, M.A.

**KARACHI.** *President*: Mr. Jamshed N. R. Mehta, *Secretary*: Kaval Ram Shahani, Rambaug Road, Karachi.

**CALCUTTA.**—*President*: Mr. A. K. Roy, Bar-at-Law, Advocate-General, Bengal. *Joint Secretaries*: Messrs. N. C. Roy & P. C. Mallik, 99, Bakul Bagan Road, Bhowanipore, Calcutta.

**PUNJAB.**—*Hon. Secretary*: Mr. C. L. Anand, Principal, Law College, Lahore.

**LUCKNOW.**—*President*: Raja Rampal Singh; *Hon. Secretary*: Dr. V. S. Ram, Lucknow University, Lucknow.

**INDIAN MATHEMATICAL SOCIETY.**—Founded in 1907 for the advancement of Mathematical studies in India. It conducts two quarterly journals, *The Journal of the Indian Mathematical Society* and *The Mathematic Student*;

the former publishes original papers on Mathematical subjects and the latter is devoted to the needs of students and teachers of mathematics and maintains a library with current mathematical periodicals in all languages and new books on the subject. The library is located in the Fergusson College, Poona, whence the journals and books are circulated to members by post. The journals of the Society are published in Madras. There are about 385 members from all parts of India. *President*: Rao Bahadur P. V. Seshu Aiyar, I.E.S. (Retd.), Peruvemba Palghat. *Secretaries*: Dr. R. Vaidyanathaswamy, M.A., D.Sc., University, Madras, and Prof. S. B. Belokar, M.A., Professor of Mathematics, College of Science, Nagpur. *Librarian*: Prof. V. B. Naik, M.A., Professor of Mathematics, Fergusson College, Poona.

**THE INDIAN ROADS AND TRANSPORT DEVELOPMENT ASSOCIATION, LIMITED.**—Registered Office—41, Nicol Road, Ballard Estate, Bombay.—The Association was formed in 1926 and registered in October 1927 having a Council with Headquarters in Bombay and Branches at Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Karachi, Assam, Lahore and Rangoon, each with a Local Committee.

The subscriptions for membership of the Association are:—

	per annum.
Associate Members ..	Rs. 5
Ordinary Members ..	10
Supporting Members ..	300

The aims and objects of the Association are to promote the cause of Road, Motor and Air Transport Development throughout India by making representations to the Government of India, Governments of Provinces, District Boards and other Public Bodies concerned, regarding the construction, improvement and maintenance of roads, bridges and aerodromes and methods of transport, to make representations to all or any of the bodies regarding the adjustment of taxation, customs duties and excise affecting motor vehicles and other modes of transport and employment of same in such a manner as to facilitate the development of motor and air transport throughout India; to educate the public by means of propaganda and to create authoritative public opinion with regard to the needs of, and advantages to be derived from, improved road and air communications, and the use of these forms of transport.

All persons, associations, firms or companies interested in Road, Motor and Air Transport Development and their problems are eligible for election as members.

The present constitution of the Council of the Association is:—

*President*.—The Hon'ble Mr. E. Miller, J.P. *Vice-President*.—H. E. Ormerod, J.P.; Member of Council—Major-General Sir Reginald Ford K.C.M.G., C.B., D.S.O.; S. Guevrek; Sir Nes Wadia, K.B.E., C.I.E., J.P.; R. J. Watson F. W. Klatt; J. Humphrey, O.B.E., M.L.C. Nurmahomed M. Chinoy, J.P.; T. R. S.

Kynnersley; R. H. Parker; R. D. Fraser; G. H. Cooke, J.P.; J. Wilson and J. B. Greaves, M.L.C. General Secretary—Lieut-Colonel H. C. Smith, O.B.E., M.C., M.L.C.

Branches are already in existence in Bombay, Calcutta, Madras, Karachi, Assam, Lahore and Rangoon, and others will be formed as and when occasion demands. The application for membership should be made to the General Secretary of the Association at 41, Nicol Road, Ballard Estate, Bombay, or to the Secretaries of the Branches: Bombay P.O. Box 853, Calcutta P.O. Box 2285, Madras P.O. Box 1270, Karachi P.O. Box 168, Assam P.O. Mohanaghat, Lahore, P.O. Box 165, Rangoon P.O. Box No. 333.

INDIAN SOCIETY OF ORIENTAL ART (Calcutta)—*President*: Sir Rajendra Nath Mookerjee, Kt., K.C.I.E., K.C.V.O.; *Vice-Presidents*: The Hon'ble Raja Sir Monmocha Nath Roy Chowdhury of Santosh, Kt.; Mr. J. N. Basu, M.A., M.L.C., and Mr. G. N. Tagore; *Joint Hony. Secretaries*: Mr. P. N. Tagore and Mr. N. N. Tagore; *Hony. Treasurer*: Rai F. L. De, Bahadur; *Asst. Secretary*: Mr. P. K. Chatterjee. *Office*: 11, Samavaya Mansions, 1st Floor, Calcutta.

INDIA SUNDAY SCHOOL UNION—The India Sunday School Union is an interdenominational organisation having for its object the strengthening of religious and moral education in the Christian schools throughout the Indian Empire. It has six full time workers, both Indian and European. It was founded in Allahabad in 1876. Its General Committee is composed of representatives from the National Christian Council, from the Provincial Representative Councils and from local Sunday School Unions which are Auxiliaries of the I.S.S.U.

The headquarters of the Union are at Coonoor on the Nilgiri Hills, where besides the office and well-stocked book shop, there is the St. Andrew Teacher Training Institution. In this institution Summer Schools are held where a short but intensive course of study and training is offered to leaders in religious education from all parts of India.

Besides the activities at headquarters, the Union offers courses of lectures in any part of the country, delivered by members of its staff. A Quarterly Journal is published in English, and Lesson Notes for teachers in English and several vernaculars. Text-books on subjects connected with the work of Bible teaching are also published in various languages, and Scripture examinations are organised.

The officers of the Union are as follows:—

*President*: The Hon. Sir David Devadas, Madras.

*Treasurers*: W. H. Warren, Madras, and J. G. Fritsch, Coonoor; *General Secretary*: E. A. Annett, Coonoor; *Assistant Secretary*: Rev. N. Franklin, Madras.

The most recent statistics show that there are in India 18,322 Sunday Schools with 30,428 teachers, and 707,204 scholars.

INSTITUTION OF ENGINEERS (INDIA).—The organisation of the Institution began in 1919 and it was inaugurated by H. E. Lord Chelmsford early in 1921. Its objects to promote and advance the science, practice and business of engineering in India on the same lines as are adopted by the Institutions of Civil, Mechanical and Electrical Engineers, in the United Kingdom. The standard of qualification is the same. Membership is divided into five classes, viz. Ordinary Members, Associate Members, Companions, Honorary Life Members and Honorary Members. There are also additional classes, viz., Students, Associates and Subscribers. *President*: Sir Guthrie Russel, Kt., M.I.E., (Ind.); *Secretary*: C. C. Seal. *Offices*: 6, Gokale Road, P. O. Elgin Road, P. O. Box 669, Calcutta.

MADRAS FINE ARTS SOCIETY.—*Patron*: H. F. The Governor of Madras; *President*: The Lady Beatrix Stanley; *Hon. Secretary*: C. A. Henderson, Esq., I.C.S., C/o Development Sec retariat, Fort St. George, Madras.

MADRAS LITERARY SOCIETY AND AUXILIARY OF THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY.—*Patrons*: H. E. Jt.-Col. Rt. Hon. Sir George Frederick Stanley, P.C., G.C.I.E., C.M.G., and the Lord Bishop of Madras; *President*: Sir Justice G. H. B. Jackson, M.A., I.C.S.; *Hony. Secretary*: M. Ruthnaswamy, Esq., M.A., Bar-at-Law, and *Librarian*: U. S. Phanuel. *Address*: College Road, Nungumbakam, Madras.

THE SOCIETY'S LIBRARY.—Possesses a fine library containing more than 97,000 volumes. Admission by Subscription.

NATIONAL HORSE BREEDING AND SHOW SOCIETY OF INDIA.—Formed in 1923, by Major-General Sir Bernard James, C.B., C.I.E., M.V.O., who was President from 1923 to 1925. *Objects*: To form a national body of public opinion on horse-breeding matters; to encourage and promote horse-breeding in India; to protect and promote the interests of horse-breeders and to give them every encouragement; to improve and standardise the various types of horses bred in India; to prepare an Indian stud book; and to promote uniformity in all matters connected with horse shows in India. *Patron-in-Chief*: H. E. The Viceroy; *President* (for 1934-35): Brigadier Sir Terence Keyes, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., C.M.G.; *Secretary*: Major-General Sir Bernard James, C.B., C.I.E., M.V.O. The Society issues the following publications: "Horse Breeding." An illustrated Quarterly Journal in English, Stallion Register and Supplement, Indian Stud Book, Record of Country Breed Racing, Show Judging Pamphlet. The Second Volume of the Indian Stud Book was published at the end of 1930. The Society holds the Imperial Delhi Horse Show annually in February. *Registered Office*—Delhi.

NATIONAL INDIAN ASSOCIATION.—Founded in 1870. Its objects are:—(a) To extend in England, knowledge of India, and interest in

the people of that country. (b) To co-operate with all efforts made for advancing Education and Social reform in India. (c) To promote friendly intercourse between English people and the people of India. In all the proceedings of the Association the principle of non-interference in religion and avoidance of political controversy is strictly maintained. It has branches in Bombay, Madras, Ahmedabad, Nagpur and Calcutta. *Hon. Secretary*, Miss Beck, 21, Cromwell-road, London. Publication *The Indian Magazine and Review*, (8 numbers a year) which chronicles the doings of the Association in England and in India, and takes note of movements for educational and social progress. It publishes articles about the East to interest Western readers, and articles about the West to interest readers in the East. *Life Members*—Ten Guineas. Annual Subscriptions. Members one Guinea, County Members, Ten Shillings, Associate Students, Seven shillings and Six pence.

**PASSENGERS AND TRAFFIC RELIEF ASSOCIATION.** (Established in 1915). *Head Office*—Albert Building, Hornby Road, Fort, Bombay. *Objects*. (a) To inquire into and ascertain grievances with respect to passengers in India generally. (b) To petition Government, Local bodies, Railway, Steamship and other companies carrying passengers and traffic; to take all proper and necessary steps to obtain redress with regard to the said grievances. (c) To hold periodical meetings and discuss questions relating to grievances. (d) To start a fund to meet expenses for carrying out the objects of the Association. *President*—L. R. Tancey, *Vice-Presidents*—Behram N. Katanjia, J.P., and Sheth Purshottamdas Jivandas, *Hon. Jt. Secretaries*—Khan Bahadur P. E. Ghamat and Gordhandas G. Monajji, *Asst. Secretary*—N. M. Rajni.

**PHILATELIC SOCIETY OF INDIA.**—Formed March 1897; Annual subscription Rs. 10. *Secretary*, Dr. K. D. Cooper, Caudy House, Apollo Bunder, Bombay 1.

**PHOTOGRAPHIC SOCIETY OF INDIA (Calcutta)**—Annual subscription Rs. 30 (Town members) and Rs. 15 (Mofussil members). Entrance fee Rs. 20 and Rs. 10. The Society is affiliated to the Royal Photographic Society of Great Britain, London, and holds annual exhibitions, distributes a monthly journal to members, and undertakes developing, printing and enlarging work from its members only. There are excellent work-rooms apparatus and reading room at the Society's Headquarters at 229, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta. *Hon. Secretary*: A. Beain, 229, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta.

**POONA SEVA SADAN SOCIETY.**—This Institution was started in 1909 by the late Mrs. Ramabai Ranade, Mr. G. K. Devadhar, and a few other ladies and gentlemen in Poona and registered in 1917. It is now working independently though for a few years in the beginning it was conducted as a branch of the Bombay Seva Sadan. Its main object is to make women self-reliant and to train them for mis-

sionary work undertaking educational and medical activities for their sisters and brethren, especially the former in backward areas and working on a non-sectarian basis. Nominal fees are now being charged for instruction in all classes. There are eight different departments sub-divided into 60 classes. Arrangements are made for training Nurses and Midwives and women Sub-Assistant Surgeons at the Sassoon Hospitals, Poona, and a hostel is maintained for the former and another for those attending the Sub-Assistant Surgeon's Classes. There is a Public Health School affiliated to the Lady Chelmsford League for Maternity and Child Welfare, Delhi, with a hostel. The number in these three hostels is now about 65. Besides, there is a full-fledged Training College, named after Bai Motibai Wadia with about 65 students excluding those in the V. E. Class for being trained as Mistresses for Vernacular schools. This College is probably the only college in India maintained by a non-official, non-Christian missionary body teaching the full course. The results of the Certificate Examinations held in the year 1931-32 under the authority of the local Government Training College for Women were as follows: 1 year senior B and 11 year 7. The total number of certificates granted so far is 350 now. The Practising Schools for little girls attached to the Training College has now eleven classes with 290 students reading up to the Marathi VI Standard, English being taught in the V and VI standard classes. Primary Classes for grown up women teaching up to the Marathi V Standard are attended by about 100 women. It is here that poor women are recruited for their training as a teacher, nurse, midwife, or doctor. Special classes for teaching English, First Aid, Home Nursing were attended by about 90 students; the Music Classes by 30 students, and the Work-room Classes for teaching Sewing, Embroidery, Hosiery, Composing, Weaving, etc. by 130 Women. Thus, the total number of pupils is about 990 to-day. There are two branches of the Society started at Satara and Baramati which are named after Lady Vithaldas Thakarsey, the wife of the greatest helper of the Society so far, the late Sir Vithaldas D. Thakarsey. Besides there are branches started at Bombay (Dadar and Girgaum), Sholapur, Ahmednagar, Alibag, Nasik, Nagpur, and Gwalior for either educational or medical work or for both. Thus the total number of women and girls including about 150 duplications on the rolls at these various Centres of the Society is over 1,500. There are in Poona five hostels, three of which are located at the headquarters and the other two in the Somwar Peth for Nurses, etc., under training at the Sassoon Hospital. The number of resident students is above 200 in these five hostels. One of the three hostels at the headquarters is intended for women of depressed classes. The number of these women at present is 8. In connection with the medical branch a Committee has been formed in England, which will enable the Society to send fully qualified Nurses there to undergo further training. Two fully qualified Nurses have so far been sent by the Society for their post graduate course in Public Health Nursing at Bedford College for women,

London, with the partial help of a scholarship of the League of Red Cross Society, Paris. There is an active Infant Welfare centre and ante-natal clinics with the average daily attendance of 50 excluding expectant mothers. The Society has extended its medical activities in Bombay by undertaking, with the help of two charitable Trusts in Bombay, to work out the scheme of Maternity, Infant Welfare, Child Welfare and General Nursing for the women and children of the Bhatia Community under the supervision of Mr. G. K. Devadhar, the organiser of the society. This scheme has a Maternity Hospital and Nursing Home, and three Infant Welfare centres. Besides, there are Maternity Hospitals and Nursing Homes at Ahmednagar, Alibay, Nasik, and Sholapur under the management of the society in connection with other organizations. New Her Excellency the Countess of Liwin, the Countess of Reading, Lady Wilson, Lady Lloyd, Lady Willington, Lady Sydenham and Lady Chelmsford are Hon. Patronesses. The institution is largely dependent upon public contributions and Government assistance. The annual expenditure of the whole organization now exceeds Rs. 2,50,000. *President*: Shrimant Saubhagyavati H.H. the Rani Sahob of Sangli, *Honorary Organiser and General Secretary*: Mr. Gopal Krishna Devadhar, M.A., C.I.E., *Local Secretary and Treasurer*: Mrs. Yamunabai Bhat, *Lady Superintendent and Secretary for Development and Collections*: Mrs. Janakibai Bhat (Kaiser-i-Hind Silver Medal); *Joint Lady Superintendents*: Mrs. Saralabai Naik, M.A., and Miss Dwarkabai Bhat, B.A., B.T. *Hon. Secretaries, Nursing and Medical Education Committee*: *Joint Hon. Secretaries*: Dr. V. C. Gokhale, L.M.S.S., Dr. N. L. Kanade, B.A., M.B.B.S., and Dr. V. R. Dhandhere, M.B.B.S.

**PRESS-OWNERS' ASSOCIATION, Bombay**—Started on 30th April 1919 to promote the interests of the printing and litho presses and allied trades, to bring about harmony and co-operation among press owners and proprietors and to take such steps as may be necessary in furtherance of the above objects.

*Office*:—Gaywadi, Girgaum, Bombay 4.

*President*.—Shet Pandurang Javjee, J.P.

*Secretary*.—Mr. Manilal C. Modi.

**RANGOON LITERARY SOCIETY.**—*Patron*: H.E. The Governor of Burma; *President*: J. M. Symms, Esq., M.A., F.R.S., Director of Public Instruction, *Vice-President*: Dr H. B. Osborn, *Hon. Secretary*: Mrs. C. Peacock, 35, York Road.

**RECREATION CLUB INSTITUTE.**—This Institution was started in 1912-13 by the members of the Ismaili Dharimic (religious) Library in Bombay. Its central office is in Bombay with branches at Ahmedabad, Ahmednagar, Karachi, Hyderabad (Sindh), Poona, Warangal, etc. The aims and objects of the society are to elevate and improve the social, economic and spiritual condition of the depressed and poor classes of people and with that

intent to found primary schools, associations and such departments and to take all constructive means to achieve the above objects. The Institute has 2 orphanages with 150 inmates, industrial works, domestic industries, sales depots, clubs, libraries, etc. It also issues two Anglo-Vernacular papers, *The Ismaili* (a weekly) and *The Nizari* (a monthly). *Hon. Secretary*, Gulamhussein Virjee.

**ROYAL SOCIETY OF ARTS, INDIAN SECTION.**—This Society was founded in London in 1754. Its recently published history by Sir Henry Trueman Wood, late Secretary of the Society, gives the following account of the Indian Section. In 1857 a proposition was made by Mr. Hyde Clarke, who wrote to the Council suggesting that "a special section be formed for India, another for Australia, one for English America and so on." It was suggested that the Indian Section should meet once a fortnight for the reading of papers. Nothing came of the suggestion until ten years later when Mr. Hyde Clarke returned to England, and in 1868 he renewed his proposal, but only proposing the formation of a Committee which should organise conferences on Indian subjects. This time the suggestion was taken up more warmly. Mr. Hyde Clarke himself was placed on the Council, and the Indian Conferences, which soon developed into the Indian Section, were started. "The Indian Section thus established became a most important department of the Society. It has had great results in India by spreading information as to the directions which the development of Indian manufactures and Indian products could most usefully take, and in England by giving similar information as to the industrial resources and progress of India itself. The Section has received great help from the Indian press and it has in return been of service to the Indian press in supplying useful information to it. It has been of great value to the Society itself as the means by which many members have been added to its list, so that in fact, thanks to a very large extent to the work of the Indian Section and of the allied section for the Dominions and Colonies, a large proportion of the present number of members come from the dependencies of the Empire abroad." *Secretary of the Society*: G. K. Meuzies, C.B.E., M.A., *Secretary of the Indian and Dominions and Colonies Sections*: W. Perry, B.A., I.O.S. (retired) 18, John Street, Adelphi, London, W. C. 2

**SERVANTS OF INDIA SOCIETY**—The Servants of India Society, founded by the late Hon Mr. G. K. Gokhale in 1905, is a body of men who are pledged to devote all their lives to the service of the country on such allowances as the Society may be able to give. Its objects are to train national missionaries for the service of India and to promote, by all constitutional means the interests of the Indian people. Its present strength is 21 Ordinary members, 8 members under training, 1 permanent assistant, and 1 probationer. The Society has its headquarters in Poona with branches at

Madras, Bombay, Allahabad and Nagpur and other centres of work at Dohad in Gujerat; Mayanur, Coimbatore, Mangalore and Calcutt in the Madras Presidency; Lucknow in U. P., Lahore in the Punjab and Cuttack in Bihar and Orissa.

The Society's work is primarily political but as it believes in all round progress of the Indian people, it has always laid equal emphasis on social, economic, educational, labour and depressed class activities and has worked in these fields. The political work is done through the legislatures the non-official political organizations, deputations to foreign countries and propaganda. The Right Hon. V. S. Srinivasa Sastri was in the old Imperial Legislative Council and in the new Council of State till 1924 and has to his credit many achievements. Pandit Hriday Nath Kunzru was a member of the U. P. Legislative Council and of the Legislative Assembly. He takes special interest in the questions of the Indianisation of Army, public services, education and Indians overseas. Mr. N. M. Joshi has been a nominated member of the Assembly since 1921 and has to his credit many a labour legislation. Mr. N. A. Dravid was for three years a member of the C. P. Council. Mr. Joshi was a member of Bombay Municipal Corporation and Mr. R. R. Bakhale a member of the Board of the Port of Bombay for a short period. Mr. Kunzru has been the General Secretary of the National Liberal Federation of India, and Messrs. Joshi, S. P. Andrews, Dube and K. P. Kaul are Secretaries of its Provincial branches and have all done the work of organising political conferences. Messrs. Sastri and Kunzru were members of the Liberal Party's deputation to England during the Reforms period of 1919-20. Mr. Sastri again toured some of the Dominions in 1921 on behalf of the Government of India to secure legitimate rights for Indians there; attended as India's representative the Assembly of the League of Nations and the Washington Naval Disarmament Conference; went to England in 1923 as a Leader of the Kenya Deputation of the Indian Legislature; went in 1927 to South Africa as Agent-General of the Government of India under the now famous Cape Town Agreement for eighteen months; and lastly went to Kenya in 1929 on behalf of Government to place the Kenya Indian's case before Sir Samuel Wilson. His achievements in South Africa are a marvel to the world and brought the White and Indian communities together. Mr. Kunzru went in 1929 to Kenya to preside over the East African Congress and to England as the spokesman of the Kenya Indians to put their case before the British Government. Mr. P. Kodand Rao was in South Africa with Mr. Sastri and in Kenya with Mr. Kunzru and has mastered the question of Indians there. Mr. Joshi was a member of the Nehru Committee which is the author of the now famous Nehru Report on Constitutional Reforms. Messrs. Sastri and Joshi were members of the Round Table Conference and Mr. Joshi of the Consultative Committee and a Delegate to the Joint Select Committee.

In the field of social, economic and educational work, the Society's activities are equally varied. Some of its members are practically the founders

of such institutions as the Poona Seva Sadan, Bombay and Madras Social Service Leagues, the U. P. Seva Samiti, the Bhil Seva Mandal catering for the needs and uplift of the aboriginal tribes in Gujerat. The Seva Sadan has been a model institution for the education of women which gives training to over 1,500 girls and women in all useful directions. It has many branches in different parts of India carrying on social and educational work. The Social Service League has done good co-operative, educational and welfare work for the mill workers in Bombay by starting Co-operative Societies, adult night and technical schools and conducting welfare centres. The Seva Samiti is an unique organization in Upper India doing service to the pilgrims going to religious places such as Hardwar and Benares, and working in times of epidemics. Its Boy Scouts organization is a well-knit body recognised both by the public and Government. Mr. Chittalia conducts the Bhagini Samaj for social, educational work among the Gujarati ladies. The Society has been conducting a model Depressed Class Mission in Mangalore and the Devadhar Malabar Reconstruction Trust activities at Calcutt. In the Co-operative movement the Society has done the pioneering work in the Bombay and Madras presidencies. During natural calamities such as floods, famines and epidemics, the Society has done relief work in every part of India. By its work in the Moplah rebellion, the Society has become a household name in Malabar. Mr. Sastri was for many years a member of the Madras University Senate. Mr. Kunzru is a member of the Allahabad and Benares University Senates and Syndicates and Mr. Dube, a member of the Lucknow University Court and of the Lucknow District Local Board.

The Society has taken equally prominent part in various labour activities. Messrs. Joshi and Bakhale have been General and Assistant Secretaries of the All-India Trade Union Congress since 1925 and are greatly responsible for the shape given to the labour movement and for the organisational work particularly in Bombay. They have been President and General Secretary of the Bombay Textile Labour Union since 1926 and have conducted many Textile strikes. Mr. Joshi attended five times the International Labour Conference at Washington and Geneva as Indian Worker's Delegate and the British Commonwealth Labour Conference in 1925. Mr. Bakhale went to Europe in 1928 to attend on behalf of Indian Labour, the Geneva International Labour Conference, the British Commonwealth Labour Conference, the International Textile Worker's Congress, the Labour and Socialist International Congress and the British Trades Union Congress. He studied the Trade Union movement in Great Britain, Germany and Russia. Mr. Parulekar and a few other members of the Society are doing similar labour work. Messrs. Sastri and Joshi were members of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour

The Society conducts three papers.—The *Servant of India*, an English weekly of which Mr S. G. Vaze is Editor, the *Dnyan Prakash* the oldest Marathi daily of which Mr Limaye is the Editor and the *Himawati*, a bi-weekly. Mr. Parulekar conducts the *All-India Trade Union Bulletin*, and Mr. A. V. Fatwardhan

the *Sansthani Svaraj*, a Marathi weekly for the benefit of the subjects of Indian States. The Society has also published several pamphlets on public questions of the day.

The question of the subjects of the Indian States has also engaged the attention of the Society and some of its members, particularly Messrs. A. V. Patwardhan, S. G. Vaze, and A. V. Thakkar are devoting a part of their energies for that work.

Mr. G. K. Devadhar, M.A., C.I.E., is the President and Mr. H. N. Kunzru, is the Vice-President and Mr. S. G. Vaze, the Secretary. Messrs. V. Venkatasubbiai, Joshi, Kunzru and Dravid are senior members of the four branches.

The Society is a non-communal, non-sectarian body which does not recognise any caste distinctions.

**SEVA SADAN.**—The Seva Sadan Society was started on the 11th of July 1908, by the late Mr. B. M. Malabari and Mr. Dayaram Gidumal. It is the pioneer Indian ladies' society for training Indian sisters ministrant and serving (through them) the poor, the sick and the distressed. To spread its Gospel far and wide, the first branch was opened at Poona as early as 1909. The Society has its headquarters in Gamdevi, Bombay. The Society maintains the following departments of work: (1) Home for the Homeless; (2) Ashrams (Training Homes); (3) Marathi Normal Classes with a primary School; (4) Home Education Classes; (5) Industrial Department including a workshop, Sewing, Cutting, Hosiery, Cooking and Pastry and machine and hand Embroidery are among the chief industries taught. Total number of women in the different classes is nearly 300.

*Secretary*, Miss B. A. Engineer, M.A., LL.B., M.B.E., J.P.

**CONSUMPTIVES' HOMES SOCIETY.**—This Society was started by the late Mr. B. M. Malabari and Mr. Dayaram Gidumal on the 1st of June 1909. It was registered under Act XXI of 1860. Mr. Malabari secured a large grant of land in a Himalayan pine forest in Dharanpur (Simla Hills) from H. H. the Maharaja of Patiala, for a Sanatorium for Consumptives. His Highness also gave a donation of Rs. one lakh. In 1911 by special permission the Sanatorium was named "The King Edward VII Sanatorium." The Sanatorium has its special water works known as the Lady Hardinge Water Works, presented by the late Sir Chinubhai Madhavji, Bart., of Ahmedabad. The Sanatorium has a Guest House; The Noshirwan Adul Guest House for visitors to Dharanpore. It has accommodation for 90 patients including the special Punjab Block built from a grant of the Punjab Government and reserved for European patients. Most of the blocks and cottages are built by Parsis. The Sanatorium has its own dairy and is called the Bai Pirojhai R. M. Patuck Dairy. The Sir Chinubhai Madhavaji Dispensary has an out-patient department. The Recreation

Hall is called "The Sir Bhupinder Singh Recreation Hall" after the name of the Maharaja of Patiala. Mr. Malabari collected an Endowment Fund of about 1,67,000 lodged with the Treasurer, Charitable Endowments, under Act VI of 1890. Nearly Rs. 2,93,000 have been spent on laying out the sites, buildings, etc., and the current annual expenditure is about Rs. 56,000. The Senior and Junior Medical Officers are in charge of the Sanatorium. The Office of this Society is situated at the Seva Sadan Buildings, Gamdevi, Bombay. Mr. S. P. Wadia is the Hon. Secretary and Diwan Bahadur K. M. Jhaveri is the Hon. Treasurer.

**SOCIETY FOR THE PROTECTION OF CHILDREN IN WESTERN INDIA.**—Office and Homes at King's Circle, Matunga.

Founded—To prevent the public and private wrongs of children and the corruption of their morals; to take action for the enforcement of the laws for their protection, and, if necessary, to suggest new laws or amendments of the existing laws; to provide and maintain an organization for these objects; to promote education; and to do all other lawful things incidental or conducive to the attainment of the foregoing objects. Subscription for annual membership, Rs. 10; for Life Membership, Rs. 100. *President*: Dr. Sir Temulji B. Nariman, Kt.

*Honorary Secretaries*: Dr. Mrs. D. A. D'Monte, Mrs. R. P. Masani and Mrs. K. Kanla. *Hon. Treasurer*: Khan Bahadur H. S. Katrak.

**WESTERN INDIA AUTOMOBILE ASSOCIATION**—(8, Queen's Road, Bombay).—The objects of the Association include: the encouragement and development of motorism; the improvement of road communications; the provisions for its members of a centre of information and advice on matters pertaining to motorism; the provision for its members of protection and defence of their rights as motorists, free legal advice and defence, facilities for touring abroad and the use of International Touring Documents. *Tel. Address*:—"Windautos" Phone No. 22482.

*Patron*: H. E. The Right Hon'ble Lord Brabourne, G.C.I.E., M.C., Governor of Bombay; *President*: H. E. Omerod, J.P., *Vice-President* N. M. Chmoy and S. Guevrek; *Members of the Managing Committee*: A. W. Barker, Ranchhoddas Harkisondas, Gordhandas Jadavji, J. M. Kanadar, P. P. Kapadia, F. R. B. A., B. E., J. P., M. D. Karaka, M. K. Kaul, T. R. S. Kymmesley, M.C., M.I.C.E., E. A. Nadurshah, B.A., B.E., B.Sc., S. N. C. Patuck, A. M. D. Pitt, M. W. R. Sell, and C. H. Reynolds. *Secretary*: A. H. C. Sykes, B.A.

**OTHER MOTORING ASSOCIATIONS IN INDIA** **BURMA AND CEYLON**, are: The Automobile Association of Bengal, 40, Chowringhee, Calcutta; Burma Motor Association, Graham's Building, No. 80 Strand Road, Rangoon; The Automobile Association of Ceylon, Chamber of Commerce Building, Fort; Colombo; Nilgiris Automobile Association,

Ootacamund, Nilgiris, The Automobile Association of Northern India, 75, The Mall, Lahore; Automobile Association of Southern India, Post Box No. 352, Madras, and The United Provinces Automobile Association, 32, Canning Road, Allahabad

**WESTERN INDIA NATIONAL LIBERAL ASSOCIATION**—(Founded in 1919).—The Association was formed, in pursuance of clause (b) of Resolution XI of the First Session of the All-India Conference of the Moderate Party, with a view to do sustained work for the political progress and the moral and material welfare of the people; to give expression from time to time to the considered opinion of the Party on matters of public interest; and to inform and educate public opinion in this presidency in support of its views, policy and methods.

The objects of the Association are the attainment by constitutional means of full Dominion Status for India at the earliest possible date. For the promotion of these objects, the Association shall adopt constitutional methods of agitation and work and shall foster a spirit of broadminded liberalism based on principles of liberty, equality and fraternity among the different classes and communities of the people. For the fulfilment of these objects the Association shall carry on educative, and propagandist work by means of leaflets, pamphlets and other publications, (a) representations to Government, (c) meetings or conferences, lectures and all such methods as may be deemed practicable and expedient to educate public opinion, and (d) for advancing the interests of the Liberal Party by organising and influencing elections to the legislatures, Central and Provincial, to Municipalities and District Local Boards.

The affairs of the Association are conducted by a Council consisting of 46 members who are elected every two years.

*President:* Sir Chumanlal H. Setalvad, K.C.I.E., LL.D.; *Vice-Presidents:* The Hon. Sir Phiroze C. Sethna, K.T., O.B.E. and Sir Cowasji Jehangir (Jr), K.C.I.E.; *Hon. Secretaries:* Mr. Kazi Kabiruddin, Mr. J. R. B. Jeejeebhoy, Mr. A. D. Shroff and Mr. D. G. Dalvi; *Assistant Secretary:* Mr. V. R. Bhende.

*Office:*—107, Esplanade Road, Fort, Bombay

**WOMEN'S INDIAN ASSOCIATION (PANTHEON GARDENS, EGMORE, MADRAS)**—This Association was started in Madras, in July 1917, with aims of service.

*Aims and Objects:*—To present to women their responsibilities as daughters of India. To secure for every girl and boy the right of Education through schemes of Compulsory Primary Education, including the teaching of religion. To secure the abolition of child-marriage and to raise the Age of Consent for married girls to sixteen. To secure for women the vote for Municipal and Legislative Councils on the same terms as it is or may be granted to men. To secure adequate representation of women on Municipalities, Taluk and Local

Boards, Legislative Councils and Assemblies. To secure for women the right to vote and to be elected for the Council of State. To establish equality of rights and opportunities between men and women. To help women to realise that the future of India lies largely in their hands; for as wives and mothers they have the task of training, guiding and forming the character of the future rulers of India. To band women to groups for the purpose of self-development and education and for the definite service of others.

It has 48 branches and over 4,000 members. Each branch is autonomous and works according to the needs of the locality.

The Association grants scholarships to girls, interests women in maternity and child-welfare work in the uplift of the depressed class and in other social and welfare activities for the general betterment of Indian society; has worked successfully for securing Franchise for women in India, (see pages 93 and 94 of the Simon Report, Vol. II) and compulsory education for girls and also actually helped in the passage of Child-Marriage Restraint Act in the Assembly and the Acts for the Suppression of Traffic in women and children and the abolition of the Devadasi system, in the local legislature. Holds regular meetings of women to educate them as to their duties as wives, mothers and citizens, publishes a monthly magazine titled *Stri-Dharma*, now edited by Mrs. Meheroo H. Dadabhoy for carrying out of the above objects. The Association is an All-India body. Its largest branch being in Bombay and its branches are spread throughout India and flourishing as far as Kashmir and Lashkar. It is found that women everywhere welcome the opportunities given for their self-development and self-expression. The Association is affiliated to all the important progressive women associations in India and throughout the world. It was the initiator of the All-India Women's Conference and the First All-Asian Women's Conference at Lahore. The Madras Seva Sadan and the Madras Children's Aid Society, the Montessori School owe their origin to the efforts of this Association. The Association have now opened a Rescue Home to facilitate the working of the Rescue Section of the Immoral Traffic Act, which have been enforced by Government. The Home was opened on 21st March 1934 by Lady Beatrice Stanley.

**YOUNG MEN'S CHRISTIAN ASSOCIATION.**—This Association, which was founded by the late Sir George Williams in 1844, is now a world-wide movement, well established in almost every country in both the hemispheres. The aim of the Association is, through its religious, social, educational, and physical work to answer the fourfold—spiritual, social, mental and physical—needs of young men and boys.

The Young Men's Christian Association, though relatively new to India, is spreading rapidly. The 'local' Associations are autonomous and governed by local Boards of Directors. These Associations in Convention



elect a National Council which is responsible for the supervision and expansion of all forms of the Association work in India, Burma and Ceylon.

There are now over 60 Associations affiliated to the National Council and many other village Associations with many thousands of members of all races and creeds. The following Associations own one or more buildings which serve as the local headquarters—Allahabad; Alleppey; Bangalore; Bombay; Calcutta; Calicut; Colmbatore; Colombo; Delhi; Galle; Hyderabad; Jubbulpore; Kandy; Karachi; Kunnankulam; Kotayam; Lahore; Madras; Madura; Nagpur; Naini Tal; Ootacamund; Poona; Rangoon; Risalpur; Secunderabad; Simla; Trivandrum; Wellington. The others use rented or rent-free buildings.

The work of the National Council and of the local Association is carried on by numerous voluntary workers and Committees, assisted by 85 specially trained full-time Secretaries. A feature of the Y.M.C.A. in India is the international character of its Secretariat. It is made up of 7 Americans, 2 Canadians, 5 Englishmen, 3 Scotchmen, 1 Swiss, 1 Swedish, 4 Anglo-Indians, 1 Danc, 2 Australians, 1 Burman and 58 Indians and Ceylones.

The classes of people reached by the Indian Y.M.C.A. and the lines of service it attempts to do for them may be stated as follows:—

**Generally:—**1. Literature:—Publication of original works and reprints Six series—

"Heritage of India;" "Religious Quest of India;" "Religious Life of India;" "Builders of Modern India;" "Education of India;" "Heritage of Ceylon;" "Women of India."

2. Lecture Bureau:—Many thousands of slides on a wide variety of educational and recreational topics serving a clientele in over 700 centres in India.

3. Physical—Training Physical Director for schools and colleges, fostering plays ground movement, Olympics.

**Boys:—**Scouting, Boys' Clubs, Camps, etc.

**Students:—**Hostels and Institutes in most University Centres.

**Indian students in Britain:—**Specially in London, Edinburgh and Glasgow.

**"Citizens":—**(i.e., English-educated Indians. Ceylones and Burmese): Reading Rooms, Libraries, Lectures, Group Conferences; Study-Circles; handling many subjects of vital interest—social, intellectual and religious.

**Soldiers:—**Institutes and Holiday Homes for British Soldiers in a number of centres including the N. W. Frontiers.

**Anglo-Indians:—**Hostels, Institutes, Employment Bureaux.

**Europeans:—**Hostels, Institutes, Employment Bureaux.

**Labourers in Mills:—**"Welfare" Work.

**Rural Communities:—**"Rural Reconstruction" work embracing Co-operative Banking, Distribution, Cattle Insurance and Arbitration, Cottage Industries, and Adult Education in four Selected Centres.

A monthly magazine, the **YOUNG MEN OF INDIA, BURMA AND CEYLON** is issued at Rs. 2-8-0 per annum, including postage.

The work of the National Council (excluding that of the 50 local Y.M.C.As.) called for a Budget of Rs. 1,25,662 in 1933. Of this sum Rs. 28,790 had to be raised from the public in India.

The Headquarters of the National Council is 5, Russell Street, Calcutta. The officers are:—

**Patron:—**His Excellency the Earl of Willingdon, G.M.S.I., G.M.I.E., G.C.M.G., G.B.E., Viceroy and Governor-General of India.

**President of the National Council:—**The Most Rev. Dr. Foss Westcott, Metropolitan of India.

**General Secretary:—**B. L. Rallia Ram, B.Sc., B.T.

The Bombay Association now possesses four well-equipped buildings:—Wodehouse Road, Lamington Road, Rebsch Street, and Reynolds Road. The President is The Hon. Mr. Justice K. Barlee and the General Secretary is Mr. H. W. Bryant, M.B.E. In connection with each branch there is a well managed hostel providing accommodation for over 200 young men. These branches are managed by a Committee working under the Board of Directors. Each Branch organisation directs many and varied activities designed to meet the physical, spiritual, social, and mental needs of their members. A Welfare Service agency for labourers started in 1924 is now conducting eight centres, serving mill workers, Municipal menial employees, Port Trust and Railway employees. A programme of education, lectures, physical culture, play and general uplift, profitably fills up the leisure time of the workers and their families. The Association is responsible for the direction of three public playgrounds in the city, which are financed by the Municipality.

**YOUNG WOMEN'S CHRISTIAN ASSOCIATION OF INDIA, BURMA AND CEYLON:—**This Association founded in the year 1875 was organised nationally in 1896.

The aim of the Association is to unite women and girls of India, Burma and Ceylon in fellowship and mutual service for their spiritual, intellectual, social and physical development. The Association exists for Indian, Anglo-Indian and European girls and women. There are

members in the following branches : General 35, Schoolgirl 22, Student 29, Girl Guide Companies 35. The needs of girls are met by physical drill, recreation, clubs and classes, lectures, commercial classes, Bible Study and devotional meetings, and meetings for social intercourse. Hostels, some of them holding as many as 70 girls, are established where there is a demand for them and the Association, at present, owns 21 including 8 Holiday Homes in the hills. These hostels accommodate working girls, teachers, nurses, students and apprentices. Rates vary according to the residents' salaries and accommodation, though all equally receive the benefits of a comfortable home, good food and wholesome surroundings. The holiday homes provide cheap holidays in healthy surroundings and also accommodate girls who work in the hills during the hot season. In addition to holiday homes Summer Conferences are held annually at Anandagiri, the Conference estate owned by the Association, in Octacumund Special Girls Camps are arranged from time to time in many centres.

Travelle's aid work is done in the large ports, especially Colombo, and a large number of transient guests and visitors are accommodated in the Homes in these centres. The Association also runs employment bureaux through the agency of which many girls find positions. The commercial schools train girls for office and business life. These large Associations

are manned by a staff of trained secretaries, some of whom come from Great Britain, America, Australia, New Zealand and Canada. The others are found and trained in India. In many of the smaller branches where the work is of a simpler nature, it is carried on by voluntary workers who render faithful service year by year. The Student Department is affiliated to the World's Student Christian Federation and has 43 branches in the various Schools and Colleges.

The Association, which is affiliated to the World's Young Women's Christian Association is international and interdenominational. Active membership is open to all who declare their faith in our Lord Jesus Christ and desire to serve others in His spirit of love, and Associate membership is open to any girl or woman regardless of what her religion may be, who wishes to join the world-wide fellowship of the Y. W. C. A. and declare her sympathy with its purpose, and to share in its activities.

The Patroness of the Association is H. E. The Lady Willingdon.

Copies of the Annual Reports and other printed matter can be obtained from the National Office which is at 134, Corporation Street, Calcutta. The official organ of the Association is the leaflet "Everymember" which is issued each month and sent to members and friends of the Association.

### ASSOCIATION OF BRITISH UNIVERSITY WOMEN IN INDIA.

The Association of British University Women in India was established in 1913. Its objects are—

(1) To facilitate Intercommunication and co-operation between women belonging to the universities of the United Kingdom, resident in India.

(2) To provide a means of keeping in touch with the universities of the United Kingdom by communication with the British Federation of University Women, and otherwise as may seem expedient.

(3) To act as an organisation which shall afford opportunity for the expression of united opinion and for concerted action by university women.

Membership is open only to those women who hold degrees in any university in the United Kingdom, or hold Oxford or Cambridge Honours Certificates; but Associate Membership is open to women who have studied at a British University for two years and each Branch may admit as Honorary Members women who have advanced the higher education and interests of women.

The Association of British University Women has two branches. The addresses of the Honorary Secretaries are as follows :—

#### Hony. Local Secretaries.

Bombay .. Mrs. C. M. Scott, Divisional Engineer's Quarters, Central Telegraph Office, Bombay.

Punjab .. Mrs. Skemp, Race Course Road, Lahore.

The Delhi and Punjab Branches came into existence in 1918. The Calcutta and Bombay Branches are influential and have repeatedly intervened with good effect to educate public opinion with regard to subjects affecting women. All Branches have, for instance, made investigations on behalf of the Education Department, Government of India, the Calcutta University Commission, etc., and have supplied, through the International Federation of University Women, information on Secondary Education in India to the League of Nations. They have been the means of introducing women on to University Senates and Municipalities. The Calcutta Branch carried through an important exhibition of Food Products.

The Bombay Branch has done good work in connection with the formation of the Social Purity Committee and has, through a special sub-committee, organized public meetings for women on subjects affecting their interests about which legislation was being or had been recently enacted.

A valuable part of the work of the Association was the establishment of **Women's Employment Bureau** in Calcutta and Bombay. They were remarkably successful. The Bombay Bureau was eventually merged into the employment Bureau established by the Women's Council; the Calcutta Bureau has ceased to exist.

As a means of promoting friendships between women from various parts of the United Kingdom, with widely differing tastes and interests and spheres of life in India, and as an instrument for affording opportunities for usefulness to educated women, the Association of University Women has a useful function to perform.

This Association is Federated to the "Federation of University Women in India," and thus forms one of the Units of the Indian Federation.

#### Federation of University Women in India.

This is an organization conceived to unite for service and fellowship all University Women of whatever race or University who may be resident in India. Units representing British Universities, Indian Universities and American Universities severally have existed since 1913 (Britain) and 1920 (India and America) respectively.

These Units are now affiliated to the F. U. W. I. and are as such affiliated to the International Federation of University Women which embraces 31 countries of the world and has its headquarters at Crosby Hall, Cheyne Walk, London.

This International Federation is then a kind of League of Nations in which the University is the Unit: and the opportunities it affords for better understanding for world-friendship, and world service, will easily be imagined.

As forming one Family, its Members help the common cause of women: they help one another by inspiration and interchange of service: they help the country for which as individual Units they stand, inasmuch as that country is swept forthwith by reason of its place within the International Federation alone, into world statistics and the dignity of recognition by the League of Nations at Geneva.

**ASSOCIATION OF COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY ALUMNI IN INDIA**—This is an organization conceived to unite for service and fellowship all Columbia alumni who may be resident in India. It was founded in 1931, and is a constituent member of the Alumni Federation of Columbia University, New York, U.S.A. There are more than fifty such Columbia Associations including one in London, Paris, Madrid and Berlin. The India Association has its Headquarters in Bombay.

*President of the Association:* Dr. Jal Dastur C. Pavry, M.A., Ph.D., 63, Pedder Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

The benefit to Members individually also is great. The Club Houses of the Federation all over the world are open to them. Equally so are all Scholarships and Fellowships offered by the Federation.

During 1929 these last have included. Scholarships from Great Britain and America which gave free tuition, board and residence at certain Colleges to students for a degree, residential scholarships at Crosby Hall, valuable Fellowships and Prizes offered chiefly for Medical or Scientific research by Australia and America.

A special scholarship was offered in 1929 by Barnard College, Columbia University to under-graduates from India.

**Membership** is open to Women Graduates of any University through the Unit representing that University. Colonial Graduates are at present attached to the British Unit. The Bombay Presidency Women Graduates' Union offers membership to a graduate of any recognised University in the whole world.

*Subscriptions.*—Each Unit pays capitation at 8 as. per head.

The Federation has Branches in Bombay, Lahore, Madras, Kodaikanal. Each Branch has its local Committee. But as a whole the Federation is under a Central Committee with Headquarters as Calcutta for the years 1928 and 1929. Headquarters are at Bombay from 1930.

#### OFFICE BEARERS, CENTRAL COMMITTEE.

*President* Dr. Muthulakshmi Reddi, M.B., C.M.

#### LOCAL REPRESENTATIVES.

Bombay .. Mrs. C. M. Scott.

Miss I. Baptist.

Punjab .. Mrs. Skemp.

Madras .. Miss Joseph.

Kodaikanal .. Mrs. C. McClland.

*Honorary General Secretary:* Mrs. Doctor, Hirji Mansions, Gowalla Tank Road, Bombay 6.

Applications for membership should be made to the Honorary General Secretary who will forward the same by the Local Secretary to whose Unit it may appertain.

*Hon. General Secretary:* Mrs. Gulbanu J. R. Doctor, Federation of University Women in India.

## PRINCIPAL CLUBS IN INDIA.

Name of Club	Estab-lished	Club-house.	Subscription.			Secretary.
			Ent.	An-nual	Mon-thly.	
			Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	
ABBOTTABAD .. ..	1890	Abbottabad, N. W. F. Provinces.	40	..	20	Capt. F. L. Roberts.
ADYAR .. ..	1890	Madras .. ..	75	12	6	C. Cayley.
AGRA .. ..	1863	Agra Cantonment ..	75	..	12	Capt. D. O. Cook.
AHMEDNAGAR .. ..	1889	.....	40	..	16	Major E. M. Ashton
AJAL .. ..	1893	Lushal Hills, E. B. & Assam.	32	..	15	Capt. E. G. Suttan.
AJMERE .. ..	1883	Kaiser Bagh .. ..	100	..	15	E. White.
AKOLA .. ..	1870	Berar .. ..	100	..	15	L. S. Johnson.
ALLAHABAD .. ..	1868	Allahabad .. ..	100	10	12	Major D. B. M. Rawbone.
AMRAOTI .. ..	..	.....	100	..	13	G. L. Watson, I C S.
AMRITSAR .. ..	1894	Amritsar .. ..	30	..	12	Walter Dawson.
BANGALORE, UNITEL SERVICE.	1868	38, Residency Road ..	100	..	12	T. S. Kemmis.
BAREILLY .. ..	1883	Municipal Gardens ..	50	..	9	Major M. Hurford-Jones, I.A.
BARISAL .. ..	1864	Backergunj, Barisal ..	32	..	13	W. K. Hodgen.
BARRACKPORE .. ..	1850	Grand Trunk Road, S. Riverside.	50	..	15	J. Wilson.
BASSEIN GYMKHANA..	1881	Fytche Street, Bassain, Burma.	50	..	11	A. H. Watson
BELGAUM .. ..	1884	Close to Race Course ..	50	..	13	Major R. H. Coad,
BENARES .. ..	..	.....	20	..	16	J. Bolam
BENGAL .. ..	1827	33, Chowringhee Road, Calcutta.	500	25	18	P. S. Cubitt.
BENGAL UNITED SERVICE-BOMBAY .. ..	1845	29, Chowringhee Road.	150	20	16	H. Greenfield.
BOMBAY .. ..	1862	Esplanade Road ..	100	12	10	M J Dickins.
BOMBAY GYMKHANA..	..	.....	75	6	9	A. W. Puttick.
BYOULLA .. ..	1833	Bellasis Road, Bombay	200	24	12	H. W. Hobbs, D.S.O., M.C.
CALCUTTA .. ..	1907	241, Lower Circular Road.	200	120	10	Hon. Mr. J. Ghosal C.S.I., C.I.E., I.C.S (Rtd.) Mr. D. G Anderson.
CAWNPORE .. ..	1844	Cawnpore .. ..	50	..	10	G. Rose.
CHITTAGONG .. ..	1878	Pioneer Hill, Chittagong.	75	12	10	H. J. Garrett.
CLUB OF CENTRAL INDIA.	1885	Mhow .. ..	60	..	15	Lt. R. L. Lane.
CLUB OF WESTERN INDIA.	1865	Elphinstone Road, Poona.	200	12	10	J. H. Michell.
COCHIN .. ..	1878	.....	100	18	10	B. H. Whitehorn.
COCONADA .. ..	1856	Coconada .. ..	70	..	11	J M Balmforth.
COIMBATORE .. ..	1868	Coimbatore .. ..	75	9	10	E. F. H. Gerrard.
COONOR .. ..	1894	Coonor, Nilgiris ..	50	12	8	A. K. Weld Downin.
DACCA .. ..	1864	Dacca .. ..	50	..	20	C. W. Tandy Green.
DALHOUSIE .. ..	..	Dalhousie, Punjab ..	..	15	7	W. L. Stevenson.
DALJEELING .. ..	1868	Auckland Road ..	100	16	7½	G. Wraugham Hard
DELHI .. ..	1898	Ludlow Castle, Delhi..	100	15	15	G. C. L. Wadley.
IMPERIAL DELHI GYMKHANA.	..	Delhi .. ..	100	15	15	Capt. E. France.

Name of Club.	Estab-lished.	Club-house.	Subscription.			Secretary.
			Ent.	An-nual	Mou-thly.	
JHANSI .. ..	1887	Next to Public Gar-dens, Jhansi.	50	..	12	Captain T. Edmond.
MADRAS .. ..	1831	Mount Road, Madras..	250	20	12	J. A. Thomson.
MADRAS COSMOPOLI-TAN.	1873	Mount Road .. ..	150	24	5	Rao Bahadur Dr. A. Lakshmanaswami Mudaliar, M.D.
MALABAR .. ..	1864	Beach Road, Calicut..	100	..	12	.. ..
WAYMYO .. ..	1901	.....	100	12	20	Major T. C. Bell, M.B.E.
MOOLTAN .. ..	1892	Mooltan .. ..	50	..	12	Major J. M. Mackenzie, R.A.M.C.
NAINITAL .. ..	1864	.....	150	12	10	Col. J. de Grey, O.B.E.
OOTACAMUND ..	1840	Ootacamund, Nilgiri Hills.	150	18	12	Major Arthur Johnson.
ORIENT .. ..	..	Chowpaty, Bombay..	150	72	6	Mr. I. N. Mehta and Captain A. C. Richards
PEGU .. ..	1871	Prome Road, Rangoon	300	20	12	R. O. B. Perrott.
PESHAWAR ..	1883	Peshawar .. ..	50	..	12	Major E. E. Hills.
PUNJAB .. ..	1879	Upper Mall, Lahore ..	..	15	12	Capt. R. G. Saulez.
QUETTA .. ..	1879	Quetta .. ..	120	..	21	Major W. H. Preston.
RANGOON GYMKHANA.	1874	Halpin Rd., Rangoon	75	6	10	R. H. Hughesdon, M.C.
RANGOON BOAT CLUB..	..	Royal Lakes, Rangoon	48	12	5	Edward Thomson.
RAJPUTANA ..	1880	Mount Abu .. ..	50	..	8	R. E. Coupland.
ROYAL BOMBAY YACHT CLUB.	1880	Aprile Bunder ..	300	18	12	Lt.-Col. C. Cobb, C.B.E.
ROYAL CALCUTTA TURF CLUB.	1861	11, Russell Street ..	500	25	..	P. V. Douetil.
ROYAL WESTERN INDIA GOLF CLUB.	..	Nasik .. ..	75	15	12	H. G. Lang.
SATURDAY .. .	..	7, Wood Street, Cal-cutta.	175	12	12	E. P. J. Ryan
SECUNDERABAD ..	1883	Secunderabad(Deccan)	50	..	14	Major H.S. Morris, M.C.
SHILLONG .. .	1878	Northbrook Road, Shillong.	100	12	23	J. C. Ritter.
SIALKOT .. ..	..	Sialkot, Punjab ..	32	..	21	Capt. M C B Steele.
SIND .. ..	1871	Karachi .. ..	200	12	12	H. L. Walker.
TRICHINOPOLY ..	1869	Cantonment .. ..	90	12	12	E. Geoghegan.
TUTICORIN .. ..	1885	Tuticorin .. ..	50	6	10	R. S. Kemp-Scriven.
UNITED SERVICE CLUB.	1866	Simla .. ..	100	12	12	Major L. B. Grant, T.D.
UNITED SERVICE CLUB, LUCKNOW.	1861	Chutter Manzil Palace.	100	..	12	A. L. Mortimer
UPPER BURWA ..	1889	Fort Dufferin, Man-dalay.	50	12	20	A. Douglas Marshall.
WESTERN INDIA TURF.	..	Bombay and Poona ..	150	25	..	C. C. Gulliland.
WILLINGDON SPORTS..	1917	Clerk Road, Bombay.	500	120	..	W. Botterill.
WHEELER LTD. ..	1863	The Mall, Meerut ..	50	..	15	Capt. W. J. A. H. Auchinleck.

## ROTARY IN INDIA.

## ROTAry CLUBS IN MIDDLE ASIA REGION.

F. E. James, Esq., O B E, M L A., Honorary General Commissioner, Middle Asia Region, 200, Mount Road, Madras.  
H. W. Bryant, Esq., M. B. E., J. P., Honorary Commissioner, India, Burma, Ceylon and Afghanistan, 12, Wodehouse Road, Fort, Bombay.

## INDIA.

AMRITSAR: *President*: Capt. H. F. Maneckshaw. *Honorary Secretary*: A. C. Mullen, 2nd & 4th Tuesdays of each month at 8-30 p.m. from 15th October to 14th April; at 8 p.m. from 15th April to 14th October at the Amritsar Hotel.

BANGALORE: *President*: R. Rowatt. *Honorary Secretary*: J. Munro, 17-A, South Parade, Bangalore. Every Wednesday at 6-30 p.m. at the West End Hotel.

BOMBAY: *President*: W. H. Hammond, M.A. *Honorary Secretary*: R. G. Higham, M.I.E.E., F.W.D., Secretariat, Fort. Every Tuesday at 1-30 p.m. at the Green's Restaurant.

CALCUTTA: *President*: D. J. Horn. *Honorary Secretary*: C. Warren-Boulton, Stephen House, Balhouse Square. Every Tuesday at 1-30 p.m. at the Great Eastern Hotel.

KARACHI: *President*: Ghulamali C. Chagla. *Honorary Secretary*: B. T. Thakur, c/o The Central Bank of India, Ltd. First and third Saturdays of each month at 1-15 p.m. at the Central Hotel.

LAHORE: *President*: Dr. Vishva Nath. *Honorary Secretary*: Des. Raj Sawhney, Bar-at-Law, Public Prosecutor, High Court. Every Friday, 8-30 p.m. at the Nedou's Hotel.

MADRAS: *President*: R. D. Richmond. *Honorary Secretary*: C. Rajagopalchami, "Ardhui", 45, Spur Tank Road, Egmore P.O. Every Friday at 1-30 p.m. at the Ginkhana Club.

## BURMA

RANGOON: *President*: Jka Lwin. *Honorary Secretary*: L. Ritchie Vincent. Every Tuesday at 1 p.m. at the Strand Hotel.

THAYETMYO: *President*: U. Than Tun, B.A., B.C.S. *Honorary Secretary*: U. Yon, Secretary, District Council, Thayetmyo. Every Saturday at 5 p.m. at the Rotary Club House.

## CEYLON.

COLOMBO: *President*: The Bishop of Colombo. *Honorary Secretary*: R. A. Haines, P.O. Box 88, Colombo. Every Thursday at 1 p.m. at the Grand Oriental Hotel.

## STRAITS SETTLEMENTS.

MALACCA: *President*: E. C. Martin. *Honorary Secretary*: Ho Seng Onk, B.A., F.R.G.S., Anglo-Chinese School, Tuesday (1st & 3rd) 1 p.m., Rest House. Thursday (2nd) 8 p.m., Rest House. Friday (4th) 5 p.m., members' homes.

PENANG: *President*: Dr. Kamil Mohamed Ariff. *Jt. Honorary Secretaries*: Dr. Subbiah Rasanayagam, Govt. Health Department and G. Maund, Borneo Motors. Every Tuesday at 1 p.m., at the Eastern and Oriental Hotels.

SINGAPORE. *President*: L. L. Goodman. *Honorary Secretary*: Jos Lee, St. Andrew's School. Every Wednesday at 1 p.m. at the Adelphi Hotel.

## FEDERATED MALAY STATES.

IPOH: *President*: Haji Mohamed Ensoff. *Honorary Secretary*: John Pestell, Gopeng Road. Every Wednesday at 1 p.m. at the Grand Hotel.

KLANG AND COAST. *President*: Goh Hock Haut, J.P. *Honorary Secretary*: C. J. H. Lowe. Every Tuesday at 5 p.m. at the Chinese Merchants' Club.

KUALALAMPUR: *President*: R. Boyd, M.C.S. *Honorary Secretary*: John Hands, M.C.B., Suleman Buildings. Every Wednesday at 1 p.m. at the Majestic Hotel.

SEREMBAN: *President*: H. P. Bryson. *Honorary Secretary*: S. S. Chelvanayagam, Circular Road. Corresponding to Honorary Secretary C. G. Fry, 4, Jalan Dato Klana Thursday, 1st at 7 p.m., 3rd at 8 p.m., at Rest House.

## NETHERLANDS EAST INDIES.

BANDOENG, JAVA. *President*: H. C. Hilken. *Honorary Secretary*: J. A. C. DeKock van Leeuwen, Grootte Postweg. Every Thursday at 8 p.m. Societelt Concordia.

BATAVIA, JAVA. *President*: Prof. Dr. C. D. Lugem. *Honorary Secretary*: J. Th. Dorrenboom, Tanah Abang, 146, Batavia Centrum. Every Wednesday at 8-30 p.m. Hotel des Indes.

BUITENZORG, JAVA. *President*: Dr. P. van Hultsin. *Honorary Secretary*: Dr. J. G. J. A. Maas, van Imhoffweg 16. Every Tuesday at 7-30 at Buitenzorg.

CHIRIBON, JAVA. *President*: O. van der Gronden. *Honorary Secretary*: Dr. C. van Dillewijn, Experiment Sta. Every Wednesday at 8-30 p.m. Club Phoenix.

DJOKJAKARTA, JAVA. *President*: O. Janssen van Raay. *Honorary Secretary*: C. Rissik, Merripilaan 3. Every Friday at 8 p.m., Societelt de Vereeniging.

MAKASSAR, CELEBES. *President*: Dr. J. Boes. *Honorary Secretary*: A. Th. van Elk, Mirandolle Voute & Co. Every Monday at 8 p.m., Societelt "de Harmonie".

MALANG, JAVA. *President*: Dr. J. P. de Jong. *Honorary Secretary*: L. S. A. M. von Roine, Kampal 15. Every Wednesday at 8 p.m., Soc. Concordia.

MEDAN, SUMATRA. *President*: S. J. Schoorl. *Honorary Secretary*: W. J. Vermeer. Monday (1st and 3rd), 8-30 p.m., Grand Hotel.

PADANG, SUMATRA. *President*: W. P. Weeth. *Honorary Secretary*: H. Houwink, Belantong 15. Every Thursday, 7-30 p.m. Oranjehotel.

SEMARANG, JAVA. *President*: Jhr. Ir. F. E. C. Everts. *Honorary Secretary*: H. L. F. Rincker, N. V. Ned. Ind. Gas-Mij. Every Monday at 1 p.m., Harmony Club.

SOERABAJA, JAVA. *President*: G. A. Ph. Weyer. *Honorary Secretary*: Ir. K. K. J. L. Steinmetz, Harbour Board's Office, Tandjong-perak. Every Thursday at 8 p.m. at Oranje Hotel.

SOLO (SOERAKARTA), JAVA. *President*: Ir. L. G. Langguth Steurwald. *Honorary Secretary*: Dr. H. F. Fischer, Villapark 168. Every Wednesday at 8-30 p.m., Societelt de Harmonie.

## The Church.

The Church of England in India became on March 1, 1930, a self-governing branch of the Anglican Communion. Until that date it had been an integral part of the Church of England and its bishops were considered to be suffragans of the Archdiocese of Canterbury. This legal bond was severed by the passing of the Indian Church Act and Measure in 1927, and from the date of severance appointed under the Act, the Church of India, Burma and Ceylon has been free to manage its own affairs, although, as it states in the Preamble to its Constitution, it has no intention or desire "to renounce its obligations to the rest of the Holy Catholic Church and its fundamental principles, but on the contrary acknowledges that if it should abandon those fundamental principles it would break spiritual continuity with its past and destroy its spiritual identity."

Like all the other branches of the Anglican communion the Church of India, Burma and Ceylon is Episcopal. It is composed of fourteen sees, Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, Colombo, Lahore, Rangoon, Travancore and Cochin, Chota, Nagpur, Lucknow, Tinnevely and Madras, Nagpur, Dornakal, Assam and Nasik. Of these the first to be erected was Calcutta in 1814 and the last was Nasik in 1930. Vacancies on the Episcopal Bench are filled by election, each diocese electing its own bishop. The Bishops rule the Church and to them is reserved the final word in all matters of faith and order, but they rule in conjunction with a system of Councils which has been framed so as to give the greatest possible amount of representation to the whole body of the faithful. The foundation of the system is the **Parochial Council** of which the Parish Priest is the convener and chairman. Every baptised, and confirmed member of the Church residing in the parochial area who contributes, in some recognised way, to the financial support of the Church, is a member of the Parochial Council of the ecclesiastical area in which he resides and is called a Qualified Elector.

Above the Parochial Councils come the **Diocesan Councils**. All Priests holding the Bishop's license are members of the Diocesan Council and to it are sent Lay Representatives elected by the Qualified Electors of every Parochial Council. The Diocesan Councils manage all purely domestic matters and have the right of petitioning the General Council about any subject of wider importance which may interest them. They elect a given number of priests and laymen to be their representatives on the General Council. General Councils are held not less than every three years and usually at Calcutta. They consist of three "Houses," Bishops, Priests and Laymen. Every Diocesan Bishop has a place in the House of Bishops. The other two Houses are formed by the elected representatives of the Diocesan Councils. The three Houses usually sit and vote together,

but any House has the right to meet alone if it desires to do so in order to formulate its policy or classify its opinions. A "Canon" of the Church is a Resolution passed with additional precautions ensuring due consideration by all three Houses. In all questions touching faith or Order the position of the episcopate as the divinely authorised teacher of the Church is most carefully safeguarded and the Bishops alone, without the concurrence of the other Houses, can issue Determinations about both subjects. But no Determination of the Bishops can be the subject of disciplinary action until it has become a Canon.

Every priest before being licensed to work in the Church of India, Burma and Ceylon takes an oath of obedience to the Canons.

**The Ecclesiastical Establishment.**—At the time of the passing of the Indian Church Act and Measure the Government of India acknowledged that it was responsible for providing for the spiritual needs of the Soldiers and Civilians whom it brought out to India. These responsibilities it discharges by maintaining an establishment of chaplains and churches for the four principal denominations of Christians—Anglican, Presbyterian, Roman Catholic and the Free Churches. The Chaplains of the two first named groups are appointed by the Secretary of State for India, the Anglicans on the recommendation of a Selection Committee of which the Archbishop of Canterbury is the Chairman. They are paid by Government and pensioned after a covenanted period of service. Although they form a definite Department of Government they are not subject to the orders of anyone save their own ecclesiastical superiors. The Presbyterian Chaplains are sometimes appointed to stations and sometimes to regiments. The Anglican chaplains are always chaplains of stations and have the pastoral care of all the inhabitants of the station who do not deliberately withdraw themselves from their ministrations, but when troops are included in the number of their parishioners Government orders that they shall have the first claim on their services. The chaplains and their congregations are members of the Church of India, Burma and Ceylon during their residence in India and have full rights of representation in the Councils of the Church. Their right to the use in worship of the Prayer Book of the Church of England is not only acknowledged in the Constitution of the Church but is also safeguarded by clauses in the Indian Church Act.

Government gives to the Metropolitan an annual block grant which is divided between the seven bishops whom Government recognises as having jurisdiction over the Establishment Chaplains and their congregations. These are the Bishops of Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, Lahore, Lucknow, Rangoon and Nagpur.

before 1930 they formed part of the Establishment. One of the difficulties which the Church is facing is that the Government Block Grant is not large enough to provide for all the needs of these bishops. In consequence the Church is struggling to raise Diocesan Endowment Funds to make up deficits. More serious still, however, is the situation brought about by the action of Government in 1924, when in pursuance of a general policy of economy necessitated by post-war conditions it cut down the number of its chaplains by sixty. This set the dioceses a very difficult task. It became necessary suddenly to provide the salaries of Diocesan Chaplains and to furnish funds for the upkeep of the churches of many civil stations previously maintained by Government. Realising the magnitude of this burden Government agreed to help for a period of seven years by means of a very generous Block Grant. The question of the reduction of this grant is now under consideration. If the grant is considerably reduced the situation in most dioceses will be very serious. Either the Church must raise and devote to its European work a greatly increased sum of money or many of the churches in up-country stations will have to be closed. The chief sufferers will be the Anglo-Indian and Domiciled community which on account of "Indianisation" is less able than ever to carry the burden which it seems must inevitably be laid upon it. The difficulty of raising funds for the education of the children of this community and of obtaining priests to work for it becomes greater year by year. Nevertheless the Domiciled Community is the backbone of the Church in India and it is through this community that the conversion of India must come.

The Churches in India have not been wholly blind to these facts and have made desperate attempts to cope with the needs of the community in spite of lack of real support from home. The education of its children is very largely in the hands of the Christian denominations though there are a few institutions such as the La Martiniere Schools, on a non-denominational basis, but they are exceptional. In all the large centres there exist schools of various grades as well as orphanages, for the education of Europeans and Anglo-Indians under the control of various Christian bodies. The Roman Catholic Church is honourably distinguished by much activity and financial generosity in this respect. Her schools are to be found throughout the length and breadth of the Indian Empire; and they maintain a high standard of efficiency. The Anglican Church comes next, and the American Methodists have established some excellent schools in the larger hill-stations. The Presbyterians are also well represented in this field, particularly by the admirable institution for destitute children at Kalimpong, near Darjeeling. Schools of all denominations receive liberal grants-in-aid from Government, and are regularly inspected by the Education Departments of the various provinces. Thanks to the free operation of the denominational principle and its frank recognition by Government, there is no "religious difficulty" in the schools of the European and Anglo-Indian communities.

### Christian Missions.

The tradition that St. Thomas, the Apostle, was the first Christian missionary in India is by no means improbable. History, however, carries us no further back than the sixth century, when a community of Christians is known to have existed in Malabar. Since then the so-called Syrian Church in south-west India has had a continuous life. Except in its infancy this Church (or rather these Churches or the Syrian Christians are now divided into four communions) has displayed little of the missionary spirit until quite recent times. Western Christianity was first introduced into India by the Portuguese, who established their hierarchy throughout their sphere of influence, Goa being the metropolitan see of the Indies. St. Francis Xavier, a Spaniard by race, took full advantage of the Portuguese power in Western India to carry on his Christian propaganda. His almost super-human zeal was rewarded with much success, but many of the fruits of his labour were lost with the shrinkage of the Portuguese Empire. It is really to the work of the missionaries of the Propaganda in the 17th century that the Papacy owes its large and powerful following in India to-day. The Roman Catholics in India number 1,823,000, of whom 332,000 were added during the decade 1911-1921. The total of "Syrian" Christians (exclusive of those who while using the Syrian liturgy, are of the Roman obedience) is 315,000, as against 167,000 in 1901. Protestant Christians (the term throughout this article includes Anglicans) number 2,950,000, an increase of 547,000 since 1911. Thus, the total number of Christians of all denominations in India is now close on five millions. In fact it probably exceeds that figure at the present moment, as these statistics are taken from the Census Report of 1911, and the rate of increase during the previous decade was nearly 100,000 p'r annum.

The Protestant Churches made no serious attempt to evangelise India till 1813. They have thus been at work in the Indian mission field for over 110 years, and the statistical results of their efforts are given above. It is now, however, generally recognized that Christian missions are producing indirect effects in India which lend themselves only incompletely to any sort of tabulation. The main agency of this more diffusive influence of Christianity is the missionary school and college. The Protestant missions fill a considerable part of the elementary education of the country. According to the 1923 *Report of the National Christian Council for India* they are teaching 420,255 children in 12,699 elementary schools mostly situated in villages. The majority (243,895) of children in these schools are non-Christians. The same is true also of the secondary schools and in a still greater degree of the colleges. The former number 523 with 70,25 male and 25,303 female pupils. There are 4 colleges affiliated to Universities, containing 20,062 male and 1,309 female students. Of these as many as 14,148 are non-Christian. From the standpoint of missionary policy much importance is attached to these agencies for the indirect propagation of the Christian faith. The



statesman and the publicist are chiefly interested in the excellent moral effect produced by these institutions amongst the educated classes, and the higher educational ideals maintained by their staffs. The principal **University colleges** under Protestant auspices are the Madras Christian College; the Duff College, Calcutta; the Wilson College, Bombay; the Forman College, Lahore, and three women's colleges—the Women's Christian College at Madras, the Isabella Thoburn College at Lucknow, and the Women's Christian Medical College at Ludhiana. The Roman Catholics have a large number of educational institutions, ranging from small village schools to great colleges preparing students for University degrees. But the proportion of Christian students in their institutions is very much larger than in those of the Protestant bodies. The proportion of literates amongst native Roman Catholics is probably lower than amongst the Protestant converts; but compared with Hindus and Mahomedans it is conspicuously higher. The Roman Catholics have some 3,000 elementary schools in which 98,000 boys and 41,000 girls are receiving instruction. In middle and high schools they have 143,000 boys and 73,000 girls and in University colleges about 5,000 students of both sexes. These figures, however, include a large proportion of Europeans and Eurasians, who are an almost negligible quantity in Protestant mission schools and colleges.

More recent, but producing even more widespread results, is the **philanthropic work** of Christian missions. Before the great famine of 1878, missionaries confined themselves almost exclusively to evangelistic and educational activity. The famine threw crowds of destitute people and orphan children upon their hands. Orphanages and industrial schools became an urgent necessity. But the philanthropic spirit is never satisfied with one kind of organisation or method. A great stimulus was also given to medical missions. **Hospitals and dispensaries** have sprung up in all parts of the mission field; and leper asylums are almost a monopoly of Christian missionary effort. In 1911 the total number of medical missionaries working under Protestant societies in India was 118 men and 217 women, the majority of the former being also ordained ministers of religion. There are 184 industrial institutions in which 59 different arts and crafts are taught, ranging from agriculture to type-writing. In this department the **Salvation Army** hold a prominent place; and the confidence of Government in their methods has been shown by their being officially entrusted with the difficult work of winning over certain criminal tribes to a life of industry. The indirect effect of all this philanthropic activity under missionary auspices has been most marked. It has awakened the social conscience of the non-Christian public, and such movements as "The Servants of India" and the mission to the Depressed Classes are merely the outward and visible sign of a great stirring of the philanthropic spirit far beyond the sphere of Christian missionary operations.

**Reunion.**—For very many years Indian Christians have shown that they felt much

more acutely than Europeans the scandal and disadvantage of the divisions of Christendom. These divisions are due to a very much greater extent than is always recognized to political causes, and in the political conflicts of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, when they became crystallised, India had no part. Even those differences amongst Christians which have a purely religious origin and foundation seem to be of very little account to Indian converts. For them the great dividing line is that between Christ and Mohammed or Shiva and Vishnu. Standing before a background of paganism they are conscious of a real fundamental unity in Christ. Compared with the greatness of the gulf which separates Christian from non-Christian, the differences of "confession" and "order" which separate Christian from Christian seem to be wholly artificial and negligible. In consequence the reunion movement, which is noticeable all over the world, is nowhere so strong as in India. In South India it has already resulted in the formation of the South India United Church, which is a group union of five of the principal Protestant communions, and as these bodies are in communion individually with all, or almost all, the other Protestant bodies at work in India the Union may be regarded as a Pan-Protestant Union. The S.I.U.C. is at present negotiating with the Anglican Church. It as seems probable the negotiations are successful the result will amount to a union of all the Christian bodies in South India, except the Roman Catholics, on the basis of the last Lambeth encyclical. This will mean that a real National Indian Church will come into being. Although it will be tolerant of almost every expression of Evangelical opinion and will retain the freedom of development characteristic of Protestantism, by its acceptance of the Catholic creeds and the Historic Episcopate, it will be linked up with the Catholic tradition of the Anglican Church.

### Anglican Missionary Societies.

The Church Missionary Society carries on work in India in seven different missions—the United Provinces, South India, Travancore and Cochin, Bengal, Western India, Punjab and Sind and the Central Provinces and Rajputana. The names are in order of seniority. Work was begun in what is now called the United Provinces in 1813, in Bombay in 1820, in the Punjab in 1851, and in the Central Provinces in 1854. The Society has always kept Evangelistic work well to the fore; but it also has important medical missions, especially on the N.-W. Frontier, and many schools of the Primary, Middle and High standards. The Church of England Zenana Missionary Society is an offshoot of the C. M. S. controlling the work of 162 missionary ladies. The number of ordained European missionaries of the C. M. S. in India and Ceylon is 160, European laymen 30 and European laywomen 258. The Society claims a Christian community of 2,21,359 of whom 63,655 are adult communicants.

**Society for the propagation of the Gospel.**—Statistics of the work of this Society are not easily ascertained, as much of it is done through Diocesan institutions, which, while financed and in many cases manned by the S. P. G., are

entirely controlled by the Diocesan authorities. The best known of the S. P. G. missions is that at Delhi, commonly called the Cambridge Mission to Delhi, carrying on educational work at St. Stephen's College and School. At the College there are about 200 students under instruction, and at the High School 800. The College hostels accommodate 100 students. Missions to the depressed classes exist in Burma, in the Ahmednagar District and in several parts of South India, especially in the Diocese of Tinnevely-Madura. The S. P. G. also maintains an important Criminal Tribes Settlement at Hubli, in the Bombay Carnatic. There are 116,000 Indian Christians under the aegis of the S. P. G.: 90 ordained European missionaries and 98 European lady workers.

**Other Anglican Societies.**—The Oxford Mission to Calcutta was started in 1880. It works in the poorest parts of Calcutta and also at Barisal. There are 11 mission priests of this Society, and 16 Sisters. In addition to its work amongst the poor, the Oxford Mission addresses itself to the educated classes in Bengal and issues a periodical called *Epiphany*, which is known all over India.

The Society of St. John the Evangelist (commonly known as the Cowley Fathers) has houses at Bombay and Poona, and small stations in the Bombay Konkan. In Bombay its missionary work centres upon the Church of Holy Cross, Umakhadi, where there is a school and a dispensary. The Christians are chiefly drawn from the very poorest classes of the Bombay population. At Poona the Society co-operates with the Wantage Sisters and in Bombay with the All-Saints' Sisters. Other Anglican sisterhoods represented in India are the Clewer Sisters at Calcutta and the Sisters of the Church (Kilburn) at Madras. The St. Hilda's Deaconesses' Association of Lahore carries an important educational work (chiefly amongst the domiciled community) in the Punjab. The mission of

the Scottish Episcopal Church at Nagpur, the Dublin University Mission at Hazaribagh, and the Mission of the Church of England in Canada working at Kangra and Palampur (Punjab) should also be mentioned under the head of Anglican Missions.

The Bible Churchmen's Missionary Society carries on work in India in three missions—the Central Provinces, the United Provinces, and Burma. Work was begun in all of these Provinces in 1924. The work of the Society is primarily Evangelistic and this work is carried on by means of Hospitals, Dispensaries, Schools and Camps. The Society has 17 principal Stations of which 5 have Hospitals and 7 Schools, the latter including the School for the Deaf in Rangoon. The number of Ordained European missionaries of the B. C. M. S. in India and Burma is 11, Doctors 4, European laymen 11 and European laywomen 61. There are 54 Indigenous workers including 8 Doctors. Statistics of the Christian community from all Stations are not available.

An interesting development has lately taken place in the Anglican communion. In 1922 the foundations were laid of a new Religious community called the Christa Seva Sangh or the Society of the Servants of Christ. The aim of its members is to enable Indians and Europeans to live together a common life based upon the three-fold vows of poverty, chastity and obedience and by living together to develop the Religious life along lines peculiarly suited to India. Indians appreciate fully the value of "renunciation". The Sangh hopes to commend Christianity to India by presenting it with a concrete illustration of Christian socialism. The first Ashram of the Brotherhood was consecrated by Dr. Palmer, Bishop of Bombay, in 1928. It is situated in Poona and it contained at the time of consecration 13 Brothers, of whom 6 were Indians and 7 Europeans. It shows every sign of life and growth.

### Bengal Ecclesiastical Department.

Westcott, Most Rev. Foss, D.D. . . . . Lord Bishop of Calcutta and Metropolitan of India, Burma and Ceylon.

#### SENIOR CHAPLAINS.

Birch, Ven'ble Ormonde Winstanley, M.C.	Archdeacon of Calcutta and Chaplain of St. John's Church, Calcutta.
Thomson, Rev. Thomas Albert	(On leave).
Williams, Rev. Henry Frank Fulford, M.A.	(On leave).
Wilkinson, Rev. Ernest Roland, M.A.	(On leave).
Lee, Rev. Canon Percy Erskine, M.A.	Chaplain, St. Stephen's, Kidderpore.
Young, Rev. Ernest Joseph, B.A.	Chaplain, Fort William, Calcutta.
Higham, Rev. Phillip, B.A.	Chaplain, Shillong, Assam.
Pearson, Rev. Canon Cyril Greenwood, M.A.	(On leave).

#### JUNIOR CHAPLAINS.

Boulton, Rev. Walter, M.A.	Chaplain, Darjeeling with Lebong.
Tucker, Rev. G. E., B.Sc.	Metropolitan's Chaplain.
Cowham, The Rev. Arthur Gerard, M.A.	Chaplain, Barrackpore.
Tilney-Basset, The Rev. Hugh Francis Emra, M.A.	Chaplain, Dinapore.
Trotman, The Rev. Lionel William, M.A.	Chaplain, Kasauli, Punjab.
Hallday, The Rev. Sydney Lang	On leave from 4th December 1934 for 3 months and 11 days.
Garrod, The Rev. William Francis	Chaplain, Dacca (Lent by the Diocese of Lucknow).

BENGAL ECCLESIASTICAL DEPARTMENT—*contd.*

PROBATIONARY.

Bandolph, Rev. T. B., M.A. . . . . Senior Chaplain, St. Paul's Cathedral, Calcutta.

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

Dodd, The Rev. George Edward, M.A., B.D., J.P., R.C.F. . . . . Presidency Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland, Bengal. (On leave, *ex-India* preparatory to retirement).

Lee, The Rev. Robert Ewing, M.C., B.D., J.P. . . . . Officiating Presidency Senior Chaplain Church of Scotland, Bengal, and Senior Chaplain, St. Andrew's Church, Calcutta.

McLellan, The Rev. Duncan Tait Hutchison, M.A. . . . . Senior Chaplain. (On leave)

MacEdward, The Rev. Lachlan, M.A. . . . . Junior Chaplain. Attached 1st Battalion, The Black Watch (R. H.), Barrackpore.

Buchanan, The Rev. George, M.A. . . . . Chaplain on Probation, Second Chaplain, St. Andrew's Church, Calcutta.

CHURCH OF ROME.

Perier, The Most Rev. Dr. Ferdinand, S.J. . . . . Archbishop, Calcutta.

Bryan, Rev. Leo, S.J. . . . . Chaplain, Alipore Central Jail

**Bombay Ecclesiastical Department.**

Acland, The Right Rev. Richard Dyke, M.A. . . . . Lord Bishop of Bombay.

Ashley Brown, The Ven'ble William, L.T.H. . . . . Archdeacon.

Arthur Patrick Lillie . . . . . Registrar of the Diocese.

Eastley, C. M. . . . . Registrar of the Diocese. (Officiating).

SENIOR CHAPLAINS.

Dart, Rev. Canon John Lovering Campbell, M.A. . . . . Senior Presidency Chaplain, Bombay. (On leave).

Wormald, Rev. Robert Leonard, M.A., M.B.E. . . . . Chaplain of Belgaum. (On leave).

Ashley-Brown, Rev. W., L.T.H. . . . . Chaplain of St. Mary's, Poona. Archdeacon of Bombay (in addition) and Chaplain of Mahableshwar (in addition).

Dossetor, Rev. F. E., M.A. . . . . Chaplain of Deolali. (On leave).

Fortescue, Rev. C. F., L.T.H. (Dur) . . . . . (On leave).

Seaman, Rev. Alfred Jonathan, M.A. . . . . Chaplain of Ahmedabad.

Johnston, Rev. G. F. . . . . Chaplain of Karachi.

Bartels, Rev. R. C. . . . . Chaplain. Hyderabad (Sind).

JUNIOR CHAPLAINS.

Harding, Rev. J. A. . . . . Chaplain, Kirkee.

Cowburn, Rev. F., B.A. . . . . Chaplain of Colaba.

Elliott, Rev. T. R. H., M.A. . . . . Chaplain of Ahmednagar.

Barnes, Rev. J., B.A. . . . . Chaplain of Crater, Aden.

Ball, Rev. Henry, M.A. . . . . Chaplain of Belgaum.

McPherson, Rev. K. C. . . . . Senior Presidency Chaplain, Bombay.

Stansfield, Rev. H. R. . . . . Chaplain, Steamer Point, Aden.

Lewis, Rev. O. G. . . . . Chaplain of Deolali.

Ruddell, Rev. J. F. W., B.A. . . . . Chaplain of Ghorpuri.

Lindsay, Rev. W. T., M.A. . . . . Garrison Chaplain, Bombay.

FIELD SERVICE POST.

*Nil.*

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

*Chaplains.*

MacKenzie, Rev. D. F., M.A. . . . . Senior Chaplain, St. Andrew's Church, Bombay

McCaul, Rev. M. . . . . Presidency Senior Chaplain.

Ingram, Rev. J. W., M.A., B.D. . . . . (On leave).

Matheson, Rev. R. W. . . . . The Presidency Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Senior Chaplain, St. Andrew's Church, Bombay. Officiating.

Chaplain, St. Andrew's Church, Karachi.

CHAPLAIN OF THE CHURCH OF ROME.

Lima, The Most Rev. Dr. Joachim R. . . . . Presidency.

**Assam Ecclesiastical Department.**

## CHAPLAINS.

Higham, The Rev. Phillip, M.A.	.. ..	Shillong.	
Mathew, The Rev. F. W.	.. ..	Lakhimpur	} Paid from All-India Grant.
Waite, The Rev. A., B.A.	.. ..	Silchar	
Wyld, The Rev. F., B.A.	.. ..	Sibsagar	

**Bihar and Orissa Ecclesiastical Department.**

## CHAPLAINS.

Halliday, Rev. S. L.	.. ..	Chaplain of Bankipore
Tilney Bassett, Rev. H. F. E.	.. ..	Chaplain, Dinapore.

## ADDITIONAL CLERGY.

Perfect, Rev. H.	.. ..	Bhagalpur.
Morgen, Rev. D. J.	.. ..	Monghyr and Jamalpur.
Judah, Rev. Ethelred	.. ..	Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga.
Bowsheer, Rev. Robert	.. ..	Ranchi.
Beasley, Rev. J. S.	.. ..	Cuttack.

**Burma Ecclesiastical Department.**

<i>Vacant</i>	.. ..	Bishop of Rangoon.
---------------	-------	--------------------

## SENIOR CHAPLAINS.

Anderson, The Ven'ble Nicol Keith	.. ..	(On leave)
Park, The Ven'ble William Robert. C.I.E., O.B.E.	.. ..	Archdeacon, Rangoon, and Bishop's Commissary (Also in charge of the Rangoon Diocese and Chaplain, Rangoon Cantonment)
Thursfield, Rev. Gerald Arthur Richard	.. ..	Chaplain, Rangoon Cathedral.
Delahay, Rev. William	.. ..	(On leave).
Lee, Rev. Arthur Oldfield Norris	.. ..	Chaplain, Maymyo.

## JUNIOR CHAPLAIN.

Stevenson, Rev. George E.	.. ..	Chaplain, Mungladon Cantonment.
---------------------------	-------	---------------------------------

## CHAPLAIN ON PROBATION.

Higginbotham, Rev. William Harold Spencer	.. ..	Chaplain, Mandalay.
---	-------	---------------------

**Central Provinces Ecclesiastical Department.**

Wood, The Right Rev. Alex. M.A., D.D., D.D., O.B.E.	.. ..	Lord Bishop of Nagpur.
Martin, Ven'ble Frederick William, M.A.	.. ..	Archdeacon of Nagpur.
Day, Rev. Edward Radlay, M.A.	.. ..	Chakrata, U. P.
Warmington, Rev. Guy Wilson, M.A.	.. ..	(On leave).
Streetfield, Rev. S. F., B.A.	.. ..	Garrison Chaplain, Jabulpore.
Sanders, Rev. Harold Martin, M.A.	.. ..	(On leave).
Eastwick, Rev. Rowland, B.A.	.. ..	2nd Garrison Chaplain.
Gash, Rev. I. J.	.. ..	Kamptee
Williams, Rev. W. P., B.A.	.. ..	Nasirabad
Heber Clare, Rev.	.. ..	Central India, Mhow.

**Madras Ecclesiastical Department.**

## CHURCH OF ENGLAND.

Waller, Right Rev. Edward Harry Mansfield, D.D.	.. ..	Lord Bishop of Madras.
Crichton, Rev. Walter Richard	.. ..	Archdeacon.

## SENIOR CHAPLAINS.

Edmonds, Rev. Canon Hebert James, M.A.	.. ..	Chaplain of Ootacamund.
Mortlock, Rev. A. G.	.. ..	Chaplain, St. George's Cathedral, Madras.
Langdale-Smith, Rev. Richard Marmaduke, B.A.	.. ..	Chaplain, Wellington.
Trench, Rev. Albert Charles, M.C.	.. ..	Chaplain, Holy Trinity Church, Bangalore.
Coldman, Rev. A. T.	.. ..	Chaplain, St. Thomas' Mount.

MADRAS ECCLESIASTICAL DEPARTMENT—*contd.*

JUNIOR CHAPLAINS

Hayward, Rev. W. G.	..	..	..	Chaplain, St. George's Cathedral.
Wilson, Rev. G. A.	..	..	..	Chaplain, St. Mary's Church, Fort St. George.
Clarke, Rev. M.	..	..	..	Garrison Chaplain, Fort St. George.
White, Rev. Jack	..	..	..	Chaplain, Bolarum.
Fry, Rev. E. H.	..	..	..	Chaplain. (On leave).
James Phys, R.	..	..	..	Chaplain, Trimmulghery.

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

McLean, Rev. L.	..	..	..	Presidency Senior Chaplain, Madras.
Short, Rev. G. M. D.	..	..	..	Chaplain, St. Andrew's Church, Bangalore.

North-West Frontier Ecclesiastical Department.

SENIOR CHAPLAINS.

*Nul.*

JUNIOR CHAPLAINS

Devlin, Rev. T. S.	..	..	..	Chaplain of Kohat.
Bradbury, Rev. J. H.	..	..	..	Chaplain of Nowshera.
Nicholl, Rev. E. M.	..	..	..	Chaplain of Peshawar.
Lawrence, Rev. G.	..	..	..	Chaplain of Razmak.
Salsbury, Rev. Dr.	..	..	..	Chaplain of Abbottabad.
Rose, Rev. T. P.	..	..	..	Assistant Chaplain, Peshawar.
Morgan, Rev. B. I.	..	..	..	Chaplain of Risalpur.

Punjab Ecclesiastical Department.

Barne, The Right Rev. George Dunstond, M.A.	Lahore	Bishop of Lahore.
C. E. D. B. E., V. D.		
Carden, The Ven'ble H. C., M.A.	..	(On leave).
McKelvie, Rev. Robert Fritz Stanley, D.D.	..	(On leave).
Lister, Rev. Canon J. G., M.A.	..	Ambala.
Marshall, Rev. Canon Norman Edwyn, M.A.	..	Rawalpindi.
Johnston, Rev. Canon G. F., M.A.	..	Karachi.
Devemsh, The Ven'ble R. C. S., M.A.	..	Lahore Archdeacon of Lahore.
Tambling, Rev. F. G. H.	..	(On leave ex-India).
Rennison, Rev. Eric David, M.A.	..	Jullunder.
Gorrie, Rev. J. M., TH. L.	..	(On leave ex-India.)
Jones, Rev. G. W., B.A.	..	West Ridge, Rawalpindi.
Storis-Fox, Rev. E. A., M.A.	..	Murree.
Nicholl, Rev. E. M., M.A., M.C.	..	Peshawar.
McKenzie, Rev. D. S., M.A.	..	New Delhi.
Morgan, Rev. B. I., M.A.	..	Risalpur.
Evers, Rev. M. S., M.A., M.C.	..	Quetta.
Devlin, Rev. T. S., M.A.	..	Kohat.
Salsbury, Rev. Mark, LL.D.	..	Abbottabad.
Waterbury, Rev. F. G., B.D.	..	Dalhouse.
Baileys, Rev. R. C., B.A.	..	Hyderabad, (Sind.)

United Provinces Ecclesiastical Department.

Saunders, The Right Rev. Charles John Godfrey, M.A.	Bishop of Lucknow, Headquarters, Allahabad.
Hill, The Ven'ble Sydney Alfred, M.A.	.. Archdeacon of Lucknow, Headquarters, Naini Tal.
Westmacott, R., V.D., Bar-at-Law	.. Registrar of the Diocese of Lucknow, Headquarters, Calcutta.

SENIOR CHAPLAINS.

Bill, The Ven'ble Sydney Alfred, M.A.	..	Naini Tal.
Cohu, The Rev. Canon Clifford John, M.A.	..	On leave preparatory to retirement.
Talbot, The Rev. Alfred Dixon	..	(On leave).
Maynard, The Rev. Bertram Martin, A.K.C.	..	(On leave).
Broughton, The Rev. Arthur Hardwicke, M.A.	..	Dehra Dun.

UNITED PROVINCES ECCLESIASTICAL DEPARTMENT—*contd.*SENIOR CHAPLAINS—*contd.*

Rigg, The Rev. Arthur Cecil Pietroni, M.A.	..	Ranikhet (Almora).
Hare, The Rev. Canon Arthur Neville, M.A.	..	Fyzabad.
Patrick, The Rev. Alexander, M.A.	..	Jhansi.
Porter, The Rev. John, L.T.H.	..	Agra.
Douglas, The Rev. Percy Sholto, M.A.	..	Muttra.
Southern, The Rev. Gerald Holte Bracebridge, M.A.	..	Allahabad Garrison.
Luckman, The Rev. Sydney, B.A.	..	Cawnpore.
Burn, The Rev. John Humphrey, B.A.	..	(On leave).

## Methodist Church.

## BENGAL.

Revnell, The Rev. Arthur Jesse	..	Senior Methodist Chaplain in India, New Delhi.
Frost, The Rev. George Levesley, Hon. C.F.	..	Rawalpindi.
Kerr, The Rev. Robert Thomas, Hon. C.F.	..	Lahore.
Poad, The Rev. Frank Edger	..	Meerut.
Kelly, The Rev. John Dwyer, Hon. C.F.	..	Quetta.
Thorpe, The Rev. Percival Edward	..	Mhow.
Glanville, The Rev. J. E.	..	On leave.
Wright, The Rev. Raymond B, B.D.	..	Jhansi.
Bryson, The Rev. G. M.	..	Jubbulpore.
Caunter, Rev. J. Govett.	..	Peshawar.
Clifford, The Rev. F. Wesley	..	Calcutta
Rolfe, The Rev. Herbert E.	..	Lucknow

## MADRAS.

Whittread, The Rev. Arthur	..	Secunderabad.
Hopkins, The Rev. Leonard J	..	Bangalore.

## BOMBAY.

Cullwick, The Rev. William Edward, Hon. C.F.	Bombay.
Munro, The Rev. James Henry, Hon. C.F.	Kirkee

## THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH.

With regard to numbers, the *Catholic Directory of India* gives the following tables:—

	1911	1921	1931
<b>1. British India and Indian States—</b>			
(a) Latin Rite ..	1,614,620	1,851,408	2,164,918
(b) Syriac Rites ..	364,666	440,488	549,981
<b>2. French India ..</b>	<b>25,918</b>	<b>25,480</b>	<b>25,492</b>
<b>3. Portuguese India ..</b>	<b>296,148</b>	<b>288,741</b>	<b>326,690</b>
<b>Total, India ..</b>	<b>2,301,346</b>	<b>2,606,117</b>	<b>3,067,081</b>
<b>4. Ceylon ..</b>	<b>322,168</b>	<b>393,986</b>	<b>394,993</b>
<b>Total, India and Ceylon ..</b>	<b>2,623,509</b>	<b>2,970,103</b>	<b>3,462,074</b>

NOTE (1):—In 1860, the total for India and Ceylon was 1,170,854. In 1889 it had risen to 1,610,265 and in 1900 to 2,201,674.

NOTE (2):—In 1860 there were 1,504 priests. In 1921 there were 3,156. In 1931 there were 3,625.

The Catholic community as thus existing is composed of the following elements:—

- (1) The "Syrian" Christians of the Malabar Coast, traditionally said to have been converted by the Apostle St. Thomas. They were brought under allegiance to the Pope by the Portuguese in 1599, and placed first under Jesuit bishops and then under Carmelite Vicar-Apostolics. They are at present ruled by an Archbishop and three suffragan Bishops of their own Syriac rite.
- (2) Converts of the Portuguese missionaries from 1500 and onwards, starting from Goa and working in the south of the peninsula and up the west coast, Ceylon, Bengal, etc.
- (8) European immigrants at all times, including British troops.
- (4) Modern converts from Hinduism and Animism in recent mission centres.
- (5) Recent converts from the Jacobite community in Malabar, of which 2 Bishops, 50 priests and some 10,000 laity have been "united" to the Catholic Church.

The Portuguese mission enterprise, starting after 1500, continued for about 200 years, after which it began to decline. To meet this decline fresh missionaries were sent out by the Congregation *de propaganda fide*, till by the middle of the 19th century the whole country was divided out among them except such portions as were occupied by the Goa clergy. Hence arose a conflict of jurisdiction in many parts between the Portuguese clergy of the "Padroado" or royal patronage, and the propaganda clergy. This conflict was set at rest by the Concordat of 1886 (amended by the Agreement of 1928, abolishing "double jurisdiction"). At the same time the whole country was placed under a regular hierarchy, which after subsequent adjustments now stands as follows:—

#### Under the Sacred Congregation of Extraordinary Ecclesiastical Affairs:—

The archbishopric of Goa and Damaun (having some extension into British territory) with suffragan bishoprics at Cochin and Mylapore (both in British territory).

#### Under the Sacred Congregation of Oriental Churches:—

The archbishopric of Ernakulam, with Suffragan bishoprics of Changanacherry, Kottayam and Trichur.

Immediately subject to the Holy See:—

The archbishopric of Trivandrum, with suffragan bishopric of Tiruvella.

#### Under the Sacred Congregation of Propaganda Fide:—

The archbishopric of Agra, with suffragan bishoprics of Allahabad and Ajmere.

The archbishopric of Bombay, with suffragan bishoprics of Poona, Mangalore, Calcut, Trichinopoly and Tuticorin, and the Missions of Ahmedabad and Karachi.

The archbishopric of Calcutta, with suffragan bishoprics of Ranchi, Dacca, Chittagong, Krishnapur, Dinajpur, Patna and Shillong and the Prefecture Apostolic of Sikkim.

The archbishopric of Madras, with suffragan bishoprics of Nellore, Hyderabad, Vizagapatam and Nagpur, the Prefecture-Apostolic of Jubulpore, and the Missions of Cutch and Bellary.

The archbishopric of Pondicherry (French), with suffragan bishoprics of Mysore, Colmbatore, Kumbakonam, Salem and Malacca.

The archbishopric of Simla, with suffragan bishopric of Lahore and the Prefecture-Apostolic of Kashmere.

The archbishopric of Verapoly, with suffragan bishoprics of Quilon, Kottar and Vijayapuram.

The archbishopric of Colombo (Ceylon), with suffragan bishoprics at Kandy, Galle, Jaffna and Trincomalee.

Three Vicariates Apostolic and one Prefecture Apostolic of Burma.

The European clergy engaged in India almost all belong to religious orders, congregation or mission seminaries, and in the great majority are either French, Belgian, Dutch, Swiss, Spanish or Italian by nationality. They number about 1,300 besides which there is a body of secular clergy mostly Indian, etc., numbering about 2,200, and probably about 2,000 nuns. The first work of the clergy is parochial ministrations to existing Christians, including railway people and British troops. Second comes education, which is not confined to their own people; their schools being frequented by large numbers of Hindus, Mahomedans, Parsis, etc. Among the most important institutions are St. Xavier's College, Calcutta, St. Peter's College, Agra, St. Xavier's College, Bombay, St. Joseph's College, Trichinopoly, St. Aloysius College, Mangalore, Loyola College, Madras, teaching university courses; besides a large number of high schools and elementary schools. The education of girls is supplied for by numerous convent schools worked by religious congregations of nuns to say nothing of orphanages and other charitable institutions. The total number under education amounted in 1904 to 143,051 boys and 73,164 girls, later figures being unavailable. As to missionary work proper, the country is covered with numerous modern mission centres, among which those in the Punjab, Chota-Nagpur, Krishnapur, Gujerat, the Ahmednagar district and the Telugu coasts may be mentioned. (Full particulars on all points will be found in the Catholic Directory already quoted.) The mission work is limited solely by shortage of men and money, which if forthcoming would give the means to an indefinite extension. The resources of the clergy after the ordinary church collections and pay of a few military and railway chaplains are derived mainly from Europe, that is, from the collections of the Society for the Pro-

*pagation of the Faith and of the Holy Childhood*, helped out by private or other donations secured from home by the different local missionaries. In mission work the fathers count as enrolled only those who are baptised and persevering as Christians, and no baptism except for infants or at point of death, is administered except after careful instruction

and probation. This, while keeping down the record, has the advantage of guaranteeing solid results.

The Holy See is represented by a Delegate Apostolic of the East Indies who resides at Bangalore. At present this post is occupied by the Most Rev. Archbishop Kierkels, D.D., appointed in 1931.

## THE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

The Church of Scotland and the United Free Church have become one. The Union, effected in October 1929, has already exerted a profound influence upon the life of the Church of Scotland in India. The Chaplaincy work of the Church of Scotland dates from 1814, when the Rev. Dr. Bryce landed in Calcutta, and organised a congregation of his Scottish fellow countrymen. The centenary of the churches in the three Presidency towns was celebrated: Calcutta, 1914; Bombay, 1919; Madras, 1921. Since 1903 there have been eighteen chaplains on the staff, of whom nine belong to the Bengal Presidency, five to Bombay, and four to Madras. These minister both to the Scottish troops and to the civil population of the towns where they are stationed, but when there is a Scottish regiment the chaplain is attached to the regiment, instead of being posted to the station where the regiment happens to be placed and as a rule moves with the regiment. There are three Presidency senior Chaplains in charge of Bengal, Bombay, and Madras respectively. There are churches in the chief towns of the Presidencies, and churches have also been built, in all considerable military stations, e.g., Chakrata, Lucknow, Peshawar, Ranikhet, Rawalpindi, Sialkot, Umballa and Jubulpore. In addition to the regular establishment there are a number of acting Chaplains sent out by the Colonial Committee of the Church of Scotland, and these are serving in such stations as Rawalpindi, Lahore, Cawnpore, Meerut, Mhow and Quetta. The Additional Clergy Societies in India contribute towards the cost of this additional establishment. In other places such as Sialkot, Murree, Dalhousie, and Darjeeling, regular services are provided by Scottish Missionaries. Simla has a minister of its own sent out from Scotland.

The Mission work of the Church of Scotland dates from 1829, when Alexander Duff, one of the greatest of modern missionaries, was sent to Calcutta. He was the first to open schools where English was made the medium for instruction, and where religious teaching was given daily. Similar educational missions were soon afterwards started in Bombay and Madras. Educational work is still an important branch of the mission work of the Church, but the Bombay College was closed in 1819 and in 1907 the College in Calcutta was united with the College of the United Free Church of Scotland, to form the Scottish Churches College. In the Punjab Evangelistic work is being carried on from eight centres under seven missionaries. The baptised Chris-

tian community now numbers over 14,000. Work commenced in Darjeeling in 1870 is now carried on throughout the whole Eastern Himalayan district, and there is a Christian community there of over 8,000. In the five mission districts of Calcutta, the Eastern Himalayas, Madras, Poona, and the Punjab there were at the end of 1919 over 24,787 baptised Indian Christians. In connection with these missions the Women's Association of Foreign Missions does invaluable service in school, medical and zenana work, having in India 41 European missionaries, 163 teachers, over 50 schools, three hospitals and six dispensaries.

The Church of Scotland has also done much to provide education for European children in India. Its two Churches in Bombay have six representatives on the governing body of the Anglo-Scottish Education Society, and the two churches exercise pastoral supervision over the Bombay Scottish Orphanage. In Bangalore there is the St. Andrew's High School, and both in Bangalore and in Madras the local congregation support the school for poor children. The Ayrclief Girls' Boarding and High School is under the care of the Kirk-Session of St. Andrew's Church, Simla. The now well-known St. Andrew's Colonial Homes at Kalimpong, Bengal, though not directly part of the work of the Church of Scotland, were initiated by and are being locally managed by missionaries of that Church. The homes exist to the benefit of the domiciled European Community, and are doing magnificent work. There are now twenty cottages, and about 60 children in residence. Further information may be found in "Reports of the Schemes of the Church of Scotland," Blackwood & Sons; "The Church of Scotland Year Book" and "The Handbook of the Church of Scotland in India and Ceylon."

Though the former Churches of the United Free Church now belong to the Church of Scotland they remain independent of the establishment recognised by Government. They have only three purely European congregations in India, two in Calcutta, and one in Bombay.

The Church carries on Mission work in several different areas. They are Bengal (Calcutta, Kalma and Chinsura); the Sanjal Pargana with five stations; Western India (Bombay, Poona and Alibag); Hyderabad State (Jalgaon, Bethel and Parbhani); Madras (Madras City, Chingleput, Sripurumbudur and Coimbatore); the Central Provinces (Nagpur)



Bhandara, Wardha, and Amraoti); Rajputana, where the extensive work instituted by the United Presbyterian Church in 1880 is now carried on from eleven centres.

The work falls into three main divisions, evangelistic, medical, and educational. The Christian community has been organised in all the chief centres into congregations which form part of the Indian Presbyterian Church, and this Church is seeking to take an increasing share in the work of evangelism. There are nineteen Mission Hospitals, among which are four excellently equipped and staffed Women's

Hospitals, in Madras, Nagpur, Ajmer, and Jaipur. From the days of Duff in Calcutta and Wilson in Bombay the Mission has given a prominent place to education. It has many schools in all parts of its field and it has also made a large contribution to the work of higher education through four Christian Colleges. The Scottish Churches College, Calcutta, is well known. The Madras Christian College, which owes so much to the work of Dr. William Miller, is now under the direction of a Board representing several Missionary Societies. Other Colleges are Wilson College, Bombay, and Hishop College, Nagpur.

## BAPTIST SOCIETIES.

**THE BAPTIST MISSIONARY SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN.**—Formed in 1792, largely through the efforts of Dr. Wm. Carey, operates mainly in Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, the United Provinces, the Punjab and Ceylon. The Baptist Zenana Mission and the Bible Translation Society have been united with this Society. The staff of the united Mission in India and Ceylon numbers 206 missionaries and about 978 Indian and Singhalese workers. Connected with the Society are 376 Indian and Singhalese Churches, 299 Primary Day Schools, 20 Middle and High Schools, and 1 Theological Training College. The Church membership at the close of 1933 stood at 23,245 and the Christian community at 59,812. The membership during the past ten years has increased by about 53 per cent. and the community by 50 per cent. in the same period. Amongst the non-caste people great progress has been made in recent years, and many of the Churches formed from amongst these peoples are self-supporting.

Special work amongst students is carried on in Calcutta, Dacca, Cuttack, Patna and Delhi where hostels have been erected for the prosecution of this form of work.

**EDUCATIONAL WORK.**—Ranges from Primary School to Colleges. Serampore College with its Royal Charter granted by His Danish Majesty in 1827, confirmed by the British Government in the Treaty of Purchase of the Settlement of Serampore in 1845, and placed in 1856 by the College Council at the disposal of the Baptist Missionary Society to become a part of its Missionary Educational operations, in Arts and Theology. It was affiliated in 1857 to the newly-formed Calcutta University; reorganised in 1910 on the lines of its original foundation with the appointment of a qualified Theological Staff on an Inter-denominational basis for the granting of Theological Degrees to qualified students of all Churches.

In Arts and Science the College prepares for the Calcutta Examinations. *Principal:* Rev. G. H. C. Angus, M.A., B.D.

There is a vernacular institute also at Cuttack for the training of Indian preachers and Bible schools in several centres.

There are 9 or 10 purely English Baptist Churches connected with the Society, but English services are carried on in many of the stations. Medical work connected with the Society is carried on in 7 Hospitals, and 12 Dispensaries. Two large Printing Presses for both English and Vernacular work are conducted at Calcutta and Cuttack. The Secretary of the Mission is the Rev. D. Scott Wells; 44, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta.

The Headquarters of the Mission are at 19, Fumival Street, Holborn, London. The total expenditure of the Society for 1934 amounted to £172,034 of which £90690 was expended in India & Ceylon.

**THE CANADIAN BAPTIST MISSION.**—Was commenced in 1873, and is located in the Telugu Country to the north of Madras, in the Kistna, Godavari, Vizagapatam and Ganjam Districts. There are 22 stations and 608 outstations with a staff of 102 missionaries including 10 qualified physicians, and 1,371 Indian workers, with Gospel preaching in 1,536 villages. Organised Churches number 123, communicants 26,885 and adherents 19,000 for the past year. Forty-six Churches are entirely self-supporting. In the Educational department are 564 village day schools, with 19,284 children, 15 boarding schools, 2 High schools, 2 Normal Training schools, a Bible Training School for Women, a Theological Seminary providing in all for 1,000 pupils, and an Industrial school. There are 6 Hospitals, two leper asylums and an Orphanage. The Mission publishes a Telugu newspaper. Village Evangelisation is the central feature of the Mission, and stress is laid upon the work amongst women and children. During the last decade membership has increased by 65 per cent., the Christian community by 20 per cent., and scholars by 105 per cent. Indian Secretary is the Rev. A. Arthur Scott, Tuni, East Godavari.

**AMERICAN BAPTIST FOREIGN MISSION SOCIETY,** organized in 1814, has Missions in Burma begun 1813; Assam 1836; Bengal and Orissa 1836; South India 1840. It owes its rise to the celebrated Adoniram Judson. Until 1910 the Society was known as the American Baptist Missionary Union. There are 32 main stations in Burma, 13 in Assam, 10 in Bengal-Orissa 29 in South India, besides many outstations. All forms of missionary enterprise come within the scope of the Society.

The great work of the Mission continues to be evangelistic and the training of the native preachers and Bible-Women, and extends to many races and languages, the most important of which, in Burma, has been the practical transformation of the Karens, whose language has been reduced to writing by the Mission. The work in Assam embraces 9 different languages and large efforts are made amongst the employees of the tea plantations. The Mission Press at Rangoon is the largest and finest in Burma.

In the year 1932 the field staff numbered 387 missionaries, 6,876 indigenous workers. There were 2,732 organised Churches of which 1,979 were self-supporting. Church members numbered 2,80,964. In the 2,414 Sunday Schools were enrolled 95,949 pupils. The Mission conducted 2,739 schools of all grades, one of which being Judson College, Rangoon, with 97,422 students enrolled. 13 hospitals and 33 dispensaries treated 8,389 inpatients and 1,22,254 outpatients. Christians of all communities among whom the Mission works contributed over Rs. 6,75,055 or this religious and benevolent work during the year.

THE AMERICAN BAPTIST ASSAM MISSION, was opened in 1836, and has 12 main stations staffed by about 50 missionaries. There are 1,038 native workers, 891 organised churches, 53,186 baptised members, 342 schools of all grades including 2 High, 2 Normal, 3 Bible and 14 station schools. 4 Hospitals and 5 Dispensaries treated 1,561 in-patients and 24,147 outpatients during the year. Mission work is carried out in 10 different languages.

*Treasurer and Corresponding Secretary:* Miss Marion G. Burnham, Gauhati, Assam.

AMERICAN BAPTIST, BENGAL-ORISSA MISSION commenced in 1836. Area of operation: Midnapore district of Lower Bengal, Balasore district of Orissa and Jamshedpur Mission staff 36, Indian workers 310. Two English Churches and 32 Vernacular Churches, Christian Community 2,686. Educational: Two Boys' High Schools and two Girls' High Schools and 115 Elementary Schools, pupils 4,220. One Industrial School, known as Balasore Technical School,

for carpentering, iron work and motor mechanics. The Vernacular Press of this mission printed the first literature in the Santali language.

*Secretary*—Mr. W. S. Dunn, Bhudrak, Orissa.

THE AMERICAN BAPTIST TELUGU MISSION—Was commenced in the year 1836, and covers large parts of Nellore, Guntur, Kistna, and Kurnool Districts, parts of the Deccan and an important work in Madras and the surrounding vicinity. Its main work is evangelism, but there are also Educational and Medical Institutions of importance. Industrial departments are maintained also in connection with the Mission High Schools at Nellore, Ongole and Kurnool. Organized Telugu Churches number 337, with 110,690 baptized communicants. There are 78 missionaries, and 2,720 Indian workers. The mission maintains a Theological Seminary at Ramapatnam for the training of Indian preachers. A Bible Training School for the training of Telugu women is located in Nellore. A total of 37,077 receive instruction in 1,270 primary schools, 16 secondary schools and 4 high schools. In Medical work 7 Hospitals and 11 Dispensaries report 5,391 in-patients, 95,108 out-patients, and 115,073 treatments during the year.

*Secretary*—Rev. T. Wathine, Ongole, Guntur District.

THE AUSTRALIAN BAPTIST FOREIGN MISSION.—(Incorporated) Embracing the societies representing the Baptist Churches of the States of the Australian Commonwealth. The field of operations is in East Bengal. The staff numbers 35 Australian workers. There are 3,081 communicants and a Christian community of 5,697.

*Secretary, Field Council:* The Rev. W. G. Crofts, B.A., Biri Sri Mission House, P. O. Hatshibganj, Dist. Mymensingh.

THE STRICT BAPTIST MISSION.—Has 21 European Missionaries, and 222 Indian workers in Madras, Chingleput, Salem, Ramnad and Tinnevely Districts. Communicants number 1,487; organised churches 54; elementary schools 85, with 2,905 pupils.

*Treasurer and Secretary:* Rev. D. Morling, Kovilpatti, Tinnevely District.

## PRESBYTERIAN SOCIETIES.

THE IRISH PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH MISSION.—Operates in Gujarat and Kathiawar with a staff of 36 Missionaries, of whom 13 are clerical, 14 Educationalists, 6 are Doctors and 2 Nurses. The Indian staff numbers 624, of whom 15 are Pastors, 87 Evangelists, 4 Colporteurs, 41 Bible-women, and 348 are Teachers. There are 19 Organised Churches, a communicant roll of 2,558, and a Christian Community of 7,739. In Medical work there are 4 Hospitals and several Dispensaries, with 1,714 in-patients, 17,377 new cases, and a total attendance of 67,819. The Mission conducts 3 High Schools, 1 Anglo-Vernacular School, 1 Preparatory School at Parantij and 131 Vernacular schools affording tuition for 6,724 pupils; also 1 crèche, 4 Orphanages, an Industrial School at Borsad, a Teachers' Training College for Women at Borsad,

a Divinity College at Ahmedabad, and a Mission Press at Surat. The Mission has made a speciality of Farm Colonies, of which there are about a score in connection with it, most of them thriving.

The Jungle Tribes Mission with 7 Missionaries is a branch of the activities of the above, working in the Panch Mahals and Rewa Kantha districts with Farm Colonies attached.

*Secretary:* Rev. George Wilson, B.A. Ahmedabad.

THE UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF NORTH AMERICA.—The Sialkot Mission of this Church was established at Sialkot in the Punjab in 1855. It is now carrying on work in ten civil districts in the Punjab and two in the

North-West Frontier Province. Its missionaries number 113, including married ladies and its Indian workers 316. Its educational work composes one Theological Seminary, one College, four High Schools, one Industrial school, seven Middle schools and 134 Primary schools. The enrolment in all schools in 1930 was 13,209. Medical work is carried on through five Hospitals and four Dispensaries. The communicant membership of the Church which has been established was 44,753 in 1931 and the total Christian community 95,216.

*General Secretary* : Rev. H. C. Chambers, D.D., Gordon College, Rawalpindi.

THE AMERICAN PRESBYTERIAN MISSION operates in three main sections known as the Punjab North India and Western India Missions. The American staff, including women, numbers 256, and the Indian staff 1,135. There are thirty-four main stations and 229 out-stations. Organised churches number 100, of which thirty-two are self-supporting. There are 13,826 communicants and a total baptized community of 61,487.

Educational work as follows.—Two men's colleges and an interest in the Isabella Thoburn and Kinnaird Colleges for Women, students about 1,820; one Theological College, students thirty-four; two Training Schools for Village Workers, students about 180; twelve High Schools, students about 3,400; three Industrial Schools; three Agricultural Demonstration Farms; five Teachers' Training Departments; The Miraj Medical School and an interest in the Ludhiana Medical College for Women, students about 170; 230 Elementary Schools, 241 Schools of all grades, pupils about 12,023.

Medical Work:—Seven Hospitals; twenty-four Dispensaries.

Evangelistic Work:—331 Sunday Schools, with an attendance of 11,503 pupils. Contributions for church and evangelistic work, on the part of the Indian church, Rs. 71,254.

The Hospital at Miraj, founded by the late Sir William J. Wanless and now under the care of C. E. Vail, is well-known throughout the whole of S.W. India, and the Forman Christian College at Lahore, under the pupilship of Dr. S. K. Datta, is equally well-known and valued in the Punjab. The Ewing Christian College (Dr. C. H. Rice, Principal) has grown rapidly in numbers and influence.

*Secretary of Council of A. P. Missions in India* :—Rev. J. L. Dodds, D.D., "Lowrison", Dehra Dun, U. P.

*Secretary, North India Mission* :—Rev. W. L. Allison, B.A., B.D., Gwalior, C.I.

*Secretary, Punjab Mission* :—Rev. J. B. Weir, M.A., Ewing Hall, Lahore.

*Secretary, Western India Mission* :—Rev. D. B. Updegraff, M.A., D.D., Nipani, Belgaum District.

THE NEW ZEALAND PRESBYTERIAN MISSION—Commenced as recently as 1910 at Jagadhri, Punjab.

*Secretary* : Miss B. J. Hardie, Jagadhri, Dist. Amballa.

THE UNITED CHURCH OF CANADA MISSION.—Commenced in 1877 has 14 main stations in Indore, Gwalior, Rutlam, Dhar, Jaora, Sitaman, Bhopal and Banswara States. The Mission staff numbers 80, Indian workers 200. This Mission works in conjunction with the Malwa Church-Council of the United Church of Northern India, which reports for this part of its territory:—Organised churches 22; Unorganised churches 8; Communicants 2,241; Baptised non-communicants 5,836; Unbaptised adherents 821; Total Christian Community 8,898.

Educational work comprises Elementary and Middle Schools for boys and girls; a High School for girls, an Arts College for students of both sexes (The Indore Christian College), a Normal School for girls, and the Malwa Theological Seminary. Women's Industrial work is carried on in Mhow and Rutlam, and Vocational Training for boys is a feature of the Rasulpura Boys' School, where training is provided in printing, tailoring, carpentry and motor mechanics.

The Medical work is large. There are three General Hospitals, where both men and women are treated, and five Women's Hospitals, and also a number of dispensaries in central and out-stations.

*General Secretary of Mission* —Rev. A. A. Scott, M.A., B.D., B. Paed, Indore, C. I.

*Associate Secretary of Mission* —Miss F. E. Clearihue, Kharia, C. I. (Via Mehidpur Rd. Station).

*Secretary of Malwa Church-Council* :—Rev. F. H. Russell, M.A., B.D., Rutlam, C. I.

The Canadian Presbyterian Mission operates in two sections, the Northern Section with headquarters at Jhansi in the U.P., and the Central India Section, known as the Southern Bil Field.

In Central India the five central stations are located in the States of Allapur and Jobat and Barwani, but the Mission comprises within its area the States of Jabua and Kathiawar, also part of Chhota Udaipur in the Bombay Presidency and parts of Dhar, Indore and Gwalior States bordering on the Jobat-Barwani Road. The Staff in Central India consists of 20 missionaries and 42 Indian workers. There are several elementary schools in the area and a central and vernacular School for boys and girls at Amkhut and Allapur States. At Amkhut also there is a Children's Nursery Home and dispensary and a General Hospital for the area is located at Jobat. In the district there are five organised and 3 unorganised churches with 273 communicant members and a baptised community of over 1,300.

*Secretary* —Thomas Draper, M.R.C.S. (Lond), M.R.C.P. (Ed). Jobat, Via Dohad, Central India.

The Jhansi Section formerly known as the Gwalior Mission was founded by the late Dr. J. Wylie in 1905. There is now a staff of twelve missionaries and twenty-five Indian workers who are engaged in Jhansi city, Essargh, Baragaon and the surrounding villages.

Activities include Anglo-vernacular middle schools for both boys and girls and hostels for Christian pupils in each. There is also an orphanage for children under school age, a

dispensary and an industrial school for boys. There is an agricultural settlement at Esagah where the Mission has a farm of 1,200 acres.

There are two organised churches having a communicant membership of 150.

*Secretary*.—The Rev. A. A. Lowther, M.A., B.D.

**THE WELSH CALVINISTIC METHODIST (PRESBYTERIAN) MISSION** established in 1840 with a staff of 40 Missionaries, 950 Indian workers, occupies stations in Assam in the Khaasia and Jaintia Hills, the Lushai Hills and at Sylhet and Cachar. The Khaasia language has been reduced to writing, the Bible translated, and many books published in that language by the Mission. A large amount of literature has also been produced in the Lushai language. Communicants number 35,396; the total Christian community 92,923; organised Churches 721; Elementary schools number 678, Scholars 20,243; in addition to Industrial Schools and Training Institutions 3, Theological Seminaries, Sundav Schools 82 and Scholars 54,047. Four Hospitals and several Dispensaries provide annually for more than 10,000 patients.

*Secretary*: Rev. F. J. Sandy, Durlang, Aljal.

**THE ARCOT MISSION OF THE REFORMED CHURCH**.—In America organised in 1853 occupies most of the North and South Arcot and Chittoor districts in S. India with a staff of 55 Missionaries and 801 Indian workers. Churches number 16, Communicants 7,452; Total Christian Community 26,442; Boarding Schools 17, Scholars 1,129; Theological School 1, students 31; Voorhees College, Vellore, students 137, High Schools 4, Scholars 1,887; Training Schools 2, students 120; Industrial Schools 2, Agricultural Farm and School 1, total pupils 280; Elementary schools 225, Scholars 9,716. Two Hospitals and 4 Dispensaries with a staff of 68 provided for 2,617 in-patients and 29,571 out-patients excluding the Union Medical College Hospitals and Dispensaries, Vellore.

The Union Mission Medical College for South India and a Union Mission Training School are located at Vellore, the headquarters of the Mission. The Union Mission Tuberculosis Sanitarium for S. India is near Madanapalle. Aroglavaram, P.O., Chittoor District.

*Secretary*:—Rev. W. H. Farrar, Arni, S. India.

## CONGREGATIONAL SOCIETIES.

**THE AMERICAN BOARD OF COMMISSIONERS FOR FOREIGN MISSIONS**.—Has two large Missions, the American Marathi Mission, and the Madura Mission. The Marathi Mission covers a considerable part of the Bombay Presidency, with centres at Bombay, Ahmednagar, Satara and Sholapur. It was commenced in 1813, the first Amerig Mission in India. Its activities are large and varied. The staff for 1933 consisted of 52 missionaries in all, and 504 Indian workers operating in 9 stations and 90 outstations. Organized churches number 69 with 6,739 communicants, and 1,831 unbaptized adherents. There is a work for lepers at Sholapur. The educational work includes 10 secondary and training schools, with 1,151 pupils; and 68 primary schools, with 4,145 pupils three-fifths of whom are non-Christians. Zenona work and industrial work are vigorously carried on, the latter embracing carpentry and lace work. A school for the blind is conducted in Bombay on both educational and industrial lines. In the hospitals and dispensaries of the Mission last year, 57,797 patients were treated. This Mission was the first to translate the Christian scriptures into the Marathi tongue. At Sholapur a settlement or Criminal Tribes is carried on by the Mission under the supervision of Government. *Secretary*: Rev. W. Q. Swart, Ahmednagar.

**MADURA MISSION**.—The Madura Mission celebrated its centenary in January, 1934, and at that time turned over administration of work under its control to the Madura Mission Sangam. The Mission still exists to deal with certain matters relating to the maintenance of missionaries. The Secretary is Rev. W. W. Wallace, Madura.

**MADURA CHURCH COUNCIL**.—The Madura Church Council is a branch of the South India United Church, and is in charge of the Christian community that has developed through the work

of the Madura Mission. The Madura Church Council is in charge of 33 pastorates, about 250 village schools and five large Elementary Higher Grade Co-educational Boarding Schools. The Secretary of this organization is Rev. Paul; Raj Thomas, Pasmalai.

**MADURA MISSION SANGAM**.—The Madura Mission Sangam was formed in January, 1934, to take over work in the Madura and Tamnad Districts which had hitherto been under the control of the Madura Mission. This work consists of a Hospital for men and a Hospital for women and a large High School and Training School for Girls in Madura; a school for girls at Rachanyapuram three miles from Madura; a High School, Training School, Trade School and Theological Seminary at Pasmalai; together with some responsibility for the village work under the immediate control of the Madura Church Council.

The Madura Mission Sangam consists of a little over forty members more than half of whom must by constitution be Indians. The Secretary of the Madura Mission Sangam is Rev. R. A. Dudley, Tirumangalam.

**THE AMERICAN COLLEGE, MADURA**.—The American College, then located at Pasmalai was affiliated with the University of Madras as a second Grade College in 1881. In 1900 the College Department was removed to Madurai where for five years it was accommodated in what is now the Union Christian High School building. In 1909 the College was removed to its present site in Tallakulam on the north side of the Vaigai river. It was affiliated as a First Grade College in 1913.

In 1934 at the time of the centenary of the Mission, the American College became organically independent under its own Governing Council. In the same year it was granted affiliation as a Honours College.

The present College site comprises about forty acres. On the College grounds are located the Main College Hall, the Ellen S. James Hall of Science, Binghamton Hall, the Chapel, Daniel Poor Memorial Library, Main Hostel, Zumbro Memorial Hostel, Dining Halls, Principal's residence, Warden's Lodge, four additional bungalows, and athletic fields.

**THE SCANDINAVIAN ALLIANCE MISSION OF NORTH AMERICA.**—The mission staff in Khandesh is represented by sixteen missionaries, and 39 Indian workers. There are 292 church members in good standing with 741 in Sunday Schools. 14 Elementary School's provide for 368 pupils.

**Secretary:**—Miss Olga E. Noteen, Amalner East Khandesh.

**THE SWEDISH ALLIANCE MISSION.**—Working among Bails, Hindus and Muhammedans in West Khandesh, has 22 missionaries and 49 Indian workers. There are 8 congregations with a total membership of 1,021 of whom 466 are communicants. There are 12 Elementary Schools, 2 Training Schools and 5 School Homes. The pupils in all schools are 507.

**Secretary:**—The Rev. S. Ohlsson, Mandalwar, Vin Taloda, W. Khandesh.

**FREE CHURCH OF FINLAND MISSION.**—Total Mission staff is represented by 6 Missionaries 1 native pastor, 2 Catechists, 3 teachers. There are about 118 communicants and total community 200. Three day schools, 1 evening school, 3 dispensaries and weaving industry.

**Secretary**—Rev E. A. Ollila, Ghum, D. H. Railway.

**THE LONDON MISSIONARY SOCIETY.**—Commenced work in India in 1798 and occupies 3 centres in N. India, 12 in S. India and 7 in Travancore. The Mission engages in every form of Missionary activity.

The European staff numbers 87, Indian workers 2,450, Organised Churches 520; Communicants 25,311 and Christian Community 177,795. There are 1 Christian College, students 159; 2 Theological Institutions, students 70; 4 Training Institutions, pupils 114; 12 high schools, pupils 4,849. 25 Boarding schools, scholars, 1,167 and 802 Elementary schools with 46,371 scholars. In medical work Hospitals number 6, Nurses 7 Europeans and 33 Assistants, 14 qualified doctors, 9 Europeans and 62 Assistants and 10,413 in-patients and 206,276 out-patients for the year.

The main centres of the Mission in N. India are at Calcutta and Murshidabad District, Bengal; L.M.S. work in the United Provinces has been closed but a Union Mission of the W. M. S., C. M. S. and L. M. S. has been opened in Benares City with the Rev. J. C. Jackson of the L. M. S. as Superintendent. This Mission concentrates especially on work amongst pilgrims and students. Special efforts are made amongst the Nama Sudras. The S. India district and Travancore are divided into the Kanarese, Telugu, Tamil and Malayalam fields with 19 stations and 959 outstations. At Nagercoil (Travancore) is the Scott Christian College and High School with 985 students, a Church and congregation said to be the largest in India and a Printing Press, the centre of the S. Travancore Tract S. diety.

**Bengal Secretary**—Rev. H. A. Wilson, B.A., 16, Ashutosh Mukerji Road, Calcutta.

**South India—Secretary and Treasurer**—Rev. George Parker, M.A., B.D., 18, Lavelle Road, Bangalore.

**Benares Superintendent.**—Rev J. C. Jackson, Raunkatora, Benares Cantonment U. P.

## ALL-INDIA MISSIONS.

**THE CHRISTIAN AND MISSIONARY ALLIANCE.**—Dates from the year 1893 under the name of the International Missionary Alliance, but in number of its missionaries were at work Berar Province much earlier. Work is carried on in the Provinces of Berar, Khandesh and Gujarat. There is a staff of 50 missionaries and 80 Indian workers. The number of mission stations is 16 with additional outstations. There is a Christian community of 2,088 adults, there are 4 Boarding Schools, 2 for boys and 2 for girls 1 Training School for Indian workers and 1 English congregation at Bhusawal.

**Executive Secretary:**—Rev. K. D. Garrison, Akola, Berar, C.P.

**THE CHURCH OF THE BRETHREN (AMERICAN)**—Opened work in 1895, and operates in Broach Surat and Thana Districts, also in Baroda and Rajpalia States. Its staff number 40 foreign workers including missionaries' wives, and 200 Indian workers. The Baptized (immersed) membership stands at 5,213. Education is carried on in 7 Girls' Boarding Schools, 7 Boarding Schools for Boys, and 123 Village Day Schools. Females under instruction number 796, males 2,962, total under instruction 3,758. There are 125 Sunday

Schools having 200 teachers and a total enrolment of 4,947. There were 44,459 calls at mission dispensaries in 1932. The foreign medical staff consists of 2 doctors, 3 nurses. Industrial work is carried on in eight of the Boarding Schools. A vocational school, including teachers' training, village trades and agriculture for boys and a school of practical arts for girls are conducted at Anklesvar. Evangelistic, Temperance and Publication work receive due emphasis.

**Secretary**—L. A. Bickenstaff, Bulsar, Surat District.

**THE POONA AND INDIAN VILLAGE MISSION.**—Founded in 1893. Mission Stations:—Khed Shivapur, Poona District, Nasrapur (Bhor State), Poona District; Lonand, M.S.M. Ry., Satara District; Phaltan, Satara District; and Pandharpur and Nateputa, Akhiz Sholapur District. The Staff consists of 46 European and 47 Indian workers, with a community of about 67 Indian Christians and their families. The main work is evangelizing in the villages, women's zenana work, and primary education. Medical work is conducted at each station, with a hospital at Pandharpur. Headquarters 44, Sassoon Road, Poona.

**Secretary**.—J. W. Stothard.

**THE AMERICAN CHURCHES OF GOD MISSION**—Has four missionaries at Bogra, one at Khanjapur, Bogra District, Bengal, and two at Ulubaria, Howrah District.

**Executive Secretary**.—Rev. H. W. Cover, M.A., Bogra, E.B.II.

**Recording Secretary**.—Rev. A. E. Myers, B.A., Ulubaria, Howrah Dist.

**THE INDIA CHRISTIAN MISSION**.—Founded in 1897, has 41 Organised Churches, 17 Missionaries, 53 stations and out-stations, 1,759 Communicants, 51 Primary schools and one Industrial School and Bible School in the Ellore District, also Station at Dodballapur near Bangalore, S. India, also Colony for young people of mixed parentage, Champawat, via Almora, U. P. stations also in Nuwara Eliya, Mulpotha Uva Province and Polgalawella, Ceylon; Girls' Orphanage at Nuwara Eliya; Industrial Homes for children of mixed parentage, Nuwara Eliya. Total Christian community 4,092. Magazines.—English *Missionary Notes* and Telugu *I. C. M. Messenger*.

**Directors**.—Rev. Arnold Paynter, Champawat, Almora, U. P. and Miss A. J. Paynter, Nuwara Eliya, Ceylon.

**THE CHURCH OF THE NAZARENE MISSION**.—Has its headquarters for India at Buldana, Berar, where it has a Boys' Boarding School, in Chikhli, 14 miles from Buldana there is a Girls' Boarding School. At present there are six missionaries in India and a force of 31 Indian Preachers, teachers and Bible women.

**President of the Council**.—Rev. P. L. Beals, Buldana, Berar.

**THE HEPHIZIBALE FAITH MISSIONARY ASSOCIATION**.—Has five missionaries in India. They are Rev. S. V. Christensen, Rev. and Mrs. W. J. Brown, and Rev. R. A. Dodd at Adra, B. N. Railway, and Miss E. K. Landis at Raghunathpur, Manbhum District.

**THE TIBETAN MISSION**.—Has 3 Missionaries with headquarters at Darjeeling, and Tibet as its objective. **Secretary**.—Miss J. Ferguson, Darjeeling.

**THE INDIAN MISSIONARY SOCIETY OF TINNEVELLY (DORNAKAL MISSION)**.—Opened in 1903 operates in the Warangal District of the Nizam's Dominions as well as among the hill tribes called Pallars in the British and Travancore Hills. It is the missionary effort of the Tamil Christians of Tinnevely. There are now nearly 8,020 Telugu Christians in 135 villages and 416 Paliyar Christians in the hills. The Society publishes monthly *The Missionary Intelligence* containing information about the Society's work in both the fields. **Secretary**.—Rev. D. S. David, Palamcottah.

**THE MISSION TO LEPERS**.—Founded in 1874, is an interdenominational and international Society for the establishment and maintenance of Homes and Institutions for Lepers and of their untainted children working in 20 countries but largely in India, China, Korea and Japan. Its work in India is carried on through co-operation with 30 Missionary Societies. In India alone the Mission now has 36 Asylums of its own with

upwards of 6,500 inmates and is aiding or has some connection with work for lepers at 22 other places in India. Altogether in India over 8,005 lepers are being helped.

The Mission also provides for the segregation of the healthy children of lepers from their diseased parents. More than 800 children are thus being saved from becoming lepers.

An important feature of the work of the Mission is the measure of successful medical treatment whereby early cases both adults and children are now benefiting.

Most of the Mission's income is received from voluntary contributions. Some funds are raised in India, but the bulk of the money expended by the Mission in India is received from Britain, although the provincial Government give regular maintenance grants.

There is an Indian Auxiliary of the Mission to Lepers, of which H. E. Lady Brasourne, who represents the Bombay Presidency, is a Vice-President.

**Hon. Treasurer**.—P. B. Morris, Esq., P. O. Box 164, 6, Church Lane.

**Hon. Treasurer, Bombay**.—R. C. Lowndes Esq., C/o Messrs. Killick, Nixon & Co., Bombay

The General Secretary of the Mission is Mr. W. H. P. Anderson, 7, Bloomsbury Square, London, W. C. The Secretary for India is Mr. A. Donald Miller, Purnia, Bihar.

**THE REGIONS BEYOND MISSIONARY UNION**.—An inter-denominational Society commenced work at Mothihari, Bihar, in 1900, and now occupies 6 stations and 9 out-stations in the Champaran and Saran Districts, with a staff of 17 European and 2 Indian Missionaries and 40 other Indian workers. The Mission maintains 1 Hospital, 1 Girls' Orphanage, 1 Boys' Orphanage and Boarding School with Carpentry industrial department, 1 M. E. School with 200 pupils. Communicants number 80. **Secretary**

(Vacant) Laukaria Hospital, Bagaha P. O., Champaran District.

**THE RAXAUL MEDICAL MISSION**, affiliated with the Regions beyond Missionary Union has 1 Hospital at Raxaul, Champaran District, with 1 married European Doctor, 2 European Nurses, Sister, and 7 Indian workers.

**Secretary**.—Dr H. C. Duncan.

**THE NATIONAL MISSIONARY SOCIETY OF INDIA**.—Established 1905, started, financed and managed by Indian Christians, has a staff of 2 Missionaries and 100 helpers and Voluntary workers operates in Montgomery District (th Punjab), Sirathu and Khaga, (U.P.), Halaughal Mymensingh District (Bengal), Jhazuguda (B. & O.), Murwah (C.P.), North Kanar: Mirajgaon and Karmala, Talukas (Bombay) Parkar Taluk (Nizam's Dominions) and Thipatur Taluk (N. Arcot) Thirty-four Elementary Schools and 1 High School with twelve printing press, three Dispensaries and two Hospitals. Annual expenditure Rs. 70,000. *The National Missionary Intelligence* (a monthly journal in English sold at Re. 1 per year post free), *Qasid* (a monthly journal in Persian-Urdu at Rs. 2-8-0), *Deepek* (a monthly journal in Tamil and Kanarese) at 8 annas per year, post free.

**Address:**—N. M. S. Buildng, Royapettah, Madras.

**President:**—The Rt. Rev. Abraham Mar Thoma, M.A., D.D.

**General Secretary:**—Rai Bahadur A. C. Markorji, B.A. **Associate Secretary:** Thos. David, B.A. B.D.

**THE SEVENTH-DAY ADVENTIST MISSION.**—The Seventh-day Adventists commenced mission work in India in 1893, and now employ a staff of five hundred and seventy-seven workers. European and Indian, including one hundred and seventy ordained and licensed ministers. Evangelistic and educational work is conducted in sixteen vernaculars, beside work for English speaking peoples in the large cities. For administrative purposes, there are five branch organizations located as follows:—

**Seventh-day Adventist Mission—Western India.** (J. S. James, Superintendent.) **Office Address:** 6, Dhondy Road, Devlali, Nasik District.

**Seventh-Day Adventist Mission—Burma.** (J. L. Christian, Superintendent.) **Office Address:** 30, Voyle Road, Rangoon Cantonment, Burma.

**Seventh-day Adventist Mission—Northeast India.** (G. G. Lowry, Superintendent.) **Office Address:** 17, Abbott Road, Lucknow.

**Seventh-day Adventist Mission—Northwest India.** (G. C. Lowry, Superintendent.) **Office Address:** 17, Abbott Road, Lucknow.

**Seventh-day Adventist Mission—South India** (E. M. Meelen, Superintendent.) **Office Address:** 10, Cunningham Road, Bangalore

The general headquarters for India and Burma is located at Salisbury Park, Poona. A. W. Cormack, President; C. L. Torrey, Secretary and Treasurer. (Office Address: Post Box 15, Poona). On the same estate is an up-to-date publishing house devoted entirely to the printing of health, temperance, evangelical and associated literature. (Address: Oriental Watchman Publishing House, Post Box 35, Poona).

A large number of day and boarding vernacular and Anglo-vernacular schools are conducted in different parts of the country; and at Vincent Hill School, Mussoorie. European education is provided, a regular high school course, with more advanced work for commercial and other special students, being available. In all the denominational boarding schools increasing emphasis is being laid on vocational work, the students being required to share in the domestic work of the institution, and in many cases, to engage in some trades or other work.

Eight physicians, one maternity worker, (C.M.B.) and a number of qualified nurses are employed, regular medical work being conducted at thirty-two stations.

The baptized membership (adult) is 4,400 organized into 105 churches; and in addition a substantial community of enquirers is receiving systematic instruction. 278 Sabbath Schools are conducted with an enrolled membership of about 8,870.

The Bombay address is "Sorab House," Garden Road, Colaba, Bombay.

**THE AMERICAN MENNONITE MISSION.**—Established 1899, works in the C. Provinces, Mission staff numbers 37, Indian workers 65, Church members 1,400, adherents 717, Industrial Training Institutions 2, Academy including High School, Normal School and Bible School—Anglo-Vernacular Schools 2, Elementary Schools 11, Orphanages 2, Widows' Home 1, Hospital 1, Dispensaries 7, Leper Home 1, Home for untainted children of lepers 2, Leper Clinic 5.

**Secretary:** A. C. Brunk, Dhamtar, C. P.

**THE GENERAL CONFERENCE—MENNONITE MISSION.**—Started in 1901 in the C. Provinces. Workers number 23; Leper, Medical Orphan, Zenana, Evangelistic and Educational work carried on. **Secretary:** Rev. P. W. Penner, Janigir, C. P.

**THE KURKU AND CENTRAL INDIA HILL MISSION.**—Established 1890 in the C. P. and Berar, has a mission staff of 15, Indian workers 20, Churches 8, Communicants 327; Christian Community 560; 2 Boarding Schools with 62 boarders and 2 elementary schools.

**Secretary.**—Rev. Carl Wyder, Ellichpur, Berar, C. P.

**THE CEYLON AND INDIA GENERAL MISSION.**—Established 1892, occupies stations in Mysore State, in the Coimbatore and Anantapur Districts and also stations in Horana, Ceylon. Mission staff 36; Indian workers 130; Churches 13; Communicants 900; Christian community 3,100; Orphanages 4; Elementary Schools 35; Pupils 1,300.

**Secretary.**—N. F. Silsbee, 7, Pottery Road, Bangalore.

**THE BOYS' CHRISTIAN HOME MISSION.**—It owes its existence to a period of famine, was commenced in 1899. Mission staff about 10, Indian workers about 125. There are elementary schools with three orphanages, one for boys and two for girls, industrial training being given in all three.

There are three main stations—At Dhond in the Poona District and at Orai and Benares in United Provinces. At Benares there is an Industrial Training Institution for learning Motor, Electrical and Carpentry trades. It is for Indian young men but a few English, or European, young men have received training also. There are some out-stations. Director Rev. John E. Norton, Dhond, Poona District. Rev. W. K. Norton, who opened the North India work and who was Secretary of the Mission, died while on a visit to America. His work goes on under his widow, Mrs. W. K. Norton.

## Ladies' Societies.

**ZENANA BIBLE AND MEDICAL MISSION.**—This is an inter-denominational society, with headquarters, 33, Surrey Street, London, working among women and girls in 5 stations in the Bombay Presidency, 7 in United Provinces, and 4 in the Punjab. There are 75 European Missionary ladies on the staff and 32 Assistant Missionaries, 235 Indian teachers and nurses and 52 Bible women. During 1933 there were 5,119 in-patients in the three hospitals supported

by the Society (Nasik, Lucknow and Patna). There were 23,515 out-patients, 88,609 attendances at the Dispensaries. In their 30 schools were 3,129 pupils and there is a University Department at Lahore. The evangelistic side of the work is largely done by house to house visitations and teaching the women in Zenanas, 1,256 women were regularly taught. Total expenditure in India £44,535.

*Hon. Treasurer:* The Lord Meston of Dunottar.

*President:*—The Lady Kinnaird.

*Secretaries:*—Rev. E. S. Carr, M. A. (Hon.) Rev. L. B. Butcher, Miss E. Marriner and Miss Liesching.

**WOMEN'S CHRISTIAN MEDICAL COLLEGE, WITH WHICH IS INCORPORATED THE PUNJAB MEDICAL SCHOOL FOR WOMEN.**—In 1894 the North India School of Medicine for Christian Women was opened in Ludhiana in order to give a Medical Education under Christian influences to Indian Women. Doctor Edith Brown, D.H.E., M.A., M.D. was its Founder and Principal. The School was Inter-denominational, and trained students for various Missionary Societies.

Clinical work was at first given at the Charlotte Hospital which belonged to the Ludhiana Zenana and Medical Mission. The Memorial Hospital was opened in 1900, and has now 220 beds. In 1913 non-Christian Students were also admitted for training, and the name was modified to its present title given above.

In 40 years 276 medical students qualified as doctors, besides 138 as compounders, 187 as nurses and 549 as dais and midwives.

At present 275 are in training—137 medical students, 26 compounders, 51 as nurses and 61 as nurse dais.

New laboratories have been built for Clinical Pathology, for Physiology, and for Chemistry and Physics. New quarters for Sisters, Nurses, Assistant staff and also a new Babies' Ward. The new Dispensary for out-patients has now become very popular.

**THE MISSIONARY SETTLEMENT FOR UNIVERSITY WOMEN** was founded in Bombay in 1896. Its work is religious, social and educational. The Settlement supplies a hostel for University students of all nationalities and a few Indian professional women. Classes for educated girls are provided and teaching is also given in pupils' homes. The Settlement staff take part in many of the organised activities for women's work in the city. The Social Training Centre is located at the Settlement. The course, lasting a year, includes both theoretical and practical work.

*Warden:*—Miss R. Navalkar, B.A., Reynold's Road, Byculla, Bombay.

**THE RAMABAI MUKTI MISSION** (affiliated with the Christian and Missionary Alliance Mission in 1925) the well-known work of the late Pandita Ramabai, shelters about 600 deserted wives, widows and orphans, educating and fitting them to earn their living. The Mission is worked on Indian lines and carried on by Indian and European workers. Evangelistic work is carried on in the surrounding villages of Kedgaon, Poona District.

*Miss Eunice Wells, Secretary-Treasurer.*

## Disciple Societies.

The India Mission Disciples of Christ, under the United Christian Missionary Society, Indianapolis, Indiana, U.S.A., began work in India in 1882. It works in the Central Provinces and South United Provinces. There are 60 missionaries, including missionaries' wives, and 266 Indian workers. There are 17 organized churches with the membership of 2,524. There is a Christian community of 5,000. There are 6 hospitals and 9 dispensaries, in which 2,298 in-patients, and 31,289 out-patients were treated last year, with a total of 1,34,414 treatments. There is an orphanage for children under 8 years of age, with the older orphans provided for in the boarding schools and hostels. Three boarding schools for girls and one for boys, with 1 hostel for boys show 644 inmates. There is one Leper Asylum with 120 inmates. A Tuberculosis Sanatorium admitted 120 patients during the year. An Industrial School is conducted at Damoh in connection with which a 400 acre farm is used for practical work. The Mission Press at Jabulpore printed last year about 3,000,000 pages of Christian Literature. 1 Normal, 2 Industrial Schools, 2 High Schools, 5 Middle Schools and 15 Primary Schools, with about 2,330 under instruction.

The Australian Branch has 3 Mission Stations in the Poona District. The Great Britain and Ireland Branch in Mirzapur District of U.P. and Palamau District in Orissa. These two have no organised connection with the India Mission Disciples of Christ.

*Secretary and Treasurer:* D. A. McGavran, Ph.D., Jabulpore, C.P.

## Inter-denominational Missions.

"THE CENTRAL ASIAN MISSION. Founded 1895. Head Office 53 Victoria Street, London, S.W.1, base on the N. W. Frontier at Mardan, advance stations at Malakand Pass, Chakdara, Baramula, Bandapuri, Gurez, Kargil, Shigra and Khapalu. Protestant, Evangelical, un-denominational. Ten European Missionaries. Acting Chairman of Committee, Colonel G Wingate, C.I.E."

**THE FRIENDS' SERVICE COUNCIL.**—The Friends' Service Council works in seven stations of the Hoshangabad District, and in Nagpur where there is a Hostel for College and High School boys.

The Church, which is composed of 6 Month Meetings united in the Mid India Yearly Meeting, is largely organised on the lines of the Society of Friends in England.

There are 19 missionaries, 12 on the field and 7 on furlough also 3 retired missionaries living in the district.

The principal activities are a hospital with dispensary and a Primary School and an Angli Vernacular Middle school at Itarsi. A Boarding school for Girls with Primary and Angli Vernacular Middle Departments at Sohagpur. A Home for women in Sohagpur where toys are made for sale. A Boys' Hostel at Hoshangabad for boys attending Primary, Middle and High



schools there. Two villages in the Seoni Tahsil of the Hoshangabad district in one of which, Makoriya, there is a dispensary and a Primary School.

In 1935 an Ashram is to be opened near Itarsi by Miss Hilda Cashmore late Warden of the University Settlement, Ancoats, Manchester. The work there will be of an educational and social nature.

There is also a Weavers Colony at Khera, Itarsi, where hand loom cloth is made.

There are 169 members and 1,332 adherents. Mission Secretary T. R. Addison, Itarsi, C. P. Church Secretary Dhan Singh, Friends' Mission, Sohagpur, C. P.

**THE AMERICAN FRIENDS' MISSION.**—With Missionaries is working in Bundelkhand, with Hospital for Women and Children at Chhatarpur, with Dispensary and Boys' school at Harpalpur, Orphanage, evangelistic and industrial work at Nowgong.

*Secretary:* Miss E. E. Baird, Nowgong, C.I.

**THE OLD CHURCH HEBREW MISSION** was established in 1858, in Calcutta, and is said to be the only Hebrew Christian Agency in India. *Hon. Secretary:* E. C. Jackson, Esq., 11, Mission Row, Calcutta.

**THE OPEN BRETHREN.**—Occupy 46 stations in the U. Provinces, Bengal, S. Maharashtra, Godavari, Delta, Kanarese, Tinnevely, Malabar Coast, Coimbatore and Nilgiri Districts. They hold an annual Conference at Bangalore.

### Lutheran Societies.

**THE INDIA MISSION OF THE UNITED LUTHERAN CHURCH IN AMERICA.**—Commonly known as the United Lutheran Church Mission, now working in close co-ordination with the Andhra Evangelical Lutheran Church, which was organized in 1927. The mission and Church together carry on work in East Godavari, West Godavari, Guntur, Nellore and Kurnool Districts. Foreign staff on the field in 1934, 76; Indian staff of all grades, 2,784; Baptised membership, 163,955; schools, 1,064; pupils, 40,655. There are a First Grade College, three High Schools for boys, one High School for girls, one Normal Training School for Masters and one for Mistresses, a Theological Seminary, an Agricultural School, six Hospitals, a School for the Blind, a Tuberculosis Sanatorium, and a Printing Press.

*President of the U. L. C. Mission:* Rev. J. A. Gotwald, Chirala, Guntur District.

*President of Andhra Evangelical Lutheran Church:* Rev. J. R. Fink, Rentichintala, Guntur District.

**THE EVANGELICAL NATIONAL MISSIONARY SOCIETY OF STOCKHOLM, SWEDEN.**—A Church of Sweden Society, founded in 1856, occupies the Districts of Sangor, Betul, and Chhindwara in the Central Provinces.

There are about 2,450 Church members constituted into an indigenous Church called the Evangelical Lutheran Church of the Central Provinces. The European and Indian Staff numbers 31 and 176 respectively. One Theological Seminary for training of Pastors and Catechists, and one Training School for training Women Workers. 25 Primary and Anglo-

Vernacular Middle Schools with 1,173 Children. 12 Sunday School with 675 Christians and 1,145 non-Christian Children, 9 Dispensaries with 36,035 patients during 1929. 3 Workshops, one of them with an aided Carpentry School. One Female Industrial School. One Widows' Home with 63 Women. 9 Orphanages with 158 boys and 238 girls. One Boarding School for Christian Girls on the Middle School Standard. Three Farms where the S. C. Modern Village Uplift is attempted.

*Secretary:*—Rev. G. A. Bjork, B.D., Chhindwara, C. P.

**THE BASEL EVANGELICAL MISSION** with its headquarters in Mangalore, South Kanara, was founded in 1834 and is at present carrying on the work in the whole field occupied before the war with the exception of North Kanara and the Nilgiris. It has at the beginning of 1934, 28 chief stations and 84 net stations with a total missionary staff of 45 European and about 900 Indian workers. The membership of the churches is 24,468. Educational work embraces 109 schools, among which a Theological Seminary, a second grade college and 7 high school. The total number of scholars is 18,172. Medical work is done at Betgeri-Gadag, Southern Maharashtra, where a hospital for men and women and at Udipi, South Kanara, where a hospital for women and children is maintained. The Mission maintains a Home Industrial Department for women's work and a large Publishing Department with a Book Shop and a Printing Press with about 150 workers at Mangalore, S. Kanara, and is doing work in English and in a number of Indian languages.

*President and Secretary:*—Rev. Dr J. C. Meyer, residing at Mangalore, South Kanara.

**THE CHURCH OF SWEDEN MISSION** was founded, in 1874. It operates in the Trichinopoly, Coimbatore, Madura and Ramnad Districts with diaspora congregations in Ceylon. In conjunction with the Leipzig Evangelical Lutheran Mission (L. E. L. M.) it co-operates, with the Tamil Evangelical Lutheran Church which was constituted an autonomous Church on 14th January 1919. The C. S. M. maintains an eye-hospital at Tirupatur, high schools for boys at Madura and Pudukotah, conducts in conjunction with the L. E. L. M. a high school for girls, at Tanjore.

The European staff is 37; Schools 125; Teaching staff 246; Pupils, boys 4,491 and girls 1,635.

*President:*—The Rev. H. Fry Kholm, D. Llc., Palladam, Coimbatore District.

**LEIPZIG EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN MISSION.**—European staff 14; Schools 10; Teaching staff 88; Pupils, boys 1,205 and girls 800.

*President:*—Rev. R. Froelich, D. D., Kilpauk, Madras.

**INSTITUTIONS COMMON TO BOTH MISSIONS.**—School 1; Teaching staff 18; Pupils, boys 15 and girls 316.

**TAMIL EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN CHURCH.**—Organised Churches 47; Ordained Indian Ministers 39; other Indian workers 92; Baptised membership 30,613; Schools 230; Teaching staff 23; Pupils, 8,645 boys and 2,037 girls.

**President.**—Rt. Rev. J. Sandegren, M. A., D.D., L.N.O., Bishop of Tranquebar, Trichinopoly.

**MISSOURI EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN INDIA MISSION, (MELI).**—Is located in North Arcot (Ambur, Vaniyambadi), Salem (Krishnigiri), Tanjore (Tanjore, Negapatam), Madura (Madura, Aralsuranpatti, Pathupatti, Vellakulam, Pekulam), Tinnevely (Valluoor Vadakangulam) Districts, in Mysore (Kolar Gold Fields), in Travancore (Nagercoil, Trivandrum, Alleppey).

There are 43 missionaries (6 of these on furlough in America), 1 nurse, 2 zenana workers (1 of these on furlough), 2 lady educationists (1 of these on furlough), 1 American teacher in charge of a school home for the children of missionaries, 1 male doctor (Indian), two training institutes for teacher-catechists, 1 Seminary for training pastors, 3 high schools, 1 hospital with 20 beds.

**Statistics, November 1934:** Souls, 16,081; baptized, 10,407; catechumens, 2,021; adherents, 3,654; 4 native pastors; 19 evangelists; 82 catechists, 166 teachers belonging to the Mission; 28 other teachers; 10 boarding schools.

**General Secretary.** The Rev. George C. Schroeder, Virudhnaiger, Ramanad District, South India.

**THE DANISH MISSIONARY SOCIETY,** established 1863 in South Arcot, working there and in North Arcot, on the Shervarol Hills, and in Madras, has a total staff of 341 Indian and 37 European workers, communicants 2,718, Christian community 6,737, one High School, one Secondary School, one Bible School for Women, three Boarding School, three Industrial schools, one Orphanage, one hostel, 97 Elementary schools, and two Hospitals; total scholars 5,838.

**President.**—Rev. C. Bindslev, Nellikuppam.  
**Treasurer.**—Rev. K. Helberg, Madras.

**THE SANTAL MISSION OF THE NORTHERN CHURCHES** (formerly known as the Indian Home Mission to the Santals)—Founded in 1867, works in the Santal Parganas, Birbhum, Murshidabad, Malda, Rayshahi, Dinajpur and Goalpara. Work is principally among the Santals. Mission staff numbers 46 of whom 3 medical missionaries. Indian pastors 31, other Indian workers 500 Christian community in organized congregations 18,500. 6 boarding schools with 900 pupils, 130 elementary schools with 2,300 pupils, 1 industrial school with 60 pupils, 1 printing press, 1 orphanage with 30 orphans, 2 hospitals, 4 dispensaries, 1 leper colony with 300 lepers, 1 tea garden. **Acting Secretary:** Rev. J. Gausdal, Dumka, Santal Parganas.

**MISSIONS AND ENEMY TRADING ACT.**—In May 1918, the following notice regarding Missions was published in the "Gazette of India":—"The following missions or religious associations are declared companies under Act 2 (the Enemy Trading Act) of 1916:—The Leipzig Evangelical Lutheran Mission, Madras, the Hermansberg Evangelical Lutheran Mission, Madras, the Schleswig-Holstein Evangelical Lutheran Mission, Madras, the Gosner Evangelical Lutheran

Mission of the United Provinces and Behar and Orissa, the German Evangelical Lutheran Mission of Ranchi, Behar and Orissa. The Governor-General in Council notifies that the powers conferred under Section 7 of the said Act shall extend to the property, movable and immovable, of these missions or religious associations."

In June, 1919, the Government of India stated:—"Effect is already being given to the suggestion that enemy missions in India should be taken over by British societies. The properties and undertakings of hostile missions have been vested in the Provisional Custodian of Enemy Property with a view to their transfer to boards of trustees composed partly of non-official members nominated by the National Missionary Council of India with the approval of the Government of India and partly of Government officials, and those Boards of Trustees will in due course transfer the undertakings and properties to a missionary society to be selected by them with the approval of the Governor-General in Council."

## Methodist Church.

**THE METHODIST MISSIONARY SOCIETY** commenced work in India, in 1817. The Mission in India apart from Ceylon is organised into 7 Districts with their separate District Synods working under 2 Provincial Synods. In connection with these Synods there is a large English work with 22 ministers giving their whole time to Military and English work.

The Districts occupied include 149 Circuits in Bengal, Madras, Mysore, Bombay, Punjab, North West Frontier Provinces, Baluchistan, Central Provinces, United Provinces and Nizam's Dominions. The European staff numbers 130 with 74 Indian ministers and 903 Catechists. There are 349 Churches with a Christian community of 151,296 and 26,133 Communicants. There are a number of Circuits with their Churches thoroughly organised and self-supporting. Educational work comprises 3 Christian Colleges with 89 teachers and 1,763 students, 5 Theological Institutes with 42 teachers and 373 students; 9 High Schools with 206 teachers and 4,539 students, 6 Industrial Institutes with 29 teachers and 283 students, 7 Boarding Schools with 103 teachers and 1,856 scholars, 1,141 Elementary Schools with 1,982 teachers and 38,282 Scholars.

Medical work is represented by 12 Medical Institutions with 6 European and 10 Indian doctors, 3,090 in patients and 139,567 Out patients.

The Women's Department of the Society also carry on an extensive Work in the places occupied by the Methodist Missionary Society. There are 104 Women Workers, including 16 doctor and 181 Bible Women; 115 Girl Day School with 473 teachers and 12,095 scholars, while there are 45 Boarding Schools and Training Institutions with 190 teachers and 2,505 boarders. The Women's Department is responsible for a very extensive Medical Work and have 11 Hospitals and 16 Dispensaries with 12,66 In-patients and 393,702 Out-patients.

The Methodist Episcopal Church is the organization in the United States of America which grew out of the Wesleyan revival in England and her American colonies during the latter part of the eighteenth century. This Church began its work in India in 1856, at first confining its activities to what is now the United Provinces. From that centre it spreads until the outposts of its work were found in Baluchistan, Burma, Malaysia, Netherlands, Indies and the Philippine Islands. In 1920 a rearrangement of the mission field of the Church separated India, Burma and Baluchistan into what is now known as the Southern Asia division. Within this present field the Church now has a total baptized Christian community of 525,668.

The avowed task of the Church has been the uplift of the depressed classes, and its work has been largely among that class. As a matter of fact, however, it has large numbers who came from the Mohammedans and the caste Hindus, and among such its influence is extending.

The educational work of the Church is extensive, it having in this area a total of 1,100 schools of all grades, including three colleges, twenty-two high schools, and numerous normal training and theological institutions. The registered attendants in these schools number 40,000.

Special effort is made for the instruction and development of the young people of the Church there now being 336 chapters of the Epworth League with 13,394 enrolled members, and 4,021 organized Sunday Schools with an enrolment 139,422.

The publishing interests of the Church are represented by the Lucknow Publishing House at Lucknow doing work in English, Urdu, Hindi and other Vernaculars. The periodicals issued cover the interests of both the evangelistic and the educational field, the Indian Witness, the Junior Methodist and Christian Education being in English, while the *Kaukab-i-Hind*, and other periodicals are issued in several of the vernaculars.

The governing body of the Church is the General Conference held quadrennially in America in which the eleven conferences now existing in India are represented by twenty-four delegates. The polity of the Church in India looks forward to complete independence under the general governing body, there at present being but about two hundred American men and women as compared to 600 ordained and 4,000 unordained Indian and Burmese workers. At present the area is divided into seventy-two districts each in charge of a superintendent and among whom are many Indians. The work is supervised by three Bishops, elected by the General Conference, and residents as follows: Bishop John W. Robinson, Delhi; Bishop Brenton T. Badley, Bombay and Bishop Jashwant Rao Chitambar, Jubbulpore.

THE AMERICAN WESLEYAN METHODIST MISSION, Sanjan, Thana District Headquarters. Stations with Missionaries, Dandi Maroh, *via* Nargole, District Thana Paudi, District Surat Eight Missionaries on field. Two on fullough. Four main stations. Two Boarding schools. One industrial school One Bible School. One village farm project Eight village schools. Chairman of Field Committee, Rev. P. D. Doty, Sanjan, District Thana.

THE METHODIST PROTESTANT MISSION began work in India in 1913, has a staff of six missionaries. The work is confined to Dhulia Taluka, with one Main station, Dhulia. There are two boarding schools, district evangelistic work and medical work *Secretary*: Mrs. Paul Cassen, Dhulia, West Khandesh.

THE FREE METHODIST MISSION of North America—Established at Yeotmal, 1893, operates in Berar with a staff of 11 Missionaries and 40 Indian workers. Organised churches 5, 1 Theological school, 1 Girls' Boarding School, 1 Vernacular Middle school, 8 Elementary Schools, 1 Dispensary and 5 centres for Clinical and village health work.

*Secretary*: Percis M. Phelps, Yeotmal, Berar.

## THE SALVATION ARMY.

The work of the Salvation Army in India and Ceylon was commenced in 1882 by the late Commissioner Booth-Tucker; and was for many years under his control, with Headquarters in India. For some time now, the areas occupied have been divided for administrative purposes into 6 Territories, each under a Territorial Commander; and one smaller Command.

*Northern Territory*, with Headquarters at Dhule.

*Western Territory*, with Headquarters at Bombay.

*Madras and Telugu Territory*, with Headquarters at Madras.

*Southern Territory*, with Headquarters at Travancore, in Travancore State.

*Ceylon Territory*, with Headquarters at Colombo.

*Eastern Territory*, with Headquarters at Calcutta.

*Burmah Command*, with Headquarters at Rangoon.

The Commanders are directly responsible to the International Headquarters in London.

**Northern Territory.**—The area in this Territory is the Salvation Army work in the Punjab, Delhi and United Provinces. The Territory is controlled from Lahore.

Evangelistic work, especially among the "depressed classes," is extensively carried on, both in the Punjab and the U. P.

A number of Settlements for the reformation of "Criminal Tribes" are under the control of the Salvation Army in the United Provinces (where this important reformatory work was commenced), and also in the Punjab, great progress has been made. A special Settlement has also been opened in the Andamans during the last few years.

A land colony 2,000 acres in extent is in existence in the Multan District, where a population of 1,800 has been settled. The land will ultimately become the property of the holders.

Medical work is carried on in two Hospitals, one of which is in the Punjab and the other in the United Provinces; and also in one dispensary.

Other institutions include, Day and Boarding Schools, Weaving Schools, Agricultural Colonies, a Hospital for British Military Soldiers, and Civilians at Delhi.

Village centres at which the S. A.

Works .. .. .	1,776
Officers and Employees .. .. .	580
Social Institutions .. .. .	22

**Territorial Headquarters:** Ferozepur Road, Lahore, Punjab.

**Territorial Commander:** Commissioner N Muthiah.

**Chief Secretary:** Lt.-Colonel W. D. Pennick.

**Western Territory.**—The Western Territory comprises Bombay, Gujarat, Panch Mahals and the Maharashtra.

**Territorial Headquarters:** The Salvation Army, Morland Road, Byculla, Bombay.

**Territorial Commander:** Colonel Gnana Dasen (Alfred H. Barnette).

Corp, 283; Outposts 259; Societies 478; Social Institutions 16.

Besides the distinctly evangelistic operations, there are established a large General Hospital—Emery Memorial, Anand—and several Dispensaries; 222 Day Schools; 4 Boarding Schools; a Home for Juvenile Criminals, Industrial and Rescue Home for Women; conditionally Released Prisoners' Home; the management of the Bombay Helpless Beggars' Camp, Weaving Schools, Factory for the making of Weaving, Warping and Reeling Machines, and a Land Colony having a population of about 390 Salvationists.

**Madras and Telugu Territory.**—This Territory comprises the city of Madras and work situated in the Nellore, Guntur, Kistna and West Godavari Districts of the Northern Circars of the Madras Presidency.

There are the following agencies at work, viz, places in which work is systematically done, both evangelical and education and social.—290 Corps and Outposts; 116 village primary schools; 1 Criminal Tribes Settlement; 2 institutions for the training of Officers; 1 Leper Colony at Bapatla taken over by us in 1928, a Women's Industrial Home in Madras; a Boarding Schools for girls, and another for boys of the Salvation Army.

**Territorial Headquarters:** The Salvation Army, Broadway, Madras. G. P.O. Box 206.

**Territorial Commander:** Colonel Herbert B. Colledge.

**General Secretary:** Brigadier H. H. Rawson.

**The South India Territory.**—The South (India) Territory embraces the whole of Travancore which has a population of more than 5,000,000, the work penetrating Cochin State in the North and the Tinnevely District of British India in the South.

Definite efforts are being made from more than 1,300 centres for the salvation and social uplift of the people.

The erection of two Central Halls; six village Halls and a number of Improved Officers' Quarters during recent months have provided increased facilities for service and make for consolidation. Operations in 20 new villages have recently been commenced.

A highly successful work is conducted in 3 Boarding Schools, where under the guidance of experienced Officers some 150 Boys and Girls are cared for. Many trained in these schools have become successful Officers and Local Officers.

In nearly 300 Day Schools primary education and religious instruction are given to a large number of children while activities at the English and Vernacular Middle Schools at Nagarcoil, and the English Middle School in Trivandrum are highly appreciated.

Medical work at the Catherine Booth Hospital and 7 Branch Hospitals is attended with increasing success and is of vital importance to the State. At the Catherine Booth Hospital a splendid new administrative Block has just been opened by the Hon. Sir C. P. Ramaswamy Iyer, Constitutional and Legal Advisor to His Highness the Maharaja of Travancore. The Sankaran Thampi Memorial Tuberculosis Block has just been completed, also other extensions which make for more effective service.

Last year more than 12,000 patients were treated at the Catherine Booth Hospital, representing all sections of the Hindu, Mohammedan and Christian communities.

Some 300 patients in the Leper Hospital at Adoor, Cochin State, are happy and show marked improvement resulting from expert treatment. State and other visitors have expressed their unqualified appreciations of the management and general care exercised at the Hospital.

A new Leper Colony is now in course of erection in North Travancore which will meet a very real need in this region.

An Industrial Department at Nagarcoil, producing lace, fancy and other needlework, continues to function satisfactorily and girls received as boarders and others are benefited. Boarding School boys are taught book-binding at Trivandrum Industrial Department.

Copies of Vernacular 'Wai Cry' are distributed in the Central Prison, Trivandrum, and meetings held weekly are attended with encouraging results.

The Home League has recently been launched and is making a splendid contribution towards the spiritual and social advancement of women and the general home-life of the people.

**Territorial Headquarters:** The Salvation Army, Kuvavancanam, Trivandrum.

**Territorial Commander:** Lieut. Commissioner Priya (Mrs. Trounce).

**Chief Secretary:** Lieut.-Colonel Anand Singh (Bowyer).

## Laws and the Administration of Justice.

The indigenous law of India is personal and divisible with reference to the two great classes of the population, Hindu and Mahomedan. Both systems claim divine origin and are inextricably interwoven with religion, and each exists in combination with a law based on custom. At first the tendency of the English was to make their law public and territorial, and on the establishment of the Supreme Court at Calcutta in 1773 and the advent of English lawyers as judges, they proceeded to apply it to Europeans and Indians alike. This error was rectified by the Declaratory Act of 1780, by which Parliament declared that as against a Hindu the Hindu law and usage, and as against a Mahomedan the laws and customs of Islam should be applied. The rules of the Shastras and the Koran have been in some cases altered and relaxed. Instances can be found in the Bengal Sati Regulation Act of 1829; the Indian Slavery Act, 1843; the Caste Disabilities Removal Act of 1850; the Hindu Widows' Remarriage Act, 1856; and other Acts and Codes. To quote the Imperial Gazetteer, "A certain number of the older English statutes and the English common law are to a limited extent still in force in the Presidency Towns as applicable to Europeans, while much of the old Hindu and Mahomedan law is everywhere personal to their native fellow subjects: but apart from these, and from the customary law, which is as far as possible recognised by the Courts, the law of British India is the creation of statutory enactments made for it either at Westminster or by the authorities in India to whom the necessary law-giving functions have from time to time been delegated."

### Codification.

Before the transfer of India to the Crown the law was in a state of great confusion. Sir Henry Cunningham described it as "hopelessly unwieldy, entangled and confusing." The first steps toward general codification were taken in 1833, when a Commission was appointed, of which Lord Macaulay was the moving spirit, to prepare a penal code. Twenty-two years elapsed before it became law, during which period it underwent revision from his successors in the Law Membership, and especially by Sir Barnes Peacock, the last Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Calcutta. The Penal Code, which became law in 1860, was followed in 1861 by a Code of Criminal Procedure. Substantially the whole criminal law of British India is contained in these two Codes. One of the most eminent lawyers who ever came to India, Sir James Stephen, said "The Indian penal code may be described as the criminal law of England freed from all technicalities and superfluities, systematically arranged and modified in some few particulars (they are surprisingly few) to suit the circumstances of British India. It is practically impossible to misunderstand the code." The rules of Civil Procedure have been embodied in the Code of Civil Procedure. The Indian Penal Code has from time to time been amended. The Code of Civil Procedure was remodelled

in 1908 and the Code of Criminal Procedure in 1898. These Codes as amended from time to time are now in force.

### Statute Law Revision.

In October, 1921, a committee was appointed under the presidency of the Hon. Mr. A. P. Muddiman, I.C.S., to deal with the question of statute law revision. The functions of the Committee are to prepare for the consideration of Government such measures of consolidation and clarification, as may be necessary to secure the highest attainable standard of formal perfection in the statute law of India. In several branches of the law consolidation has long been overdue, and it is suggested that the preparation of a Bill consolidating the existing law relating to merchant shipping, with such amendments therein as are necessitated or rendered desirable by the enactment of the English statutes since 1894 on the same subject should form the first duty undertaken by the Committee. Under the conditions resulting from the establishment of the reformed Constitution, increasing importance will attach hereafter to the periodical examination and revision of the Statute Book and the Government of India hope that the Committee will take its place as a permanent feature of the legislative machinery of the country.

### European British Subjects.

Whilst the substantive criminal law is the same for all classes, certain distinctions of procedure have always been maintained in regard to criminal charges against European British subjects. Until 1872 European British subjects could only be tried or punished by one of the High Courts. It was then enacted that European British subjects should be liable to be tried for any offences by magistrates of the highest class, who were also justices of the peace, and by judges of the Sessions Courts; but it was necessary in both cases that the magistrate or judge should himself be a European British subject. In 1883 the Government of India announced that they had decided "to settle the question of jurisdiction over European subjects in such a way as to remove from the code at once and completely every judicial disqualification which is based merely on race distinctions." This decision, embodied in the Ilbert Bill, aroused a storm of indignation which is still remembered. The controversy ended in a compromise which is thus summarised by Sir John Strachey ("India"). "The controversy ended with the virtual, though not avowed, abandonment of the measure proposed by the Government. Act III of 1884, by which the law previously in force was amended, cannot be said to have diminished the privileges of European British subjects charged with offences, and it left their position as exceptional as before. The general disqualification of native judges and magistrates remains; but if a native of India be appointed to the post of district magistrate or sessions judge, his powers in regard to jurisdiction over European British subjects are the same as those of an Englishman holding the same office. This

provision however is subject to the condition that every European British subject brought for trial before the district magistrate or sessions judge has the right, however trivial be the charge, to claim to be tried by a jury of which not less than half the number shall be Europeans or Americans..... Whilst this change was made in the powers of district magistrates, the law in regard to other magistrates remained unaltered." Since 1836 no distinctions of race have been recognised in the civil courts throughout India.

After a discussion on this subject in the Legislative Assembly in September 1921, the following motion was adopted:—"That in order to remove all racial distinctions between Indians and Europeans in the matter of their trial and punishment for offences, a committee be appointed to consider what amendments should be made in the provisions of the Code of Criminal Procedure, 1898, which differentiate between Indians and European British subjects and American and Europeans who are not British subjects in criminal trials and proceedings and to report on the best methods of giving effect to their proposals." As a result of the recommendations of the Racial Distinctions Committee the law on the subject was further modified, and by the Criminal Law Amendment Act XII of 1923 in place of the old Chapter XXXIII (sections 443-463) the new Chapter XXXIII (sections 443-449) with certain supplementary provisions were substituted. This has in some measure reduced the differences between the trials of Europeans and of Indians under the Code.

### High Courts.

The highest legal tribunals in India are the High Courts of Judicature. These were constituted by the Indian High Courts Act of 1861 for Bengal, Bombay and Madras, and later for the United Provinces and the Punjab superseding the old supreme and Sudder Courts. More recently High Courts have been constituted for Patna and Rangoon as well. The Judges are appointed by the Crown; they hold office during the pleasure of the Sovereign; at least one-third of their number are barristers, one-third are recruited from the judicial branch of the Indian Civil Service, the remaining places being available for persons who have held certain Judicial Offices in India or lawyers qualified in India. Trial by jury is the rule in original criminal cases before the High Courts, but juries are never employed in civil suits in India.

For other parts of India High Courts have been formed under other names. The chief difference being that they derive their authority from the Government of India, not from Parliament. In Sindh, N. W. F. Province and the Central Provinces and Berar the principal legal tribunal is known as the Court of the Judicial Commissioner. Quite recently the Secretary of State for India has approved the proposal for the establishment of a High Court in the Central Provinces and Berar.

The High Courts are the Courts of appeal from the superior courts in the districts, criminal and civil, and their decisions are final except in cases in which an appeal lies to His Majesty in Council and is heard by the Judicial

Committee of the Privy Council in England. The High Courts exercise supervision over all the subordinate courts. Returns are regularly sent to them at short intervals and the High Courts are able, by examining the returns, by sending for proceedings, and by calling for explanations, as well as from the cases that come before them in appeal, to keep themselves to some extent acquainted with the manner in which the courts generally are discharging their duties.

### Lower Courts.

The Code of Criminal Procedure provides for the constitution of inferior criminal courts styled courts of session and courts of magistrates. Every province, outside the Presidency towns, is divided into sessions divisions consisting of one or more districts, and every sessions division has a court of session and a sessions judge, with assistants if need be. These stationary sessions courts take the place of the English Assizes, and are competent to try all accused persons duly committed, and to inflict any punishment authorised by law, but sentences of death are subject to confirmation by the highest court of criminal appeal in the province. Magistrates' courts are of three classes with descending powers. Provision is made and largely utilised in the towns, for the appointment of honorary magistrates; in the Presidency towns Presidency magistrates deal with magisterial cases and benches of Justices of the Peace or honorary magistrates dispose of the less important cases.

Trials before courts of session are either with assessors or juries. Assessors assist, but do not bind the judge by their opinions; on juries the opinion of the majority prevails if accepted by the presiding Judge. The Indian law allows considerable latitude of appeal. But there is no Court of Criminal Appeal, and as the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council has repeatedly disclaimed all Jurisdiction as a Court of Criminal Appeal, there is no adequate machinery for appeal or revision available to persons convicted of serious and even capital offences and sentenced by the High Courts in those original or appellate Criminal Jurisdictions. The prerogative of mercy is exercised by the Governor-General-in-Council and the Local Government concerned without prejudice to the superior power of the Crown.

The constitution and jurisdiction of the inferior civil courts varies. Broadly speaking one district and sessions judge is appointed for each district: as District Judge he presides in its principal civil court of original jurisdiction, his functions as Sessions Judge have been described. For these posts members of the Indian Civil Service are mainly selected though some appointments are made from the Provincial Service. Next come the Subordinate Judges and Munsiffs, the extent of whose original jurisdiction varies in different parts of India. The civil courts, below the grade of District Judge, are almost invariably presided over by Indians. There are in addition a number of Courts of Small Causes, with jurisdiction to try money suits up to Rs. 500. In the Presidency Towns, where the Chartered High Courts have original jurisdiction, Small Cause Courts dispose of money suits up to Rs. 2,000. As In-

solveny Courts the chartered High Courts of Calcutta, Bombay and Madras have jurisdiction in the Presidency towns. In the mofussil similar powers were conferred on the District Courts by the Insolvency Act of 1906.

Coroners are appointed only for the Presidency Towns of Calcutta and Bombay. Elsewhere their duties are discharged by the ordinary staff of magistrates and police officers unaided by jurors.

#### Legal Practitioners.

Legal practitioners in India are divided into Barristers-at-Law, Advocates of the High Court, Vakils and Attorneys (Solicitors) of High Courts, and Pleaders, Mukhtars and revenue agents. Barristers and Advocates are admitted by each High Court to practise in it and its subordinate courts; and they alone are admitted to practise on the original side of some of the chartered High Courts. Vakils are persons duly qualified who are admitted to practise on the appellate side of the chartered High Courts and in the Courts subordinate to the High Courts. Attorneys are required to qualify before admission to practise in much the same way as in England. The rule that a solicitor must instruct counsel prevails only on the original side of the Bombay and Calcutta High Courts. Pleaders practise in the subordinate courts in accordance with rules framed by the High Courts.

#### Organisation of the Bar.

At Calcutta, Madras, and Bombay there is a Bar Committee presided over, *ex-officio*, by the Advocate-General. This body is elected by the barristers practising in each High Court, and its functions are to watch the interests of the Bar and to regulate its etiquette. At Allahabad, Lahore, Nagpore, and Rangoon a similar Bar Committee exists, but the electorate is extended to include the vakils or native pleaders, and the president is either the senior practising member of the Bar or the Government Advocate. In the larger Districts and Sessions Courts, an organisation representing the Bar is usually to be found, and in the subordinate Courts, including the Revenue Courts similar machinery is generally in use. Pending an opportunity of detailed inquiries in India, these general descriptions must suffice. The recommendations of the Indian Bar Committee of 1923 relating to the constitution of Bar Councils for the several High Courts in India have been recently adopted by the Indian Bar Councils Act, XXXVIII of 1926. The aim and purpose of this Act is to abolish, as far as practicable the distinctions between the various classes of legal practitioners and promote the creation of a uniform Bar.

#### Composition of the Bar.

A considerable change is occurring in the composition of the Indian Bar. The following extract from an informing article in the *Times* (May 25, 1914) indicates the character and incidence of this development. "During the last forty years, a striking change has taken place in the professional class. The bulk of practice has largely passed from British to Indian hands, while, at the same time, the profession has grown to an enormous extent. One typical illustration may be quoted. Attach-

ed to the Bombay High Court in 1871 there were 38 solicitors, of whom 10 were Indian and 28 English, and 24 advocates, of whom 7 were Indian and 17 English. In 1911, attached to the same High Court, there were 150 solicitors, of whom more than 130 were Indian and the remainder English, and 250 advocates, of whom 16 only were English and the remainder Indian." Needless to say that this position has been still further accentuated during the 20 years that have elapsed since 1914, both in the direction of expansion and of Indianisation of the legal profession.

#### Law Officers.

The Government of India has its own law colleague in the Legal Member of Council. All Government measures are drafted in this department. Outside the Council the principal law officer of the Government of India is the Advocate-General of Bengal, who is appointed by the Crown, is the leader of the local Bar, and is always nominated a member of the Provincial Legislative Council. In Calcutta he is assisted by the Standing Counsel and the Government Solicitor. There are Advocates-General appointed by the Crown and Government Solicitors for Bombay and Madras, and in Bombay there is attached to the Secretariat a Legal Remembrancer and an Assistant Legal Remembrancer, drawn from the Judicial Branch of the Indian Civil Service. The Government of Bengal consults the Bengal Advocate-General, the Standing Counsel and the Government Solicitor, and has besides a Legal Remembrancer (a Civil Servant) and a Deputy Legal Remembrancer (a practising barrister); the United Provinces are equipped with a civilian Legal Remembrancer and professional lawyers as Government Advocate and Assistant Government Advocate; the Punjab has a Legal Remembrancer, Government Advocate and a Junior Government Advocate; and Burma a Government Advocate, besides a Secretary to the Local Legislative Council. Under the Government of India Bill it is proposed to appoint an Advocate-General for each of the more important provinces.

Sheriffs are attached to the High Courts of Calcutta, Madras and Bombay. They are appointed by Government, selected from non-officials of standing, the detailed work being done by deputy sheriffs, who are officers of the Court.

#### Law Reports.

The Indian Law Reports are now published in seven series—Calcutta, Madras, Bombay, Allahabad, Patna, Lahore and Rangoon under the authority of the Governor-General-in-Council. They contain cases determined by the High Court and by the Judicial Committee on appeal from the particular High Court. These appeals raise questions of very great importance, and the Council of Law Reporting for England and Wales show their appreciation by printing the Indian Appeals in a separate volume, and have also compiled a digest of Indian Appeals covering the period 1874-1893. The other Provinces and States have series of reports issued under the authority either of the Judiciary or the State.

**Legislative Power.**

The supreme power of Parliament to legislate for the whole of India cannot be questioned in practice, however, this power is little used; there being a majority of officials on the Imperial Legislative Council—a majority deliberately reserved in the India Councils Act of 1909—the Secretary of State is able to impose his will on the Government of India and to secure the passage of any measure he may frame, regardless of the opinion of the Indian authorities. Legislative Councils have been established both for the whole of India and for the

principal provinces. Their constitution and functions are fully described in detailing the powers of the Imperial and Provincial Councils (q.v.). To meet emergencies the Governor-General is vested with the power of issuing ordinances, having the same force as Acts of the Legislature, but they can remain in force for only six months. The power is very little used. The Governor-General-in-Council is also empowered to make regulations, having all the cogency of Acts, for the more backward parts of the country, the object being to bar the operation of the general law and permit the application of certain enactments only.

**Bengal Judicial Department.**

Derbyshire, The Hon'ble Sir Harold, Kt., K.C., M.C., Bar-at-Law	Chief Justice.
Mukharji, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Mammatha Nath, Kt., M.A., B.L.	Puisne Judge
Costello, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Leonard Wilfred James, M.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Lort-Williams, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice John, K.C.	Do.
Jack, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Robert Ernest, I.C.S.	Do.
Mitter, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Dwarkanath, M.A., D.L.	Do.
Ghose, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Sarat Kumar, M.A., I.C.S.	Do.
Panckridge, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Hugh Rahere, Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Patterson, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice David Clarke, I.C.S.	Do.
Ameer Ali, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Torick, Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Ghosh, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Mahim Chandra, I.C.S., Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Guha, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Surendra Nath, Rai Bahadur	Do.
Bartley, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Charles, I.C.S., Bar- at-Law	Do.
McNair, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice George Douglas, Bar- at-Law.	Do.
Cunliffe, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice T. R. E. Cunliffe, Kt., Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Ali, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Syed Nasim ..	Do. Additional.
Henderson, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Allen Gerald ..	Do.
Mitter, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Roopendra Coomarr ..	Do.
Asoke Kumar Roy, Bar-at-Law .. ..	Advocate General.
Bose, S. M., Bar-at-Law .. ..	Standing Counsel.
Basu, A. K., Bar-at-Law .. ..	Government Counsel.
Hodson, S. S. .. ..	Government Solicitor.
Edgley, N. G. A., I.C.S. .. ..	Superintendent and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs and Judicial Secretary to Government. On leave from 2nd to 20th January 1935.
Roxburgh, T. J. Y., C.I.E., I.C.S. .. ..	(Officiating).
Khundkar, N. A., Bar-at-Law .. ..	Deputy Superintendent and Remem- brancer of Legal Affairs.
Rasak, Dr. Sarat Chandra .. ..	Senior Government Pleader.
Sadhu, Rai Tarak Nath, Bahadur, C.I.E. .. ..	Public Prosecutor in the Courts of the Presidency Magistrates in Calcutta.
Sen, Binod Chandra .. ..	Junior Public Prosecutor, Calcutta.
Mitra, Sarat Kumar .. ..	Editor of Law Reports.
Collet, Mr. A. L. .. ..	Registrar (Original Side).
Ghatak, N., M.B.E., Bar-at-Law .. ..	Master and Official Referee.
Banarji, Sachindra Nath .. ..	Assistant Master and Referee.



Ghosh, J. M., Bar-at-Law	Registrar in Insolvency.
Mitra, Kanai Lal	Deputy Registrar.
Palsett, F.	Assistant Registrar.
Das-Gupta, Manmatha Bhusan, M.A., B.L.	Do.
Ahmad, O. U., M.A. (Cal.), LL.B. (Bel.), Bar-at-Law	Do.
De, Jatindranath	Do.
Ghatak, Niroj Nath, Bar-at-Law	Do.
Sen-Gupta, Subodh Chandra	Do.
Badr-ud-Din Ahmad, Khan Bahadur, B.A.	Secretary to the Hon'ble Chief Justice and Head Clerk, Decree Department (Officiating).
Moses, O., Bar at-Law	Clerk of the Crown for Criminal Sessions.
Hindley, N. L., M.A., I.C.S.	Registrar and Taxing Officer, Appellate Jurisdiction.
D'Abrew, P. A.	Deputy Registrar.
Badr-ud-Din Ahmad, Khan Bahadur, B.A.	Assistant Registrar, Appellate Side, English Office, (Officiating Secretary to the Hon'ble Chief Justice).
Young, J. J.	(Officiating).
Young, J. J.	Assistant Registrar (Paper Book and Accounts Departments).
Basu, Anukul Chandra	(Officiating)
Chakrabarti, Bijay Krishna	Senior Bench Clerk and <i>ex-officio</i> Assistant Registrar, Appellate Side (On probation)
Morgan, C. Carey	Administrator-General and Official Trustee.
Surita, O. R.	Deputy Administrator-General and Official Trustee.
Falkner, George McDonald, Bar-at-Law	Official Assignee.
Mukharji, Kanti Chandra (Advocate)	Official Receiver.

### Bombay Judicial Department.

Beaumont, The Hon'ble Sir J. W. F., Kt., K.C., M.A., (Cantab).	Chief Justice.
Blackwell, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Cecil Patrick, Bar-at-Law.	Puisne Judge.
Rangnekar, The Hon'ble Mr. Sajbha Shankar, B.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law	Do. (On leave).
Broomfield, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice R. S., B.A., Bar-at-Law, I.C.S.	Do.
Wadia, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Romanji Jamshedji	Do.
Barlee, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Kenneth William, B.A. (Dub.), Bar-at-Law, I.C.S.	Do.
Kania, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Harilal Jaykisanadas, LL.B.	Do. (On leave).
Divatia, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Harsidhbhai Vajubhai, M.A., LL.B.	Do.
Wadia, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Naoroji Jehangir, Bar-at-Law, I.C.S.	Do.
Macklin, The Hon. Mr. Justice A. S. R., I.C.S.	Do.
Tyabji, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice F. B., M.A., Bar-at-Law.	Do. (Offg. Addl Judge).
Chitre, The Hon. Mr. Justice A. A.	Do. (Acting).
Kemp, Kenneth Mc I., Bar-at-Law	Advocate General.
Sen, K. C., I.C.S.	Remembrancer of Legal Affairs.
Louis Walker, G.	Government Solicitor and Public Prosecutor.
Vakil, J. H., Bar-at-Law	Clerk of the Crown.
O'Gorman, G. C., Bar-at-Law	Editor, Indian Law Reports.
Mallabari, Khan Bahadur P. B., Bar-at-Law	Official Assignee.
Abuvala, N. B.	Deputy Official Assignee. (On leave).
Vesuvala, N. A.	1st Assistant to Official Assignee.
Vaidya, G. A.	2nd Assistant to Official Assignee, Officiating 1st Assistant.
Shingue, Dewan Bahadur Padmanabh Bhaskar, LL.B.	Government Pleader, Bombay.

Lobo, C. M., LL B . . . . .	Government Pleader and Public Prosecutor, Karachi.
Mitchell, H. C B . . . . .	Administrator-General and Official Trustee, in addition to his duties as Registrar of Companies.
Ranchhodbhai Bhaubabhai Patel, R B, M A, LL B. Bar-at-Law	Prothonotary and Senior Master.
G. R Khuraz . . . . .	Master and Registrar in Equity and Commissioner for taking Accounts and Local Investigator.
Vakil, H A, Bar-at-Law . . . . .	Master and Assistant Prothonotary.
Sequeira, A F, B A, LL B, Attorney-at-Law	Taxing Master
S. J. Rahimtoola, B A, LL B, Bar-at-Law	Insolvency Registrar.
Tahir Ali Fatehi, LL B. . . . .	First Assistant Master.
Majumdar, J H, Bar-at-Law	2nd Assistant Master.
Nakra, N B, K S . . . . .	3rd Assistant Master.
Gadre, J G . . . . .	Associate
Mahadevia, M A, LL M . . . . .	Do (Officiating)
Ayyar, A R N. . . . .	Officiating Associate.
Kirtikar, A H, Bar at-Law	Do.
Shapurji Bahamanji Billimoria, Sn Kt, M B E . . . . .	Sheriff.
Nemazie, M K . . . . .	Deputy Sheriff
Bavdekar, R S, B A (Bombay, Calcutta), I.C.S.	Registrar, High Court, Appellate Side
Dhurylal Lalbhai Mehta, B A, LL B . . . . .	Deputy Registrar and Sealer, Appellate Side, and Secretary to Rule Committee
Athalye, K. A., B A, LL B . . . . .	Assistant Registrar.

## COURT OF THE JUDICIAL COMMISSIONER OF SIND.

G F S. Collins, I.C.S . . . . .	Judicial Commissioner of Sind.
Rupchand Bilaram, B A, LL B . . . . .	Additional Judicial Commissioner of Sind
Mehta, Dadiba C, N A, LL B . . . . .	Additional Judicial Commissioner of Sind (Officiating).
Havchawa, M A Bar-at-Law . . . . .	Additional Judicial Commissioner of Sind (Officiating).

## COURT RECEIVER AND LIQUIDATOR AND ASSISTANTS.

Wadia, H H M A Bar-at-Law	Court Receiver and Liquidator.
Chunoy, A. F J, LL B . . . . .	First Assistant to do.
Appabhai G. Desai, Bar-at-Law	Second Assistant to do
Engineer, S E., B A LL B . . . . .	Third Assistant to do.

## Madras Judicial Department.

Beasley The Hon'ble Justice Sh H O C. Kt., Bar-at-Law.	Chief Justice.
Ramesam, The Hon'ble Sn V, Kt	Judge.
Venkatasubba Rao, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice M, B.A., B.L.	Do.
Madhavan Nair, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice C, Bar-at-Law	Do.
Jackson, The Hon'ble Mr Justice G H B, I.C.S . . . . .	Do (On leave)
Panduranga Row, The Hon'ble Mr Justice, I.C.S.	Do
Carguven, The Hon'ble Mr Justice A J, I.C.S.	Do.
Cornish, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice H D. . . . .	Do.
Sundaram Chetti, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice K, Diwan Bahadur.	Do. (On leave)
Stone, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Gilbert . . . . .	Do.
Walsh, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice E. P. . . . .	Do.

Varadachari, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice S , Rao Bahadur.	Judge.
Lakshmana Rao, K P The Hon'ble Mr Justice ..	Do.
Vere Mockett, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice .. ..	Do
Burn, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice S , I C S .. ..	Do.
King, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice A. J., I.C.S. .. ..	Do
Krishnaswami Ayyar. Sir Alladi, Kt . B.A., B.L .. ..	Advocate-General
Rangaswami Ayyangar, S., B.A., B.L. .. ..	Administrator-General.
Small, H. M. .. ..	Government Solicitor.
Nayudu, Venkataramana Rao P., Rao Bahadur, B A , B.L	Government Pleader.
Rama Rao, K. W. .. ..	Law Reporter.
Bewes, J. H., Advocate .. ..	Public Prosecutor.
Alingar, R. N., Bar-at-Law .. ..	Editor, Indian Law Reports Madras Series.
Rajagopalan, G , B A , M L . . . .	Law Reporter.
Viswanatha Ayyar, A S , B A . , B L	Do.
Sesha Ayyengar, K. V. . . . .	Secretary, Rule Committee
Balasundaram Nayudu, M	Sheriff of Madras.
Anantaraman, T S. . . . .	Crown Prosecutor
White, G. S. .. ..	Registrar, High Court.
Srinivasa Ayyar . . . . .	2nd Assistant Registrar, Original Side.
Appa Rao, D , Bar-at-Law	Master, High Court
Satyamurti Aiyar, R , M.A., M.L. . . . .	Deputy Registrar, Appellate Side.
Sankaranarayana, B C , M.A , LL B , Bar-at-Law	Official Referee.
Ganapathi, K N , Bar-at-Law .. ..	1st Assistant Registrar, Original Side.
Jayaram Ayyar, R., M.A., B.L .. ..	Assistant Registrar, Appellate Side.

### **Assam Judicial Department.**

Lethbridge, M. H B., I C.S... ..	Officiating Secretary to Government, Legislative Department, and Officiating Secretary to the Assam Legislative Council, Superintendent and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs, Administrator-General and Official Trustee of Assam.
Lodge, Ronald Francis, I C.S. .. ..	District and Sessions Judge, Assam Valley Districts.
Masih, Syed Mahomed, Bar-at-Law . . . .	District and Sessions Judge, Sylhet and Cachar
Ghosh, Praphullah Krishna	Additional District and Sessions Judge, Sylhet and Cachar
Mukharji, Satya Charan . . . . .	Offg 2nd Additional Judge, Sylhet and Cachar.
Barua, Srijut Jogendra Nath . . . . .	Temporary Additional District and Sessions Judge, Assam Valley Districts
Barua, Iswar Prasad .. . . .	Second Additional Judge, Assam Valley.

### **Bihar and Orissa Judicial Department.**

Terrell, The Hon'ble Sir Courtney, Kt. . . . .	Chief Justice.
Wort, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Alfred William Ewart, Bar-at-Law.	Puisne Judge.
Macpherson, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Thomas Stewart, Kt., C I.E. I C.S., Bar-at-Law	Do.
Fazlali, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Saiyid, Bar-at-Law ..	Do.
Khawja Muhammad Nur, C B.E , The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Khan Bahadur.	Do.
James, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice John Francis William, I C.S., Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Dhavlje, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Sankara Balaji, I.C.S. . .	Do.

Agarwala, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Clifford Manmohan, Bar-at-Law.	Pulse Judge.
Sukhdev Prashad Varma, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice, Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Francis, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice George Rowland	Do. Acting Additional.
Meredith, J. R., I.C.S. .. .. .	Registrar.
Ramesh Chandra, Mitra .. .. .	Deputy Registrar.
Naresh Chandra Ray, M.A., B.L. .. .. .	Assistant Registrar.
Rudra Prasanna Misra, B.L. .. .. .	Assistant Registrar, Orissa Circuit Court, Temporary Additional Munsif of Cuttack, in addition to his own duties.
Salyid Sultan Ahmad, Sir, Kt., Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Government Advocate.
Salyid Jaffar Imam, Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Assistant Government Advocate.
Rai, Guru Sharan Prashad .. .. .	Government Pleader.

**Burma Judicial Department.**

Page, The Hon'ble Sir Arthur, K.O. .. .. .	Chief Justice, Rangoon.
Bu, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Mya, Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Judge, do.
Paguley, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice John Minty, Bar-at-Law, I.C.S. .. .. .	Do. do.
Sen, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Surendra Nath, Bar-at-Law	Do. do.
Mosely, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice A. G. I.C.S. .. .. .	Do. do.
U., The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Ba, Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Do. do.
Leach, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Alfred Henry Lionel, Bar-at-Law.	Do. do.
Dunkley, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice H. F., Bar-at-Law, I.C.S.	Do. do.
Mackney, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Herbert Hoddy, I.C.S.	Do. do. (On leave).
Braund, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Henry Benedict Linthwaite, Bar-at-Law.	Do. do.
Eggar, A., M.A., Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Government Advocate.
Dun, U Ba, Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Deputy Government Advocate and Secretary to Burma Legislative Council.
Lambert, E. W., Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Assistant Government Advocate.
Byu, U Tun, Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Do. do.
Pe, U On., Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Administrator-General and Official Trustee, Burma, and Official Assignee and Receiver, High Court, Rangoon, (Officiating).
Thein, U Myint, M.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Public Prosecutor, Rangoon.
Tun, U Ba, Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Assistant Public Prosecutor, Rangoon.
Eusoof, Khan Sahib M., Bar-at-Law .. .. .	Public Prosecutor, Moulmein.
Lutter, Henry Millard, V.D. .. .. .	Public Prosecutor, Mandalay. (On leave).
Mitter, K. L., B.L. .. .. .	Officiating Public Prosecutor, Mandalay, and Kyaukse Districts.
Murphy, J. J. C., Bar-at-Law, I.C.S. .. .. .	Registrar, High Court, Rangoon.
Goldsmith, W. S. .. .. .	Registrar, Original Side, High Court, Rangoon.
Maung, U San, I.C.S. .. .. .	Deputy Registrar, General Department.
On, U Po (B.) .. .. .	Registrar, Small Cause Court, Rangoon.
Sein, L. Hoke, B.A., B.L. .. .. .	First Deputy Registrar.
Kirkham, G. P., B.Sc., B.L. .. .. .	Second Deputy Registrar.
Kyan, L. Hone, B.L. .. .. .	3rd Deputy Registrar.
Thein, U Ba (5) .. .. .	Assistant Registrar, Original Side.
Khin, Daw Me Me, B.L. .. .. .	Assistant Registrar, Original Side.
Kha, U .. .. .	Assistant Registrar, Appellate Side.
Monteiro, R. P. W., B.L. .. .. .	Assistant Registrar, Original Side (Officiating).

**Central Provinces Judicial Department.**

Macnair, Sir Robert Hill, Bar-at-Law, Kt., I.C.S.	Judicial Commissioner (On leave, preparatory to retirement).
Grille, Frederick Louis, M.A. (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law, I.C.S.	Officiating Judicial Commissioner.
Subbhadar, Ganpat Laxman, Bar-at-Law	Additional Judicial Commissioner
Niyogi, M. Bhawaní Shankar, M.A., LL.B.	Additional Judicial Commissioner.
Staples, F. H., M.A. (Oxon.), Bar-at-Law, I.C.S., J.P.	Additional Judicial Commissioner.
Pollock, R. E.	Officiating Additional Judicial Commissioner.
Gokhale, G. H., Rai Bahadur, B.A., LL.B.	Legal Remembrancer. (Officiating).
Deo, V. N., B.Sc., LL.B.	Assistant Legal Remembrancer.
Lobo, P.	Government Advocate and <i>ex-officio</i> Standing Counsel.
Burgess, G., I.C.S.	Registrar.
Mehta, V. S.	Deputy Registrar.

**N.-W. Frontier Province Judicial Department.**

Middleton, L., I.C.S.	Judicial Commissioner.
Mir Ahmad Khan, Qazi, K. S., B.A.	Additional Judicial Commissioner.
Narain Dass, L.	Registrar.

**Punjab Judicial Department.**

Young, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Douglas, B.A. (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law.	Chief Justice.
Addison, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice James, M.A., B.Sc. (Aberd.).	Judge, High Court.
Tekchand, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Bakhshí, M.A., LL.B., (Pb.).	Do.
Coldstream, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice John, B.A. (Oxon.), I.C.S.	Do.
Jai Lal, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice, Rai Bahadur, B.A., LL.B. (Pb.).	Do.
Dallip Singh, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Kanwar, B.A. (Pb.), Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Agha Haidar, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Syed, M.A. (Alld.), M.A., LL.B. (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Monroe, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice J. H., B.A., LL.B., (Dublin), K.C., Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Stomp, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice F. W., M.A. (Manchester), I.C.S.	Do.
Bhide, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice M. V., B.A. (Bombay and Cantab.), I.C.S.	Additional Judge, High Court.
Currie, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice M. M. L., B.A. (Oxon.), I.C.S.	Do.
Hilton, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice G. C., B.A. (Oxon.), I.C.S.	President, Sikh Gardwara Tribunal.
Abdul Rashid, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice, M.A. (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law.	Additional Judge, High Court.
Rangí Lal, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Rai Bahadur, M.A. (Pb.).	Do.
Din Mohammad, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice, Khan Bahadur, Shaikh, M.A., LL.B. (Pb.).	Do.
Blacker, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice H. A.C., B.A. (Cantab.), I.C.S.	Do.
Creagh Coen, Mr. T. B., M.A. (Oxon.), I.C.S.	Registrar.
Webb, Mr. Kenneth Cameron	Deputy Registrar.
Ranjit Rai, Lala, B.A., LL.B. (Pb.).	Assistant Registrar.
Evennette, Mr. George Bertram Charles	Assistant Deputy Registrar.
Elwin, Mr. R. B., B.A. (Cantab.), I.C.S.	Judge, Small Cause Court, Simla.
Shaukat Hussain, Sayad, B.A., LL.B. (Pb.).	Judge, Small Court, Lahore.
Mukerjee, Mr. E. A. N., M.A., LL.B. (Pb.).	Judge, Small Cause Court, Amritsar.

**United Provinces Judicial Department.****HIGH COURT OF JUDICATURE AT ALLAHABAD.**

Sulaiman, The Hon'ble Sir Shah Muhammad, Kt., M.A., LL.D., Bar-at-Law.	Chief Justice.
Kendall, The Hon'ble Sir Charles Henry Bayley, Kt., J.P., I.C.S.	Puisne Judge.
Thom, The Hon'ble Mr Justice John Gibb, M.A., LL.B., D.S.O., M.C.	Do.
Klamma-Ullah, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice, B.A., LL.B.	Do.
Bennet, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Edward, B.A., LL.D., Bar-at-Law, J.P., I.C.S.	Do.
Iqbal Ahmad, The Hon'ble Mr Justice, B.A., LL.B.	Do.
Kisch, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Barthold Schlesinger, B.A., C.I.E., J.P., I.C.S.	Do.
Harries, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Arthur Trevor, Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Rachipal Singh, The Hon'ble Mr Justice, Rai Bahadur (Bar-at-Law).	Do.
Bajpal, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Uma Shankar, M.A., LL.B.	Do.
Collister, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Harold James, J.P., I.C.S.	Additional Puisne Judge. (On leave)
Allsop, The Hon'ble Mr Justice James Joseph Whittehead, J.P., I.C.S.	Additional Puisne Judge.
Ganga Nath, The Hon'ble Mr Justice, B.A., LL.B.	Acting Additional Puisne Judge.
Joshi, Dr. Lachhmi Datt, Rai Bahadur, B.Sc., LL.D., Bar-at-Law	Registrar (Orig.).
Mills, Stanley Edward Jervis	Deputy Registrar.
Bower, Denzil Mowbray	Assistant Registrar.
Muhammad Ismail, Khan Bahadur, Bar-at-Law	Government Advocate.
Wah-Ullah, Dr. M., M.A., B.C.L., LL.D., Bar-at-Law	Assistant Government Advocate.
Shankar Saran, M.A. (Oxon.), Bar-at-Law	Government Pleader.
Mukharji, Benoy Kumar, M.A., LL.B.	Law Reporter.
Mukhtar Ahmad, B.A., LL.B.	Assistant Law Reporter.
Carleton, Capt. K. O., M.A. (Edin.), Bar-at-Law, M.L.C.	Administrator-General and Official Trustee.

**CHIEF COURT OF OUDH AT LUCKNOW.**

King, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Carleton Moss, C.I.E., J.P., I.C.S.	Chief Judge.
Srivastava, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Bisheshwar Nath, B.A., LL.B., O.B.E.	Judge.
Nanavutty, The Hon'ble Mr Justice Erach Manekshah, B.A., I.C.S.	Do.
Thomas, The Hon'ble Mr Justice George Hector, Bar-at-Law.	Do.
Zia-ul-Hasan, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice, Khan Bahadur, B.A.	Do.
Upadhyay, Rai Bahadur Pandit Manmatha Nath, B.A., LL.B.	Registrar.
Phillips, Samuel	Deputy Registrar.
Gupta, H. S., Bar-at-Law	Government Advocate.
Ghosh, Hemanta Kumar, Bar-at-Law	Assistant Government Advocate.
Srivastava, Bishambhar Nath, Babu, B.A., LL.B.	Law Reporter.

NUMBER AND VALUE OF CIVIL SUITS INSTITUTED.

Administrations.	Number of Suits Instituted.							Number of Suits of which the value cannot be estimated in money.	Total Number of Suits instituted.	Total Value of Suits.
	Value not exceeding Rs. 10.	Value Rs. 10 to Rs. 50.	Value Rs. 50 to Rs. 100.	Value Rs. 100 to Rs. 500.	Value Rs. 500 to Rs. 1,000.	Value Rs. 1,000 to Rs. 5,000.	Value above Rs. 5,000.			
1. Bengal .. ..	129,463	354,188	157,668	153,314	14,103	8,637	1,941	634	820,448	Rs. 14,58,72,379
2. Bihar and Orissa .. ..	37,634	81,135	37,271	46,135	6,030	4,009	808	36	213,058	6,38,58,121
3. United Provinces .. ..	7,606	76,553	68,188	94,179	12,062	9,868	2,203	107	270,766	11,71,70,200
4. Punjab .. ..	10,267	55,085	56,390	92,513	18,042	8,740	1,352	315	242,684	8,83,69,736
5. Delhi .. ..	245	2,958	2,204	3,988	438	655	178	1	10,667	56,63,544
6. North-West Frontier Province .. ..	1,550	4,778	4,392	7,191	827	747	182	19,867	19,867	70,97,536
7. Burma .. ..	1,171	11,660	11,271	24,542	4,596	3,319	899	604	58,062	3,60,97,502
8. Central Provinces and Berar .. ..	8,369	44,760	30,321	41,939	6,086	4,631	874	..	136,980	4,13,88,448
9. Assam .. ..	3,417	20,436	11,646	14,128	1,322	674	88	103	52,024	98,01,154
10. Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	1,069	3,883	2,168	3,080	157	107	15	24	10,503	13,42,117
11. Coorg .. ..	104	1,056	672	605	50	40	8	1	2,596	3,96,729
12. Madras .. ..	83,672	270,471	87,343	139,666	18,311	13,846	2,097	633	616,279	11,62,09,326
13. Bombay .. ..	16,411	76,389	51,560	80,740	13,486	9,130	1,282	3,753	252,751(a)	7,37,46,876
14. British Baluchistan .. ..	392	1,962	1,030	803	116	80	43	195	4,621	6,66,142
TOTAL, 1932..	302,230	1,005,314	522,324	702,823	95,836	61,483	11,890	6,406	(a) 2,711,306	70,78,89,810
1931 ..	288,661	940,961	490,126	674,531	94,823	63,956	11,640	5,779	2,576,207*	67,03,80,330
1930 ..	270,296	882,004	491,899	678,699	96,106	66,296	12,378	5,613	2,504,086*	69,61,73,948
1929 ..	272,604	869,581	488,856	690,635	99,280	69,598	12,990	6,307	2,510,151*	70,50,07,505
1928 ..	255,191	830,343	480,340	677,267	97,800	70,303	13,217	6,815	*2,431,276	79,69,43,759
TOTALS ..	258,452	811,721	458,360	639,470	93,715	67,539	12,682	7,216	(c) 2,349,155	72,50,41,516
1926 ..	246,508	791,116	430,346	603,587	90,602	64,441	12,756	7,582	*2,246,938	82,46,99,560
1925 ..	259,430	849,294	471,970	644,536	102,751	66,737	12,777	7,761	*2,415,336	71,39,35,486
1924 ..	243,786	791,991	423,013	593,777	84,169	60,301	12,245	7,374	2,187,256*	63,56,48,827
1923 ..	232,638	775,769	415,058	541,403	80,846	57,955	11,786	6,551	(b) 2,121,908	67,78,34,777

\* Details not given of 6,574 Bombay suits in 1923 6,014 in 1924, 5,628 in 1925 4,800 in 1926 4,581 in 1927 4,047 in 1928 3,693 in 1929, 3,785 in 1930, and 3,304 in 1931.

(a) Excludes 2,829 suits of "Superior Courts."

(b) " 43 cases transferred to Settlement Courts."

(c) " 2 suits instituted in the court of one Hon'y. Munshi.

(d) Includes 800 suits not shown in details.

## THE INDIAN POLICE.

**Origins.**—Cornwallis was the first Indian administrator to take the burden of policing the country off the zemindars and to place it on Government. He ordered the District Judges of Bengal in 1793 to open a Thana (Police Station) for every 400 square miles of their jurisdiction, and to appoint stipendiary Thanadars (Police Station Officers) and subordinates.

In Madras in 1816, Sir Thomas Munro took superintendence of police out of the hands of the sedentary judges and placed it in the hands of the peripatetic Collector, who had the indigenous village police system already under his control. In this way the Revenue Department controlled the police of the districts and still to some extent does so, especially in Bombay Presidency.

In Khandesh from 1826-36 Outram of Mutiny fame showed how a whole time military commandant could turn incorrigible marauders into excellent police; and Sir George Clerk, Governor of Bombay in 1848, applied the lesson by appointing full-time European Superintendents of Police in many Districts.

Madras had a torture scandal in 1853 which showed that 3 Collectors had no time for real police superintendence; in 1859 the principle of full-time European superintendence was introduced in a Madras Act of that year and the control of the Collector was removed.

The Mutiny led to general police overhaul and retrenchment and the Madras Act was mainly followed in India Act V of 1861, "An Act for the Regulation of Police", which still governs police working everywhere in India except Madras and Bombay, which has its own Police Act (IV of 1890).

**Working.**—Strictly speaking there is no Indian Police. With the doubtful exceptions of the Delhi Imperial Area Police, and the advisory staff of the Intelligence Bureau attached to the Home Department, the Government of India has not a single police officer directly under its control. The police provided for by the 1861 Act is a provincialised police, administered by the Local Government concerned, subject only "to the general control" of the Governor-General.

Within the Local Government area the police are enrolled and organised in District forces, at the head of each of which is a District Superintendent of Police with powers of enlistment and dismissal of constabulary; and Police Station Officers may also be dismissed by the D.S.P.

The D. S. P. is subject to dual control. The force he commands is placed at the disposal of the District Magistrate for the enforcement of law and the maintenance of order in the District. But the departmental working and efficiency of the force is governed by a departmental hierarchy of Deputy Inspector-General of Police, Inspector-General of Police, and Home Department. Generally speaking, the D. S. P. has to correspond with his District Magistrate on judicial and magisterial topics, and with his departmental chiefs on internal working of his force.

**The C. I. D.**—The Curzon Police Commission of 1902-3 modernised police working by providing for the direct enlistment and training of Educated Indians as Police Station Officers, and by creating specialised police agencies under each Local Government for the investigation of specialist and professional crime. These agencies are known as **Criminal Investigation Departments** and work under a Deputy Inspector-General. They collate information about crime, edit the *Crime Gazette*, take over from the District Police crimes with ramifications into several jurisdictions, and they control the working of such scientific police developments as the Finger Print Identification Bureaux.

**Headquarters and Armed Police.**—At the chief town of each District the D. S. P. has his office and also his Headquarter Police Lines and parade ground. This is the main centre for accumulation and distribution to the Police Stations and Outposts of the District of clothing, arms, ammunition, and accoutrements. Here are the Stores and the Armoury. Here also constabulary recruits enlisted by the D. S. P. are taught drill, deportment, and duties and are turned out to fill vacancies. The Headquarter Lines also contain the two hundred or so armed police who mount guard on Treasuries in the District, and also provide prisoner and treasure escort. Actually they form a small and mobile local army equipped with muskets (single loading) and bayonets. The most highly trained section of them go through a musketry course and are armed with 303 service rifles. At most head-quarters, but by no means all, there is also a reserve of mounted and armed police.

**Thanas and Thanadars.**—Almost throughout India the popular terms for Police Station and Police Station Officer are "Thana" and "Thanadar." It is at the Police Station that the public are most in touch with the police and the police with the public. Whether it be in a large city or in a motteless hamlet the Thana is the place where people come with their troubles and their grievances against their neighbours or against a person or persons unknown. In dealing with such callers, the Thanadar, who like police of all ranks, is supposed to be always on duty, is chiefly guided by the Fourteenth Chapter of the Code of Criminal Procedure, and the Second Schedule at the end of that Code. This schedule shows nearly all penal offences and states whether or not they are "cognisable by the police." The fourteenth Chapter lays down that a cognisable complaint must then and there be recorded, visited, and investigated. A non-cognisable complaint is merely noted in a separate book and the complainant is told to go to court.

**Police Prosecutors.**—The complainant in a cognisable case not only has his complaint recorded but investigated without payment of fee. If the Thanadar succeeds in establishing a *prima facie* case against the accused, the prosecution in court is conducted free of charge by a police prosecutor, who is generally a junior pleader, engaged by Government to conduct police cases in the lower courts. Cases committed



to the Sessions are conducted by the Public Prosecutor or one of his Assistants, and the reports of these officers and the comments of the judge are a means for the D. S. P. to know whether his Thanadars are doing their work properly.

**Out Posts.**—When the Police Commission of 1860 devised the plan of police that still holds the field, they laid down two criteria of the numbers required. One was one policeman per square mile; the other was one per thousand of population. In towns it is well enough to have the available police concentrated at the police station. But in the mofussil the Thana is very often fifty miles distant from portions of its jurisdiction. It is in such cases profitable to detach a portion of the police station strength under a head constable to man an outpost where complaints can be received and investigation begun without the injured party having to undertake a long journey to the distant Thana. The secret of good mofussil police working in normal times is dispersion. A single policeman, however junior, represents the rule of law and is an agent of Government.

**The Chain of Promotion.**—Ordinarily the constable may aspire to become a jamadar, or with ability and luck, a Police Station Officer or even Inspector. The directly recruited matriculate who comes in through the Police Training School as a Thanadar may ordinarily become an Inspector or a Deputy Superintendent, or exceptionally a Superintendent. The direct Deputy, an office reserved for Indians, has a good chance of becoming Superintendent, and perhaps Deputy Inspector-General. The direct Assistant Superintendent, whether from England, or from India, is sure of a Superintendentship, and has chances of D. I. G. after 25 years' service. The period of service for all ranks for full pension is thirty years, and if an officer dies in the process of earning full pension his pension dies with him and all his dependents get his provident fund.

**Presidency Police.**—In the Presidency Towns there is unified police control for the Police Commissioner is responsible for both law and order and for departmental training and efficiency.

The Commissioner of Police of a Presidency Town is not the subordinate of the Provincial Inspector-General of Police and he deals direct with Government, just as the Presidency Magistrates deal directly with the High Court. The Criminal Procedure Code of India is superseded in the Presidency Towns by special police Acts which prescribe police procedure. Justice in criminal cases in Presidency Towns is somewhat rough and ready, not only from this cause, but also because Presidency Magistrates can give upto six months or Rs. 200 fine summarily, i.e., without formal record of proceedings; and if only whipping or fine up to Rs. 200 is inflicted there need be not even any statement of reasons for the conviction.

**Round Figures.**—The process of reorganisation and retrenchment goes on ceaselessly, annual administration reports for the ten major provinces and four minor administrations appeared tardily, and there are no unified statistics for the police of India and Burma. The following figures are therefore merely to be regarded as approximations, giving a general idea of the numbers of police and the volume of work put through yearly:—There are about 25,000 Military Police, chiefly in Burma, Assam, and Bengal, and these cost about one crore. The maintenance of them is a departure from the principles laid down by the 1860 Commission and the 1861 Act.

Provincial Police including Burma total about 200,000 and cost eleven and a half crores or an average of over one crore per major Province.

There are about 10,000 Thanas or Police Stations which annually investigate from five to six thousand murders, four thousand dacoities, twenty-five thousand cattle thefts, one hundred and seventy thousand ordinary thefts and as many burglaries. They place on trial every year about three-quarters of a million persons, of whom about half a million or more are convicted. The jail population of India, which is over a hundred thousand, consists of many habituals who on release proceed to prey on the public until such time as the police again secure their conviction and incarceration.

# Statement (1) "Military Police" for 1932.

## Assam Rifles.

Commandants.	Assist. Comm.	Sub. and Jam.	Hav. and Nalks.	Sepoys.	Total.	Cost. Rs.
4	14	67	340	3,060	3,485	16,20,755
1	3	16	70	(Bengal) 753	Battn). 843	4,00,159
..	..	13	51	415	479	2,79,700
11	41	288	1,040	10,947	12,327	75,88,600
5	6	234	528	4,087	4,860	24,68,556

Province.	Inspector-Generals and Deputy Inspector-Generals.	Superintendents.	Assistant Superintendents of Police.	Deputy Superintendents of Police.	Inspectors.	Sub-Inspectors.	Sergeants.	Head Constables.	Constables.	Total.	Grand Total Cost.	Proportion of Police	
												to area.	to population.
Assam ..	1	14	11	19	50	279	1	529	3,494	4,889	Rs. 24,13,227	1 to 11.7	1 to 1,965.06
Bengal (excluding Calcutta)	7	45	47	28	254	1,821	47	2,612	19,650	24,511	1,67,49,182	1 to 2.9	1 to 2,091.02
Bihar ..	5	29	24	28	188	1,158	17	1,548	11,458	14,455	81,47,468	1 to 5.7	1 to 2,622
Bombay (excluding Bombay.)	5	35	12	30	181	733	64	5,022	18,004	24,086	1,32,01,162	1 to 5.3	1 to 860
Burma (excluding Rangoon.)	6	40	34	66	223	1,839	17	1,579	9,548	13,352	1,25,96,282	1 to 17.14	1 to 1,064
C. P. ..	4	23	13	14	147	748	31	1,730	8,602	11,312	56,61,879	1 to 9.1	1 to 1,370
Madras ..	7	35	32	47	276	1,411	207	2,871	23,283	28,169	1,58,88,442	1 to 5.1	1 to 1,659
N. W. F. ..	1	8	6	14	35	204	4	773	6,374	7,619	34,02,713	1 to 2.9	1 to 390.62
Punjab ..	5	36	17	48	134	841	40	3,483	18,166	22,770	1,17,90,096	1 to 4.3	1 to 1,035
U. P. ..	6	58	42	75	197	2,022	40	2,583	28,664	33,637	1,42,00,135	1 to 8.2	1 to 1,439
	47	323	298	360	1,685	11,056	468	22,680	147,443	184,800	10,40,51,486	1 to 6.7	1 to 1,450

The figures have been brought up to 1932.

## STATISTICS OF POLICE WORK.

The undestability of attaching undue importance to statistical results as a test of the merits of police work was a point upon which considerable stress was laid by the Indian Police Commission, who referred to the evils likely to result from the prevalence among subordinate officers of an impression that the advancement of an officer would depend upon his being able to show a high ratio of convictions, both to cases and by persons arrested, and a low ratio of crime. The objection applies more particularly to the use of statistics for small areas; but they cannot properly be used as a basis of comparison even for larger areas without taking

into account the differences in the condition under which the police work; and, it may be added, they can at the best indicate only very imperfectly the degree of success with which the police carry out that important branch of their duties, which consists in the prevention of crime. These considerations have been emphasized in recent orders of the Government of India. Subject to these observations, the figures below may be given as some indication of the volume of work falling upon the police, and of the wide differences between the conditions and the statistical results in different provinces. They are statistics of cognizable crime:—

Administrations.	Number pending from previous year	Number reported in the year	Number of persons tried.	Number convicted.	Number acquitted or discharged.	Number in custody pending trial or investigation or on bail at end of year	
Bengal .. .. .	8,487	222,331	201,822	187,361	14,458	9,025	
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	2,897	46,478	35,424	27,267	8,157	4,682	
United Provinces .. ..	12,081	131,977	107,105	93,191	13,914	15,333	
Punjab .. .. .	10,489	66,060	71,196	45,425	25,736	5,494	
North-West Frontier Province ..	2,310	11,718	18,761	12,652	6,112	1,916	
Burma .. .. .	6,932	73,434	74,946	48,842	26,104	5,232	
Central Provinces and Berar ..	3,259	45,035	26,820	16,663	5,849	4,308	
Assam .. .. .	1,393	14,141	10,735	7,019	3,717	1,900	
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	372	5,414	4,032	3,824	208	420	
Coorg .. .. .	138	530	625	311	154	158	
Madras .. .. .	15,732	195,129	185,144	167,907	17,537	6,179	
Bombay .. .. .	8,833	129,926	137,144	114,846	22,498	12,376	
Baluchistan .. .. .	139	3,512	3,141	2,788	340	302	
Delhi .. .. .	392	7,278	6,298	5,072	1,226	171	
TOTAL, 1932 ..	73,455	955,993	883,696	733,171	146,010	68,096	
TOTALS ..	1931 ..	63,306	938,041	819,382	670,885	144,723	83,969
	1930 ..	70,759	898,977	795,456	657,044	134,176	78,309
	1929 ..	67,540	1,018,522	867,949	730,459	134,529	71,245
	1928 ..	63,079	941,955	797,866	661,755	133,268	68,233
	1927 ..	57,630	886,675	738,856	602,956	132,313	63,550
	1926 ..	57,412	858,777	711,493	582,340	126,215	61,607
	1925 ..	56,554	877,780	712,697	578,908	176,423	56,336
	1924 ..	54,997	887,747	703,553	570,729	130,112	51,490
1923 ..	56,314	840,664	649,101	521,861	124,821	50,604	

## PRINCIPAL POLICE OFFENCES.

Cases.

Administrations.	Offences against the State and Public Tranquility.		Murder.		Other serious Offences against the Person.		Dacoity.		Cattle Theft.		Ordinary Theft.		House-trespass and House-break- ing with intent to commit an Offence.	
	Reported.	Convic- tion obtained.	Reported.	Convic- tion obtained.	Reported.	Convic- tion obtained.	Reported.	Convic- tion obtained.	Reported.	Convic- tion obtained.	Reported.	Convic- tion obtained.	Reported.	Convic- tion obtained.
Bengal ..	2,562	1,141	782	92	7,199	1,907	1,885	278	814	389	19,355	4,363	34,655	2,256
Calcutta ..	295	242	33	6	580	259	13	9	23	20	3,141	1,144	567	278
Suburbs ..	1,843	671	384	87	1,386	1,117	513	132	622	264	13,037	2,881	19,256	1,584
Bihar and Orissa ..	2,814	1,073	1,073	304	8,325	2,656	1,277	360	4,371	883	18,039	3,916	37,506	4,094
United Provinces ..	2,694	898	963	390	9,547	3,318	246	98	3,487	46	1,121	2,462	20,217	3,518
Punjab ..	81	18	21	3	415	82	23	4	90	1	1,144	232	871	121
Delhi ..	240	93	575	172	2,878	1,118	174	26	390	95	1,661	426	3,148	334
N.-West Frontier Province.	838	593	1,126	284	11,623	4,959	1,654	736	4,495	1,639	12,339	4,070	8,849	3,338
Burma ..	78	31	28	4	1,306	286	46	3	1,165	442	20,334	2,133	10,445	1,600
Rangoon ..	886	375	320	126	3,517	1,256	58	19	..	..	..	..	..	..
Central Provinces and Berar.	1,079	343	119	24	2,068	633	105	26	271	97	5,460	1,073	6,896	735
Assam ..	16	9	6	6	52	12	..	..	15	1	114	25	78	..
Coorg ..	2,183	703	1,081	289	7,323	1,828	310	37	3,411	1,319	17,556	4,725	10,102	1,413
Madras ..	1,528	595	616	238	6,591	2,003	273	88	2,866	1,123	10,148	3,984	11,307	2,358
Bombay ..	286	193	176	17	1,038	384	4	..	..	..	3,359	1,125	2,068	253
Town and Island.	21	8	9	7	102	29	1	..	15	8	461	151	262	55
Baluchistan ..	27	15	18	2	198	57	12	1	115	13	4,014	220	837	107
Ajmer-Merwara ..	7,329	2,055	7,329	2,055	67,347	21,856	6,594	1,810	22,122	6,339	138,863	33,471	167,939	22,693
TOTAL, 1932 ..	17,406	7,006	7,329	2,055	67,347	21,856	6,594	1,810	22,122	6,339	138,863	33,471	167,939	22,693
1931..	17,095	6,292	7,833	1,960	65,733	20,769	9,823	1,388	24,440	7,861	163,641	32,616	166,481	21,033
1930..	18,519	7,804	6,762	1,785	64,308	20,406	8,233	716	25,519	7,782	141,893	34,368	165,582	21,451
1929..	14,762	5,400	6,422	1,877	64,438	20,033	3,223	779	27,106	8,478	152,948	37,527	171,880	22,596
1928..	15,070	5,384	6,451	1,896	64,799	19,348	3,238	718	27,645	8,498	151,089	36,729	168,990	23,347
1927..	14,966	5,375	6,257	1,785	62,011	18,506	3,606	776	25,436	7,642	154,032	38,044	168,746	22,429
1926..	14,767	5,048	6,237	1,758	58,986	17,295	3,606	746	28,632	7,539	152,353	37,329	169,611	21,786
1925..	15,113	5,048	5,939	1,629	57,791	15,818	3,670	719	24,281	7,539	159,403	38,177	180,123	21,630
1924..	15,272	5,207	5,899	1,623	56,597	15,465	4,367	874	25,549	6,623	169,195	39,564	190,878	21,809
1923..	14,774	4,913	5,803	1,536	54,113	14,528	4,408	877	21,876	6,433	169,589	37,734	193,112	20,405

\* Includes figures "for cattle theft."

## JAILS.

Jail administration in India is regulated generally by the Prisons Act of 1894, and by rules issued under it by the Government of India and the local governments. The punishments authorised by the Indian Penal Code for convicted offenders include transportation, penal servitude, rigorous imprisonment (which may include short periods of solitary confinement), and simple imprisonment. Accommodation has also to be provided in the jails for civil and under-trial prisoners.

The origin of all jail improvements in India in recent years was the Jail Commission of 1889. The report of the Commission, which consisted of only two members, both officials serving under the Government of India, is extremely long, and reviews the whole question of jail organization and administration in the minutest detail. In most matters the Commission's recommendations have been accepted and adopted by Local Governments, but in various matters, mainly of a minor character, their proposals have either been rejected *ab initio* as unsuited to local conditions, abandoned as unworkable after careful experiment or accepted in principle but postponed for the present as impossible.

The most important of all the recommendations of the Commission, the one that might in fact be described as the corner stone of their report, is that there should be in each Presidency three classes of jails: in the first place, large central jails for convicts sentenced to more than one year's imprisonment; secondly, district jails at the headquarters of districts; and, thirdly, subsidiary jails and "lock-ups" for under-trial prisoners and convicts sentenced to short terms of imprisonment. The jail department in each province is under the control of an Inspector-General; he is generally an officer of the Indian Medical Service with jail experience, and the Superintendents of certain jails are usually recruited from the same service. The district jail is under the charge of the civil surgeon, and is frequently inspected by the district magistrate. The staff under the Superintendent includes, in large central jails, a Deputy Superintendent to supervise the jail manufactures, and in all central and district jails one or more subordinate medical officers. The executive staff consists of jailors and warders, and convict petty officers are employed in all central and district jails, the prospect of promotion to one of these posts being a strong inducement to good behaviour. A Press Note issued by the Bombay Government in October, 1915, says:—"The cadre and emoluments of all ranks from Warder to Superintendent have been repeatedly revised and altered in recent years. But the Department is not at all attractive in its lower grades. The two weak spots in the jail administration at the moment are the insufficiency of Central Prisons and the difficulty of obtaining good and sufficient warders."

**The Jails Committee.**—Since the introduction of the reformed constitution the maintenance of the Indian Prisons falls within the sphere of provincial Governments and is subject

to all India legislation. The obvious advisability of proceeding along certain general lines of uniform application led lately to the appointment of a Jails' Committee, which conducted the first comprehensive survey of Indian prison administration which had been made for thirty years. Stress was laid by the Committee upon the necessity of improving and increasing existing jail accommodation; of recruiting a better class of warders; of providing education for prisoners; and of developing prison industries so as to meet the needs of the consuming Departments of Government. Other important recommendations included the separation of civil from criminal offenders; the adoption of the English system of release on license in the case of adolescents; and the creation of children's courts. The Committee found that the reformative side of the Indian system needed particular attention. They recommended the segregation of habituals from ordinary prisoners; the provision of separate accommodation for prisoners under trial; the institution of the star-class system; and the abolition of certain practices which are liable to harden or degrade the prison population.

**Employment of Prisoners.**—The work on which convicts are employed is mostly carried on within the jail walls, but extramural employment on a large scale is sometimes allowed, as, for example, when a large number of convicts were employed in excavating the Jhelum Canal in the Punjab. Within the walls prisoners are employed on jail service and repairs, and in workshops. The main principle laid down with regard to jail manufactures is that the work must be penal and industrial. The industries are on a large scale, multifarious employment being condemned, while care is taken that the jail shall not compete with local traders. As far as possible industries are adapted to the requirements of the consuming public departments, and printing, tent-making, and the manufacture of clothing are among the commonest employments. Schooling is confined to juveniles; the experiment of teaching adults has been tried, but literary instruction is unsuitable for the class of persons who fill an Indian jail.

The conduct of convicts in jail is generally good, and the number of desperate characters among them is small. Failure to perform the allotted task is by far the most common offence. In a large majority of cases the punishment inflicted is one of those classed as "minor." Among the "major" punishments fetters take the first place. Corporal punishment is inflicted in relatively few cases, and the number is steadily falling. Punishments were revised as the result of the Commission of 1889. Two notable punishments then abolished were shaving the heads of female prisoners and the stocks. The latter, which was apparently much practised in Bombay, was described by the Commission as inflicting exquisite torture. Punishments are now scheduled and graded into major and minor. The most difficult of all jail problems is the internal maintenance of order among the prisoners, for which purpose paid

warders and convict warders are employed. With this is bound up the question of a special class of well-behaved prisoners which was tried from 1905 on wards in the Thana Jail.

**Juvenile Prisoners.**—As regards "youthful offenders"—i.e., those below the age of 15—the law provides alternatives to imprisonment, and it is strictly enjoined that boys shall not be sent to jail when they can be dealt with otherwise. The alternatives are detention in a reformatory school for a period of from three to seven years, but not beyond the age of 18; discharge after admonition; delivery to the parent or guardian on the latter executing a bond to be responsible for the good behaviour of the culprit; and whipping by way of school discipline.

The question of the treatment of "young adult" prisoners has in recent years received much attention. Under the Prisons Act, prisoners below the age of 18 must be kept separate from older prisoners, but the recognition of the principle that an ordinary jail is not a fitting place for adolescents (other than youthful habituals) who are over 15, and therefore indigible for admission to the reformatory school, has led Local Governments to consider schemes for going beyond this by treating young adults on the lines followed at Borstal, and considerable progress has been made in this direction. In 1905, a special class for selected juveniles and young adults was established at the Dharwar jail in Bombay; in 1908 a special juvenile jail was opened at Alipore in Bengal; in 1909 the Meiktila jail in Burma and the Tanjore jail in Madras were set aside for adolescents, and a new jail for juvenile and "juvenile adult" convicts was opened at Bareilly in the United Provinces; and in 1910 it was decided to concentrate adolescents in the Punjab at the Lahore District jail, which is now worked on Borstal lines. Other measures had previously been taken in some cases; a special reformatory system for "juvenile adults" had, for example, been in force in two central jails in the Punjab since the early years of the decade, and "Borstal enclosures" had been established in some jails in Bengal. But the public is slow to appreciate that it has a duty towards prisoners, and but little progress has been made in the formation of Prisoners' Aid Societies except in Bombay and Calcutta, though even in those cities much remains to be done.

**Reformatory Schools.**—These schools have been administered since 1899 by the Education department, and the authorities are directed to improve the industrial education of the inmates, to help the boys to obtain employment on leaving school, and as far as possible to keep a watch on their careers.

**Transportation.**—Transportation is an old punishment of the British Indian criminal law, and a number of places were formerly appointed for the reception of Indian transported convicts. The only penal settlement at the present time is Port Blair in the Andaman Islands.

**Commission of Enquiry, 1919.**—A committee was appointed to investigate the whole system of prison administration in India with special reference to recent legislation and experience in Western countries. Its report, published in 1921, was summarised in the

Indian Year Book, 1922 (pages 670-671). A number of reforms were advocated but, owing to financial stringency, it has not yet been possible to introduce some of the more important of them.

**Fines and Short Sentences.**—Those sections of the Indian Penal Code, under which imprisonment must be awarded when a conviction occurs, should be amended so as to give discretion to the court. Sentences of imprisonment for less than twenty-eight days should be prohibited.

**The Indeterminate Sentences.**—The sentence of every long-term prisoner should be brought under revision, as soon as the prisoner has served half the sentence in the case of the non-habitual, and two-thirds of the sentence in the case of the habitual, remission earned being counted in each case. The revision should be carried out by a Revising Board, composed of the Inspector-General of Prisons, the Sessions Judge and a non-official. In all cases, the release of a prisoner on parole should be made subject to conditions, breach of which would render him liable to be remanded to undergo the full original sentence. The duty of seeing that a prisoner fulfils the conditions on which he was released should not be imposed upon the police or upon the village headman, but special officers, to be termed parole officers, should be appointed for the purpose. These parole officers should possess a good standard of education, though not necessarily a university degree, and should both protect and advise the released prisoner and report breaches of the conditions of release.

**Transportation and the Andamans.**—The future of the penal settlement of Port Blair was continually under the consideration of the Government of India from the time of the publication of the Jails Commission report, but it was not till 1926 that a definite decision was reached. It was then decided that henceforth only those convicts should normally be sent to the Andamans who volunteered to come, that the old restrictions on life in the settlement should be sensibly relaxed, that convicts should be encouraged to settle on the land, that in certain conditions they should be entitled to release to obtain occupancy rights over the land which they had cultivated, and that the importation of wives and families should be encouraged. The object of these changes was to promote the development of a free colony of persons, who would, after the terms of their sentences had expired, make the Andamans their permanent home. The effect up to date has been to introduce a completely new outlook on life into the settlement, but it is still too soon to appreciate its potentialities. It has recently been found necessary to send to the Andamans certain convicts either sentenced to transportation for life or to long terms of rigorous imprisonment for permanent incarceration in the Cellular Jail. Such prisoners will not be released and allowed to go into the settlement, and its development will in no way be affected by their presence.

**Criminal Tribes.**—The first essential of success in dealing with the criminal tribes is the provision of a reasonable degree of economic

comfort for the people. It is therefore of paramount importance to locate settlements where sufficient work at remunerative rates is available. Large numbers of fresh settlers should never be sent to a settlement without first as-

certaining whether there is work for them. Commitment to settlements should, as far as possible, be by gangs not by individuals. It is desirable to utilise both Government and private agency for the control of settlements.

The variations of the jail population in British India during the five years ending 1932 are shown in the following table:—

	1932	1931	1930	1929	1928
Jail population of all classes on 1st January .. .. .	154,871	163,298	137,129	140,142	136,424
Admissions during the year .. .. .	896,876	739,840	771,187	598,568	585,206
Aggregate .. .. .	1,051,747	903,138	908,316	738,710	721,630
Discharged during the year from all causes .. .. .	885,950	748,266	744,946	601,581	581,512
Jail population on 31st December .. .. .	165,797	154,872	163,370	137,129	140,118
Convict population on 1st January .. .. .	126,580	136,552	119,184	118,970	116,161
Admissions during the year .. .. .	267,239	207,568	223,538	167,697	167,013
Aggregate .. .. .	393,819	344,120	339,722	286,667	283,174
Released during the year .. .. .	247,648	216,807	196,996	163,796	160,375
Transported beyond seas .. .. .	1,492	1,685	1,599	1,821	566
Casualties, &c. .. .. .	2,395	2,503	2,541	2,514	2,497
Convict population on 31st December.	139,708	126,580	136,552	116,187	118,796

More than one-half of the total number of convicts received in jails during 1932 came from the classes engaged in agriculture and cattle tending, about 190,000 out of 267,000 were returned as illiterate.

The percentage of previously convicted prisoners fell from 14 to 12, while the number of youthful offenders rose from 480 to 1,024. The following table shows the nature and length of sentences of convicts admitted to jails in 1930 to 1932 —

Nature and Length of Sentence.	1932	1931	1930
Not exceeding one month .. .. .	43,196	39,284	35,773
Above one month and not exceeding six months.	120,656	89,647	109,714
" six months .. .. . one year ..	54,253	39,373	40,878
" one year .. .. . five years ..	38,673	30,584	29,950
" five years .. .. . ten .. .. .	5,598	4,740	3,935
Exceeding ten years .. .. .	705	575	533
Transportation beyond seas—			
(a) for life .. .. .	2,348	1,933	1,592
(b) for a term .. .. .	94	100	37
Sentenced to death .. .. .	1,648	1,331	1,126

The total daily average population for 1932 was 144,004, the total offences dealt with by criminal courts was 310, and by Superintendents 97,736. The corresponding figures for 1931 were 121,900; 195 and 114,545, respectively.

The total number of corporal punishments showed a slight increase, viz., from 174 to 190. The total number of cases in which penal diet (with and without cellular confinement) was prescribed was 4,669 as compared with 3,684 in the preceding year.

Total expenditure increased from Rs. 1,75,48,041 to Rs. 1,77,91,758, while total cash earnings decreased from Rs. 25,72,343 to Rs. 24,01,285; there was consequently an increase of Rs. 4,14,735 in the net cost to Government.

The death rate decreased from 12.42 per mille in 1931 to 10.19 in 1932. The admissions to hospital were higher, and the daily average number of sick fell from 23.73 to 23.12.

# The Laws of 1934

BY

RATANLAL RANCHHODDAS, *Advocate, High Court,*

AND

MANHAR R. VAKIL, *Barrister-at-Law.*

**1. The Indian Tariff (Amendment) Act.**—During the past year certain industries which under normal conditions could not fulfil the conditions prescribed by the Indian Fiscal Commission for the grant of substantive protection were subjected to competition of an exceptional nature which proved a menace to their continued existence. The present Act affords assistance to each of the following industries by the imposition of minimum specific duties applicable against all countries. The industries concerned are: Fish oil, sugar-candy, heavy chemicals, cotton hosiery, glass globes and chimneys, paints, soap, enamelled ironware, electrical earthenware and porcelain, domestic earthenware, lead pencils, parasols and sunshades, tiles, cast iron pipes and woollen hosiery and fabrics.

**2. The Reserve Bank of India Act.**—The Federal Structure Sub-Committee of the first Round Table Conference recommended the establishment of a Reserve Bank for India for the management of Indian Currency and Exchange. In the report of the Financial Safeguards Committee of the third Round Table Conference it was placed on record that "the Secretary of State undertook that representative Indian opinion would be consulted in the preparation of proposals for the establishment of the Reserve Bank including those relating to the reserves." A representative committee was set up in order to give effect to that undertaking. The present Act follows the recommendations of that Committee.

S. 3 provides for the establishment and incorporation of the Reserve Bank of India for the purpose of taking over the management of the currency from the Governor General in Council and of carrying on the business of banking in accordance with the provisions of this Act. S. 4 deals with share capital, share registers, shareholders and the manner of allotment of shares. The share capital of the Bank will be five crores of rupees divided in shares of one hundred rupees each. Separate registers of shareholders will be maintained at Bombay, Calcutta, Delhi, Madras and Rangoon. A shareholder will be qualified to be registered as such in any area in which he is ordinarily resident or has his principal place of business but no person will be registered as a shareholder in more than one register. Under ss. 7 and 8 the general superintendence and direction of the affairs and business will be entrusted to a Central Board of Directors consisting of (1) a Governor and two Deputy Governors, to be appointed by the Governor General in Council; (2) four Directors, to be nominated by the Governor General in Council; (3) eight Directors elected

on behalf of the shareholders on the various registers; and (4) one Government Official nominated by the Governor General in Council. The Governor and a Deputy Governor may hold office for a term not exceeding five years as the Governor General in Council may fix when appointing them, and is eligible for re-appointment. A nominated or elected Director holds office for five years. S. 9 provides for the constitution of Local Boards for each of the five areas specified in the First Schedule, namely, the Western area served by the Bombay Register, the Eastern area served by the Calcutta Register, the Northern area served by the Delhi Register, the Southern area served by the Madras Register and the Burma area served by the Rangoon Register. A Local Board will consist of five members elected from amongst themselves by the shareholders who are registered on the register for that area and not more than three members nominated by the Central Board from amongst the shareholders registered on the register for that area. The elected members of a Local Board must elect from amongst themselves one or two persons to be Directors representing the shareholders on the register for the area for which the Board is constituted. A Local Board must advise the Central Board on such matters as may be referred to it and must perform such duties as the Board may by regulations delegate to it. S. 13 provides for meetings of the Central Board which must be convened by the Governor at least six times in each year and at least once in each quarter. Any three Directors may require the Governor to convene a meeting of the Central Board at any time. The Governor, or in his absence the Deputy Governor authorised by the Governor to vote for him, must preside at meetings of the Central Board, and in the event of an equality of votes has a second or casting vote. S. 17 enumerates the various kinds of business which the Bank may transact. Under S. 20 the Bank has the sole right to issue bank notes in British India, and may, for a period fixed by the Governor General in Council on the recommendation of the Central Board, issue currency notes of the Government of India supplied to it by the Governor General in Council. S. 30 empowers the Governor General in Council to supersede the Central Board if in his opinion the Bank fails to carry out any of the obligations imposed on it by or under this Act and thereafter the general superintendence and direction of the affairs of the Bank will be entrusted to such agency as the Governor General in Council may determine. When action is taken under this section the Governor General in Council must cause a full report of the circumstances leading to such action and of the action taken to be laid before



the Central Legislature at the earliest possible opportunity and in any case within three months from the issue of the notification superseding the Board.

**3. The Imperial Bank of India (Amendment) Act.**—It was recognised, since the plan of setting up a Reserve Bank for India was first considered, that, with the transfer to a Reserve Bank of the purely central banking functions which are at present performed by the Imperial Bank of India, the latter should be freed from some of the restrictions which are at present imposed upon it. The present Act secures this by amending the Imperial Bank of India Act, 1920. It modifies the control of the Governor General in Council over the management of the Bank, removes certain restrictions on the transaction of business by the Bank and provides for an agreement between the Bank and the Reserve Bank of India. S. 3 of the present Act by repealing s. 9 of the original Act removes the limitation on the business which the Bank may transact at its London office and s. 5 empowers the Bank to open branches outside India, in London and elsewhere. S. 4 authorises the Bank to enter into an agreement with the Reserve Bank of India to conduct Government business as agent of the Reserve Bank. S. 12 substitutes a new section for s. 28 of the original Act regarding constitution of the Central Board. The number of Directors to be nominated by the Governor General in Council is reduced from four to two. The right of the Governor General in Council to appoint the Controller of the Currency to be a member of the Central Board is removed. The Governor General in Council must nominate an officer of Government to attend the meetings of the Central Board and to take part in its deliberations but without any right to vote on any question arising at any meeting.

**4. The Wheat Import Duty (Extending) Act.**—The present Act extends the life-time of the Wheat (Import Duty) Act, 1931, so as to continue the existing duties on wheat and wheat flour for a further period of one year, *viz.*, up to the 31st March 1935.

**5. The Indian Medical Council (Amendment) Act.**—S. 2 of the present Act makes the Rangoon University a British Indian University within the meaning of s. 2 (a) of the Indian Medical Council Act, 1933, and enables persons enrolled in the Provincial Medical Register of Burma and possessing medical qualifications granted by the University, to exercise the privilege of participating in an election to the Council under s. 3 (1) (c) of the Original Act. S. 3 enables the Council of the University to elect one member from amongst the members of the Board of Studies in medicine to the Indian Medical Council, under s. (1) (b) of the Act.

**6. The Cotton Textile Industry Protection (Amendment) Act.**—This Act continued the protection granted to the industry by the Cotton Textile Industry (Protection) Act, 1930, as subsequently amended, for a further period up to the 30th April, 1934.

**7. The Steel and Wire Industries Protection (Extending) Act.**—This Act continues the protection granted to the industry by the Steel Industry (Protection) Act 1927, as subsequently

amended, the Wire and Wire Nail Industry (Protection) Act, 1932, and the Indian Tariff (Ottawa Trade Agreement) Amendment Act, 1932, for a further period up to 31st October, 1934.

**8. The Khaddar (Name Protection) Act.**—This Act regulates the use of the words "Khaddar" and "Khadi" when applied as a trade description of woven materials. Under s. 2 these words when applied to any woven material are deemed to be a trade description within the meaning of the Indian Merchandise Marks Act, 1889, indicating that such material is cloth woven on hand-looms in India from cotton yarn handspun in India.

**9. The Indian Finance Act.**—This Act continues for a further period of one year certain duties and taxes imposed under the Indian Finance Act, 1933. Ss. 2, 5 and 6 provide for the continuance for a further period of one year of the existing provisions regarding salt duty, rates of income-tax and super-tax and the credit to revenue of interest on securities forming part of the Paper Currency Reserve. S. 3 provides for a uniform duty of 25 per cent. *ad valorem* and in addition either eight rupees and two annas per thousand or three rupees and four annas per pound whichever is higher. The import duty on manufactured tobacco is raised by rupee one and annas four per pound; the standard rate of duty will thus be Rs 3-4-0 per pound and the preferential rate for British Colonies Rs. 2-12-0 per pound. Under s. 3 the import duty on silver is reduced to five annas per ounce without any surcharge. Section 3 (1) abolishes the export duty on hides. S. 4 reduces the postage on letters not exceeding half a tola in weight from one anna and three pies to one anna and increases the minimum charge on book, pattern and sample packets from half an anna to nine pies. S. 7 provides for the reduction of the excise duty on silver corresponding to the reduction in import duty.

**10. The Salt Additional Import Duty (Extending) Act.**—This Act gives effect to the recommendation made by the Salt Industry Committee of the Legislative Assembly by extending the life of the Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act, 1931, for a further period of thirteen months.

**11. The Indian States (Protection) Act.**—The forthcoming constitutional changes make it desirable that the authorities in British India should have power to protect units of the Federation from agitation directed against them from British India. Such agitation may involve (1) attacks in the press, (2) the organization of the activities directed against State authority, and (3) the organization of movements for the entry into a State of bodies of persons from British India. The present Act affords protection against such activities to the Administration of States in India which are under the suzerainty of His Majesty.

S. 2 prescribes punishment which may extend to imprisonment for seven years for a conspiracy to overawe by means of criminal force the Administration of a State in India. S. 3 provides for protection against attacks in the press which bring into hatred or contempt or excite disaffection towards the administration

established in any State in India. Statements of facts made without any malicious intention and without attempting to excite hatred, contempt or disaffection are exempt from the operation of this section. § 4 empowers a District Magistrate or in a Presidency-town the Chief Presidency Magistrate to prohibit within a specified area the assembly of five or more persons when he is of opinion that attempts are being made within his jurisdiction to promote assemblies of persons for the purpose of proceeding from British India into the territory of a State in India and that the entry of such persons into the said territory is likely to cause obstruction to the administration of the said State.

**12. Indian Tariff (Textile Protection) Amendment Act.**—By the Cotton Textile Industry (Protection) Act, 1930, the Indian industry was given a temporary measure of protection. In accordance with the undertaking given when the Act was passed, the claims of the industry to substantive protection were examined by a Tariff Board. The Tariff Board found that the Indian cotton textile industry had established a claim to substantive protection, but the Government of India, while accepting this conclusion, have found it necessary to review the measures of protection recommended by the Tariff Board in the light of events subsequent to the submission of its report—the denunciation of the Indo-Japanese Trade Convention and the subsequent conclusion of a new trade agreement with Japan together with the unofficial agreement between representatives of the Indian and the United Kingdom textile industries. The present Act gives statutory effect to these agreements. The Act also incorporates the decisions of the Government of India on the recommendations of the Tariff Board appointed to investigate the claims of the sericultural industry to protection.

**13. The Trade Disputes (Extending) Act.**—The Trade Disputes Act, 1929, expired on the 7th May, 1934. The present Act converts it into a permanent measure.

**14. The Sugar (Excise Duty) Act.**—This Act provides for the imposition and collection of an excise duty on sugar produced in factories in British India. § 2 is concerned with definitions. "Khandasari sugar" is defined as sugar in the manufacture of which neither a vacuum pan nor a vacuum evaporator is employed and "palmyra sugar" is sugar manufactured from jaggery obtained by boiling the juice of the palmyra palm. § 3 provides for the imposition of an excise duty on sugar at the following rates, namely:—(1) on *Khandasari* sugar at the rate of ten annas per cwt; (2) on all other sugar except palmyra sugar at the rate of one rupee and five annas per cwt.; (3) on palmyra sugar at such rate as may be fixed by the Governor General in Council. § 4 deals with the recovery of duty with penalty for non-payment of duty. § 6 empowers the Governor General in Council to impose a customs duty on sugar brought into British India from the territory of any Native State in India, equivalent to the excise duty imposed by this Act on sugar produced in British India. Under § 8 the penalty for evasion of duty or failure to supply information which a person is required by any rule under this Act to supply or knowingly supplies false

information, is imprisonment which may extend to six months, or fine which may extend to two thousand rupees. § 9 empowers the Courts to order forfeiture of sugar in respect of which an offence under this Act has been committed. § 11 empowers the Governor General in Council to make rules to carry into effect the purposes and objects of this Act. The Governor General in Council may delegate all or any of his powers under this section to a Local Government.

**15. The Sugar-cane Act.**—This Act enables Provincial Governments to apply schemes for enforcing a minimum price for cane to be paid by the factory to the grower. This is consequential upon the imposition of an excise duty on factory sugar. As initiative in the matter of fixing prices for cane must be left to Provincial Governments so as to suit local conditions, § 13 of the Act provides that it comes into force in any province on such date as the Local Government may direct. Under s. 3 (1) the Local Government may by notification declare any area specified in the notification to be a controlled area for the purposes of this Act. Under clause (2) of the same section, the Local Government may by notification, subject to the control of the Governor General in Council, fix a minimum price for the purchase in any controlled area of sugar-cane intended for use in any factory. Under s. 4 not less than thirty days before the issue of any notification under s. 3, the Local Government must publish in the local official Gazette a draft of the proposed notification specifying a date on or after which the draft will be taken into consideration, and must consider any objection or suggestion which may be received from any person with respect to the draft. Under s. 5 the penalty for purchase of sugar-cane in contravention of a notification under s. 3, is fine upto two thousand rupees. § 7 authorises the Local Government to make rules for the purpose of carrying into effect the objects of this Act.

**16. The Matches (Excise Duty) Act.**—The present Act imposes an excise duty on matches manufactured in British India. Under s. 2 "match" includes a firework in the form of a match; and, where a matchstick contains more heads than one capable of being ignited by striking, each such head is deemed to be a match. "Splints" are defined as undipped splints such as are ordinarily used for making matches and "vencers" means vencers such as are ordinarily used for making matches. Under s. 4 the rates of duty payable are levied at the following rates, namely:—(a) on matches in boxes or booklets containing on an average not more than eighty—(1) if the average number is forty or less, at the rate of one rupee per gross of boxes or booklets, (2) if the average number is more than forty, but not more than sixty, at the rate of one rupee and eight annas per gross of boxes or booklets, and (3) if the average number is more than sixty, at the rate of two rupees per gross of boxes or booklets, and (b) on all other matches, at such rates as the Governor General in Council may prescribe. § 8 empowers the Governor General in Council to direct use of banderols or stamps of such nature and affixed in such manner as may be prescribed by rules made under this Act. § 9 prohibits manufacture of matches and manufacture and import of splints and vencers without a license to manufac-

ture or import issued under this Act. Under s. 13 the penalty for contravening the provisions of s. 9 is imprisonment which may extend to six months or fine up to one thousand rupees. S. 20 brings into accord the customs duty on matches with the excise duty imposed by this Act.

**17. The Negotiable Instruments (Amendment) Act.**—The present Act by amending s. 85 of the Negotiable Instruments Act, 1881, provides that cheques originally drawn to bearer do not lose their bearer character notwithstanding any endorsement thereon whether in full or in blank and whether such endorsement purports to restrict or exclude further negotiation or not.

**18. The Indian Trusts (Amendment) Act.**—Certain Provincial Governments were desirous that the status of trustee securities should be extended to debentures issued by Land Mortgage Banks and similar corporations, provided that both the principal and interest of such securities were fully and unconditionally guaranteed by the Local Government concerned. The present Act gives effect to this by adding a proviso to clause (a) of s. 20 of the Indian Trusts Act, 1882.

**19. The Indian Dock Labourers Act.**—The International Labour Conference at its twelfth session held in 1929 adopted a Draft Convention concerning the protection against accidents of workers employed in loading or unloading ships. At its sixteenth session held in 1932 the Conference adopted a Revised Draft Convention which is of exactly the same scope and character as the original draft convention adopted in 1929 and differs from it only in certain matters of technical detail. The present Act ratifies the Revised Draft Convention on behalf of India.

S. 2 defines "the processes" as including all work which is required for or is incidental to the loading or unloading of cargo or fuel into or from a ship and is done on board the ship or alongside it. Under s. 3 the Local Government may appoint inspectors who are empowered by s. 4 to enter any premises or ship where the processes are carried on and make such examination of the premises and ship and the machinery and gear used for the processes, and of any prescribed registers and notices, and may take on the spot or otherwise evidence of any person for carrying out the purposes of this Act. S. 5 empowers the Governor General in Council to make certain regulations, e.g., regulations (1) providing for the safety of working places on shore and of any regular approaches over a dock, wharf, quay or similar premises which workers have to use and for the lighting and fencing of such places and approaches; (2) providing for the fencing of machinery, live electric conductors and steam pipes; (3) regulating the provision of safety appliances on derricks, cranes and winches.

**20. The Indian Carriage by Air Act.**—An International Convention for the unification of certain rules relating to international carriage by air was signed at Warsaw in October, 1929, by certain Governments. The Convention defines the liability of air carriers for injury or damage caused to passengers or goods. The

Convention was not signed on behalf of India but its provisions were examined by the Government of India and were found suitable to Indian conditions. The present Act gives effect to the Convention in British India (s. 2). The Convention applies only in respect of international carriage by air, i.e., carriage between two States signatory to the Convention, but as there is no law on the subject in India, beyond the general law of contract and the law relating to carriers on land, the Act empowers the Governor General in Council to make rules extending the provisions of the Convention also to internal carriage by air (s. 4). The rules contained in the First Schedule to the Act are the provisions of the Convention relating to the rights and liabilities of carriers, passengers, consignors, consignees and other persons. Under rule 17 the carrier is liable for damage sustained in the event of the death or wounding of a passenger or any other bodily injury suffered by a passenger, if the accident which caused the damage so sustained took place on board the aircraft or in the course of any of the operations of embarking or disembarking. The carrier is liable under rule 18 (1) for damage sustained in the event of the destruction or loss of, or damage to, any registered luggage or any goods, if the occurrence which caused the damage so sustained took place during the carriage by air. The carrier is liable for damage occasioned by delay in the carriage by air of passengers, luggage or goods. The carrier is not liable if he proves that he and his agents have taken all necessary measures to avoid the damage or that it was impossible for him or them to take such measures. In the carriage of goods and luggage the carrier is not liable if he proves that the damage was occasioned by negligent piloting or negligence in the handling of the aircraft or in navigation and that, in all other respects, he and his agents have taken all necessary measures to avoid the damage (r. 20). Under r. 21 if the carrier proves that the damage was caused by or contributed to by the negligence of the injured person the Court may exonerate the carrier wholly or partly from his liability. In the carriage of passengers the liability of the carrier for each passenger is limited to the sum of 1,25,000 francs. By special contract, the carrier and the passenger may agree to a higher limit of liability. In the carriage of registered luggage and of goods, the liability of the carrier is limited to a sum of 250 francs per kilogram. As regards objects of which the passenger takes charge himself the liability of the carrier is limited to 5,000 francs per passenger (r. 22). The sum in francs to be converted into rupees at the rate of exchange prevailing on the date on which the amount of damages to be paid by the carrier is ascertained by the Court [s. 2 (5)]. Under r. 23 any provision tending to relieve the carrier of liability or to fix a lower limit than that which is laid down in these rules is null and void. The rules contained in the Second Schedule determine the persons by whom and for whose benefit and the manner in which the liability of a carrier in respect of the death of a passenger may be entered.

**21. The Sea Customs (Amendment) Act.**—Under s. 42 of the Sea Customs Act, 1878, a drawback of seven-eighths of the customs duty paid on goods on importation is repayable at the

time of re-export of the goods subject to certain conditions. This provision was originally intended to apply to merchandise imported for sale in order that goods remaining unsold in this country might be sent for disposal in other markets without the handicap of a tax. In practice, however, the concession was allowed even in respect of goods which have passed into use after import in violation of the ordinary accepted principle that customs duty is a tax on consumption. In many cases—e.g., cars and cinematograph films the goods spend much or most of their useful life in this country within the period allowed before re-exportation under claim for drawback. The Government of India felt that the grant of drawback on used goods was wrong in principle and they decided that the payment of such drawback should be discontinued except in special cases to be prescribed by rules made in this behalf. The present Act gives effect to this decision by amending the original Act. The Governor General in Council, under s. 2, may make rules, in respect of goods which have been taken into use between importation and re-exportation, (a) modifying the amount of duty to be paid as drawback or (b) prohibiting the repayment of duty as drawback or (c) varying the conditions for the grant of drawback by restricting the period after importation within which the goods must be re-exported.

**22. The Indian Aircraft Act.**—Aerial navigation in British India, before the passing of the present Act, was governed by the Indian Aircraft Act, 1911. In 1919 an International Convention was signed by the plenipotentiaries of 27 countries, with the object of establishing regulations of universal application and of encouraging peaceful intercourse with nations by means of aerial communications. To this Convention India was a signatory. The Convention deals with all questions relating to international aerial navigation, and also provides for the institution of a permanent International Commission for Air Navigation, with very wide powers as regards the formulation of rules, the marking of aircraft, the grant of certificates, rules of the air and so forth. This Commission meets from time to time to amend the annexes of the Convention, which contain the detailed rules to be observed by the aircraft of all signatory States and by all aircraft when within the borders of those States. The present Act enlarges the rule-making powers of the Governor General in Council in order to meet modern developments, enables Government to give full effect to the provisions of the International Convention and its annexes and provides for certain other matters on which legislation has become necessary. The Indian Aircraft Act, 1911, is repealed.

**23. The Mechanical Lighters (Excise Duty) Act.**—With the imposition of a considerable duty on matches an abnormal development of the use of mechanical lighters is anticipated. This would mean a loss of duty and interference with the business of the Indian match manufacturing industry. The present Act therefore imposes an excise duty, at the rate of one rupee and eight annas per lighter on every mechanical lighter manufactured in British India. The customs duty leviable on these is also correspondingly enhanced.

**24. The Repealing and Amending Act.**—The present Act makes some necessary amendments of a formal nature in certain enactments specified in the First Schedule to the Act and repeals certain enactments to the extent mentioned in the Second Schedule.

**25. The Factories Act.**—The Royal Commission on Labour in India made a number of recommendations for the amendment of the Indian Factories Act, 1911. These were published with their Report in July 1931. After examining these in detail, the Government of India drafted a bill to replace the Indian Factories Act, 1911, which embodied the great majority of the proposals and included some other alterations that experience had shown to be desirable. The present Act is based on the Labour Commission's recommendations and the suggestions offered by associations of employers and employed and like organizations. The following are some of the recommendations of the Labour Commission which have received legislative sanction. S. 16 is designed to protect workers against the effects of excessive heat. The Chief Inspector may serve or give the Manager of a factory an order in writing specifying the measures which should be adopted if it appears to him that the cooling properties of the air in the factory are at times insufficient to secure workers against injury to health or against serious discomfort. S. 34 reduces the working hours of adult workers to 54 hours in a week in non-seasonal factories and to 60 hours in seasonal factories. In the proviso a special exception is made in favour of factories where the processes must go on throughout the day, such as factories providing electric power and light, waterworks, etc. S. 36 reduces the hours for adult work in non-seasonal factories from 11 to 10 hours in a day. S. 54 imposes restrictions on the working hours of a child. A child cannot be allowed to work in a factory for more than five hours in a day. The hours of work of a child must be so arranged that they do not spread over more than seven and a half hours in any day.

**26. The Bengal Criminal Law Amendment Supplementary (Extending) Act.**—The Bengal Criminal Law Amendment (Supplementary) Act, 1932, empowers the Local Government, with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council, to make an order committing to custody in a jail outside Bengal any person against whom an order under sb-s. (1) of s. 2 of the Bengal Criminal Law Amendment Act, 1930, might be made. The Supplementary Act expires in April 1935. The present Act removes the time limit in the original Act and makes it permanent.

**27. The Assam Criminal Law Amendment (Supplementary) Act.**—S. 15 of the Assam Criminal Law Amendment Act, 1934, purports to give jurisdiction to the High Court of Judicature at Fort William in Bengal to entertain appeals from persons convicted by Commissioners under that Act, and to provide for the disposal of such appeals in that Court and for the confirmation by that Court of sentences of death passed by Commissioners. S. 29 of the Act purports *inter alia* to bar the exercise in respect of persons arrested or detained in custody under the Act of the powers exercisable by the High Court under s. 491 of the Code

of Criminal Procedure, 1898. As a local Legislature cannot affect the jurisdiction of a High Court established under the Government of India Act, the present Act re-enacts these provisions.

**28. The Indian Rubber Control Act.**—In view of the catastrophic fall in the price of rubber in recent years and the consequent difficulties with which rubber producers have been faced, representatives of the industry in the main rubber-producing countries, namely, India, Ceylon, Malaya, British North Borneo, the Dutch East Indies, French Indo-China, Sarawak and Siam formulated an international scheme for the restriction of the export, production and stocks of rubber. The Governments of the territories concerned also entered into an agreement to take effective steps to put the scheme into operation. The main features of the scheme were—(1) that the restriction scheme should remain in force in the first instance up to the 31st December 1938, and its continuation thereafter should be subject to a review of the position by the Governments concerned; (2) that, during the currency of the scheme, the exports of rubber should be restricted to certain percentages of predetermined basic quotas; (3) that the import of rubber should be prohibited except under license; (4) that the stocks of rubber held by owners should be restricted; (5) that existing areas under rubber should not be extended except for exclusively experimental purposes, and in such cases only up to a maximum of one quarter of one per cent of the areas under rubber at the date of commencement of the restriction scheme and (6) that the replanting of areas under rubber should be restricted to a maximum of ten per cent. of the area under rubber at the date of commencement of the scheme during each control year, and to 20 per cent during the whole currency of the scheme. The present Act gives legislative sanction to this scheme.

**29. The Indian Income-tax (Amendment) Act.**—In accordance with s. 27 of the English Finance Act, 1920, the United Kingdom grants a refund to a doubly taxed assessee (a) at a rate equal to one half of the United Kingdom rate of tax, or (b) at a rate equal to the Indian rate of tax, whichever is less. The relief given by British India is regulated by s. 49 of the Indian Income-tax Act, 1922, which provides that where the relief obtained in the United Kingdom is at a rate less than the Indian rate of tax, the assessee obtains a refund to cover the difference subject to a minimum of one half the Indian rate of tax. Owing to recent increases in the Indian rate of taxation coupled with the recent reduction in the British rate of income-tax from five shillings to four shillings six pence in the pound, in certain cases the effective rate of Indian income-tax is greater than the effective rate of United Kingdom income-tax. In these cases s. 49 of the Indian Act has the effect of leaving the assessee after he has obtained refunds both in the United Kingdom and in India, liable to an amount of tax which is less than if he had been taxed singly at the higher rate. The present Act therefore provides that when the income doubly taxed has obtained relief in the United Kingdom, the balance of relief obtainable in British India does not exceed the

difference between the rate at which relief was obtained and the rate at which the tax was paid in that one of the two countries in which the rate of taxation was lower.

**30. The Petroleum Act.**—The Indian Petroleum Act, 1899, was passed at a time when the use of petroleum, particularly of dangerous petroleum or petrol was limited and with the great developments in the use of petroleum that have taken place in the last thirty years it became unsuitable in several ways. As early as 1903 the attention of the Government of India was drawn to the inconvenience arising from the existence in different provinces of separate sets of rules to regulate the importation, possession and transport of petroleum. The original Act did not permit the issue by the Government of India of a set of rules applicable throughout British India and the only way in which it was possible to secure uniformity was by the issue by Local Governments from time to time of similar rules with the sanction of the Central Government. The present Act transfers the rule-making powers to the Central Government.

The Act applies to the whole of British India [S. 1 (2)]. S. 2 defines "petroleum" as any liquid hydro-carbon or mixture of hydro-carbon, and any inflammable mixture (liquid, viscous or solid) containing any liquid hydro-carbon. "To transport" petroleum means to move petroleum from one place to another in British India, and includes moving from one place to another in British India by sea or across territory in India which is not part of British India. Ss. 3 and 4 provide for control over the import, transport and storage of petroleum by empowering the Governor General in Council to make rules in this behalf. Under s. 8 no license is needed for the import, transport or storage of dangerous petroleum not intended for sale if the total quantity does not exceed six gallons. S. 9 contains exemptions intended for owners of motor conveyances and stationary engines. Clause (a) exempts petroleum kept in a tank in a motor conveyance or an internal combustion engine from the requirement of a license. Clause (b) allows the owner of a motor conveyance or engine to keep a stock of spare petroleum not exceeding 20 gallons. Ss. 14 to 22 deal with the testing of petroleum. Ss. 23 to 28 contain the necessary penal provisions. Under s. 23 the punishment for contravening the provisions of this Act is a fine of five hundred rupees for the first offence and a fine up to two thousand rupees for every subsequent offence.

**31. The Iron and Steel Duties Act.**—The protection offered to the steel industry in India by the Steel Industry (Protection) Act, 1927, as subsequently amended, expired on the 31st October 1934. In accordance with the provisions of that Act an enquiry as to the extent, if any, to which it was necessary to continue protection to the industry and as to the manner in which any protection found necessary should be conferred, was made by the Tariff Board. The present Act gives effect to the protective measures recommended by the Board. The recommendations of the Board involved a very considerable reduction in the level of import duties in certain important cases with a resultant reduction in the revenue derived

from duties of customs. S. 4 of the Act, therefore, imposes an excise duty of four rupees per ton on all steel ingots produced in British India and s. 6 provides for a countervailing customs duty equivalent to the excise duty on steel ingots. This countervailing duty is additional to the protective duties recommended by the Board and alternative to the *ad valorem* revenue duties on articles in respect of which protection was not proposed. The new duties came into operation on November 1, 1934.

**32. The Indian Tariff Act.**—The present Act consolidates the existing provisions of law into one measure thereby enabling the whole or parts of some fifty Acts to be repealed. The schedule of import tariffs exhibits as far as possible the actual rate of duty payable on each article under the tariff law for the time being, the only duties not included being those imposed by the Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act, 1931. The items subject to duty have been re-arranged upon a scientific plan enabling any particular item to be found without the use of an index and affording a suitable basis for future modification or supplementary legislation.

**33. The Indian Army (Amendment) Act.**—This Act, by amending the Indian Army Act, 1911, provides for the changes in the constitution of the Indian Army rendered necessary by the progressive Indianization of the Defence Forces of India. A new class of Indian Officer commissioned from the Indian Military Academy is about to appear. These officers, designated "Indian Commissioned Officers," will possess with respect to the Indian Army all the powers and privileges of the British Officers whom they will gradually replace. The original Act is so amended that complete provision for the whole

Indian personnel of the Indian Army, including this new class of officers, is contained in the Indian Army Act. In the same way that provision for the Indian Air Force is contained in the Indian Air Force Act, 1932. In order to distinguish this new class of officer from the officers designated "Indian Officers" in the original Act, under s. 3 of the present Act they are known as "Victoria's Commission Officers."

**34. The Indian Navy (Discipline) Act.**—S. 66 of the Government of India Act empowers the Indian Legislature to apply the British Naval Discipline Act (29 & 30 Vic. c. 109) to the naval forces raised by the Governor General in Council. It further empowers the Indian Legislature, in applying the British Naval Discipline Act to the forces and ships raised and provided by the Governor General in Council, to make such modifications and adaptations in the Act as it may think fit in order to adapt the Act to the circumstances of India. The present Act contains the changes in the British Naval Discipline Act that appear necessary to carry out this object and render its provisions suitable to Indian conditions. The Act also provides for the discipline of the members of the Volunteer Reserve, hitherto provided for by the Indian Marine (Amendment) Act, 1933, which is now repealed.

**35. The Amending Act.**—This Act is the outcome of the previous enactment which provides for the application of the British Naval Discipline Act to the Indian Army. It is essential that members of the Indian Army should have the same civil rights and liabilities as the personnel of His Majesty's Military and Air Forces. The present Act, therefore, makes formal amendments to certain existing laws to attain this object.

## COPYRIGHT.

There is no provision of law in British India for the registration of Copyright. Protection for Copyright accrues under the Indian Copyright Act under which there is now no registration of rights, but the printer has to supply copies of these works as stated in that Act and in the Printing Presses and Books Act XXV of 1867. The Indian Copyright Act made such modifications in the Imperial Copyright Act of 1911 as appear to be desirable for adapting its provisions to the circumstances of India. The Imperial Act of 1911 was brought into force in India by proclamation in the *Gazette of India* on October 30, 1912. Under s. 27 of that Act there is limited power for the legislature of British possessions to modify or add to the provisions of the Act in its application to the possession, and it is under this power that the Indian Act of 1914 was passed. The portions of the Imperial Act applicable to British are scheduled to the Indian Act. The Act to which these provisions are scheduled makes some formal adaptations of them to Indian law and procedure, and some material

modifications of them in their applications, translations and musical compositions. In the case of works first published in British India the sole right to produce, reproduce, perform or publish a translation is, subject to an important proviso, to subsist only for ten years from the first publication of the work. The provisions of the Act as to mechanical instruments for producing musical sounds were found unsuitable to Indian conditions. "The majority of Indian melodies," it was explained in Council, "have not been published, i.e., written in staff notation, except through the medium of the phonograph. It is impossible in many cases to identify the original composer or author, and the melodies are subject to great variety of notation and tune. To meet these conditions s. 5 of the Indian Act follows the English Musical Copyright Act of 1902 by defining musical work as meaning any combination of melody and harmony, or either of them, printed, reduced to writing, or otherwise graphically produced or reproduced."

## India and the League of Nations.

India is a Founder-Member of the League of Nations and enjoys in it equal rights with other Member-States, a position which she mainly owes to the goodwill shown towards her advancement and aspirations by Great Britain and the Self-Governing Dominions of the British Empire. The League of Nations was established under the terms of the Peace Treaty which was signed in Paris in 1919 after the conclusion of the Great War. Great Britain and the Self-Governing Dominions in 1917 passed a resolution which set India upon the road that led to the high international platform on which she stepped.

India was represented at the Imperial War Conference of 1918, at the Imperial Conferences held in London in 1921, 1923, and 1926, and at the Imperial Economic Conference held in London in 1930. The report of the Inter-Imperial Relations Committee of the Imperial Conference, which was adopted by the Conference of 1926, stated the position of Great Britain and the Dominions to be "autonomous communities, equal in status, in no way subordinate to one another in any respect of their domestic or external affairs, though united by a common allegiance to the Crown, and freely associated as members of the British Commonwealth of Nations. India is not yet a Self-Governing Dominion to the extent indicated in this formula. The first stage in the direction of establishing Responsible Government in India was prescribed by the Government of India Act, 1919, but the Governor-General of India does not yet (to quote again from the Inter-Imperial Relations Committee) hold "in all essential respects the same position in relation to the administration of public affairs" in India as is held by His Majesty the King Emperor in Great Britain. And there are certain other respects in which India's Constitutional position in the Empire is not the same as that of the Self-Governing Dominions. India, for example, is not entitled to accredit a Minister Plenipotentiary to the Heads of Foreign States.

The position enjoyed by India in the Empire governed the position which she entered when, as one of the States of the Empire, she joined in the Paris Peace Negotiations in 1918-19. India's membership of the League of Nations places her in a unique position among all non-self-governing States, Dominions, or Colonies throughout the world. She is an original member of the League by virtue of para 1 of article I of the Covenant by which the League was established and which states that any fully self-governing State, Dominion or Colony not named in the Annexes may become a member of the League. She is the only original member which is not self-governing, and in virtue of the restriction under para 11 of article I, on the admission of members other than original members, she will, so long as the present constitution of the League endures, remain the only member which is not self-governing. As a member of the League, India was for the first time brought into direct and formal contact with the outside world as a separate entity.

She was treated as if she had attained to the same kind of separate nationhood as that enjoyed by the Dominions.

### India's Attitude.

On questions coming before the League, India has exactly the same rights as any other Member-State. The Secretary of State for India in His Majesty's Government is ultimately responsible for the appointment of Indian delegates and for their instruction, but in practice, he and the Government of India act jointly in consultation and agreement with one another. Partly as a result of her membership of the League and partly owing to resolution No. IX adopted by the Imperial War Conference in 1917, recommending *inter alia* recognition of the right of the Dominions and of India to an adequate voice in British foreign policy and foreign relations, India has been given the same representation as the Dominions at all international conferences at which the British Empire is represented by a combined Empire Delegation. On many occasions in fact she has taken the lead in forming world opinion towards the achievement of the League's aims. In particular in the international Labour organization she has been successful in bringing Empire policy into line with her own on more than one occasion. In many of those conferences, particularly those of the League, Indian delegations have taken an independent line of action, sometimes directly opposed to the attitude of other parts of the British Commonwealth. One interesting case occurred in 1920 at the Genoa Maritime Conference when Indian delegates in the face of opposition from the Empire managed to secure a mandate for special treatment for Indian sailors in British shipping although there was a concerted move from the Empire delegation to get Indian lascars driven off British ships.

### India's New Status.

It will be observed that the situation created by India's stepping from the Imperial Conference into the Paris Peace Conference and League of Nations in the manner in which she did was in certain respects highly anomalous and one impossible to harmonize with her constitutional position as defined in the Government of India Act. Nevertheless, as the Secretary of State, in a Memorandum presented to the Indian Statutory Commission by the India Office in 1929, showed, "It has been the deliberate object of the Secretary of State to make India's new status a reality for practical purposes within widest possible limits." It was not legally possible for the Secretary of State to relinquish his constitutional power of control, nor, consistently with responsibility to Parliament, could he delegate it: "But it has been his constant endeavour to restrict its exercise to a minimum, to keep even its existence as far as possible in the background, and to allow to the Indian Government the greatest possible freedom of action under the influence of their Legislature and of public opinion."

There are available many illustrations of these principles being followed in practice. India is given scope to pursue in the League of Nations an independent line of action within very wide limits, even though, as has occurred in some instances, it brings her into conflict with His Majesty's Government. In 1925, for example, at the conference on Opium and Drugs India so acted that the British delegation had to obtain fresh instructions from H. M.'s Government which resulted in India settling the question of Indian hemp to her own liking. In the event of such conflict within those limits, the Secretary of State acts, if he acts at all, as head of the Government of India rather than as a member of His Majesty's Government. He does not use his power to impose on the Indian Delegation an artificial solidarity with British Delegates, but, rather, with the consent of his colleagues of His Majesty's Government, he stands aside and allows representatives of India the same freedom as Dominion Delegates would enjoy in controversy with the Delegates of Great Britain. India has participated in all the Assemblies of the League, in the annual session of the International Labour Conference where because of her individual importance she plays a very predominant part, and in numerous Conferences on special subjects held under the auspices of the League as well as in some important non-League, International Conferences, including the Washington Conference on Naval Armaments in 1922, in Genoa Economic Conference in 1922, and the International Naval Conference held in London in 1930. India is also represented on several permanent League bodies, e.g., the governing body of the International Labour Office, the Advisory Committee on Opium and Drugs, the Economic Committee, the Health Committee and the Committee of Intellectual Co-operation. It is interesting to note that since 1921 Sir Atul Chatterjee has been acting as Deputy Commissioner of the Governing Body of the International Labour Office and this position was preliminary to his being elected Chairman in 1932.

**The Personnel of the Indian Delegation** has from the outset largely been Indian in race, though owing to the constitutional organization of the Indian administration it has frequently been necessary for her to be represented by Englishmen. This has especially been the case when specialized experts were required. The Indian character of the personnel has as rapidly as possible been increased and in 1929 the Indian Delegation to the annual Assembly of the League was for the first time led by an Indian (The Hon'ble Sir Mohammed Habibullah, Member for Education, Health and Lands in the Executive Council of His Excellency the Viceroy and Governor-General). In the following year the delegation was led by the Maharaja of Bikaner in 1931 by Sir B. J. Mitter. In 1932 by H. H. the Aga Khan; and in 1933 by Sir B. J. Mitter again. A convention has been established for the leadership being held by an Indian. While the delegations to the International Labour Conference are becoming almost entirely Indian in personnel, the workers' delegations always have been Indian. This is merely an expression of the general policy of the Secretary of State that an increasing

number of Indians should be given the opportunity of being trained in the international field. An example of the increasing part being played by Indians in League work occurred in 1930 when, during the Assembly of that year and at the instance of Sir Jehangir Coyaji, a member of the Indian delegation, an important resolution was passed in reference to the need for an inquiry into world depression. The Indian Delegation to the League Assembly in 1932 consisted of H. H. the Aga Khan (Leader), Sir Prabhushankar Pattani (President of Bhavnagar State Council), Sir Denys Bray (Member of the Council of India), Members, and Sir Jehangir Coyaji (Head of the Department of History, Economics and Politics, Andhra University). In 1933, the Indian Delegation consisted of Sir B. J. Mitter (Leader), Sir Denys Bray, Sir Abnassaul Khan of Rampur and Sir Homnisi Mehta of Bombay. The 1934 Delegation included H. H. the Aga Khan (Leader), Sir Denys Bray, Sir V. T. Krishnamachari (Diwan of Baroda) and Sir Homi Mehta, M.C.S. (Substitute Delegate).

The Secretary of State in his Memorandum to the Parliamentary Statutory Commission wrote — "India's membership of the League has had the effect of stimulating her national self-consciousness and has laid the foundations of an informed public interest in international affairs. India's representatives have not confined themselves merely to the role of spectators, but have played a prominent part in many of the meetings which they have attended. She has fully justified her position as a separate Member of the League by her co-operation in the economic and social spheres which form so large a part of its activities. But in certain questions where special Indian interests are involved, the Indian Delegation can and does take an independent line, and may even find itself in opposition to other parts of the Empire. . . . But sometimes on non-political questions the British and Indian Delegations have remained in opposite camps. On such questions, when special Indian interests are at stake, India's right of independent action extends to speaking and voting against the views advanced on behalf of His Majesty's Government." Lord Reading, in a note at the end of his Viceroyalty, stated his conclusion that the system of consultation between the Secretary of State and the Government of India had worked satisfactorily and that the Government of India, without any definition of its problematical rights, already in practice obtained all the advantages which it might claim.

The year 1932 saw the opening of a League of Nations **Bureau in Bombay** in response to the demands of successive delegations to Geneva. Its purpose is to keep in touch with representative Indian opinion so that Geneva and India may be brought closer together. The Bureau is maintained by the League of Nations without any contribution by the Government of India.

In the Report of the Indian Delegation in 1933, a recommendation was made for the appointment of a permanent Indian Delegate at Geneva.



## Labour in India.

**Growth of the Labour Problem.**—India is and has always been a pre-eminent and predominantly agricultural country and over 70 per cent. of her people are dependent on the soil for their livelihood. Except in a comparatively few cases there is no settled and permanent labour force in most industrial centres in India. The vast majority of industries draw the labour they require from the village—labour which seldom breaks its contact with village life and periodically returns to renew its associations with it. This fact cannot be too strongly emphasised. If it is lost sight of it would be most difficult to understand how large bodies of comparatively low paid men and women can afford to participate in strikes involving complete stoppage of work and loss in wages for periods of half a year. Such strikes would be impossible if Indian industrial labour did not have agriculture to fall back upon as a subsidiary occupation during periods of prolonged industrial disputes. The figures for the 1931 Census show that the number of persons gainfully occupied in the whole of India amounts to 154 millions or 43.8 per cent of the total population. Of this number 68 per cent. are men and 32 per cent women. The proportion of the working population, *i.e.*, earners and working dependants, engaged in agriculture is over 102 millions or 66.4 per cent.

The emergence of Indian industrial labour as such may be considered to be associated with the year 1880. Its growth and development since that date may be divided, for purposes of broad generalisation, into four periods: (1) from 1880 to 1915; (2) from 1916 to 1921; (3) from 1922 to 1927; and (4) from 1928 to the present day. The first period marks the growth of factory development with a slow but steady decline in cottage industries. The total number of cotton mills in India rose from 58 to 275 and the number of persons employed from 40,000 to 260,000. The total number of jute mills rose from 22 to 65 and the number of persons employed from 27,000 to 216,000. There was a vast expansion in railways and many new industries were established. Labour was immobile, earnings in agricultural pursuits were extremely low, commodities were comparatively cheap, and industrialists were able to get all the labour they wanted by tapping the adjacent villages at any rates of wages they liked to offer so long as they were higher than those which could be earned by work in the fields. Both the men and the women employed were considered to be a part of the plant of the factory, child labour was exploited, and little thought was given to the human element behind the machine. Hours of work were excessive NO amenities were provided because the only thing that the worker was expected to do was to work, eat and sleep. The provision of housing was a necessary evil which had to be provided where factories were situated away from towns. The Factories Act was modelled more on the lines of providing against loss of life due to accident rather than from the grinding work which a

factory worker was expected to do. The humanitarian employer was considered to be a pest who would ruin industry and all that industrialists thought of was the greatest return which could be obtained from the capital invested.

The second period emerged soon after the outbreak of the great war. Large contingents of Indian troops were sent overseas, and had to be supplied with adequate clothing and the munitions of war. Imports of manufactured articles into India were restricted owing to the bulk of the available British tonnage in ships having been commandeered for transport of men and materials to the various seats of war. Heavy demands were made by the belligerent countries for raw products. India secured the opportunity for which she had been looking for generations. Her credit expanded, her industries thrived and the returns on capital invested in every branch of trade and industry became phenomenal. Prices soared. Owing to the influx of large bodies of persons into the towns, housing became hopelessly inadequate and rents rose to such an extent as to call for legislative restrictions. But nobody thought of those who were mainly responsible for the creation of the added wealth of India. Labour was still considered to be that inarticulate part of the plant of the factory which it had always been. The end of the War brought visions of an Utopia. Big commercial and industrial enterprises were floated. Agriculturists were securing high prices for their produce. Labour was in great demand not only in agriculture but also in commerce and industry. The successes which labour met with during the war in demands for increases in rates of wages impelled them to demand further increases with each increase in the cost of living. Where demands were not granted strikes were threatened. The influenza epidemic of 1918 which swept away large masses of the population of the country created a big gap in the available supply of labour, and almost all the strikes of the period for increases in wages were successful owing partly to the necessity for speeding up production and partly to the shortage in the available supply of labour.

The gradual demobilisation of the Armies of the War and the closing up of the various Munitions Works disbanded tens of thousands of men and women who rapidly spent the savings secured during the War. The pre-war industries in the belligerent countries could not be reorganised at once. The spectre of unemployment loomed large. Credit fell. With the fall in credit the demand for manufactured articles declined and prices began to show a marked downward tendency. The year 1922 may be considered as the beginning of this period of reaction and depression and the beginning of the third period in the history of Indian industrial labour. Labour all over the world demanded an improvement in the conditions of life and work. The creation of an International Organisation to deal with all questions connected with labour from an

International point of view and the commitment of India, as one of the signatories to the Treaty of Versailles, to the ratification and acceptance, as far as possible, of the Conventions and Recommendations adopted by the International Labour Conference have made it obligatory for her to fall into line with the other industrial countries of the world in ameliorating labour conditions. The beginning of this period, therefore, saw a radical revision of the existing Factory Law by an Amending Act passed early in 1922. The existing Indian Mines Act was replaced by another Act of 1923 during which year a Workmen's Compensation Act was also passed for the first time. A Trade Union Act was passed in 1926.

**The depression in trade and industry** which set in in 1922 continued, interspersed with a few short spells of "transitory revivals, almost right down to the middle of the year 1934 since when there are apparent the beginnings of a definite return to prosperity. Various attempts were made by all classes of industrialists to reduce the wages of labour in order to reduce costs of production. Co-ordinated action taken by the Ahmedabad Mill-owners' Association to reduce the wages of operatives in the Ahmedabad cotton mills by 20 per cent. with effect from the 1st April 1923 was successful to the extent of an eventual cut of 15.625 per cent. being agreed to after a general strike lasting more than two months. A similar attempt made by the Bombay Mill-owners' Association in 1925 to reduce wages by 1½ per cent. was, however, frustrated by a strike lasting for nearly three months which was eventually settled in favour of the workers by a maintenance of the existing rates on the removal of the Excise Duty of 3½ per cent. on cotton manufactures in India by a Special Ordinance issued by the Governor-General in Council. Similar attempts made in individual concerns in the Districts succeeded mainly for want of effective combination among the workers. No other organised attempts were made to effect reductions in wages. There were several reasons for this. The most important of these was that after the period of the decline in prices had set in after 1920, real wages, in comparison with the standard of life of the year 1914, began to improve and labour was determined not to let go the advantage gained in the struggles immediately following the end of the War. This period was one in which a considerable number of Acts in connection with labour were placed on the Statute Book. In addition to these, the Government of India had asked Provincial Governments to consider proposals for legislating with regard to prompter payment of wages. The enquiries held in 1926-27 into the question of Deductions from Wages or Payments in respect of fines indicated legislation on the lines of the Truck Acts. It was becoming obvious to the Industrial Employer that Government were most anxious to do all they could to improve labour conditions in India. The employers, as a whole, therefore, did not desire to precipitate matters by insisting on reduction in wages. It was imperative, however, that something should be done, and done quickly to reduce costs of production. The only way to do this without reducing wages was, in the view of the employers, to ask the

worker to do more work during the existing hours of employment so as to enable the employer to dispense with a number of workers and thus to reduce his Wages Bill.

The fourth period beginning with the year 1928, therefore, saw the advent of **Rationalisation** or more efficient methods of working. Employers, particularly those in Cotton Mills in Bombay city, proposed to ask workers to mind more machines in return for a compensatory increase in wages. Some advanced firms controlling cotton mill agencies actually introduced various efficiency measures in their mills. The introduction of these measures necessitated reductions in the numbers employed. The beginning of this period coincided with the entry of the Communists into the Trade Union movement in India.

When the so-called Labour Group of the Indian National Congress failed to obtain acceptance of their ideas by the Congress, they formed in January 1927 a **Workers and Peasants Party**, one of whose objects was "to promote the organisation of trade unions and to wrest them from their alien control." Communist emissaries were sent out to India by the Third International to further war against Imperialism, to secure destruction of capital and to sow the seed of revolution. The Workers and Peasants Party started a paper called the "Kranti" (Revolution) in May 1927 which, however, had to cease publication at the end of the year owing to financial difficulties. The members of the Party took an active part in the strike of the operatives in the cotton mills in the Sassoon group early in 1928, but their attempts to bring about a general strike in the cotton mills in Bombay failed owing to the opposition of the Bombay Textile Labour Union which had been formed by Mr. N. M. Joshi in January, 1926. When another great group of mills in Bombay under the agency of Messrs. Currimbhoy Ebrahim and Sons sought to introduce efficient methods of work, the Communists saw their opportunity. All the operatives of the Currimbhoy group were brought out on the 16th April 1928; and the Communists, with the help of the turbulent elements in the industry brought about a complete stoppage of work by picketing, intimidation and stone throwing in all other mills in Bombay (except two mills at Colaba) by the 26th April. Owing to internal dissensions in another Union of cotton mill workers called the Gini Kamkar Mahamandal, they secured the support of Mr. A. A. Alwe, its President, and formed a new Union called the **Bombay Gini Kamkar Union** on the executive of which several prominent Communists were appointed. The Communists revived the publication of their paper the "Kranti" and they were successful, by holding almost daily meetings at which revolutionary speeches were delivered and by the publication of hand-bills, in capturing the imagination of the workers and keeping the strike going for a period of nearly six months. They also took an active part in the prolonged strikes of the same year in the Tata Iron and Steel Works at Jamshedpur and in the workshops of the Bengal-Nagpur Railway at Kharagpur. They actively associated themselves with the strike on the South Indian Railway and they secured an entry into several Unions connected with Municipal

titles, Port Trusts and other Public Utility Services. After the calling off of the General Strike in the Bombay Mills on the 6th October, 1928, they endeavoured to paralyse the cotton mill industry in Bombay by calling several lightning strikes in individual mills on the flimsiest of pretexts, even though the terms of the settlement of that strike required that all disputes between the employers and employed on the interpretation of the terms of agreement should be referred to the Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee which had been appointed by the Government of Bombay to express opinions on the matters in contention.

Bombay has seen few riots and disturbances of the type which broke out in the City on the 3rd February 1929 and which resulted in the death of 149 persons and the destruction of property. The **Riots Enquiry Committee** appointed by the Government of Bombay found that the origin of the riots was the series of inflammatory speeches delivered by certain leaders of the Girmi Kamgar Union during the General Mill Strike of 1928 and again during the Bombay Oil Strike which lasted from the 7th December 1928 till after the date of the riots.

In 1929 the Girmi Kamgar Union succeeded in calling another General Strike in the Bombay Mills on questions connected with dismissals which they interpreted as a direct attack by the Millowners to undermine the Union. The strike, although not so complete in character as the strike of 1928, nevertheless lasted from 26th April to 18th September, 1929, and was called off only when the Court of Enquiry appointed by the Government of Bombay under the Trade Disputes Act had reported in unequivocal terms that the whole blame for this strike lay with the Bombay Girmi Kamgar Union. But the Communist group was able to capture the **Indian Trade Union Congress** at the 11th Session held in Nagpur and to force the moderate elements, consisting of Messrs. Diwan Chaman Lall, N. M. Joshi, B. Shiva Rao, V. V. Giri, R. R. Bakhale, etc., to secede from the Congress on that body passing resolutions boycotting the Royal Commission on Labour in India and the International Labour Conference, by appointing the Workmen's Welfare League, a Communist organisation in England, as their Agents for Great Britain, for the declaration of Independence and the establishment of a Socialist Republican Government of the Working Classes in India.

It is of importance to lay stress on the problems connected with the **Communist menace in India**. The object of the Communists is not so much the welfare of labour as the spread of revolution. Their ultimate aim is the destruction of capital and the replacement of the established Government by a dictatorship of the proletariat. The manner in which they can achieve this is by penetrating trade unions, by calling strikes in industries, by unduly prolonging them, by putting up strings of preposterous and absurd demands, by refusing conciliation or arbitration; and by sending masses of workers seething with discontent into the districts to preach their gospels of class

hatred and class war to the ignorant masses in the villages of India. Fortunately for Industry thirty of the more prominent and avowed Communists all over India were arrested in March 1929 under Section 121-A of the Indian Penal Code for organised conspiracy, under the direction of the Communist International and other Associated bodies, to deprive the King of the Sovereignty of British India. The trial of these 30 persons in what is now historically known as the famous Meerut Conspiracy case lasted from 1929 to 1932 when some of the prisoners were released on bail pending final judgment. Judgment in the case was delivered at Meerut by Mr. Yorke, the Sessions Judge, on the 16th January 1933. One of the thirty accused died in prison, three were acquitted and the remaining 26 were sentenced to terms of imprisonment varying from transportation for life to three years. All the convicted persons appealed and substantial reductions were made by the Allahabad High Court in the sentences passed by the Sessions Judge of Meerut reduced to three years' imprisonment. The convictions of three persons were maintained to the extent that their sentences were reduced to the terms of imprisonment already undergone by them and they were ordered to be released from jail. The convictions of nine persons were set aside and they were ordered to be released forthwith. Some of the prisoners who were released have made frantic efforts to regain their hold on Labour Unions. 'The good sense of the workers has prevailed in most cases, but the Communists have again succeeded in getting into some of the more important Unions—notably the Railway Unions, and they are again endeavouring to capture the workers in the Textile Industry in Bombay. In the absence of strong leadership there are, however, several factions in their camps and different groups are working in the same industry.

The depression in trade which set in about ten years ago reached its zenith during the year 1933. The industry most affected was the Textile. Several cotton mills in Bombay were closed down—some of them permanently and their machinery was scrapped. The failure of Messrs. Currumbhoy Ebrahim & Sons who controlled ten Mills, aggravated the position and tens of thousands of workers were thrown out of employment as a consequence of the closure of the Mills under this agency. In many other cases, the alternative to closure was reduction in the wages in the operatives and over fifty cotton mills of Bombay City reduced their dear food allowances of 80 per cent. for male piece workers and 70 per cent. for men time workers and all women by an average of about 25 per cent. One or two mills attempted working more machines to an individual with shorter hours of work; and, where workers refused, gave them the alternative of pre-war rates of wages for pre-war standards of work or more machines with higher pay. Strikes of comparatively short duration occurred in a few individual mills as a protest against these cuts in wages, but the absence of trade union organisation in the industry coupled with a fear of unemployment sent the workers back to work within a few days of their going out on strike.

The beginning of the year 1934, however was darkened by threatening clouds presaging stiff fights between Capital and Labour in connexion with actual and threatened wage cuts. A Labour Committee was formed on an all-India basis to call a general strike in all Cotton Mills in India. This Committee, however, did not meet with much success except in Bombay and in Sholapur. In Sholapur all textile Mills were closed on account of this strike for over three months. In Bombay City more than half the Mills were affected for over two months. The Government of Bombay, as a result of the considerable amount of agitation carried on by labour leaders for a full enquiry by an impartial tribunal decided that the Commissioner of Labour should hold a Departmental Enquiry into the whole question of wage cuts in textile Mills in the Bombay Presidency, and the institution of this enquiry was announced in the Bombay Legislative Council by the Honble Sir Ghulam Hussain Hidayatullah, Leader of the

House, on the 26th February 1934. The Report of the Departmental enquiry was published on the 21st June of the same year and the strike in the Bombay Mills was called off practically simultaneously. This Report will be dealt with in some detail in several subsequent sections of this note.

The outstanding events of the year 1934 in the field of Labour were (1) the passing by the Government of India of the New Factories Act, (2) the first Asiatic Labour Conference held at Colombo Ceylon on May 10th, 1934, attended by Labour representatives from India, Japan and Ceylon, (3) the publication of the Report of the Bombay Departmental enquiry into wage cuts, and (4) the passing by the Government of Bombay of the Trade Disputes Conciliation Act providing for the appointment of a Labour Officer to look after the interests of textile Mill workers and for conciliation in disputes by the Commissioners of Labour.

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON INDIAN LABOUR.

The British Government, in consultation with the Government of India, appointed on 24th May, 1929, a Royal Commission "to enquire into and report on existing conditions of labour in industrial undertakings and plantations in British India, on health, efficiency and standard of living of workers and on relations between employers and employed; and to make recommendations." The Royal Commission consisted of the late Right Honourable Mr. J. H. Whitley as Chairman with the Rt. Hon. Mr. Sriwasa Sastri, P.C., Sir Alexander Murray, Kt., C.B.E., Sir Ibrahim Rahimtoolah, Kt., K.C.S.I., C.B.E., Sir Victor Sassoon, Bart, Dewan Chaman Lal, M.L.A., Miss Beryl M. Le Power Power, Deputy Chief Inspector, Trade Boards, England, and Messrs. N. M. Joshi, M.L.A., A. G. Clow, C.B.E., I.C.S., G. D. Birla, M.L.A., Kabeer-ud-din Ahmed, M.L.A., and John Cliff, Assistant General Secretary, Transport and Railway Workers Union, England, as members, and with Messrs S. Lall, I.C.S., and A. Dhillon from the India Office, London, as Joint Secretaries. Mr. J. H. Green, M.B.E. was Assistant Secretary. Lt.-Col. A. J. H. Russell, C.B.E., I.M.S., was subsequently appointed as a Medical Assessor and Mr. S. R. Deshpande, B. Litt (Oxon.), Assistant Commissioner of Labour, Government of Bombay, was appointed as a Statistician to the Commission. The Commission arrived in India on the 11th October 1929 and after visiting several places in India and examining several representatives of the Central and Provincial Governments, the Railways and Associations of Employers and Employed left for England on the 22nd March 1930. The Commission returned on the 11th October 1930 and after touring Ceylon and Burma went to Delhi in November.

The Report of the Commission was published in June 1931 and is a document of first rate importance which will be the text-book of social legislation and labour welfare in India for many years to come. Moreover, the value of its recommendations is enhanced by the fact that they are practically unanimous and represent the considered opinion of employers, workers,

legislators and officials, all of whom were represented on the Commission. Every aspect of the labour problem in India has been considered and discussed and the recommendations number many hundreds and cover a very wide field.

A summary containing the principal recommendations of the Royal Commission, classified according to the subjects with which they deal, was given at pages 474 to 484 of the 1932 edition of this publication. The Government of India, in the Department of Industries and Labour, classified these recommendations under six different groups according as they involved or required: (1) Central legislation, (2) Administrative action by the Government of India: Provincial legislation, (4) Administrative action by Local Governments and Administrations, (5) Action by public bodies, e.g., Municipalities, Universities, etc., and (6) Action by employees and their organisations or by Workers' Unions; and the recommendations so grouped were forwarded by the Government of India to all Local Governments and Administrations under cover of a circular letter, dated the 30th September 1931, with a request that Provincial Governments should give careful consideration and examination to those recommendations in connexion with which they were required to initiate provincial legislation or to take administrative action and to bring such recommendations as fell within the last two groups to the attention of public bodies and organisations of the employers and the employed concerned. The Government of India published about the end of the year 1932, a first Report showing the action taken by the Provincial Governments up to the 15th July 1932, and by the Central Government up to the 30th September 1932 on the recommendations made by the Commission. A second Report showing the action taken by Provincial Governments up to the end of July 1933 and by the Central Government up to the end of October 1933 was published in February 1934. Owing mainly to financial stringency, Provincial Governments have so far attempted little local legislation implementing the Commission's recommendations.

but the Government of India have not only passed nine Acts—(1) Act II of 1932 repealing the Employers and Disputes Act, 1860, (2) the Tea Districts Emigrant Labour Act, 1932, which replaces the Assam Labour and Emigration Act, 1901, as amended by the Amending Acts of 1908, 1915 and 1927, and which came into force on the 1st April 1933, (3) the Trade Disputes Amendment Act, 1932, (4) the Children (Pledging of Labour) Act, 1933, (5) the Land Acquisition (Amendment) Act, 1933, (6) the Workmen's Compensation (Amendment) Act, 1933, (7) The Factories Act, 1934, consolidating and amending the law regulating labour in factories, (8) the Trade Disputes Amendment Act, 1934, and (9) the Indian Dock-Labourers Act, 1934, giving effect in British India to the Convention adopted at Geneva in 1932 concerning the protection against accidents of workers employed in loading or unloading of Ships; but they have also drawn up two other Bills for (1) securing prompter payments of wages and for controlling deductions from wages in respect of fines, and (2) amending the Indian Mines Act, 1923, for certain purposes, especially for reducing the statutory limits of hours of work in Mines. The Government of India have also submitted proposals to Local Governments and Administrations for initiating new legislation in connexion with the following matters—

- (1) Employees' liability (Re "Common Employment" and "Assumed Risk"),
- (2) Extension of Workmen's Compensation to Agriculture and Forestry,
- (3) Making illegal the Besetting of an Industrial Establishment for the recovery of debts;
- (4) Fixation of Hours of Work for Dock Labourers.
- (5) Allotment of Seamen's Wages;
- (6) Exemption of Salaries and Wages from Attachment.
- (7) Shortening wage periods, and
- (8) Arrest and Imprisonment for Debt.

The Royal Commission made several recommendations for the control of those factories which do not use power and which are at present not regulated. The Government of India are at present engaged in formulating proposals for a new and a separate Act for the regulation of such factories. Other matters are to be shortly taken up. For a more detailed knowledge of the action taken administratively by the Provincial Governments, Public Bodies and Employers' and Workers' Organisations, the reader is referred to the two reports referred to above published by the Government of India as it is obviously impossible to give a recital of such matters in a compact book of reference such as the *Indian Year Book*. But, as it might be of considerable interest to the users of the *Year Book* to have a summary of the legislative proposals already put through or at present under consideration readily available, we propose to substitute in place of the summary referred to above, summaries of the more important changes already effected or proposed to be made in the near future. Other important recommendations made by the Royal Commission have

also been included in the various chapters into which this note is divided. The changes effected in connexion with the Workmen's Compensation Act, 1923. The Indian factories Act, 1911, as amended by the Amending Acts of 1922, 1923, 1926 and 1931 and the changes proposed in connexion with other existing labour legislation and Recruitment for Assam will be dealt with under the various headings into which this chapter is divided. Summaries of the proposals for new or other legislation already enacted are given below.

### New and Proposed Labour Legislation.

#### Proposal to make Besetting an Industrial Establishment for the purpose of collecting debts a criminal and cognisable offence—

One of the several recommendations of the Royal Commission is that the besetting of an industrial establishment for the purpose of collecting debts should be made a criminal and cognisable offence. In this connexion the Government of India invited the views of all Local Governments and Administrations in the Department of Industries and Labour. Circular letter, dated the 27th August, 1932. The Government of India pointed out that the proposal aims at preventing two practices associated with the recovery of debts from industrial workers. One of these is the system whereby money-lenders are permitted by some employers to enter the factory and to collect their dues before the workman receives his pay. The other practice is for the money-lender to wait outside the factory gate and to secure payment before the workman can part with any portion of his wages. The objection to both these practices is that they tend to make the payment of interest and the repayment of debts the first charge on wages. When the dues are collected within the factory the workman has, as a rule, no means of resisting the deduction, and when the dues are collected at the gate an element of intimidation not infrequently enters into the transaction. The Government of India recognise that the Commission's proposal does not go far enough as it relates only to action in or near an industrial establishment, but it appears to them to offer the possibility of stamping out the practice of recovering private debts at the pay desk and of checking at least the power of the money-lender to make his demands a first charge on industrial wages. As such the Government of India were disposed provisionally to support the proposal. Replies from the Local Governments were asked to be submitted by the 1st January 1933. After a careful consideration of the views of the local Governments and the interested public the Government of India have come to the conclusion that central legislation on the subject is not called for. The Government of India, however suggested to the Government of Bengal, where both official and non-official opinion is strongly in favour of the proposed measure, to undertake provincial legislation on the lines recommended by the Commission restricted to a typical industrial area in the first instance. The Government of Bengal, accordingly, introduced a Bill in the Bengal Legislative Council in December 1934 with a view to giving to this recommendation. The Principal Section of the Bill provides that "whoever loiters at or near

salary and wages of every workmen receiving less than Rs. 300 a month be exempted entirely from the possibility of attachment. If, on examination, there are found to be objections to applying this exemption to every one employed on a salary less than Rs. 300 a month, the Commission consider that the definition of "workman" in the Workmen's Compensation Act might be suitable.

The Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour issued a circular letter dated the 25th November 1932 to all Local Governments and Administrations inviting an expression of their views on the subject. The Government of India are of opinion that the Commission were disposed to favour the grant of such exemption to all persons receiving less than Rs. 300 a month, and they, therefore, consider that it is desirable to review the questions generally, and not solely with regard to industrial employees. Replies to their letter were asked to be submitted by the 1st April 1933. The opinions received have been examined and the question of undertaking legislation is under consideration.

#### Arrest and Imprisonment for Debt—

On page 232 of their Report, the Royal Commission recommend that, at least so far as industrial workers in receipt of wages or salary amounting to less than Rs. 100 per month are concerned, arrest and imprisonment for debt should be abolished except where the debtor has been proved to be both able and unwilling to pay. The form of the recommendation suggests that the Commission would have favoured a more general abolition for arrest and imprisonment for debt had their terms of reference been wider.

The present law on the subject is contained in Sections 51 and 55 to 59 of the Civil Procedure Code read with rules 37 to 40 in Order XXI. Under the substantive provisions of the Code a judgment-debtor other than a woman may be arrested and detained in prison in execution of a decree. But under rule 37 Order XXI, a court may, in lieu of issuing a warrant of arrest, issue a notice calling upon the judgment debtor to show cause why he should not be detained. Under rule 40 the Court may disallow his arrest and detention. There is thus no obligation on the Court at any stage to order either the arrest or the imprisonment of a debtor who is genuinely unable to pay, but when a judgment debtor is brought to court the burden of proving that he is unable to pay rests on him.

The important question for consideration is whether imprisonment for debt (where there is no contumacy) should be abolished generally. This question has been considered on various occasions in the past notably in the years 1881-83. Opinion on the subject was deeply divided but the Government of India reached the conclusion that imprisonment for debt where no fraud was proved should disappear from the Indian Statute-book as soon as the conditions of the country permitted it. This consideration led to the passing of the Debtors Act, 1888 by virtue of which imprisonment for debt was abolished in the case of female debtors and in

the case of other debtors the courts were granted a discretion which they did not previously enjoy to refuse to issue a warrant of arrest at the pleasure of a decree-holder and also to order the release of debtors who were genuinely unable to pay. No appreciable advance has been made since 1888 for the elimination of imprisonment of debt.

Following the recommendations of the Royal Commission the Government of India have given careful consideration to the various questions involved and they issued a comprehensive circular letter on the subject to various local governments for their opinions. Replies were asked for by the 30th November 1933 and the question whether arrest and imprisonment for debt where no contumacy is proved should be abolished either generally or for particular classes of persons is being considered by the Government of India.

The Government of India is examining the possibility of undertaking legislation on an experimental scale restricted to the province of Delhi in the first instance regarding the Labour Commissions' recommendation that legislation should be enacted providing a summary procedure for the liquidation of workers' unsecured debts. The proposals are that (a) the court should be required to estimate the probable income and reasonable expenditure of the worker during the ensuing two years, (b) the amount of decree should be based on the difference between the two sums, (c) it should not be possible to keep the decree alive for more than three years in all, (d) debts should rank preferentially in order of their age, and (e) the possibility of appointing special courts for summary liquidation proceedings should be considered.

**Bombay Money-Lender's Bill**—The Bombay Legislative Council at its meeting on 16th March 1934 granted leave to Mr Syed Munawar to introduce his Bill to regulate the money lending business. In the Statement of Objects and Reasons, Mr Munawar stated that despite the steady growth of the Co-operative movement in the Bombay Presidency professional money-lenders known as 'Sowcars' flourish in every town and village. Except for a small proportion of them who are honest, a very big number has acquired a reputation for dishonesty, usury and other malpractices easily practised on the poor and illiterate labouring classes. It is common knowledge that interest at unconscionably high rates ranging from 24 to 300 per cent is charged. That the first months interest is deducted from the principal before issuing the loan and that the dues are recovered under threats of violence. The Usurious Loans Act, 1918, provides a legal remedy but this applies only to such cases of usury as are referred to courts of law and consequently many money-lenders manipulate accounts of loans in such an ingenious manner as to evade the provisions of the existing law on the subject. The purpose of the Bill is to be an adjunct to the Usurious Loans Act by imposing both a legal check upon unscrupulous money-lending as also upon reckless borrowing. Its main object is to provide a satisfactory method of accounting and submission of periodic statements to the debtors. The Bill only

covers loans upto Rs. 1,000. A motion for the reference of the Bill to Select Committee was put during the Budget Session of the Bombay Legislative Council in 1935 and was lost.

**Extension of Workmen's Compensation to Agriculture and Industry**—In their recommendation No. 234, the Royal Commission suggested that the question of the inclusion of persons employed by the larger agricultural employers and of those employed in reserved forests deserves examination. The Government of India addressed a circular letter dated the 21st December 1931 to all Local Governments and Administrations inviting their views on the subject after consulting the interests concerned. Replies were requested by the 1st June 1932. In the light of the replies received, the Government of India arrived at the conclusion that no action is desirable at present on the question of the inclusion in the Workmen's Compensation Act of persons employed by the larger agricultural employers. The proposal for the inclusion of fresh employees is still under consideration.

**Payment of Wages and Deductions**—The recommendations of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour in connexion with the disbursement of wages fall under three distinct categories: (1) Prompter payments; (2) a legal limitation of the wage period; and (3) the control of deductions from wages in respect of fines. The Government of India have implemented the Commission's recommendations under the first and the third heads and they introduced the Payment of Wages Bill in the Legislative Assembly on the 1st February 1933. A motion for the circulation of the Bill was moved on the 14th February and was adopted. The Bill was then forwarded to all Local Governments and Administrations for opinion after consulting the interests concerned. A motion for the reference of the Bill to a Select Committee was tabled during the Delhi Session of 1933-34, but was not reached and the Bill lapsed. The Government of India took this opportunity of revising the original Bill throughout in the light of the criticisms received when the original Bill was circulated and a new Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 13th February 1935. A motion for the reference of the Bill to a Select Committee was adopted on the 18th February 1935. The new Bill, it passed by the Legislature will be one of the most important pieces of Social legislation put through in India. We reproduce below the more important provisions of the Bill.

(1) The whole Act is proposed to be applied to all factory workers and the whole Act except the clauses relating to prompt payment of wages to all railway employees. Local Governments are, however, to be empowered to extend the Act, subject to such relaxations as they may consider necessary to any class of persons employed in any industrial establishment or in any class or group of industrial establishment.

(2) The operation of the Act is limited to persons whose earnings in any one month amount to less than Rs. 100.

(3) The definition of "wages" has been amplified to cover all remuneration which is capable of being expressed in terms of money and which is, in accordance with the terms of employment or by any contract express or implied, to be paid to any person employed in

consideration of his employment or of any work done in his employment but does not include (a) the value of any housing provided by the employer, (b) employer's contributions to Provident Funds, (c) travelling allowances and gratuities payable on discharge and, (d) any terms paid to an employee for defraying Special expenses entailed on him by the nature of his employment. This definition will prevent employers from endeavouring to get round the Act by setting aside certain portions of wages as bonuses for good attendance or for good work.

(4) Section 5 of the Payment of wages Bill requires that wages in all factories controlled by the Indian Factories Act shall be paid before the expiry of the seventh day from the last day of the wage period in which the wages have been earned, unless the seventh day is a non-working day in which case wages should be paid on the first working day subsequent to such non-working day. Where the employment of any person is terminated by or on behalf of the employer, the wages due are to be paid before the expiry of the second day from the day on which his employment terminated.

As several factories, particularly cotton and jute mills, require considerable time to calculate earnings from piece rates of wages, the Bill empowers Local Governments, if they are satisfied that owing to special difficulties relating to the calculation or distribution of wages any employer or class of employers cannot with reasonable diligence make payment within the time specified, to exempt, by general or special order, to such extent and subject to such conditions as it may think fit such employer or class of employers from the operation of this Section provided, however, that, notwithstanding any such exemption, such portion of any wages due as can be paid without undue risk of overpayment shall be paid within the period fixed for payment. No provision is made in the Bill for the prompt payment of wages to those workers who terminate their employment themselves with or without giving notice, nor have the Government of India accepted the recommendation made by the Labour Commission that a week's notice on either side should be made legally binding both for the employers and the employed. Omission to provide for these matters raises a moot point as to whether the Common Law of Master and Servant with regard to contracts of employment is to stand or whether the new Bill is intended to set such law aside.

(5) The deductions which an employer can make from the wages due to his workmen are defined in Section 6 of the Bill which states that notwithstanding the provisions of sub-section (2) of Section 47 of the Indian Railways Act, 1890, or of any other law for the time being in force, the wages due to an employed person shall be paid to him without deductions of any kind except those authorised by the Act. Deductions which are authorised by the Act may be of the following kinds:

(a) deductions by way of fine, permitted only under special notices to be posted in all factories, limited to six pice in every rupee of earnings during the month in which the fine or fines were imposed and not recoverable more than 60 days from the time a fine has imposed.

(b) deductions for damage to or loss of goods expressly entrusted to the employed person for custody, or for loss of money for which he is required to account where such damage or loss is directly attributable to his neglect or default. Deductions under this head must not exceed the amount of the damage or loss caused to the employees by the neglect or default of the employed person. It is also not intended to permit deductions under this head in respect of damage or loss occurring in the course of a manufacturing process, *e.g.*, in respect of Spoilt cloth ;

(c) deductions in respect of housing accommodation provided by the employees ;

(d) deductions in respect of such other services supplied by the employees as the Governor-General in Council or the Local Government or the prescribed authority may by general or special order authorise ;

(e) deductions in respect of recoveries of advances given before or during employment, the former being permitted only from the first wage payment ;

(f) deductions on account of Income Tax prohibitory orders from Courts of law, subscriptions to and repayments of advances taken from Provident Fund accounts ; and

(g) deductions on account of payments to Co-operative Credit Societies approved by the Local Government, subject to such limits as the Local Government may impose.

(h) In accordance with rule-making powers, Local Government may prescribe the acts or omissions on the part of an employed person for which fines may be imposed, and all deductions by way of fine and all realisations thereof are to be recorded in a register be kept by the employees in such form as may be prescribed. All realisations of such fines are to be expended only on such purposes beneficial to the persons employed in the factory or establishment as are approved by the prescribed authority. No deductions can be made for housing accommodation provided by the employer unless such accommodation has been accepted by him and it must not exceed an amount equivalent of the service rendered. No deductions by way of fine are permitted in case of children under fifteen years of age. No deductions are also permitted for tools and materials unless a Local Government specially authorises them under rules.

The Act in the first instance is intended to cover all factory workers and railway employees but the latter are to be exempted from the operation of that part of the Bill

which deals with prompter payment of wages. Local Governments, however, have power to extend the Act to any class of industrial undertakings. The administration of the Act is to be in the hands of the Factory Department for factories and the Supervisors of Railway Labour for railway employees. Regarding procedure and penalties, Local Governments are authorised to appoint Magistrates or other persons as primary courts for the hearing of complaints regarding claims. These primary courts can award compensation up to ten times the amount of the claim in respect of fine or deduction and up to Rs. 10 in the case of undue delay in payment of due wages. Penal proceeding against an employer can only be launched with the sanction of the prescribed authority and only if the claim in the past instance has been successful. The penalties for offences under the Act are fines up to Rs. 500 and for offences under the Rules to be framed under the Act up to Rs. 100. No contracting out of the Act is to be permitted and appeals are permitted.

With regard to the fixation of shorter wage periods of a week or a fortnight, the Government of India did not feel that they were on the same ground as they were with regard to prompter payments and the control of deductions and they have therefore made no provision in the Payment of Wages Bill to cover this matter. Instead, they addressed a circular letter to all Local Governments asking for opinions on the subject of the advisability of legislating for shorter wage periods. Replies to this circular letter were required to be submitted by the 30th October 1933. It is understood that where the monthly wage period exists the workers themselves are against the introduction of a shorter period as they are afraid that unless there is a universal change in accounting from monthly to fortnightly or weekly the shorter wage period will not be of any material benefit, and that on the other hand weekly or fortnightly rents might be higher in total incidence than monthly rents and that in large towns like Bombay the thriffter workers will squander away their earnings more rapidly with quicker payments. The replies submitted by the various Local Governments to the Government of India are under consideration by that Government.

The modifications and amendments suggested by the Royal Commission on Indian Labour with regard to existing labour legislation and the extent to which they have been implemented will be dealt with in the respective sections dealing with the separate subjects.

## INDUSTRIAL WORKERS IN INDIA.

In 1922 India obtained recognition by the League of Nations as one of the eight chief Industrial States in the world. The grounds on which this claim was based are stated in the Memorandum prepared by the India Officer which gave the following figures to illustrate the industrial importance of the country :—

“ 28,000,000 agricultural workers (excluding peasant proprietors) ; 141,000 maritime workers, lascars, etc., a figure second only to that for the United Kingdom ; over 20,000,000 workers in industries, including cottage industries, mines and

transport ; railway mileage in excess of that in every country except the United States.”

The figures for the 1931 Population Census for India show that the number of Agricultural Labourers has increased to nearly 31½ million. This figure excludes cultivating owners (27 million), Cultivating Tenants (34 million) Landlords (8½ million) and others (6½ million). The number of earners plus working dependants, in Industry, Trade, Transport and Mines amounts to twenty six millions. Nearly eleven Million persons are employed as domestic servants.



# Factory Labour.

489

The latest figures for the numbers employed in factories are those available in the All-India Report for Factories for 1933, which are reproduced in summary form in the tables given below :—

## Growth of Factories.

Year.	Number of Factories.	Average Daily Number of Persons Employed.
1922 .. .. .	5,144	1,361,002
1923 .. .. .	5,985	1,409,173
1924 .. .. .	6,406	1,455,592
1925 .. .. .	6,926	1,494,958
1926 .. .. .	7,251	1,518,391
1927 .. .. .	7,515	1,533,382
1928 .. .. .	7,863	1,520,315
1929 .. .. .	8,129	1,553,169
1930 .. .. .	8,148	1,528,302
1931 .. .. .	8,143	1,438,487
1932 .. .. .	8,241	1,419,711
1933 .. .. .	8,452	1,403,212

## Age and Sex Distribution of Factory Labour.

Year.	Men.	Women.	Children.	Total.
1922 .. .. .	1,086,457	206,887	67,658	1,361,002
1923 .. .. .	1,113,508	221,045	74,620	1,409,173
1924 .. .. .	1,147,729	235,332	72,531	1,455,592
1925 .. .. .	1,178,719	247,514	68,725	1,494,958
1926 .. .. .	1,208,628	249,669	60,094	1,518,391
1927 .. .. .	1,222,662	253,168	57,562	1,533,382
1928 .. .. .	1,216,471	252,933	50,911	1,520,315
1929 .. .. .	1,249,165	257,161	46,843	1,553,169
1930 .. .. .	1,225,425	254,905	37,972	1,528,302
1931 .. .. .	1,373,372	231,183	26,932	1,431,487
1932 .. .. .	1,172,296	225,632	21,783	1,419,711
1933 .. .. .	1,167,284	216,837	19,091	1,403,212

## Statistics for 1933. (1) By Provinces.

Province.	Number of Factories.	Average Daily Number of Persons Employed.
Madras .. .. .	1,503	137,775
Bombay .. .. .	1,610	354,637
Bengal .. .. .	1,528	455,018
United Provinces .. .. .	476	112,603
Punjab .. .. .	576	47,972
Burma .. .. .	942	86,433
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	289	72,254
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	735	61,781
Assam .. .. .	644	44,309
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	26	1,312
Baluchistan .. .. .	16	2,318
Ajmer-Merwara .. .. .	39	13,259
Delhi .. .. .	41	11,726
Bangalore and Coorg .. .. .	22	1,725
Total .. .. .	8,452	1,403,212

Statistics for 1933. (2) By Classes of Concerns.

Class of Concerns	Number of Factories		Average Daily Number of Persons Employed.	
	Perennial	Seasonal	Perennial	Seasonal.
Government and Local Fund Factories..	337	6	115,370	312
Textiles	513		627,761	..
<i>Cotton (Spinning and Weaving)</i>	315	..	360,424	..
<i>Jute Mills</i>	98	..	257,175	..
Engineering	631	..	115,133	..
<i>Railway Workshops</i>	84	..	48,782	..
Minerals and Metals	139		44,671	..
Food, Drink and Tobacco	1,027	2,295	53,829	157,686
Chemicals and Dyes, etc	397	41	43,585	1,634
Paper and Printing	385		30,962	..
Processes relating to glass, wood and stone	367	1	35,147	91
Processes connected with Skins and Hides	45		5,975	..
Gins and Presses	3	2,169	107	160,688
Miscellaneous	89	7	10,089	172
Total	3,933	4,519	1,082,629	320,583

In 1931 for the first time since the publication of the above statistics the figures for the number of factories and the persons employed are classified according to perennial and seasonal factories. In 1932, the total number of perennial factories amounted to 3,802 with 1,120,511 workers and the number of seasonal factories amounted to 4,439 with 299,201 workers.

## MIGRATION.

The principal occupation of India being agriculture there are naturally no large movements of population from one part to another. Where the migration figures are high it is generally in the small units. Thus Delhi has 41 per cent. of immigrants and Ajmere-Merwara 19, while in Ajmere City itself there are as many immigrants as there are natives.

Immigration influences the population of India as a whole very little. The 1931 census shows only 7:9,562 persons as born outside the country against 603,526 in 1921. As against this must be set off on account of emigration about one million persons who are estimated to have migrated during the decade 1921-1931.

As between the different provinces of India, however migration is of more importance, varying in British India from 1,244,219 (net) immigrants into Assam to 15,536 (net) immigrants into the North West Frontier Province. In Assam immigration is the highest among all the provinces in India. On the other hand immigration from Bihar and Orissa is the greatest. In the past the tendency was for migration to take place from the Native States to British India but during the decade 1921-1931 this position has been revised and the trend of migration has been on the whole from British India to the States, where the density is generally lower. Among the States, Bikaner provides a most striking example of immigration from British India. In 1931, the number of immigrants in Bikaner was 161,303 or 58 per cent. of its increase in population. Of the immigrants about 54 per cent. were from British India.

Internal migration is of several kinds, (1) *casual migration*, involving minor movements between neighbouring villages; (2) *Temporary migration* which is mainly due to demand for labour on canals and public buildings and to

pilgrimages and fairs; (3) *Periodic migration* which is caused by recurring seasonal demands; (4) *Semi-permanent migration* is that of person who maintain constant contact with the homes, although earning their livelihood elsewhere, such persons often leaving their families at their native places during the period of migration where they themselves ultimately return from the place of migration; and (5) *Permanent migration* is that in which the migrants leave one place for another for good. In addition mention may be made here of another form of migration which may be called *duly*.

The best example of casual migration furnished by the Punjab and Delhi. Periodic migration is particularly heavy at harvest time and also at the changes of season when trader herdsmen, graziers and labourers from Kulu, Baluchistan, Kashmir and the hills move down to the plains for the winter months. Temporary migration continues throughout the year.

**Within the Provinces.**—It is neither necessary nor feasible to deal with the various streams of migration between district and district of the same province or within a district. These movements vary according to times and seasons, but it may be useful to show to what extent to which and the source from which some of the more important industrial centres draw their labour force.

Assam's immigration is generally speaking the permanent type. There have however been some changes since 1921 in respect of the source of Assam's labour supply. Madras is the one province showing any increase in emigration to Assam while there has been a great decrease in emigration to Assam from Bihar and Orissa. There has been a steady increase in labour obtained locally, indicating greater freedom of

fluidity. On the other hand the whole complexion of the population of Assam is being altered by the permanent immigrants from Mynensingh in Bengal. The third class of immigrant in Assam is the *Nehali* but their numbers are decreasing.

Bihar and Orissa is typical of the rest of India in its immobility of labour, 959 persons out of every 1000 being born therein. It has, however, a higher emigration figure than any other province. The net loss to the province by emigration is 17,58,000. As in the case of Assam here also a change is however taking place and the loss by emigration is considerably less than in the previous decade. Emigrants have decreased by 1,97,000 and immigrants have increased by 79,000.

In the case of the United Provinces emigration has increased by a net balance of 1,58,000.

Madras is the third highest province so far as emigration is concerned but its emigration is

mostly overseas. The 1931 figures show a very marked increase in emigration to Malaya.

In the Central Provinces there is a growth in 'Daily Migration'.

As between British and State Territory migration in 1921 was against the States and in favour of British India but this position was reversed in 1931. Whereas in 1921 the net loss to the States was 1,24,000, in 1931 the States gained 4,90,935 from British India.

As between British India and the French and Portuguese settlements the balance of migration is greatly in favour of British India.

The two most important countries for Indian emigration are Malaya and Ceylon. Recruiting of Indian labour to Malaya was however stopped in 1930. None the less in 1931 over 6 lakhs Indians were found in that country. In the case of Ceylon immigration of Indian labourers continued in spite of the slump in the tea and rubber industries.

## OCCUPATIONS OF THE PEOPLE.

At the 1931 Census several changes were made as regards the collection and presentation of occupational statistics. The principal amongst these was that a complete compilation of figures of subsidiary occupations was attempted for the first time. The Census however shows that instead of the proportion of non-working dependants to workers having been reduced by the new distinction between earners and working dependants, the proportion of non-working dependants has actually increased. Thus, while in 1921 out of every 100 persons 46 were workers and 54 dependants, in 1931, 44

were workers and 56 dependants. This increasing dependence is attributed partly to the difficulty of finding employment.

The proportion of earners to working dependants is about nine to two, i.e., of the total working population 81.4 per cent is in direct receipt of wages or other sources of income and the other 18.6 per cent are helpers of the wage-earners.

The following table shows the distribution of occupations per 10,000 livelihoods according to classes and sub-classes.

Class and sub-class	Means of subsistence	Total	Principal Occupation.		Dependent Occupation.		Subsidiary Occupation.	
			Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females.
A, B, C & D	All Occupations ..	10,000	5,772	1,649	454	1,242	673	211
A	Production of raw materials ..	6,584	4,081	1,103	344	610	375	71
I	Exploitation of animals and vegetation ..	6,560	4,066	1,099	343	610	372	70
II	Exploitation of minerals ..	24	15	4	1		3	1
III	Preparation and supply of material substances ..	1,756	1,054	305	54	104	202	37
IV	Industry ..	1,038	610	193	30	76	108	21
V	Transport ..	165	118	10	7	4	24	2
VI	Trade ..	553	326	102	17	24	70	14
C	Public administration and liberal arts ..	286	210	18	11	4	38	2
VII	Public force ..	56	49		1		6	
VIII	Public administration ..	69	55	2	2	1	9	
IX	Professions and liberal arts ..	161	106	16	11	3	23	2
X	Miscellaneous ..	1,374	427	223	42	523	58	102
XI	Persons living on their income ..	16	9	2	1		4	
XII	Domestic service ..	751	107	53	17	460	14	91
XIII	Insufficiently described occupations ..	503	260	142	12	46	34	9
XIV	Unproductive ..	104	51	26	12	8	6	1

The following table compares the distribution of occupations in 1931 with that disclosed by the 1921 census.—

Class of sub-class.	Means of subsistence.	Distribution of 10,000 workers in	
		1921.	1932.
A	Production of raw materials .. .. .	7,241	6,734
I	Exploitation of animals and vegetation .. .. .	7,217	6,711
II	Exploitation of minerals .. .. .	24	23
B	Preparation and supply of material substances .. .. .	1,759	1,665
III	Industry .. .. .	1,075	997
IV	Transport .. .. .	184	153
V	Trade .. .. .	550	515
C	Public administration and liberal arts .. .. .	283	269
VI	Public force .. .. .	71	55
VII	Public administration .. .. .	69	64
VIII	Professions and liberal arts .. .. .	143	150
D	Miscellaneous .. .. .	717	1,332
IX	Persons living on their income .. .. .	13	14
X	Domestic service .. .. .	173	708
XI	Insufficiently described occupations .. .. .	406	505
X	Unproductive .. .. .	125	105

Some of the differences revealed by the above table between 1921 and 1931 are no doubt due to changes in classification. But it is possible that the greater prevalence of unemployment in 1931 as compared to 1921 has contributed to the diversion of returns from definite to indefinite categories. A close examination of the detailed figures in the report however tends to show that there is a general tendency towards increase in what may be described as modernized occupations.

Among careers in principal occupations the number of females per 1,000 careers is 222. Among working dependants on the other hand females number 733 to 267 males, while if principal and dependent occupations are taken together, the proportion of actual female workers to male is 317 to 683 in every 1,000.

During the 1931 census special returns from factories were not called for. It is seen, however, that the number of workers employed in organized factories is extraordinarily low for a population of the size of that of India, being only 15,53,169. The All-India figure for persons

occupied in plantations, mines, industry and transport in 1921 was 24,230,555 while in 1931 it was 26,187,689.

Pasture and agriculture occupies 71 per cent of the actual workers of India; or, if those who follow it only as a subsidiary occupation are excluded it accounts for 67 per cent. Industry occupies 10 per cent. of India's workers as compared to 11 per cent. in 1921. The one industrial order in which a marked increase has taken place is production and transmission of physical force. Trade shows a decrease and so do 'professions and public force.' There has however been an increase in the categories 'private income' and 'domestic service.'

The 1931 census report contains an interesting analysis of castes by occupation. It shows that in the majority of cases about half the males retain their traditional occupation. About a quarter or less of the half of those that have abandoned their hereditary occupation as their principal means of subsistence retain them as subsidiary.

## RECRUITMENT OF LABOUR.

The methods adopted for the recruitment of labour in India have received general condemnation even from employers and the Whitley Commission has much to say on the subject.

Recruitment, except in the case of special apprentices and higher paid workers employed on railways, is effected either through Sardars (Recruiters) or Contractors, or direct at the mill or factory gates. The difficulties in connexion with recruitment are due (1) to the want of a stable labour force at any particular town or centre, (2) to the general illiteracy of the Indian labourer, and (3) to the inherent attachment of the worker taking up industrial employment to his village life and home.

The contractor is sent out to overcome the innate conservatism of the Indian peasant. He is helped in his work by the poverty and indebtedness of the peasant and also by occasional bounties, but in addition he not infrequently indulges in fraud and misrepresentation by painting a rosy picture of the future that await the peasant in a town with its crowded bazaars and other amusements which are absent in the village. The essence of the system is the payment of an advance to the prospective labourer in order to enable him to free himself from his pecuniary difficulties. The contractor retains some form of control over his recruit and takes good care to recover the amount of the advance together with interest, which

generally calculated at an exorbitant rate. Generally, the employers do not deal directly with the labourers recruited by a contractor. The latter is paid a lump-sum from which he pays his men and retains a portion for himself. In the Central Provinces, however, it is reported that labour is actually purchased from private contractors at so much per head. The system of recruitment by contractors is most in use in Burma owing to the scarcity of labour in that province and the necessity of recruitment from distant places.

The method of recruitment through Sardars is also dependent on the payment of advances which are however made at the cost of the employer. The Sardar is an operative already at work in the mill or plantation and is sent out to recruit labour from among his relations, acquaintances or neighbours. He is drawn therefrom from the same class as the recruits themselves and can therefore be relied on to deal more fairly with them. Another advantage of this system of recruitment is that the men recruited are insured against unemployment and find work waiting for them at their destination. On the other hand, it does not infrequently happen, especially in the Tea Gardens in Assam, that the Sardar remits persons who are lured away from their homes by prospects of a bright future and who, on arrival, find that conditions of work and wages are not so bright as they imagined. It is, however, only in plantations that this form of recruitment has been used to any appreciable extent.

The recruitment of labour at the mill-gate or at the pithead in the case of mines is the form of recruitment which is gradually gaining in importance over the other two methods. The news of the very much higher rates of wages paid in towns (which to the villager sounds fabulous as he has no idea of the higher cost of living) spreads throughout the countryside and draws large crowds of would-be workers. They are to be found at convenient gathering places on the thoroughfares waiting to be picked up for employment. The older hands also return from their village with groups of friends, relations and neighbours who come in the hope of finding employment in the mills. But the ignorance, simplicity and poverty of the Indian peasant render his exploitation an easy matter. The employer does not recruit himself the men required for his establishment but holds the overseer, jobber or mukadam responsible for the adequate supply of labour in the department. The latter takes the place of the contractor and exacts bribes from the new recruits. He also acts as a money-lender and thereby reaps a double harvest from the needy labourer. It would appear therefore that education and organisation are the only means by which Indian workers can escape from the clutches of intermediaries who like harpies are ever ready to prey on them.

In the coalfields in Bihar and Orissa unskilled labour is recruited by means of Sardars. The Sardar visits villages and brings the labour with him, and the labour brought by him forms his gang. He has to pay the labour *buckshoesah*, *ghoraki* and travelling expenses, and for this purpose he frequently receives advances either

from the contractor or from the Company concerned. At the Bhowra Colliery advances varying from Rs. 3 to Rs. 10 are paid to the recruits in addition to their travelling allowances and food. Such advances are seldom recovered and never if the gang maintains good attendance at work. The Sardar obtains remuneration for his services in various ways. Sometimes he is paid a commission and a salary, but generally he is paid a certain amount on each ton of coal raised by miners working in his gang. Independent recruiters are paid at 9 pies per tub raised. In the Central Provinces the recruiters or mukadams as they are called receive 3 pies per head per week from the individual labourers whom they recruit and wages from the employers.

The Tata Iron and Steel Company at Jamshedpur maintain an Employment Bureau where skilled and unskilled workers are registered and employed. Applicants for work assemble in a yard and daily requirements are selected by the officer in charge. No outside recruitment is done in the literal sense of the word, but in the event of special qualifications being required and no applicants being available, the post is advertised in a few leading newspapers.

The methods adopted by different Indian railways for the recruitment of unskilled labour are generally the same as those which obtain in other industries. In the case of workshoppers, a trade test is generally given and in every case a medical examination has to be gone through. Special apprentices for the higher grades are engaged by all Railways. The terms and conditions attached to apprenticeship in most cases are similar.

The Royal Commission on Indian Labour has made several recommendations with regard to the employment of the factory worker for the guidance of employers in general. We reproduce below some of the more important of these recommendations.—

(a) Jobbers should be excluded from the engagement and dismissal of labour.

(b) Whenever the scale of the factory permits it, a Labour Officer should be appointed directly under the General Manager. His main functions should be in regard to engagements, dismissals and discharge.

(c) Where it is not possible to appoint a whole time Labour Officer, the Manager or some responsible officer should retain complete control of engagements and dismissals.

(d) Employers' Associations in co-operation with trade unions should adopt a common policy to stamp out bribery.

(e) Where women are engaged in substantial numbers, at least one educated woman should be appointed in charge of their welfare and supervision throughout the factory.

(f) Workers should be encouraged to apply for definite periods of leave and should go with a promise that on their return at the proper time they will be able to resume their old work. Whenever possible an allowance should be given to the worker who goes on leave after approved service.

Messrs. E. D. Sassoon & Co., who control eleven cotton textile mills in Bombay and the Burma-Shell Corporation, have appointed Special Labour Welfare Officers to recruit labourers and look after their welfare. The acute trade depression has, however, prevented a more general adoption of this system but several firms are making noteworthy attempts to improve existing methods of recruitment in factories.

Following the appointment, by the Government of Bombay, of a special Labour Officer (Mr W. B. Gilligan I.C.S.) under the Bombay Trades Disputes Conciliation Act, 1934, to watch the interests of workmen employed in cotton textile mills in Bombay City and the Bombay Suburban District with a view to promote harmonious relations between employer and workmen and to take steps to represent the grievances of workmen to employers for the purpose of obtaining their redress, the Millowners' Association, Bombay, appointed, with effect from November 1st, 1934, a special Labour Officer [Mr C. A. Dalal, B.Sc. (Econ.) (London)] to look after the interests of the Association.

**Recruitment for Assam.** The Assam Labour and Emigration Act, 1901, was designed mainly to regulate the recruitment and engagement of indentured labour. It had not been possible for some years for any worker in Assam to be subjected to a penal contract and, in consequence of this and other changes, the law became entirely unsuited to present conditions. Attempts were made by amending Acts in 1908, 1915 and 1927 to adapt the Act to meet altering conditions. Substantial parts of the original Act were repealed and large numbers of rules framed in an endeavour to use the Act to regulate the recruitment of emigrants who are subject to no indenture. These changes proved inadequate and they made the law extremely confused. Large parts of the surviving provisions of the Act became completely ineffective and those provisions which were operative were open to weighty criticisms.

During the years 1926-1928 the Government of India carried on consultations with the Local Governments in regard to amending the law governing recruitment of labour for the Assam tea gardens. In the meanwhile, the Royal Commission on Labour had been appointed and they collected a large amount of evidence on the subject. The Commission recommended the replacement of the existing legislation by a new enactment and suggested that the power conferred by section 3 of the Assam Labour and Emigration Act of 1901 to prohibit recruitment for Assam in particular localities should be withdrawn immediately. They recommended that the new Act should provide (a) that no assisted emigrants from controlled areas should be forwarded to the Assam tea gardens except through a depot maintained either by the Tea Industry or by suitable groups of employers and approved by the Local Government or by such authority as it may appoint, (b) that the Government of India should have power to frame rules regarding transit arrangements, in particular for the laying down of certain prescribed routes to Assam and for the maintenance of depots at necessary intervals; and (c)

that in the event of the recurrence of abuses, Government should have power to reintroduce in any area the prohibition of recruitment otherwise than by means of licensed *garden-sardars* and licensed recruiters. Another recommendation of the Commission was that the Assam Labour Board should be abolished and in its place the Government of India should appoint a Protector of Immigrants in Assam to look after the interests of emigrants from other Provinces. With regard to the question of repatriation, the Commission recommended that every future assisted emigrant to an Assam tea garden should have the right after the first three years to be repatriated at his employer's expense and that the Protector should be empowered to repatriate a garden worker at the expense of the employer within one year of his arrival if it is found necessary on the ground of health, unsuitability of the work to his personal capacity or for other sufficient reason.

The Government of India framed a Bill called the Tea Districts Emigrant Labour Bill, based mainly on the recommendations of the Commission but with variations in respect of minor details. The Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 11th March 1932 and was circulated to all Local Governments for opinion. It was then referred to a Select Committee who presented their Report to the Assembly on the 5th September 1932. The Bill as amended by the Select Committee was passed by the Indian Legislature in September 1932 and received the assent of the Governor-General on the 8th October 1932. The new Act came into operation from the 1st April 1933.

**The Tea Districts Emigrant Labour Act, 1932,** extends to the whole of British India including the South Indian Parganas and repeals the Assam Labour and Emigration Act, 1901, and the subsequent amending Acts. The first object of the Act is to make it possible, on the one hand, to exercise all the control over the recruitment and forwarding of assisted emigrants to the Assam Tea Gardens as may be justified and required by the interests of emigrants and potential emigrants, and, on the other hand, to ensure that no restrictions are imposed which are not justified. Local Governments are empowered, subject to the control of the Government of India, to impose control over the forwarding of assisted emigrants (Chapter III) or over both their recruitment and their forwarding as occasion may dictate (Chapters III and IV). Employers will be prevented from recruiting otherwise than by means of certificated *garden sardars* or licensed recruiters. It is made unlawful to assist persons under 16 to emigrate unless they are accompanied by their parents or guardians. With regard to the question of repatriation (Chapter II), every migrant labourer, on the expiry of a period of three years from the date of his entry into Assam, will have the right of repatriation as against the employer employing him at such expiry (Section 7), and any emigrant labourer who before the expiry of three years from his entry into Assam is dismissed by his employer otherwise than for wilful and serious misconduct will also have the right of repatriation (Section 8 (1)). It will also be possible to claim repatriation within three years in the event of the emigrant falling in health, not being provided

with suitable work or having his wages unjustly withheld or for any other sufficient cause (Section 10 (1)). Further, repatriation can be ordered at any time by a criminal court in the case of a labourer who has been assaulted by the employer or by his agent (Section 11). Where an employer fails to make all the necessary arrangements for the repatriation of a labourer working under him within fifteen days from the date on which a right of repatriation arises to an emigrant labourer the Controller may direct the employer concerned to despatch such labourer and his family or to pay him such compensation as may be prescribed within such period as the Controller may fix (Sections 13 and 15).

Section 3 of the Act makes provision for the appointment of a Controller of Emigrants with some staff and possibly one or more Deputy Controllers for supervising the general administration of the system which the Act seeks to establish, and the charges are to be met from

an annual cess called the Emigrant Labour cess which shall be levied at such rate not exceeding Rs. 9 per each emigrant as the Governor-General in Council may, by a notification in the "Gazette of India," determine for each year of levy.

The provisions of the Act are intended to apply only to emigration for work on tea plantations in the eight specified districts in Assam in the first instance, but power is retained to extend its application to other industries and to other districts in Assam if necessary (Section 38).

**Latest Statistics.**—The Annual Report on the working of the Assam Labour Board during the year ending the 30th June 1933 is the latest available. The Report shows that the total number of persons who immigrated into Assam during the year was 39,901, as against 50,997 in the previous year.

The following tables shows the number of immigrants into the province of Assam by age and sex groups for the last five years:—

Sex and age of Labourers	1928-29.	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33.
Men .. .. .	37,161	33,510	30,245	23,247	15,412
Women .. .	16,548	14,117	13,362	14,986	12,552
Children . . .	15,191	12,169	9,912	12,764	11,937
Total	68,900	59,796	53,519	50,997	39,901

The birth rate in the Assam Valley Division was 36.41 as against 31.97 in the previous year and in the Surma Valley and Hill Division 32.82 as against 36.26. The death rates were 21.30 as against 22.16 and 19.69 as against 21.43 respectively. The total garden population rose by 17,000 during the year under report and stood at 1,089,490.

**Reforms in the Bombay Cotton Mill Industry**—In a circular letter dated the 8th January 1930 the Bombay Millowners' Association instructed all mills affiliated to the Association to introduce, wherever possible, a policy of direct recruitment of labour instead of the existing practice of recruitment through jobbers. The introduction of a system for providing Discharge Certificates to operatives leaving service was also recommended. The certificates are to contain a record of the service of the operative concerned and in all cases of recruitment, the men presenting themselves for employment will be asked to produce their Discharge Certificates. Notices are to be posted at all mills stating (a) that all persons will be engaged by the Manager or by the head of the department concerned, and (b) that any heads of departments, assistants or jobbers

accepting bribes from the workpeople will be instantly dismissed.

Several groups of mills are considering the possibility of employing labour officers who will be responsible for the direct recruitment of labour and for welfare work generally. The action taken by Messrs. E. D. Sassoon & Co. in this connexion has already been referred to above.

As far as employment of substitute labour is concerned most concerns outside cotton textile mills keep a five to ten per cent. force of spare hands in addition to the regular numbers required on the musters. In textile mills, substitute labour is engaged every morning at the gates. It is interesting to observe that Messrs. E. D. Sassoon & Co. for their ten mills in Bombay, and a few other employers in India have started the practice of "Decasualisation" by which employment tickets are issued to a number of workers, generally about ten per cent. of the standard muster, and substitutes are engaged only from those who have such cards. By the adoption of this system the influence of the Jobber is minimised and bribery made difficult. The system is one which deserves to be more generally adopted.

### ABSENTEEISM AND LABOUR TURNOVER.

Though there is meagre statistical information available on this subject, it may be stated with a fair amount of accuracy that the Indian worker is more habituated to absent himself from work than his prototype in other countries. He has yet to get himself thoroughly adapted to the industrial environment in which he finds himself. The reasons for his absence are not always connected with his love of rest but in many cases absence is due to causes beyond his control such as sickness, domestic difficulties, etc. The effects which poor and indifferent housing have on his work will be dealt with in the section on Industrial Housing.

The Factory Labour Commission of 1907 made an inquiry into the number of absent workers and came to the conclusion that the average worker took 2 days off every month and a further holiday of from 3 to 7 weeks every year. In addition, he receives the weekly holiday and from 4 to 10 Indian holidays during the year. The question of absenteeism received the attention of the Indian Tariff Board (Cotton Textile Industry) and it was urged in evidence before them that the efficiency of labour in Bombay was greatly reduced by the high percentage of absenteeism among the operatives. The Board came to the conclusion that Ahmedabad had a great advantage over Bombay in the matter of absenteeism, both in respect of a

low rate throughout the year and also of the absence of the wide seasonal variations which were apparent in other centres of the textile industry. They therefore recommended that in order to minimise the effect of absenteeism there should be a general adoption of a system already in force in a few mills in Bombay under which a certain number of spare hands are entertained in each department, except the weaving. The Board said "The percentage of extra men in each department is not necessarily the same, but we were given to understand that spread over the whole of the mill, it usually worked out at about 10 per cent."

The Labour Office of the Government of Bombay publishes in the *Labour Gazette* every month statistics of absenteeism in the textile mills at the important centres of the cotton industry in the Bombay Presidency and in Engineering workshops of the Bombay and Karachi Port Trusts. If figures of absenteeism for each day during any month are examined it is found that they are higher on days immediately following pay day. The following table gives the figures for percentage absenteeism month by month for the year 1933 with averages for the whole year for cotton textile mills in three important centres of the Bombay Presidency.

PERCENTAGE ABSENTEEISM IN THE TEXTILE INDUSTRY DURING 1934.

Month.	Bombay.	Ahmedabad.	Sholapur.
January .. .. .	8.43	3.58	19.33
February .. .. .	9.48	3.53	17.53
March .. .. .	11.81	4.11	..
April .. .. .	8.56	3.91	..
May .. .. .	..	4.02	..
June .. .. .	..	3.80	20.10
July .. .. .	6.93	3.76	17.19
August .. .. .	8.10	4.02	12.31
September .. .. .	8.46	4.35	13.16
October .. .. .	7.84	4.08	14.46
November .. .. .	7.32	3.52	14.57
December .. .. .	7.40	3.77	15.14
Average for year .. .. .	8.43	3.87	15.08

\* Owing to the unsettled condition at these centres, no figures were compiled.

Whereas the figures in the above table show monthly variations which depend upon seasonal conditions. The annual averages for the last ten years are as follows:—

Year.	Bombay.	Ahmedabad.	Sholapur.
1925 .. .. .	13.78	2.98	11.48
1926 .. .. .	10.91	2.44	14.59
1927 .. .. .	8.54	3.04	13.07
1928 .. .. .	8.72	3.97	14.20
1929 .. .. .	9.79	3.63	14.79
1930 .. .. .	9.25	3.53	15.40
1931 .. .. .	9.31	4.20	16.26
1932 .. .. .	9.14	3.74	14.66
1933 .. .. .	9.23	3.61	14.29
1934 .. .. .	8.43	3.87	15.08



In the Electrical and Mechanical Departments of Railways, absenteeism generally amounts to 10 to 11 per cent. As in cotton mills, absenteeism is greater immediately after pay day. In Railways in Burma, absenteeism is lower and roughly amounts to 2·50 per cent.

**Labour Turnover.**—A charge is very often levelled against the Indian worker that owing to his migratory character, he changes his place of employment very frequently and that this results in a high rate of labour turnover. There is, however, very little information available regarding the average period of service or the rates of turnover at important industrial centres in India. In the case of the Empress Mills at Nagpur, it has been estimated that since 1908, the average period of continuous service of the employees amounted to 7·89 years. In another cotton mill in the Central Provinces the average duration of employment worked out at about 40 months while in the case of other factories it roughly amounted to about 30 months. Out of a total number of 3,700 workers engaged in the Pench Valley Coal Mines it was found that 1,550 workers were in employment for less than a year, 650 from 1 to 2 years, 700 from 2 to 3 years and 800 workers had more than 3 years' continuous service to their credit. In the manganese mines in the Central Provinces the average duration of employment comes to about 9 to 10 months for the whole of the labour force in any one year. One to two years is on an average the period of employment of workers in the Tata Iron and Steel Works. The total labour turnover during normal working for three years in the same Works amounted to 36·6 per cent., 31·3 per cent. and 24·1 per cent. respectively. In the Indian Cable and Construction Company in Bihar and Orissa, however, skilled labour has remained practically unchanged during the last five years but the unskilled workers recruited from the aboriginal class had changed to the extent of about 30 per cent. annually. In one of the mills at Cawnpore the average period of continuous service amounted to 8·87 years.

The Labour Office of the Government of Bombay recently conducted a special enquiry into the length of service of cotton mill workers in Bombay City. A sample of 1 in 10 tenements was decided upon and the information was collected in suitable schedules by the Lady Investigators of that Office from the inmates of such tenements who were reported to be cotton mill workers. Only the predominant working class localities were visited for the purposes of the enquiry and the total number of schedules accepted for final tabulation was 1,348.

Of the 1,348 workers, 988 or 73·29 per cent. were men and 360 or 26·71 per cent. were women.

Nearly 21 per cent. of the operatives began work in the mills before the 15th year, 38 per cent. between the 15th and the 20th year, 32 per cent. between the 20th and the 30th year and the remaining 9 per cent. joined the first mill after they had attained the age of 30.

Sixty-three per cent. of the workers were born in the Konkan and 27 per cent. in the Deccan while the rest came from different parts of the country. It is very significant that not a single worker gave his place of origin as Bombay City.

About 48 per cent. of the workers covered by the sample continued in the employment of the same mill without change, 34 per cent. served in two or three mills and 18 per cent. had served in 4 or more mills. The highest number of mills served by an individual was 15. The cause of leaving the mills was "for going to native place" in 26 per cent. cases, "low wages and for bettering prospects" in 21 per cent. cases, "absence due to illness" in 14 per cent. cases and "retrenchment" in 10 per cent. cases. Other causes for leaving mills were unsuitable conditions of work, dismissal, strike, resignation, etc.

The approximate period of total service (including the period of non-attendance) was reported to be less than 5 years in 37·54 per cent. cases, 5 to 10 years in 23·37 per cent. cases, 10 to 15 years in 15·88 per cent. cases, 15 to 20 years in 9·13 per cent. cases and more than 20 years in 14·08 per cent. cases. The percentages of workers who had not changed mills was 67 in the case of operatives with less than 5 years' service and 42 for workers with 5 to 10 years' service. In the other service groups, the percentage of operatives working in the same mill varied between 25 and 45.

The actual active service was reported to be less than 5 years in 46·51 per cent. cases, 5 to 10 years in 24·26 per cent. cases, 10 to 15 years in 13·95 per cent. cases and 15 to 20 years in 7·20 per cent. cases. In the remaining 8·08 per cent. cases the actual service was more than 20 years.

A large number of workers in the age groups 15-20 and 20-25 had served for a period of less than 5 years while the most common period of service in the age group 25-30 was between 5 and 10 years. In the age group 30-35 about 30 per cent. of the workers had served for less than 5 years and 19 per cent. for a period of 5 to 10 years. Among workers of 35 to 40 years of age, the number of those falling in each of the first five service groups was between 16 and 20 per cent.

## LABOUR IN FACTORIES.

The conditions of factory labour until 1913 were regulated by the Indian Factories Act of 1881, as amended in 1891. Under the chief provisions of the amended Act Local Governments were empowered to appoint Inspectors of Factories and Certifying Surgeons to testify as to the age of children. A mid-day stoppage of work was prescribed in all factories, except those worked on an approved system of shifts, and Sunday labour was prohibited subject to certain exceptions. The hours of employment for women were limited to 11, with intervals of rest amounting to at least an hour and a half; their employment between 8 p.m. and 5 a.m. was prohibited, as a general rule, except in factories worked by shifts. The hours of work for children (defined as persons below the age of 14) were limited to 7 and their employment at night-time was forbidden: children below the age of 9 were not to be employed. Provision was made for fencing of machinery and for the promulgation of rules as to water supply, ventilation, the prevention of overcrowding, etc.

The next Factory Act to be passed into law was Act XII of 1911. This Act extended the definition of "factory" so as to include seasonal factories working for less than 4 months in the year, shortened the hours within which children, and, as a general rule, women might be employed and further restricted the employment of women by night by allowing it only in the case of cotton ginning and pressing factories. It also contained a number of new provisions for securing the health and safety of the operatives, making inspection more effective and securing generally the better administration of the Act. The most important feature of the Act, however, was the introduction of a number of special provisions applicable only to textile factories. The report of the Factory Commission showed that excessive hours were not worked except in textile factories. The Act, for the first time, applied a statutory restriction to the hours of employment of adult males by laying down that, subject to certain exceptions, "no person shall be employed in any textile factory for more than 12 hours in any one day." It also provided in the case of textile factories that no child may be employed for more than six hours in any one day and that (subject to certain exceptions, which were factories worked in accordance with an approved system of shifts) no women may be employed before 5-30 a.m. or after 7 p.m. (the new limits laid down generally for the employment of women and children).

The ratification by India of the Conventions adopted by the International Labour Conference held in Washington in 1919 necessitated radical revision of the Indian Factories Act of 1911. This was undertaken during 1921 and the Indian Factories Amendment Act, 1922, introduced a series of important reforms including the adoption of a 48-hours' week, the raising of the minimum age of children from 9 to 12, the prohibition of night work for women, the extension of the Act to a large number of small factories, drastic restriction of the exempting provisions, etc. The principal object of the amending Act of 1923 was the removal of a difficulty which had arisen in con-

nection with the law relating to the weekly holiday. The Factories Amendment Act of 1922 was passed in order (1) to widen the definition of "factories" so as to bring within the control of the Act such establishments as Electrical Generating Stations, water works, etc.; (2) to prevent the issue of age certificates by Certifying Surgeons to children who are not fit for employment; (3) to make provision for the prevention of cleaning machinery in motion, even by men, in cases where Local Governments were of opinion that the work is attended by danger to the operatives, (4) to provide a clearer definition of the periods prescribed for intervals of rest, and, (5) while still preventing the employment of children in two factories on the same day, the permitting of women to work in two factories on the same day provided that the limits for hours of work were not exceeded.

The Indian Factories Act 1911, as amended by the Acts of 1922, 1923 and 1925, prescribed a daily as well as a weekly limit to the hours of work in factories and provided for rest intervals and for a weekly holiday. Section 28 of the Act provided that no person should be employed in any factory for more than 11 hours in any one day; and Section 27 that no person should be employed in a factory for more than 60 hours in any one week. Section 21 of the Act made it obligatory for the occupier of a factory to provide for each person employed a rest period of at least one hour at intervals not exceeding 6 hours, or at the request of the employees concerned two rest periods of half an hour each, at intervals not exceeding 5 hours, the total duration of the periods of rest on that day not being less than one hour for each period of 6 hours worked generally. With the previous sanction of the Local Government and at the request of the employees concerned the rest interval could be reduced to half an hour for each male person provided that he was not employed for more than 8½ hours on each working day and was not required to work for more than five hours continuously. For children, Section 23 (c) provided that no child should be employed in a factory for more than 6 hours in any one day. Section 21 (b) provided that for each child working more than 5½ hours in any one day a period of rest of not less than half an hour should be given and the period of rest was to be so fixed that no child should be required to work continuously for more than 4 hours. Sections 23 (b) and 24 (a) further provided that no child or woman may be employed in any factory before half past five o'clock in the morning or after 7 o'clock in the evening. Under Section 25 a child could not be employed in two factories on the same day but adults could be so employed in such circumstances as might be prescribed. Under the provisions of Section 26 every Manager of a factory had to fix specified hours for the employment of each person employed in such factory and no person was allowed to be employed except during such specified hours. The Governments of Madras, Bombay, the United Provinces, the Punjab and the Central Provinces were the only Local Governments which had prescribed the circumstances under which adults might be employed in more than one factory on the same day. The rules

framed by these Local Governments invested the Inspector of Factories with the power to sanction such employment if he were satisfied that the adults concerned were not employed for more than 10 hours on any one day and that they received the weekly holiday prescribed by Section 22 of the Act. In addition to the notice of hours of work for particular periods, every factory was required to maintain a register of all persons employed in a factory in the form prescribed by the Local Government showing their hours of work and the nature of their respective employment.

**Amendment of the Factories Act, following the Recommendations of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour.**—The Royal Commission made several very important recommendations for substantial amendments of the Indian Factories Act, 1911, as amended by the Amending Acts of 1922, 1923, 1926 and 1931, firstly, for the reduction of the maximum limits of daily and weekly hours of work in perennial factories and for the better regulation of such hours, secondly, for the improvement of working conditions in factories, and thirdly, for a more effective observance, on the part of the factory owners, of the requirements of the Act. The Government of India, in the Department of Industries and Labour, issued a circular letter, dated the 10th June 1932, addressed to all Local Governments and Administrations forwarding a draft Bill intended to consolidate the present law regarding the regulation of power using factories and incorporating the majority of the Commissioners' recommendations. All Provincial Governments were asked to submit replies to this letter by the 1st December 1932. On receipt of the Local Government's replies, the Honourable Member in charge of the Department of Industries and Labour of the Government of India made a tour of the more important industrial centres in India to discuss various questions arising out of the draft Bill with the representatives of Local Governments and associations of employers and workmen. On the conclusion of this tour, the Government of India convened a conference of Provincial Chief Inspectors of Factories and a final Bill was then drawn up which was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 8th September 1933. It was passed into law at the Summer Session of the Legislative Assembly at Simla in 1934 and received the assent of the Governor-General on the 20th August of that year. The new Act was brought into effect from 1st January 1935.

The Royal Commission also made several suggestions with regard to the control of factories not using power nearly all of which are at present unregulated. The Government of India propose a new and separate Act in respect of such factories and they are at present engaged in drafting a Bill covering the Commissioners' recommendations in the matter.

The following are the more important additional matters covered by the Consolidating Act —

(a) A distinction is drawn between seasonal and perennial factories. A factory which is exclusively engaged in cotton ginning, cotton or jute pressing, the decortication of

groundnuts, or the manufacture of groundnut oil, or the manufacture of coffee, indigo, lac, rubber, sugar (including *gur*) or tea is to be a seasonal factory, provided that the Local Government may, by notification in the local official Gazette, declare any such factory in which manufacturing processes are ordinarily carried on for more than 180 working days in the year, not to be a seasonal factory for the purposes of the Act. The Local Government may also, by notification, declare any seasonal factory in which manufacturing processes are ordinarily carried on for not more than 180 working days in the year and which cannot be carried on except during particular seasons or at times dependent on the irregular action of natural forces, to be a seasonal factory for the purposes of this Act.

(b) Factory operatives were formerly divided into two age groups. (1) Adults and (2) Children, *i.e.* persons over 12 and under 15 years of age. The consolidating Act introduces a third age group of "Adolescents," *i.e.* persons over the age of 15 years and under the age of seventeen years who have not been certified as fit for adult employment. Such "Adolescents" as have not been so certified are to be deemed to be children.

(c) The existing maximum limits of eleven hours per day and sixty hours per week continue to be permitted in the case of seasonal factories but the maximum hours of work permitted in the case of workers in perennial factories has been reduced to ten hours per day and 54 hours per week subject to the proviso that persons employed on work necessitating continuous production for technical reasons and persons whose work is required for the manufacture or supply of articles of prime necessity which must be made or supplied every day may be employed for not more than 56 hours in any one week. The maximum hours of work permitted in the case of children is five hours per day both in seasonal and in perennial factories.

(d) The New Act introduces for the first time the principle of "spreadover," *i.e.*, the limitation of the period of the number of consecutive hours during which the daily limits of hours of work may be availed of by the owner or an occupier of a factory. The spread-over in the case of adults is limited to thirteen consecutive hours and in the case of children to seven and a half consecutive hours; but the continuous period of eleven free hours in every twenty-four hours in the case of adults must include the hours between 7 p.m. and 6 a.m. in the case of women. The continuous period of sixteen and a half free hours in the case of children must include the hours between 7 p.m. and 6 a.m. Exemptions in the case of women are permitted in such cases as technical reasons require that work should be done at night, *e.g.*, in the fish curing industry.

(e) The existing provisions with regard to the control of artificial humidification are expanded. The Act also gives power to Local Governments to authorise an Inspector to call upon Managers of factories to carry out specific measures for increasing the cooling power of the air where he is of the

opinion that it is at times insufficient to secure operatives against danger to health or serious discomfort, provided that the cooling power can be appreciably increased without involving an amount of expense which would be unreasonable under the circumstances.

(f) With regard to welfare, the Act includes provisions for the maintenance of (1) a sufficient and suitable supply of water for washing for the use of persons employed in processes involving contact with poisonous or obnoxious substances; (2) adequate shelters for rest in factories employing more than 150 persons; (3) rooms reserved for the use of children of women employed in factories employing more than 50 women and (4) first aid appliances. Powers are to be given to Local Governments to frame rules in respect of the last three matters. The Government of India, however, did not accept the recommendation of the Royal Commission with regard to giving power to Local Governments to issue welfare orders as are issued by the Secretary of State in England under Section 7 of the Police, Factories, etc. (Miscellaneous Provisions) Act, 1914. They were of opinion that the matters to be covered by such welfare orders should have the approval of the Legislature and should not be imposed on factory owners by the Executive Government.

(g) The Act gives Local Governments powers to make rules prescribing the fitness to be attained by children seeking employment in factories or in any class of factories, and when such a standard has been prescribed no child failing to attain it can be certified as fit for employment in a factory.

(h) Inspectors are granted power to call upon managers to carry out such tests as may be necessary to determine the strength or quality of any specified parts of the structure of factories if they are of opinion that, on account of any defect or inadequacy in the construction of any factory, the factory or any part thereof is dangerous to human life or safety, and Local Governments are empowered to make rules for the furnishing, by factories, of certificates of stability.

(i) The maximum amount of overtime that can be worked by virtue of any exemptions granted under the Act is limited and a time and a half is to be paid

in all cases where a worker in a seasonal factory works for more than 60 hours in any one week or where a worker in a factory other than a seasonal factory works for more than ten hours in any one day. But where a worker in a factory other than a seasonal factory works for more than fifty-four hours in any week, he is to be entitled, in respect of the overtime worked less any overtime in respect of which he is entitled to extra pay under the preceding sentence, to pay at the rate of one and a quarter times his ordinary rate of pay. Where a worker in a factory works on the weekly rest day he is to be entitled, in respect of the overtime worked to pay at the rate of one-and-a-half times the ordinary rate of pay.

(j) No exemptions are to be granted in respect of the provisions for spreadover, prohibition of night work between 7 p.m. and 6 a.m. and of the weekly limits of hours of work for women and persons under the age of sixteen years; but the grant of the existing exemption in the case of women employed in fish curing and fish-canning factories is to be permitted.

(k) Sections 26, 35 and 36 of the Old Act are entirely recast in order to provide more effective methods for the maintenance of records and registers of employment, the posting of notices, for the benefit of the workers, of their hours of employment, the prescribed abstracts of the Factories Act, weekly holidays, etc., and for the notification of these notices and any changes proposed to be made in them to Inspectors of factories.

(l) Higher penalties and fines are prescribed for occupiers or owners of factories who have been previously convicted for having committed the same offences.

At the moment of writing it is too early to offer any comments on the working of the New Act. Outside, the textile industry, factory workers are not likely to be much affected because in most cases, weekly hours of work were 54 or under. In textile mills, some owners have reduced the daily hours whereas others have taken advantage of the imposition of a shorter working week, to give a half holiday on the day preceding the weekly rest day. The effects of the reduction in hours on wage rates will be dealt with under "Wages."

## LATEST FACTORY STATISTICS.

The latest statistics available in connection with the administration of the Indian Factories Act are for 1933. The data published in connection with the normal weekly hours of work show that for the whole of British India men were required to work for more than 54 hours a week in 1,847 perennial and 3,016 seasonal factories, above 48 and not above 54 in 669 perennial and 329 seasonal factories, and not above 48 hours per week in 1,369 perennial and 1,080 seasonal factories. In the case of those factories employing women 3,186 required female workers to work for more than 54 hours per week whereas 1,870 fixed their hours at below 48 per week. 631 factories had hours above 48 but not above 54. Out of the 919

factories employing children, 367 had hour below 30 for children and 552 above 30. The details in connection with the various provinces will be found in summary form in the All-India Factories Reports or in a more detailed form in the Provincial Reports themselves. The statistics of factories do not show the hours of work in particular industries.

All railway workshops come under the Indian Factories Act. Hours of work in railway workshops in all provinces generally average 8 per day and 48 per week. In most cases the hours are so arranged as to provide for a half day off on Saturday provided that a total of 48 hours is worked during any particular week.

**Employment of Children.**—By the Amending Act of 1922 the maximum age of children was raised from 14 to 15 years and the minimum age from 9 to 12. The Act provides that no child shall be employed in any factory unless he is in possession of a certificate granted by a Certifying Surgeon showing that he is not less than 12 years of age and is fit for employment in a factory and while at work carries either the certificate itself or a token giving reference to such certificate. Further, no child is allowed to be employed in any factory before six o'clock in the morning or after seven o'clock in the evening and no child is to be employed for more than five hours in any one day. The number of children employed in factories during the years 1922 to 1933 is shown in the following table:—

Year.	Total.
1922	67,658
1923	71,620
1924	72,531
1925	68,725
1926	60,094
1927	57,562
1928	50,911
1929	46,843
1930	37,972
1931	26,932
1932	21,733
1933	19,091

An examination of the figures in the above table will show that the number of children employed rose from 67,658 to 74,620 in 1923. This was due to the fact that the tea factories in Assam which employed about 11,000 children were brought within the scope of the Act for the first time in that year. Further, the amendment of the Act in 1922 did not apply to children who were lawfully employed in a factory on or before the 1st July 1921 and it was not until 1924 that full effect was given to the new age restrictions for children.

There has been a steady decline in the number of children employed. In the textile mills in Bombay City there are none.

**Employment of Women.**—The number of women employed in factories during the years 1921 to 1929 increased steadily from 206,887 employed in 1922 to 257,161 employed in 1929. But the number of women employed since 1929 has fallen perceptibly; the figures for 1930, 1931 and 1933 being 254,905, 231,183 and 216,837 respectively. The increase in the employment of women was due partly to the restrictions imposed on the employment of children and partly to the inclusion within the scope of the Act of all quasi-agricultural factories, for example, in the tea gardens which are dependent on female labour to a larger extent than other factories. An important change which the revision of 1922 made in connection with the employment of women was the repeal of Section 27 of the Act of 1911 which permitted the employment of women at night in ginning factories. In view of this amendment the Government of India considered that they were in a position to ratify the Convention concerning the employment of women during the night adopted by the First International Labour Conference held at Washington in 1919 without undertaking any further legislation.

## LABOUR IN MINES.

The conditions of employment of labour in mines are governed by the provisions of the Indian Mines Act, 1923, which came into force with effect from the 1st July 1924 replacing the former enactment of 1901. The Act of 1901 contained provisions designed to secure safety in mines and it provided for the maintenance of an inspecting staff, but it contained no provisions regulating the employment of labour.

Section 23 of the Indian Mines Act of 1923 limited weekly hours of miners to 54 underground and to 60 aboveground but no limits were prescribed for daily hours. In a Bill further to amend the Act for certain purposes introduced by the Government of India in the Legislative Assembly in March 1927 it was proposed to fix the maximum limit for daily hours at twelve. There was a considerable body of opinion in favour of enforcing an eight-hour day and this was also the opinion of a minority of the Select Committee appointed by the Assembly to consider the Bill. The majority of the Committee however adhered to the principle of a twelve-hour shift as proposed in the Bill but agreed that an eight-hour shift should be

gradually worked upto. They recommended to Government that after the new provisions had been in operation for three years, the position should be again reviewed as to whether an eight-hour shift could be introduced. A daily limit of 12 hours was thus imposed by the Amending Act of 1928 and this was to be brought into effect from April 1930.

### Recommendations of the Royal Commission.

The Royal Commission on Labour which reviewed the whole position came to conclusions similar to those reached by the Select Committee. A minority of the Commission advocated the reduction of the daily limit to eight hours while the majority supported the recommendation of the majority of the Select Committee, and in addition suggested that weekly hours above ground should be limited to 54. In the meanwhile, the fifteenth session of the International Labour Conference adopted a Draft Convention concerning hours of work in coal mines, framed solely with reference to conditions in European countries. This Convention prescribes that the hours of work should be limited to 7½ per day in

underground coal mines and to 8 hours a day and 48 hours a week in open coal mines. The Convention was placed before the Legislative Assembly on the 24th February and before the Council of State on the 2nd March 1932 and resolutions were adopted by both the Chambers to the effect that Government should examine the possibility of reducing the statutory limits for hours of work in mines and that the results of this examination should be placed before them.

In pursuance of this Resolution the whole question was re-examined by the Government of India in 1932 and they addressed a circular letter in that year to all local Governments inviting their views on questions connected with reductions of hours, non-employment of children in Mines, etc. In the light of the opinions received, the Government of India drew up a Bill further to amend the Indian Mines Act 1923 and this Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 22nd January 1935. The following are the more important provisions of the Bill—

(a) Local Government are to be empowered, by notification to direct that accidents which cause bodily injury resulting in the enforced absence from work for a period exceeding seven days shall be entered in a register in the prescribed form;

(b) No person shall be employed in a Mine on more than six days in any one week;

(c) No person employed above ground in a Mine shall be allowed to work for more than

fifty four hours in any one week or for more than ten hours in any one day; and the periods of work of any such persons shall be so arranged that along with any intervals of rest they shall not in any one day spread over more than eleven hours;

(d) The periods of work of a person employed below ground in a Mine are to be reckoned from the time he leaves the surface to the time he returns to the surface and are not in any one day to be spread over more than nine hours. No person is to be allowed to remain below ground except during his periods of work, and where work below ground is carried on by a system of relays, the periods of work of all persons employed in the same relay are to be the same and are to be reckoned from the time the first person of the relay leaves the surface to the time the last person of the relay returns to the surface.

(e) Work above ground is not to be carried on in any Mine for a period exceeding eleven hours in any one day except by a system of relays so arranged that not more than any one relay of persons, employed in work of the same kind shall be at work in the Mine at the same time;

(f) The employment in any Mine of children under fifteen years of age is to be prohibited.

**Number of Mines.**—The following table gives the number of mines which came under the Act during each of the last ten years, classified according to the minerals raised.—

Year.	Number of mines.					Total Number of all mines.
	Coal.	Mica.	Manganese.	Tin and Wolfram.	Other minerals.	
1924	846	513	186	87	172	1,804
1925	816	571	214	204	212	2,011
1926	722	601	221	210	143	1,897
1927	644	630	220	200	298	1,992
1928	556	674	184	203	331	1,948
1929	548	498	125	186	375	1,732
1930	549	508	82	178	352	1,669
1931	540	342	56	136	343	1,417
1932	515	315	23	138	290	1,281
1933	501	377	17	199	330	1,424

**Number employed.**—The number of persons employed in mines during the years 1924-1933 were as follows.—

Year.	Total No. of mines which came under the Act.	Number of persons employed.		
		Belowground.	Aboveground.	Total.
1924	1,804	167,779	90,498	258,277
1925	2,011	168,554	81,303	253,857
1926	1,897	180,371	70,742	260,113
1927	1,992	196,341	72,949	269,290
1928	1,948	197,398	70,273	267,671
1929	1,732	190,908	69,783	260,701
1930	1,669	191,915	68,752	261,667
1931	1,417	170,638	60,144	230,782
1932	1,281	151,024	52,734	204,658
1933	1,424	153,942	52,565	206,507

The sex distribution of the persons employed in mines during the years 1926 to 1933 was as shown below:—

Year.	Number of males employed.			Number of females employed.		
	Underground	In open workings.	On the surface.	Underground.	In open workings.	On the surface.
1926	86,343	43,306	51,967	31,889	27,833	18,776
1927	86,766	50,028	53,903	31,850	27,697	19,046
1928	86,155	51,005	52,430	31,785	28,453	17,843
1929	92,856	54,235	51,954	24,089	28,728	17,839
1930	101,619	50,396	52,709	18,684	21,186	17,043
1931	98,885	38,833	45,157	16,811	16,079	14,987
1932	96,196	30,256	39,899	14,711	10,761	12,835
1933	99,556	30,866	40,616	12,799	10,721	11,949

## LABOUR ON RAILWAYS.

All railway workshops come under the administration of the Factories Act. The Indian railways employ nearly a quarter of a million workers in other occupations for whom provision for the control of their working hours has been made under the Hours of Employment Rules, 1930, framed under the Indian Railways Amendment Act, 1929.

The Conventions adopted by the International Labour Conference in 1919 and 1921 prescribed a 60-hour week and a weekly rest of not less than 24 consecutive hours for all workers in British India employed in factories, in mines and in such branches of railway work as may be specified for this purpose by the competent authority. The Indian Factories Act which was amended in 1922 to give effect to the Conventions limited the hours of work in factories to 11 in any one day and to 60 in any one week. Provisions were also made for intervals of rest and a weekly holiday. Similar limitations were imposed under the Indian Mines Act of 1923 in respect of colliery staff. Under the amending consolidated Factory Act of 1934 weekly hours in perennial factories have been reduced to 54 and as will have been seen in the last chapter. Similar reductions are proposed in the case of hours in Mines. Both these restrictions apply to factories and mines controlled by railway administrations. The application of the Conventions to other departments of railway administrations was found to be a problem beset with many difficulties and has been a subject of prolonged investigations. Orders were issued by the Railway Board in 1921 that the 60-hour week should be adopted for station staff not employed in connection with the working of trains. The Indian Railway Conference Association drew up a set of rules in 1927 and these received the general approval not only of the Railway Board but also of the Boards of Directors of the lines managed by companies. Subsequently, however, it was found that these rules while they aimed at applying the spirit of the Conventions did not adequately fulfil the statutory obligations imposed upon Government by the ratification of the Conventions. The whole question was therefore again exhaustively reviewed and a Bill amending the Indian Railways Act with the object of empowering the Governor-General in Council to make rules on

the subject was introduced in the Legislative Assembly in the autumn session of 1929 and was referred for consideration to a Select Committee. The Amending Act was passed in the same year and the Hours of Employment Rules were drawn up during the following year.

The Royal Commission on Indian Labour made some very important recommendations regarding hours of work and rest day for railway workers other than those employed in 'factories' and 'mines'. As far as the recommendation that the weekly rest day of not less than 24 hours provided under the Act of 1930 should be granted subject to the usual emergency exceptions to all continuous workers is concerned this has been accepted by the Government of India for gradual introduction on all railway systems as financial considerations permit. The Government of India have also accepted the recommendation made by the Commission that special efforts should be made to put into operation as soon as possible the regulations devised to give effect to the Washington and Geneva Convention *re.* Hours of work in the case of railway employees. They have also accepted the recommendation that the Railway Board should reconsider the practicability of reducing the hours for intermittent workers and of giving days of absence at reasonable intervals where weekly rest days cannot be given. The Railway Board however consider that the first step that should be taken as soon as funds permit is to extend the application of the Regulations to the Railways to which they have not yet been applied, and that, the question of reducing the hours of work, generally, for intermittent workers will be examined comprehensively will be considered thereafter. In the meanwhile all Agents of Railways have been instructed to reduce the hours of work and provide suitable periods of rest in individual cases where humanitarian considerations require such a course.

Working of overtime on Indian railways is more prevalent on construction than on the operating line due to (1) the working season in the monsoon areas being confined to eight months in the year (2) special measures taken to speed up all heavy work to avoid the locking up of capital; and (3) wet foundation work in bridges which necessitate continuous work. Usually overtime in such cases is paid at a rate fixed beforehand.

**SEAMEN.**

The Indian Merchant Shipping Act, 1923, provides that no seaman shall be "signed on" for service on a ship unless he enters into a contract in the manner specified with the Master of the ship. All agreements entered into between Masters and Seamen for service on

foreign-going ships have to be signed in the presence of a Shipping Master. The agreement forms contain the rules and regulations provided for under the Act for maintaining discipline and for the fines which may be inflicted for the breach thereof.

**CONTRACT LABOUR.**

In most industrial concerns in India work in connection with building, loading and unloading, carting, receiving, and despatching of goods and work involving the employment of unskilled labour over which supervision is either difficult or costly is given out on contract. In the textile cotton industry work in connection with bleaching and dyeing is also generally done on contract at all centres. In the cotton mills in Ahmedabad work in the Mixing and Waste Room and the Yarn Bundling and Baling Department, in the Drawing-in Department and Beam Carrying is given out on contract in various mills. In certain printing presses in the Bombay Presidency, composing is given out on contract. In most cases no supervision is exercised over the labour engaged by the contractor to whom the contract is given. Perhaps the most efficient method of control and supervision over contract labour is that which obtains on several railways. This will be dealt with separately lower down. Exceptions to the general remarks made above are as follows.

In the coal mines in Bihar and Orissa contractors are employed by a large number of collieries to provide the labour required for cutting the coal and loading it on wagons. The contractors are paid at a fixed rate per ton for all coal loaded on wagons. In some cases, however, the rate paid per ton is increased either because coal is being extracted from difficult places in the mine or because the contractor has difficulties in maintaining his labour supply. The extent to which contractors are employed is considerable and probably more than half the coal raised in the Jharia coal fields is raised on the contract system. Definite figures are not available but the Indian Mining Association reports that 90 per cent. of the coal raised in the mines belonging to that Association in the Jharia coal fields is raised by contract labour. In some cases contractors are only employed to provide the labour for cutting the coal. The contractor is generally responsible only for raising the coal while the colliery supervising staff is responsible for seeing that the mines are run safely.

**UNEMPLOYMENT.**

The problems connected with unemployment in India are quite different from the problems which have arisen in highly industrialised countries like England, the United States of America and Germany. In the latter countries labour is divided into two fairly distinct classes (1) industrial, and (2) agricultural. During periods of depression in industry those workers who are thrown out of employment either on account of a temporary or a partial closing down of concerns cannot fall back upon agriculture for earning their livelihood. It is necessary to repeat here, in order to understand this question clearly, that more than 70 per cent. of the population of India derive their livelihood from various occupations in connection with agriculture. This does not mean that agriculture is a perennial source of employment. Considerable unemployment and distress occurs during periods when the monsoon fails. Even during those years when the monsoon is generally successful, there are usually parts of the country where the rainfall is deficient and there is not enough scope for the employment of all the labour available. Both the Government of India and the various Provincial Governments have devised various schemes for famine relief and the variations in the visitations of nature with their consequent periods of prosperity and distress have now been brought more effectively under human control than ever before in the history of India. It is not neces-

sary to go into the details of the questions connected with famine relief in this section. The point which it is intended to bring out is that owing to the agricultural character of industrial labour in India, the problems connected with employment and unemployment are somewhat closely related to those connected with the success or the failure of the monsoon.

Speaking generally, the Indian labourer migrates to industrial centres when he finds that the yield of the land in his native place is not sufficient to maintain all the members of his family. A certain percentage of the workers employed in industry temporarily give up their employment during the sowing, transplanting and harvesting seasons. During periods of depression in trade and industry, industrial workers released from employment fall back upon agriculture and thus add to the existing pressure of the population on the land. If the depression in trade and industry synchronises with the failure of the monsoon, the amount of unemployment becomes considerable and the resulting distress is enormous. Various States have devised schemes of Employment Exchanges for the purpose of studying the problems in connexion with the demand and supply of labour, to control the movements of labour and to place it where it is required. The Government of India and the various Provincial Governments have considered the question of



creating Employment Exchanges in India several times during the last ten years, but opinion is unanimous that owing to the preponderantly agricultural character of Indian labour it is practically impossible to devise any satisfactory scheme for the formation of Employment Exchanges. A vital difficulty for the adequate consideration of their problem has always been the want of satisfactory statistics to gauge the level of unemployment at any one period. Continuous migration between industry and agriculture makes the task of collecting such statistics well nigh impossible. Desultory attempts at measuring unemployment in particular industries in limited territories have, however been sometimes made. One of the most recent attempts in this direction has been an enquiry into the extent of unemployment in the textile industry in the Bombay Presidency and the Central Provinces conducted as a part of the Departmental Enquiries held by the Labour Office and the Department of Industries in 1934 at the request of the Government of Bombay and the Central Provinces on the general subject of wage Reductions in that industry. It was found that the total number of hands displaced in cotton mills in the Bombay Presidency on account of closures of mills amounted to about 38,000. In the Central Provinces about 2000 workers had lost their jobs between 1932 and 1934.

India is a State Member of the International Labour Conference, and as such she is bound according to the terms of the Treaty of Peace, to ratify and adopt, wherever possible, any Convention or Recommendation adopted by the International Labour Conference. The consideration of industrial unemployment was thrust upon the Government of India by the Washington Convention, which was adopted by the First International Labour Conference held in Washington in 1919. Each Member ratifying this Convention was required—

(i) to communicate to the International Labour Office all information, statistical or otherwise, concerning unemployment, including reports on measures taken or contemplated to combat unemployment;

(ii) to establish a system of free public employment agencies under the control of the central authority, and to appoint Committees, including representatives of employers and workers, to advise on matters concerning the operation of these agencies;

(iii) where systems of insurance against unemployment have been established, to make arrangements, upon terms to be agreed upon between the members concerned, whereby workers belonging to one Member and working in the territory of another shall be admitted to the same rates of benefit of such insurance as those of the latter.

In addition to this Convention, the First International Labour Conference also adopted a Recommendation which advocated—

(a) the abolition of employment agencies, which charge fees or which carry on their business for profit;

(b) the establishment of an effective system of unemployment insurance; and

(c) the execution of public works as far as practicable during periods of unemployment and in districts most affected by it.

The draft Convention was ratified by India but, in communicating this ratification to the International Labour Organisation at Geneva, the Secretary of State for India found it necessary "in order to avoid subsequent misunderstanding" to explain at some length the peculiar position of India in this matter and to emphasise the difficulties connected with a complete ratification by India owing to the predominantly agricultural character of the country. The Government of India, in addressing the local Governments on questions arising out of the draft Convention and Recommendation adopted by the International Labour Conference, invited views on the following points:—

(i) Advisability of creating Public Employment Agencies in congested areas to facilitate the migration of surplus labour to industrial areas where there is a shortage of labour.

(ii) Advisability of utilising Public Employment Agencies in connexion with recruitment for Assam.

(iii) Advisability of establishing Public Employment Agencies for the dissemination of information regarding employment during times of famine and scarcity to those in search of employment.

(iv) Advisability of appointing Committees representing employers and workers to advise on matters concerning the operation of Public Employment Agencies.

(v) Advisability of abolishing or controlling Employment Agencies which charge fees or which carry on their business for profit.

The replies of the local Governments indicated that in most provinces the demand for labour exceeded the supply, that, even in provinces from which there was a large migration of labour, no difficulty had been experienced in obtaining information with regard to the areas where labour was in demand, that the establishment of public employment agencies would serve no useful purpose, and that such agencies might excite suspicion and be liable to be misunderstood by the people. With regard to recruitment of labour for Assam, the local governments concerned were agreed that any experiment on the lines suggested would be risky. On the question of the abolition of control of employment agencies which charge fees or which carry on their business for profit, the replies of the local Governments indicated that employment agencies of this character were practically unknown in India. In the circumstances, the Government of India decided to take no further action on the draft Convention or Recommendation concerning unemployment.

Although it has not been possible for the Government of India to take any action in the matter of unemployment either by legislation or administrative action, a few local Governments have devised schemes intended to reduce unemployment. The Government of Bengal started an unemployment relief scheme some three years ago for the financing of which a lakh of rupees per annum was sanctioned. The scheme contemplated the entertainment of two

Industrial Surveyors and the establishment of four demonstration parties in each of seven selected industries: jute and wool weaving, umbrella making, cutlery, brass and bell-metal, soap making, shoe making and pottery. The scheme was to take up, in the first instance, the framing of peripatetic demonstration parties, and, in order to secure non-official co-operation which was essential not only for getting recruits of the right type but also for creating an industrial atmosphere in a province, pre-eminently agricultural. The formation of a non-official association in each District to be known as Industrial Association was encouraged and the local district boards were called upon to assist. As there were only 28 demonstration parties work under the scheme could not be started in more than fourteen districts at a time, up to the end of 1933 four parties for each of the seven industries except jute and wool were working in different parts of the Province, those of the students trained by these parties have started factories of their own and in which a considerable numbers of people have found employment.

**Middle-class unemployment.**—In recent years unemployment among the educated middle classes has been assuming alarming proportions and has attracted widespread public attention. In January 1926, a Resolution was passed by the Legislative Assembly in the following terms :—

"This Assembly recommends to the Governor-General in Council that he may be pleased to appoint a Committee with a non-official majority to investigate into the problem of unemployment in general, and among the educated classes in particular, and devise suitable remedies whether by a system of industrial and technical education, or by a revision of the existing system of education, or by offering encouragement to the starting of new industries, or by opening new avenues of employment, or by the establishment of employment bureaux, or by all these or any other means; and that the said Committee do make a report on the latter problem as early as possible."

Similar Resolutions were also passed in some of the local Legislative Councils. The Government of India did not consider that the appointment of a Central Committee would serve any useful purpose, but in a circular letter drew the attention of the local Governments to the gravity of the problem of middle-class unemployment in India. As a result of the Resolutions passed by the local Councils, Committees were appointed by some of the local Governments. The reports of most of these Committees refer almost exclusively to middle-class unemployment, but the Punjab and the Bengal Committees also dealt with general unemployment. The Punjab Committee came to the conclusion that "there was no unemployment worthy of mention among the uneducated classes"; whilst the Bengal Committee observed as follows :—

"The labourer, if we may use the term, has not yet been divorced completely from the land, and he frequently possesses or has an interest in a small plot of land in his native place on the cultivation of which he can fall back in times of depression. Added to this is the fact that industrial labour is still comparatively scarce in Bengal and in fact had to be imported

from other provinces. The effect therefore of trade depressions on the industrial labourer in Bengal is so far very small."

The Assam Legislative Council passed a resolution on the 13th September 1933 recommending to the Government of Assam the appointment of a Committee to consider the problem of unemployment, specially among the educated middle class people of the Province. In the general discussion in connection with this resolution it was pointed out that extension of technical education, industrial development and concentration on agriculture to a large extent are the only means of dealing the problem in the conditions prevailing in Assam. On behalf of the government it was stated that this subject was discussed at a conference, recently held under the auspices of the Government of India, of representatives of departments of industry in all the provinces of British India and some of the Indian States, when the desirability of establishing a central industrial research for considering the question of industrialisation was emphasized. It was further stated that the Government proposed to establish agricultural colonies of educated young men, as an experimental measure, to make provision for helping technical institutions, to advance industrial loans to enable young men with the necessary training to set up small industries and to restrict, as far as possible, employment under Government to natives of the province. The Council was, however, informed that any action concerning this situation must have some reference to unemployment among the poorer classes as well.

**Jute and Cotton Mill Industries.**—In the jute mill industry in Bengal a large number of mills have, during the last two or three years, changed over from the multiple to the single shift system. It is estimated that on the single shift about 25 to 33 per cent. less labour force is required than on the multiple shift, but in spite of the changes no trouble has been reported with regard to unemployment. In the Bombay cotton mill industry, out of an average of about 140,000 workers employed during the years 1920 to 1927 approximately 20,000 have been thrown out of employment on account of the introduction of efficiency methods of work whereby spinners are required to mind two or three sides of a spinning frame instead of one and where the ordinary two loom weaver is required to tend three, four or six looms. The Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee dealt with this aspect of the question in their report and they recommended the creation of an Out-of-Work Donation Fund. This has been dealt with in the summary given with regard to the findings of this Committee in the Section on Conciliation and Arbitration. Owing to depression in trade and external competition several cotton mills had compelled either to close down completely or to work with partial complements but the revival of trade which set in about the middle of 1934 resulted in several of the closed mills re-opening and work on high shift being started in several other mills. By the end of the year the total numbers of workpeople employed in the cotton mill industry in Bombay rose to 1,35,000 and about 15,000 additional workers were able to secure work satisfactory periods as *badis* or substitutes.

## INDUSTRIAL SAFETY AND INSPECTION.

As in other countries, the industrial progress of India has been accompanied by an alarming increase in the number of industrial accidents. Provinces in India in the year 1933 are shown

**Statistics for 1933.**—The numbers of accidents classified according to fatal, serious and minor in factories in each of the British Provinces in India in the year 1933 are shown in the following table :—

Province.	Fatal.	Serious.	Minor.	Total.
Madras . . . . .	15	366	1,179	1,560
Bombay . . . . .	38	1,329	4,050	5,425
Bengal . . . . .	49	884	2,697	3,630
United Provinces . . . . .	32	373	1,574	1,979
Punjab . . . . .	10	53	886	949
Burma . . . . .	19	233	1,245	1,497
Bihar and Orissa . . . . .	23	391	1,567	1,981
Central Provinces and Berar . . . . .	5	54	221	280
Assam . . . . .	2	71	365	438
North-West Frontier Province . . . . .				
Baluchistan . . . . .	1		46	47
Ajmer-Merwara . . . . .		17	735	752
Delhi . . . . .		5	94	99
Bangalore and Coorg . . . . .			72	72
<b>Total . . . . .</b>	<b>194</b>	<b>3,776</b>	<b>14,739</b>	<b>18,709</b>
<b>Total for the year 1932 . . . . .</b>	<b>162</b>	<b>3,513</b>	<b>14,452</b>	<b>18,127</b>

The explanation generally offered for the increase is that the Workmen's Compensation Act is operating as an inducement both for work-people and employers to report accidents more frequently than in the past. But the increase in the number of serious accidents suggests that the problem is a serious one and that an organised "safety first" campaign is very desirable in India. Some progress along these lines has been made in Bombay in the mills and on the railways.

**Factory Inspection.**—The administration of the Indian Factories Act is entrusted to Factory Inspectors in each province. Where breaches of the Act are discovered the managers of factories are prosecuted and in most cases such prosecutions result in convictions. All provinces except Assam have Factories Departments. In the Bombay Presidency the full time factory staff consists of the Chief Inspector of Factories, three Inspectors, three Assistant Inspectors and one Woman Inspector. The Chief Inspector, two Inspectors and two Assistants have their headquarters in Bombay City. An Inspector and an Assistant are stationed in Ahmedabad. The Woman Inspector has her headquarters in Bombay but has jurisdiction over the whole Presidency. She deals with problems mainly affecting women. The Bombay Presidency is the only province in India which has a Lady Inspector of Factories. A part time Certifying Surgeon is stationed in Bombay and a full time one in Ahmedabad. They have been appointed as Divisional Inspectors with powers under the Health and Sanitary sections of the Factories Act. They have also been granted powers under the provisions of the Bombay Maternity Benefit Act.

The Director and Assistant Directors of Public Health have also been appointed as Divisional Inspectors under the Health and Sanitary sections of the Act. Their reports are sent to the Chief Inspector who passes orders on the same. Local Magistrates in the districts have ex-officio powers under the Employment sections of the Act.

**Reporting of Accidents.**—The Indian Factories Act requires the manager to report all accidents which cause death or bodily injury whereby the person injured is prevented from returning to his work in the factory during the 48 hours next after the occurrence of the accident. All classes of accidents namely, fatal, serious i.e., accidents which prevent a person returning to work for 21 days or more, and minor are to be reported to the Inspector of Factories and to the District Magistrate and in cases of any accident resulting in death to the officer in charge of the Police Station. It is the duty of the Inspector of Factories to make an investigation as soon as possible into the causes of and the responsibility for a fatal or serious accident, and to take steps for the prosecution of the person concerned if it is found that the death or serious injury resulted from any infringement of the provisions of the Act or of the rules framed under the Act. The Act also requires notice to be given of an accident which is due to any cause that has been notified in this behalf by a Local Government, even though no injury may have resulted therefrom to any person. So far notifications have been issued under this section only in Bombay, Bengal and Burma.

**Accident Prevention.**—The chief influences in the prevention of accidents are (a) the powers of Inspectors under the Factories Act to compel managers to erect adequate fencing and to take precautions against accidents; (b) the voluntary interest of managers in safety measures and safety precautions; and (c) the interest of insurance companies as a result of the operation of the Workmen's Compensation Act. In many provinces the existing rules made under the Factories Act cover "Safety-First" measures such as compelling certain classes of workers to wear tightly fitting clothes, to prohibit children from entering into certain parts of factories, etc. Steady progress has been made in the different provinces in respect of 'safety first' propaganda, but with wide differences in caste and religion and with the low standard of efficiency the problem of organisation of safety services in industrial undertakings is a matter of some difficulty in India. Particular attention was devoted in Bengal to the safeguarding of crowded machinery in the smaller factories and orders were issued during the year 1932 in that province to 52 factories to alter, repair or reconstruct their buildings. Special attention was also directed during the year 1933 to the dangers connected with hydro-extractors used in laundries and hosiery factories and to the structural soundness of factory buildings. Safety pamphlets were compiled and issued by the Factory Department in Bengal and Madras. Continued progress in the fencing of machinery and in the use of safety posters is reported to have been maintained in all provinces and increasing attention is being paid by employers throughout India to safety measures and to the inculcation in the factory employee of "Safety first" ideas. In Bombay a certain amount of ground had already been broken and the Factory Department in co-operation with organisations of industrial employers produced a set of four 'safety posters' some years ago and these have been very largely exhibited in the engineering workshops in the Presidency. Posters were also produced for the carding and spinning departments of cotton mills. The Red Cross Society was assisted in producing an All-India poster dealing with a universal risk connected with the wearing of loose-clothing which is ordinarily worn by the average Indian worker. Encouraged by the results of the posters introduced in Carding and Spinning sheds the Millowners' Mutual Insurance Association, Bombay, produced a set of posters for the weaving department early in 1931 and these are now in fairly general use. Little has, however, been done in the factories of the Bombay Presidency in the way of specific organisations to further the cause of safety. Factories, too, are not sufficiently large to warrant the employment of a safety engineer and reliance has almost totally been placed on the activities of the inspectorate in this particular direction. Safety Committees have, however, been established in two cotton mills representative of the two largest groups in Bombay, as an experimental measure and in the R. I. M. Dockyard, the G. I. P. Railway Workshops and in the Bombay Electric Supply and Tramways repair shops in Bombay. Safety Committees have been brought into existence in more than 20 mills in Ahmedabad and the Factory Department has

secured promises from other factories to establish similar committees.

Mr. A. Trollip, Deputy General Manager of the Bombay Electric Supply and Tramways Co., Ltd., started a Safety First Association in Bombay in 1933 and he is President of this Association. The Association holds frequent Meetings at which subjects relating to safety first are discussed and it also publishes a safety first Magazine periodically. The office of the Association is at Esplanade Road, Bombay.

The railways are of course pioneers in the introduction and the continuance of active propaganda in "Safety-First" work in all departments. These activities cover railway workshops (which come under the Indian Factories Act) as well. There has been marked improvement as regards minimising accidents in railway workshops as a result of the activities of safety committees which have been established in some of them. The success of safety committees which has been established at the S. I. Railway workshops at Perambur and Golden Rock has been demonstrated by the fact that at the latter works accidents decreased by 53 per cent in 1932 as compared with 1931. A very comprehensive Safety First Organisation was established in the Parel, Matunga and Manmad Workshops of the G. I. P. Railway in 1929. The Railway administration also distributes to the employees an illustrated pamphlet on 'Safety First' in which a chapter on workshop safety is included. The G. I. P. organisation is stated to be the best of its kind. Safety Committees have also been formed in the R. I. M. Dockyard and the Bombay Electric Supply and Tramways Company. In the United Provinces no industrial undertaking has yet introduced a safety service organisation. The Welfare Committees of the E. I. Railway Locomotive and Carriage Workshops, Lucknow, do at times discuss at their monthly meetings questions of safety brought forward by members. Safety posters, published by the Railway Administration, are displayed in all their workshops and the Indian Red Cross Society posters in all factories in the province. In furtherance of the 'safety first' movement in Bengal warning hooters or sirens have been installed in the textile factories so as to warn employees before the power plant and machinery is set in motion. An instructive handbook entitled "Safety in Factories" dealing with general matters concerning the safety of factory operatives has been compiled and published. An agreement in regard to standard guards and safety devices for jute machinery has been signed by the Indian Jute Mills Association in regard to new machinery to be installed after July 1932. Posters supplied by the Indian Red Cross Society illustrating the suitable type of dress to be worn by operatives while working on transmission machinery were distributed to factories in the different provinces, and safety propaganda of various kinds is receiving increasing attention from the large factory owners and the inspecting staff. Perhaps the best known instance where first class "safety first" work is being carried on in India is that done by the Tata Iron and Steel Company at Jamshedpur. The Company has since 1920 subscribed to the British Industrial Safety First Association

and has installed notice boards all over the plant exhibiting the posters supplied by that Association. The literature received from the Association is periodically broadcast throughout the world.

The Railway Department conducts an intensive "Safety-First" propaganda every year which embraces the following among other activities:—

- (1) Safety posters and safeguards are put up on prominent points both in English and in the vernacular. Some of these, *e.g.*, on the Bombay, Baroda and Central India Railway, are prepared from actual photographs of safe and unsafe methods of working in selected branches of manufacture and maintenance work in the railway workshops.
- (2) An illustrated booklet was compiled by the Great Indian Peninsula Railway during the year 1926-27 which has been translated into a number of vernacular languages and distributed throughout the line on certain railways.
- (3) Photographs and special articles are published in the Railway magazines for the instruction of the staff.
- (4) Inspecting subordinates are instructed to take the opportunity, while visiting stations, of addressing the staff on "Safety-First".
- (5) Coloured pictures showing the right and wrong way of doing a job are posted at various places for the benefit of the illiterate staff.
- (6) A "Safety-First" film was prepared by the Central Publicity Bureau during the year 1927-28 and copies distributed to railways. The film is displayed weekly by the travelling cinemas of the railways.
- (7) A "Safety-First" pamphlet has been prepared by the Central Publicity Bureau and is being issued to all railway administrations.

**First-Aid and Medical Relief.**—Some of the Local Governments have framed rules requiring the provision, under the charge of responsible persons and in readily accessible positions, of first-aid appliances containing an adequate number of sterilised dressings and some sterilised cotton in all factories employing 500 and more operatives. Most of the factories are situated within easy reach of Government hospitals or hospitals maintained by Local Authorities but many of the larger and enlightened employers are already maintaining their own medical staff and equipment which

are easily available in cases of accidents. The Millowners' Association, Bombay, started classes for First Aid training in conjunction with the St. John Ambulance Association in 1931. These classes have been successful and facilities have since been provided for the training of men deputed by the Engineering Safety Committee also. In the Tata Iron and Steel Works at Jamshedpur boxes with first-aid supplies are maintained in each department and two first-aid hospitals in different parts of the plant are staffed with doctors and compounders in readiness to render first-aid to injured persons. During 1934 the Assistant Commissioners of Labour of the Government of Bombay who visited about 750 perennial factories in all parts of the Bombay Presidency Proper requested all managements to instal first aid boxes in all departments as far as possible.

**Mines.**—The Indian Mines Act of 1923 empowers the Governor-General in Council to frame regulations for the safety of persons employed in mines (Section 29, clauses (k) to (p)). Local Governments are also empowered to frame rules under the Act to ensure the proper fencing of a mine for the protection of the public. In addition, the Chief Inspector of Mines may call upon the owner, agent or manager of a mine to frame bye-laws which are not inconsistent with the provisions of the Act, regulations or rules to prevent accidents and to provide for the safety, convenience and discipline of the persons employed in the mine (Section 32). The bye-laws, when approved by the Local Government, have effect as enacted under the Act. Further, Section 19 of the Act gives special powers to the Inspector of Mines to take action when any danger is apprehended which is not expressly provided for by the Act, regulations, rules and the bye-laws. The Governor-General in Council has framed two sets of regulations, namely, the Indian Coal Mines Regulations, 1926, which apply only to coal mines and the Indian Metalliferous Mines Regulations, 1926, which apply to all other mines. These regulations provide for the proper maintenance of shafts and outlets, roads and working places, haulage arrangements, fencing and gates; for the restrictions which have to be observed in raising or lowering persons or materials; for the precautions to be taken in the use of explosives; and for adequate ventilation and lighting.

During the year 1933 at Mines regulated by the Indian Mines Act, 1923, there were 142 fatal accidents, which is 21 less than in 1932, and 58 less than the average number in the preceding five years. In addition to the fatal accidents there were 655 serious accidents involving injuries to 670 persons, as compared with 600 serious accidents involving injuries to 613 persons in the previous year. No record is maintained of minor accidents. 153 persons were killed and 702 persons were seriously injured. The latter figure includes 32 persons injured in fatal accidents. The number of persons killed is 47 less than in 1932. 130 of the persons killed were men and 23 were women. In four cases three lives, and in two cases two lives were lost. The

causes of the fatal accidents have been classified as follows :—

	Number of fatal accidents.	Percentage of total number of fatal accidents.
Misadventure .. ..	100	70.42
Fault of deceased ..	12	8.45
Fault of fellow workmen..	6	4.23
Fault of subordinate officials .. ..	13	9.15
Fault of Management ..	7	4.93
Faulty Material .. ..	4	2.82
Total .. ..	142	100.00

Deaths occurring in each class of mines were as follows :—124 in coal mines, 3 in mica mines, 4 in silver-lead mines, 10 in tin and wolfram mines, 6 in limestone mines, 4 in stone mines and 2 in copper mines. Forty persons lost their lives by falls of roof, 14 by falls of side, 25 by haulage, 19 on account of suffocation by gases, 10 by explosives, 6 by explosives and ignitions of fire damp, 3 in shafts, 10 by other accidents underground and 15 on the surface.

### WORKMEN'S COMPENSATION.

The Workmen's Compensation Act of 1923 which was the first piece of social insurance passed in this country, came into force on July 1st, 1924. The Act covered ten classes of workmen. Some of these, such as members of fire brigades, telegraph and telephone linemen, sewage workers and tramwaymen are small, and as the definition of seamen was limited to those employed on certain inland vessels, only a very small proportion of Indian seamen came under the Act. Compensation for seamen, however, has been secured by agreement between the Government of India and foreign steamship companies, under which the latter agree to the insertion in the ships' articles of a clause whereby the companies agree to pay compensation to injured Indian seamen on the same basis as if they were covered by the Act and all questions as to compensation are decided by Commissioners of Workmen's Compensation in India. An Indian seaman employed on a British ship legally comes under the English Act and the insertion of the clause referred to above does away with the practical difficulties which would arise if Indian seamen had to claim compensation in the English or other foreign courts. The five main classes of workmen covered by the Act are workers in factories, mines, docks and on railways, practically all of whom are included and those engaged in certain types of building work, notably the construction of industrial and commercial buildings and any other buildings which run to more than one storey. The most important classes excluded altogether are agricultural workers and domestic servants. Non-manual labourers getting more than Rs. 300 a month are excluded, except on the railways. Power was taken to include other hazardous occupations by notification from time to time. All occupations involving blasting operations were thus declared by the Governor-General in Council as hazardous occupations. Compensation is to be given as in the English Act, for personal injury by accident arising out of and in the course of employment. It is also to be given for diseases in certain cases. The provisions for diseases have been so framed that if a certain class of workmen contracts a scheduled disease, it will

usually be extremely difficult for the employer to defeat a claim for compensation. On the other hand, other workmen will find it equally difficult to get compensation for disease, as they will have to prove that the disease arose "solely and directly" from employment. The diseases scheduled were anthrax, lead poisoning and phosphorus poisoning, but the list was made capable of extension. Mercury poisoning was thus added to Schedule III by notification, dated 28th September 1926.

In order to bring the Indian law into conformity with the provisions of the Draft Convention concerning Workmen's Compensation for Occupational Diseases adopted at the Seventh International Labour Conference held at Geneva in 1925, which had been ratified by India, necessary changes were made in sub-section (2) of section 3 and in the list of occupational diseases given in Schedule III of the Act. Certain occupations in connection with operations for winning natural petroleum or natural gas and in connection with the loading, unloading and fuelling of a ship in a harbour, roadstead or navigable water were also brought within the purview of the Act by notification issued by the Governor-General in Council in exercise of the powers conferred by sub-section (3) of section 2 of the Act.

The Amending Acts of 1929 and 1931.—The main features of the Amending Act of 1929 were : (1) the discriminating restrictions placed on workmen employed in the construction, repair or demolition of a building or bridge with regard to their ineligibility or compensation except in the case of death or permanent total disablement was removed; (2) all payments to dependants of the deceased workmen (except advances to the extent of Rs. 50 for funeral expenses of the deceased workman and to the extent of a hundred rupees on account of compensation to any dependent) and any lump sums payable to minors are to be paid through the Commissioner; (3) deposits of trivial amounts, i.e., less than Rs. 10 have been done away with; (4) provision was made for the protection of lump

sums payable to a woman or a person under legal disability by empowering the Commissioner to invest, apply or otherwise deal with them for the benefit of the woman, or of such person during his disability; (5) powers are vested in the Commissioner to recover any amount obtained by any person by fraud, impersonation or other improper means; and (6) the benefits of the Act were extended to (a) any person employed for the purpose of loading, unloading, fuelling, constructing, repairing, demolishing, cleaning or painting any ship of which he is not the master or a member of the crew, or (b) employed on a railway as defined in Sections 3 (4) and 148 (1) of the Indian Railways Act, 1890, by a person fulfilling a contract with a railway administration, or (c) employed as an inspector, mail guard, sorter or van peon in the Railway Mail Service, or (d) employed in connexion with operations for winning natural petroleum or natural gas, as a rig-builder, driller, driller's helper, oil-well puller or bailing or cleaning oil wells or putting in and taking out casings or drill pipes in oil wells or (e) employed in any occupation involving blasting operations.

In 1931 the Act was further extended to cover workmen engaged in the construction, etc., of aerial ropeways.

**The Amending Act of 1933**—The Royal Commission on Indian Labour made a number of recommendations for expanding the scope of the Workmen's Compensation Act, 1923, and on effecting improvements in it. The Government of India, in the Department of Industries and Labour, introduced a Bill in the Legislative Assembly on the 22nd February 1932 giving effect to the Commission's recommendations and it was passed in 1933. It came into force on 1st July 1933 but certain sections of the Amending Act were brought into operation from 1st January 1934 in order to give time to the industries covered for making the necessary insurance arrangements in view of the alterations made in the amounts of compensation payable. The principal amendments made in the Act are as follows:—

(a) The definition of "dependent" has been recast so as to divide dependents into two categories, placing in the first those who are in practically all cases actually dependent and in the second those who may or may not be in that position. Widowed daughters, widowed sisters and widowed daughters-in-law as well as illegitimate children have been included in the list of dependents.

(b) The scope of the Act has been extended so as to cover as completely as possible all workers in organised industries whether their occupations are hazardous or not and a step has been taken in the direction of extending the benefits of the Acts to workers in less organised industries when employment is subject to much risk. The distinction which existed between seamen employed in the ships registered in India and those in ships registered in foreign countries has been removed. Any person employed as the master or a seaman of any ship which is propelled by mechanical power or towed by a ship so propelled as well as in any other kind of ship whose net tonnage is 50 tons or more are

brought within the scope of the Act. Not only workmen employed within the precincts of a factory but also men engaged in any kind of work incidental to or connected with work in a factory are entitled to the benefit of the Act. Other classes of workers included within the scope of the Act are drivers of private motor cars, workers employed in handling explosives or in the construction of any building twenty feet or more in height or in the construction, working, repair or demolition of any aerial ropeway or in any occupation ordinarily involving outdoor work in the Indian Posts and Telegraphs Department, or in the operation of any ferry boat capable of carrying more than ten persons or in any estate which is maintained for the purpose of growing cinchona, coffee, rubber or tea; or in a lighthouse as defined in clause (d) of section 2 of the Indian Lighthouse Act, 1927, or in producing or exhibiting cinematograph pictures; or in the training, keeping or working of elephants or wild animals or employed as a diver.

(c) The waiting period has been reduced from ten to seven days.

(d) The scales of compensation for death and permanent total disablement which are graded according to seventeen wage classes, have been considerably enhanced and the minimum rate introduced represents an increase of over 100 per cent. on that given under the original Act, while the maximum is increased by 60 per cent. The basis of calculation of the amount of compensation in the case of death or permanent total disablement is the same as before, i.e., 30 months' wages for the former and 42 months' wages for the latter for adults. The maximum amounts of compensation for death and permanent total disablement have been increased from Rs. 2,500 and Rs. 3,500 to Rs. 4,000 and Rs. 5,600 respectively. In the case of minors there is no change in the amount of compensation for death but the maximum compensation for permanent total disablement has been prescribed at a uniform rate of Rs. 1,200 as against 84 months' wages or Rs. 3,500 whichever is less in the original Act. The maximum limit to the amount of half-monthly payments in the case of temporary disablement to both adults and minors has been raised from Rs. 15 to Rs. 30.

(e) New provisions have been inserted into the Act enabling the interests of dependents in cases of fatal accidents to be better safeguarded by ensuring that (i) in as many cases as possible, fatal accidents are brought to the notice of Commissioners; (ii) where the employer admits liability, compensation is to be deposited promptly; and (iii) where the employer disclaims liability and there are good grounds for believing compensation to be payable, the dependents get the information necessary to enable them to judge if they should make a claim or not.

(f) A contractor has the right to be indemnified by his sub-contractor if he has had to pay compensation either to the principal or to the workman.

(g) An employer may make to any dependant advances on account of compensation not exceeding an aggregate of one hundred rupees, and so much of such aggregate as does not exceed

the compensation payable to that dependant is to be deducted by the Commissioner from such compensation and repaid to the employer. Further, the Commissioner may deduct Rs. 25 from the amount of compensation payable, for the funeral expenses of a deceased workman and pay the same to the person by whom such expenses were incurred.

(A) The following four new industrial diseases have been added to Schedule III of the Act:— (1) Mercury poisoning or its sequelæ; (2) poisoning by benzene and its homologues, or the sequelæ of such poisoning; (3) chrome ulceration or its sequelæ; and (4) compressed air illness or its sequelæ.

**Statistics.**—The statistics regarding cases disposed of under the Act have been collected and published since 1st July 1924 on which date the original Act came into force. These statistics relate to the more important classes of workers, i.e., workers in factories, mines and docks and on railways and tramways. The total amount of compensation paid to these classes of workers was about 6½ lakhs of rupees in 1925, 8½ lakhs in 1926, 11 lakhs each in 1927 and 1928, 12½ lakhs in 1929 and 1930, 10½ lakhs in 1931, 8½ lakhs in 1932 and 8 lakhs in 1933. The following table shows the number of cases, classified by nature of injuries, and the amounts of compensation paid in each year since 1924:—

Year.	Number of Cases.			Amount of Compensation paid for.		
	Fatal.	Non-Fatal.	Total.	Fatal Cases.	Non-Fatal Cases.	All Cases.
1924 *—				Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
Adults ..	240	3,898	4,147	82,085	66,248	1,48,333
Minors ..	2	19	21	375	1,516	1,891
1925—						
Adults ..	583	10,751	11,334	3,45,995	2,95,535	6,41,530
Minors ..	7	30	37	200	2,391	2,591
1926—						
Adults ..	631	13,387	14,048	4,25,935	3,94,385	8,20,320
Minors ..	3	45	48	460	695	1,155
1927—						
Adults ..	777	14,397	15,174	5,81,400	5,27,984	11,09,384
Minors ..	6	36	42	840	1,030	1,870
1928—						
Adults ..	819	15,898	16,717	5,21,510	5,69,741	10,91,251
Minors ..	9	42	51	2,494	1,985	4,479
1929—						
Adults ..	886	17,942	18,829	5,87,190	6,70,573	12,57,763
Minors ..	2	34	36	200	2,201	2,401
1930—						
Adults ..	867	22,656	23,523	6,59,302	7,85,750	12,45,052
Minors ..	4	47	51	1,100	612	1,712
1931—						
Adults ..	606	10,764	17,400	4,44,246	6,20,885	10,65,131
Minors ..	3	26	29	600	625	1,225
1932—						
Adults ..	600	13,641	14,241	3,60,164	4,62,093	8,22,257
Minors ..	1	19	20	200	688	888
1933—						
Adults ..	526	14,015	14,541	3,31,357	4,82,477	8,13,834
Minors ..	..	18	18	..	115	115

\* The figures for 1924 relate to only the six months from 1st July to 31st December.

The following tables set out the proportion of contested cases out of the total number of applications received by the Commissioners in each year:—

Year.	No. of Applications disposed of.	Number of contested Cases.	Percentage of contested cases to total disposed of.
1924 .. .. .	92	14	15.2
1925 .. .. .	539	100	18.6
1926 .. .. .	835	198	23.7
1927 .. .. .	1,223	281	22.9
1928 .. .. .	1,306	309	23.7
1929 .. .. .	1,385	278	20.7
1930 .. .. .	1,438	309	21.48
1931 .. .. .	1,367	296	21.66
1932 .. .. .	1,366	328	24.01
1933 .. .. .	1,242	313	25.20



The details of agreements (i) disposed of, (ii) registered as filed and (iii) rejected on account of inadequacy are given below for each year :—

Year.	Number of Agreements.			
	Disposed of.	Registered as filed.	Registered after modification.	Not registered on account of inadequacy, etc.
1924 .. .. .	41	33	1	7
1925 .. .. .	399	390	3	6
1926 .. .. .	591	583	5	3
1927 .. .. .	701	682	12	7
1928 .. .. .	887	855	25	7
1929 .. .. .	1,016	1,024	14	8
1930 .. .. .	1,007	950	29	28
1931 .. .. .	1,060	1,018	18	24
1932 .. .. .	993	942	22	29
1933 .. .. .	1,033	985	18	30

**Effect on Industry.**—A compulsory system of workmen's compensation enhances the cost of production but not to any appreciable extent. In the case of coal mines, the increase in cost has been estimated to be not more than annas four per ton of coal (*vide* para 39 of the Report of the Indian Coal Committee, 1925). However, the owners of many of the smaller coal mines were compelled to close down their mines but this was due mainly to the severe depression with which the industry was faced. In the Punjab the proprietors of the coal mines in the Jhelum District were reported to be not satisfied with the privileges enjoyed by the miners under the Act as some of them had to pay as compensation on a single accident more than they could earn during a month. An unexpected increase in the number of serious and fatal accidents may undoubtedly make a big hole in the profits of a concern but the remedy for this lies in accident insurance. Facilities for accident insurance are now being provided by a number of leading insurance companies in this country and the most important of these are the Claims Bureaux in Calcutta

and Madras. The Calcutta Claims Bureau which represents many of the leading insurance companies operating in India deals with a large number of claims and offers valuable co-operation to the authorities in settling compensation claims. In Bombay, insurance companies were concerned with half the number of cases that came up before the Commissioner. Insurance Companies as a rule contest only cases involving questions of law or principle and are of benefit to all concerned. In these provinces insurance is widely resorted to by the employers especially in the Textile Industry. The Millowners' Mutual Insurance Association, Ltd., Bombay, is an organisation of employers one of whose objects is the Mutual insurance of members against liability to pay compensation or damages to workmen employed by them or their dependants for injuries or accidents, fatal or otherwise, arising out of or in the course of employment. The Association has about 60 members and is controlled by a Board of Directors. In other Provinces accident insurance does not appear to have made much progress.

## INDUSTRIAL HOUSING.

One of the most vital problems facing industrial employers in India to-day is that connected with the housing of the labour which they employ. The importance and the urgency of providing decent housing cannot be sufficiently emphasized.

The conditions of industrial housing in India are, in many cases, appalling and the majority of buildings, tenements or huts in which industrial labourers are housed are insanitary and more or less uninhabitable from Western points of view. Provincial Governments, Municipalities, Improvement Trusts and the larger employers have done a great deal to mitigate the evils resulting from an insufficiency of decent sanitary housing for labour, but a considerable amount still remains to be done before this question can be considered to have been satisfactorily solved.

Several commissions and committees of inquiry appointed by the Government of India and the Provincial Governments in connection with various subjects have dealt with the question of industrial housing. The Industrial Commission in 1918 urged that, in addition to the scheme followed by the Improvement Trust in Bombay, other measures should be adopted such as the refusal of permission with a few exceptions, to fresh industrial concerns to be established, the setting up in cities of special areas, for industrial development, the removal of the existing railway workshops from cities, supply of housing accommodation to employees by railways, Government department and public bodies, improved communications with a view to creating industrial suburbs, and a definite programme of construction to be taken up by local authorities. The findings of

other commissions and committees with regard to this question follow similar lines.

#### **Labour Commission's Recommendations.—**

The Royal Commission on Indian Labour have made several recommendations in connexion with Industrial Housing. These recommendations fall under various categories, (1) Legislative Action by the Central Government; (2) Administrative Action by the Central Government; (3) Legislative Action by Provincial Governments; (4) Administrative Action by Provincial Governments; (5) Administrative Action by public bodies such as Municipalities, Improvement Trusts, etc., and (6) action by Employees' and Workers' organisations. The recommendations under the first head included a suggestion to amend the Land Acquisition Act in such a way as to enable owners of industrial concerns to acquire land for the erection of workers dwellings. The Government of India introduced a Bill in the Legislative Assembly to amend the Land Acquisition Act in the manner suggested and this Bill was passed into law in 1933. The Commission's recommendations under the second head mostly concern Railways, and although the Railway Board agrees on the vital urgency of providing greater facilities for adequate housing it has come to the conclusion that no material advance can be made in this direction at present owing to financial stringency.

The Commission's recommendations with regard to legislative action by Provinces are of a very ambitious character. They include Town Planning Acts for the Bombay and the Bengal Presidencies providing for the acquisition and lay out of suitable areas for working class housing, the opening up and reconstruction of congested and insanitary areas, the "Zoning" of industrial and urban areas and Government grants and loans to approved schemes. For administrative action by Local Governments, the Commission recommend that they should make surveys of urban and industrial areas to ascertain their needs in regard to housing, and that they should then arrange for conferences with all interested parties in order that decisions may be taken as to practicable schemes and the methods whereby their cost should be shared. Where suitable Government land is available, Government should be prepared to sell or lease to those who agree to build houses within a specified period; and Government should announce their willingness to subsidise in this or other ways employees' housing schemes approved by them. The Commission further recommended that Government should insist that all local authorities should frame bye-laws laying down minimum standards in regard to floor and cubic space, ventilation and lighting and that the Governments themselves should draw up regulations for water supplies, drainage schemes and standards for latrines. For action by Public Bodies, the Commission recommend that the provision of working class housing should be a statutory obligation on every Improvement Trust and that it should be possible for Improvement Trusts to provide land, roads, sewers and sanitary conveniences for new areas but that street lighting and water mains should be a charge on Municipalities. Improvement Trusts

should be placed in a position to recoup themselves from the enhancement of land values resulting from their activities. It has also been suggested that co-operative building societies and similar activities should be encouraged. In view, however, of the present acute financial stringency prevailing in all Provinces it is very doubtful whether most of the Provincial Governments will be in a position to do much in the matter of the Commission's recommendations on Industrial Housing.

**Bombay Presidency.**—The first attempt to improve housing conditions in Bombay City was made after the plague of 1896 when the heavy mortality and the great exodus that followed paralysed the trade and industry of Bombay. The Bombay Improvement Trust was established in 1898 "for the work of making new streets, opening out crowded localities, reclaiming lands from the sea to provide room for the expansion of the city and constructing sanitary dwellings for the poor and the police." Owing to its limited powers and the various difficulties which it encountered the Trust had to content itself for the first few years of its existence with "shum-patching," the development of a few building sites, the construction of a few chawls and the development of main roads. In more recent years, however, the Trust has been able to do a considerable amount of good work in the direction of industrial housing and has built over 1,300 tenements for housing its own labour and 99 chawls containing about 9,000 tenements in all for housing labour in general. The Bombay Port Trust which engages on an average about 8,000 manual workers in all its departments has provided accommodation for a little over 3,000 of them. The Bombay Municipality has provided a large number of chawls for its employees as will be evidenced by the fact that nearly 75 per cent. of the seven and a half thousand scavengers employed are provided with quarters. Varying proportions of the numbers of employees in the other departments of the Municipality are also provided with adequate housing. According to the information collected by the Bombay Labour Office in 1925, 28 out of the 76 textile mills in Bombay City which furnished information for the enquiry had provided housing for their operatives. 7 out of these mills provided residential accommodation only for employees in the Watch and Ward Department and the rooms provided were given free of rent. In the 22 mills which provide partial housing for all classes of operatives, the number of workers who lived in the tenements provided amounted to 12,149 out of 64,720 employed. The G. I. P. Railway owns 20 chawls containing 841 one-room tenements and the B. B. & C. I. Railway owns more than 300 one-room tenements for housing their employees. The Labour office of the Government of Bombay conducted an elaborate enquiry into Industrial housing in all perennial factories in the Bombay Presidency Proper in 1934 as a part of the General Wage Census but the results of this investigation were not published at the time when we went to Press.

No action was taken by the Local Government in Bombay City for housing general industrial labour till after the end of the war. A

broad and comprehensive policy was drawn up just after the end of the war by the Government of Bombay under the personal inspiration of Lord Lloyd, then Governor of Bombay, for dealing with the problem. A Development Directorate was formed in 1920 to co-ordinate the various housing activities of Government, the Municipality, the Improvement Trust and the larger labour employing organisations. The original intention of the Directorate was to construct 625 chawls located in 3 industrial centres and to comprise of 50,000 tenements for working classes, within a period of 9 years from 1921 to 1929. The original estimated cost was 5½ crores of rupees and a "town duty" of a rupee per bale of cotton on all cotton entering Bombay was imposed under the City of Bombay Municipal and Improvement Act of 1920. The scheme was launched at a time when the industrial prosperity of the country was at its zenith and labour conditions in the City were abnormal. By the end of 1927, 207 chawls with 16,524 tenements were constructed but only 123 chawls with 8,234 rooms were occupied. These chawls unfortunately do not attract industrial labour in Bombay to live in them, the reasons attributed to the failure being the distance of the chawls from the mills, the absence of travelling facilities and other amenities of city life. The average economic rent per tenement worked out at Rs. 16 per month but the actual rents charged were fixed, on an average at barely 50 per cent. of the economic rent and accommodation can now be had in the chawls at Work at Rs. 5 per Single-room tenement on all floors, except for a corner room for which an extra rupee is charged. Rs. 2 extra are charged for rooms in which additional water taps are provided at the option of the tenants. The rents in the Nangum and Sewu chawls are Rs. 7 per room on all floors and for those in the chawls at DeLisle Road Rs. 8 per room per month on all floors. One rupee extra is charged for corner rooms. The rents charged prior to 1st April 1929 were, however, higher for all centres. Frequent strikes in the cotton textile mills and general industrial unrest in Bombay City have been largely responsible for the non-occupation of the rooms in the chawls of the Development Department during the last two years and the figure for the number of tenements occupied on the 31st March 1934 was only 7,343 out of 16,524 rooms available as compared with 8,730 on the same date in the previous year.

**Ahmedabad City.**—Probably in no other industrial centre in India is the condition of the housing of the working classes so bad as it is in Ahmedabad. The Textile Labour Union at Ahmedabad published a pamphlet entitled "A plan for Municipal Housing for the Working Classes in the City of Ahmedabad" a couple of years ago for submission to the Ahmedabad Municipality. In this pamphlet the Union deals with 23,706 tenements observed and studied by it. The Union reports that there is absolutely no provision of water in the case of 5,689 tenements, 3,117 tenements have a supply of some sort from wells. Even those which are supposed to possess the advantage of Municipal water have a hopelessly inadequate arrangement in this respect—a tap or two in a compound for

a group of 200 or more families. Bathing and washing accommodation has not been thought of except in one or two chawls erected by mills. 5,360 tenements had no latrine accommodation. In most of the remaining tenements the Union reports that the arrangements are miserable in quality and grossly insufficient in quantity and that urinals are conspicuous by their absence. Only a few tenements are provided with any sort of drainage. No other drainage arrangement exists.

The evils of bad housing in Ahmedabad were considerably aggravated as a result of the flood of July 1927 in Gujarat which destroyed over seven thousand houses in the City of Ahmedabad. The bulk of these houses belonged to the working classes. The Union in the pamphlet referred to, reports that the situation which had arisen in consequence of the flood was grave beyond words. Of the thousands who had been unhoused many came to share with their relatives and friends the accommodation that was already heavily overcrowded. Hundreds were altogether without shelter. The relief operations that were then carried out included the construction of huts intended to provide temporary accommodation to a number of those who could make no arrangement of their own. The Relief Committee set up by the leading citizens of Ahmedabad for reconstruction work recommended that the Municipality should take as early steps as possible to construct 5,000 sanitary tenements by raising a loan for the purpose.

In the opinion of the Labour Union the solution of the question of housing constitutes one of the obligatory duties of the Municipality and a growing appreciation of this aspect of the housing question on the part of the authorities has led to the incorporation in the City Municipalities Act (1925) under section 71, of a provision permitting City Municipalities to undertake provision of sanitary dwellings for the proper classes. Owing mainly to the efforts of Mr. Guzarilal Nanda, Secretary of the Ahmedabad Labour Union, the Ahmedabad Municipality has recently decided to construct model dwellings for the working classes and considerable progress is being made on co-operative lines to provide industrial labour in Ahmedabad with better housing. In 1912-33, the Vankar Co-operative Society constructed a colony of 22 buildings each containing two semi-detached dwellings at Priyatanpur in Ahmedabad. The details of this scheme will be found at page 769 of the June 1933 issue of the *Labour Gazette* published by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay.

A Census taken by the Bombay Labour office in the early part of 1931 showed that of 69 mills working in Ahmedabad, 34 provided housing accommodation for about 18 per cent. of their employees, the total number of tenements being 3,708 of which 3,057 are one roomed, mostly 144 square yards in area with a cubic space of 1,592 cubic feet, the average rent of which was Rs. 3-5-3 per month.

**Bengal Presidency.**—Housing is generally provided in Bengal by employers but the extent and quality of the housing depend on the cheap-

ness and availability of land. In the more congested areas in Calcutta, Howrah and the nearer neighbourhood housing facilities are not provided on so big or so good a scale as in other areas. Most jute mills provide for their workers rooms constructed in the neighbourhood of the mills at rents varying from annas 8 to Rs. 1 per room per month. The sizes of the rooms vary from 8'x8' to 10'x10' and in some cases to 12'x10'. In nearly all cases the rooms are constructed back to back and in most *pucca* floors and tiled roofs have been provided with narrow verandahs generally 4' wide used for cooking purposes. Very often the rooms are dark and in none of them can sun light penetrate through. Ventilation is unsatisfactory owing to the method of construction and the only openings in the rooms are the doors. If windows are provided they are kept shut. No chimneys or openings are provided for the escape of smoke in the majority of the houses. Recent enquiries made into the condition of housing in Bengal show that drainage, water supply and conservancy arrangements in *basta* are abominable. Government and other public agencies do not provide housing, as in Bombay, for industrial purposes but some Government and public concerns do provide quarters for their own employees.

Industrial Housing Scheme in Bengal are confined almost entirely to Jute Mills and a few other better organised concerns and the majority of factory owners take no active interest in the development of housing. Consequently the improvement effected during the year 1933 have had no perceptible effect on the conditions as a whole under which industrial workers live.

**Madras Presidency.**—As a result of the exertions of the Labour Department of the Government of Madras, Co-operative Building Societies and a number of local authorities some houses have been built for poor workmen in Madras City. Out of 1,530 registered factories a little over 280 factories are reported to have provided housing for a small number of their employees. Almost all plantation estates in the Nilgiris, Malabar and Coimbatore provided "lines" for the cooly labour employed. Among recent improvements are a provision of 35 additional houses for the staff of the M & S, M. Railway Running shed at Pakala, and 15 additional huts at the Chrome Leather factory at Chrompet.

**United Provinces.**—Out of 330 regulated factories some 90 make provision for the housing of workmen and their families. Altogether about 6,300 single room and 1,400 double room tenements are provided by the employers including 1,247 tenements provided during the year 1933. The McRobertson and Allengany settlements of the British India Corporation at Cawnpore are two important examples of housing provided by employers for their workmen in that city. A scheme has however been launched by some of the owners of factories in Cawnpore for providing housing for some twenty thousand workmen and their families but it is still under discussion. Lines of model

dwellings recently built by the Cawnpore Improvement Trust have been much appreciated by all concerned and a steady demand for the purchase of these houses by individual workmen is reported. The Trust is arranging to build more of such dwellings to be offered on a hire purchase system at Rs. 6 per month for 12 years. Except as employers the Government of the United Provinces has done very little in connection with industrial housing. The Improvement Trust of Lucknow has put up a model barrack in the area set apart as an industrial area. In the *basta* or *hata* where housing is provided by private landlords the type of tenement available is usually a small mud hut with a room at the back and a room or a verandah in front. The size and height vary. The usual size is 10'x8'. The normal height is 6' to 8'. The only outlet for ventilation is the small main door. Even such tenements are reported to be shared by 2, 3 or even 4 families and as many as 10 persons may be found as inmates.

**Central Provinces.**—Housing is provided for about 7,500 workers by some of the larger factories and mills in the Central Provinces. Twenty per cent. of textile labour and about 10 per cent. of the labour employed in minor industries is housed. The Pulgaon Cotton Mill maintains a settlement covering an area of 15 acres on which the millhands are allowed to build their own houses on payment of a nominal ground rent of annas 4 per annum per 100 sq. ft. Probably the most magnificent scheme of industrial housing conceived in India is that launched by the Empress Mills under the agency of Messrs. Tata Sons Limited at Nagpur. These mills have leased a plot of 200 acres at Indora, a suburb of Nagpur, two miles from the mills. The scheme is based on a desire to establish a model village. The idea is to build houses of the bungalow type standing on their own ground in plots measuring 30'x53' with the limitation that building will not be allowed on more than one-third of the space provided. The houses are let to the workers on the hire purchase system and it is expected that many of the workers will ultimately own them.

**Bihar and Orissa.**—All the collieries in the Jharia coal field are amply and efficiently equipped with approved types of houses. Their design, construction, ventilation and general amenities are governed by the Jharia Mines Board of Health. Workers recruited from villages within five miles from the mine frequently prefer to live in their own villages and walk backwards and forwards to their work. In five collieries employing about ten thousand workers 4,775 houses are provided, five of the worst equipped mines employing 424 workers provide 156 houses and five normally equipped mines employing 3,084 workers provide 1,162 houses. In many cases more than one employee is accommodated in one *dhoura* or house. Very frequently a man and his wife and his family all of whom may be recorded as separate labourers in the figures of the mining population occupy one house. Every house must be licensed. Licenses are not given unless the standards are complied with. If labourers are

found in occupation of unlicensed premises the management is liable to prosecution. No rent is however charged and subletting is not known.

The Tata Iron and Steel Works at Jamshedpur have built nearly 5,000 residential buildings. Of these, 301 are rented at over Rs. 20 per month. Sixteen are rated as hotels. The accommodation provided at present is insufficient and one of the problems the Company will have to face is the provision of a larger amount of housing.

**Punjab.**—Housing conditions of industrial workers in this Province is reported as continuing to show steady progress. Most of the newly constructed factories have provided quarters for their permanent staff. Although at present less than 30 per cent. of the total permanent labour strength of the factories are housed in factory quarters there has been a distinct advance in this respect in 1933, and in all cases where housing was provided the accommodation was far superior to that which the workers could ordinarily obtain outside the factory premises.

**Assam.**—Free quarters are provided for all residential employees on tea estates. Such non-resident labour as is employed is casual labour which comes from the adjoining villages and lives in its own houses. In the mines and oil fields free quarters are provided for the labour force employed. A Committee of Inquiry appointed in 1921-22 recommended that endeavours should be made to house immigrants from different provinces together in hamlets instead of putting workers from all provinces indiscriminately into barracks or lines. The main objection to this recommendation is the want of land as all available land is under tea. The housing conditions in the coal and oil fields are reported as being quite satisfactory. In Assam the tea estates are

regularly inspected by District and Sub-Divisional officers. Although the legal powers of interference have been curtailed by the abolition of indentured labour and the repeal of so much of Act VI of 1901 as related to such labour, still in practice the inspecting officers do invariably report on the condition of the lines. They call attention to the need of improvement and the management is generally ready to effect such improvements as are considered necessary.

**Other Provinces.**—No special remarks are necessary in connection with the question of industrial housing in other provinces. Generally speaking no industrial slums as such or any big urban inflammation due to the presence of agglomerations of factory or other workers is particularly noticeable and the housing of labour is not to be differentiated from the ordinary poor citizen.

Except in those cases where Government action has been definitely indicated, the governments of the various other provinces in India have done nothing for the improvement of industrial housing.

**Railways.**—The general policy on railways is to provide residential quarters where it is necessary for special reasons to provide accommodation for certain classes close to their work and where conditions are such that private enterprise does not adequately meet the demand for housing the staff. The total expenditure incurred on housing provided by the principal railways since the commencement of operations amounts to nearly twenty-six crores, while the expenditure incurred during the last five years amounts to over seven crores. Notwithstanding this expenditure there is, at present, a considerable dearth of quarters on most railways. Endeavours are, however, continuously made to construct new houses in accordance with an annually pre-arranged programme as funds permit.

## HEALTH.

No satisfactory statistics are available regarding health conditions of industrial workers, e.g., morbidity rates among the workers, their average weight, height, etc., and in the absence of any sound statistical data it is not possible to generalise about these matters. The problems associated with health are always difficult, they are much more so in a country where both climate and the poverty and ignorance of the people contribute to recurring outbreaks of tropical and other epidemic diseases. The main cause of ill-health particularly among the workers in Bombay and Bengal, appears to be the prevalence of malaria in the localities in which they live. Major Covell, the Special Officer appointed by the Government of Bombay to enquire into Malarial conditions in Bombay City who submitted his report in 1928, says: "It (Malaria) is still present in certain quarters of the southern portion of the City to a serious extent, but the most intense malaria at the present time exists in the vicinity of the mills, more especially in Worli and Parel sections. In the northernmost portion of

Worli section, malaria is also slight, but as soon as the edge of the mill area is reached the incidence of the disease rises abruptly and extends over the greater part of Worli and Parel. The correlation between the intensity of Malaria and the proximity of mills was most striking, especially in certain cases where a single isolated mill happened to be present, e.g., the Victoria Mill in Chowpaty and the Colaba Land Mill in Colaba. The vast majority of the mills in Bombay are situated in the highly malarious area." The anti-malarial measures taken by the City Municipality have however resulted in a gradual reduction of the number of deaths from malarial attacks.

In the mines in the Madras Presidency, Malaria prevails in the Cuddapah district and at every change of season there is a prevalence of widespread fever. Malaria also prevails in the Thummaragudi mines throughout the year and the cold winds during the rainy season from Sandur Hills affect the health of the labourers in the mines of Tonasigeri. Tuberculosis prevails among industrial workers in the United

Provinces and Bihar and Orissa, and *Kala Azar* is common among workers in certain tracts like Bihar and Orissa.

The following table gives the birth and death rates and the rate of infant mortality per thousand of the population for some of the important industrial centres. The figures, however, relate

to the whole population in most cases and as such are not likely to give an adequate idea regarding mortality, etc., among industrial workers. Besides, in certain cities like Bombay, it is customary for married working class women to leave the city for their confinement and register births in the motussil.

*A table showing (a) Birth-rate and (b) Death-rate per thousand of population and (c) Infant mortality for 1,000 registered births for certain important industrial centres.*

Centre.	Period.	Birth-rate per 1,000 of population.	Death-rate per 1,000 of population.	Infant mortality per 1,000 registered births.
Bombay .. ..	1933	26.6	23.4	264.00
Ahmedabad . . .	1929	47.02	49.96	331.65
Sholapur .. ..	"	44.03	34.53	228.73
Karachi .. .	"	55.83	30.97	230.55
Nagpur .. .	"	50.63	52.24	290.77
Amraoti .. .	"	59.60	49.14	330.91
Akola .. .	"	41.73	35.36	251.27
Cawnpore .. ..	"	36.94	52.70	420.34
Lucknow .. ..	"	43.08	75.81	469.22
Allahabad .. ..	"	46.31	38.44	258.79

The relation between overcrowding and infant mortality is brought out in the following table extracted from the annual report of the Municipal Commissioner for Bombay City :—

*Infant Mortality by the Number of Rooms occupied in 1933.*

Number of rooms.	Births.		Deaths.		Infant mortality per 1,000 births registered.	
	Number.	Percentage.	Number.	Percentage.	1933.	1932
1 Room & under	18,611	60.4	6,408	77.0	344	438
2 Rooms ..	7,033	22.7	1,414	17.0	201	265
3 „ ..	690	2.2	121	1.5	175	264
4 or more Rooms	1,920	6.1	299	3.6	155	129
Hospitals ..	2,685	8.6	58	0.7	21	66
Road side ..	7	0.0	20	0.2	..	..
Total ..	30,926	100.0	8,320	100.0	269	218

**Working conditions.**—The factory department in Bombay has done much work in investigating the efficiency of different humidifying and ventilating plants in the weaving and spinning departments of Mills in Ahmedabad. As a result, all the new textile mills which have been constructed in Ahmedabad during the last few years are equipped with efficient ventilating and cooling systems and the benefits both to the workers and the processes involved are well recognised at that centre. There has been an extensive "uphit" in the older mills and there is hardly a mill that has not made efforts in the direction indicated. There has latterly been a marked tendency to increase the pace of improvements in the spinning departments and one group of mills has installed 12 expensive plants that effectively cool and humidify the atmospheres of the spinning as well as of the weaving departments." A few mills in Bombay City have also installed new cooling and humidifying systems. A few other mills provide vacuum stripping apparatus in the carding departments. A plenum system of blowing external air near the workers in the boiling department of a soap factory produced results gratifying both to the worker and the management and it is hoped to extend the method to a few industries where the removal of surplus heat is a difficult matter. An enquiry made into the effect of employment on the health of the dhobi bleachers in Ahmedabad revealed that although there was little history of rheumatism, some are adversely affected by working with bleaching solutions. Several workers were found to be suffering from hyperæmia of the legs, but it was obvious later on that more care was being exercised by the contractors. Most of the dhobi work is done in uncovered tanks in the compounds and no shelters are provided. It is said that the men are used to working in the hot Ahmedabad sun, but even the donkeys used so freely for load carrying take advantage of the shade when they are permitted to do so! The Bengal Reports refer to the question of dust removal in Jute Mills and Tea factories and to the investigations made to determine at what stage dust or fluff impregnation may be regarded as definitely injurious. It is considered that where exhaust trunk extracting systems are deemed to be essential in all factories in an industry the necessity to instal such equipment should be promulgated by rule. The continued trade depression, however, precluded the issue of a general order by Government. The majority of firms find the initial cost of such installations prohibitive but a few concerns have provided mechanical ventilation in their factories. Although some improvement in ventilation has been effected during the years 1932 and 1933, the bad design and unsuitability of the majority of the buildings occupied by the smaller factories is stated to be still the chief obstacle to all round progress. In regard to Cotton ginning factories the Punjab Reports state that "ventilation is far from satisfactory but apart from a drastic alteration in the method of gining, little can be done to improve ventilation sufficiently to dispose of the dust in ginning rooms; the cost of such alteration is at present prohibitive." The Central Provinces' Reports mention that ventilation arrangements have

on the whole, shown satisfactory improvement in most perennial factories. In the present conditions, owners of ginning factories are unable to adopt the expensive system of ducts and exhaust fans to overcome the dust nuisance. The provision of ridge ventilation in cotton ginning factories has been a standard practice in the United Provinces in respect of new factories and is reported to have proved satisfactory when combined with a reasonable height of roof. Ventilation in other factories is steadily improving though the progress is not quite rapid due to depressed trade conditions. The extended use of electricity is steadily improving the general standard of lighting and is commended on with approval in the Provincial factory reports for the year 1933. The factory department in the province of Bihar and Orissa has compiled a little guide book to "Safety, Lighting and Ventilation in small factories," based on photometric observations, in order to help interested persons and builders of factories to so adjust the window area as to secure sufficient amount of natural lighting.

#### **Extent of Medical Facilities provided.**—

The results of a recent enquiry into Welfare work conducted by the Labour Office shows that the provision of facilities for medical attendance and the supply of medicines is fairly general in all the larger labour-employing organisations in the Bombay Presidency. The Textile Labour Union in Ahmedabad is the only association of employees which provides medical facilities for its members. There are also Government, Municipal or charitable hospitals and dispensaries which are open to the public and which are used by the labouring classes. In the United Provinces, many of the larger employers maintain dispensaries but no hospitals. The Dufferin Fund, a private organisation aided by grants from Government and local bodies, maintains female hospitals at the more important towns. The Lady Chelmsford Maternity and Child Welfare League maintains a number of centres for child welfare and the treatment of maternity cases. Many of the employers in the Central Provinces and Berar have provided well-equipped dispensaries, and medical facilities are within easy reach of the workers in almost all the factories and every important mining area in the Province. Some of the larger concerns in Bihar and Orissa and in the Punjab also provide medical facilities for their employees. In Madras only a few large factories provide dispensaries. Medical facilities in the plantations are, however, fairly good. All the jute mills in the neighbourhood of Calcutta provide dispensaries but most of the doctors in charge are not registered medical graduates. Owing to financial stringency the Indian Jute Mills Association were unable to take any action on the welfare survey conducted by a lady doctor in the mill area and leprosy survey carried out by the school of tropical medicine. In spite of the general depression, the Jute Iron Works built a hospital with up-to-date equipment. In all the tea gardens in Assam and in Bengal medical attendance and medicine are provided for all classes of employees. The medical arrangements in a large number of estates are supervised by European medical officer. Well-

equipped hospitals are also provided for the labour force in the mines and oil-fields in Assam. Part-time medical attendance and medicines are provided by the employers in the Asansol Mines Board Area. Medical facilities are also provided in the mines in Madras. In the Jharia Mining Settlement eight hospitals are maintained by employers, the number of beds varying from 6 to 12 in each ward.

All the Provincial Factory Reports for the year 1933 record a year of normal health amongst factory workers. There was no dislocation of industry anywhere on account of epidemics during the year 1933 except perhaps to some extent in Poona on account of the severe epidemic of plague in that City which lasted from July to October. Continued improvement in general sanitary conditions in the larger factories is reported in all provinces. In Bombay concentration on several factories of the bazaar type has led to considerable improvements and a rise in the standard of neighbouring smaller concerns not yet amenable to this Act. The lack of municipal facilities for the disposal of trade waste in Ahmedabad is stated to be a cause of insanitary factory surroundings in that area. Conditions in the Dharavi Tanneries in the Bombay Presidency were investigated during 1932 and considerable improvements were effected. There was marked improvement in the sanitary conditions of factories in the Titagur area in Bengal on account of the successful installation of a sewerage scheme. The Bihar and Orissa report for 1932 states that the advisability and possibility of appointing Medical Inspectors of Factories was under consideration of the local Government. The United Provinces Report refers to occasional cases of persons suffering from obnoxious diseases being employed in food product factories and states that the Medical Officers of Health were asked to give this question attention in their capacities as Additional Inspectors of Factories with a view to stopping the practice. A Sanitary Inspector was appointed in the Western India Match factory at Tiruvottuzai (Madras) to be in charge of the anti-maternal campaign. A medical officer has also been appointed at a new factory established in Bombay for the manufacture of lead accumulators.

#### Maternity Benefits.

In September 1924, Mr. N. M. Joshi made the first attempt in the Legislative Assembly to introduce a Bill to make provision for the payment of maternity benefits in certain industries. Under this Bill, the Local Governments were to be asked to establish a Maternity Benefit Fund and to make payments out of this Fund. The Bill, after circulation, was thrown out by the Assembly in August 1925.

The first Province in India to pass a Maternity Benefit Act was Bombay. The Act came into force on 1st July 1929. According to this Act, the payment of maternity benefits is an obligation which is imposed directly on the employer. The Annual Report on the administration of this Act for the year ending 30th June 1933 shows there were 11.7 claims paid per 100 women employed and the total amount of maternity benefit paid under

the Act was Rs 1,35,813. The statistics for the half year ending December 1933 show that out of an average daily number of 43,809 women employed in the areas to which the Act applies, 3,110 women applied for benefits and that 2,728 women, or 6.2 per cent. of those employed, were paid benefits amounting to Rs. 64,417-4-0. The Bombay Municipality has started since February 1928, a maternity benefit scheme by which benefit is given to halalkhore and scavenging women in the form of leave with full pay not exceeding 42 consecutive days, including the date of confinement, as certified by the Executive Health Officer, if the birth takes place in Bombay, and by a Police Patel or by hospital authorities if it takes place out of Bombay.

An Act was passed by the Central Provinces Council in 1930 on the same lines as that in Bombay. During the year 1933 benefits amounting to Rs. 9,333 were paid to 430 women workers as compared with Rs. 12,394 paid to 605 women workers in the previous year.

In Assam, voluntary maternity benefit schemes have been adopted by almost every tea estate of repute. While pregnant women remain at work, they are put on light work on full rates of pay. During the period of advanced pregnancy and after childbirth leave on half pay is usually granted and in some cases full pay is allowed and a bonus at childbirth is often granted in addition. The bonus is in some cases conditional on the child being healthy. The Assam Railways and Trading Company, the next largest employers of labour in Assam, grants six months' leave on half pay provided the women have been examined by the medical officers and attend hospital once a week. The Assam Oil Company grants leave on half pay for three months. On some estates in Coimbatore District female coolies are fed free for a month before and a month after confinement. On other estates maternity benefit ranging from Rs. 3 to Rs. 5 is paid and in some other estates free feeding of the women for two weeks before and three weeks after confinement is arranged.

#### Labour Commission's Recommendations.—

Among the more important recommendations made by the Royal Commission on Indian Labour in connexion with the health of the industrial worker are the following :—

- (a) India should have an Institute of Nutrition. (The Government of India have postponed action on this recommendation indefinitely for want of funds.)
- (b) Local authorities should construct sanitary markets in all urban and industrial areas.
- (c) Adulteration of Foods Acts should be in force in all Provinces.
- (d) In industrial provinces Public Health Departments should be strengthened to deal with industrial hygiene and industrial disease.
- (e) Women should be appointed to public health staff particularly in the more industrialised Provinces.
- (f) Comprehensive Public Health Act should be passed in all Provinces.



(g) Where piped water supplies are not available special precautions as to purity should be taken.

(h) Every provincial health department, every railway administration and all Boards of Health and welfare in mining areas should employ full time malariologists.

(i) A Government diploma for health visitors should be instituted as the recognised qualification required of all women aspiring to such posts.

(j) In the larger industrial areas Governments local authorities and industrial management, should co-operate in the development of child welfare centres and women's clinics; and Government should give percentage grants for approved schemes.

(k) Maternity Benefit legislation on the lines of the Bombay and Central Provinces Acts should be enacted in all Provinces, and

(l) All methods should be explored that may lead to the alleviation of existing hardships arising from the need of provision for sickness.

**Amendment of the Bombay Maternity Benefit Act.**—It was represented to Government that the Act requires amendment in certain respects and the Royal Commission on Labour have also dealt with the question of maternity benefit. Accordingly the Government of Bombay introduced in the Local Legislative Council on the 11th August 1933

a Bill to amend the Act. The Bill was referred to a select committee on the same day and was passed in 1934. The following changes have been made in the Act:—

(a) The maximum period for which a woman shall be entitled to benefit is raised from seven to eight weeks.

(b) The qualifying period of service is raised from 6 months to 9 months.

(c) The benefit was payable in three instalments, one at birth of a child and the other two thereafter. The Act now provides for payments to be made either in two instalments, one before and the other after child-birth or in one lump sum payment after delivery.

(d) There was no time-limit within which the benefit may be claimed. The Amending Act prescribes a limit of six months after child-birth.

The Select Committee did not agree to the proposed changes in the rate of benefit and deleted the clauses in the Bill relating to this question.

Under their rule-making powers under the Act, the Local Government made a new rule in December 1933 which makes an employer liable for paying maternity benefit in the event of his closing his factory. A woman entitled to maternity benefit is not to be deemed dismissed within the provisions of Section 8, if she is discharged on account of the closing of the factory in which she is employed.

## WELFARE WORK.

(Excluding Health and Housing).

In 1926, the Government of India requested all Provincial Governments to collect full and comprehensive information with regard to the measures undertaken and the efforts made to ameliorate the conditions under which the workers live when they are not actually employed. The enquiry originated as the result of the Recommendation adopted by the Sixth Session of the International Labour Conference in connexion with the development of facilities for the utilisation of workers' spare time. The Labour Office of the Govt. of Bombay conducted an enquiry in the Bombay Presidency, the results of which were published in the issue of the *Labour Gazette* for January 1927.

Apart from the few individual employers who have organised welfare work on modern lines, the first organised attempt to introduce welfare activities of a particular type was taken by the Bombay Millowners' Association early in 1930. In a circular letter dated 8th January, 1930, addressed to the mills affiliated to the Bombay Millowners' Association, this Association requested all mills in Bombay City to give their wholehearted co-operation to their efforts for devising machinery for the improvement of the relations between the management and labour by giving immediate effect, wherever it was possible, among other things, to those classes of welfare work which have been uniformly successful, e.g., (a) periodical social gatherings of workpeople; (b) provision of free mill dispensaries as soon as financial considerations permit; and (c) the establishment of creches at all mills.

There were in 1934 nearly 30 cotton mills in Bombay City which provided creches and in one of these mills the creche was for unfavourable only. Several of the mills which have creches have staffed the creches with both qualified nurses and *ayahs*. Light food such as milk, biscuits, etc. is given to the children in 17 cases and in 13 of them change of clothes also is provided for under the new factories Act which came into force from 1st January 1935 it is obligatory on all factories employing more than fifty women workers are ordinarily employed a suitable room shall be provided for the use of children under the age of six years belonging to such women. Local Governments are empowered to make rules prescribing the standards for such rooms and the nature of the supervision to be exercised over the children therein. Only seven working mills have no dispensaries for their workmen. A few mills keep patent medicines only. A large majority of the mills which maintain dispensaries have engaged full-time compounders. The E. D. Sassoon & Company have employed two male doctors and a lady doctor for the benefit of their employees and the company also have a staff for antimalarial propaganda. Nearly a third of the total number of the working mills in Bombay provide night schools for the education of their employees. The Sassoons also offer facilities to the workers for technical education. Facilities for recreation of a regular character such as games, wrestling, etc., are provided for by about ten mills. Occasional recreational activities like cinemas, dramas

music, etc., are arranged for in a few mills while in a few others annual social gatherings are held. Ten shops are provided in a good number of mills while cheap grain shops for the benefit of the workers are run by four mills. The Sassoon group of mills allow their workmen to make purchases from their cloth shops at 10 per cent. discount on credit, recoveries being made from wages. The employees of 17 mills enjoy the benefits of provident funds while pension schemes for employees are in force in 9 mills. Co-operative credit societies are established in 23 out of the 65 working mills studied.

More complete and up-to-date information on all welfare items will be available as a result of a very comprehensive enquiry conducted by the Bombay Labour office in 1934 as a part of its General Wage Census programme covering all perennial factories in the Presidency Proper.

The Royal Commission on Indian labour have recommended that there should be a more general extension on the part of the employer of welfare work in its broader sense; and that in the larger jute and cotton industrial areas, mills and factories should organise in groups, each establishment having its own welfare centre and health visitor under the supervision of a woman doctor employed by the group.

The All-India Industrial Welfare Conference of 1932 passed a resolution that social service organisations should be asked to take up the work of training welfare workers. The establishments of workers' committees in all industrial establishments was also urged but very little progress appears to have been made so far in this direction.

In the Bombay Presidency except in the case of the Sholapur Spinning and Weaving Mills in Sholapur and the Currimbhoy Ebralum Workmen's Institute at Bombay, no other employers have employed any special welfare officers or workers to conduct their welfare activities. But Messrs. E. D. Sassoon & Co., Ltd., have appointed a Labour Officer for all their eleven Textile Mills in Bombay City.

In Bihar and Orissa, the Tata Iron and Steel Company has appointed a welfare officer with an office and staff to co-ordinate the various welfare activities that have been carried on by the Steel Company.

In the Central Provinces and Berar, except at the Empress Mills, no regular staff of welfare officer and workers appears to have been appointed.

In the United Provinces, the British India Corporation employ a full-time welfare superintendent and a trained staff consisting of 4 doctors, 5 nurses, 8 matrons, 8 compounders, about a dozen midwives, 19 teachers and 2 sergeant patrols.

In Bengal, attempts have been made by some jute mills to set up day and night schools but many of these schools are reported to have been closed owing to the lack of interest shown by the employees. Except for the facilities for technical training that are provided at the Ichapur Rifle Factory, the Cossipore Gun and

Shell Factory and the Government Weaving School at Serampore there is little or no organised provision for industrial and vocational training in the industrial centres in Bengal.

The welfare centre inaugurated in Clive Jute Mills made good progress during the year 1933. The Indian Iron and Steel Company, Hirapur, established a Baby Clinic in the charge of a qualified nurse. The Burmah Shell Company's labour bureau and welfare department at Budge Budge continued to do excellent work. An instance of the progress made is stated to be the success of the night school conducted by the department. A number of workmen who attend the school were, until recently, absolutely illiterate but now many of them are able to fill up money order forms, write out an address, and read a telegram.

This company has also employed a full time Labour officer to look after the labour employed in their oil installation in Bombay.

In Bombay, the Bombay Municipality has introduced compulsory education in F and G Wards which are chiefly peopled by millhands. In the Government factories at Kirkee, the Kirkee Education Society which is well supported by the factory authorities conducts six night schools. The Gokak Falls Mills Company maintains one night school for adult workers. In Ahmedabad one mill runs a school for half-timers and eight mills maintain schools for workers' children. Three mills in the Sholapur district and the Government workshop at Dapuri provide for the primary education of half-timers.

The Social Service League, Bombay, maintains several night schools and a Textile Technical School at Parel, for imparting practical and theoretical training to actual mill workers. The Bombay Y.M.C.A. conducts nearly night schools with an average daily attendance of about 200. The Ahmedabad Labour Union conducted in 1933, 16 day schools, 10 night schools, one Nursery school, one boarding school for boys and one boarding school for girls.

In Bihar and Orissa, the Tata Iron and Steel Company has established a Technical Institute at Jamshedpur to train in theory and practice certain selected students for positions in the operating departments. The Company also maintains over twenty schools for the education of the children of its employees.

In Madras, seventy factories registered under the Indian Factories Act have provided schools for half-timers and in some cases for employees' children also. The Buckingham and Carnatic Mills maintain a day as well as a night school. The day school is an elementary school with 5 standards and has a technical section attached to it.

In Burma, very few firms provide facilities for education. The Burma Oil Company maintains schools in the Yenang-Yaung Oilfield for about 800 children and proposes to start a night school for its employees. The Burma Corporation makes an annual donation of Rs. 1,000 for the maintenance of the Anglo-Vernacular Middle School at Namtu and is also constructing a school at Baldwin for the education of the children of its employees.

In the United Provinces, the British India Corporation maintains four day schools for boys and girls, two night schools and two industrial classes, for employees. The Elgin Mills at Cawnpore, the United Agra Mills, Agra and the B. N. W. Railway Workshops at Gorakhpur also provide for the education of the children of their employees. The Elgin Mills have built a permanent stage for dramas and purchased a cinema machine for the entertainment of their workers. Messrs. Begu Sutherland & Co. who are the managing agents for several large concerns, carry on welfare activities in providing schools, free milk to supply pupils, dispensaries, gymnasium and sports, library, recreational programmes, etc.

In the Punjab, only the new Egerton Woollen Mills Company, Dhariwal, maintains a school.

In the Central Provinces and Berar, the Empress Mills in Nagpur have Nursery and primary classes for the children in the creches. During the year 1932, 552 children received primary education in factory schools as against

765 in the previous year, the fall in attendance being due to a general reduction in the number of children employed. Crèches are attached to six cotton mills and one pottery works in this province. The educational work outside the mills is conducted by the Young Men's Christian Association which has established 9 centres where the mill-workers reside. Of these, 8 centres have night schools. The Empress Mills also make annual contributions of about Rs. 3,500 to other schools where the children of the work-people study.

In Assam, some of the tea gardens maintain schools for children; but these schools are not popular as the labourers are generally recruited from the aboriginal tribes with whom education is at a discount particularly as it interferes with the earnings of their children who find employment in the gardens. The Assam Oil Company maintains a Middle English School and the Assam Railways and Trading Company provides a Middle English and a Primary School for the children of their employees. No industry provides schools for adult labourers.

## **Welfare Work on Railways.**

**Recreation**—Railways as a group are the largest employers of labour in India and their welfare work is therefore being dealt with separately. All Railways provide facilities for recreation for their employees and their children. The total number of institutes and clubs which have been provided for railway employees and their children amount to nearly 200 for Europeans and Anglo Indians and over 150 for Indians.

Each institute is regarded as a club provided by the Railway free of rent. The institutes provide a reading room, indoor and outdoor games, etc., and are generally self-supporting although grants are made from fines' funds to meet the recurring expenses in deserving cases. The railways also undertake to recover the subscriptions of the members through the paysheets and to remit them to the manager of the institute. The membership of the institutes is compulsory on some railways.

Sports committees and athletic clubs have been formed on several railways, e.g., the G.I.P. and the East Indian Railways with the object of promoting athletic sports among the employees and organizing tournaments. The Indian Railway Athletic Association formed for the promotion and development of inter-railway athletic competitions of all kinds is a registered association and its membership is open to the Railway Board and its subordinate offices as well as to railways which are parties to the Indian Railway Conference Association. Inter-district or inter-divisional competitions are also run by local sports' committees with the idea of encouraging sports among all classes of staff. The inter-railway boxing, wrestling and football competitions are arranged in four groups. In 1931 the North Western Railway provided a stadium within easy reach of the living quarters of the Railway employees at Muzhalpura.

The cinema shows and magic lantern lectures which have been recently organized for the recreation of railway employees are growing in popularity with the staff.

The East Indian Railway locomotive and carriage and wagon workshops, Lucknow, have Welfare Committees which meet monthly and dispose of matters brought forward by the various delegates. Such Committees have also been formed in the Perambur as well as the Golden Rock workshops of the South Indian Railway.

**Education.**—Almost all Railways provide facilities for the education of their illiterate staffs as well as for the children of Railway employees. The progress made in this direction on each railway may be briefly stated as follows:—

The N.W. Railway have started three experimental schools for adult workers in the running locomotive sheds at Lahore, Sibsar and Kotli. The experiment has so far been confined to the locomotive staff as the majority of the staff in this branch are illiterate and education provides a great inducement in that wages can practically be doubled by qualifying for promotion to the higher grades of running staff. The East Indian Railway provide 37 schools for the employees of the Operating Department. The Eastern Bengal Railway provide 9 night schools for adult employees, the daily average attendance at these schools being 309. On the Burma Railways educational facilities for adult workmen have hitherto proved a failure and another experimental school has recently been opened for firemen.

The B. D. & C. I. Railway has recently opened classes for imparting instruction in the three R's at 3 centres on the Broad-Gauge and 3 on the Metre-Gauge systems. As an inducement to study, a bonus of Rs. 5 is paid to each man passing a simple test. On the E. B. Rail-

way, the Locomotive Department holds classes at Lunding, Badarpur and Chittagong to assist drivers to qualify as "English speaking" which grade carries a higher pay. The only facilities given by the B. & N. W. Railway are first aid classes and subjects of a technical nature in the Locomotive Department. The Bengal Nagpur Railway provides 14 schools for imparting elementary training in reading, writing and rudimentary arithmetic to Indian drivers, shunters and firemen so as to enable them to make themselves personally acquainted with the rules and orders affecting train working. On the M. & S. M. Railway there are two night schools at Hubli and Guntakal respectively both of which receive financial support from the Company.

Schools for the education of adult workmen do not exist on the G. I. P. Railway but a school is established at Bina for imparting technical instruction and conducting refresher courses in Railway working.

**For Workers' Children.**—The facilities provided for the education of the children of railway employees are as under:—

About 100 schools for European and Anglo-Indian children and 130 schools for Indian children are maintained at suitable centres and the total number of pupils on the rolls is about 5,000 and 16,000 respectively. The total expenditure from revenue on the European and Anglo-Indian schools is Rs. 4 lakhs per annum and on the Indian schools Rs. 1.4 lakhs. The Railway Department also aids certain schools for children of railway employees. The total number of children in railway aided schools is about 4,000 (European and Anglo-Indian) and 8,000 (Indian) and the total annual grants made by the Railway are about Rs. 50,000 to each group. The Railway Department also gives direct financial assistance to its employees towards the education of their children in certain hill schools. The total expenditure on this account in 1927-28 was Rs. 3.5 lakhs for Europeans and Anglo-Indians and Rs. 28.8 thousands for Indians.

Facilities are also afforded by the grant of passes and concession tickets to enable the children to attend schools.

The present methods of assistance have recently evoked public criticism on the score of their being more favourable to European and Anglo-Indian employees than to the Indian and with a view to eliminating all trace of racial discrimination the Railway Board placed Mr. C. E. W. Jones, C.I.E., I.E.S., on special duty in 1927 with instructions to collect all facts and figures regarding the assistance given by railways for the education of the children of their employees. On a consideration of Mr. Jones' report the Board have now formulated their future policy on the following lines:—

All railway schools would be transferred to local authorities or private bodies, special grants being given out of railway funds where necessary. The assistance given by the Railway Department would be confined to employees who draw pay below a prescribed maximum and to parents who are obliged to send their children to boarding schools. The assistance would take the form of grants to the employees of a fixed proportion not exceeding one-half of the board and tuition fees, the proportion depending upon the pay drawn by the parent and falling with the increase in pay. The assistance would be open to all employees without distinction of community, race or creed.

Several company managed railways have also signified their willingness to adopt a similar policy. But the question is still receiving further consideration because of the representations received in connexion with the scheme.

**Co-operation.**—The Railway Administration have noticed that heavy indebtedness degrades the employee and impairs his efficiency and they have therefore encouraged the formation of co-operative credit societies and co-operative stores for all grades of employees.

Co-operative Credit Societies have been formed on all railways and are managed by committees generally elected from among the shareholders. But in some cases, the heads of the departments are required to be the chairmen of the committees and they have power to nominate some of the members of the committee.

## WAGES.

It was in 1873 that one of the earliest attempts to collect wage statistics in India was made by issuing instructions to District Officers to submit half yearly returns showing the average monthly wages of certain classes of skilled and unskilled labour. The returns thus collected were utilized for compiling a series of comparable statistics of wages for selected Districts in each Province and these statistics were published in the publication "Prices and Wages" issued annually by the Director-General of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics. A reference, however, to Mr. Dutt's Report on an Enquiry into Rise of Prices in India would show that these statistics were found to be wholly unreliable and consequently these half yearly returns from District Officers were discontinued from

1910. In their place a quinquennial wage census in all Provinces was obtained except in the Central Provinces where an annual return from District Officers continued. The first quinquennial wage census was held in 1911-12 and the second in 1916-17. Statistics regarding wages continued to be published in "Prices and Wages" which gave the results of the quinquennial wage censuses in respect of a few urban and rural occupations. As the statistics were still far from satisfactory the third wage census, which was due in 1921-22, was abandoned except in Madras and the Punjab. In 1921 an attempt was made by the Government of India to hold an All-India census of industrial wages with the active and voluntary co-operation of employers, but nothing could be done partly

because a number of employers either failed to submit returns or submitted incomplete returns and partly because neither the Central nor the Local Governments were able to provide the staff required for the purpose owing to financial stringency. The annual issues of Prices and Wages were also suspended in 1923 as a result of retrenchment and no regular official wage statistics are now published for British India as a whole.

In the United Provinces a scheme for a census of Industrial Wages to be taken along with the regular census was considered but was not carried through. A periodical survey of wages has been carried out every five years since 1912 in the Punjab. These surveys deal with the wages of certain classes of workers in three principal towns, in selected villages unaffected by urban conditions, and at certain Railway stations to secure a means of comparison with rural wages in the same neighbourhood. Beyond the figures of average monthly wages of certain classes of labour submitted by factories in all Provinces every year for inclusion in the annual Reports on the Administration of the Indian Factories Act, no regular and detailed statistics of industrial wages are available. In Madras quinquennial wages censuses have been conducted since 1908 showing the average wages of certain artisans (as well as farm servants employed as agricultural labour) in respect of homogeneous tracts and districts. These censuses, however, only relate to rural and urban wages and not to industrial wages. A thorough investigation of the conditions of labour, and particularly the rates of wages on tea estates in Assam, was made in 1921-22 by a Committee appointed by the Government of that Province. The Labour Office of the Government of Bombay conducted three enquiries into the wages of workers in the cotton mills in the Bombay Presidency in 1921, 1923 and 1926 respectively. Early in 1934 there was a considerable agitation among labour ranks in Bombay City for a Government enquiry into alleged large reductions in wage rates in textile mills in the Bombay Presidency, particularly in Mills in Bombay

City. The Government of Bombay decided that the Commissioner of Labour should conduct a Departmental enquiry into wages and unemployment in the Bombay Cotton Textile Industry and this enquiry covering about a dozen principal occupations in all Mills in the Presidency was launched in March and the Report of the Enquiry was published in June 1934. The Government of the Central Provinces and Berar conducted a similar enquiry on parallel lines and the report of that enquiry was published in August 1934. Apart from these enquiries the Bombay Labour Office has also conducted enquiries into (1) Wages of peoples in Bombay, (2) Agricultural Wages, (3) Wages of Municipal workers, (4) Clerical Wages in Bombay City and (5) Wages of Printing Press Workers in selected Printing Presses in Bombay City. The results of all these enquiries have been published either in the form of special Reports or in the "Labour Gazette."

The Government of Bombay have now launched a general wage Census which is intended to cover in about two years, all factories, transport workers, workers in docks, municipalities and building trades, etc. The first part of the Census held for the month of May 1934 covered every perennial factory in the Bombay Presidency. The enquiry was conducted on the basis of the muster roll and essential information regarding the number of days worked during a pay period by each worker, his rate of wages and his earnings was called for. Seasonal factories will be covered for one month of intensive working during the winter of 1935-36 and all non-factory industries and organisations will be covered between March and December during the next or the following year. To the best of the knowledge of the Labour Office no other country in the world has attempted an enquiry into wages on such a gigantic scale and the results of the Census will be of a far reaching character. The Labour office hopes to publish all the reports covering perennial factories by the end of March 1936.

## WAGE RATES.

**Agriculture.**—Whether wages paid to agricultural labour in India have kept pace with the increase in the cost of living is, for several reasons, a very difficult question to answer. Firstly conditions vary so markedly between province and province that it is almost impossible to obtain accurate and comparable figures of wages for different classes of agricultural labour. Secondly there exists a variety of methods adopted for remunerating the workers engaged in different agricultural areas in India. For example, in the Punjab, there are four forms of wages, such as (a) purely cash wages, (b) cash wages with supplements which may consist of food, tobacco, lodging, bedding, clothing, etc., (c) purely grain wages, and (d) wages other than in cash or grain. In the Punjab the results of the last quinquennial wages survey which was held in December 1927 show that the following were the average daily

wages of the three important classes of agricultural labour in rural areas in the Punjab:—

Carpenters .. ..	16 to 32 annas a day.
Masons .. ..	16 to 38 annas a day.
Unskilled labourers ..	5½ to 16½ annas a day.

As regards the last occupation it was pointed out that the most frequent wage was between 7½ to 8½ annas. The Labour Office of the Government of Bombay published a Report in 1924 of an Enquiry into Wages in Agriculture which gave the average daily earnings of three classes of agricultural labour, *m.z.*, skilled labour, ordinary labour and field labour in each of the 26 districts of the Bombay Presidency separately for urban areas and rural areas for each of 23 years from 1900 to 1922. The figures for each year from 1923 to 1933 have been published in the Bombay Labour Gazette

and in the Bombay Administration Reports. The wages prevailing in other provinces for similar types of labour do not compare very unfavourably with wages in the Bombay Presidency for any particular year for which a comparison is made. This statement requires an important qualification. It is not meant that the money amounts actually paid are similar. The rates of wages in different provinces vary according to the extent of their industrialisation and money wages in provinces which are mainly agricultural are on a lower level than the money wages in Provinces which are highly industrialised such as Bombay and Bengal. There is no doubt whatever that wages considerably improved in all parts of India between 1913 and 1925. Taking the Bombay Presidency as a whole the downward

tendency in the level of wages which set in 1925 and continued up to the end of 1927 was checked during the year 1928 during which period wages of all classes of agricultural labour, except field labour in urban areas and ordinary labour in rural areas, either remained stationary or showed a definite upward tendency, but there has been a sharp fall in agricultural wage rates during the last four years.

Comparison of conditions in India to-day with the pre-war year shows that during this particular period the condition of the Indian labourer has undoubtedly improved. This is amply proved by the figures given below showing the index numbers of daily average wages of skilled labourers, ordinary labourers and field labourers for urban areas and for rural areas for the Bombay Presidency.

#### AGRICULTURAL WAGES (NOMINAL).

*Index Numbers for the Bombay Presidency (including Sind) 1913=100.*

Year.	Urban areas.			Rural Areas.		
	Field Labour.	Ordinary Labour.	Skilled Labour.	Field Labour.	Ordinary Labour.	Skilled Labour.
1922	189	192	195	170	162	179
1923	200	200	196	171	171	187
1924	195	196	209	176	181	191
1925	221	208	224	206	181	211
1926	221	204	216	198	181	215
1927	200	192	211	176	176	206
1928	191	192	212	185	175	210
1929	188	193	206	180	179	213
1930	174	179	198	171	173	205
1931	153	157	185	139	143	172
1932	144	151	180	131	135	165
1933	137	141	178	127	127	160

**The Cotton Textile Industry**—The most important centres of the cotton textile industry in India are situated in the Bombay Presidency. The main sources of information as regards the wages paid in this industry are the Reports of three Enquiries conducted by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay into Wages and Hours of Labour in the Cotton Mill Industry in the Bombay Presidency and the two Bombay and C. P. and Berar reports of the departmental enquiries into wage cuts.

It is claimed that the 1926 Enquiry as compared with the previous two Enquiries, was more satisfactory in its method, more detailed in its scope and more accurate and reliable in its results as the information collected related to each individual worker and not to groups of workers in each occupation as was the case in the previous Enquiries. The results of this Enquiry give among other things, figures for average daily earnings of all occupations of cotton mill operatives, average monthly earnings for operatives covered in Bombay and Sholapur, the average number of days worked, the number of operatives working 'Full time' i.e., working on all the working days during the Census month, the average earnings of those working full time

the percentage absenteeism by departments and details regarding amounts of bonuses secured by the workers.

Wages in the Bombay and the Sholapur mills are paid monthly irrespective of the fact whether they are based on time rates or piece rates or fixed on a daily or a monthly basis or in any other manner. While in the case of the Ahmedabad mills wages are paid fortnightly or by 'haptas' referring to a period generally of 14 days for piece workers and to a period of 16 days for time workers. Wage periods of a week or 'haptas' of 8 days are also to be found.

Different systems are adopted at these three centres with regard to the methods of calculating wages. In the case of the mills in Bombay City there is first a "basic" rate to which was added a dearness allowance of 80 per cent. for male piece workers and 70 per cent. for male time workers and all female workers. Those mills which grant a good attendance bonus add the amount of the bonus granted, to the gross wage from which are deducted any fines that might be inflicted before arriving at the net wages payable. The term 'basic' in the case of the Bombay mills may be generally considered to apply to

Individual mills it might apply to any year between 1913 and 1918 in which year the first increase of 15 per cent. was granted as dearness allowance. This was increased to 35 per cent. on the 1st January 1919. The next increase granted on 1st February 1920 was 20 per cent. extra to male workers on time rates and to female workers both on time and piece rates, and 40 per cent. extra to male operatives on piece rates—the total percentages amounting to 55 and 75 respectively. On the 1st November 1920 the 55 per cent. was raised to 70 per cent. and the 75 per cent. to 80 per cent. During the years 1932 and 1933 most of the working Mills in Bombay reduced wages by effecting cuts in these allowances. There has been no uniformity in the matter and although in some mills allowances of 50 per cent. or over are granted these allowances in other mills have been reduced to 25 per cent. or less. The weighted average cut for the whole industry in Bombay amounts to about 18 per cent.

As a result of the discussions between the Government of Bombay and the Bombay Millowners' Association which followed the publication of the report of the Departmental Enquiry, the Association decided to recommend to all their members the adoption of consolidated rates for workers on time rates of wages. Uniform standard rates were published and these have been adopted by most Mills in Bombay City. Individual Mills were, however, permitted to continue the dearness allowances in the case of workers on piece rates of wages but these allowances were to be increased by five per cent. from 1st January 1935 in view of the reduction in Statutory weekly hours from 60 to 54.

In the Ahmedabad mills there is a complete lack of uniformity in the methods adopted for calculating the different additions and deductions before arriving at the final earnings. In Ahmedabad, the millowners and the local labourers Union were engaged for over a year in examining a proposal by the owners to reduce wages by 25 per cent. After protracted discussions the question was referred to a Conciliation Board consisting of Mr. Chamanlal Patekh, President of the Ahmedabad Millowners' Association and Mr. Shankerlal Banker. In subsequent discussions, Mr. Manu Subedar replaced Mr. Banker as the representative of Labour. On the breakdown of these negotiations the whole question was referred to Mr. Patkar, late Judge of the Bombay High Court, as an umpire; but in the meanwhile the employers and the workers were able through the mediation of Mr. M. K. Gandhi at Delhi, to reach a satisfactory agreement acceptable to both parties and this agreement known as the Delhi Agreement was signed by both the parties in the presence of Mr. Patkar in Bombay in January 1935. *Inter alia*, the agreement laid down a uniform cut of 61 per cent. in the wages of all workers on both time and piece rates of wages provided that the earnings of two loom weavers should not be reduced below Rs 41-4-0 for 26 working days. Standardisation of piece rates is to be effected after 1st January 1936 and with a view to provide for a prompt settlement of all wage questions on either side in future, the parties were to evolve a scheme for automatic adjustment of wages.

The methods of calculating wages in Sholapur are different from those in Bombay and Ahmedabad. There are five items which go to make the full wage of an operative. These items are (1) the basic rate, (2) dearness allowance which is 35 per cent. in the case of all female workers and all male time workers and 40 per cent. in the case of all male piece workers, (3) the number of grace days granted for which payment is made, (4) bonus, and (5) the benefit derived for the grain concession. The Sholapur Millowners decided to reduce wages by 12½ per cent. with effect from 1st January 1934. The proposal was met by a violent strike which lasted for nearly Three months but the workers were forced to accept the cut.

As far as cotton textile workers in the Bombay Presidency are concerned the results of the 1926 census of wages in textile mills in Bombay, Ahmedabad and Sholapur conducted by the Bombay Labour office would, to a certain extent still hold good if the average of the cuts effected in Bombay (about 20 per cent.), Ahmedabad (61 per cent.) and Sholapur (12½ per cent.) are applied. The following table gives the average daily earnings for men, women, children and all adults employed in textile mills in the three centres mentioned on this basis:—

Centre.	AVERAGE DAILY EARNINGS FOR.			
	M n.	Women.	Children	All adults.
Bombay	Rs a p 1 3 0	Rs a p 0 9 0	Rs. a. p 0 5 0	Rs a p 1 1 0
A h m e d a b a d	1 5 0	0 11 9	0 5 0	1 3 4
S h o l a p u r	0 14 5	0 5 10	0 3 6	0 12 10

The average monthly earnings of workers in different age and sex groups in the Bombay and Sholapur cotton mills, if worked out on the same basis as in the above table, would be as follows:—

Sex and Age group.	Average monthly Earnings* in	
	Bombay.	Sholapur.
Men	Rs a p 30 1 9	Rs a p 20 15 0
Women	14 3 0	8 12 0
Children	26 5 0	5 0 0
All Adults	26 5 0	20 0 0

\*Similar figures cannot be worked out for Ahmedabad owing to the admixture of wage payments on the basis of monthly, and fortnightly, bi-monthly or 16-day "hapta" payments.

The figures in the table give average monthly earnings after allowing for absenteeism. It is interesting however to ascertain what the average monthly earnings would be for workers putting in full time, i.e. without remaining absent. The following table gives the figures of

average monthly earnings of full time workers in textile mills in Bombay, Ahmedabad and Sholapur after applying the cuts effected in the last three years, the figures for Ahmedabad being arrived at by multiplying the average daily earnings by 27.

Sex and Age group.	Average monthly earnings of full time workers in.		
	Bombay.	Ahmedabad.	Sholapur.
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Men ..	36 6 0	36 2 0	23 5 0
Women ..	16 0 0	19 11 0	10 0 0
Children ..	..	8 11 0	6 2 0
All adults ..	32 3 0	32 13 0	21 0 0

The Report of the Departmental enquiry conducted by the Bombay labour office last year into Wage Cuts and Unemployment in the Cotton Textile Industry in all centres in the Bombay Presidency contains a wealth of most valuable information both on wages and the extent of "rationalisation" attempted and effected in this industry during the last few years. The enquiry was conducted on the basis of the sample method and the ten most numerically important occupations which between them cover about 70 per cent of the total number of workpeople employed in the industry were studied. The results are presented for six centres: (1) Bombay City; (2) Ahmedabad centre; (3) other Gujarat centres; (4) Sholapur Centre; (5) Khandesh Centres; and (6) Southern Mahratta Centres. The average daily earnings for the ten occupations studied in these six centres are as follows:—

Occupation.	Bombay.	Ahmedabad.	Gujarat excl Ahmedabad.	Occupation.	Sholapur.	Khandesh.	Southern Mahratta.
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.		Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Drawing Tentersmen ..	1 2 8	1 3 11	0 14 5	Drawing Tentersmen ..	0 12 11	0 13 9	0 11 0
Slubbing Tentersmen ..	1 3 10	1 5 11	1 1 8	Slubbing Tentersmen ..	0 14 8	0 13 10	0 13 1
Inter Tentersmen ..	1 3 2	1 5 1	0 0	Inter Tentersmen ..	0 13 2	0 13 1	0 12 1
Roving Tenters ..	1 2 4	1 3 10	0 14 6	Roving Tenters ..	0 12 3	0 11 11	0 11 1
Ring Riders* ..	0 14 10	1 0 10	12 9	Ring Riders* ..	0 10 7	0 10 4	0 8 1
Tarwallas* ..	0 13 2	..	..	Tarwallas* ..	0 8 0	0 8 0	0 5 7
Doffers* ..	0 10 10	0 11 7	0 7 11	Doffers* ..	0 7 3	0 6 0	0 5 2
Two Loom Weavers ..	0 8 10	1 14 11	1 10 6	Two Loom Weavers ..	1 8 0	1 4 2	0 15 3
Winders-Women ..	0 11 9	0 11 11	0 8 6	Winders-Women ..	0 5 8	0 7 2	0 6 3
Reelers-Women ..	0 11 0	0 12 2	0 9 8	Reelers-Women ..	0 5 6	0 8 3	0 6 8
All Workers ..	1 4 8	1 6 0	..	All Workers ..	0 12 0	..	..

\* In the case of these occupations the averages in most cases are for men only and in some for both men and women workers.

\* The real wage index number for cotton mill workers in Bombay in April 1934 as compared with July 1926 was approximately 111, for Ahmedabad it was 154 and for Sholapur for February 1934 as compared with July 1926 was 115.

The Provincial Annual Reports on the administration of the Factories Act often contains some figures regarding average monthly and daily earnings for some of the more numerically important industrial occupations. Such figures are, however, not compiled on any recognised statistical principles. Nor are they based on

enquiries covering all units in particular industries, and they are generally collected from a few employers. The figures given in the following table should therefore be considered merely as a nominal guide to general wage rates and not as of any particular value for purposes of wage fixation.

Occupations	Average Monthly Earnings in			Average Daily Earnings in the Madras Presidency.
	C. P. and	Bengal	Punjab	
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Fitters ..	42 0 0	34 0 0	50 0 0	1 0 0
Blacksmiths ..	35 0 0	45 0 0	35 0 0	1 1 2
Carpenters ..	36 0 0	43 0 0	35 0 0	1 0 5
Moulders ..	..	42 0 0	..	1 0 3
Masons ..	32 0 0	40 0 0	35 0 0	0 15 4
Engine Drivers ..	35 0 0	32 0 0	35 0 0	1 4 1
Firemen ..	24 0 0	22 0 0	26 0 0	0 11 5
Masons ..	32 0 0	40 0 0	34 0 0	0 15 4
Spinners ..	15 0 0	14 0 0	20 0 0	0 12 0
Weavers ..	30 0 0	25 0 0	28 0 0	1 0 8



**Jute Industry.**

The jute industry holds the premier position amongst the industries in the Bengal Presidency; The following table gives the average monthly wages of some important occupations in a jute mill. The figures are not the exact averages of wages of the total number of employees in the industry. They are averages obtained from the actual payments made in some representative mills.

Department.	Designation.	Average monthly wages.	
		Multiple shift.	Single shift.
	<i>Men.</i>	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Roving Machines .. .. .	Rovers .. .. .	12 15 0	14 7 0
	Shifters .. .. .	12 6 0	14 2 0
Spinning Frames .. .. .	Warp spinners .. .. .	13 4 0	16 14 0
	Weft spinners .. .. .	16 0 0	17 10 0
Winding .. .. .	Bobbin cleaners .. .. .	10 0 0	11 0 0
	Warp winders (piece workers) .. .. .	21 6 0	23 0 0
Weaving .. .. .	Weft " ( " " ) .. .. .	26 8 0	28 2 0
	Hessian weavers ( " " ) .. .. .	28 3 0	31 0 0
Dressing and Beaming .. .. .	Sacking weavers (piece-workers) .. .. .	29 5 0	32 1 0
	Beamers and dressers .. .. .	28 8 0	32 0 0
Sack sewing workers Sewing machine .. .. .	Machine sewers (piece) .. .. .	21 11 0	25 10 0
	Oilers .. .. .	19 0 0	22 8 0
Engineering Section Engine Staff.	Firemen .. .. .	28 1 0	30 2 0
	Mason .. .. .	34 0 0	34 0 0
Workshop hands—			
Machine shop fitting .. .. .	Carpenters (Chinese) .. .. .	85 0 0	93 5 0
	Carpenters (Indian) .. .. .	30 0 0	33 2 0
Tin Smithy .. .. .	Turners (Metal) .. .. .	40 0 0	40 0 0
	Tin Smith .. .. .	30 0 0	30 0 0
Blacksmith shop .. .. .	Blacksmith .. .. .	36 0 0	36 0 0
	<i>Women.</i>		
Batebing Softners .. .. .	Feeders .. .. .	11 12 0	13 5 0
	Receivers .. .. .	11 8 0	13 5 0
Teasers .. .. .	Feeders .. .. .	9 6 0	12 9 0
	Receivers .. .. .	9 8 0	11 13 0
Preparing Breaker Carding Machines .. .. .	Feeders .. .. .	9 0 0	11 2 0
	Receivers .. .. .	9 0 0	11 2 0
Finishing Carding Machines .. .. .	Feeders .. .. .	10 6 0	11 7 0
	Receivers .. .. .	9 7 0	11 0 0
Drawing machines .. .. .	Feeders .. .. .	10 0 0	11 2 0
	Receivers .. .. .	10 0 0	11 2 0
Roving machines .. .. .	Feeders .. .. .	10 6 0	11 6 0
	Sweepers .. .. .	9 6 0	11 2 0
Twist Frames .. .. .	Twisters .. .. .	13 8 0	14 15 0
	Sweepers .. .. .	12 1 0	12 10 0
Sack Sewing .. .. .	Hand Sowers .. .. .	18 5 0	14 11 0

It will be seen from the above table that there is an appreciable monetary advantage to workers in the single-shift system.

*Wages in Mines.***Wages in Mines.**

The tables given below show the daily earnings in the month of December for each of the two years 1932 and 1933 for workers in the main occupations in coalfields and the other important mines in British India.

*Daily earnings of underground workers in important coalfields in British India.***I**

Coalfields.	Over men & Sirdars Foremen & Mates.		Miners.		Loaders.	
	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.
	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa).	1 3 0	1 2 6	0 9 9	0 8 6	0 8 6	0 7 3
Raniganj (Bengal) ..	1 0 6	0 15 6	0 9 3	0 8 3	0 8 0	0 7 0
Girdih (Bihar & Orissa).	1 7 9	1 7 0	0 9 9	0 9 6	0 7 0	0 8 3
Assam .. .. .	1 7 0	1 4 6	1 4 9	1 1 3	1 1 6	1 0 6
Punjab .. .. .	0 14 0	0 13 9	0 12 6	0 12 3	0 14 9	0 12 6
Baluchistan .. ..	1 6 9	1 7 0	0 13 3	0 14 9	0 13 0	0 11 3
Pench Valley .. ..	1 5 6	1 5 3	0 14 0	0 13 0	0 6 9	0 6 0

**II**

Coalfields.	Skilled Labour.		Unskilled Labour		Females.	
	1932.	1933	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.
	Rs a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa)	0 10 9	0 10 6	0 7 9	0 7 3	0 6 6	0 5 9
Raniganj (Bengal) ..	0 10 9	0 9 9	0 7 6	0 6 7	0 5 9	0 5 0
Girdih (Bihar & Orissa).	0 10 6	0 10 6	0 8 6	0 8 0	0 5 9	0 4 6
Assam .. .. .	1 2 0	1 0 9	0 15 0	0 13 9	..	..
Punjab .. .. .	0 11 6	0 11 6	0 7 0	0 7 0	..	..
Baluchistan .. ..	0 12 6	0 12 9	1 0 0	0 6 0	..	..
Pench Valley .. ..	0 10 6	0 10 0	0 6 9	0 7 3	0 6 9	0 5 9

*Daily Earnings of Workers engaged on "Open Workings" in Important Coalfields in British India.***I**

Coalfields.	Over Men and Sirdars Foremen and Mates.		Miners.		Loaders.	
	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.
	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs a. p.
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa).	0 14 9	0 12 9	0 8 6	0 7 6	0 7 9	0 5 9
Raniganj (Bengal) ..	0 12 9	0 9 6	0 6 0	0 5 0	0 5 6	0 4 0
Girdih (Bihar & Orissa)	0 13 6	0 14 9	0 8 0	0 8 0	0 5 0	0 5 0
Assam .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..
Punjab .. .. .	0 11 9	..	..	..	..	..
Baluchistan .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Pench Valley .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..

II

Coalfields.	Skilled Labour.		Unskilled Labour.		Females.	
	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.	1932.	1933.
	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa).	0 10 0	0 8 0	0 7 9	0 6 3	0 7 0	0 5 9
Raunanj (Bengal) ..	0 6 0	0 6 3	0 5 0	0 3 0	0 4 0	0 3 0
Girdih (Bihar & Orissa).	..	0 8 0	0 6 6	0 6 0	0 5 0	0 4 9
Assam .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..
Punjab .. .. .	..	..	0 6 9	..	..	..
Baluchistan .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Pench Valley (C. P.) .	..	..	..	..	..	..

Daily Earnings of Labourers working on Surface in important Coalfields in British India.

Coalfields.	Skilled Labour.		Unskilled Labour.		Females.	
	1931.	1932.	1931.	1932.	1931.	1932.
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Jharia (Bihar & Orissa).	0 10 9	0 10 0	0 7 0	0 6 3	0 5 3	0 4 6
Ranganj. . . . .	0 9 9	0 8 9	0 7 3	0 6 6	0 4 9	0 4 0
Girdih (Bihar & Orissa).	0 11 9	0 12 0	0 8 0	0 8 0	0 5 3	0 5 3
Assam .. .. .	1 0 0	1 0 0	0 11 9	0 11 3	0 8 0	0 7 9
Punjab .. .. .	0 14 0	0 12 0	0 9 3	0 8 6	0 4 3	0 4 0
Baluchistan .. ..	0 13 9	..	1 0 0	..	..	..
Pench Valley (C. P.) ..	0 12 0	0 10 0	0 6 9	0 7 0	0 5 0	0 4 9

Gins and Presses.

The male coolies in the gin factories in Madras and the Punjab earn on an average annas 8 per day while the female coolies get only as. 5-1 and as. 6 respectively. In the Central Provinces the average daily earnings of male and female coolies are as. 10-2 and as. 5-10 respectively.

The average daily wages of female press coolies in Madras and the Central Provinces amount to annas 5-10 while those of male coolies amount to annas 9-6 and annas 13-10 respectively.

The Plantations.—Labour in the tea gardens

In addition to the standard daily task which the worker must execute in order to earn his wages (called *Harira*) the labourer is given an opportunity at certain seasons to supplement his earnings by the performance of a second task the payment for which is known as *ticca*. In some cases where it is impracticable to prescribe a definite task as in leaf plucking at the beginning and the end of the season payment is made by time. A distinctive feature of work in the gardens is that the labourer usually brings his family with him and the wife and sometimes the children are also wage earners. The joint earnings of a family must always be taken into

has been calculated as consisting of one working man, one working woman, about three-tenths of a working child and non-working child and about two-tenths of an adult non-working dependant. The following table gives the average monthly earnings of the labourers in the tea gardens in Assam in March 1933.

Districts	Average Monthly Cash Earnings of		
	Men	Women	Children
	Rs. a p	Rs. a p	Rs. a p.
Cachar Sadri	6 14 11	4 10 9	3 15 1
Hailakandi	6 9 0	5 0 8	3 13 11
North Sylhet	7 2 4	5 5 0	4 3 6
Karimganj	7 12 8	5 7 4	4 8 7
South Sylhet	7 4 11	5 12 4	4 0 0
Habibganj	7 13 9	5 15 5	4 8 11
Daga Hills	8 11 8	6 7 4	....
Dhubri ..	8 15 2	6 11 10	4 10 2
Goulpara ..	8 2 6	7 4 2	2 7 5
Gauhati ..	8 9 0	6 11 0	4 12 6
Barpeta ..	8 6 11	8 6 2	2 8 4
Tejpur ..	9 0 0	7 9 5	5 12 9
Mangaldai	9 12 9	7 14 10	6 4 7
Nowgong ..	8 12 4	7 13 9	5 11 6
Sibsagar ..	10 9 1	8 15 4	6 8 1
Jorhat ..	9 15 7	8 3 10	6 3 2
Golaghat ..	11 4 8	7 11 9	6 3 1
Dibrugarh ..	14 6 3	10 9 8	6 14 8
North Lakhimpur	10 3 6	8 12 7	5 2 9

**Periods of Wage Payment.**—There is a complete absence of uniformity as regards the periods for which payments of wages are made in the various important branches of organised industry in India. In scarcely any industry is there a single period of wage payment. Different systems are found in establishments belonging to the same industry and in the same district and within the same establishment different classes of workers are frequently paid for different periods. The month, the fortnight and the week are generally the periods of wage payment in Cement and Brick Works, Cotton Ginning and Pressing Factories, Flour Mills and Engineering Works. Monthly payment of wages is mainly adopted for workers in Printing Presses, Municipalities, Tramways and Railways. In the

Cotton Mill Industry wages are calculated on a monthly basis in all the mills outside Ahmedabad. In the case of the Ahmedabad Mills, wages of process operatives are calculated on a fortnightly basis and of workers in the maintenance department on a monthly basis.

In mines, tea gardens and rice mills the predominant periods of wage payment are a month and a week. In jute mills wages are calculated per week. Wages are calculated on both the monthly and the fortnightly basis in the Iron and Steel Industry, Sugar Mills and in Tanneries. The system of monthly payment appears to be universal in its application to supervisory and clerical staffs engaged in all different industrial establishments, while the most general system in the case of casual labour is of a daily payment of wages.

**Periods elapsing before payment.**—The “waiting period” or the time which elapses between the end of the period for which wages are earned and the date of payment varies considerably from industry to industry and from establishment to establishment in the same industry. It may be generally stated that the longer the wage period the more delayed is the payment of wages. Monthly wages are not paid so promptly as fortnightly wages, weekly wages are withheld for still shorter periods and daily wages of casual labour are nearly always paid on the day on which they are earned or on the following day. Speaking generally the average period of waiting may be considered to be 10 to 20 days in the case of monthly payments, 5 to 7 days for fortnightly payments, and 2 to 4 days in the case of weekly payments. Another factor which affects the period of waiting is the method of payments. Where workers are paid on piece rates, intricate calculations are required to ascertain the amount due, and consequently piece rate wages cannot be paid so promptly as wages of workers on fixed time rates of pay. The payment of Wages Bill under reference to a Select Committee of the Legislative Assembly as we go to Press provides that all wages to factory workers for whatever period they may be calculated, must be paid within seven days of the end of the period for which they are due.

**Indebtedness** prevails to a very great extent among labourers, but no reliable figures are available except those for the Bombay Presidency which were collected by the Bombay Labour Office during its enquiries into the workers' family budgets for different centres. From the statistics of the Empress Mills the percentage of labourers indebted appears to be more than 50. Though exact figures for the Punjab are not available it is reported that the volume of indebtedness amongst the agriculturists is greater than anywhere else in India. As regards urban and industrial labourers it may safely be assumed that a great majority are in debt to their food suppliers. In Madras the indebtedness of the worker is heavy especially in the case of plantations where it is reported that 75 per cent. of the wages of the labourers are taken away on pay days by money lenders. The mine managers of the Jharia coalfields in Bihar and Orissa generally put this figure at one week's wages. It is also stated that the extent of indebtedness varies with caste and social custom. In Bombay City, interest on debts

forms nearly three per cent. of the total monthly expenditure. Of the families considered for the Labour Office enquiry no fewer than 47 per cent. were in debt. The extent of the indebtedness of the family in debt is ordinarily the equivalent of two and a half months' earnings. The extremes were 14 months' and one-third of a month's earnings respectively. As regards single men, for whom 603 budgets were collected, 45 per cent. were in debt, the average expenditure on interest being as 12-3 and the average expenditure on interest for those in debt being Rs. 1-11-2 per month. Enquiries for the Bombay Port Trust workers showed that over 80 per cent. of the families considered were found to be in debt. In the majority of cases the amount of debt varied from a month's income to four months' income. In Ahmedabad during 1926 about 69 per cent. of the families were in debt. The amount of debt varied from a few rupees to many times the monthly income. According to an enquiry made by the Labour Office in the year 1925 into the family budgets of cotton mill workers in Sholapur City, 63 per cent. of the cotton mill workers' families in Sholapur were in debt, the extent of which varied from less than a month's income to many times the monthly income. In 49 per cent. of cases, however, a family's debt was equal to between one and four months' of its income.

**Bonus and Profit Sharing Schemes.**—“The successful working of a profit sharing scheme pre-supposes the realisation by the worker of an identity between the various interests engaged in the concern and a conscientious effort on their part to do their best for its maximum success. The employers of labour do not feel that labour conditions in India are such as to justify the hope that this high ideal of co-operation will be realised in a substantial measure in practice.” The only solitary concern in which profit sharing schemes have been tried are the Tata Iron and Steel Company, and in the Buckingham and the Carnatic Mills. In 1928 the Tata Iron and Steel Company introduced a scheme under which a monthly bonus based on production is paid to all men drawing less than Rs. 300 per mensem or Rs. 10 per day, whose work contributes to the production obtained and who have been in the Company's service for at least six months. In the Buckingham and the Carnatic Mills a bonus is paid to the workmen on a basis relative to the dividend declared.

Bonuses are paid for a variety of reasons. Some concerns grant bonus for regular attendances and for economical utilization of material. In some collieries in Bihar and Orissa a worker is paid a sort of bonus for working six days a week. A bonus is also being granted for raising

and loading extra tubs. The Tata Iron and Steel Company grant bonuses: (1) for general production, (2) for departmental output, and (3) regular attendance. This is paid to all employees drawing less than as. 8 per day. The Company has also introduced a “Jack pot scheme.” The idea of this scheme is that if 50 men are required to perform certain duties connected with the operation of any unit and the full force is not present, the wages which would have been payable to the absentees are distributed amongst those present.

The system of paying bonus in addition to a cash wage either for better work or for better attendance used to obtain in several industrial concerns in the Bombay Presidency especially in cotton textile mills but, except in Ahmedabad where bonuses are paid for better attendance and for better efficiency, the majority of the mills which used to pay such bonuses have either consolidated these bonuses with pay or have abolished them altogether. In countries which have no legislation for the control of deductions which may be made from wages on account of fines, the bonus might be regarded as a voluntary gift paid by the employer to the worker who attends regularly without absence or produces work better than specified standards but in countries where “trick” legislation exists, the bonus easily degenerates into a device whereby an employer tries to get round the Act which lays down percentages of wages beyond which deductions on account of fines shall not be made by dividing the wages into part wages and part bonus. In the Ahmedabad textile mills all weavers who produce 80 to 85 per cent. efficiency on quantity production are paid a bonus of eight annas per loom per fortnight. In this entire all damaged cloth is handed over to the weavers and its cost at wholesale price is deducted from their wages. In the case of minor defects the weavers are fined. As the total estimated bonus of the deductions made from the Ahmedabad weavers' wages both on account of fines and damaged material handed over amounts to more than Rs. 15 lakhs annually, the efficiency bonus is not so profitable to the worker as it would appear to be. The good attendance bonus also operates very harshly in certain cases. In one mill in Western India, workers earning Rs. 30 or under a month are paid a bonus of 4 annas a week for a complete week's work and a further bonus of eight annas a month for a complete month's work. If a worker loses a day he loses twelve annas and if the day lost be a Saturday preceding a closed day he loses two thirtieths of his monthly wages.

Good attendance and efficiency bonuses are not granted in Government, local board and public utility concerns.

## WAGES ON RAILWAYS.

No information more recent to that for the year 1929 is available regarding wages paid on Indian Railways. In that year every individual system and the Railway Board, in the memoranda of written evidence submitted to the Royal Commission on Indian Labour, gave statistics of rates of pay. The following information, therefore relates to the year 1929 but it is understood that all-round reductions have been made on almost all railway systems during the last two or three years.

Owing to the different types of grades of pay which are prevalent on the Railways it is not possible to give particulars for all of them. Scales of pay of some important classes of railway servants on some principal railways have therefore been set out in the tables below. The limits of pay given in the tables, show the minimum of the lower grade and the maximum attainable the higher grade.

*Statement showing scales of pay of important classes of Railway servants other than Workshop employees and Colliery Staff on the principal Railways.*

Name of Railway System.	ENGINEERING.					
	Mates.		Gangmen.		Trolley-men.	
	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.
North-Western Railway ..	20 0	to 34 0	13 0	to 22 0	15 0	to 24 0
East Indian Railway ..	13 0	to 39 0	12 0	to 16 0	12 0	to 16 0
Eastern Bengal Railway ..	20 0	to 52 0 *	13 0	to 18 0	13 0	to 18 0
G. I. P. Railway ..	12 6	to 37 0	9 0	to 26 0	11 0	to 24 0
B. B. & C. I. Railway (Broad-gauge) ..	14 0	to 37 0	12 0	to 26 0	12 0	to 27 0
Bengal Nagpur Railway ..	15 0	to 34 0	10 0	to 17 0	18 0	to 25 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway ..	11 0	to 19 6	9 6	to 15 6	11 0	0
M. & S. M. Railway ..	13 6	to 30 0	10 6	to 22 0	10 6	to 15 0
South Indian Railway ..	14 0	to 25 0	12 0	to 15 0	12 0	to 15 0
Assam Bengal Railway ..	20 0	to 30 0	14 0	to 16 0	14 0	to 16 0

\* Per day Senior mates only are in the grade of Rs. 37-3-52.

Name of Railway System.	TRAFFIC.					
	Station Masters.		Guards.		Signallers.	
	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.
North Western Railway. ..	45 0	to 500 0	30 0	to 210 0	33 0	to 190 0
East Indian Railway ..	52 0	to 500 0	30 0	to 180 0	30 0	to 200 0
Eastern Bengal Railway ..	40 0	to 350 0	45 0	to 210 0	30 0	to 170 0
G. I. P. Railway ..	50 0	to 395 0	70 0	to 210 0	45 0	to 140 0
B. B. & C. I. Railway (Broad-gauge) ..	55 0	to 400 0	50 0	to 210 0	60 0	to 70 0
Bengal Nagpur Railway ..	52 0	to 500 0	35/40	to 210 0	30 0	to 170 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway ..	30 0	to 330 0	20 0	to 150 0	15 0	to 30 0
M. & S. M. Railway ..	40 0	to 425 0	40 0	to 170 0	25 0	to 110 0
South Indian Railway ..	30 0	to 325 0	25 0	to 120 0	25 0	to 95 0
Assam Bengal Railway ..	40 0	to 450 0	40 0	to 200 0	20 0	to 100 0

Name of Railway System.	TRAFFIC.				MECHANICAL.	
	Goods clerks, Book- ing clerks and Parcel clerks.		Ticket Collectors.		Pointsmen.	
	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.
North Western Railway ..	33 0	to 270 0	32 0	to 160 0	19 0	to 27 0
East Indian Railway ..	28 0	to 300 0	28 0	to 125 0	12 0	to 18 0
Eastern Bengal Railway ..	34 0	to 145 0	32 0	to 160 0	13 0	to 17 0
Great Indian Peninsula Railway ..	40 0	to 100 0	50 0	to 90 0	15 0	to 18 0
B. B. & C. I. Railway (Broad-gauge) ..	15 0	to 180 0(2)	55 0	to 190 0	....	
Bengal Nagpur Railway ..	50 0	to 250 0(5)	30 0	to 120 0	13 0	to 18 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway ..	25 0	to 60 0(2)	18 0	to 40 0(6)	10 0	to 14 0
M. & S. M. Railway ..	75 0	to 180 0(2)	25 0	to 80 0	15 0	to 16 8
South Indian Railway ..	25 0	to 125 0(5)	25 0	to 100 0	12 0	to 18 0
Assam Bengal Railway ..	32 0	to 120 0(2)	20 0	to 100 0	12 0	to 16 0

\* Parcel Clerks only.

(2) Goods Clerks only, wages are regulated according to local market rate.

(5) Goods and Parcels Clerks.

(6) Maximum of the Maximum scale not given.

Name of Railway System.	MECHANICAL.					
	Cabinmen.		Drivers.		Firemen.	
	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.
North Western Railway..	15 0	to 45 0	31 0	to 220 0	0 8½	to 100 0
East Indian Railway ..	....		40 0	„ 200 0	15 0	„ 50 0
Eastern Bengal Railway ..	....		34 0	„ 220 0	13 0	„ 90 0
Great Indian Peninsula Railway ..	65 0	0(1)	72 0	„ 310 0	16 4	„ 32 8
B. B. & C. I. Railway (Broad-gauge) ..	....		2 8	„ 7 8(3)	0 10	„ 1 12(3)
Bengal Nagpur Railway ..	11 0	0	5 0	„ 11 0(4)	2 8	„ 4 8(4)
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway ..	....		31 0	„ 46 0(6)	13 0	„ 35 0
M. & S. M. Railway ..	....		35 0	„ 200 0	16 0	„ 50 0
South Indian Railway ..	25 0	to 30 0	41 0	„ 250 0	21 0	„ 88 0
Assam Bengal Railway ..	16 0	„ 25 0	75 0	„ 263 0	12 0	„ 22 0
			30 0	„ 275 0	14 0	„ 60 0

- (1) Maximum.  
 (3) Indians per day.  
 (4) Europeans per day.  
 (6) Maximum of the maximum scale not given.

*Statement showing scales of pay per day of some important skilled labourers in Workshops.*

Name of Railway System.	Fitters.		Moulders		Welders.	
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
North Western Railway..	0 8 0	to 2 8 0	1 0 0	to 2 8 0	1 4 0	to 2 8 0
East Indian Railway ..	0 10 0	„ 2 8 0	0 10 0	„ 2 4 0	0 10 0	„ 2 4 0
Eastern Bengal Railway ..	0 10 0	„ 3 14 0	0 12 3	„ 3 2 3	0 12 3	„ 3 2 3
Great Indian Peninsula Railway*	50 0 0	„ 86 0 0*	44 0 0	„ 86 0 0*	44 0 0	„ 89 0 0*
B. B. & C. I. Railway ..	0 8 0	„ 3 5 0	0 7 0	„ 3 5 0	0 8 0	„ 2 9 0
Bengal Nagpur Railway ..	0 12 0	„ 2 0 0	1 0 0	„ 2 14 0	1 0 0	„ 2 0 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway ..	0 15 4	„ 1 14 8	....	1 4 0	....	1 0 0
M. & S. M. Railway ..	0 7 0	„ 5 4 0	0 11 0	to 5 4 0	0 12 0	to 5 4 0
South Indian Railway ..	0 14 0	„ 2 8 0	0 14 0	„ 2 8 0	0 14 0	„ 2 8 0
Assam Bengal Railway ..	0 12 0	„ 3 0 0	....	....	1 8 0	„ 2 8 0

Name of Railway System.	Turners.		Carpenters.		Blacksmiths.	
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
North-Western Railway ..	1 1 0	to 2 8 0	0 14 0	to 2 8 0	1 4 0	to 2 8 0
East Indian Railway ..	0 10 0	„ 2 4 0	0 10 0	„ 2 4 0	0 10 0	„ 2 8 0
Eastern Bengal Railway ..	0 12 3	„ 3 2 3	0 12 3	„ 3 2 3	0 12 3	„ 3 2 3
Great Indian Peninsula Railway*	50 0 0	„ 89 0 0*	39 0 0	„ 69 0 0*	44 0 0	„ 93 0 0*
B. B. & C. I. Railway ..	0 7 0	„ 3 5 0	0 9 0	„ 2 11 0	0 9 0	„ 3 9 0
Bengal Nagpur Railway ..	1 0 0	„ 2 14 0	1 0 0	„ 2 14 0	1 0 0	„ 2 0 0
Rohilkhand and Kumaon Railway ..	....	1 4 8	....	1 7 4	....	1 7 4
M. & S. M. Railway ..	1 0 0	to 5 4 0	0 8 0	to 4 4 0	0 7 0	to 5 4 0
South Indian Railway ..	0 14 0	„ 2 8 0	0 11 4	„ 2 0 0	0 14 0	„ 2 8 0
Assam Bengal Railway ..	0 12 0	„ 2 12 0	0 12 0	„ 3 0 0	1 1 4	„ 3 0 0

N. B.—These rates are exclusive of Overtime and Piece-work profits.

\* The scales of pay for the G. I. P. Railway are per mensem.

The following rates may be taken as representatives of daily wages of workshop employees in important centres.—

Centre.	Unskilled.		Semi-skilled.		Ordinary skilled.	
	As. p.	As. p.	As. p.	As. p.	As. p.	As. p.
Bombay . . . . .	14 0	to 16 0	17 0	to 24 0	26 0	to 46 0
Lahore . . . . .	10 0	„ 12 0	14 0	„ 18 0	14 0	„ 40 0
Lillooah . . . . .	9 0	„ 11 0	10 0	„ 16 0	12 0	„ 40 0
Lucknow . . . . .	7 6	„ 10 9	10 0	„ 18 0	16 0	„ 36 0

Besides the usual pay the employees of the railways are granted allowances and perquisites for special work, climatic and local conditions, etc.

**Amount sent to villages.**—In the absence of a completely urbanised industrial labour force in India, the practice of remitting part of the wages earned by workers in industrial centres to their place of origin appears to be very common. But no authorised or statistical information for a definite period of time is available as regards the amounts sent by workpeople in this manner. If statistics pertaining to this subject were compiled, it would help a good deal in estimating the agrarian contact of Indian industrial workers. In the Central Provinces and Berar 80 per cent. of immigrants from the United Provinces leave their families behind in their villages to look after cultivation. These labourers are reported to be remitting more than 50 per cent. of their income home. The other immigrants in that province from Central India and the Bombay Presidency are said to be sending 25 per cent. of their earnings to their homes. Estimates of amounts sent by money order by the various post offices in the jute mill areas in Bengal are annually published in the reports of the Indian Jute Mills Association. The figure for 1928 comes to Rs. 1,73,57,816-1-2, but it does not purely represent the amounts sent by jute mill employees only. Labourers from coal mines in Bengal coming from outside the coal fields are reported to send or take home to their villages from 30 to 40 per cent. of their earnings. In the case of the miner in the mining fields of Bihar and Orissa it is roughly estimated that he sends home all his savings which amount to about 8 annas to Re. 1-8-0 per week. Results of a special enquiry made in the case of an important cotton mill at Cawnpore in which wages are paid fortnightly showed that during the particular period of two weeks covered by the enquiry, 3.8 per cent. of the wages received by workmen was remitted by money orders through the office attached to that mill. In the course of its family budget investigation,

the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay collected some information regarding remittance of amounts by workers' families. In Bombay City a large number of workers do not maintain an establishment, but live as boarders and though married keep their dependants in their villages. In the case of resident families the average monthly amount remitted comes to Rs. 2-1-11 which constitutes 4.23 per cent. of the family income which is Rs. 50-1-7 per month. In the case of persons living singly in Bombay City, the average monthly remittance comes to Rs. 11-7-1 which constitutes 36.2 per cent. of their monthly income. The labour force in Ahmedabad is not immigrant to the same extent as in Bombay and therefore remittances to dependants is not an important item in the worker's budget. It appears that nearly 7 per cent. of the working class families in Ahmedabad remit money to their dependants living away from them. The average for only those families remitting money comes to Rs. 6-6-9 per month. Sholapur draws its labour force from the immediate neighbourhood and the labour there is not of the same cosmopolitan character as in Bombay. Of the total number of families whose budgets were collected during the family budget enquiry at that centre only 6 per cent. reported that they had to remit money every month to their dependants in villages. The average of the amount remitted by such families comes to Rs. 4-12-7.

**Deductions.**—Deductions from wages on account of fines and for services rendered by an employer to his workmen is a subject which has been engaging the attention of the Government of India since 1926. In that year, the Government of India requested all local governments to make enquiries, in their respective administrations, as to the extent to which fines and other deductions were being realised by employers in India from their workpeople.



The views of the local governments were also invited on the desirability of taking any action, legislative or otherwise to counter any abuses which might be found to prevail. The Labour Office of the Government of Bombay conducted a very comprehensive enquiry into the subject covering all factories, railways, municipalities, transport services, commercial houses, shops, hotels, etc., and the results were published in the form of a special report. As a result of its investigations that Government came to the conclusion that fining was an abuse grave enough to require legislation for its control and recommended accordingly. The subject was again examined in 1928-29 by the Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee (The Pawett Committee) in connexion with the standardised demands put up by the employers and the demands put up by the workers during the prolonged general strike in the cotton mills in Bombay City in 1928. The Committee recommended *inter alia*, that deductions from wages on account of fines should not exceed two per cent. of an operative's earnings during a particular pay period. The Millowners' Association, Bombay, accepted this recommendation and it is very noteworthy that almost all textile mills in Bombay which are affiliated to the Association have limited their monetary punishments within this limit. There is, however, no control on fining in textile mills in Ahmedabad. In that centre the work of 'cutlooking' or scrutinising manufactured cloth is often entrusted to contractors who often pay a lump sum every year to the mills for this privilege. Commissions varying from six annas to twelve annas in the rupee on all fines inflicted is paid by the mill to the contractor. The system is also closely linked up with that of handing over damaged cloth to the worker concerned and deducting its value at cost or wholesale price from the worker's wages. The cutlooker also receives commissions on the value of the cloth handed over. It is estimated that these deductions in the Ahmedabad cotton mills amount to nearly if not more than fifteen lakhs of rupees every year. The matter is a grave abuse and a scandal which calls for immediate legislative action. The action already taken by the Government of India in implementing the

recommendations of the Royal Commission on Indian labour on the subject have already been dealt with elsewhere in this section.

The Royal Commission on Indian Labour have made several important recommendations in connexion with the income of industrial workers and the question of their indebtedness. In discussing the possible application to India of the minimum wage Convention adopted at the 1928 session of the International Labour Conference, the Commission are of opinion that the convention, "in referring to trades in which wages are exceptionally low, must be regarded as having in view trades in which wages are low, not by comparison with western or other foreign standards but by comparison with the general trend of wages and wage levels in kindred occupations in the country concerned." If the principle of the minimum wage is to be applied to India, they consider that it would first be necessary to create machinery for fixing minimum rates of wages in those trades in which wages are lowest and where there is no question of collective bargaining. The industries indicated for a careful study of conditions are mica, wool cleaning, shellac, bidi (the indigenous cigarette) manufacturing, carpet weaving and tanneries and those in which there is a strong presumption that the conditions warrant detailed investigation. Full information *re* wages and conditions should be collected and if the surveys indicate 'sweating' the trades should be demarcated and the number and the composition of wage Boards should be decided. In the setting up of wage boards important criteria for consideration should be the cost of enforcement, and a policy of gradualness should not be lost sight of. If the investigations appear to warrant minimum wage fixing machinery, the necessary legislation for setting up such machinery should be undertaken. These recommendations are under the consideration of the various Provincial Governments and the Government of Bombay have already initiated a general wage census to be completed in about three years in order to collect all possible information on the subject of wages in all types of industrial concerns in the Bombay Presidency.

## COST OF LIVING AND STANDARD OF LIFE.

The publication of a cost of living index with a pre-war base for the working classes in Bombay City was started in the *Labour Gazette* from September 1921 and the scope and method of its compilation are described in the issues of the *Labour Gazette* for September 1921, September 1923 and April

1929. The index number is based on what is known as the aggregate expenditure method and includes in all 21 items representing food, fuel and lighting, clothing and rent. The table below gives the Bombay working class cost of living index numbers month by month from January 1918.

*Bombay working class cost of living index numbers by months*  
(July 1914=100).

Month.	1918	1919	1920	1921	1922	1923	1924	1925	1926	1927	1928	1929	1930	1931	1932	1933	1934
January ..	134	182	183	169	173	156	159	157	155	156	154	149	147	117	110	109	96
February	134	176	181	162	165	155	156	157	154	155	148	148	144	113	110	106	96
March ..	136	172	177	160	165	154	154	159	155	155	145	149	141	111	111	106	94
April ..	144	167	172	160	162	156	150	158	153	153	144	148	140	111	108	101	93
May ..	147	168	173	167	163	153	150	156	153	152	147	147	139	110	107	100	94
June ..	148	174	181	173	163	152	153	154	155	154	146	147	140	109	107	104	95
July ..	149	186	190	177	165	153	157	157	157	156	147	148	139	108	109	103	97
August ..	153	179	191	180	164	154	161	152	155	157	146	149	136	108	109	103	97
September	165	172	192	185	165	154	161	151	155	151	145	149	136	108	109	102	100
October ..	175	174	193	183	162	152	161	153	155	151	146	149	131	108	109	100	100
November	175	173	186	182	160	153	161	153	154	150	147	150	127	108	110	101	101
December	183	174	181	179	161	157	160	155	156	151	148	150	121	109	110	98	96
Annual Average.	154	175	183	173	164	154	157	155	155	154	147	149	137	110	109	103	97

The Labour Office conducted in the year 1926 an enquiry into working class budgets in Ahmedabad and the results of this enquiry have been used in the construction of a cost of living index for that centre. The Ahmedabad working class cost of living index number has been compiled on a post-war base and has been

published in the *Labour Gazette* since January 1930. Items representing food, fuel and lighting, clothing, house-rent and miscellaneous groups have been included in the index. The following table gives the index numbers from August 1927 to November 1933.—

*Ahmedabad working class cost of living index numbers by months*  
(Average prices from August 1926 to July 1927 =100.)

Month.	1928	1929	1930	1931	1932	1933	1934	Month.	1928	1929	1930	1931	1932	1933	1934.
January ..	93	99	93	75	76	73	70	July ..	97	98	88	75	75	73	72
February..	92	99	91	74	75	72	69	August ..	96	98	87	77	76	73	71
March ..	90	99	89	75	75	70	69	September..	96	97	85	75	78	73	71
April ..	91	96	89	75	74	70	69	October ..	97	98	82	74	79	73	71
May ..	91	94	89	75	74	71	71	November..	97	98	81	75	78	73	73
June ..	95	96	90	73	75	72	72	December ..	99	95	77	77	76	71	72
								Average..	95	97	87	75	76	72	71

A cost of living index number based on the results of the enquiry into family budgets of cotton mill workers in Sholapur conducted by the Labour Office in 1925 has been published in

the *Labour Gazette* since February 1931.

*Sholapur working class cost of living index numbers by months.* (Average prices from February 1927 to January 1928=100).

Month.	1928	1929	1930	1931	1932	1933	1934.	Month.	1928	1929	1930	1931	1932	1933	1934.
January ..	..	100	104	76	72	73	68	August ..	95	102	89	73	73	70	72
February ..	97	99	100	77	75	72	70	September	95	104	91	73	74	69	75
March ..	93	98	96	75	76	69	68	October ..	95	102	85	72	74	68	76
April ..	92	98	94	72	72	67	67	November ..	95	104	82	71	75	68	76
May ..	94	100	95	71	72	68	69	December ..	97	106	76	71	71	68	74
June ..	95	103	95	71	73	70	71	Yearly							
July ..	95	100	92	71	74	70	73	Average ..	..	101	92	73	73	69	72

Cost of Living Indexes have, during recent years, been compiled for Nagpur and Jubbulpore in the Central Provinces (with January 1927 as base) and for four classes of industrial workers in Rangoon in Burma (with 1931 =100). The monthly figures of the cost of living index numbers or these six Indexes during the year 1934 were as follows —

Month.	Nagpur.	Jubbulpore.	Rangoon.			
			Burmans	Tamils, Telegus and Oriyas	Hindu- stanis.	Chitta- gonians.
January . . .	57	52	87	90	90	86
February ..	57	52	88	90	90	86
March .. .	54	52	86	89	89	84
April .. .	54	53	87	90	89	86
May .. .	54	53	88	91	89	87
June . . .	57	54	90	92	90	88
July .. .	58	55	88	91	89	86
August .. .	57	54	88	92	89	87
September ..	57	56	90	94	91	90
October .. .	58	56	88	94	91	88
November ..	59	57	85	92	90	86
December ..	57	56	84	91	89	85
Average for year ..	57	54	84	91	90	87

**Standard of Life.**—Very little information is available regarding the standard of living of the working classes in India. The most satisfactory method of obtaining this information is by means of a family budget enquiry in which information is collected regarding the composition, income and expenditure of the family. To enable general conclusions to be drawn from investigations of this type it is always necessary to conduct the enquiries by what is known as the extensive method, an attempt being made to secure the information from a large number of families so as to minimise the effect of the peculiarities of exceptional cases. The sampling method is often resorted to in conducting extensive family budget enquiries because of the impracticability of collecting data by the census method. It is essential that the sample should be representative in order to yield reliable results.

At the Third International Labour Conference of Labour Statisticians held at Geneva in October 1926, the Committee on family budgets passed a resolution that in order to provide adequate information with regard to actual standards of living, enquiries should be conducted generally at intervals of not more than ten years into the income, expenditure and conditions of living of families representative of large homogeneous sections of the population. It was also decided that for a complete enquiry information should be collected as to the district in which the family resides, the composition of the household, the industries and occupations of members of the family, the nature of the housing accommodation and the amount of each important item of family income and expenditure together with quantities of purchases, where practicable. It was agreed, however, that a less detailed investigation omitting the particulars of the family income would be sufficient where the sole object of the enquiry is to provide weights for the calculation of cost of living index numbers.

Family budgets were collected by the Labour Office for 3,076 working class families in Bombay City in 1921-22 and the report based on the results thereof was published in 1923. A new family budget enquiry in Bombay City was

undertaken by the Bombay Labour office in 1932-33. The Report of this enquiry has been submitted to Government and will shortly be published. Weights based on the results of this enquiry are to be used in compiling a fresh cost of living index number for Bombay on a new base period. The Labour Office collected 985 budgets of working class families in Ahmedabad in 1926 and 1,133 budgets of cotton mill workers in Sholapur in 1925. The reports based on the results of these enquiries were published in 1928. A second family Budget enquiry for Ahmedabad was conducted in 1934 when over a thousand budgets were collected, the figures are in process of tabulation and the report of this enquiry will be published early in 1936. A small family Budget investigation for cotton mill workers in Bombay City was also conducted by the Labour Office in 1930 but the results of this investigation have not been published so far.

In the United Provinces a number of budgets were collected at Cawnpore with the object of compiling a cost of living index number. But the results of the enquiry were not found to be satisfactory and the province has not been compiling any cost of living index number.

The Labour Statistics Bureau, Rangoon, which was established by the Government of Burma in 1926, has made an extensive enquiry into the Standard and cost of living of the working classes in Rangoon and the report based on 4,309 budgets was published in 1928. The results of this enquiry have been separately analysed for Burmese, Telugu, Tamil, Uiya, Hindustani, and Chittagonian workers. Separate index numbers for each of the different classes of workers have also been published at the end of the report. 1,002 budgets for the working class families in Nagpur and 507 budgets for working class families at Jubbulpore were collected between September 1926 and January 1927 for compiling cost of living index numbers for these two centres. The figures for the Nagpur, Jubbulpore and Rangoon Indexes for the year 1933 have been given in the above table.

## TRADE UNIONS.

The history of trade unionism in India is a history of recent years. It was not until 1918 that labour had begun definitely to organise itself. Previous to that year very little effort appears to have been made to establish organisations of labour. The earliest association of workers in India was the Amalgamated Society of Railway Servants of India and Burma which had been registered under the Indian Companies Act and its main activities were in connexion with the provision of various benefits to its members, such as Legal Defence, Sickness Insurance, Life Assurance, etc. After the Indian Trade Unions Act, 1926, came into force this Association registered under it as a Trade Union with the new name of the National Union of Railwaymen of India and Burma. The Bombay Postal Union, founded in 1907, mainly

for the clerical classes employed in the Bombay Post Offices, a Union of writers in the Ahmedabad cotton mills formed in 1917; the Clerks' Union, Bombay, established in April 1918 in order to organise the various classes of clerical labour employed in commercial and other offices in Bombay city, and the Madras Labour Union formed in 1918 for the textile workers in the three mills in the city of Madras, were the main labour organisations in existence at the end of the year 1918. In addition, there existed certain benevolent social institutions such as the Kamgar Hitwardhak Sabha and the Social Service League, whose activities were directed towards the betterment of the condition of the working classes. But these Societies were not composed of workers themselves.

The year 1918 may be said to be a landmark in the history of the Indian Trade Union movement, for from that year onwards there has been a more or less steady growth of trade unions despite the inevitable fluctuations in their prosperity. The economic circumstances of the time must be regarded as the dominant factor contributing to the establishment of trade unionism in India. In the two years following 1918, the epidemic of industrial strife assumed serious proportions and reached a climax towards the close of the year 1920. The number of labour unions also increased very rapidly and unions were formed of workers in all possible industries and occupations. Most of these Unions were, however, merely Strike Committees brought into existence either before or after particular strikes in order either to engineer or to conduct them. These Committees were either dissolved as soon as their purpose was served or remained dormant until another strike in the trade broke out. Most of the remaining Unions formed during the period 1918-20 were unstable and nearly 75 per cent of them died an early death in the following year. There was a definite check to the progress of the trade union movement in India during the next two or three years. But although individual Unions collapsed as rapidly as they were formed the movement itself showed signs of some permanence and vitality.

Perhaps the most important factor which retarded the growth in the movement immediately following the successes which met the earlier formations or Strike Committees, which they really were, was the definitely hostile attitude of the employers to all combinations of their employees. It was not until the passage of the Indian Trade Unions Act which made it morally obligatory on employers to recognise those Unions of their employees which had registered under the Act, that a change in the angle of vision was noticeable.

**Nature of leadership.**—The Indian Trade Union movement, in its early beginnings, was essentially an economic one, and to regard labour unions as being engineered solely by politicians as the result of their propaganda is to misread the origin of this movement. The Indian workman is predominantly illiterate and has even now few leaders from his own class to whom he can turn for guidance. In consequence, trade unions in India have been led by middle class men, especially professional lawyers and others, who have not perhaps in all cases made a distinction between economic and political considerations. In the words of Mr. A. J. Burnett-Hurst, "social workers did not take the initiative" but "allowed the lawyer-politician class to capture and control these bodies." Many of the so-called leaders of Indian Labour who were drawn from the lawyer-politician class often exploited the ignorance and credulity of the labour force for their own material advantage, or for the propagation of their pet political doctrine, in addition to looking after the welfare of the labourers. There were, however, several notable exceptions. Leaders like Mr. N. M. Joshi, Dewan Chaman Lal, the Rev. C. F. Andrews, Mr. M. K. Gandhi, Mr. V. V. Giri, Mr. B. Shiva Rao, Mr. R. K. Bakhale, M.L.C.,

Mr. Syed Munawar, M.L.C., and Miss Anasuya Sarabhai endeavoured to create Unions for the benefit of the workers, and for the general improvement in the conditions of life and work of the labouring classes. During the last few years, however, the principles of communism were disseminated amongst the masses of India by the members of the Workers and Peasants Party which was an agent in India of the Communist International. The Communists took advantage of the economic unrest prevalent in the country early in the year 1928 and usurped the leadership of the working classes within a short period of time and were able to assume control over the executives of the principal textile and railway unions in Bombay, Madras and Bengal. They captivated the minds of the workers by painting the existing conditions as black as possible and contrasting them with a supreme state of wealth and happiness which is promised under the regime of a dictatorship of a workers' proletariat. The discontent amongst the workers over conditions of work was aggravated by the incessant preachings of revolutionary doctrines. The credulity of the Indian labourer has been of great advantage to these emissaries of revolution in creating in him a class hatred against the employers and also in instilling in his mind an abhorrence for the Government established by law in the country. These agitators, occupying positions of vantage, instigated several disastrous strikes in pursuance of purely political ends often with a callous disregard of the subsequent sufferings and losses inflicted on their ignorant and hapless dupes. But during the years 1929 and 1930 the workers began to lose their faith even in these Communist leaders after the failure of the prolonged general strike of the year 1929 in the majority of cotton mills in Bombay City. The sanity and sobriety of moderate leadership have no great attraction for the large majority of the labourers. The moderate leaders have, however, been fighting their battles for leadership with the extremist revolutionaries, and were for a time successful in keeping the latter under control. Most Communist organisations in India were, however, declared illegal in 1934, their officers were seized and their funds confiscated.

**Progress of Trade Unions since 1918.**—The trade union movement spread to various industries and occupations in India during the years following the Armistice, but a number of them passed out of existence very soon after they were started. The more stable Unions were of clerks, railway workers, postal employees, seamen and textile workers in Ahmedabad. The peculiar feature of the trade union movement in India is that it did not in the early stages of its progress make much headway in the more important manufacturing industries and this constituted a weak point in the movement. Whereas in other countries, the clerical employees organised themselves on the model of the industrial workers long after the latter had well organised themselves in strong Unions, in India the former have come up if not first, at least simultaneously with industrial unions and have established themselves more permanently.

The following figures illustrate the progress of the Trade Union Movement in the Bombay Presidency —

Year.	No of Unions.	No of Members.	Year.	No. of Unions.	No. of Members.
1922 .. ..	22	51,472	1929 .. ..	99	196,748
1923 .. ..	19	46,037	1930 .. ..	93	128,393
1924 .. ..	36	52,227	1931 .. ..	97	115,657
1925 .. ..	38	49,318	1932 .. ..	100	111,526
1926 .. ..	56	74,875	1933 .. ..	105	113,469
1927 .. ..	72	87,340	1934 .. ..	105	114,824
1928 .. ..	94	198,072			

The distribution of the membership as at 1st September 1934 by classes of industries was as follows:—

Class of Industry.	No. of Unions.	Membership.	Percentage of membership to total
Textiles .. .. .	15	41,182	35.87
Railways (including railway workshops)	9	22,444	19.55
Seamen .. .. .	3	28,228	24.58
Posts and Telegraphs .. .. .	35	8,424	7.34
Municipal .. .. .	7	2,693	2.34
Miscellaneous .. .. .	36	11,853	10.32
Total .. .. .	105	114,824	100.00

There are in addition two federations of Postal Unions, one of Railway Employees' Unions and a fourth which is a Central Union governing a number of individual Unions of textile workers in Ahmedabad. (For the constitution, membership and other particulars regarding these organisations, reference may be made to the issues of the Bombay Labour Gazette). The Central Labour Board and the Bombay Trades Council which had been included in the list of Federations in the Bombay Presidency are now defunct.

The Punjab has no heavy concentration of industrial labour and consequently the extent of organisation among both employers and employed is up to the present little. There is, however, a vague striving among the employed towards co-operation and combination especially for the purpose of demanding better remuneration and considering the question of resorting to direct action for enforcing their demands on their employers. No Communist influence has been noticeable in the Punjab where industrial disputes have been stated to have occurred as a result of the normal antagonism between employers and employed. The only large employers of labour in the Punjab are the N.-W. Railway Administration, and two out of the 30 registered Unions are of the employees of the various departments of the N.-W. Railway and cover, in all, about 17,500 members.

In the United Provinces, the number of Associations of workers is rather small, compared to its industrial importance. Some of the

Associations formed during the general upheaval following the War and especially during the days of Non-Co-operation have since died or become moribund. Organised labour forms a very small proportion of the total. Organisation of labour outside Cawnpore is almost non-existent and even in Cawnpore only about 10 per cent. of the labour is organised. There has been a growing interest of labour in trade unionism which appears to have the prospect of a rapid development in the future.

The Central Provinces and Berar have eleven registered trade unions. The classes of workers who have been embraced by the Trade movement in this part of Indian are (1) Textile workers, (2) Press employers, (3) Scavengers, (4) Motor drivers, (5) Railway workers, (6) Postal employees, (7) Bidi makers and (8) Clerks. Trade unionism is stated to be yet in its infancy in this Province and the Labour Unions appear to have done little to improve the conditions under which their members work.

The trade union movement in Madras received a setback in 1921-22 as a result of the failure of the strike in the Buckingham and Carnatic mills. During the year 1922-23 most of the Unions were dormant and the only Union which showed signs of activity was the M. and S. M. Railway Workshop Employees' Union, Perambur. The trade union activities were revived in 1923-24 and the following Unions became once more active:—(1) The Madras Labour Union, (2) The Madras Tramwaymen's

Union, (3) The Corporation Scavengers' Union, (4) The S. I. Railway Employees' Union and (5) The Coimbatore Labour Union. The Madras Harbour Port Trust Workmen's Union was revived in 1925-26. A section of the workmen of the Buckingham and Carnatic Mills organised a separate Union in 1925-26 called the Buckingham and Carnatic Mills Employees' Union, as a rival to the Madras Labour Union which is an old organisation in the same industry. The Cordite Factory Labour Union, Aruvankadus, came into prominence during 1926-27. Unions were newly formed for the employees of the Public Works Department workshops and the Government Central Press, Madras, while the Diocesan Press Employees' Union which had remained dormant was revived. The labourers working in the cotton ginning and pressing factories in Tiruppur, Coimbatore District, started a Union for their benefit. Most of the Unions included in their programme a demand for separate representation for Labour in the Legislative Council. The Oil Workers' Union and certain other Unions came into prominence only when there was an impending labour dispute. There were twenty-nine registered Trade Unions in the Madras Presidency at the end of March 1934.

**Railways**—Labour Unions are, or have been, operation on ten of the Class I railways, on some of which as many as three or more operate at the same time. Most of them are registered trade unions and the majority have secured some measure of recognition from the respective railway administrations. Many railway trade unions came into existence during the period 1918-1921 but several of them were short-lived. Those unions which have managed to survive are actively looking after the interests of their members and show signs of improved organisation and usefulness especially in those where union committees are not dominated by persons with a communistic bent of mind. A noteworthy feature is that there is an increasing tendency in many railway unions to look for office-bearers and leaders from amongst members who are actually engaged in railway work. There can be no doubt that, within the last few years, the appointment of establishment and employment officers and special attention to welfare of railway labour have been due largely to trade union propaganda.

The following is a list of such All-India Federations of Trade Unions or All-India associations of workers for which some information is available.

**The All-India Railwaymen's Federation**—Though not a registered body under the Indian Trade Unions Act, this Federation has been taking an active part in collective bargaining with railway authorities. Having affiliated to it about twelve unions of men working on all but two of Class I railways and with a membership of nearly 1,00,000, it has been able to exercise considerable influence with the Railway Board and arrangements have been made for half-yearly conferences with the Board for the discussion of matters affecting wages and conditions of service of railway employees as a whole. The federation is taking continuous interest in bringing railway employees closer together and securing greater

unity in the trade union movement in the country. At the last annual convention the Federation devoted special attention to the question of reinstatement of retrenched staff, wage-cuts, the proposed statutory Railway Board, etc.

**The National Union of Railwaymen of India, Burma and Bombay.**—This Union was started by the Amalgamated Society of Railway Servants of India and Burma which came into existence as a sequel to the Great Indian Peninsula Railway Guards' strike in 1897. It was at first registered under the Indian Companies Act, but after the Indian Trade Unions Act came into being, it altered its name, redrafted its constitution and registered as a Trade Union. It has a membership of about 4,575. It provides for its members various voluntary and other benefits such as death, sickness, unemployment and life insurance benefits. It is one of the few unions in India which maintains a political fund.

**The All-India and Burmah Covenanted Non-Gazetted Railway Services Association**—This Association, whose membership is limited to covenanted Europeans employed as foremen in railway workshops in India, was started in October 1926 with the object of securing for its members the benefits of the Lee Commission's recommendations. It submitted a memorial to the Viceroy on this question in November 1926. It has a membership of about 300 employees scattered all over India and it originally had its Head Office in Bombay. The Association registered with the Registrar of Trade Unions, Bombay Presidency, in March 1928, but transferred its Head Office to Punjab in 1929 and again to Madras during the year 1932-33.

**The All-India Trade Union Congress**—This organisation was inaugurated in 1920 for two main purposes (1) to co-ordinate the activities of the individual Labour Unions in India which till then remained isolated and were unable to take concerted action and (2) to recommend workers' delegates to the International Labour Conferences. When the Government of India had to select a Labour representative to attend the Washington Conference in 1919, there was no representative body of labour in India to be consulted and they therefore appointed Mr. N. M. Joshi as the Workers' Delegate. In order, therefore, that responsible Labour opinion in India might have a voice in the selection of the delegates to the International Labour Conferences, the All-India Trade Union Congress was organised and the first session of the Congress was held in Bombay on the 31st October 1920. Eight hundred delegates from different parts of India were present and sixty Unions were affiliated and 42 others expressed their sympathy with the Congress. It became a central organisation of the trade union movement in India but from the beginning it had a strong political colour. Its presidents and secretaries have all been politicians first and labour leaders next, with the exception of a few persons like Mr. N. M. Joshi. The Congress appointed itself a permanent body to meet once a year. It had a definite constitution, an elected Executive to carry on its work, and Provincial

respective provinces. The main object of the Congress was "to co-ordinate the activities of all the labour organisations in all the provinces in India and generally to further the interests of Indian labour in matters economic, social and political."

The second Session of the Congress was held in 1921 at Jharia under the Presidentship of Mr. Joseph Baptista. The third Session was held at Lahore in 1923 with Mr. C. R. Das as President. The fourth Session held at Calcutta in 1924 was also presided over by Mr. C. R. Das. Out of the 43 resolutions passed at this Session some dealt with the recruitment of Seamen and their eligibility for securing compensation under the Workmen's Compensation Act. The fifth Session was held in Bombay in 1925 with Mr. Dhundiraj R. Thegadri of Nagpur in the chair. Mr. V. V. Giri of Berhampur was the President of the sixth Session held in Madras in 1926. Delhi was the centre where the seventh Conference of the Congress was held in 1927 and the President was Lal Sahab Chandrika Prasad. Dewan Chaman Lal, M.L.A., was the President of the Cawnpore Session of the Congress held in 1927. The ninth Session was held in 1928 at Jharia with Mr. M. Daud in the chair. It is significant that at this Conference Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru moved a resolution protesting against imperialism.

The tenth assembly of the Trade Union Congress which met at Nagpur in 1929 under the presidentship of Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru will remain as the most important land-mark in the history of organised labour in India. It marked the culmination of a long period of mischievous activity inspired by Moscow and fomented by Communist Agents in India resulting in a split between the genuine trade union leadership on the one hand and the votaries of communism on the other. The fundamental issue upon which the split in the Trade Union movement occurred was whether the labour movement in India shall be inspired and conducted for the betterment of the industrial workers or whether it shall be utilised as a means to promote and bring about revolution in the country. The proceedings at the Session made it impossible for the rival forces to carry on any longer under a common organisation and the Executive of the Congress was captured by the revolutionaries, and resolutions for the boycott of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour, affiliation of the Congress to the League against Imperialism, the appointment of the Workers' Welfare League, a Communist organisation in England, as Agents of the Congress for Great Britain and the boycott of the International Labour Conferences at Geneva were passed both by the Executive Committee and the open session of the Congress. The moderate leaders of labour, including Messrs. N. M. Joshi, V. V. Giri, B. Shiva Rao, R. R. Bakshi and Dewan Chaman Lal seceded from the Congress and set up a separate federation under the name of the "All-India Trades Union Federation" in order to co-ordinate the activities of non-communist Trade Unions in India. Endeavours made to draw the seceders back into the fold of the All-India Trade Union Congress have not met with any success. The Labour Unions in Ahmedabad

which draw their inspiration mainly from Mr. M. K. Gandhi and are the best organised and most successful trade unions in India have not during the sixteen years of the Trade Union movement in India shown any desire to become affiliated to the Congress.

The eleventh Session of the Trade Union Congress, held in Calcutta in July 1931, led to further disintegration in the ranks of labour and once again the Communists from Bombay were responsible. The Girm Kamgar Union had split into two parts, both bitterly opposed to each other. One led by Mr. S.V. Deshpande, General Secretary of the Trade Union Congress and the other by Mr. G. H. Kandalkar, President of the G.K.U. and a Vice-President of the Congress and both groups claimed to be the Girm Kamgar Union and therefore entitled to vote at the Congress. The President, Mr. S. C. Bose, a Congress politician, decided in favour of Mr. Kandalkar whereupon Mr. Deshpande and the representatives of a few other unions broke away from the Congress with the result that this organisation which should guide and control the Trade Union movement in India is a useless and effete body with no influence and a trifling membership.

The twelfth Session of the Congress was held at Madras on 10th and 11th September 1932 under the presidentship of Mr. J. N. Mitra. The report of the General Secretary stated that twelve new Unions from Madras affiliated themselves to the Congress and that the membership of the Congress covered Unions with more than a lakh of organised workers. The Congress adopted resolutions demanding the immediate and unconditional release of all the political prisoners including the Meerut undertrials, condemning leaders like Messrs. Jannadas M. Mehta, V. V. Giri and N. M. Joshi for postponing a general strike on railways, and adopting the platform of unity formulated by the Bombay Girm Kamgar Union which included class struggle as one of its main planks.

The thirteenth Session opened at Cawnpore on 23rd December 1933. Mr. G. H. Kandalkar of the Bombay Girm Kamgar Union presided. The president declared that the Trade Union Congress would participate in the political movement only on condition that key industries like Railways and Banks were nationalised and their control transferred to councils of workers. There was a free fight between the votaries of the Indian National Congress which is a purely political body, and labour leaders and a pandemonium resulted. Several resolutions were passed at this session one of which authorised the Bombay Girm Kamgar Union to take steps to organise an All-India Textile Workers' Conference in Bombay to consider the question of wage-cuts in the textile industry and concert measures to defend the cause of the workers. Pandit Haribharath Shastri of Cawnpore was elected President for 1934.

**The National Trades Union Federation**—The Indian Trades Union Federation which was formed in 1929 by moderate leaders of labour like Mr. N. M. Joshi and others after the split in the Nagpur session of the All-India Trade Union Congress, held its first annual session at



Madras on July 16 and 17, 1932, with Mr. V. V. Giri as President. The Federation claimed the allegiance of 40 unions in various parts of the country including Native States and a total membership of 78,000. The Conference adopted the provisional constitution of the Federation framed by the Committee of management and also considered the question of trade union unity.

Almost from the time of the unfortunate split which occurred at Nagpur in 1929, the necessity of bringing about trade union unity has been felt in almost every quarter. Efforts have been made since 1930 to bring the different groups together informally and to try to find a reasonable basis of agreement. Some Bombay unions formed a 'platform of unity' the main planks of which were (1) that the Trade Union is an organ of class struggle involving purely direct action, (2) that the Trade Union Congress should not be affiliated to the International Federation of Trade Unions, Amsterdam, and (3) that delegates should not be sent to the International Labour Conference. In these efforts the railway unions which had remained aloof from the two rival national organisations took very great interest and the All-India Railwaymen's Federation convened in Bombay a representative conference in May 1931 when a committee was appointed for the purpose of considering and reporting upon the best methods of bringing about unity in the ranks of Indian labour. The platform of unity referred to was particularly examined by this committee whose suggestions for amendments were not approved by the extremist labour leaders belonging to the All-India Trade Union Congress. The All-India Trade Union Federation at its first session held in Madras however welcomed the efforts made by the Trade Union Unity Conference held under the auspices of the All-India Railwaymen's Federation and authorised its working committee to co-operate with other unions in facilitating the reconciliation of differing points of view. A special session of the All-India Trades Union Federation was held at Calcutta in April 1933 for the purpose of considering the question of Trade Union unity amongst other subjects, and a resolution was passed authorising the General Council to negotiate with the Provisional Committee of the National Federation of Labour (a new national trade union organisation formed by certain leaders of labour) on the question of trade union unity with a view to bring about amalgamation between the two organisations on a fair and equitable basis. As a result of these negotiations, the National Trades Union Federation came into existence on and from 10th May 1933 in place of the All-India Trades Union Federation and the National Federation of Labour.

The main objects of this Federation are : (a) to establish a socialist State in India, (b) to socialise and nationalise the means of production, distribution and exchange as far as possible, (c) to ameliorate the economic and social conditions of the working classes, and (d) to support and actively participate in the struggle for India's political freedom from the point of view of the working classes by all legitimate, peaceful and democratic methods such as legis-

lation, negotiation, propaganda, etc., and, in the last resort, by strikes and similar other methods. Each affiliated union has to pay to the Federation an annual fee of Rs 20 for 2,000 members and below, Rs. 10 for every additional 1,000 members or less upto 10,000 and Rs 5 for every additional 1,000 members or less above 10,000.

The first session of the National Trades Union Federation was held in Bombay on the 24th to 26th Dec. 1933 with Mr. Mrinal Kanti Bose, the President of the Federation, in the chair. The number of unions affiliated to the Federation was reported at 50 and the total membership of individual members at 1,37,000. It was resolved to organise an All-India Textile Labour Federation to resist the employers' attacks on the workers in the textile industry, and to provisionally affiliate the National Trades Union Federation with the International Federation of Trade Unions for a period of two years in the first instance.

There was a split in the Federation at its first session held in Bombay. The representatives of several Bengal Unions walked out of the conference on the 26th December 1933 in consequence of differences of opinion between them and Mr. N. M. Joshi and held a meeting on the same day under the presidency of Mr. Abdul Ghani and resolved to form an All-India Federation of labour with the name and style of the *All-India Trades Union Federation* with headquarters at Calcutta. Mr. M. Daud, M.A., Bar-at-Law, was elected President. It was proposed to draft a constitution and place it for adoption before the next session to be convened at an early date. Six unions, all situated in Bengal, with a total membership of 15,000 promised affiliation to the new body.

There are, in addition, the following All-India Associations in existence :—

(1) The All-India Postal and R. M. S. Association, (2) The All-India Postmen's and Lower-Grade Staff Union, (3) The All-India Telegraph Union, (4) The All-India Post and Telegraph Administrative Officers' Staff Association, (5) The All-India Government Employees' Federation, (6) The All-India Currency Association, (7) The Central Body Military Accounts Association and (8) The National Federation of Textile Labour in India.

#### Trade Union Legislation.

In 1920 a Company owning a mill whose workers were on strike brought a suit against the leader of the local labour union which was conducting the strike and others, seeking to restrain them from inducing the plaintiff's workmen to break their contracts, and suing for damages for their actions in this respect. The Madras High Court to whom the suit was referred gave their decision granting an *interim* injunction restraining the defendants from inciting the plaintiffs' employees to continue the strike. The case was eventually withdrawn but the proceedings suggested that, in the absence of legislation, even legitimate trade union activity was attended by considerable peril. As a result of a resolution moved by Mr. N. M. Joshi and accepted by the Legislative Assembly in March

1921, Government were committed to take steps as soon as practicable to introduce such legislation as might be necessary for the registration and protection of Trade Unions. The Government of India, accordingly, formulated certain tentative proposals and circulated them for eliciting public opinion. The opinions expressed were by no means unanimous,—some considered the proposed legislation premature, while some others realised that legislation was necessary but at the same time considered Trade Unions as a pernicious and dangerous growth which should be rigidly controlled, and others again urged that sufficient protection should be granted to them. In August 1924, the Government of India circulated a draft Bill for opinion. The Bill conferred certain privileges only on registered Trade Unions and left the question of registration at the option of Trade Unions themselves. Provision was also made to ensure that the funds of a registered Trade Union are not expended on causes in which the bulk of the members have little interest. A regular audit of the funds was proposed to be made compulsory and the manner in which the executive should be composed was also provided for.

A number of amendments were made by the Select Committee and in the Legislative Assembly. A clause permitting registered Trade Unions to maintain funds for political purposes was added. The provision was on the model of the British Law on the subject and those members who contracted out of the liability to subscribe were not to be compelled to contribute to the Political Fund nor did failure to contribute involve any disability or disadvantage except in so far as the control and management of the Political Fund was concerned. The Bill was passed on the 8th February and received the assent of the Governor-General on the 25th March 1926. The Indian Trade Unions Act came into effect from the 1st June 1927.

Mr. N. M. Joshi introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 9th February, 1928, a Bill to amend Section 43 of the Indian Penal Code in order to extend to the officers and members of unregistered Trade Unions the protection afforded by Section 17 of the Indian Trade Unions Act, 1926, which lays down that no officer or member of a registered Trade Union shall be liable to punishment under sub-section (2) of section 120B of the Indian Penal Code, in respect of any agreement made between the members for the purposes of furthering any such object of the Trade Union as is specified in Section 15, unless the agreement is an agreement to commit an offence. The Assembly, however, threw out the Bill.

A Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly on the 4th September 1928 with a view to amending Section 11 of the Indian Trade Unions Act, 1926. It was pointed out in the Statement of Objects and Reasons that the existing section 11 of the Act admitted of doubt in two respects namely: (1) It did not indicate clearly whether the first appeal lay to the judge appointed for the area within which the Registrar's office is situated or to the judge appointed for the area within which the head office of the trade union is situated. The amendment was intended to make it clear that the

latter is the competent court; (2) It did not indicate clearly what judge might be appointed to hear appeals in the Presidency towns and in Rangoon. The amendment was designed to make it clear that in such areas the appeal lies to the High Court and there is no second appeal. The opportunity was also taken to define clearly the powers of the High Court in second appeals. The Bill was passed and received the assent of the Governor-General on 25th September 1928.

**Working of the Act.**—The Act has now been in operation for nearly eight years. All-India Statistics on the working of the Act for the year ending 31st March 1933 published in August 1934 show that there were 170 registered trade unions in British Provinces in the whole of India during the year ending March 1933 as compared with 131 registered unions during the year ending 31st March 1932. The distribution of the registered Trade Unions together with the figures for total membership for all unions which submitted returns is as follows:—

Provinces.	Total No. of Unions registered.	Total memberships of registered Unions.
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	2	34
Bengal .. ..	31	71,860
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	4	2,397
Bombay .. ..	44	64,169
Burma .. ..	1	115
Central Provinces .. ..	11	7,305
Delhi .. ..	10	11,749
Madras .. ..	34	48,034
Punjab .. ..	27	21,863
United Provinces .. ..	6	9,823
Total .. ..	170	237,361

Only a few associations of employers have yet applied for registration. No Trade Union was registered in the provinces of Assam, Baluchistan and Coorg up to the end of March 1933.

The registration of Trade Unions is not compulsory and although there is an increasing resort to registration there are still a large number of Unions which apparently regard the benefits of registration as an insufficient return for the obligations imposed on registered Trade Unions by the Act. Some progress, as a whole was however visible in the trade union movement in India. Not only has the membership of the Unions increased but their financial position is also satisfactory. Organisation among women-workers in India continues to be slow. The figures for female members

of registered Trade Unions in successive years were as follows :—

Year.	Membership.
1927-28 .. ..	1,166
1928-29 .. ..	3,842
1929-30 .. ..	3,299
1930-31 .. ..	3,151
1931-32 .. ..	3,454
1932-33 .. ..	5,090

The figure for 1932-33 represents about 2 per cent. of the total membership of registered trade Unions.

**Royal Commission's Recommendations.**—With regard to Trade Unions, the Labour Commission recommended that every employers' organisation should set up a special committee for the purpose of giving continuous consideration to the improvement of the well being and efficiency of the workers in establishments controlled by its members: and that "recognition" of a Union should mean that the Union has the right to negotiate with the employer in respect of matters affecting either the common or individual interest of its members.

The fact that a Union exists only of a minority of employees or the existence of rival Unions are not sufficient grounds for refusing recognition. With regard to the internal administration of Trade Unions the Commission recommended that Union leaders should endeavour to give as many members as possible some share in the work of the Union and that Trade Union organisers should endeavour to find suitable men within the Union to act as officials and should train them for the position.

With regard to the Trade Unions Act, the Commission recommended that it should be re-examined during the year 1934 and that all limitations imposed on the activities of registered Unions and their officers should be reconsidered so as to ensure that the conditions attached to registration are not such as to prevent any well-conducted *bona fide* Union from applying for registration. Section 22 of the Act should be amended so as to provide that ordinarily not less than two-thirds of the officers of a registered Trade Union shall be actually employed or engaged in an industry with which the Union is concerned. The Government of India in their third Report on the action taken on the Commission's recommendations state that these recommendations have been "noted for consideration in due course."

## INDUSTRIAL DISPUTES.

The weapon of the "strike" in industry first came into prominence in India during the period immediately following the close of the War when the majority of the strikes as shown in the introductory Section were designed to secure increases in wages commensurate with the rise in the cost of living. The epidemic of industrial strikes which characterised the period 1919-20 reached a climax in the winter of 1921. During this period strikes took place purely from economic causes and most of them ended successfully from the view-point of the workers, after a short struggle. After this period, however,

they tended to be more prolonged and less successful and, partly owing to political causes, there were a number of fairly serious disputes in public utility services. In more recent years the machinations of the Communists have been increasingly responsible for the calling of general strikes and their undue prolongation.

**Extent of Disputes.**—All-India statistics of industrial disputes for each quarter and for each year have been compiled and published since 1920 by the Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour.

The following tables show the number of disputes which occurred during the nine years 1925-33 in each province and in each class of industry respectively :—

Provinces.	No. of disputes in								
	1925.	1926.	1927.	1928.	1929.	1930.	1931.	1932	1933.
Bengal .. ..	43	57	34*	60	35	34	47	27	29
Bombay .. ..	69	57	54	111	70	75	59	53	82
Madras .. ..	4	2	19*	7	12	11	15	14	6†
Central Provinces & Berar	6	4	2	1	2	2	7	8	8
United Provinces ..	6	3	3	2	4	2	11	2	5
Bihar & Orissa .. ..	2	3	4*	8	2	4	1	1	..
Burma .. ..	3	1	3	7	4	3	10	4	5
Punjab .. ..	1	..	..	2	..	..	7	3	..
Assam .. ..	..	1	12	5	9	16	15	7	10
Ajmer-Merwara .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2
Total .. ..	134	128	129	203	141†	148	166	110†	146†

\* One strike extended to three provinces.

† Includes 3 disputes in Delhi.

‡ One strike extended to two provinces.

Industries	No. of disputes in								
	1925.	1926.	1927.	1928.	1929.	1930.	1931.	1932.	1938.
Cotton and woollen mills	69	57	60	110	78	68	75	54	87
Jute Mills ..	15	38	11	19	13	13	22	13	11
Engineering Workshops	7	4	6	11	7	10	5	8	1
Railways including Rail- way Workshops ..	6	3	8	9	4	9	8	6	8
Others .. ..	37	31	49	54	39	48	50	42	44
Total ..	134	128	129	203	141	148	166	118	146

The peak in respect of the number of industrial disputes (203) was reached in the year 1928. More than 50 per cent. of these disputes occurred in the Bombay Presidency while only about 30 per cent. occurred in Bengal. In none of the

other provinces was there less than an average for at least one dispute per month during that year. The industry which was hit hardest was the cotton and woollen mill industry in which no less than 110 disputes took place during the year.

In 1933, 164,938 work people were involved in the 146 disputes and 2,168,961 working days were lost.

### CONCILIATION AND ARBITRATION MACHINERY.

Prior to the passing of the Trade Disputes Act as an All-India measure early in the year 1929, there was, with the exception of a conciliation panel in Bengal, which will be dealt with lower down, no official machinery for conciliation and arbitration in industrial disputes in India. The Employers' and Workmen's (Disputes) Act which was passed in 1860 to make provision for the speedy termination of certain disputes between workmen engaged in railway and other public works and their employers and which was extended, in case of the Bombay Presidency, to the districts of Ahmednagar, Broach, Ahmedabad, Kaira, Poona, Sholapur, Surat and Thana in 1860 and 1861 and to Sind in 1872 dealt with individuals and did not provide any machinery for the settlement of disputes in other trades or industries. No records are available to show the extent to which this Act was made use of in India. The Act was repealed in March 1932. The only provinces in which *ad hoc* Committees have been appointed during the past fifteen years either to enquire into the question of providing machinery for the settlement of disputes or to deal with specific strikes are the Bengal and the Bombay Presidencies.

**Bombay Presidency.**—The first Committee to be appointed in the Bombay Presidency was the Industrial Disputes Committee appointed on the 18th November 1921 with Sir Stanley Reed as Chairman "to consider and report on the practicability or otherwise of creating machinery for the prevention and early settlement of industrial disputes." This Committee made several recommendations with regard to the standardization of wages, trade unions, the attitude employers should adopt towards

Unions of their workers and the recognition of Unions, Works Committees, Welfare Work Co-operative Societies, Housing of Labour, etc. Their recommendations were in the nature of measures that might contribute to the prevention of industrial disputes. With regard to the methods of settlement when such disputes either develop irreconcilable differences between capital and labour or else become a menace to the community, the Committee recommended the formation of an Industrial Court of Enquiry to be followed, if necessary, by an Industrial Court of Conciliation.

In pursuance of the recommendations made by the Industrial Disputes Committee, the Government of Bombay published a Bill to provide for enquiry into and settlement of trade disputes in the *Bombay Government Gazette* in May 1924. It was intended to introduce this Bill in the Bombay Legislative Council at the Poona session in July of the same year; but, in the meanwhile the Government of India asked the Local Government not to proceed with this measure because they themselves intended to introduce similar legislation for the whole of India. This, however, was not the first occasion on which the Government of India considered the question of the advisability of introducing legislation to provide for the settlement of disputes. In 1920 they circularised all Local Governments asking their opinions as to the advisability of providing legislation on the lines of the Industrial Courts Act, 1919. The opinions obtained by provincial Governments were almost unanimous that labour was not properly organised and that therefore no useful purpose would be served by such legislation; The majority of the provincial Governments adopted the same view.

**Bonus Dispute Enquiry Committee.**—The next Committee to be appointed by the Government of Bombay was the Committee of Enquiry with Sir Norman Macleod, as Chairman to enquire into the general strike of the Bombay cotton mill workers of the year 1924 in connexion with the non-payment of an annual bonus for the year 1923 by the Bombay mills.

The findings of the Committee were :—

- (1) That the mill workers had not established any enforceable claim, customary, legal, or equitable, to the annual payment of a bonus; and
- (2) that the results of the working of the mill industry as a whole for the year 1923 were such as to justify the contention of the millowners that the profits did not admit of the payment of a bonus.

**Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee.**—The third *ad hoc* Committee to be appointed in the Bombay Presidency was the Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee under the Chairmanship of Sir Charles Fawcett, Judge of the Bombay High Court, in connection with the general strike of the cotton mill workers in Bombay city of the year 1928 in pursuance of the agreement arrived at between the Bombay Millowners' Association and the Joint Strike Committee at a conference held under the Chairmanship of the Hon. Sir Ghulam Hussain Hidayatullah, General Member of the Government of Bombay, on the 4th October 1928.

This Committee sat for a continuous period of five and a half months and its Report was published on the 26th March 1929.

Some of the conclusions and recommendations of the Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee were as follows :—

- (1) The proposals of the Millowners' Association (a) for standardization of wages, duties and numbers of operatives in a mill and (b) for Standing Orders for the operatives about the conditions of their employment were in the main fair and reasonable.
- (2) While there was justification for the Association's proposal to make a cut of  $7\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. in weavers' wages, there were reasonable objections to be urged against its adoption in the present circumstances and it was recommended that it should be dropped by the Association provided the Labour leaders undertook to co-operate in working the scheme for the standardization of wages.
- (3) That part of the standardization scheme which is called the "Rational" or "Efficiency" system and which aims at reducing the number of operatives employed in mills while raising their wages and providing conditions favourable for the extra efficiency expected from the operatives was fair and reasonable.
- (4) With regard to the Seventeen Demands submitted by the Joint Strike Committee some of the demands which were considered to be fair and reasonable were—

- (a) That the Millowners shall not vary any of the present conditions to the disadvantage of the workers before securing the approval of the workers through their organisations.
  - (b) That the Millowners' Association shall not permit its individual members to vary the conditions of service to the disadvantage of the workers without the sanction of the Association.
  - (c) The rates of new varieties shall be fixed by the Millowners' Association in consultation with the representatives of the Workers' organisations.
  - (d) Notices in vernacular showing the rates of piece work in detail should be posted in the Departments for the information of the workers.
  - (e) That there should be no victimisation of men who had taken part in the strike or any Union activities.
- Most of the above were eventually conceded by the Millowners' Association.

- (5) The following demands were held to be unfair and unreasonable—

- (a) The wages of those workers whose average monthly wage is less than Rs. 30 should be raised substantially.
- (b) The newly introduced system of compelling the workmen (1) to take out and present tickets of attendance and (2) to clean machinery daily should be discontinued.

- (6) The recommendations of the Committee for alleviating unemployment consequent on the introduction of efficiency methods of work were as follows :—

- (a) The millowners should set up some machinery for taking note of all cases where workers are discharged on account of reduction of staff, and help them as far as possible to get suitable employment either in some other mill or in some other industry.
- (b) The Millowners' Association should consider the advisability of a scheme for the payment of a gratuity to a worker, which may amount to say, four weeks or six weeks' wages, according to his length of service payable in suitable cases to discharged employees who may need help during the waiting period while they are seeking employment. The formation of an Out-of-Work Donation Fund on a voluntary basis to be created by a system of setting aside a contribution by the Millowners of one anna per operative per month to which fund the operatives through their representatives should be invited to contribute one anna or at least half an anna per head per month was suggested.

- (7) The Trade Unions should combine to arrange for the assistance of an expert technical adviser in dealing with disputes arising under the Standardisation Scheme.
- (8) In view of the fact that several matters required adjustment in connexion with the scheme for wage standardisation after it had been brought into operation and with a view to avoiding strikes and lockouts, machinery was provided by "Mediation Rules" agreed to by both sides for setting up joint Committees to enquire into disputes arising under the scheme and to endeavour to arrange for their settlement.

Owing to the undue prolongation of the general strike in the Bombay Cotton Mills of the year 1929 and the consequent disruption of labour, it was not possible for the Bombay Millowners' Association to bring into operation the Mediation Rules recommended by the Bombay Strike Enquiry Committee for the simple reason that there are no recognised Unions representatives of Bombay Cotton Mill workers in the City. The Bombay Textile Labour Union, of which Mr. N. M. Joshi, M.L.A., is the President had barely 400 members. The recognition accorded by the Bombay Millowners' Association to the Bombay Girni Kamgar Union which claimed a membership of over fifty thousand after its registration in May 1928 was withdrawn by the Association on the publication of the reports of the Court of Enquiry appointed under the Trade Disputes Act to inquire into questions connected with the general strike of the year 1929 and the Riots Inquiry Committee. The Association has been giving anxious consideration to the practical steps which might be taken by mills to bring about better relations between employers and their workmen and for the prevention of accumulation of grievances. In a circular letter dated the 8th January 1930 addressed by the Association to all the mills affiliated to it, they issued instructions that all mills should take immediate steps whereby complaints and grievances of the workers may be attended to by the management concerned at once. For this purpose complaint boxes were to be placed in the compounds of all mills in which workers are invited to put in petitions regarding their grievances or suggestions for improvement of conditions of work. The mills have been requested to give sympathetic consideration to any complaints or suggestions made and to redress or give effect to them wherever possible. Further measures calculated to improve the relations between the employers and the employed are under consideration. The Association have also devised measures for joint discussions between managers of mills and the Association on general questions relating to the internal administration of the mills.

The next Committee to be appointed in the Bombay Presidency was a Court of Enquiry appointed under the Trade Disputes Act in connexion with the general strike of cotton mill operatives in Bombay City of 1929. After a prolonged enquiry into the causes of and the conduct of this strike which lasted for nearly

four months, the Pearson Court of Enquiry came to the unanimous conclusion that the whole of the blame for the calling and the continuation of the strike rested with the Bombay Girni Kamgar Union. The Report of the Court was published on the 16th Sept. and its moral effect was so great that the union called off the strike unconditionally on the next day.

Perhaps the most comprehensive enquiry undertaken in India into wages and conditions of labour was the Departmental Enquiry conducted by the Commissioner of Labour (Mr. J. I. Gennings, C.B.E., Barrister-at-Law) and the Assistant Commissioner of Labour (Mr. S. R. Deshpande B.Litt. Oxon) of the Government of Bombay into Wage Cuts and Unemployment in the Cotton Textile Industry in the Bombay Presidency in 1934. The Assistant Commissioner of Labour and the Labour Officer at Ahmedabad together with statistical assistants of the Labour office visited every cotton Mills in the Presidency and procured full information on wages and on the terms of reference which are reproduced below with the Departmental findings—

1. The extent of the reduction in wages of work people employed in the cotton Mills in the Bombay Presidency since 1st January 1926.

*Findings*—Wages in Bombay City were lower by 21 per cent. in April 1934 as compared with July 1926, and in Sholapur reductions amounted to 17 per cent. Wages in Ahmedabad had risen between five to six per cent. during the same period

2. Whether the reductions have been uniform in the cotton Mills at each centre of the industry.

*Findings*—The reduction in Sholapur was uniform in all Mills but as the Bombay Millowners' Association permitted its members to take independent action as they pleased the extent of the cuts varied widely as between Mill and Mill.

3. Whether the cost of living of the working classes has fallen during this period and to what extent.

*Findings*.—Cost of living has fallen in all centres. Taking July 1926 as 100 it fell by 29 points in Bombay City in April 1934. In Ahmedabad the fall in December 1933 as compared with August 1926 was 31 per cent. and in Sholapur there was a fall of 28 per cent. between February 1927 and December 1933.

4. What has been the average rise or fall in real wages during this period in the various centres of the industry.

*Findings*.—Bombay, April 1934 eleven per cent. higher. Ahmedabad 54 per cent. higher and in Sholapur 15 per cent. higher.

5. Where wage reductions have been effected or are contemplated, the reasons, therefor.

*Findings.*—The reason most generally given was trade depression. Other reasons varied with the centres. In Bombay it was stated that it was necessary to reduce the cost of production, and labour cost were those most capable of reduction as the fall in the cost of living would enable the workers to maintain the standard of life they had in 1926 even after wages were reduced. As regards Ahmedabad there was no general reduction of wages at the time but such a reduction was contemplated owing to diminished profits and the wage reductions in other centres. In one centre wages were reduced owing to the probable coming into operation of the 51 hour week.

- 6 The extent to which Rationalisation for example, efficiency schemes have been introduced in the Cotton Mills of the Bombay Presidency and the effects which such schemes have had upon wages and the conditions of work of the operatives.

*Findings.*—That method of rationalisation which takes the form of asking operatives to mind more machines than formerly has made the greatest progress in Bombay City. In Ahmedabad rationalisation has been particularly directed towards improving the efficiency and types of machines used. The effect of rationalisation on earnings varied from Mill to Mill. In the few cases where rationalisation had not been accompanied by wage cuts, the workers were getting about 50 per cent more than they did before rationalisation was introduced, where it was accompanied by wage cuts the workers were not getting any more. The extra rates for minding more machines being neutralised by reductions in wages. The effects of rationalisation on the conditions of work have been beneficial because the workers were either working a shorter day or their work had been rendered easier. In Bombay a form of rationalisation is to ask a weaver to mind four looms instead of two. In Ahmedabad the system had not been adopted but double-side working in the frame Department was developing. Where operatives are minding more machines than formerly. The workers have usually been given 35 to 60 per cent more wages in ring spinning and 50 to 75 per cent more on the speed frame. But some benefit from the increased efficiency of the plant had been passed on to some workers in the form of higher earnings on those machines. There has been very little rationalisation in Mills outside Bombay and Ahmedabad.

7. What is the extent of unemployment in the cotton Mill industry and what are its causes.

*Findings.*—For lack of any agency official or non-official for collecting statistics of unemployment it was very difficult to formulate an answer to this question. 28,000 workers had lost their employment in cotton Mills in Bombay City. (The opening of closed Mills and the employment of workers on night shift had, however, more than absorbed this number by the end of the year). In Ahmedabad 26,551 more operatives were employed than in 1926 and in Sholapur the number employed was more or less stationary.

Few Government reports have received a more universal or widespread welcome in India and the report of the Departmental enquiry formed the subject of leaders and articles in all sections of the Press in India five weeks after its publication. The most important result of the Report was the passing by the Government of Bombay of a Trade Disputes Conciliation Act appointing the Commissioner of Labour as ex-officio Chief Conciliator and the appointment of a senior Member of the Indian Civil Service (Mr. W. B. Gilligan) as a Labour Officer to look after the interests of Cotton Mill workers in Bombay City, to represent their grievances to their employers and to procure redress of such grievances whenever and wherever possible.

A development of the greatest possible importance in the field of industrial Conciliation and arbitration in India occurred early this year when the Commissioners of Labour of the Government of Bombay offered his services as Conciliator to the Western India Match Co. during a dispute which occurred during January 1935 between the Company and its workmen at their Ambernath factory over question connected mainly with reductions in wages. Mr. I. F. Jennings, C.B.E., Commissioner of Labour, and Mr. S. R. Deshpande, Assistant Commissioner of Labour were able to secure an agreement between the two parties on the basis of which work was resumed after a strike lasting for a month. Subsequent to restarting work there was a further disagreement between the employers and the workers on the new piece rates and these were referred to the Commissioner of Labour for arbitration.

**Bengal.**—Several special Committees were appointed by the Government of Bengal during the period of intense industrial unrest during the years 1920-21.

(1) As the result of a strike of taxi-drivers and professional drivers of private cars in Calcutta which was caused by objections to certain rules, particularly (a) a new rule requiring medical examination of applicants for professional driver's license, and (b) another rule forbidding the carrying of attendants in taxis, Government appointed a Committee of Enquiry into the existing licensing regulations and the control of taxis generally. The strike lasted from the 12th to the 20th January 1921, and ceased as a result of the institution of the inquiry. The Committee made a number of proposals for amendments in the existing regulations. These proposals were ultimately accepted and brought into effect on the 12th October 1921.

(2) As the result of a strike of drivers and conductors of Calcutta and Howrah tramways, which lasted from the 27th January to the 24th February 1921, Government appointed a Committee of Enquiry after the resumption of work by the strikers on the 8th March 1921. The men resumed work towards the end of February on condition (a) that the Calcutta Tramways Company would investigate their grievances and announce their decision within a week, and (b) that if the men were dissatisfied with the Company's decision, Government would appoint a Committee of Enquiry. There was general agreement between the Company and the men's representatives in regard to the majority of the Committee's recommendations. Some, however, of the Directors of the Company did not accept the terms. Another strike of the tramway employees of a much more protracted character broke out in 1922. It lasted from 20th December 1922 to 27th January 1923. No Committee of Enquiry was appointed, although the representatives of the men raised several points which arose from the previous inquiry. Work was resumed unconditionally.

(3) During a strike on the light railway of Messrs. Martin and Company in the 24 Parganas and Howrah which lasted from the 15th June to the 2nd July 1921, a special Conciliation Board was constituted by Government by a special resolution at the joint request of the employers and the employees concerned. The result of the Board's efforts was a compromise on most of the points raised by the workers, and as a result of the Board's recommendations it was agreed that joint works committees should be set up on the Howrah-Amra and Howrah-Sheakhla lines. Works Committees were established soon after the Board's report was published, but they failed to function owing to the men's indifference.

(4) The Bengal Legislative Council passed a resolution on the 4th March 1921 to the effect that Government should appoint a Committee to enquire into the general causes of the prevailing unrest and to suggest remedial measures. The report of the Committee was published on the 18th June 1921. The main recommendations of the Committee were—

- (a) the establishment of joint works committees in industrial concerns;
- (b) non-intervention of Government in private industrial disputes, which it was considered, should be settled by voluntary conciliation;
- (c) the constitution by Government of a conciliation panel to deal with disputes in public utility services; and
- (d) the appointment by Government of special conciliation bodies in the case of private industrial disputes, if both parties desired outside intervention.

As the result of the recommendations of this Committee, a conciliation panel was constituted under Government resolution dated the 29th August 1921. The panel contained thirty names, and was composed on a representative basis, leading public bodies being asked to recommend persons to serve on it. The panel was reconstituted every year till 1929, when it was superseded by the Trade Disputes Act. Several applications for Government intervention were received during the period of the panel's existence but in no case did Government consider that intervention was justified.

The Government of Bengal agreed with the Committee's view that there was no reason why voluntary conciliation boards, wisely constituted, should not achieve a large measure of success in labour disputes affecting public utility services, where the parties had come to a deadlock, and a solution of the disputes could only be found in the intervention of outsiders. The panel was intended to deal only with disputes affecting public utility services in Calcutta and its neighbourhood. In the settlement of ordinary labour disputes not directly affecting the public, the Committee held that it was not ordinarily the duty of Government to intervene in such disputes either directly or indirectly, but if both parties express a desire that their differences should be investigated by an impartial authority, the Governor in Council should be prepared to establish a conciliation board to deal with the matter, or to take such other action as might be suitable in the circumstances of the case.

### TRADE DISPUTES LEGISLATION.

The history of the various proposals for legislation providing machinery for the prevention and settlement of industrial disputes in India covers a period of about ten years. The findings of the Industrial Disputes Committee appointed by the Government of Bombay in the year 1921 in pursuance of a Resolution moved in the Bombay Legislative Council for the appointment of a Committee "to consider and report on the practicability or otherwise of creating machinery for the prevention and early settlement of industrial disputes" has already been dealt with above. Mention has also been made of the action taken by the Government of Bombay under circumstances which led to its abandonment owing to the Government of India circularising a draft Bill as an All-India measure. The Bill circulated by the Government of India in August 1924 was very wide and comprehensive in scope and extent.

Nothing further was heard about this Bill until the end of 1925 when His Excellency the Viceroy in a speech at the Annual Meeting of the Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon, at Calcutta, said: "The question of providing means of conciliation of trade disputes has been thoroughly explored but it would be premature to legislate on this question until the Trade Union Bill has become law." The Trade Unions Act was passed in the Legislative Assembly in March 1926 and was brought into operation with effect from the 1st June 1927.

In August 1928 the Government of India published their second Bill making provision for the investigation and settlement of trade disputes and for certain other purposes. This Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly with a motion for circulation on the 21st



September 1928. The Bill differed in several important respects in comparison with the Government of India's original Bill of 1924. The main part of the Bill falls into three parts. Clauses 3 to 14 of the 1928 Bill related to the establishment of tribunals for the investigation and settlement of trade disputes. This part of the Bill was based generally on the British Industrial Courts Act of 1919 and its detailed provisions were adopted for the most part from clauses in that Act. The main difference was that, whereas the British Act sets up a Standing Industrial Court, the Conciliation Boards which the Bill proposed to establish were intended to be appointed *ad hoc* like the Courts of Inquiry, in order to deal with particular disputes. The object of Courts of Inquiry which would ordinarily be composed of persons having no direct interest in the disputes would be to investigate and report on such questions connected with the dispute as might be referred to them. The objects of Boards of Conciliation which would ordinarily include representatives of the parties to a dispute would be to secure a settlement of the dispute. Provisions were made so as to enable both Courts of Inquiry and Boards of Conciliation to enforce the attendance of witnesses and the production of documents. Neither party would be under any obligation to accept the finding of the Court or the advice of the Board; and in cases where the dispute is not brought to an end during the deliberations of the tribunal that had been appointed, reliance was to be placed on the force of public opinion which would be enabled by the publication of the report of the tribunal to arrive at just conclusions on the merits of the dispute.

The second part of the Bill consisted of clause 15 which related to public utility services. In accordance with the definition of "Public Utility Services" in clause 2 of the Bill, Clause 15 would be applicable to such railway services as would be notified by the Governor-General in Council. The clause made it a penal offence for workers employed on monthly wages in public utility services to strike without previous notice and also provided heavy penalties for persons abetting such an offence. The clause was based on the principle that persons whose work was vital to the welfare of the community generally should not be entitled to enter into a strike before sufficient time had been given to examine the merits of their grievances and to explore the possibilities of arriving at a possible settlement. Provisions of a somewhat similar type already exist in the Indian Post Offices Act, in a number of Municipal Acts in India, and the principle is one which is widely accepted in other countries.

Clauses 16 to 20 of the Bill contained certain special provisions relating to illegal strikes and lockouts. These clauses followed closely the provisions of sections 1, 2 and 7 of the British Trade Disputes and Trade Unions Act, 1927. They were to be applicable only in the case of the strikes and lockouts which satisfied both of two conditions: In the first place, the strike or lockout must have other objects than the mere furtherance of a trade dispute within the industry to which the strikers or employers belonged; and, in the second place, the strike or lockout must be designed to coerce Govern-

ment either directly or by inflicting hardship on the community. If these conditions were satisfied, the strike or lockout would become illegal. Persons furthering the strike or lockout were liable to punishment and would be deprived of the protection granted to them by the Indian Trade Unions Act, while persons refusing to take part in it would be protected from Trade Union disabilities to which they might otherwise be subjected.

The motion for circulation was adopted in the Legislative Assembly and the Bill was circulated to all Local Governments for opinion. Some Provincial Governments recommended that questions connected with picketing and intimidation of the type which were entirely responsible for the undue prolongation of the general strikes in the cotton mills of Bombay (City of the years 1928 and 1929 and the rioting in Bombay in the year 1929, should also be covered. The Bill was referred to a Select Committee of the Legislative Assembly in February 1929.

The Select Committee decided to limit the duration of the Act to five years. In connection with the definition of the term "Public Utility Services" they were of the opinion that the wide power enabling the Government to declare any industry, business or undertaking to be a public utility service was undesirable as well as unnecessary and the provision made for this in the draft Bill was omitted. Various proposals designed to lay upon the Government a definite obligation to convene a Court of Inquiry or a Board of Conciliation in cases where one of the parties so required were considered. But the Committee thought that unless both parties were agreed in desiring a reference it would be useless to fetter the discretion of the Government as to the time at which the matter was reported for action under clause 3. At the same time they held that no option should be left to the Government to refuse to appoint a Court or Board where the Government was assured that both parties were agreed as to the necessity as well as to the form which it should take. They therefore considered it necessary to provide that in every case a Court of Inquiry, where it consisted of one or more persons, should not include persons having an interest in the dispute or in any industry affected by it, and in this connection the Committee proposed a further definition of the term "An independent person." The clause relating to the publication of the findings of Courts and Boards was maintained on the lines of the English Act so as to make it quite clear that every report of a Court or Board, whether final or *interim*, must be published, and that only the publication of such information or evidence as the appointing authority thought fit should be left to its discretion. It was considered inadvisable to forbid the representation of parties before Courts and Boards by legal practitioners subject only to exceptions and they redrafted the clause in such a manner as to permit that such representation would ordinarily be permissible subject, however, to such conditions and restrictions as might be provided by the rules.

The Select Committee accepted the principle underlying the clause in connection with strikes in public utility services but they held that the clause as originally drafted was open to certain criticisms. For example, it was pointed out that

many persons are actually employed upon a daily wage which is in practice paid monthly; also that the clause as provided would appear to penalise abstinence from work on the part of a particular individual; and further that the clause was one-sided and inflicted no penalty upon an employer who locks out his workmen. The latter point was considered as one which should certainly be met as by the nature of his employment a casual or day-to-day labourer must be entitled to cease work at any moment and be similarly liable to dismissal and it was agreed that he should therefore be excluded altogether from the operation of this clause. The Committee adopted a suggestion made by the Government of Bombay which made it clear that the cessation of work must be in the nature of a strike as defined in the Bill and it was provided that in order to render it a penal offence the strike must be in breach of a definite contract between the employer and the workmen. The committee added a collateral provision penalising an employer for locking out his workmen in breach of any contract. The Committee adopted the clause in connection with illegal strikes but with some amendments which, in their opinion, would restrict its scope without materially impairing its effectiveness. In sub-clause 2 of this section they made it clear that, for the application of money to be illegal it must not merely tend to further or support the strike, but have the direct effect of so doing. This was intended to exclude a case in which money is spent upon the relief of the dependants of strikers. A further sub-clause, borrowed from a similar provision from the English Act of 1927 explaining the circumstances in which a group of workmen should be deemed to be within the same trade or industry was added. The penalties provided for the instigation of an illegal strike were modified. With regard to clause 20 of the draft Bill, the Committee held that there was no sufficient justification for giving an option to the Government to apply for injunctions restraining the expense of the funds of a Trade Union in connection with an illegal strike. It was considered that under clause 16 such expenditure had been declared illegal and the persons properly interested in seeing that the funds were not mis-spent are the members of the Trade Union concerned. The Committee were of the opinion that the Bill had not been so altered as to require republication and they recommended that it should be passed as duly amended by them.

The Select Committee as such did not deal with the question of making provision for picketing and intimidation in their report but in a minute of dissent Sir Victor Sassoon, Bart., stated that the alteration of the law relating to picketing was one for which, in his opinion, the time was ripe. Picketing of any kind should be rendered illegal while a Court or Board is sitting and the law on picketing at any time should be altered to render it illegal at or near a workmen's house as under the English Law. There appeared to be some doubt as to whether legislation of this kind should take place in this Bill or by an Amending Bill to section 503 of the Indian Penal Code. It had been stated that if an amendment of this kind were passed in the Select Committee it would delay the Bill. As he did not desire to delay the acceptance of the

provisions of this Bill he did not press the point which was raised by other members of the Select Committee. Sir Victor Sassoon, however, thought that suitable action should be taken by Government either when the Bill came up before the House or by bringing out an amending Bill to the Indian Penal Code to deal with this most important and necessary point. The action taken by the Government of Bombay in connection with the passing of an Intimidation Act has been dealt with in the chapter on Industrial Disputes.

The Bill as amended by the Select Committee was passed by the Legislative Assembly on the 8th April 1929 without any change and received the assent of the Governor-General on the 12th April 1929. The Act was due to expire early in 1934 but by virtue of an amending Act it has been placed permanently on the Statute Book.

During the period of nearly six years for which the Act has been in operation, it has only been made use of on four occasions: once by the Government of Bombay when they appointed a Court of Enquiry in the year 1929 to enquire into the general strike in Cotton Mills in Bombay City in that year, twice by the Government of India who appointed a Board of Conciliation in 1930 in connexion with a dispute in the Bombay, Baroda and Central India Railway which arose over the question of the transfer of a number of workmen from the Railway's workshops in Bombay to the new workshops which they were starting in Dohad, and another Court of Enquiry in 1931 to enquire into and report on the grievances of the large numbers of workers who were retrenched on all Indian Railways during that year, and once by the Government of Burma.

**Royal Commission's Recommendations**—The Royal Commission on Indian labour were of opinion that some statutory machinery will be permanently required to deal with trade disputes and that it will be necessary to consider the form which such machinery should take before the Trade Disputes' Act expired in 1934. They recommended that the possibility of establishing permanent courts in place of *ad hoc* tribunals under the Act should be examined and also that the question of providing means for the impartial examination of disputes in public utility services should be considered. The Commission also recommended that Section 13 of the Trade Disputes' Act should be amended so as to provide that no prosecution or suit shall be maintainable on account of any breach of the section or any damage caused thereby, except with the previous sanction of the Government which appointed the tribunal. Act XIX of 1932, giving effect to this recommendation was passed by the Indian Legislature in September 1932.

In May 1933, the Government of India issued a circular letter to all Provincial Governments inviting opinions, after consultation with the interests concerned as to (1) whether the Indian Trade Disputes Act, 1929, should be converted into a permanent measure, and (2) what amendments, if any, should be made in the Act. The Government of India were provisionally disposed to accept the Royal Commission's recommendation to include "Inland Water Services" within

the definition of a "Public Utility Service" but not "Tramway Services" because the latter generally have no monopoly in transport in the areas in which they run. Opinions were also specifically invited on the following five questions: (1) whether any statutory provision should be made in the Act for the appointment of Conciliation Officers; (2) whether a permanent Industrial Court on the lines of the British Industrial Court should be framed in each Province; (3) whether strikes or lockouts should be prohibited during the pendency of a Court of Enquiry or a Board of Conciliation; (4) whether awards of Boards of Conciliations should be made binding on both employers and the employed; and (5) whether picketing either by itself or when it is resorted to while a strike has been referred to a Court or Board should be made illegal. The Government of India were also disposed to accept the recommendation made by the Commission to omit the words "between an employer and any of his workmen" in Section 3 of the Act because as this Section stands at present it requires notices of the appointment of a tribunal appointed under the Act to be sent to every individual employer affected by a dispute. The Government of India requested all local governments to send them their replies by 1st November 1933. At the moment of going to press the Legislative Assembly passed a bill introduced by the Government of India to convert the Trade Disputes Act into a permanent measure. As regards the various amendments in the provisions of the Act it is understood that the Government of India propose to introduce another bill in the Assembly sometime later. Indian labour in general has been very badly let down by the communist agitators who dominated labour platforms all over the country in 1928 and 1929 and to-day there are few labour leaders in India who can command respect and adherence from both the employers and the employed. Great labour leaders like Mr. N. M. Joshi, M.L.A., have, during the last two or three years, been engaged in fighting the cause of labour either before the Round Table Conferences in connexion with India's political future or in the Legislative Assembly in connexion with Bills and proposals for new labour legislation.

With regard to the action which should be taken by Provincial Governments the Commission recommended that every Provincial Government should have an officer or officers whose duty it would be to undertake the work of conciliation and to bring the parties privately to agreement. The Commissioner of Labour in Madras, the Director of Industries in the Punjab, the Director of Statistics and Labour Commissioner in Burma and Deputy Commissioners and the Director of Industries in the Central Provinces have already been entrusted with powers as Conciliation Officers.

The most notable achievement in the field of industrial conciliation in India was the passing of the Bombay Trade Disputes Conciliation Act, 1934. This Act is, in the first instance, to apply to the textile industry. It provides for the appointment of the Commissioner of Labour as *ex-officio* Chief Conciliator and also for the appointment of a Labour Officer, special Con-

ciliators and Assistant Conciliators. If the Chief Conciliator or any Conciliator appointed under the Act (a) in any area for which a Labour Officer is appointed, on receipt of an application or report from such Labour Officer, or (b) elsewhere, on receipt of an application from either or both parties to a dispute or upon his own knowledge or information is satisfied that a trade dispute exists or is apprehended, he may cause notice to be given to the parties to the dispute to appear before him and he is empowered to proceed to bring the two parties together with a view to conciliation. The Labour Officer duties are "to watch the interests of workmen with a view to promote harmonious relations between employer and workmen and to take step to represent the grievances of workmen to employers for the purpose of obtaining their redress. Both the Labour Officer and the Conciliator have been given powers of entering premises and calling for documents relevant to the subject-matter of the enquiry. The Act came into immediate effect and Mr. W. B. Lallgon, I.C.S., was appointed Labour Officer with effect from the 1st September 1934. In accordance with an undertaking given to Government by the Millowners' Association, Bombay, for the appointment of the Association's Labour Officer, the Association appointed Mr. C. A. Dalal B.Sc. (London), as their Labour Officer to maintain a uniform policy for discussion and to represent Mill Managements in proceedings with the Government Labour Officer and the Chief Conciliator. During the short period for which the Act has been in force remarkable results have been achieved and there is today an almost complete absence of industrial strife in the cotton mill industry in Bombay City. This will be evidenced by the figures in the following table which show the number of disputes, number of workers involved in these disputes and the number of working days lost in textile Mills in Bombay City for each half year from the beginning of 1930 to the end of 1934.

Table showing the number of disputes in the Textile Industry in Bombay City for five years, 1930 to 1934.

Period.	No. of Disputes.	No. of work people involved	Working days lost
1930			
Jan'y. to June	7	10,454	67,925
July to Dec.	20	25,953	86,715
1931			
Jan'y. to June	7	10,196	78,751
July to Dec.	7	11,819	130,204
1932.			
Jan'y to June.	4	1,890	22,290
July to Dec.	7	4,855	145,058
1933			
Jan'y. to June	15	16,145	149,778
July to Dec.	20	25,895	198,775
1934.			
Jan'y. to June	16	110,984	3,275,077
July to Dec.	10	2,608	7,321

## INDIA AND INTERNATIONAL LABOUR CONVENTIONS.

The Preamble to Part XIII of the Treaty of Versailles refers to the fact that "the failure of any nation to adopt humane conditions is an obstacle in the way of other nations which desire to improve the conditions in their own countries." In order to establish universal peace based on social justice, the Peace Treaty not only laid down general principles in regard to questions affecting labour which were recognised by the High Contracting Parties to be of "special and urgent importance," but also brought into being the **International Labour Organisation** which was entrusted with the task of securing, as far as practicable, the observance of these principles. The International Labour Conference has been discussing various questions connected with industrial, agricultural and maritime labour since 1919 and has recorded its findings in Conventions and Recommendations. The Conventions and Recommendations adopted by the Conference are not automatically binding on the State Members, but they have to be submitted to the Legislature of each country, and this secures the regular examination both by the Executive Governments and the Legislatures of schemes which international opinion considers necessary and desirable for the amelioration of labour conditions. During the eighteen Conferences that have been held, over forty Conventions have been adopted. Out of these the following thirteen have been ratified by India —

1. Hours of work (1919).
2. Unemployment (1919).
3. Night work of Women (1919).
4. Night work of young persons in Industry (1919).
5. Rights of Association (Agriculture) (1921).
6. Weekly Rest in Industry (1921).
7. Minimum age of stokers and trimmers (1921).
8. Medical Examination of Young Persons employed at Sea (1921).
9. Workmen's Compensation (Diseases) (1925).
10. Equality of Treatment (Accidents) (1925).
11. Inspection of Emigrants on board ship (1926).
12. Seamen's Articles of Agreement (1926).
13. Weight of Packages transported by vessels (1929).

In addition to the Conventions dealt with above, the International Labour Conferences have also adopted numerous Recommendations.

The Seventeenth Session of the International Labour Conference held at Geneva from the 8th to 30th June 1933 adopted conventions in respect of (a) employment agencies, (b) widows and orphans' insurance and (c) invalidity and old age insurances. It also adopted Recommendations in connection with the first two subjects.

## GOVERNMENT ADMINISTRATION.

During pre-Reform days Labour was not a question to which the Central or Provincial Governments in India gave the same attention as they did to such subjects as education, health or justice. After the amendment of the Indian Factories Act of 1891 in 1911, the appointment of the **India Industrial Commission** in May, 1916, may be considered to be the first milestone in the progressive interest taken by Government in questions connected with labour. The active participation of India in the Great War led to the 'creation of an unprecedented opportunity' and 'the emergence of an unprecedented need' for a definite industrial policy for India as a whole. The examination of various industrial questions by the Industrial Commission included, to a certain extent, the examination of questions connected with labour as well. Previous to this date no provincial or All-India inquiries of a general character were held into conditions of labour with the exception of some quinquennial censuses into agricultural wages. No information was available in 1919 as to the rates of wages which were paid in industry, and, for that matter, very little information in this direction is available even to-day. Indian labour secured its first opportunity with her participation in the signing of the treaty of peace and her becoming a live member of the international comity of nations. The participation by India, in the first International Labour Conference held at

Washington in the year 1919 made it necessary for the Government of India and the Governments of the more industrialised provinces not only to consider the question of the representation of labour in the Central and Provincial Legislatures but also to allocate to special departments or offices the administration of labour questions.

Under the Devolution Rules (Schedule I, Part 2, Rule 26) industrial matters included under the heads factories and welfare of labour fall within the scope of the provincial legislatures. Under the same rules "regulation of mines" and "inter-provincial migration" are central subjects. A Labour Bureau was established by the Government of India in the year 1920 but it was abolished in March 1923 on the recommendation of the Indian Retrenchment Committee. The administration of labour matters since then has been in the hands of the Department of Industries and Labour with a Member of the Viceroy's Council holding the portfolio. Amongst Local Governments, the Bengal and the Madras Presidencies were the first in the field for the creation of special Labour Officers, but it was the Government of Bombay who took the lead in the field for the creation of a proper Labour Office for the collection and compilation of all kinds of statistics in connexion with prices, cost of living, wages, etc.

**Bengal.**

The Government of Bengal appointed a Labour Intelligence Officer in the year 1920. Labour laws were to be administered in the Commerce Department, but the Revenue Department continued the administration of the Assam Labour Immigration Act. The Labour Intelligence Officer was to keep a record of industrial disputes in the Presidency and also the number of labour organisations. From time to time, as circumstances permitted, he was to conduct special inquiries. He was, however, not provided with an adequate staff for the purpose. The Labour Intelligence Officer is also the Deputy Secretary to the Government of Bengal in the Commerce Department and since the bringing into effect of the Indian Trade Unions Act, 1926, he has also been appointed Registrar of Trade Unions. The Royal Commission on Indian Labour have recommended that Bengal should have a properly staffed Labour office on the same lines and with at least the same staff as the Labour office of the Government of Bombay.

**Madras.**

The Government of Madras appointed a Labour Commissioner in the same year, viz., 1920, to watch and study at all times the conditions of labour particularly industrial labour throughout the Presidency and to keep Government informed by periodical reports of its movements and tendencies and of the existence of any disputes between employers and employed. The settlement of labour disputes and prevention of strikes are features of his work but his interference in such disputes is limited to tendering his offices to settle them. In the case of disputes affecting the internal administration of a railway he may interfere only if both sides agree to his intervention but he must obtain the previous sanction of Government in each case. He is also the Protector of Depressed Classes in which work most of his time is occupied. On a par with the Labour Intelligence Officer, Bengal, the Labour Commissioner in Madras has also no special statistical office to deal with labour statistics and no reports have been published of any special inquiries into questions connected with industrial labour in the Presidency. Since the creation of the Office the conduct of periodic censuses into agricultural wages is, however, placed in his hands.

**The Bombay Labour Office.**

The real pioneer work in the field of labour information and statistics in India during the last fourteen years has been done by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay which was established in April 1921. In the Government resolution announcing the establishment of this office the following were declared to be its functions:—

“(1) *Labour Statistics and Intelligence.*—These relate to the conditions under which labour works and include information relating to the cost of living, wages, hours of labour, family budgets, strikes and lockouts, and similar matters;

“(2) *Industrial Disputes.*—As experience and knowledge are gained and the activities of the Labour Office develop it will promote the settlement of industrial disputes when these arise; and

“(3) *Legislation and other matters relating to labour.*—The Labour Office will advise Government from time to time as regards necessary new legislation or the amendment of existing laws.”

When the Labour Office was first started it was placed in charge of Director of Labour. The post of the Director of Labour was, however, abolished in 1926 and the labour office was placed under the charge of the Director of Information whose designation was changed to Director of Information and Labour Intelligence. With a view to implementing the recommendation of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour in the matter, the Government of Bombay in May 1933 again changed the designation of the Director of Information and Labour Intelligence to “Commissioner of Labour and Director of Information.” With this change in designation the administrative control of the Factory and Boiler Departments was transferred from the Collector of Bombay to the Commissioner of Labour and the Commissioner of Labour was also appointed ex-officio Commissioner for Workmen's Compensation and Registrar of Trade Unions. Under the Bombay Trade Disputes Act, 1934, the Commissioner of Labour has also been appointed ex-officio Chief Conciliator. In addition to the Commissioner there are four granted officers attached to the Labour Office. Three of these are Assistant Commissioners of Labour at headquarters in Bombay and the fourth who is called the Labour Officer at Ahmedabad is stationed at that centre. There are also three full time Lady Investigators but these are not gazetted appointments. The Assistant Commissioners, the Labour Officer and all the Investigators receive conveyance allowances. The office staff contains two Statistical Assistants, three senior clerks, ten junior clerks, two stenographers, one typist, one cashier, one despatcher, one dastard and five peons in Bombay and one peon in Ahmedabad. The activities of the office comprise (1) prices and cost of living, (2) wages and hours of labour, (3) rents, (4) economic and social conditions of various communities, (5) unemployment, (6) industrial disputes, (7) trade unions, (8) other industrial and labour intelligence, (9) international labour intelligence, (10) labour legislation, (11) the *Labour Gazette*, (12) library, and (13) office organisation.

The *Labour Gazette* has been published monthly from September 1921. It is intended to supply complete and up-to-date information on Indian labour conditions and especially the conditions existing in the Bombay Presidency, and to supply to local readers the greatest possible amount of information regarding labour conditions in the outside world. The *Labour Gazette* circulates to many different countries and is perhaps the only publication of its kind in India from which foreigners interested in labour and economic conditions in India can obtain accurate and up-to-date information. It has also hitherto been practically the only medium through which the work and publications of the International Labour Office have been made regularly available to people in India. A substantial grant is allowed by the Local Government to the Labour Office for the purchase of books and the Labour

Office has accumulated a very useful and fully catalogued library on labour, industrial and economic matters. The Labour Office library is open to research workers in Bombay. In addition to books, the library contains bound copies of all the more important periodical received from Labour Ministries, International organisations and research organisations in various parts of the world.

The Labour Office has conducted several special inquiries, the results of which have either been published in the form of special reports or as special articles in the *Labour Gazette*. Among the inquiries the results of which have been published in the form of reports are three inquiries into wages and hours of labour in the Cotton Mill Industry in the Bombay Presidency for the years 1921, 1923 and 1926; four reports of inquiries into family budgets three of which related to working class family budgets in Bombay, Ahmedabad and Sholapur and the fourth to middle class family budgets in Bombay City. The remaining reports dealt with inquiries into agricultural wages in the Bombay Presidency, an inquiry into deductions from wages or payments in respect of fines and an inquiry into middle class unemployment in the Bombay Presidency. Other special inquiries related to wages of peons and municipal workers, welfare work, rentals in Bombay and Ahmedabad, maternity cases among women operatives, methods of wage payments, creches, clerical wages in Bombay City, incidence of sickness among cotton mill operatives, infant mortality, etc. In the *Labour Gazette* statistics are regularly published for working class cost of living index numbers for Bombay, Ahmedabad and Sholapur, wholesale prices index numbers for Bombay and Karachi, retail food prices for five important centres in the Bombay Presidency, for industrial disputes in the Bombay Presidency and for Workmen's Compensation, prosecutions under the Indian Factories Act, and the employment situation. A new working class index number has been compiled for Ahmedabad and statistics with regard to this have been published in the issues of the *Labour Gazette* since January 1930. A working class cost of living index number for Sholapur has also been published. Quarterly information is also collected with regard to all known Trade Unions in the Bombay Presidency and full information is published in the *Labour Gazette* every three months. The present staff of the Labour Office is as follows.—

*Commissioner of Labour and Director of Information, Commissioner of Workmen's Compensation and Registrar of Trade Unions.*—Mr. J. F. Gennings, C.B.E., Bar-at-Law, J.P.

*Assistant Commissioners of Labour.*—Mr. S. B. Deshpande, B. Litt. (Oxon), Mr. N. A. Mehrotra B.A., F.S.S. and Mr. S. V. Joshi, B.A. (Cantab.). Mr. Joshi is also assistant to the Registrar of Trade Unions, Bombay Presidency.

*Labour Officer at Ahmedabad.*—Mr. A. S. Iyengar, B.A., LL.B.

*Lady Investigators.*—Mrs. K. Wagh, Miss U. Pimpalkhare and Miss S. Dabholkar. (These are non-gazetted appointments.)

The Commissioner of Labour and Director of Information has six offices under his charge: (1) The Labour Office; (2) the Information Office; (3) the Office of the Commissioner for Workmen's Compensation, (4) the office of the Registrar of Trade Unions, (5) The office of the Chief Inspector of Factories; and (6) the office of the Chief Inspector of Boilers. In the case of the Office of the Registrar of Trade Unions one Asst. Commissioner of Labour has been appointed as Assistant to the Registrar of Trade Unions and the office work is done by a Statistical Assistant and a junior clerk from the staff of the Labour Office. The Information Office is under the administration of the Home Department. The Labour Office was under the administration of the Home Department till the year 1925, but it was transferred to the General Department and is now under the control of the Political and Reforms Department.

#### Central Provinces.

The Department of Commerce and Industry is the administrative authority which deals with all labour questions. The Revenue Department deals with mines. The Department of Industries under the Director of Industries is in immediate charge of all matters relating to labour. He is also Registrar of Co-operative Credit Societies and Registrar of Trade Unions. The Factory Office is under the general supervision of the Director of Industries. There is no special Labour Office or Labour Officer in the Central Provinces but the factory staff is utilised for collecting such information on labour questions as may be required from time to time. A Board of Industries consisting of representatives of the employers and the employed has been in existence since the year 1914 and all matters affecting the interests of labour are considered by this Board. But the Board acts purely in an advisory capacity.

#### Other Provinces.

In Burma a Labour Statistics Bureau with a Special Officer in charge was set up in 1926. This Bureau has conducted an extensive investigation into the standard and cost of living of the working classes in Rangoon, the Report of which was published in 1928. In the Punjab the Director of Industries is the administrative officer for all acts concerned with labour. In the United Provinces almost all departments of the Local Government deal with labour questions. Labour as such is with the Home Member, electricity is with the Finance Member, the factory staff is under the immediate control of the Director of Industries who is under the Minister of Education and Industries and Boiler Inspection is under the Public Works Department. The Registrar of Co-operative Societies of the United Provinces has been appointed Ex-officio Registrar of Trade Unions in the Province. In Assam the main question connected with labour is that concerning the recruitment of labour for the tea plantations from other provinces. As inter-provincial migration is a Central subject, the Local Government are not very actively interested in the special consideration of other labour questions.

**Representation on Legislatures.**—The Government of India nominates one member for labour interests in the Legislative Assembly. Since the last reforms were brought into opera-

tion Mr. N. M. Joshi, of the Servants of India Society, has been continuously nominated as labour member in the Legislative Assembly. In the Bombay Presidency the Local Government had provided one seat for labour, and Mr. S. K. Bole was nominated as the labour member in the first two Councils after the reforms. In 1927 the Local Government increased the number of seats for labour to three but the principle of nomination was maintained. The three persons representing labour interests in the Bombay Legislative Council at present are Messrs. S. K. Bole, Syed Munawar and R. R. Bakhale. In the Central Provinces, Mr. R. W. Fulay, a Nagpur pleader, has been nominated as a representative of urban factory labour. In Bengal there have been two nominated members to represent labour interests since the introduction of the reforms. The Assam Government reserves one seat for the nomination of a member to represent labour but it has been found impracticable to find any one who could adequately represent this constituency and therefore the seat is vacant in the present Assam Legislative Council.

**Relation between Central and Local Governments.**—It has already been stated above that under the Devolution Rules, factories, settlement of labour disputes and welfare of labour are reserved subjects. These subjects are, however, subject to central legislation. The provincial legislatures are not debarred from initiating legislation on these matters but they can only do so with the previous sanction of the Governor-General in Council. The actual administration of the Acts passed by the central legislature under the above heads falls on the Local Governments who have to bear the entire cost of administration, as it is not permissible under the constitution to incur any expenditure from central revenues on the administration of provincial subjects. This constitutional position is perhaps, to some extent, responsible for the opposition shown by some of the Local Governments to labour measures on which their opinions have been invited by the Government of India during recent years. The Governor-General in Council exercises control over the administration of the Acts passed by the legislature in two ways: in the first place he is vested by Statute with the general power of superintendence, direction and control, and, secondly, these Acts in most cases either reserve certain powers to him to make the powers conferred on Local Governments subject to his control. The general principle observed by the Government of India has been to grant to the provinces as free a hand as possible in the administration of the various All-India Acts.

**Effect of differences in Law in Indian States and British India.**—Few Indian States have any labour legislation but most of them are of little industrial importance. The only States which have more than 8,000 persons employed in factories and mines are Hyderabad, Mysore, Indore, Baroda, Jammu and Kashmir, Gwalior and Travancore. Most of these States have a Factories Act which, however, is much below the standard of the corresponding Act in British India. In recent years there has been a tendency on the part of certain capitalists to endeavour to evade the provisions of the Factory Law in British India by establishing mills or factories in the territories of Indian States.

**Recommendations of the Royal Commission.**—The most important recommendation made by the Royal Commission on Indian Labour in connexion with Government administration of matters connected with labour is for the setting up of an Industrial Council which would enable representatives of employees of labour and of Governments to meet regularly in conference to discuss labour measures and labour policy. It is suggested that the Council should meet annually and its President should be elected at each annual session. The Secretary of the Council should be a permanent official responsible to it for current business. The functions of the Council would be (1) the examination of proposals for labour legislation referred to it and also to initiate such proposals; (2) to promote a spirit of co-operation and understanding among those concerned with labour policy, and to provide an opportunity for an interchange of information regarding experiments in labour matters; (3) to advise the Central and Provincial Governments on the framing of rules and regulations; and (4) to advise regarding the collection of labour statistics and the co-ordination and development of economic research. If Labour Legislation is made a Central subject in the new constitution of India, the Royal Commission recommend that the authority finally responsible for such legislation must be the Central Legislature. If Labour legislation is to be decentralised, some co-ordinating body will be necessary. The decisions of the Council could not be given mandatory power, but in certain circumstances it might be made obligatory for Provincial Governments within a specified time to submit proposals for legislation to their respective legislatures for a decision as to their adoption or rejection.

The Commission recommended that Labour Commissioners should be appointed both for the Central and in all the Local Governments except Assam. Labour Commissioners should be selected officers who should hold the appointment for a comparatively long period. They should be responsible for the publication of labour statistics, should have the right to enter all industrial establishments and should be generally accessible both to employers and labour and should act as conciliation officers. Where there is danger of establishments being transferred to Indian States in order to escape regulation, an effort should be made to obtain the co-operation of the adjoining states. The Commission also recommended that the possibility of making labour legislation both a federal and a provincial subject should receive adequate consideration; and that if federal legislation is not practicable, efforts should be directed to securing that, as early as possible, the whole of India participates in making progress in labour matters. For States in which there is appreciable industrial development, the Industrial Council should offer a suitable channel for co-operation. On the 7th March 1935 Mr. P. N. Saprú moved a resolution in the Council of State urging the establishment of the Industrial Council on the lines suggested by the Whitley Commission. Mr. D. E. Mitchell speaking on behalf of Government expressed sympathy with the resolution. He did not deny that the creation of such an Industrial Council would be of very great value but there was no great hurry for it.

He quoted the Commission and said they were not for its immediate establishment. The situation had considerably altered since the recommendation had been made in 1931 and there was a possibility under the new constitution that Labour would be decentralised. In that case there was the danger that legislature made under autonomous provinces would come into conflict with the Centre. In view of this he thought that the creation of such a Council at this state was not desirable. The Resolution on being put to the vote was negatived by 22 votes against seven for.

With regard to the question of representation of labour on the legislatures the Royal Commission recommended that if special constituencies are to remain a feature of the Indian constitution labour should be given adequate representation in the Central and Provincial legislatures. The method which is most likely to be effective in securing the best representatives of labour is that of election by registered trade unions. A special tribunal should be set up in each province to determine before election the weight which should be given to

each registered trade union. The question was examined by the Indian Franchise Committee and so far as the Provincial Councils are concerned the communal award of His Majesty's Government has given effect to the Labour Commission's recommendation. The Franchise Committee recommended a combination of trade union constituencies and special constituencies and this has been, more or less, adopted in the Government of India Bill under discussion in the House of Commons as we go to Press.

In the Government of India Bill the following subject may be legislated for concurrently both by the federal Legislature and the Provincial Legislatures.—

- (1) Factories; regulation of the working of Mines, but not including mineral development;
- (2) Welfare of Labour; provident funds; employers' liability and workmen's compensation;
- (3) Trade Unions, industrial and labour disputes.

## Domestic Servants.

The relationship of master to servant in India is a subject to which attention is frequently directed in the Press by complaints about the alleged deterioration of domestic servants and the hardships to which employers are subjected by the boycotting action of discharged servants. The remedy most commonly propounded for misbehaviour on the part of servants is registration with a view to checking the use of false testimonials or "chits," and to enabling masters to obtain certain information as to the character of the persons they employ. This mode of procedure is of German origin, for the old Prussian Servants' Ordinances (*Gesindeordnung*) were supplemented in 1854 by a law, applying only to agricultural labourers and domestic servants, which punishes breach of contract, and since then various State laws dealing with domestic servants have been passed in Germany. The conditions are not, however, analogous for the servant keeping class in India is proportionately larger than in Europe, as also is the number of servants kept by each individual.

The first attempt in the East to deal with the problem by legislation was made in Ceylon. The act dealing with the registration of domestic servants in that Colony is comprised in Ordinance No. 28 of 1871. It extends to all classes of domestic servants, hired by the month or receiving monthly wages, and the word "servant" means and includes head and under-servants, female servants, cooks, coachmen, horsekeepers and house and garden coolies. The Act came into operation in 1871 and empowered the Governor to appoint for the whole of the Island or for any town or district, to which the Ordinance is made applicable, a registrar of domestic servants, who is to be under the general supervision and control of the Inspector-General of Police. A registry is kept

by the registrar of all domestic servants employed within his town or district, and he has to enter therein the names of all the servants, the capacities in which they are employed at the time of such registration, the dates of their several engagements and such memorandum of their previous services or antecedents as they may desire to have recorded in the register. But the registrar must, previous to his entering all these details, satisfy himself as to the credibility of the statements made to him. Any person, who may not have been a domestic servant before, but who is desirous of entering domestic service, has to submit an application to the registrar, and if the registrar is satisfied that there are reasonable grounds to believe that the applicant is a fit and proper person to enter domestic service he shall enter his name in the register, recording what he has been able to learn respecting the person's antecedents together with the names of any persons who are willing to certify as to his respectability. If the applicant is unable to produce satisfactory or sufficient evidence as to his fitness for domestic service the registrar may grant him "provisional" registration, to be thereafter converted into "confirmed" registration according to the result of his subsequent service. If the registrar is satisfied that the applicant is not a fit and proper person he should withhold registration altogether, but in such a case he must report his refusal to register to the Inspector-General of Police.

Every person whose name has been registered in the general registry is given a pocket register containing the full particulars of the record made in the general registry. No person can engage a servant who fails to produce his pocket register or whose pocket register does not record



the termination of his last previous service, if any. On engaging a servant the master has to enter forthwith in the pocket register the date and capacity in which such servant is engaged and cause the servant to attend personally at the registrar's office to have such entry inserted in the general registry. Similarly, in case the master discharges a servant he must insert in the pocket register the date and cause of his discharge and the character of the servant. Provided that if for any reason he be unwilling to give the servant a character or to state the cause of his discharge he may decline to do so. But in such a case he must furnish to the registrar in writing his reasons for so refusing. If the servant on dismissal fails to produce his pocket register the master must notify that fact to the registrar. Whenever any fresh entry is made in the pocket register the servant is bound to attend the registrar's office to have such an entry recorded in the general registry. Every servant whose name is registered shall, if he subsequently enters service in any place not under the operation of the Ordinance, attend personally at the nearest police station on his entering or leaving such service and produce his pocket register to the principal officer of police at such station in order to enable the police officer to record the commencement or termination of the service. The police officer has then to communicate it to the registrar of the town or district in which such servant was originally registered.

Various penalties of fine as well as of imprisonment are imposed for violation of any of the acts required to be done or duties imposed by the Act on the various persons mentioned below. As respects masters if they fail to fulfil any of the duties imposed on them by the Act they expose themselves to a liability of their being fined to the extent of Rs. 20. Similarly a servant, who fails to fulfil any of the duties imposed on him by the Act is liable to pay a fine not exceeding Rs. 20. But in case he gives any false information to the registrar or to any other person on matters in which he is required by this Ordinance to give information, he is liable to a fine not exceeding Rs. 50 or to imprisonment, with or without hard labour, not exceeding 3 months. A fee of 25 cents is charged to the master on engaging a new servant, a like fee of 25 cents is charged to the servant on his provisional registration, or on registration being confirmed, or for registration of previous service or antecedents. But in case of loss or destruction of the pocket register the servant has to pay one rupee for the issue of a duplicate pocket register.

A similar Ordinance (No. 17 of 1914) has been introduced in the Straits Settlements, where its operation has been limited to such local areas as may be declared by the Governor in Council, and its application within such areas has been restricted to the class of householders who are expected to desire the benefit of the provisions.

## Sea Routes between India and Europe.

The Indian port for the direct journey to and from Europe is Bombay. There are ordinarily five lines of steamers by which the journey to and from the West via Bombay can be performed, either by sea all the way, or—and in some cases only—by sea part of the way and by rail across Europe. They are the P. & O., the Anchor Line, the City and Hall Line and the Lloyd Triestino. The Natal line steamers are available for Western passages only, the steamers sailing round the Cape on their Eastward voyages. There are ordinarily other services between Calcutta and the

West, by steamers sailing round Ceylon, and several lines connect Colombo with Europe. Of the latter the Orient, the Messageries Maritimes, the Bibby Lines, N. Y. K., Australian Commonwealth, and Royal Dutch Lines are the chief besides the P. & O. The Bibby and Henderson services extend to Rangoon. The new railway between India and Ceylon greatly increases the importance of the Colombo route for Southern India. The shortest time between London and Bombay is 13 days *via* Genoa or Venice. The following are the fares which are convertible at approximately current rates of exchange:—

### Peninsular and Oriental S. N. Co.

FARES FROM BOMBAY OR KARACHI.		1st Saloon.				2nd Saloon.	
		A	B	C	D.	A.	B.
Free passages (single and return) are granted between Karachi and Bombay by British India Steamer.		£	£	£	£	£	£
To Plymouth or London by sea, Single .. ..	..	78	72	66	60	48	42
Return .. ..	..	136	126	116	106	84	74
To Marseilles, Single .. ..	..	74	68	62	56	44	38
Return .. ..	..	120	110	100	90	77	67
To Malta, Single .. ..	..	68	62	56	50	42	36
Return .. ..	..	110	100	90	80	74	64
To Gibraltar, Single .. ..	..	76	70	64	58	46	40
Return .. ..	..	133	123	113	103	81	71

By the **British India S. N. Co.** Cabin class fares from Madras are:—

Cabin class from £33 to 49 Single and £67 to 86 Return to Marseilles and £40 to £52 single and £70 to 91 Return to London.

By the **Anchor Line** fares to Liverpool from Bombay or Karachi are:—1st saloon Rs. 800 single and Rs. 1,400 return. To Marseilles:—Rs. 747 and (return from Liverpool) Rs. 1,354.

By Ellerman's "**City**" and "**Hall**" Lines fares from Bombay or Karachi to Liverpool, are:—

Cabin class (Minimum) Marseilles Single Rs. 453, Return Rs. 787, Liverpool Single Rs. 493, Return Rs. 867.

Calcutta to London:

Cabin class, Single Rs. 560 minimum, Return Rs. 987 minimum.

By **Bibby Line** fares from Rangoon to London:

1st saloon single Rs. 910, return Rs. 1,560.

Rangoon to Marseilles, 1st saloon single Rs. 840. Rangoon to Marseilles, 1st saloon return Rs. 1,470.

The **Bibby Line** fares from Colombo are as follows:—

Colombo Marseilles single Rs. 710, return Rs. 1,240. Colombo London single Rs. 760, return Rs. 1,335.

The **Bibby Line** steamers carry 1st class passengers only.

By **Henderson Line** fares from Rangoon to Liverpool, 1st saloon are:—single Rs. 775, return (available for 4 months) Rs. 1,150, (available for 2 years) Rs. 1,375.

By **Lloyd Triestino Line** fares from Bombay to Brindisi, Venice or Trieste are:—

1st class £65, 2nd class £45, 2nd Economic £30. Return rates available for 2 years at one and three-fourth fares. 100 days return tickets. 1st class, £86 and 2nd class, £65, 2nd Economic £42.

Sailings from Bombay Twice Monthly.

### INDIAN TRAIN SERVICE.

The distances and railway fares from Bombay to the principal centres of other parts of India are as follow:—

	Miles.	1st Class.	2nd Class.
		Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Delhi, B. B. & C. I. Railway, <i>via</i> new Nagda-Muttra direct route .. .. .	865	88 4 0	44 2 0
Delhi, G. I. P. Railway, <i>via</i> Agra .. .. .	957	88 4 0	44 2 0
Simla, <i>via</i> Delhi .. .. .	1,220	132 14 0	67 2 0
Calcutta, G. I. P., from Bombay, <i>via</i> Jubbulpore & Allahabad	1,349	130 15 6	65 8 0
Calcutta, G. I. P., from Bombay, <i>via</i> Nagpur .. .. .	1,223	123 1 6	61 9 6
Madras, G. I. P., from Bombay, <i>via</i> Raichur .. .. .	794	90 2 0	45 1 0
Lahore, <i>via</i> Delhi .. .. .	1,162	120 13 0	60 6 0

### CIVIL AVIATION.

The development of internal aviation services in India was first essayed by Lord (then Sir George) Lloyd, during his Governorship of Bombay (1918-23). Lord Lloyd succeeded in securing the inauguration of a postal mail service between Karachi and Bombay. This was carried in R.A.F. machines. The use of these aeroplanes complicated the matter from the outset. The service was not warmly supported by the public. The effort failed.

The general attitude of the Government of India for some time after this was that as no air services in the world had yet been run without a Government subsidy and as India had no money available for such a purpose, a general

development of air services in India must await more prosperous times. The pressure of external conditions in favour of Indian aerial enterprise gradually increased. The inauguration of French and Dutch air services across India, as well as the institution of a regular weekly service between England and Karachi, and the general increase of civil aviation in all parts of the world and of visits of flyers of different nations to India, stimulated both Government and public opinion. India had become a party to the International Air Convention and under this was under a moral obligation to provide ground facilities for aircraft from other countries.

The problem of internal air services was freshly taken up by the Government of India in the Department of Industries and Labour when Sir Bhupendranath Mitra was member of Government for that portfolio. Force of circumstances had already necessitated the appointment of a Director of Civil Aviation and the first holder of the post was Lt.-Col. F. C. Sheldermine, O.B.E.

Non-official members of the Assembly, under the leadership of Dr. Moonje, then an elected member, for some time strongly pressed Government to institute a practical system for the training of young Indians in Civil Aviation. They foresaw that the development of civil aviation in India was only a matter of time and their great desire was to prevent it following in the wake of the mercantile marine and the commissioned ranks of the army, in which Indians came to the fore under modern conditions only in time to be faced with competition by Britishers who were first in the field. The upshot of this agitation was an arrangement by which young Indians might be sent to England for training with a view to their future employment in the Civil Aviation Department as aerodrome officers, inspectors of aircraft and engines, etc. Eight lads were dispatched for the opening of this system. Others followed and results have been successful. These men are not trained primarily as commercial pilots, but a development of their training, if they show special aptitude and desire to adopt a pilot's career, is always in view. This is a wise precaution and some of them take pilot's certificates. All of them receive a certain amount of training as pilots and they also go through a post-graduate course at the Imperial College of Science and Technology and a period of attachment to selected aircraft works and to the London Terminal Aerodrome at Croydon. The course lasts for two years and three months, during which time the men receive scholarships amounting to £240 per annum. A condition of eligibility for these scholarships is that applicants must possess a B.Sc. degree in engineering or physics.

In all, 8 Indians were trained as Government Scholars and are at present employed in the Civil Aviation Directorate. Of these, 6 are employed as Aerodrome Officers at Karachi, Allahabad, New Delhi, Calcutta, Akyab and Rangoon, the remaining two as Assistant Aircraft Inspectors at Karachi and Calcutta. In 1933, a further batch of 5 ground Engineers was sent to England for training in advance aeronautical engineering. One was to undergo a course in oxy-acetylene welding and of the remainder two were to be trained in aircraft and two in engine manufacture. The course is for a period of 2½ years.

**Internal Air Services.**—Sir Bhupendranath Mitra was in due course obliged to reconsider the question of assisted internal aerial services in India. An arrangement was made by which the Imperial Airways' Service between Croydon and Karachi was, on 30th December 1929, extended to New Delhi, mails from and for Europe being carried to and for each week. This conveyance of mails between New Delhi and Karachi was performed under a

special arrangement, the chief point of which was that the service was conducted by the Postal Department of the Government of India and that Imperial Airways chartered to them machines for the purpose. This meant, in effect, that the Western service of the Airways Company continued to Delhi, but that technically the service from Karachi eastwards, belonged not to them but to the Government of India. Passengers as well as mails were carried. On the expiration of the period for which the contract on these lines was arranged, the Government of India decided not to renew their charter with Imperial Airways and adopted the alternative course of contracting with the Delhi Flying Club to carry the weekly Karachi-Delhi air mails to and fro. Passengers were also carried by this service. This, like the earlier special arrangement with Imperial Airways, was obviously a transitional plan. It came into operation early in 1932. It filled the need of the moment, pending the development of a permanent scheme.

Before Sir Bhupendranath Mitra could critically develop the matter, he was succeeded in charge of the Departmental portfolio by Sir Joseph Bore and the latter entered with enthusiasm into the problem. Its solution was largely assisted by a great deal of spade-work carried out by Col. Sheldermine before he resigned his appointment as D.C.A. in order to take up the corresponding one in England. A scheme was worked out under the direction of Sir Joseph Bore for the institution of a weekly air-service between Karachi and Calcutta in connection with the weekly arrivals and departures of air mails conveyed by Imperial Airways, Ltd., from and to England. If the Government of India had at this time taken no steps towards the organisation of a service of the kind, they would have been unable to prevent Imperial Airways or some other non-Indian concern from establishing one and the authorities in India were determined that civil aviation within India should be Indian in character, either through the development of private enterprise or through the institution of Government-owned services.

The arrival of acute financial stringency following on the world depression, necessitated the abandonment of the Government Karachi-Calcutta service in 1931. Four Avro-10 aeroplanes had already been purchased for the service and they were sold, one of them being retained for the use of Their Excellencies the Earl and Countess of Willingdon, who had newly arrived in India on the appointment of the Earl to be Viceroy.

Efforts to attain the desired result were revived successfully in 1933. Arrangements were made with the British Government and Imperial Airways, Ltd., for the extension of the London-Karachi air service across India from Karachi to Singapore, as a link in the England-Australia air service. A private company Indian Trans-Continental Airways, Ltd., was formed with rupee capital and a majority of Indian Directors, in which shares are held by Imperial Airways Ltd. 51 p.c.; Indian National Airways Ltd. 25 p.c., and the Government of India 24 p.c. This Company operates jointly

with Imperial Airways, a weekly service from Karachi to Singapore, where it now connects with Qantas Empire Airways' weekly service from Singapore to Australia.

Indian National Airways Ltd. was established largely through the efforts of Mr. K. E. Grant Govan, C.B.E., to participate as a shareholder in Indian Trans-Continental Airways, and to develop feeder and other internal air services in North India. They run a bi-weekly service between Calcutta and Rangoon and a daily service between Dacca and Calcutta with prospects of extension to Assam. Under a ten year contract with the Government of India, they have also instituted a weekly service from Lahore to Karachi, to link with Imperial Airways London-Karachi services.

Before all these developments, however, the first move had taken place in Western India. Through the enterprise of Tata Sons Ltd., under a ten year contract with the Government of India, a feeder service was started in 1932 between Karachi, Bombay and Madras, connecting at Karachi with the London-Karachi service. It now includes Hyderabad in its schedule. An extension of the service to Colombo is contemplated.

In Burma, Irrawaddy Flotilla and Airways Ltd. operate a weekly service between Rangoon and Mandalay and hope to extend it to Moulmein and Tavoy.

From the beginning of the new year, Imperial Airways London-Karachi service, and with it, the Trans-India service up to Calcutta and the feeder services, Karachi-Lahore and Karachi-Bombay-Madras, have been operated twice weekly.

**Instruction in Aviation.**—Instruction in Aviation is given in India through Clubs founded for the purpose. There are nine of these. Above them is the Aero Club of India and Burma, Secretary, Flight Lieut. G.V. Carrey, which exercises control and general co-ordination of activities under the Director of Civil Aviation in India. The nine instructional clubs are the Delhi, U.P., Bengal, Madras and Bombay Flying Clubs, Karachi Aero Club, Northern India Flying Club, Lahore, Jodhpur and Kathiawar Flying Club. (A Punjab Flying Club at Lahore lost its three aeroplanes in crashes and had to wind up. Its place has been taken by the Northern India Flying Club.) A Club has recently been formed in Rangoon known as the Burma Flying Club. Indian National Airways, Ltd. have also established a Flying School in Rangoon for the training of pupils in aviation. The institution of two other clubs in the C.P. and Hyderabad Deccan respectively is in prospect.

The Club movement dates from March 1927, when, as a result of the interest taken in the subject by Sir Victor Sassoon, Bt., M.L.A., it was discussed by the Indian Legislative Assembly. An encouraging atmosphere was thus created and in the same month the Aero Club of India was formed, composed of about 40 members of the Assembly. Its first meeting

was held in Simla in September of the same year and during the next three months 100 more members of the Assembly and 197 other members joined. Strong committees were then formed in Delhi, Calcutta, Bombay and Allahabad, with the object of developing interest in the movement and in order to utilise the Government grants which were at this time proposed and the formation of local clubs followed. The Aero Club entered into an agreement with the Royal Aero Club of Great Britain and thereby became its official representative in India and Burma.

**Legislation.**—Air navigation in British India was till recently governed by the Indian Aircraft Act, 1911. It was found to be very much out of date in the face of the rapid development of aviation and in August 1934 the British Indian Central Legislature created the Indian Aircraft Act, 1924, replacing the old Act, giving powers to them Government of India to make rules to meet modern developments and to enable them to implement the provisions of the International convention for the Regulation of Aerial Navigation, 1919, to which India is a party. During the same session, legislation (the Indian Carriage by Air Act) defining the law of Carriage by air in India was also carried out.

**Indian Air Races.**—The Government of India, in December, 1927, received from Sir Victor Sassoon a letter saying that subject to a grant of Rs. 30,000 to the Aero Club for the year 1928-29 and a grant of Rs. 20,000 to each club, formed, he would bear any deficit between the Club's income and expenditure until the grants became available. This they agreed to and they further announced that they would provide for each club an initial equipment of two aeroplanes, a spare engine and a contribution towards the cost of a hangar where no hangar was already available. These grants commenced as from the 1st April 1928, and were to continue for two years. Agreements were entered into between the Secretary of State and the provincial clubs, laying down the conditions of financial assistance. Moth aeroplanes manufactured by the De Havilland Aircraft Co. were selected as the training machines. Eight of these arrived in December 1928, and training with them began in January 1929.

The first Indian air-race was flown over a Delhi-Agra-Jhansi-Lucknow-Agra-Delhi course in February 1932, and was very successful. There was a similar race over approximately the same course in February 1933, when the entries were good and included two competitors who specially came out from England for the contest and the event was again completely successful.

The origin of these two races was the offer by Their Excellencies the Viceroy (the Earl of Willington) and the Countess of Willington, of a Challenge Trophy for such a race.

There was no race in 1934. One was programmed for December, 1934, to be flown from Calcutta to Bombay with a halt for one night at Cawnpore. Six months' notice was given and substantial cash prizes, in addition to the

Viceroy's Challenge Trophy, were offered, but only six entries were received. The Aero Club Committee in their announcement to this effect said that in their opinion the programme was too ambitious for the class of competitors who had hitherto entered, most of whom could not afford to fly to the start, race over 1,200 miles and then fly home again. They added, "Air racing, like every other form of racing, costs money and can only be encouraged by the patronage of wealthy sportsmen and in India this has been the exception rather than the rule up to now." The funds annually available to pay for the race are limited and as soon as the length of the race and the number of stops are increased the cost of organisation

rapidly increases. The running of the first race cost Rs. 5,000 and that of the second Rs. 5,354.

The Club are now endeavouring to organise a further race on a progressively large scale in the early part of 1936.

*Director, Civil Aviation*—Mr. F. Tymms, C.I.B., M.C.

*Deputy Director, Civil Aviation*—Mr. A. T. E. Eadon.

*Chief Inspector of Aircraft*—Mr. A. S. Lane, M.S.E.

*Engineer Officer*—Capt. A. G. Wyatt, R.F.

*Engineer Officer*—Mr. H. J. Paterson, I.S.E.

## THE SUEZ CANAL

Transits through the Suez Canal during the year 1934 amounted to 5,663, and receipts amounted to 856,410,000 francs, compared with 5,423 transits and 852,280,000 francs in 1933. Thus, in spite of the 4½ per cent reduction in dues which came into force on April 1 last, receipts were over 4,000,000 francs higher. But for a sharp fall in the last two months of the year, the receipts for 1934 would have been very much better, for at the end of October the gain over the corresponding period of the previous year was nearly 16,000,000 francs. The subsequent setback was largely the result of a severe contraction in demand in Eastern freight markets during the last quarter of the year. Recently there has been a slight recovery in the East which, if continued, will favourably affect the canal traffic. The December figures, which are announced with the results for the year, were 486 transits and 70,580,000 francs receipts, compared with 488 transits and 77,310,000 francs in December, 1933.

**Improvement Schemes.**—It was announced in 1914 that from and after January 1st, 1915, the maximum draught of water allowed to ships going through the Suez Canal would be increased by 1 ft., making it 30 ft. English.

The maximum permissible draught of ships using the Canal was 24·4 feet in 1870; in 1890 ships drawing 25·4 feet could make the passage; and during the following 24 years the increase has been at the average rate of about 1 foot every six years, thus bringing the maximum draught authorized to 29 feet.

The scheme of improvement adopted by the Company on the recommendation of the International Consultative Committee of Works, the British representatives on which are Sir William Matthews and Mr. Anthony Lister, is a comprehensive one, and the details suggest that it will meet the needs of the big ship.

**A 40 Feet Channel.**—The declared policy of the Canal Company in regard to the deepening of the Canal is to offer a slightly greater depth of water than that available in ports east of Suez. It is claimed that, with the exception

of Sydney, there is no eastern port which at low tide has a greater depth of water than that now provided in the Canal throughout the full length of nearly 105 miles. In any case the work in hand should meet the needs of any ship likely to be built for the eastern trade during the next few years.

When the Canal was opened in 1869, the width was 72 feet and the depth about 26 feet 2 inches; in June, 1913, the width at a depth of 32 feet 8 inches had been increased to a minimum of 147 feet 6 inches over a length of about 85 miles, and to a width of 328 feet over a distance of about 20 miles. The latest scheme makes provision for a depth of 40 feet throughout and for a widening up to 196 feet 8 inches in the south section, and the cutting of an appropriate number of sidings in the north and central sections, where a minimum width of 147 feet 6 inches is believed to be sufficient for the requirements of the immediate future.

The work of enlarging the capacity of the Canal presents no special difficulty on the engineering side. A good deal of sand is occasionally driven into the channel at Port Said during storms, but a remedy for this will be found in extension of the west breakwater by about 2,700 yards at a cost of over £6,000,000. The construction of this extension, which has been in hand for the past two years, is making satisfactory progress. The Suez Roads are being adequately dredged in accordance with an agreement between the Egyptian Government and the Company.

Almost up to the end of 1915 the works for extending the jetty to the west of Port Said, works of capital importance for the protection of the entry to the Canal were pushed on uninterruptedly. In November, however, for want of hydraulic lime, the manufacture of artificial rocks for this jetty was interrupted. The submarine foundations in stone and rubble of the new jetty were, as a matter of fact, completed to a length of 2,500 metres; the protective blocks were laid for 1,040 metres, and cemented for over 800 metres. The protection of the Channel is thus secured, and there is no need of any apprehension as to its future.

## Travel in India.

Thirty years ago, a tour in India was possible only to the wealthy, the leisured and those who had friends in the country. The cost of the journey was very high, the methods of transportation were very slow; and the facilities for travel were so indifferent that he was a bold man who consigned himself to the mercies of the country without a sheet of letters of introduction. Now the mail which is posted in London on Thursday night, reaches Bombay in 14 days, and the passenger can travel by the same route and with the same speed as the mail. It is also possible to reach Bombay in 11 days from Genoa or Venice by means of the Lloyd-Triestino line. A dozen lines have covered the sea route between Europe and India and Ceylon with a plexus of regular services while Imperial Airways have a weekly service from Croydon to Karachi and from there the Indian State Air Service takes you to Delhi and before long it is hoped to Calcutta. The Indian Railways provide facilities on the trunk lines equal to many of the best services in Europe and the Indian hotel has grown into a really comfortable caravanserai.

The traveller to India has a choice of many ports by which he may enter. To the majority of visitors from Europe and the West, Bombay provides their first glimpse of India, while others enter by Calcutta, Madras and Karachi and *via* Colombo.

Owing to its geographical position Bombay is known as the Gateway of India through which for more than a century, the import and export trade of India has largely passed. Ash-purple against the dawn, the spurs of the Western Ghats, thrones of mystery, stand sentinel about the inner sanctuary of Bombay Harbour. Among and above these mountain heights Wellington fought the battles which earned for him his early military greatness. Every schoolboy knows the story of the Mahratta campaigns; they are but one—the Mahrattas—of the races within races that populate this vast country where two hundred and twenty-two different vernaculars are spoken. There is never an end to the land of India. You will find life in its most up-to-date form and next to it the customs and habits of a nation which have not changed for hundreds of years. Life will surge past you in a picturesque procession. You will hear a medley of strange sounds—the tinkle of the temple bells, the throb of the drum, the chant of the ‘muezzin’ announcing that God is Almighty and Mohammed is his Prophet, the song of the Sharma, the cry of the wild beast in the jungle. The tropical sun blazing like a ball of molten gold in a turquoise sky, the silver moon sailing across the purple vault of heaven will awaken in you feelings which you have never known before. If the visitor seeks variety and picturesqueness, there is no region in all the world so full of vivid colour, of populous cities, of buildings designed by master architects of bygone days, of diverse races, of absorbing subjects for study and

observation such as the customs, religions, philosophy and art of one of the oldest civilisations.

To the true lover of nature, the botanist and the naturalist, India can offer every charm in forest, mountain, valley, cultivated plain, and wild waste.

To the sportsman, it can furnish sport such as few countries can give; the tiger in the forest, the great mahseer in many rivers, the wily snipe on the jheels, the strong winged duck, the jinking pig and many another kind.

To the mountaineer, the Himalayas offer the highest mountains in the world and some of the few famous peaks which are still unclimbed.

To the statesman, businessman or politician who seeks rest and change without idleness, India presents a sense of busy administration, a nation in the making and an experiment such as has never before been tried.

**Bombay** itself is cosmopolitan like many of the world's great ports and in it you will find jostling each other in the streets representatives of half the races of mankind. The Towers of Silence and the Caves of Elephanta are among the sights to be seen. Elephanta is one of those delightful islands which are freely scattered upon the waters over which Bombay reigns as Queen.

But Bombay is a gateway and through it many interesting trips await the visitor and northwards to Delhi he has the choice of two routes either by the G. I. P. Railway *via* the Ellora and Ajanta Caves, Sanchi, Gwalior, Agra and Muttra or by the B. B. & C. I. Railway *via* Baroda and through Rajputana with its famous cities of Mount Abu, Udaipur, Ajmer and Jaipur to Agra and Muttra. If you decide to go by the G. I. P. Railway route, you will find at Ajanta frescoes which rival many of the old frescoes found in Europe while at Ellora are the most wonderful caves in the world, mountains cut into colossal sanctuaries. You will be able to compare the work of the Buddhists, the Jains and the Brahmins and learn more of Indian mythology than many hours of study will give you. At Sanchi are Buddhist buildings dating back to 150 B.C. The stone carvings are remarkable and are well worth a visit. As you proceed further north, Gwalior is reached. The great Fort of Gwalior has been described by Fergusson as “the most remarkable and interesting example of a Hindu palace of an early age in India.” Seventy miles further on lies Agra and of all the romantic cities of India, Agra must surely come first for it contains that crowning glory in marble, the **Taj Mahal**. Generations have come and gone since that far day when that most splendid of emperors Shahjehan bowed his head before his wife's coffin in the vault of the finished Taj. The building is better known than any other in the world. Visit it by moonlight and later by

daylight if you must. By moonlight its seduction is irresistible. Sit on the steps by the entrance gate and watch the moon drift above the trees and the ring of silver light stealing round the base of the dome and creeping gently upwards to the pinnacle. See it also in the fading evening light when amber and rose and gold, the sun sinks in the west behind the crenelated ramparts of Agra Fort. If you must visit it in the broad light of noonday then forget the first view from the gateway and wander awhile about the gardens where you will find exquisite glimpses of snowy structures so light and graceful that they seem to rest on air; of buoyant cupola and climbing campanile. Here is grandeur as well as beauty.

The Taj Mahal, however, is only one of the many interesting sights of Agra, and its Fort, Itmad-ud-Daulah's Tomb, Akbar's Tomb, 5 miles from Agra, and Fatehpur Sikri, the deserted city of Akbar about 23 miles distant are all well worth a visit. No other fortress in the world presents so great an appearance of knightly splendour, of proud and noble dignity or, with a more sovereign grace, crowns its red bastions with so wonderful a collection of palaces, mosques, halls of state, baths, kiosques, balconies and terraces as Agra Fort, a mile and a half in circumference, with walls 70 feet high faced with red sandstone. The vigorous style of decorative architecture that Akbar introduced into his red sandstone palaces was embellished by his grandson Shah Jahan who was largely responsible for the delicate inlay work and the low reliefs in white marble. There are no buildings to equal these except those found in the Palace in Delhi Fort which Shah Jahan built when he transferred his headquarters to Delhi. Akbar's vigorous but supremely attractive style appears at its best in Fatehpur Sikri which he built in his joy at the realisation of his fondest hopes when his son Jahangir was born.

There in the year 1569 A.D. on a lonely eminence, Akbar founded his city and there began to rise as if by magic those great battlemented walls, the magnificent palaces and courtyards, the great mosque and the other superb specimens of the skill of the Moghul stone-masons which stand to this day a source of endless wonder and admiration to visitors.

The traveller moves northward past Muttra and Brindaban, famous places of Hindu pilgrimage due to their association with the birth and early life of Lord Krishna, until Delhi is reached. Delhi, the capital of India, in days gone by and now the Imperial Capital of India, has no rival in greatness, as all men know that he who holds Delhi holds India. Here the visitor will find much that will interest and enthral him. Here he can trace the growth and fall of dynasty after dynasty, here he will find some of the best examples of the work of the Moghul Period at its zenith as he wanders with muffled feet in the great courtyard of the largest mosque in India, the Juma Masjid, or in Shahjahanabad, the Fort and Palace of Shahjahan whose halls rival those of the palace in Agra Fort with their delicate inlay work in marble and their gardens. Here are crumbling memorials of the Mutiny, Hindu Rao's house, Kashmir Gate beneath which some still

salute dead Home and Salkhed as they pass, the tree encumbered sites of redoubt and battery, Nicholson's grave, Asoka's pillar, the site of the great Durbār.

Kutab, the first of the so-called seven cities of Delhi with its Kutab Minar, 238 feet in height, erected in the 12th century A.D. of red and cream sandstone overlooks the plain where many of the pages of history were written. The Kutab Minar, tapering from the base to the summit, is divided by five corbelled balconies while on the fluting is carved an intricate design in which are introduced verses from the Koran. In the main courtyard stands the famous pillar of solid wrought iron devoid of rust and dating back to about 400 A.D. Visitors to Delhi should not miss seeing the Kutab for it is unique in India.

New Delhi, the eighth city of Delhi, is worthy to rank with its seven predecessors, Kutab, Siri, Tughlakabad, Jahanabad, Firozabad, Puarana Qila and Shahjahanabad, the present day Delhi. Here you find an example of town planning carried out by some of the leading architects and engineers in the world on a site where they could start with a free hand.

If you decide to take the route northwards from Bombay via Rajputana, then you will see another but equally interesting side of India. Rajputana, the land of chivalry, attracts the visitor as few places do. Alone at Udaipur is there, in its perfection, the fairy palace of one's childhood, just such a long cataract of marble terraces and halls falling into the water of a mountain encircled lake, as the illustrator of an Andrew Lang fairy book delights to draw.

Mount Abu, the Rajput Olympus, combines the delights of a hill station with one of the historic homes of the gods. The Dilwara Temples, the masterpiece of Jain architecture, contain some of the finest carvings in India. Forests of marble columns, carved and polished till they resemble Chinese ivories, are linked by flying arches that twist and twine from pillar to pillar like exquisite creepers, softening outlines and producing the effect of a symphony of graceful movement.

Northwards from Delhi is the Punjab and the North-West Frontier Province whence most of the recruits for the Indian Army come. Here you will find Amritsar, the home of the Sikhs, Lahore, one of the most ancient and famous cities of India, the Khyber Pass, the historic gateway into India from the North, the flourishing cities of the Canal Colonies which have risen up since British Engineers have harnessed the waters of the Punjab "the Land of the Five Rivers" which formerly ran to waste and many another city. Through the Punjab also you will travel to reach Kashmir, famous since the days of the Moghul Emperors.

The glory of Amritsar is the Darbar Sahib (the Golden Temple). The pavements of the sacred tank are all of marble from Jaipur and the tank itself contains a sheet of water 510 feet square. In the midst approached by a marble causeway, rises the Golden Temple, nearly cubical in form and decorated with wonderful richness.

Lahore grew in importance with the dawn of Moghul supremacy when Babar, the founder

of that dynasty, made it a place of Royal Residence, reminiscences of which are to be found to-day in the pleasure gardens, tombs, mosques and pavilions of Moghul architectural beauty which have won undying fame for that dynasty here and elsewhere in India.

**Khyber Pass**, the great natural highway into India through the almost impregnable mountain barrier of the North-West Frontier, is rich in historical association and has from time immemorial been the route by which conquering hosts have passed into India to disturb the peace of her people and continually alter their destiny. It is still the great trading route between India and the Central Asian States. On Tuesdays and Fridays when the continual string of caravans of great shaggy camels laden with merchandise, accompanied by stern, strong and picturesquely dressed men with their women and children from Central Asia are moving to and from Afghanistan, the pass presents a most interesting and unique sight.

**Kashmir**, described by poets as "an emerald set in pearls" is a land of rich forests and upland pastures, of slow flowing rivers and glittering mountain torrents, ringed with an almost unbroken girdle of mountain snow capped all the year. If you can imagine Venice set in the heart of Switzerland, that is Srinagar, the capital of Kashmir. Life is good as you glide along the face of the lakes in a houseboat when the lotus flower is out and the banks are one mass of colour with the snow-capped mountains in the background. When days are warm on the lakes, a trip can be made up the valleys and you can live in Acready and see the bear in his native haunts and the mountain deer on the hill tops.

For those who have arrived at Delhi *via* Bombay an interesting return trip can be made *via* Benares and Calcutta. Many visitors, however, enter India *via* Calcutta and from here also many interesting tours can be made.

**Calcutta**, one of the first trading ports of the British East India Company in India, was founded by Job Charnock; it is now the second largest city in the Empire. Its public buildings, the Indian museum, the Fort, the Jain Temple, the Hindu bathing ghats along the river front, the Hindu shrines, are all worthy of attention.

Before winding your way towards Delhi trips should be made to Darjeeling to see the roof of the world and Mount Everest, the highest mountain and to Puri, the home of the famous temple of Jagannath. The ambition of every visitor to Darjeeling is to see Mount Everest, the world's highest peak, and, in order to do so they must travel some 7 miles away, past Ghoom station to Tiger's Hill (8,514 ft.) as from Darjeeling the mountain is not visible. The best time to see sunrise on Mount Everest is in the early Spring or late Autumn. Then at the end you will find a view unequalled in any other part of the world. Twelve peaks over 20,000 feet with the awe-inspiring Kanchanjunga in the centre are spread out before you.

**Puri** also is an easy run from Calcutta. There in front of the gate of the temple is the famous black marble pillar, one of the most beautifully worked things in India with a tiny figure of the

Dawn on its capitol. Incongruous as it may seem, in Puri all caste vanishes. The significance of this can be understood only by those who know India. Once a year the image of Vishnu is carried in procession upon the famous Jagannath cars to the Garden Temple. These cars, 45 feet high, standing on solid wooden wheels, seven feet in diameter, are dragged along by the devotees.

Twenty miles north of Puri, along the sea coast, or 54 miles by motor road stands the Black Pagoda at Konarak, the temple of the Sun God Surya.

On the road to Delhi, the visitor will travel through the Gangetic plain, one of the most fruitful areas of India. Here he will find cities sacred to the Hindus such as Budh Gaya and Benares, cities intimately connected with the mutiny like Lucknow and Cawnpore and other flourishing cities.

Budh Gaya is one of the most famous and most interesting of all the sacred sites of the Buddhists for it is the scene of the "Great Renunciation" and the Enlightenment of Gautama afterward named Buddha. It marks the site of his long penance and his final victory over worldly desire.

**Benares** is reputed to be the oldest city in India, but there is no authentic record how old it is except that it is mentioned in those two great Hindu epics, the Mahabharata and the Ramayana, which deal with events long before the Christian era. Benares is, however, one of the most holy cities in India for the Hindu, and its spiritual significance is shown in the quotation: "Happy is the Hindu who dies in Benares, for he is transported at once to Siva's Himalayan Paradise on Mount Kailasa, north of Lake Manasa, where the great three-eyed ascetic seeing the past, the present and the future, sits in profound meditation."

Benares rests on the banks of the Ganges and floating down the river in a boat the sight of Aurangzeb's Mosque and the many picturesque temples and ghats recalls to one's imagination through the dim vistas of time the endless processions of devout people wending their way down the narrow lanes to the temples with fragrant garlands to hang round the necks of the gods or to wreath in solemn devotion the emblem of Siva's divinity.

About 4 to 5 miles away from Benares lies Sarnath where Buddha preached his first sermon after obtaining divine wisdom at Gaya and in the adjoining Deer Park is a Museum of Archaeology of vivid interest.

**Lucknow** is a city hallowed by memories of a grim struggle, of heroic deeds and noble sacrifice; its appeal to the Westerner is influenced by its historical connections, its beautiful buildings and the mysterious glamour so closely associated with the East. Legend connects the founding of the city with Lakshmana, son of King Dasaratha of Ayodhya and brother of Rama, the mythical hero of the Ramayana, the epic poem of the Hindus: but Lakshmanpur or Lucknow as it is now called was at its greatest under the five Kings of Oudh (1732-1856).

All visitors wend their way to the Residency and pay homage to the gallant band who held it during the Mutiny against terrific odds



until relieved by Sir Colin Campbell. The deeds of Lawrence who was in command until he was killed and of Havelock who made his historic but unsuccessful attempt to rescue the garrison and was himself besieged are well-known.

Cawnpore is one of the most important industrial cities of India and here you will find up-to-date factories, a symbol of the West with the teeming bazaars where business is still carried on as it has been done for generations.

Northern and Central India is, however, not the only interesting part of India and the South can show you sights unlike those in any other part of the World. South India is a land of temples, full of the most wonderful carving while Mysore, one of the most progressive Indian States, can show you fine buildings, falls higher than Niagara and wonderful scenery.

**Madras** is the capital of the Madras Presidency and the third largest town in India, and the Presidency includes that part of India which was one of the first in which English and other foreign nations settled. The visitor will still find in the large houses belonging to the merchant Princes with their far spreading compounds, in the conveyances still used by the local inhabitants and in the scenery, which is the India of the old picture books, traces of what India used to be when first the English settled there.

**Mysore** commemorates in its name the destruction of Mahasheesura, a minotaur or buffalo headed monster by Chamundi, the form under which the consort of Siva is worshipped as the tutelary goddess of the ruling family. Mysore State is a picturesque land of mountain and forest presenting the most diversified and beautiful scenery. The Capital which bears the same name as the state is a city with many fine buildings and a visitor to India who wishes to see the working of an up-to-date Indian States situated among wonderful scenery cannot do better than visit Mysore. Elephants range throughout the southern forests and from time to time keddah operations are undertaken when wild elephants are captured in stockades. Tigers, leopards and bears are numerous and bison are found in certain forests. The famous Gersoppa Falls present one of the most beautiful sights of wild untarnished nature to be found in India. Many of the temples contain examples of the finest carving, and Seringapatam famous as the capital of Tippu Sultan and about nine miles from Mysore is well worth a visit. For those who are travelling from Bombay to Colombo an interesting trip can be arranged via Mysore.

At **Madura** and Trichinopoly will be found examples of some of the best and most interesting work in South India.

Madura has been aptly described by European scholars as the "Athens of South India" and from time immemorial has been the abode of South Indian culture in all its aspects.

It contains one of the finest and largest temples in South India and unlike many other temples the tourist is allowed to wander without restrictions over most of it. Near Shiva's shrine and in

the hall of Mantapam of a Thousand Pillars can be seen some of the finest carving in stone in all the world. The workmanship is so fine, the chiselling so delicate that one is lost in silent admiration as one looks at the representations of the Hindu Pantheon and at the graceful figures of men, women and animals.

Trichinopoly is noted for its rock temple and about three miles away is Srirangam with its famous temple which is claimed as the earthly abode of Vishnu the Lord of Creation.

No one visiting India should miss the opportunity of seeing **Burma** for it is a country of extraordinary charm, a country of contrasts. Whatever be your hobby, whatever be your interest, be it sport, history, ethnology or botany, or should you be merely fond of beautiful scenery you will find a greater variety in Burma than in probably any other country. You can see huge snowy ranges and alps spangled with rhododendrons and flowers unknown to science. You can find magnificent jungles almost impenetrable to man, bordering rushing torrents, or yet against you can see emerald green paddy fields and great winding rivers in the plains. Should you be adventurous and seek the wilder regions, you will find great gaps in the frontier unvisited by civilised men and peopled by head hunters, Chuns, Nagas and the fierce Black Lahu. Yet you will also find civilisation in the big cities like Rangoon and Maymyo. Rangoon, the capital, is of special interest in that it possesses the famous Shwe Dagon Pagoda, the Sacred Golden Pagoda visited by more pilgrims than any other Buddhist Temple in Indo-China.

This short account of India is not intended to be comprehensive and does not even mention many of the interesting places to be visited, but it is hoped that it will give some indication of the wonderful pageantry, the magnificent buildings of an older age, the sport, and the many things of interest which India and India alone can offer.

December, January and February are the most pleasant months for a visit to India. The days are pleasantly cool and except on the seaboard the nights are cold. India speaking broadly has no winter except in the far north. It is a land of sunshine and colour. But the traveller arriving before November or staying in the country beyond the month of March must expect to find the tropical sun asserting its sway unless he wends his way to fair Kashmir or to one of the hill stations of India. Simla, the summer capital of India, Darjeeling the delightful or one of the many others situated among the hills of India.

#### Standard Tours.

The planning of an itinerary for an Indian or Burman tour will depend upon the port of arrival, the port of departure, personal desires of the party and the time available. Any of the leading tourist agencies such as Thos. Cook & Son, Ltd., the American Express Co. Cox's & King's (Agents) Ltd., Army & Navy Stores, Grindlay & Co, Messrs. Jeena & Co., Bombay, etc., and the Publicity Officers of all the more important Railways as well as the Manager, Indian Railways Publicity Bureau, 57, Haymarket, London, and the Resident

Manager, Indian Railways Publicity Bureau, "Delhi House", 38 East 57th Street, New York, will work out tours to suit the convenience of individual parties. Many of the leading tourist companies will also arrange for inclusive and conducted tours. There are certain places, which are very well-known such as Delhi, Agra, Benares, Darjeeling, Jaipur, the Khyber Pass, Kashmir and Mysore, but there are innumerable other places almost as well known containing sights which cannot be equalled in other parts

of the world. Puri, Lucknow, Amritsar, Udaipur, Mount Abu, Gwalior, Ellora and Ajanta Caves and Madura are a few of them while in Burma, Mandalay and, the famous old cities of Ava and Amarapura nearby are well worth a visit.

A selection of itineraries for long and short tours in India and Burma is given below. These show what can be seen in certain periods of time, but they can be varied to suit individual parties or taken in the reverse direction.

**Tour No. 1.**—4 weeks.—Bombay, Udaipur, Jaipur, Peshawar, Lahore, Amritsar, Delhi, Agra, Cawnpore, Lucknow, Benares, Darjeeling and Calcutta.

Alternatives (a) Puri and Konarak in place of Darjeeling.

(b) Gwalior, Sanchi, Ellora and Ajanta Caves in place of Jaipur and Udaipur.

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd.
Total fare (approximate) on the basis of return tickets at 1½ single fares Calcutta—Darjeeling and Delhi—Peshawar .. .. .	Rs. 361-8 £ 27 \$ 120	186-4 14 62	65-12 5 20

**Tour No. 2.**—2 weeks.—Bombay, Udaipur, Jaipur, Delhi, Agra, Gwalior, Sanchi and Bombay. Alternative: Benares in place of Gwalior and Sanchi.

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd
Total fare (approximate) .. .. .	Rs. 192 £ 15 \$ 69	96 7-10 34	32 2-10 11

If the alternative is taken, the fares are increased by about one-quarter.

**Tour No. 3.**—1 week.—Delhi, Lahore, Amritsar, Peshawar and Delhi.

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd.
Total fare (approximate) on basis of return tickets at 1½ single fares. .. .. .	Rs. 90 £ 7 \$ 25	45 3-10 13	16-2 1-5 4

**Tour No. 4.**—10 days.—Bombay, Poona, Mysore, Madras, Trichinopoly, Madura and Colombo.

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd.
Total fare (approximate) .. .. .	Rs. 212 £ 16 \$ 66	107 8 34	39 3 12

**NOTE.**—If extra time can be allowed at Mysore, Somnathpur, Gersoppa Falls and Ootacamund can be visited.

**Tour No. 5.**—2 weeks.—Colombo Madura, Madras, Mysore, Ootacamund, and Colombo.

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd.
Total fare by train (approximate). .. .	Rs. 222 £ 20 \$ 63	124 10 32	45 3-10* 11

**NOTE.**—An interesting trip can be made after leaving Ootacamund *via* Cochin where the white Jews live, along the backwaters to Alleppey and Quilon by motor launch and motor car, down to Trivandrum, the capital of Travancore, by train, and by motor car to Cape Comorin, the southernmost point of India and, back *via* Trivandrum and Madura to Colombo. This would take about seven days.

\* Motor Mysore-Ooty from Rs. 75 additional per car.

*Tour No. 6.—1 week.—Rangoon, Mandalay, Goktek Vladuet, Mandalay—Rangoon.*

	1st	2nd	Servants 3rd.	Revised fare by rail.
Total fare (approximate) .. .. {	Rs. 70 £ 5 \$ 25	35 3 13	12 1 4	1st ret 102-3-0 2nd „ 51-2-0 3rd „ 17-2-0

NOTE.—Many interesting trips off the beaten track can be made in Burma, but special arrangements are necessary.

For any visitor landing in Calcutta, it is possible to visit Benares, Agra, Delhi, Jaipur, Bombay, Mysore, Madras, Trichinopoly and Madaya and still reach Colombo on the 14th day, but this entails sightseeing by day and travelling most nights and is not recommended for the ordinary visitor. A very attractive tour can, however, be worked out for a similar trip over a period of four weeks either allowing more time at the more important places or including other of the places mentioned in Tours 1 and 4 such as Darjeeling, Puri, the Khyber Pass, Lahore and Amritsar, Udaipur, etc.

Travelling in India is not expensive when the long distances travelled are taken into consideration. The first, second and Indian

servants fares are shown at the end of each tour. Hotel expenses average about Rs. 15 (22/6 or 5½ dollars) per person a day except when special rates are charged during certain special periods, while a motor car for the day can be hired for Rs. 25 to Rs. 30 (38/6 to 45/ or 9 or 11 dollars) a day in most places, except when long distances have to be covered. Where the distances are short, tongas and two-horsed landaus can be used and the daily charges vary from Rs. 3-8 to Rs. 9 (5/- to 13/6 or 1½ to 3½ dollars). Guides with a good knowledge of English can be obtained from Rs. 5 to Rs. 10 (7/6 to 15/- or 2 to 4 dollars) a day.

It should be noted that the leading travel Bureaux will quote on application inclusive rates covering railway fares, hotel accommodation motor cars, guides, etc

## HOTELS IN INDIA, BURMA, CEYLON AND MALAYA.

AGRA.—Cecil, Laurie's Great Northern, Imperial.  
AHMEDABAD.—Grand.  
ALLAHABAD.—Grand.  
BANGALORE.—New Cubbion, West End, Laverda's, Central.  
BARODA.—The Guest House.  
BENARES.—Clark's, de Paris.  
BHOPAL.—Bhopal Hotel.  
BOMBAY.—Grand, Majestic, Taj Mahal, Regent.  
CALCUTTA.—Continental, Grand, Great Eastern, Spence's.  
CAWNPORE.—Civil and Military, Berkeley House.  
COONOOR.—Glenview.  
DARJEELING.—Grand (Rockville), Mount Everest, Park.  
DELHI.—Cecil, Clarke's, Maidens, Swiss.  
GWALIOR.—Grand.  
GULMARG (Kashmir).—Nedou's.  
JAIPUR.—Jaipur, Kaiser-i-Hind, New.  
JODHPUR.—Jodhpur State Hotel.  
JUBBULPORE.—Jackson's.  
KARACHI.—Carlton, Bristol, Killarney, North Western.  
KHANDALLA.—Khandalla.  
KODAIKANAL.—Carlton, Wissahickon.  
KURSEONG.—Clarendon.  
LAHORE.—Falletti's, Nedou's.  
LUCKNOW.—Carlton, Burlington, Hiltons, Royal.  
MADRAS.—Connemara, Bosotto, Spencer.  
MAHABLESHWAR.—Race View.  
MATHERAN.—Rugby.  
MOUNT ABU.—Rajputana.  
MUSBOORIE.—Cecil, Charleville, Hakman Grand Savoy.  
MYSORE.—Metropole, Carlton.  
NAINI TAL.—Grand, Metropole, Royal.

OOTACAMUND.—Savoy.  
PATNA.—Grand.  
PESHAWAR.—Deans Hotel  
POONA.—Majestic, Napier, Poona, Connaught House.  
PURI.—B. N. Railway Hotel.  
QUETTA.—Stanyon's.  
RAWALPINDI.—Flashman's.  
SECUNDERABAD.—Montgomery's, Percy's.  
SHILLONG.—Pinewood.  
SIMLA.—Cecil, Grand, Clark's, Corstorphane's.  
SRINAGAR (Kashmir).—Nedou's.  
SHIVAPURI.—Shivapuri.  
UDAIPUR.—Udaipur.

### Burma.

RANGOON.—Allandale, Minto Mansions, Royal Strand.  
MAYMYO.—Lizette Lodge.  
KALAW.—Kalaw.

### Ceylon.

ANURADHAPURA.—Grand.  
BANDARAWELA.—Bandarawela, Grand.  
COLOMBO.—Bristol, Galle Face, Grand Oriental.  
GALLE.—New Oriental.  
HATTON.—Adam's Peak.  
KANDY.—Queen's, Suisse.  
NEWARA ELIYA.—Carlton, Grand, Maryhill St. Andrew's.  
MOUNT LAVINIA.—Grand.

### Malaya.

IPOH.—Station, Grand.  
KUALA LUMPUR.—Empire, Station.  
PENANG.—Eastern and Oriental, Runnymede.  
SINGAPORE.—Adelphi, Europe, Raffles, Sea-View, Riviera.

## PASSPORT REGULATIONS.

[Note.—These instructions are intended for the information of residents in the Bombay Presidency proper only. Residents in Sind should apply for passports to the Commissioner in Sind. Persons residing outside the Bombay Presidency should apply for passports to their respective Governments or Administrations.]

## A.—British Subjects.

1. British Indian passports are issued only to :—(1) British subjects by birth, (2) wives and widows of such persons, (3) British subjects by naturalization and (4) British-protected persons.

Before a subject of an Indian State is granted a passport he should show that he has severed all connections with his state of origin and is permanently residing in British India or produce a certificate to show that the state has no objection to the grant of a passport.

2. The Indian Passport Regulations do not require persons to be in possession of passports for leaving India, but as practically every other country requires travellers to be in possession of passports before they are allowed to land at the port of such country, travellers are advised to obtain passports before embarkation. Members of His Majesty's Naval, Military or Air Forces or of the Royal Indian Navy travelling on duty and members of the families of such persons when travelling to the United Kingdom on military entitled passages need not have passports.

3. Passports are not required for journeys by sea from Bombay to ports in India or to Burma; nor are passports required for permanent residents of Ceylon or India, being British subjects to travel between India and Ceylon. Natives of India travelling to the Federated Malay States or the Straits Settlements do not require passports unless they propose to continue their journey onward.

4. In order to obtain a passport, an application form (showing, among other things, the reasons for the proposed journey) should be filled in by the applicant and the applicant's declaration certified by a Political Officer, Magistrate, Justice of the Peace, Police Officer not below the rank of Superintendent, or Notary Public resident in India. Copies of the form can be obtained from any District Magistrate, from the Commissioner of Police, Bombay, by post from the Passport Officer to the Government of Bombay, by personal application at the Passport Office, or from any of the leading Banking and Shipping Agents in Bombay. Small duplicate unmounted copies of the photograph of the applicant and a fee of Rs. 6 in cash should be forwarded with the application form. Fees are not accepted in stamps or by cheque.

5. The application form when filled in should either be posted with the photographs and fee to the Passport Officer to the Government of Bombay, or should be presented at the Passport Office, Bombay. An applicant who forwards his application for a passport through the post may call at the Passport Office at Bombay to take delivery of it in person, but it is desired that the passport should be sent to him through

the post it will be sent to the local officer of the town in which the applicant resides who will hand over the passport to the applicant personally and take a receipt for it. Exceptions may, however, be made in the case of passports issued through reputable Shipping Agents or when the issuing authority is satisfied that the passport will be delivered to the holder.

6. The Passport Office in Bombay is situated in the Civil Secretariat. The office is open from 10-30 a.m. to 6 p.m. daily, except on Saturdays when it closes at 2 p.m. and on Sundays and public holidays.

7. As a passport is valid for five years, there is no objection to anyone applying for a passport weeks or even months in advance of the date of sailing and much inconvenience will be avoided by early application. A notice of at least four days should be given for the preparation of a new passport and at least two days for an endorsement, renewal or visa. The Passport officer cannot issue passports outside office hours and as the preparation of a passport takes time, applicants who postpone application to the last moment do so at their risk.

8. In certain circumstances, such as for instance, cases of extreme urgency, the Passport Officer is authorised to issue a travel document called an "Emergency Certificate" on being satisfied as to the nationality and the *bona fides* of the applicant. An application for an Emergency Certificate will on no account be considered, unless it is accompanied by duplicate unmounted copies of the photograph of the applicant.

## Iraq.

9. Members of His Majesty's Naval, Military or Air Forces or of the Royal Indian Navy in uniform and *bona fide* Muhammadan pilgrims (Haj or Zair) holding individual pilgrim passes do not require passports for their journey to Iraq. All other travellers must be in possession of national passports and visas for Iraq. In the absence of Iraq Consular Officers in India, visas for Iraq are granted by Passport Issuing Authorities in India on behalf of the Iraq Government subject to the conditions stated below. The Iraq visas are of two kinds—Ordinary, valid for all entries into Iraq during a period of twelve months; and Transit, valid for a single journey only, allowing for stay of not more than fifteen days in Iraq. The fee for these visas is the same as for British visas—*vide* paragraph 20 below. Iraq national passports are valid for return to that country without any further visa or endorsement.

Except in the case of *bona fide* tourists of ample and independent means, business representatives and employees of well established firms and persons with definite guarantee

of employment in Iraq, visas for Iraq will not be granted without the previous permission of the Iraq Government. The Passport Officer will, on request, ask for this permission by post or, if the applicant is prepared to defray the cost by cable. Applicants must state clearly the nature of their business and give one or more references in Iraq to enable the local authorities to make inquiries regarding the purpose of their journey.

With the exception of tourists who may remain for three months in Iraq without registration, all persons are required to obtain a "permis de sejour" from the police within fifteen days of their arrival in Iraq. No endorsement of departure is required by foreigners leaving Iraq except the nationals of those states which require that Iraqis should obtain a departure visa, viz. Turkey, Persia and Afghanistan. All foreigners proceeding by the Imperial Airways require a visa for Iraq on their passports and the exception mentioned in the following paragraph is not applicable to them.

10. *Arab Principalities in the Persian Gulf.*—Passengers, both British and Foreign, proceeding by Eastbound aeroplane on the regular service to India do not require any endorsements or visas on their passports for any of the Arab Principalities. Similarly, passengers by Westbound do not require endorsements or visas, for any of the Arab Principalities if they are booked to proceed to Basra and places beyond. When, however, they propose to discontinue their journey at Kuwait, Bahrain, Sharjah or Qadur or to break their journey at any of those places, they must comply with the ordinary passport requirements regarding endorsements and visas.

British subjects proceeding to any of the Arab Principalities require an endorsement and visa on their passports which are granted without prior reference to the authorities concerned. In the case of all foreigners the previous permission of the authorities concerned is absolutely necessary. The fee in India for British subjects for transit and non-transit visas for any of the Arab Principalities is Re. 1.

#### *Egypt.*

11. In the absence of Egyptian Consular Officers in India visas for Egypt are granted by Passport Issuing Authorities in India on behalf of the Egyptian Government. The fee for these visas is the same as for British visas—*vide* paragraph 20 below. All visas for Egypt placed on British passports are free of charge.

The Egyptian Government have prescribed rules which regulate the admission of foreigners into Egypt. Generally except in the case of British Government officials, *bona fide* tourists of ample and independent means and representatives of commercial houses of good standing, visas for Egypt cannot be granted whether for permanent residence or for a limited period without a reference to the Egyptian Government. In applying for visas for Egypt, a form of questionnaire laid down by the Egyptian Government which can be obtained from the Passport Office at Bombay, should be filled in. In addition, an applicant for a visa should supply in writing,

full particulars as regard the nature of his business in Egypt, the reasons for the journey, the proposed duration of stay in Egypt and what means he possesses.

No transit visa for Egypt can be given unless Egypt is necessarily on the route which the traveller must follow to reach his country of destination, and provided there exists no direct route by which he can reach that country without the necessity of passing through Egyptian territory.

Holders of the new-form Egyptian passport do not require visas to return to Egypt.

#### *Palestine.*

12. Under instructions recently received from the Foreign Office, an applicant for an endorsement or visa for Palestine will be required either to deposit a sum of £60 to be refunded, if claimed within four months of the grant of the endorsement or visa, or to furnish a guarantee from a reputable bank for the same amount. Passport Control Officers have, however, been authorised to waive this requirement at their discretion, if they are satisfied that an applicant is a genuine tourist or pilgrim or a person of independent means.

The possession of a British passport endorsed for Palestine does not in itself guarantee the holder's entry into Palestine. Admission to Palestine is governed by the Immigration Ordinance, 1933. The Immigration authority may, under the Ordinance, require from travellers, a cash deposit of £60 in respect of each person arriving at a port of Palestine and seeking to enter therein as a condition of his admission into the country and as a guarantee that he will leave the country within a period of three months, or such extended period not exceeding one year, as may be authorised by the Immigration authority.

*Tourists.*—Holders of British passports endorsed as available for travelling to Palestine are reminded that the endorsement has been granted on the condition that it is not their intention to remain indefinitely in the country or to seek to obtain work there. Any person who ignores this condition, without permission from the Director of Immigration, is liable on conviction to not more than six months' imprisonment or to pay a fine of £100, or both penalties. He is also liable to deportation at his own expense.

A tourist may not remain in the country more than three months unless he applies for and receives during this period permission from the Director of Immigration to remain in the country as a tourist, which may be granted for an additional period of not more than nine months, or permission to settle in the country. If permission is refused, such person must leave the country immediately. If he does not do so he will be liable to the penalties mentioned above and also to deportation.

*Immigrants.*—All persons visiting Palestine except as tourists or in transit for another destination require to obtain in advance a permit from the Department of Immigration at Jerusalem, particulars of which must be endorsed

on the passports. A fee of Rs. 1-8 is payable for an endorsement for Palestine on both British Indian passports.

#### *Other Countries.*

13. Restrictions exist on travel to various parts of the British Empire and to certain foreign countries. Among these may be mentioned Afghanistan, Australia, Canada, Fiji, Madagascar, Mexico, Mohammedrah and Abadan, New Zealand, Northern and Southern Rhodesia, Union of South Africa, South-West Africa and the United States of America. The restrictions apply particularly to Indians. Detailed particulars with respect to each country will be supplied on application.

#### *Foreign Countries.*

14. Passports for journeys to or through foreign countries require, after issue, the visa of the Consul concerned. The addresses of the foreign consulates in Bombay will be found in the appendix below. Visas are, however, not necessary for Austria, Belgium, Czechoslovakia, Denmark, France, Germany, Holland, Iceland, Italy, Liechtenstein, Luxembourg, Norway, Portugal, Sarro, Spain, Sweden and Switzerland provided the names of these countries are entered on the passport by a British Passport issuing authority. Pilgrims holding pilgrim passes for Iraq are warned that should they desire to proceed to Persia they should obtain a visa on their pass from a Persian Consular Officer in India. All intending pilgrims holding pilgrim passes and proceeding to the Holy shrines in Iraq or Persia are warned that if they do not set out on their journey on or about the date specified on their passes they may be refused permission to land in Iraq or Persia.

#### *Renewal.*

15. A passport is valid for five years from the date of issue and is renewable for a further period of from one to five years from the date of expiry of its validity, at the option of the holder, but in no case can a passport be extended beyond ten years from the original date of issue. On expiration of this period, or, if at any time the space provided for visas is covered and the holder wishes to travel to countries for which fresh visas are required a new passport must be obtained. Application for renewal must be made in the prescribed form, copies of which may be had from any of the officers mentioned in paragraph 4 above. The fee for renewals is Re. 1 for each year, or portion of a year, for which the passport is renewed.

#### *Endorsements.*

16. A passport is valid only for the country or countries endorsed on it and fresh endorsements from a British Passport authority are not needed during the validity of the passport for subsequent journeys to these countries. Fresh endorsements may, however, be obtained on the passport for additional countries. Passports endorsed as valid for the British Empire are also available for travelling to territories under British protection or mandate, not how-

ever including Palestine, for which country the passport must be specifically endorsed. The fee for endorsing the names of foreign countries on British passports is Re 1, but no fee is charged for this purpose on British Indian passports.

#### *Marriage.*

17. A lady on marriage or re-marriage requires a fresh passport.

18. In the case of a joint passport issued in favour of a husband and wife, the latter cannot travel alone on it, but should take out a fresh passport, surrendering the joint passport for cancellation of her name from it. The particulars of a wife cannot be added to her husband's existing passport. The holder of the passport should either apply for a new joint passport or his wife should apply for a separate passport in her own name.

#### **B.—Foreigners.**

19. Foreigners proceeding direct to their own country, or to, or through, any other foreign country or countries do not require a British visa on their passports. The nationals of the following countries do not require a British visa for travelling to the United Kingdom. The concession also applies to certain nationals proceeding to certain British Dominions and Colonies and information on this point can be obtained from the Passport Office. The concession does not apply to India —

Austria, Belgium, Czechoslovakia, Denmark, France, Germany, Holland, Iceland, Italy, Liechtenstein, Luxembourg, Norway, Portugal, Sarro, Spain, Sweden and Switzerland,

20. Foreigners who are subjects of the countries shown in the appendix below and who are travelling to British territories for which a British visa is necessary should first obtain passports endorsed for the British territory concerned from their consular representatives and should then present them to the Passport Officer for visa, together with a written statement of the reasons for the journey. British visas are of two kinds, viz., the Non-transit and Transit. The fees for these are Rs. 7-0-5 and Re. 1-0-0, respectively, except in the case of nationals of States which levy higher fees, when the retaliatory scale of fees will be applied.

21. Other foreigners should apply for Emergency certificates through the Commissioner of Police, Bombay, or, where such foreigners reside in the mofussil, through the District Magistrate of the district in which they are residing. Small duplicate copies of the applicant's photograph must accompany the application. The fee for an Emergency Certificate is Rs. 1-8-0.

22. The holder of a foreign passport who has obtained a visa granted by a British Passport Authority outside India for a destination which involves landing in, or passing through, India does not need a further visa from the authorities in India.

**ADDRESSES OF FOREIGN CONSULATES IN BOMBAY.**

- Afghanistan*.—Amir's Bungalow, Walkeshwar Road, Malabar Hill.  
*Austria*.—Closed down.  
*Belgium*.—19, Cuffe Parade, Colaba.  
*Brazil*.—Asian Building, Nicol Road, Ballard Estate.  
*China*.—"Homelands," 1, Central Road, Colaba  
*Cuba*.—Jer Mahal, Dhobi Talao.  
*Czechoslovakia*.—Khatau Mansion, 1st Floor, 17, Cooperage, Fort.  
*Denmark*.—Vulcan House, Nicol Road, Ballard Estate.  
*Finland*.—Alice Building, Hornby Road, Fort  
*France*.—11, Cuffe Parade, Colaba  
*Germany*.—Narandas Building, Sprott Road, Ballard Estate.  
*Greece*.—C/o Ralli Brothers, 25, Waudby Road.  
*Italy*.—9, Cuffe Parade, Colaba  
*Japan*.—Patel House, 10, Church Gate Street, Fort.  
*Latvia*.—Forbes Building, Home Street, Fort.  
*Luxemburg*.—19, Cuffe Parade, Colaba.  
*Netherlands*.—214, Hornby Road, Fort  
*Nicaragua*.—Alice Building, Hornby Road, Fort  
*Norway*.—Alice Building, Hornby Road, Fort  
*Panama*.—American Consul looks after Panamanian interests.  
*Persia*.—Warden Bungalow, opp P O, Colaba.  
*Poland*.—Whiteaway Building, Hornby Road  
*Portugal*.—17, Cuffe Parade, Colaba.  
*Roumania*.—Sea Face, Chowpatty.  
*Siam*.—C/o Wallace and Company, Wallace Street, Fort.  
*Spain*.—17, Cuffe Parade.  
*Sweden*.—Vulcan House, Nicol Road, Ballard Estate  
*Switzerland*.—Volkart Building, Graham Road, Ballard Estate  
*Turkey*.—Afghan Consul looks after Turkish interests.  
*United States of America*.—Jehangir Wadia Building, Esplanade Road, Fort.  
*Uruguay*.—Sea Face, Chowpatty.

**States having Consulates in Calcutta but not in Bombay.**

- Argentine Republic*.—5, Fairlie Place.  
*Bolivia*.—7, Old Court House Street.  
*Columbia*.—C/o Messrs. Henry Williams, India, 1931, Ltd., 2 Fairlie Place.  
*Dominica*.—16, New Park Street.  
*Ecuador*.—6, Lyons Range (C/o Messrs. Turner Morrison & Co)  
*Hungary*.—Royal Insurance Buildings, 26, Dalhousie Square.  
*Panama*.—9, Esplanade Mansions.  
*Peru*.—8, Harrington Street.  
*Turkey*.—C/o Mousell & Co., Mercantile Buildings, Lall Bazar.  
*Venezuela*.—C/o Messrs. Henry Williams, India, 1931, Ltd., 7, Church Lane  
*N. B.*—There are at present no Consuls for Costa Rica, Liberia, Salvador and Mexico at Calcutta.  
 The Consulates for Guatemala and Chile have been abolished.

# Foreign Consular Officers in India.

*Corrected up to 31st January 1935.*

Name.	Appointment.	Station.
<b>Afghanistan.</b>		
Sardar Salah-ud-Din Khan .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Delhi.
Syed Abdul Hamid Khan .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
Mr. Yar Muhammad Khan .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
<b>Argentine Republic.</b>		
Vacant .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
Mr. C. C. Miller .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Do.
<b>Austria.</b>		
*Sir Hormusjee Cowasjee Dinshaw, Kt., M.V.O., O.B.E. (on leave).	Consul .. .. .	Aden.
*Mr. D. H. C. Dinshaw (acting)	Do. .. .. .	Do.
*Mr. R. W. Plummer .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
<b>Belgium.</b>		
Monsieur M. Ulser .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
Monsieur T. J. Clement .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. A. E. Adams .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Aden.
*Mr. A. D. Finney .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
Sir William Wright .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
*Mr. C. G. Wodehouse .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
*Monsieur R. Baruck .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
<b>Bolivia.</b>		
*Mr. B. Matthews .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. J. A. Johnston (on leave) .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Rangoon
*Mr. K. R. Binning (Acting on leave)	Do. .. .. .	Do.
*Mr. G. Gauld (Acting) .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
<b>Brazil.</b>		
Dr. Mansel Agostinho de Heredia .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
Mr. Fernando Menezes Braganga .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Senhor Jaime N. Leredia .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. H. V. Simmons (on leave) .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. C. E. Pyett .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
*Mr. W. Smith Hopburn .. .. .	Consular Agent .. .. .	Do.
<b>Chile.</b>		
Vacant .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
Vacant .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
Vacant .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Chittagong.
<b>China.</b>		
Vacant .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
Mr. Tsai Hsien-Chang .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Rangoon.
Mr. Chang-pai Liang (In charge of the Consulate General)	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
Mr. Tsung Woo Ding .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
<b>Costa Rica.</b>		
Vacant .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
<b>Cuba.</b>		
Senor W. F. Pais .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
Senhor Orlando de Lara (In charge of the Consulate) .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.

\*Honorary.



Name.	Appointment.	Station.
<b>Czechoslovak Republic.</b>		
*Mr. Alexander Klaunder .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Aden.
Dr. Peter Klemens .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bombay.
Mr. Josef Lusk .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
Mr. G. S. Mahomed .. .. .	Consular Agent .. .. .	Do.
<b>Denmark.</b>		
Vacant .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. Stanley Nicholas Day .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Aden.
*Mr. B. A. Thorstenson .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. A. L. B. Tucker .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. A. Hansen .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutt.
*Mr. W. M. Browning .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
*Mr. C. A. K. de Castonier .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
*Mr. A. N. Wardley .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
<b>Dominica.</b>		
*Dr. P. C. Sen .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
<b>Ecuador.</b>		
*Mr. J. C. Foster .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
<b>Finland.</b>		
*Mr. C. H. A. R. Hardcastle (on leave) .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
*Captain F. E. Hardcastle (acting) .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
*Mr. Carr Joskim .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
*Mr. R. W. Plummer .. .. .	Vice Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. C. G. Alexander .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
<b>France.</b>		
Monsieur P. Dubois (Consul in-charge of the Consulate-General) .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
Monsieur E. P. F. Chalané .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bombay.
Monsieur A. Vissiere .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Monsieur E. Chalze .. .. .	Consular Agent .. .. .	Aden.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Akyab.
*Mr. J. A. Oliver .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Chittagong.
*Mr. T. C. Beaumont .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
*Mr. J. A. Ruinat .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
*Mr. B. B. Howison .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Tellicherry.
<b>Germany.</b>		
Baron Wernher Von Ow-Wachendorf .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
Herr Karl Kapp .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
*Herr Edwin Oscar Bloech .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
Dr. H. Richter (Transferred to Calcutta for the time being.) .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
Dr. E. Von Selzam .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
Herr F. Hornemann (acting) .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Ports S. Indian.
<b>Greece.</b>		
*Mr. M. Presvelos .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. Philon N. Philon .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. F. A. Archdale .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
*Mr. H. Fantazopolo .. .. .	Deputy Consul .. .. .	Bombay.

\* Honorary.

Name.	Appointment.	Station.
<b>Hungary.</b>		
*Mr. P. H. Burrows Watsons (acting) ..	Consul .. ..	Calcutta.
Vacant .. ..	Do. .. ..	Madras.
<b>Italy.</b>		
Cav. Nobile Renato Galliani d'Agliano, Count di Caravonica. ..	Consul-General .. ..	Bombay.
Signor Guido Sollazzo .. ..	Do. .. ..	Calcutta.
Cavalier Dr. Gino Pasqualucci .. ..	Consul .. ..	Aden.
Vacant .. ..	Do. .. ..	Calcutta.
*Dr. G. B. Secco .. ..	Vice-Consul .. ..	Aden.
*Signor Carlo R. Davies .. ..	Do. .. ..	Bombay.
Count J. Giusti del Giardino .. ..	Do. .. ..	Calcutta
Vacant .. ..	Consular Agent .. ..	Akyab.
*Signor R. Stuparich .. ..	Do. .. ..	Karachi.
Vacant .. ..	Do. .. ..	Madras.
*Mr. Carlo Minto .. ..	Do. .. ..	Rangoon.
<b>Japan.</b>		
Mr. T. Miyake .. ..	Consul-General .. ..	Calcutta.
Mr. Yoshio Sugita .. ..	Consul .. ..	Do.
Mr. S. Kurihara .. ..	Do. .. ..	Bombay.
Mr. K. Yutani .. ..	Do. .. ..	Rangoon.
Mr. S. Mochizuki .. ..	Vice-Consul .. ..	Calcutta.
Mr. Hiraku Iwanaga .. ..	Do .. ..	Bombay.
<b>Latvia.</b>		
Vacant .. ..	Consul .. ..	Bombay.
Vacant .. ..	Do. .. ..	Madras.
<b>Liberia.</b>		
Vacant .. ..	Consul .. ..	Calcutta.
<b>Luxemburg.</b>		
*Monsieur Alphonse Als (on leave) .. ..	Vice-Consul .. ..	Bombay.
Mr. T. J. Clement, (In charge) .. ..	Do. .. ..	Do.
<b>Mexico.</b>		
Vacant .. ..	Consul .. ..	Calcutta.
<b>Nepal.</b>		
Pravala Gorkha Dakhina Bahu Lieutenant Colonel Daman Shumshere Jung Bahadur Rana. ..	Consul-General .. ..	Delhi.
<b>Netherlands.</b>		
Mr. Ph. Visser .. ..	Consul-General .. ..	Calcutta.
*Mr. W. Meeks .. ..	Consul .. ..	Aden.
*Mr. A. J. Staehelin .. ..	Do. .. ..	Bombay.
*Mr. H. M. Ten Heuw .. ..	Do. .. ..	Do.
*Mr. Kingsley Archer (acting) .. ..	Do. .. ..	Karachi.
*Mr. A. D. Charles .. ..	Do. .. ..	Madras.
*Mr. W. Wieser .. ..	Do. .. ..	Karachi.
*Mr. A. Verhage (on leave) .. ..	Do. .. ..	Rangoon.
*Mr. C. L. C. Voskuil (Acting) .. ..	Do. .. ..	Do.
*Mr. J. A. Mayer .. ..	Vice-Consul .. ..	Calcutta.
<b>Nicaragua.</b>		
*Mr. C. H. A. E. Hardcastle (on leave) ..	Consul .. ..	Bombay.
*Captain F. E. Hardcastle (Acting) .. ..	Do. .. ..	Do.
Vacant .. ..	Do. .. ..	Calcutta.

\* Honorary.

Name.	Appointment.	Station.
<b>Norway.</b>		
Monsieur G. Løchen .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. W. Meek .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Aden.
*Mr. Torleif Ahlsland .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. A. S. Todd .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
*Mr. J. B. Glass .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
*Mr. R. W. Johnston .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Akyab.
*Mr. H. B. Marden-Ranger .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bassein.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. A. D. Finney .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
*Mr. P. G. G. Salkeld .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Moulmein.
<b>Panama.</b>		
U. S. A. .. .. .	Consul-General in charge..	Calcutta.
<b>Persia.</b>		
Mr. Gholam Reza Khan Nourzad .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Delhi.
Mon. Abdossamad Khan Ail Abadi (on leave)	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
Mirza Ibrahim Khan Schayan .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Moulmein.
<b>Peru.</b>		
Vacant .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
Mr. J. C. Mognaschi (on leave) .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Do.
Mr. Orlando de Lara (Acting) .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
<b>Poland.</b>		
*Dr. Eugene Banasinski .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
<b>Portugal.</b>		
Senhor C. P. De Mesquita Ferreira .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Bombay.
*Sir Hormusjee Cowasjee Dinshaw, Kt., M.V.O., O.B.E. (on leave).	Consul .. .. .	Aden.
*Mr. F. H. C. Dinshaw (acting) .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
*Mr. G. C. Moses .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Rev. Avelino deSouza Vila-Verde .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
*Senor P. L. Ferrow .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
*Senor A. P. J. Fernandes .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
*Dr. J. T. Alfonso .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
<b>Roumania.</b>		
*Capt. S. A. Paymaster, I.M.S. (retd.) .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
<b>Salvador.</b>		
Vacant .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
<b>Siam.</b>		
*Mr. S. D. Gladstone .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. G. L. Winterbotham .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. H. B. Prior .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.

\* Honorary.

Name.	Appointment.	Station.
<b>Spain.</b>		
Senori Don Felix de Iturriaga .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
*Monsieur E. Chalze .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Aden.
Dr. D. S. Fraser .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bombay.
*Dr. D. D. Ghose .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. W. Young .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
*Mr. A. Ruinat .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
*Mr. F. W. D. Allan .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
<b>Sweden.</b>		
Mr. J. M. Kastgren .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
*Mr. A. E. Adams .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Aden.
*Mr. S. O. Sundgren .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. F. W. Elmstedt .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
*Mr. C. W. Wood .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
*Mr. S. O. R. Hagglof .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
Vacant .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Moulmein.
<b>Switzerland.</b>		
*Dr. H. A. Sonderegger (Acting) .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Bombay.
*Monsieur M. M. Staub .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
<b>Turkey.</b>		
*Mr. L. C. Mousell .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta
<b>United States of America.</b>		
Vacant .. .. .	Consul-General .. .. .	Calcutta.
Mr. Henry S. Waterman .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
Mr. Edward M. Croth (In charge of the Consulate-General).	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
Mr. Rufus H. Lane, Jr. .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do
Mr. J. G. Groeninger .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
Mr. Leroy Webber .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
Mr. W. H. Scott .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
Mr. Charles M. Gerrity .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
Paul C. Hutton (on leave) .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
Mr. N. Lancaster .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
Mr. G. Keith (on leave) .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Calcutta.
Mr. F. B. Engdahl .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
Mr. D. H. Robinson .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
Mr. J. W. Jones .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
Mr. F. W. Jandrey .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Do.
Mr. Lloyd E. Riggs .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Karachi.
Mr. Leland C. Altaffer .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Madras.
Mr. Lyle C. Himmel .. .. .	Do. .. .. .	Rangoon.
Mr. W. S. Farrell (In charge of Consulate) ..	Do. .. .. .	Aden.
<b>Uruguay.</b>		
*Captain S. A. Paymaster .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Bombay.
*Mr. J. B. Turnbull .. .. .	Vice-Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.
<b>Venezuela.</b>		
*Mr. F. Aldridge .. .. .	Consul .. .. .	Calcutta.

\* Honorary.

## Hill Stations.

In India especially during the months of April and May, and at Christmas time, everybody tries as much as possible to take a holiday in the hills. Being anything from 2,000 to 8,000 feet above the level of the sea and difficult of access for motor traffic, the hill stations are delightfully cool and peaceful. Here one can usually ride, walk, play tennis and golf, or simply laze in beautiful surroundings and forget all about the trials of work and prickly heat. These are the principal hill stations in alphabetical order:—

**Darjeeling.** (8,000 ft.)—From Darjeeling the highest mountain peaks in the world can be seen. The temperature averages 2° above that of London all the year round; that is, it neither exceeds 80° in summer nor falls below 30° in winter. Darjeeling is the summer seat of the Government of Bengal. To reach it, the traveller must start from Calcutta by taking train to Siliguri, a journey of 10 hours. From Siliguri the journey is completed either by motor or hill railway in about 8 hours. The principal hotels in Darjeeling are the Mount Everest, the Grand (Rockville), and the Park.

**Kangra Valley.**—The Kangra Valley is situated about 100 miles east-north-east of Lahore at the foot of the Dhauladhar Range of the Himalayas. There are magnificent landscapes and many historic temples and buildings. The visitor must take train from Lahore to Pathankot where he changes over the newly-opened narrow-gauge railway running between Pathankot and Jogindarnagar in Mandi State. Places to stay at are Dalhousie, Dharmasala and Kangra. The best hotels at Dalhousie are Stiffle's Grand View and the Atramoor; and at Dharmasala the Switzer's.

**Kashmir.**—Perhaps the most famous beauty spot in the world can be reached by taking train (either G. I. P. or B. B. & C. I.) from Bombay to Rawalpindi (about 48 hours) whence the remainder of the journey is accomplished by motor. The average height of the valley is about 6,000 feet, and it is entirely surrounded by the lofty, snowy outer ranges of the Karakoram and Himalaya. Visitors usually stay either at Srinagar or Gulmarg. At Srinagar one can live at Nedou's Hotel or in boarding houses, or one can hire a houseboat and live on the River Jhelum. At Gulmarg Nedou's is the only hotel. As at Srinagar visitors usually take up their quarters in wooden huts rented through the Srinagar agencies or in tents.

**Kodaikanal.** (7,000 ft.)—Regarded by many as the most beautiful of South India's hill stations, is situated on the precipitous southern side of the Palni Hills overlooking the plains. Reached by metre-gauge from Madras to Kodaikanal Road and thence by a 4 hours' motor run. The Carlton is the principal hotel. There are also boarding houses.

**Matheran.** (2,500 ft.)—The nearest hill station to Bombay, ideal for walkers and any body wanting rest and quiet. Reached by taking train from Victoria Terminus, Bombay, to Neral (about 1½ hours) whence Matheran may be reached by hill railway (2 hours) or by pony, rickshaw, or on foot by a good walker. Stay at the Rugby Hotel.

**Mahableshwar.** (4,500 ft.)—Until recently, when expenditure had to be cut down, the summer seat of the Government of Bombay. Those who do not motor the whole way from Bombay, a distance of about 180 miles, usually take train to Poona and then hire a car from Poona to Mahableshwar. Mahableshwar is noted for its delightful vegetation: orchids and lilies bloom in April and May. Hotels:—Race View and Frederick.

**Mount Abu.** (4,500 ft.)—An ideal place for combining the pleasures of a mountaineering holiday with the interests of an archaeological excursion. Reached by B. B. & C. I. trains to Ahmedabad, thence by metre-gauge to Abu Road, whence the journey is completed by car. The Rajputana Hotel is recommended. There is also a Dak Bungalow containing four furnished rooms, permission to use which must be obtained from the Assistant Engineer, P.W.D., Mount Abu.

**Murree.** (7,000 ft.)—The summer headquarters of the Northern Command. Magnificent views and walks. Visitors take train to Rawalpindi whence they complete the remaining 37 miles by car. The principal hotels are the Cecil and the Viewforth.

**Mussoorie.** (7,500 ft.)—Much frequented on account of its exceptionally fine climate. Reached from Bombay by G. I. P. or B. B. & C. I. trains to Dehra Dun, a journey of 35 hours, where it is necessary to change over to motor which reaches Mussoorie about two hours later. The leading hotels are the Cecil, Charleville, Hackman's Grand, and the Savoy.

**Naini Tal.** (6,500 ft.)—Is the summer residence of the Governor of the United Provinces. From Bombay there are two ways of getting there. The first is to take either G. I. P. or B. B. & C. I. train to Muttra, thence by metre-gauge to Kathgodam, and thence by motor (2 hours). The second route which takes about 5 hours longer is to take G. I. P. train to Lucknow and then change over to the metre-gauge railway. The Grand, Metropole and Royal are the best hotels.

**Ootacamund.**—Familiarly known as Ooty is situated on the famous Nilgiri Hills at an altitude of 7,500 feet. The mean average of temperature for the year from sunrise to sunset is 57.33 degrees. Ootacamund is the administrative centre of the District and the seat of the Madras Government for six months of the year from April to September. Reached either by

taking train to Mysore (40 hours from Bombay) and then changing to motor-car for five hours, or by taking train to Mettupalayam Via Madras and thence by hill railway to Ootacamund. The principal hotels are the Savoy and Cecil.

**Pachmarhi.** (3,500 ft.)—Situated on a plateau in the Mahadeo Hills, is the summer quarters of the Government of the Central Provinces. A delightful hot-weather health resort. Reached by G. I. P. railway to Pipariya Via Jubbulpore, and a two hours' motor journey. The best hotel on the Hill.

**Simla.** (7,000 ft.)—The summer headquarters of the Government of India, is situated on several small spurs of the lower Himalayas. Towards the end of September, and in October and November Simla enjoys the best climate in the world. Reached from Bombay by taking G. I. P. or B. B. & C. I. train to Kalka and thence either by hill railway or motor. There are many good hotels and boarding houses. The leading hotels are the Cecil, Clarks, Corstorphane, Grand, Gables (at Mashobra) and Wildflower Hall (Mahasu).

## CLIMBING IN THE HIMALAYAS.

Owing to their immensity and the time and cost involved in undertaking expeditions into the Himalayas a great deal of mountaineering and exploration remains to be done in the world's highest mountain range. There are over fifty summits of 25,000 ft. and of these only one, Kamet (25,447 ft.) has been scaled, whilst there are innumerable lesser summits of such formidable difficulty, owing to the comparatively recent geological formation of the range, that judged by modern mountaineering standards the majority are inaccessible. The highest peak is Mount Everest, which by latest measurements is 29,141 ft. Next come Kanchenjunga and K2, both about 28,150 ft., though which is the higher of the two is not certain.

**Pioneer Climbers.**—Mountaineering in the Himalayas began some eighty years ago when surveyors crossed high passes and scaled peaks in the course of their work. Among these pioneers must be mentioned the Schlagintweit brothers, who in 1855 reached a height of 22,329 ft. on the Eastern Ibi Gamin, one of the subsidiary peaks of Kamet, whilst I. S. Pocock of the Survey of India set up a plane table at 22,040 ft. in the same district. Another notable early explorer was the famous botanist Sir Joseph Hooker who, in 1849, explored the Sikkim valleys of Kanchenjunga and made attempts to climb Kangchenjau, 22,700 ft. and Pauhunri, 23,180 ft. Some remarkable explorations were also carried out by the Pandits of the Survey of India. Among these men was Babu Sarat Chandra Das who traversed the Jonsong La, 20,200 ft.

Later in the nineteenth century came Sir Martin (now Lord) Conway who, in 1892, made explorations in the Karakoram Himalayas, particularly in the region of the Baltoro Glacier, the greatest of Himalayan glaciers, and climbed a peak of 23,000 ft. Sir Francis Younghusband also made explorations in the Karakoram and accomplished the first crossing of the Karakoram Pass. The Duke of the Abruzzi also made a number of expeditions into this range and reached a height of 25,000 ft. on the Bride Peak. Mountaineering developed rapidly in the "nineties", and a bold attempt was made by A. F. Mummery, Professor N. Collie and Brigadier-General the Hon. C. G. Bruce to climb Nanga Parbat. In a final attempt on the

mountain Mummery and his two Gurkhas were lost. In 1899 D. W. Freshfield made the first circuit of Kanchenjunga and explored the Nepal side of the mountain.

**A New Phase.**—Meanwhile, thanks to Brigadier-General Bruce, Gurkhas, and later Sherpas and Bhotias were trained for mountaineering and, with the advent of first class portage, Himalayan mountaineering entered on a new phase. Dr. and Mrs. Bullock Workman made a number of expeditions into the Karakoram and W. W. Graham made a number of remarkable ascents, with Swiss guides, including an ascent of Kabru, 24,000 ft., which has been the subject of much controversy. Kabru was later attempted by two Norwegians, Messrs. Rubenstein and Monrad Aas who got within a few feet of the top.

The present century opened with a number of remarkable ascents by Dr. A. M. Kellas, who died during the 1921 Everest expedition. He climbed several great peaks including Kangchenjau, Pauhunri and Chomomo and made expeditions to the Central Himalayas where, with Colonel H. T. Morshead he reached in 1920 an altitude of 23,500 ft. on Kamet.

In 1907 Brigadier-General Bruce, Dr. T. G. Longstaff and A. L. Mumm explored the Garhwal, Himalayas and reconnoitred Kamet. After this Longstaff, with the Swiss guides Alexis and Henri Brocherel, ascended Trisul, 23,406 ft. which, until the Jonsong Peak, 24,344 ft., was climbed in 1930 remained the highest summit reached. In 1911 and 1912 attempts were made to climb Kamet by C. F. Meade and his Swiss guides and a height of 23,500 ft. was gained. Captain Morris Slingsby also attempted Kamet at this time.

**Attempts on Kanchenjunga.**—The first attempt on Kanchenjunga was made in 1905 but ended in disaster, Lieut. Pache and three porters being killed by an avalanche. The second attempt in 1929 was made by a solitary American, E. F. Farmer, who lost his life. In the same year a determined attempt was made by a party of Bavarian Mountaineers led by Paul Bauer. A height of over 25,000 ft. was reached on the north-east spur before bad weather forced the party to retreat.

In 1930 a fourth attempt was made by an International expedition led by Professor G. Dyhrenfurth. The party attempted the mountain from the Nepal side, but were repulsed by an ice avalanche which killed one of the porters. Subsequently, they ascended a number of peaks including the Ramthang Peak, 23,200 ft. and the Jonsong Peak 24,344 ft.

The fifth attempt in 1931 was made by Bauer and his party, but failed at a slightly greater elevation than was attained in 1929. One of the party H. Schaller and a porter were killed by a fall during the expedition.

In the summer of 1931 a party of young British climbers led by Mr. F. S. Smythe succeeded in reaching the summit of Mount Kamet (25,447 ft.) the highest mountain peak, though not the highest altitude ever reached by man.

**Mount Everest.**—A description of the attempts to climb Mount Everest, the highest mountain in the world, may be divided under three headings: the reconnaissance expedition of 1921; the first attempt in 1922, and the second in 1924. A still further attempt is being made at the time of writing, in April, 1933.

The preliminary expedition for the reconnaissance of the approaches to Mt. Everest, carried out its work in the most complete manner under the leadership of Lt.-Col. C. K. Howard-Bury. The approaches to Mt. Everest on all its northern faces were thoroughly examined, and relations were established with all the local authorities. On the information and experience of the reconnaissance expedition the second expedition to Everest was organised and set off the following year under the leadership of Brig.-Gen. the Hon. C. G. Bruce. Capt. G. I. Finch and Capt. J. G. Bruce succeeded with the help of oxygen in reaching the height of 27,300 ft. During this expedition seven men were killed when an avalanche swept them over an ice cliff some 60 feet high.

The 1924 expedition was again commanded by Brig.-Gen. Bruce. But owing to his ill health Lt.-Colonel E. F. Norton took on the command. Lt.-Col. E. F. Norton and Dr. T. H. Somervell reached a height of 28,200 feet. Then a final attempt was made by G. L. Mallory and A. C. Irvine. They were assisted by a supporting party consisting of N. E. Odell and J. de V. Hazard. On June 6th they left the 25,000 feet camp with three porters who carried loads for them up to 28,800 ft. On June 8th they left camp for their attempt and were never seen again. On June 10th for the third time Odell climbed up to the 27,000 feet camp but could find no sign of Mallory and Irvine, and communicating with Norton evacuated the mountain.

The expedition of 1933 followed a successful effort by Lt.-Col. J. L. E. Weir, Political Officer in Sikkim, to obtain the permission of the Tibetan Government for a further attempt to climb the mountain. An Everest Committee was formed under the aegis of the Royal Geographical Society and the Alpine Club and Mr. Hugh Rutledge, formerly of the I.C.S., accepted its invitation to take charge of an expedition. Included in its members were Mr. F. S. Smythe, leader of the successful Kamet Expedition of

1931, and Capt. E. St. J. Birnie, E. E. Shipton and Dr. C. R. Greene climbed Kamet with Mr. Smythe in 1931. The Expedition reached Calcutta in February and forthwith proceeded to its main task.

The expedition established its base camp in the Rongbuk Valley on April 17th and on April 21st. Camp I was established. Thereafter the expedition was dogged by exceptionally bad pre-monsoon weather which greatly hindered the establishment of camps and made the ascent to the North Col. 23,000 ft. prolonged and arduous work. Camp IV, 22,800 ft. was not established until the middle of May after a 40 feet ice wall on the North Col slopes had been climbed. The expedition was equipped with wireless which enabled weather reports to be received from the meteorological authorities at Alipore. One installation was at Darjeeling, one at the base camp and a third at Camp III, 21,000 ft. Camp III was linked to the North Col by field telephone so that messages could be received up to 23,000 ft. from the plains of India in a short space of time.

Owing to a series of blizzards and high winds Camp V was not established until May 22nd. But it was pitched at 25,500 ft. several hundred feet higher than previously. The party was then cut off for three days by a furious blizzard and eventually had to retreat to Camp IV. The Camp was re-established on May 28th and on May 29th. Wyn Harris, L. Wager and J. L. Longland continued the ascent and finally pitched Camp VI at 27,400 ft., 600 ft. higher than in 1924, after a magnificent effort on the part of the porters. Longland then brought the porters down but had a terrible time in a blizzard and only by exercising great mountaineering skill steered them down to Camp V. The following morning Wyn Harris and Wager made a reconnaissance of the route to the summit and failing to discover a route along the crest of the north-east ridge finally followed the same route as Norton in 1924. They were stopped by dangerous conditions at 28,100 ft. and returned to Camp VI where they met Shipton and Smythe who had come up from Camp V, after which they descended to Camp V. The following morning Shipton and Smythe were unable to leave Camp VI owing to a high wind but on June 1st they made their attempt on the summit.

An hour and a half after leaving the Camp Shipton had to return owing to some internal trouble. Smythe carried on alone and reached approximately the same point as Wyn Harris and Wager before he was forced to retreat owing to the deep powdery snow resting on the steep slabs. Shipton descended to Camp V the same day in very bad weather and Smythe spent a third night at Camp VI descending to Camp IV next day in a blizzard. Owing to frostbites, strained hearts, and high altitude deterioration the party had to retire to the base camp. A week later they returned to Camp III to make another attempt. Owing, however, to the breaking of the monsoon this had to be abandoned and the expedition returned to Darjeeling.

An extraordinary attempt to climb Everest was made in 1934 by Maurice Wilson, a young airman. Having penetrated Tibet in disguise

he marched to Everest and with a few porters succeeded in reaching 21,000 feet. He then went on alone and nothing more has since been heard of him. As he had no mountaineering experience, it is presumed he perished on the slopes of the North Col.

**Aerial Expedition.**—An interesting aside to the exploration of Everest was an aerial expedition undertaken in 1933 for the purpose of photographing the mountain from the air. This venture was financed by Lady Houston. Major L. V. S. Blacker, formerly of the Guides, was its leader and in charge of its survey work, Lord Clydesdale chief pilot, Flt. Lt. A. McIntyre second pilot and Major F. T. Etherton, its London manager. Two specially equipped aeroplanes, adaptations of the well-known Wapiti, were provided. A special point in their equipment was the provision of compressed oxygen for supply through gas masks to the aviators at high altitudes. The expedition was not permitted to fly across the Tibetan frontier, so as to circle Mt. Everest, but both machines successfully flew over the peak and several good photographs were taken of it. By permission of the Nepal Government a line of flight from Purnea, the base of the expedition, across Nepal territory to Mt. Everest, was taken and along this good survey photographs as the somewhat poor visibility at the time of the flight, in April, permitted.

An interesting mountainflight of which details were published in 1933 was one from Risalpur to Gilgit and back, undertaken by the R. A. F. at Risalpur in the course of its routine duties in October, 1932. The expedition was commanded by F. Lt. Isaac and was made by five of the machines ordinarily in use by the Force. The distance from Risalpur by way of the Indus Valley and past Nanga Parbat to Gilgit is 286 miles. It was covered in 2 hrs. 20 mins. on the outward flight and in 2 hrs. 5 mins. on the return journey. From Gilgit the machines further proceeded upon flights over the Hunza, Nagar and Rakiot areas. Brilliant photographs of Nanga Parbat and Rakaposhi, as well as of other places of importance or interest, were taken.

The year 1932 saw a well organised expedition to **Mount Nanga Parbat**. It was conducted by Dr. Merkl, of Munich, and included Lt. R. N. Frier, of the Gilgit Scouts, who acted as transport officer, an American Mr. Rand Herron and Miss E. Knowlton, of Boston, U.S.A. Several determined attempts to reach the summit of the mountain in August were brought to an end by the break-up of the weather before they attained success.

**The Disaster of 1934.**—In 1934 Herr Merkl returned to the attack with an even stronger party, which included a number of well-known German and Austrian mountaineers and Captains Frier and Sangster of the Indian Army as trans-

port officers. Fatality early overtook the expedition, Herr Drexel dying of pneumonia. Owing to various delays, Camp IV was not established until the end of June. The party then proceeded to rush to the peak leaving only skeleton camps behind. Finally, after a height of 25,600 feet had been reached, and Camp VIII established at 24,800 feet, a terrible blizzard broke. The party retreated, but owing to the storm and ill-equipped camps retreat became a rout during which no fewer than nine lives were lost. Herren Merkl, Welzenbach and Wieland and six Darjeeling porters—men who had accompanied the 1933 Everest Expedition Of the Europeans only the two Austrians Herren Schneider and Aschenbrenner escaped whilst of the surviving porters, all of whom were frostbitten one or two spent a week without food or shelter.

This is the worst Himalayan mountaineering disaster that has yet occurred.

Another expedition to the Karakoram took place in 1934 under the leadership of Dr. G. Dyhrenfurth. All four peaks of "Queen Mary" were climbed. The highest of these has been triangulated as 24,350 feet, but the party state it to be more than 1,000 feet higher.

In 1934 Messrs. E. E. Shipton and H. W. Tilman, by a magnificent piece of exploration and mountaineering, succeeded in penetrating the hitherto impracticable Rishi Ganga to the glacier basin of **Nanda Devi**, thereby solving a problem that had exercised the minds of Himalayan mountaineers for many years and completing the work of pioneers such as Dr. T. G. Longstaff and Mr. Hugh Rutledge. Messrs. Shipton and Tilman also crossed from Badrinath to Gangotri *via* the Satopanth Pass and explored the head of the Gangotri glacier.

Lt-Col C. F. Stoehr, R.E., and Lt. D. M. Burn, R.E., lost their lives on 12th August 1932, while climbing on Panjtarni, near Pahlgam in Kashmir.

Several expeditions have lately been made into the Himalayas by members of the Himalayan Club, especially expeditions into Sikkim by members of its Eastern Section.

**The Himalayan Club.**—Was founded on 17th February 1928, at New Delhi with the object of encouraging and assisting Himalayan travel and exploration, and extending knowledge of the Himalayas through science, art, literature and sport. The initiation of this Club was due to the Hon'ble Sir Geoffrey Corbett, Secretary, Commerce Department of the Government of India, and to Major Kenneth Mason, M.C., R.E., Assistant Surveyor-General. Its membership is over 350, including three lady members and its president is General Sir Kenneth Wigram. Major K. G. McLean is Hon. Secretary.



## The New Capital.

The transfer of the capital of India from Calcutta to Delhi was announced at the Delhi Durbar on December 12, 1911. It had long been recognised as necessary, in the interests of the whole of India, to de-provincialise the Government of India, but this ideal was unattainable as long as the Government of India were located in one Province, and in the capital of that Province—the seat of the Bengal Government—for several months in every year. It was also desirable to free the Bengal Government from the close proximity of the Government of India which had been to the constant disadvantage of that Province. To achieve these two objects the removal of the capital from Calcutta was essential: its disadvantages had been recognised as long ago as 1868, when Sir Henry Maine advocated the change. Various places had been discussed as possible capitals, but Delhi was by common consent the best of them all. Its central position and situation as a railway junction, added to its historical associations, told in its favour; and, as Lord Crewe said in his despatch on the subject, "to the races of India, for whom the legends and records of the past are charged with so intense a meaning, this resumption by the Paramount Power of the seat of venerable Empire should at once enforce the continuity and promise the permanency of British sovereign rule over the length and breadth of the country."

The foundation stone of the new capital was laid by the King Emperor on December 15, 1911, the finally selected site being on the eastern slopes of the hills to the south of Delhi, on the fringe of the tract occupied by the Delhi of the past. The land chosen is free from liability to flood, has a natural drainage, and is not manworn. It is not cumbered with monuments and tombs needing reverent treatment, and the site is near the present centre of the town of Delhi. A Committee consisting of Surgn.-General Sir C. P. Lukia, Mr. H. T. Keeling, C.S.I., A.M.I.C.E., and Major J. C. Robertson, I.M.S., was appointed to consider the comparative healthiness of the site and of an alternative one to the North of the existing city. Their report, dated 4th March, 1913, states that "the Committee, after giving full consideration to the various points discussed in the above note, is bound to advise the Government of India that no doubt can exist as to the superior healthiness of the southern site, the medical and sanitary advantages of which are overwhelming when compared with those of the northern site."

**The Town Plan and Architecture.**—A report by a Town-Planning Committee, with a plan of the lay-out, was dated 20th March, 1913. Work was begun in accordance with it and its main lines have been followed throughout. The central point of interest in the lay-out,

which gives the motif of the whole, is Government House, and two large blocks of Secretariats. This Government centre has been given a position at Raisina hill near the centre of the new city. Sir Edwin Lutyens is the architect for Government House and Sir Edward Baker for the Secretariats. The former building is estimated to cost approximately Rs. 140 lakhs and the latter groups were originally estimated to some Rs. 124 lakhs. The provision made in the design of the Secretariats for extensions in case if used has already partly been utilised. The Secretariat personnel has largely increased in the past few years and numerous additional rooms had to be provided to make room for Army Headquarters, which moved into the new capital at the end of the Simla season, 1929. To the east of the forum, and below it, is a spacious forecourt defined by an ornamental wall and linked on to the great main avenue or parkway which leads to Indrapat. Across this main axis runs an avenue to the shopping centre. Other roads run in different directions from the entrance to the forum. The axis running north-east towards the Juma Masjid forms the principal approach to the new Legislature Chambers. They are officially described as the Council House and the road is named Parliament-street. The railway station for the new city finds its place about half way between the old and new cities off the road through Paharganj, which lies to the west of Old Delhi in the direction of The Ridge. The main roads or avenues range from 70 feet to 150 feet in width with the exception of the main avenue east of the Secretariat buildings where a parkway width of 1,175 feet has been allowed. The principal avenues in addition to the main avenues are those running at right angles to the main east to west axis.

For a temporary capital, for the use of the Government of India during the period of the building of the new capital an area was selected along the Alipur Road, between the existing civil station of Delhi and the Ridge. The architecture and method of construction were similar to those adopted in the exhibition buildings at Allahabad in 1910; but the buildings have outlasted the transitional period for which they are intended. Army Headquarters were still housed in them in the winter until the season 1929-30. They are now occupied for various purposes including the temporary accommodation of Delhi University.

In October, 1912, by proclamation, there was constituted an administrative enclave of Delhi under a Chief Commissioner. This enclave was entirely taken from the Delhi district of the Punjab and its total area is 573 square miles. On the basis of the Census of 1911, the population of the area originally included in the Province was 398,269 and of the new area 14,552, or a total of 412,821. The population of the Municipal town of Delhi

was 2,29,144. The plans of the New Capital allow for a population within it of 70,000. Its present population is approximately 40,000. Sites have been allotted for forty Ruling Princes and Chiefs to build houses for their own occupation during their visits to the new city, and several of these habitations have been erected.

There was, as regards architecture, a prolonged "battle of the styles" over Delhi. Finally, to use the language of the architect, it has been the aim "to express within the limit of the medium and of the powers of its users, the ideal and the fact of British rule in India, of which the New Delhi must ever be the monument." The inspiration of the designs is manifestly Western, as is that of British rule, but they combine with it distinctive Indian features without abandoning the architect's aim to avoid doing violence to the principles of structural fitness and artistic unity.

**Cost of the Scheme.**—It was at first tentatively estimated that the cost of the new capital would be four million sterling and that sum was given in the original despatch of the Government of India on the subject. Various factors after wards increased the amount, the chief of these being the immense rise in prices since the war, and the Legislative Assembly were informed by Government on 23rd March 1921, that the revised estimates then amounted to 1,307 lakhs of rupees. This amount included allowances for building new Legislative Chambers and Hostels for Members of the Indian Legislature, which were not allowed for in the earlier estimates. The New Capital Enquiry Committee, in its report published in January 1923, estimated the total expenditure at Rs. 1,292 lakhs including Rs. 42 lakhs for loss by Exchange. Actual expenditure upto approximately the end of 1929 was Rs. 14 crores. This may be taken as the figure for the completion of the main project.

The Project Estimate contains certain items such as land, residences, water supply, electric light and power, and irrigation on which recoveries in the form of rate or taxes will, in addition to meeting current expenditure, partially at any rate cover the interest on the capital outlay, whilst there are other items on which some return on account of the sale of leases, general taxes and indirect receipts is secured. The project, after being completed and closed was re-opened in 1933-34. This became necessary owing to the need to increase residential accommodation for officers and staff and facilitated by a period of cheap money. Government utilised the occasion for extending the residential accommodation for visiting members of the Indian Legislature.

**Progress of the work.**—The construction of New Delhi was made at satisfactory speed, having regard to the curtailment of the Budget allotment in consequence of the war and the absence of officers and other establishments at the war. The Secretariats were so far advanced that there were transferred to them from Calcutta in October, 1924, the offices of the Accountant-General, Central Revenues, and the

headquarters of the Royal Air Force in India were also housed in them in the winters of 1924-25 and 1925-26. The original programme of residential buildings for Government officers and staff of various grades were then nearly completed. The whole of the civil side of Government moved from old Delhi into their quarters in the new Secretariats on coming down from Simla in November, 1926. All Government Departments, including the Army Departments and Army Headquarters and R. A. F. Headquarters, have their offices in the new Secretariats, of which the builders have already had to carry out the first section of the extension provided for in the architects' plans. The Members of H. E. the Viceroy's Executive Council including H. E. the Commander-in-Chief, live in their new official residences in the new capital. H. E. the Viceroy took up his residence in the new Government House there on 23rd December 1929. His Excellency until then resided in the Delhi season at Viceregal Lodge in Old Delhi. The Government of India in 1927 devoted special consideration to the question whether their ordinary annual 5 months residence in Delhi should be extended each year to 7 months and early in 1928 decided in consultation with the India Office to endeavour to stay in Delhi for half of each year, the new order being introduced for trial in 1928 by keeping the Secretariat in New Delhi till mid-April and bringing it down Simla from again in mid-October. The experiment was not very successful and was not repeated till 1932-33. When Retrenchment Committees had strongly recommended a longer stay in Delhi in order to extract rent for a longer period from the seasonal official occupants of its residential buildings, the rents in Delhi being higher than those for residences in Simla. It remains to be seen whether the consequent profit will exceed the additional general expense of keeping staff down in the heat. An early descent from Simla to New Delhi was postponed in the autumn of 1934 on account of a report by the Public Health Commissioner on the general unhealthiness of the Winter Capital in October.

**Art Decorations.**—The Government of India in 1927 approved a scheme for the encouragement of Indian artists by providing facilities for the decoration of certain buildings in New Delhi. The outlines of the scheme are briefly as follows. A certain number of domes and ceilings in the New Secretariat Buildings at Delhi suitable for decoration were selected. The various schools of art in India, as well as individual artists, were invited through local Governments, to send in by the beginning of March 1928 small scale designs for approval by a Committee. After approval by the Committee both as regards the design and colour the pictures were to be drawn out and painted to full size on canvas, and, if finally approved by the Committee, fixed according to the marouflage process *in situ*. Other techniques, such as fresco or tempers, were optional. Artists or schools of art, who sent in small scale drawings, had to bear the initial expense of preparing them. When these were approved by the Committee, the out-of-pocket expenses paid in addition to a suitable honorarium Government undertook to pay for the finished

pictures done from approved sketches but give no guarantee that the finished paintings will permanently be preserved. Government intimated that historical or allegorical subjects would be given preference over religious ones, and English artists living in India were barred from competition, the work being strictly reserved to Indian artists. Numerous artists submitted designs, especially those of Western India, and with such satisfactory results that the specially appointed Expert Committee approved of nearly all. A great deal of painting has now been completed and the work is continually progressing. Government, meanwhile, instituted a scheme for sending selected artists to Europe for finishing studies to enable them the better to join in the work, and this is in operation.

**Opinion of the Legislature.**—Considerable discussion regarding the new works took place in the Assembly in 1921. The following unofficial resolution was carried:—“This Assembly recommends to the Governor-General in Council that in the interests of economy and of general convenience alike the execution of the programme of New Delhi works may be expedited and the necessary funds provided or raised so that the Secretariat and Legislative buildings and connected works including residences may be completed as early as practicable.”

A non-official Member in the Legislative Assembly on 28th September, 1921, at Simla, moved a recommendation to Government “to appoint a Committee to inquire into the possibility of establishing a permanent Capital of India in a place possessing salubrious and temperate climate throughout the year.” This proposal was ridiculed by several of his non-official colleagues and was eventually rejected without a division.

H.R.H. the Duke of Connaught, on 12th February, 1921, laid the foundation stone of a large group of parliamentary buildings on a site close to the south-east of the Secretariats. The building is an imposing pile circular in shape, consisting in the main of three horse shoe-shaped Chambers for the Chamber of Princes, Council of State and Legislative Assembly respectively and surmounted by a large dome over a Central Library connecting all three Chambers.

H.E. the Viceroy (Baron Irwin) proceeded in state to the new Legislative buildings henceforward to be known as the Council Buildings and formally declared them open on 18th February 1927. The India legislature began its sessions in them next day.

During 1928, official and public attention became focussed on the need to effect drastic improvements in some of the crowded areas of the old city and to provide for its expansion and for suburban developments. This led to the examination of the possibilities of the area lying between the old and new cities and of the desirability of driving connecting roads through the City walls in order to give access outwards in this direction. The old city is now rapidly expanding in a westerly direction, i.e., towards and up the Ridge, which runs behind both cities and the spaces between the two cities are being

developed and utilised. So far the plan for a direct thoroughfare from the midst of the new city through the old city wall to the middle of the old city has not been proceeded with and consequently the magnificent thoroughfare, name Parliament Street, which was constructed for the purpose in New Delhi remains in a truncated condition. The Delhi Municipal Committee late in 1933 declined to co-operate in a completion scheme, on the ground that it would result in changes in property values in the old city to the disadvantage of many owners. The Medical Officer of Health of the old city in his latest reports gravely stresses the ill effects of its overcrowded state and in this he is borne out by the Municipality in its reports.

H. E. the Viceroy on 10th January 1930 laid the foundation stone of a large European and Indian General Hospital to be built in the course of the next few years at a cost of Rs. 75 lakhs for the services of both old and new cities. This would provide 254 beds and the necessary laboratories and administrative and residential quarters. No progress has yet been made with the building work on which has for financial reasons been postponed.

**All-India War Memorial.**—H. R. H. the Duke of Connaught on 10th February, 1921, laid the foundation stone of an All-India War Memorial at the southern end of the Central Vista. The place chosen is a fine position in the centre of the circular Princes' Park and the construction of the building was for economy's sake proceeded with slowly. The memorial was formally inaugurated by Lord Irwin in February, 1931.

The Memorial takes the form of a triumphant arch spanning Kingsway, the avenue running down the centre of the Vista. It is generally similar to the Arc de Triomphe in Paris but is simpler. The monument reaches a height of 160 feet and the inner height of the arch is 87 feet 6 inches and its breadth 70 feet. Over the arch on both fronts appears in capital letters the single word INDIA and this is flanked on each side by the initials MCM (i.e., 1900) whilst immediately below them on the left hand are the initials XIV (i.e., 14) and on the opposite side the figures XIX (i.e., 19). Above the Arch is a circular stone bowl 11½ feet in diameter. A column of inoffensive chemical smoke ascends from this on ceremonial occasions and anniversaries and is illuminated by electric light reflections after dark. The memorial bears the names of British and Indian officers and N.C.O.s and men according to an inscription carried upon it and running.

**Public Institutions.**—It was proposed during 1914 that a higher college for Chiefs should be established at Delhi and in this connexion a conference of Chiefs and Political Officers was held at Delhi at which the Viceroy presided. The proposal is still “under consideration.” To implement it would require an estimated capital outlay of Rs. 12½ lakhs.

The Government of India further in the Spring session of their Legislature in 1922 introduced and carried Bill for the establishment of a unitary, teaching and residential

**University of Delhi**, the buildings for which would be erected in the new capital. The plan was to provide a local university on the model recommended for Dacca University by the Calcutta University Commission. The provision of funds for the complete realisation of the university must be a matter of time and it was, therefore, decided to commence work with the existing colleges in their present buildings and to permit them gradually to modify their organisation. The initial work of organisation was quickly effected by the Executive Council. Unfortunately the inability of the Government of India to allot considerable funds was a severe handicap. It was hoped that H. E. the Viceroy would be able to lay the foundationstone of the university buildings in November, 1922, but this proved impracticable. The general question of the finances of the University was in 1927 the subject of inquiry by a special Committee appointed by Government. For the time being the University was housed in the temporary buildings in old Delhi occupied by the Civil Secretariat until 1929 and in 1931 Old Viceroyal Lodge was allocated to it for its future home.

The new city was the scene of notable inauguration ceremonies in February, 1931. The first of these was the unveiling of four "**Dominion Columns**" suitably placed about the great place between the two Secretariat blocks. The columns are of red stone, surmounted each by a gilded merchantman of the old style in full sail. The columns are designed to resemble the historic ones erected in various

parts of the land by Asoka and were presented by Canada, Australia, New Zealand and South Africa. The first two and fourth of these Dominions sent their own representatives to perform the ceremony of unveiling. New Zealand nominated a Member of the Government of India to act in her behalf for the same purpose. The second great ceremony was the inauguration of the **War Memorial**. This was performed in State by His Excellency the Viceroy in the presence of representatives of every unit of the army in India of the Royal Air Force and of a large concourse of official and other spectators. There was a large popular fête on the ground lying below the old Fort and between it and the river Jumna. Their Excellencies the Viceroy and Lady Irwin arranged a programme of festivities at The Viceroy's House. A New Delhi Municipal Committee with its own permanent official Chairman and Secretariat was established in 1932.

**City Extension**—The new city now, in the midst of its season, contains a population of approximately 70,000 the maximum number for which it was designed. Of the numerous ruling Princes who more allotted sites for residence, very few have yet responded by building. Otherwise the available residential building space is almost covered and the time has come to consider and plan extensions of the city. The main direction for this is southward where for some three miles beyond the limits of present development, Government have land in their possession and have placed it at the disposal of the City administration.

## Freemasonry in India.

In 1728 a dispensation was granted by the Grand Lodge of England to Geo. Pomfret, Esq., authorising him to "open a new Lodge in Bengal." Of this personage nothing further is known but under Capt. Farwinter, who in the following year succeeded him as Provincial Grand Master of India, a Lodge was established in 1730, which in the Engraved Lists is distinguished by the arms of the East India Company, and is described as "No. 72 at Bengal in the East Indies." The next Provincial Grand Masters were James Dawson and Zech. Gee, who held office in 1740; after whom came the Hon. Roger Drake, appointed 10th April 1755. The last named was Governor of Calcutta at the time of the attack made on the settlement by Surajah Dowlah in 1756. Drake missed the horrors of the Black Hole by escaping and was accused of deserting his post, but, though present at the retaking of Calcutta by

Admiral Watson and Clive, it is improbable that he resumed the duties of his masonic office after the calamity that befell the settlement.

The minutes of the Grand Lodge inform us that William Mackett, Provincial Grand Master of Calcutta, was present at the meeting of that body, November 17th, 1780, and we learn on the same authority that at the request of the "Lodges in the East Indies" Mr. Cullin Smith was appointed P. G. M. in 1782. At this period it was the custom in Bengal "to elect the Provincial Grand Master annually by the majority of the votes of the members present, from amongst those who passed through the different offices of the (Prov.) Grand Lodge and who had served as Dep. Prov. Grand Master." This annual election as soon as notified to the Grand Lodge of England was confirmed by the Grand Master without its

being thought an infringement of his prerogative. In accordance with this practice, Samuel Middleton was elected (P. G. M. circa) in 1767; but in passing it may be briefly observed that a few years previously a kind of roving commission was granted by Earl Ferrars in 1762-64 to John Bluvitt, Commander of the "Admiral Watson," Indianman "for East India where no other Provincial Lodge is to be found." Middleton's election was confirmed October 31st, 1768, and, as the dispensation forwarded by the Grand Secretary was looked upon as abrogating the practice of annual elections, he accordingly held the office of D. G. M. Unfortunately the records of the P. G. L. date back only to 1774, and thus much valuable information is lost to us. This Grand Lodge continued working until 1792 when it ceased to meet. It seems that the officers were selected from only two Lodges much to the dissatisfaction of the other Lodges, and resulted in most of the dissatisfied bodies seceding and attaching themselves to the Athol of Ancient Grand Lodge. In 1813 at the Union both the Ancients and Moderns in Calcutta combined and gave their allegiance to the **United Grand Lodge of England** and have since been working peaceably under the Provincial Grand Lodge of Bengal which was revived in that year and in 1840 created a District Grand Lodge.

**Madras.**—The earliest Lodge in Southern India (No. 222) was established in Madras in 1752. Three others were also established about 1766. In the same year Capt. Edmund Pascal was appointed P. G. M. for Madras and its Dependence and in the following year another Lodge was established at Fort St. George. In 1768 the Athol (or Ancients) invaded this District and in 1782 established a Provincial Grand Lodge and both these Provincial Grand Bodies continued working peaceably side by side until the Union, indeed, though not generally known, these two Grand Bodies made an attempt at coalition long before any such movement was made by their parent bodies, the Grand Lodge of England, and the Ancient Grand Lodge, and Malden in his History of Freemasonry in Madras states that in a great measure they succeeded. At the Union in 1813 all the bodies in Madras gave their allegiance to the United Grand Lodge. One event worthy of note was the initiation in 1774 at Trichinopoly of the eldest son of the Nawab of Arcot, Umdat-ul-Umra, who in his reply to the congratulations of the Grand Lodge of England stated "he considered the title of English Mason as one of the most honourable that he possessed." This document is now stored in the archives of the United Grand Lodge.

**Bombay.**—Two Lodges were established in this Presidency during the 18th century, Nos. 234 at Bombay in 1758 and 569 in Surat in 1798, both of which were carried on the lists until the Union when they disappeared. A Provincial Grand Master, James Todd, was appointed but there is no record that he exercised his functions and his name drops out of the Freemasons' Calendar in 1799. In 1801 an Athol Warrant was granted (No. 322) to the 78th foot which was engaged in the Maratha War under Sir Arthur Wellesley. In 1818 Lord Moria was asked to constitute a Lodge to be known by the name of St. Andrew by eight Masons residing

there and also to grant a dispensation for holding a Provincial Grand Lodge for the purpose of making the Hon. Mountstuart a Mason, he having expressed a wish to that effect. The Petitioners further requested "that his name might be inserted in the body of the warrant, authorising them to instal him after being duly passed and raised a Deputy Grand Master of the Deccan." Of the reply to this application no copy has been preserved. Lodge Benevolence was established in Bombay in 1822.

In 1823 a Military Lodge "Orion-in-the-West" was formed in the Bombay Artillery and installed at Poona as No. 15 of the Coast of Coromandel. It seems from Lane's records that in 1830 it was discovered that this Lodge was not on the records of the United Grand Lodge of England. A Warrant was subsequently issued bearing date 19th July 1833. According to the early proceedings of this Lodge, members were examined in the Third Degree and passed to the chair in the Fourth Degree for which a fee of three gold mohurs was charged. In the following year a second Lodge was established at Poona by the Provincial Grand Lodge of Bengal which however left no trace of its existence. In 1825 the civilian element of "Orion" seceded and formed the "Lodge of Hope" also at Poona No. 802.

Here "Orion" unrecognized at home, aided in the secession of some of its members, who obtained a warrant, on the recommendation of the Parent Lodge, from the Grand Lodge of England. Two years later it was discovered that no notification of the existence of "Orion-in-the-West" had reached England, nor had any fees been received, although these including quarterages had been paid into the Provincial Grand Lodge, Coast of Coromandel. It was further ascertained that in granting a warrant for a Bombay Lodge the Provincial Grand Master of Coromandel had exceeded his powers. Ultimately a new warrant No. 598 was granted as already stated in 1833. Lodge "Perseverance" was started in Bombay No. 818 in 1828. Up to this time the jurisdiction of the Grand Lodge of England in India had not been invaded: but in 1836 Dr. James Burnes was appointed by the Grand Lodge of Scotland, P. G. M. of Western India and its Dependences. No Provincial Grand Lodge however was formed until 1st January 1838. A second Scottish Province of Eastern India was started which on the retirement of the Marquis of Tweedale was absorbed within the jurisdiction of Dr. Burnes, who in 1846 became Provincial Grand Master for all India (including Aden) but with the proviso, that this appointment was not to act in restraint of any future sub-division of the Presidencies. Burnes may be best described as being in 1836, in ecclesiastical phrase as a Provincial Grand Master "in partibus infidelium" for whatever Lodges then existed throughout the length and breadth of India were strangers to Scottish Masonry. But the times were propitious. There was no English Provincial Grand Lodge in Bombay and the Chevallier Burnes, whom nature had endowed with all the qualities requisite for Masonic Administration, soon got to work and presented such attractions to **Scottish Freemasonry** that the strange sight was witnessed of English Masons deserting their mother Lodges, to such an extent that these fell into abeyance, in order to give support to Lodges

newly constituted under the Grand Lodge of Scotland. In one case, indeed, a Lodge "Perseverance" under England went over bodily to Scotland, with its name, jewels, furniture, and belongings, and the charge was accepted by Scotland. This Lodge still exists in Bombay and now bears No. 338 on the Register of Scotland. From this period, therefore, Scottish Masonry flourished, and English Masonry declined until the year 1848 when a Lodge St. George No. 807 on the Rolls of the Grand Lodge of England was again formed at Bombay, and for some years was the solitary representative of English Masonry in the Province. In 1844 Burns established a Lodge "Rising Star" at Bombay for the admission of Indian gentlemen the result of which is seen at the present day. Thus the seed planted at Trichinopoly in 1774 by the initiation of Umdat-ul-Umara has borne fruit, resulting in the initiation of thousands of Indian gentlemen of all castes and creeds, and which has gone far to establishing that mutual trust between West and East, a distinguishing characteristic of Speculative Freemasonry. A Provincial Grand Lodge was re-established in Bombay in 1860, and converted into a District Grand Lodge in 1861.

**The Grand Lodge of England.**—All three Constitutions of the United Kingdom, the United Grand Lodge of England, the Grand Lodge of Ireland and the Grand Lodge of Scotland hold jurisdiction in India. By far the largest is the first the next largest is the third and the number of Lodges under Ireland is as yet small. The Grand Lodge of England divides its rule under five District Grand Masters independent of each other and directly subordinate to the Grand Master of England by whom they are appointed.

#### Bengal.

- 79 Lodges. Rt. Wor. Bro. Eric Studd, P.G.D., M.L.A., Dis. G. Master; Dy. D. G. M., Edward A. H. Blunt, C.I.E., O.B.E., I.C.S. P.G.D., Assist. D. G. M., F. W. Hockenull, P.G.D.

#### Madras.

- 35 Lodges. Dis. G. M., Rt. Wor. Bro. G. T. Boag, C.I.E., I.C.S., P.G.D.; Dy. D. G. M., Dewan Bahadur P. M. Sivagnanam Mudaliar, P.G.D.

#### Bombay.

- 51 Lodges D.G.M. Rt. Wor. Bro. W. A. C. Bromham, P.G.D.; Dy. D.G.M., R. H. Middleton.

#### Punjab.

- 34 Lodges. Rt. W. Bro. Rev. Canon G.D. Barne, M.A., C.I.E., O.B.E., V. D., Lord Bishop of Lahore, District Grand Master; H. L. O. Garrett P.G.D. Dy. D.G.M.

#### Burma.

- 20 Lodges. Rt. W. Bro. Dr. N. N. Parekh, P.G.D., District Grand Master, Jivanji Hormusji, C.I.E., I.S.O., P.A.G. Reg., Dy. D. G. M.

**The Grand Lodge of Scotland** exercises its rule through a Grand Master of all Scottish Freemasonry in India, who is elected by the Brethren subject to confirmation by the Grand Master Mason of Scotland. Dr. Sir Tamulji B. Nariman, Kt., is the present incumbent of the office, and controls 78 Lodges. Under him the several districts are in charge of the following Grand Superintendents:—

Lt.-Col. R. W. Castle, C. M. G., D. S. O., G. Supdt., Northern India.

G. Lindsay, G. Supdt., Central India.  
Morley Williams, Supdt., Southern India.  
W. G. McLean, G. Supdt., Eastern India.  
F. B. Ady—Burma.

The Grand Secretary is R.W. Bro. Khan Bahadur J. C. Mistree, J. P., 17, Murzban Road, Fort, Bombay.

**The Grand Lodge of Ireland** granted a warrant to establish a Lodge at Kurnal in 1837, but it was short lived. An attempt was made in 1869 to establish a Lodge in Bombay, but on the representation of the Grand Secretary of England, to the Deputy Grand Secretary of Ireland that it would be objectionable to create a third masonic jurisdiction in the Province, there being two already, viz., English and Scottish, the Grand Lodge of Ireland declined to grant the warrant. In 1911, however, a warrant was sanctioned for the establishment of Lodge "St. Patrick" and since that year three other Lodges have sprung into being, one of which is now defunct.

**The Grand Lodge of Ireland** has no District Grand Master in India at present, the Lodge corresponding direct with the Grand Lodge, Dublin. There are eleven Lodges, 6 in Calcutta 3 in Ceylon and 3 in Bombay.

**Royal Arch Masonry.**—Under England the District Grand Master in any District is nearly always created also Grand Superintendent, who generally appoints his Deputy as Second and another Companion as Third Principal.

Under Ireland there is no local jurisdiction and under Scotland the office is elective subject to confirmation.

The five English Districts are constituted as under:—

#### Bengal.

- 31 Chapters. Grand Supdt. Most Ex. Comp. Eric Studd, M.L.A. (P. A. G. Soj.)

#### Madras.

- 19 Chapters. Grand Supdt. Most Excellent Comp. G. T. Boag, C.I.E., I.C.S.

#### Bombay.

- 26 Chapters. M. Ex. Comp. W. A. C. Bromham, Grand Superintendent.

#### Punjab

- 22 Chapters. Most. Ex. Comp. Rev. Canon G. D. Barnes, C.I.E., O.B.E., V.D., Lord Bishop of Lahore, Grand Superintendent.

**Burma.**

- 7 Chapters. Most Ex. Comp. D. N. N. Parakh, Grand Superintendent.

**Royal Arch Masonry** under Scotland has a separate constitution to Craft Freemasonry. The District Grand Chapter of India is at present ruled by M. E. Camp. A. M. Kajji under whom there are about 30 Chapters in India. The Grand Secretary of all Scottish Freemasonry in India is also District Grand Scribe E. of Scottish R. A. Masonry.

There is one Irish Chapter in Calcutta.

**Mark Masonry.**—Under England, Mark Masonry is worked under the Grand Mark Lodge of England and Wales, and divided into separate Districts; but in most cases the District Grand Master is also District Grand Mark Master.

**Bengal.**

- 24 Lodges. Rt. W. Bro. Eric Studd, P. G. M. O., District Grand Master.

**Bombay.**

- 18 Lodges. Rt. W. Bro. W. A. C. Bromham, P. G. D., District Grand Master.

**Madras.**

- 16 Lodges. Rt. Wor. Bro. George Townsend Poag, C. I. E., I. C. S., District Grand Master.

**Punjab.**

- 12 Lodges. Rt. W. Bro. Lt.-Col. H. L. O. Garrett, M. A., F. R. H. S., District Grand Master.

**Burma.**

- Lodges. Rt. W. Bro. Nasarwanjee Nowrojee Parakh, M. D., District Grand Master.

The Mark degree is incorporated with the Royal Arch degree in Irish Chapters. Mark degree is worked in some S. O. Lodges, but mostly in R. A. Chapters, in which the Excellent A. M. and other degrees can be obtained. S. O. Chapters insist upon candidates being Mark Master Masons before exaltation. Mark degree in Craft Lodges is conferred by the Rt. Wor. Master in S. O. Craft does not recognise the ceremony of Rt. W. Mark Master. This is confined strictly to Chapters. Each Chapter as a Lodge of M. M. M. working under its Charter. Separate charters for Mark Lodges are only issued by the G. Chapter of Scotland.

**Other Degrees.**—There are many side degrees worked in India, of the Ancient and Accepted Rite, no degree higher than the 18° is worked in India under England, but under Scotland the 30° is worked. The Knight Templar Degree is also worked in several places under both English and Scottish jurisdiction. There are fourteen 18th Degree Chapters working in India.

Roman Eagle Conclave No. 43, Bombay.

St. Mary's Commandery No. 43, Bombay.

R. A. Mariner, Nos. 80, 203, 207, 220, 232, 233, 298, 468, 474, 497 and 642, Bengal Dist.

R. A. Mariner, 72, 514, 662, Bombay, and 483, Jubbulpore, Bombay Dist.

R. A. Mariner, 61, 81, 82 and 106, Madras Dist.

R. A. Mariner, 98, 193, 219, 279, Punjab Dist.

Secret Monitor, 14, 21, 36, 37, 40 and 42, Madras. 23, 46, 58, 60, 63, 65, 70, Bombay.

**Benevolent Associations.**—Each District works its own benevolent arrangements which include the Relief of Distressed Masons, educational provision for the children of Masons and maintenance provision for widows in poor circumstances.

All information will be given to persons entitled by the District Grand Secretary in each District. The names and addresses of District Grand Secretaries are given below:—

**D. G. S., Bengal.**

H. W. Barker, P. D. G. W., (Madras), 19, Park Street, Calcutta.

**D. G. S., Bombay.**

Khan Bahadur Palanji N. Davar, P. A. G. R., P. D. G. W., Freemasons' Hall, Ravelin Street, Fort, Bombay.

**D. G. S., Burma.**

H. Friedlander, D. G. S., E. C., Rangoon.

**D. G. S., Madras.**

S. T. Srinivasa Gopala Chari, P. A. G. Reg., Freemasons' Hall, Egmore, Madras.

**D. G. S., Punjab.**

G. Reeves Brown, R. A. G., D. O., Freemasons' Hall, Lahore.

**Scottish Constitution.**—For information regarding the Benevolent Funds application should be made to Khan Bahadur Jehangir C. Mistree, J. P., 17, Murzban Road, Bombay.

## Scientific Surveys.

**Zoological Survey of India.**—It was established in 1916, when the Zoological and Anthropological Section of the Indian Museum was converted into a Survey on a basis similar to that of the Geological and Botanical Surveys. The Indian Museum itself dates back to 1875, and at the outset the Zoological and Anthropological collections consisted almost entirely of material handed over by the Asiatic Society of Bengal, whose members had been accumulating systematic collections since 1814. Organised zoological investigation in India has thus been in continuous progress for nearly 120 years. From the foundation of the Museum in 1875 to the time when the Zoological and Anthropological Section was established as a separate Survey, the Curator (or as he was subsequently termed the Superintendent) of the Indian Museum has been a zoologist, and among the officers who have held the appointment have been such well known members as Anderson, Wood-Mason, Alcock and Annandale.

With the exception of the Director (Lieut.-Colonel R. B. Seymour Sewell, I.M.S.) all the officers are Indian. The main functions of the Survey are to investigate the fauna of India and to arrange and preserve the section in the Zoological and Anthropological galleries of the Indian Museum. In addition the Survey issues two series of publications upon Zoological research, namely *The Records* and *The Memoirs* of the Indian Museum.

**Botanical Survey.**—The Botanical Survey department of the Government of India is under the control of a Director who is also Superintendent of the Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta. There is a staff at headquarters of two officers for systematic work and at the Indian Museum a curator who is engaged in the development and maintenance of the Industrial Section. The Director holds administrative charge of the Government of India's cinchona operations in Burma, of quinine manufacture in Bengal and of the distribution of cincho, a products to the Government of India's area of distribution in Upper India.

The existence of the Botanical Survey, like that of the Geological Survey, has both a cultural and an economic justification. On general grounds it is obvious that a progressive Government should acquaint itself with the physical fact of the area it administers, and although apart from the cinchona operations, the activities of the Survey cannot be said to have much immediate economic applicability—consisting as they do of investigations and researches into the systematics, physiology, ecology, and histology of plant life—the work accomplished in pure botany at the Royal Botanic Garden during the last century and a half has exercised a profound and far-reaching influence upon the development of Agricultural Science and Forestry in India.

**Survey of India.**—The first authoritative map of India was published by D'Anville in 1752, when the exploration of the then unknown India was still largely in French hands. It had been compiled from routes of solitary travellers and rough charts of the coast.

The Survey of India may be said to have been founded in 1767—ten years after the battle of Plassey—when Lord Clive formally appointed Major James Rennel the first Surveyor General of Bengal, at that time the most important of the East India Company's possessions, though there were earlier settlements in Madras and Bombay.

Rennell's maps were originally military reconnaissances and latterly chained surveys based on astronomically fixed points, and do not pretend to the accuracy of modern maps of India based on the rigid system of triangulation commenced at Madras in 1802 and since extended over and beyond India. Even now, however, the relative accuracy of these old maps makes them valuable in legal disputes, as for instance in proving that the holding of a Bengal landowner was a river area at the time of the Permanent Settlement of 1793, so that he is debarred from its benefits.

From these beginnings, this department has gradually become primarily responsible for all topographical surveys, explorations and the maintenance of geographical maps of the greater part of Southern Asia, and also for geodetic work.

*Geodesy* means the investigation of the size, shape and structure of the earth, and the geodetic work of the department consists of primary (or geodetic) triangulation, latitude, longitude and gravity determinations. From the exact "figure" of the earth is obtained, whereby points fixed by triangulation in be accurately located on its curved surface. This system of fixed points holds together all topographical and revenue surveys, and the existence of such a system from the early days of the department has obviated the embarrassments caused in other countries where isolated topographical surveys have been started without a rigid framework, with the inevitable result that they could not be fitted together.

A geodetic framework is, therefore, essential in any large survey, but there are a number of other activities, all of them ultimately utilitarian which can be suitably combined with its execution, and the following are some of these which are carried out in India:

Precise levelling for the determination of heights;

Tidal predictions and publication of Tables for forty-one ports between Suez and Singapore.

The Magnetic survey;

Observation of the direction and force of gravity;

Astronomical observations to determine latitude, longitude and time;

Seismographic and meteorological observation at Dehra Dun.

Indian geodesy has disclosed by far the largest known anomalies of gravitational attraction in the earth's crust, which have recently led to a reconsideration of the whole theory of isostasy.

**Topographical Surveys.**—In the past this department used to carry out the large scale revenue surveys for most of India, and was still conducting this work for Central and Eastern India and Burma in 1905.

Though revenue survey is primarily a record of individual property boundaries and is concerned with the surface features, ground levels and exact geographical position essential to a topographical survey, it was on the whole found economical to carry out both surveys together.

By 1905 however, all the Provinces had taken over the revenue surveys, for which they had always paid, and the Survey of India was enabled to concentrate its energies on a complete new series of modern topographical maps in several colours on the 1-inch to 1-mile scale.



This new series had been rendered necessary by the natural demand for more detailed information to be shown on maps, especially as regards the portrayal of hill features by contours, proper classification of communications and—more recently—air traffic requirements.

It was intended that this 1905 survey should be completed in twenty-five years, and then revised periodically every thirty years. Owing however to the war and more recent retrenchments only two-thirds of the programme had been completed by 1932, in spite of a reduction of scale for the less important areas.

Although new surveys covering from thirty to sixty thousand square miles—an area comparable to that of England—are carried out every year, the maps of a large part of the country are still over 50 years old, printed mostly in black only, and have hill features shown by roughly sketched form lines or hachures; such changes in town sites, canals and communications as have been embodied in them have not been surveyed on the ground but entered from outside information.

Owing to the serious financial situation in 1931, the establishment of the department was severely cut down and its annual expenditure halved, in consequence of which the modern survey of India cannot now be completed before 1950.

The obsolescence of the present series of modern maps of India is shown in the second index map at the end of this report.

**Large Scale Surveys.**—Surveys and records of international, state and provincial boundaries have always formed an important item of topographical work, and in recent years numerous Guide Maps have been published of important cities and military stations where the 1-inch to 1-mile scale is inadequate.

**Miscellaneous**—While expending on topographical and geodetic work all funds allotted by Imperial Revenues, the department is prepared to undertake or aid local surveys, on payment by those concerned, such as

Forest and cantonment surveys;

Riverin, irrigation, railway and city surveys, Surveys of tea gardens and mining areas, with such control levelling as is necessary for these operations.

Administrative assistance is also given, and executive officers, lent in aid of the revenue surveys of various Provinces and States.

The Printing Offices at Calcutta and Dehra Dun also carry out work for other Government departments, such as special maps, illustrations for Reports and all diagrams for patents.

The Mathematical Instrument Office of this department assists all Government departments, as well as non-officials, by maintaining a high standard of instrumental and optical equipment and by manufacturing and repairing instruments which would otherwise have to be imported from abroad.

**Military Requirements and Air Survey.**—The department is also responsible for all survey operations required by the army, and is in a position to meet the rapidly increasing complexity of modern military requirements, especially in air survey.

In view of its high military importance, air survey work for civil purposes is receiving all possible encouragement and assistance, and the latest methods of mapping from photographs

taken from the ground are being studied experimentally.

The flying and photography for air mapping done by this department are at present carried out by the Royal Air Force or the Indian Air Survey Company, a commercial firm with headquarters at Dum Dum.

**Administration** is by the Surveyor General under the Education, Health and Lands Department of the Government of India.

The Headquarters Office is at Calcutta under the Assistant Surveyor General, and there are four Directors, one for the Map Publication and other technical offices at Calcutta, and three for three of the five Survey of India Circles into which the country is divided; the other two Circle areas (covering Burma and South India) are administered personally by the Surveyor General.

Of the three Circle Directors, one also administers the Geodetic Branch at Dehra Dun in addition to his topographical survey Circle.

Any enquiries regarding surveys, maps, or publications may be addressed either to the Headquarters Office or to the Survey Director or Independent Party concerned, whose addresses are Director, Map Publication, Calcutta; Director, Geodetic Branch, Dehra Dun; Director, Frontier Circle, Simla; Director, Eastern Circle, Shillong; Officer in charge, No. 6 (South India) Party, Bangalore; and Officer-in-Charge, No. 10 (Burma) Party, Maymyo.

**Indian Science Congress.**—The Indian Science Congress was founded largely owing to the efforts of Prof. P. S. Macmahon and Dr. J. L. Simonsen. These two gentlemen worked jointly as Honorary General Secretaries of the Congress, till 1921. The Asiatic Society of Bengal undertakes the management of the Congress finances and publishes annually the proceedings of the Congress. The objects are (1) to encourage research and to make the results generally known among science workers in India, (2) to give opportunities for personal intercourse and scientific companionship and thus to overcome to some extent one of the chief drawbacks in the life of workers in science in India, (3) to promote public interest in science; for this end the Congress is held at different centres annually, and evening lectures open to the public form an important part of the proceedings of each Congress.

The Congress, which is progressive and vigorous, meets in January each year, the proceedings last for six days. The Head of the Local Government is Patron of the Congress; the Congress session is opened by a Presidential Address delivered by the President for the year. The President is chosen annually, the different sections being represented in turn. The sections are (1) Agriculture, (2) Physics and Mathematics, (3) Chemistry and Applied Botany, (4) Zoology and Ethnography, (5) Botany, (6) Geology, (7) Medical Research; when the sections meet separately each section is presided over by its own President also chosen annually. The mornings are devoted to the reading and discussion of the papers, the afternoons to social functions and visits to places of interest, in the evenings public lectures are delivered.

**The Indian Research Fund Association.**—This Association, which is a much older body than the National Research Council in England, was constituted in 1911 with a sum of rupees

five lakhs (£38,000) set aside as an endowment for the prosecution and assistance of research, the propagation of knowledge and experimental measures generally in connection with the causation, mode of spread and prevention of communicable diseases. It can claim to be amongst the pioneers in organised medical research on a large scale and has been referred to by other countries in very complimentary language. Still better, it has been copied by several other nations.

During 1929 the constitution of the Governing Body was altered by the Government of India. It was considered that, in view of the largely increased activities of this Association, the Governing Body, which had hitherto most expeditiously and economically conducted the business of the Association should be now made more representative in character. It was accordingly enlarged by including two non-official members from the Legislative Assembly, one from the Council of State, two from the Medical Faculties of the Universities and one non-medical scientist. The creation of a Recruitment Board in India for selecting the personnel employed by the Association and of a Consultative Recruitment Board in England also came under the consideration of Government. It was further decided that the Governing Body of the Indian Research Fund Association should be the co-ordinating agency for the research activities of the All-India Institute of Public Health which is being built at Calcutta and of the proposed Central Medical Research Institute.

The Conference of Medical Research Workers is drawn from all parts of India and consists of experts in their particular lines of research, discussed yearly the general policy of research work in India as well as the detailed schemes which are proposed to be undertaken by the Indian Research Fund Association in the following year. The results of these discussions are available to guide the members of the Scientific Advisory Board of the Indian Research Fund Association in making their recommendations for the programme of the following year. The Advisory Board also met in December and examined all the proposals for research work and recommended a scheme of research for the guidance of the Governing Body of the Indian Research Fund Association.

The official organ of the Association is the "Indian Journal of Medical Research," which has a wide international circulation. The Association also publishes "Indian Medical Research Memoirs," which are supplementary to the "Journal".

Since its inception a great number of inquiries have been carried out under the auspices of the Association and great expansion of its activities has taken place from small beginnings.

The principal inquiries are the Malaria Survey of India, which is a Central organisation, located at Kasauli and Karnal, plague research at the Haffkine Institute, Bombay, kala-azar by a commission in Assam, bacteriophage by Dr. Asheshov at Patna, nutritional research by Colonel McCarrison at the Pasteur Institute, Coomoor, and indigenous drugs and drug adaption by Lt.-Col. Chopra at Calcutta.

The Malaria Survey of India, which now enjoys international recognition, is constantly called upon to advise as to the best methods for malaria prevention in India. As part of the

activities of this organisation and in commemoration of Sir Ronald Ross' intimate association with India, an experimental malaria station was opened in Karnal in January 1927 and is known as The Ross Field Experimental Station for Malaria. Besides carrying out experiments in connection with the prevention of malaria, annual classes are held at which candidates from all over India are shown the latest methods for dealing with the malaria scourge and are instructed how these methods should be applied. In connection with the Malaria Survey of India and in order to assemble all facts relating to malaria, a new publication has been started known as the "Records of the Malaria Survey of India," of which up-to-date four number have been issued.

The programme for each year involves an expenditure of Rs. 10 lakhs or more and the institution of 40 or 50 investigations.

**Geological Survey.**—The ultimate aim of the Geological Survey of India is the preparation of a geological map of India upon the accuracy of which the solution of most geological problems ultimately depends. Maps accompany the reports on the various areas in the publications of the Department and a large amount of information is made available to the public. Such maps represent pioneer work which enables prospectors and mining engineers to cut short their preliminary investigations and to start where the Geological Survey has left off. During the preparation of the geological map and the general survey of the country, mineral deposits of importance are sometimes discovered. Such discoveries are published without delay and every endeavour is made to induce private firms to take up the exploitation of the mineral discovered. Collections of minerals, rocks and fossils are accumulated and exhibited in the public galleries of the Indian Museum, situated in Calcutta. Some of the most interesting and scientifically valuable additions to the collections in recent years have been the remains of anthropoid apes of great age discovered at different places in the Siwalik Hills, a range which for hundreds of miles runs parallel to the Himalayas, at a short distance below the foot hills of the latter, and is largely composed of Himalayan detritus. The Geological Survey helps in the spread of geological education in India by the presentation of mineral, rock and fossil specimens to educational institutions. The knowledge gained concerning the geological structure of India and the composition of the rocks that compose the strata enables the department to help in the solution of engineering problems connected with the selection of sites for dams for reservoirs, the safety of hill slopes and the suitability of particular building stones for particular purposes. The Department is also often able to advise on problems concerned with the supply of water. As a result of the knowledge gained concerning the structure and disposition of the mineral deposits of India, the Department is also in a position to give advice concerning the conservation of the mineral resources of the country. The Geological Survey also undertakes the examination and identification, without fee, of any minerals, rocks and fossils sent in by private observers. The publications of the Survey include the Memoirs, Records and Paleontologia Indica. The Survey headquarters are in Calcutta.

## Posts and Telegraphs.

### POST OFFICE.

The control of the Posts and Telegraphs of India is vested in an officer designated Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs whose office is attached to the Department of Industries and Labour of the Government of India. For the efficient working of the Department a representative of the Finance Deptt.—the Financial Adviser, Posts and Telegraphs—has been attached to the office of the D. G. P. & T. The Financial Adviser not only controls the finances of the Deptt. but also assists the D. G. generally in examining matters containing financial implications in which the former is assisted by the Deputy Director-General, Finance. The superior staff of the Direction, in addition to the Director-General himself, consists on the postal side of one Senior Deputy Director-General, one Deputy Director-General (postal services), five (including one temporary) Asstt. Deputy Director-General and one Personal Assistant to the Director-General.

For postal purposes, the Indian Empire is divided into nine circles namely, Bengal and Assam, Bihar and Orissa, Bombay, Burma, Central, Madras, Punjab and North-West Frontier, United Provinces and Sind and Baluchistan. Each of the first eight is in charge of a Postmaster-General and the Sind and Baluchistan Circle is controlled by a Director, Posts & Telegraphs. The Central Circle comprises roughly the Central Provinces and the Central India and Rajputana Agencies.

The Postmasters-General are responsible to the Director-General for the whole of the postal arrangements in their respective circles, including those connected with the conveyance of mails by railways and inland steamers. All the Postmasters-General are provided with Deputy and Assistant Postmasters-General. The nine Postal Circles are divided into Divisions, each in charge of a Superintendent of Post Offices or Railway Mail Service as the case may be and each Superintendent is assisted by a certain number of officials styled Inspectors.

Generally there is a head post office at the head-quarters of each revenue district and other post offices in the same district are usually subordinate to the head office for purposes of accounts. The Postmasters of the Calcutta,

Bombay, and Madras General Post Offices and of the larger of the other head post offices are directly under the Postmasters-General. The Presidency Postmasters have one or more Inspecting Postmasters subordinate to them. When the duties of the Postmaster or a head office become so onerous that he is unable to perform them fully himself a Deputy Postmaster is appointed to relieve him of some of them, and if still further relief is required, one or more Assistant Postmasters are employed. The more important of the offices subordinate to the head office are designated sub-offices and are usually established only in towns of some importance. Sub-offices transact all classes of postal business with the public, submit accounts to the head offices to which they are subordinate incorporating therein the accounts of their branch offices, and frequently have direct dealings with Government local sub-treasuries. The officer in charge of such an office works either single-handed or with the assistance of one or more clerks according to the amount of business.

Branch offices are small offices with limited functions ordinarily intended for villages, and are placed in charge either of departmental officers on small pay or of extraneous agents; such as school-masters, shopkeepers, landholders or cultivators who perform their postal duties in return for a small remuneration.

The audit work of the Post Office is entrusted to the Accountant-General, Posts and Telegraphs, who is an officer of the Finance Department of the Government of India and is not subordinate to the Director-General. The Accountant-General is assisted by Deputy Accountants-General, all of whom, with the necessary staff of clerks, perform at separate head-quarters the actual audit work of a certain number of postal circles.

In accordance with an arrangement which has been in force since 1883, a large number of sub-post offices and a few head offices perform telegraph work in addition to their postal work and are known by the name of combined offices. The policy is to increase telegraph facilities everywhere and especially in towns by opening a number of cheap telegraph offices working under the control of the Post Office.

The Inland Tariff (which is applicable to Ceylon and Portuguese India except as indicated below) is as follows:—

	When the postage is prepaid.	When the postage is wholly unpaid.	When the postage is insufficiently prepaid.
<b>Letters.</b>	<b>Anna, Pies.</b>		
Not exceeding half a tola .. ..	1 0	Double the prepaid rate (chargeable on delivery).	Double the deficiency (chargeable on delivery).
Exceeding half a tola but not exceeding two and a half tolas .. ..	1 3		
Every two and a half tolas or fraction thereof exceeding two and a half tolas.	1 3		
<b>Book and pattern packets</b>			
For the first five tolas or fraction thereof	0 9		
For every additional five tolas, or fraction thereof, in excess of five tolas .. ..	0 6		

<b>Post cards.</b>			
Single .. ..	9 pies.		
Reply .. ..	1 anna 6 pies.		

(The postage on cards of private manufacture must be prepaid in full.)

**Parcels (prepayment compulsory).**

Parcels not exceeding 800 tolas in weight:—

	Rs. a.
Not exceeding 20 tolas .. ..	0 2
Exceeding 20 tolas but not exceeding 40 tolas .. ..	0 4
For every additional 40 tolas or part of that weight .. ..	0 4

Registration is compulsory in the case of parcels weighing over 440 tolas.

These rates are not applicable to parcels for Portuguese India.

In the case of parcels for Ceylon a registration fee of 3 annas is chargeable on each parcel in addition to the rates shown above.

<b>Registration fee.</b>	Rs. a.
For each letter, postcard, book or pattern packet, or parcel to be registered	0 3

**Ordinary Money Order fees.**

On any sum not exceeding Rs. 10 .. ..	0 2
On any sum exceeding Rs. 10 but not exceeding Rs. 25 .. ..	0 4
On any sum exceeding Rs. 25 upto Rs. 600 .. ..	0 4

For each complete sum of Rs. 25, and 4 annas for the remainder; provided that, if the remainder does not exceed Rs. 10, the charge for it shall be only 2 annas.

In the case of money orders for Ceylon and Portuguese India, the rates prescribed for foreign rupee money orders are applicable.

**Telegraph money order fees.**—The same as the fees for ordinary money orders plus a telegraph charge calculated at the rates for inland telegrams for the actual number of words used in the telegram advising the remittance, according as the telegram is to be sent as an "Express" or as an "Ordinary"

message. In addition to the above a supplementary fee of two annas is levied on each inland telegraphic money order.

In the case of Ceylon the telegraph charge is calculated at the rates shown below:—

**Express.**—Rs. 2 for the first 12 words and 3 annas for each additional word.

**Ordinary.**—Rs. 1 for the first 12 words and 2 annas for each additional word. Telegraphic money orders cannot be sent to Portuguese India.

**Value-payable fees.**—These are calculated on the amount specified for remittance to the sender and are the same as the fees for ordinary money orders.

<b>Insurance fees.</b>	A. p.
Where the value insured does not exceed Rs. 100 .. ..	0 3
Where the value insured exceeds Rs. 100 but does not exceed Rs. 150 .. ..	0 4
Where the value insured exceeds Rs. 150 but does not exceed Rs. 200 .. ..	0 5
For every additional Rs. 100 or fraction thereof over Rs. 200 and upto Rs. 1,000	0 2
For every additional Rs. 100 or fraction thereof over Rs. 1,000 .. ..	0 1

As regards Portuguese India see Foreign Tariff.

**Acknowledgment fee.**—For each registered article 1 anna.

**The Foreign Tariff** (which is not applicable to Ceylon or to Portuguese India except as indicated below), is as follows:—

<b>Letters.</b>	
To Great Britain and Northern Ireland, Egypt (including the Sudan) and all British Colonies, Dominions and possessions except Palestine and Transjordan.	2½ annas for the first ounce and 2 annas for each additional ounce or part of that weight.
To other countries, colonies or places except to Ceylon and Portuguese India to which Indian inland rates apply.	3½ annas for the first ounce and 2 annas for every additional ounce or part of that weight.

Postcards, Single .. .. 2 annas.  
 „ Reply .. .. 4 annas.

**Printed Papers.**—1 anna for every 2 ounces or part of that weight.

**Business Papers.**—For a packet not exceeding 10 ounces in weight... 3½ annas.  
 For every additional 2 ounces or part of that weight .. .. ½ anna.

**Samples.**—½ annas for first 4 ounces and ½ anna per 2 ounces thereafter.

**Parcels.**

Parcel postage varies for different countries as shown in the Foreign Post Directory included in the Post and Telegraph Guide. Information relating to the rates of postage on parcels for Great Britain and Northern Ireland is given below—

- (i) Parcels not exceeding 20 lbs. in weight and addressed to Great Britain and Northern Ireland are forwarded as mails to the British Post Office, the rates of postage applicable to such parcels being as follows:—

Via Over-  
 Gibraltar. land.

For a parcel—	R.s.a.p.	R.s.a.p.
Not over 3 lbs. ..	1 8 0	1 13 6
Over 3 lbs., but not over 7 lbs. ..	2 12 0	3 1 6
„ 7 „ „ 11 „ ..	3 15 0	4 2 6
„ 11 „ „ 20 „ ..	6 3 0	7 3 0

These parcels are delivered by the post office and the postage paid carries them to destination

- (ii) **Parcels** which exceed 11 lbs. but which do not exceed 50 lbs. (the maximum allowed) in weight are forwarded from India through the medium of the P. & O.S.N. Co., and are delivered at destination under arrangements made by that Company. The postage charge applicable to such parcels is twelve annas for each pound, or fraction of a pound. The parcels are delivered free of charge within a radius of one mile from the Company's Head Office in London; if addressed to any place beyond that radius, carrier's charges are levied from the addressees on delivery. Parcels thus forwarded through the P. & O. S. N. Co. cannot be insured during transit beyond India, but must, if they contain coin, etc., be insured during transit in India. No acknowledgment of delivery can be obtained in respect of these parcels, nor can such parcels be transmitted to Great Britain and Northern Ireland under the value-payable system.

**Limits of Weight.**

**Letters.**—4 lbs. 6 oz.

**Printed Papers and Business Papers.**—To Great Britain and Northern Ireland, and the Irish Free State, British Australasian Colonies, Hong-kong, the Straits Settlements, Togo (British), the Union of South Africa, Rhodesia, and the Bechuanaland Protectorate—5 lbs.

To Ceylon—No limit.

To all other destinations—4 lbs. 6 oz.

**Samples.**—To Great Britain and Northern Ireland, and the Irish Free State, Hong-kong, the Straits Settlements, Togo (British), the Union of South Africa, Rhodesia, and the Bechuanaland Protectorate—5 lbs.

To Ceylon—200 tolas.

To all other destinations—1 lb. 2 oz.

**Parcels.**—11 lbs. or 20 lbs.

**Limits of Size.**

**Letters.**—35 inches in length, breadth and thickness taken together and 2½ inches in any one direction. If in form of roll, 39 inches in length plus twice the diameter and 31 inches in any one direction.

**Printed Papers and Business Papers.**—To Ceylon—2 feet in length by 1 foot in width or depth. If in form of roll, dimensions are 30 inches in length and 4 inches in diameter.

To all other destinations—35 inches in length, breadth and thickness taken together and 2½ inches in any one direction. If in form of roll, 39 inches in length plus twice the diameter and 31 inches in any one direction.

**Samples.**—To Great Britain and Northern Ireland, and the Irish Free State, Ceylon, Hong-kong, the Straits Settlements, the Union of South Africa, Rhodesia, and the Bechuanaland Protectorate—2 feet in length by 1 foot in width or depth. If in form of roll, dimensions are 1½ feet in length and 6 inches in diameter.

To all other destination—35 inches in length, breadth and thickness taken together and 2½ inches in any one direction. If in form of roll, 39 inches in length plus twice the diameter and 31 inches in any one direction.

**Money Orders.**—To countries on which money orders have to be drawn in rupee currency, the rates of commission are as follows:—

	R.s. a.
On any sum not exceeding Rs. 10 ..	0 3
On any sum exceeding Rs. 10 but not exceeding Rs. 25 ..	0 6
On any sum exceeding Rs. 25 ..	0 6

for each complete sum of Rs. 25 and 6 annas for the remainder, provided that, if the remainder does not exceed Rs. 10, the charge for it shall be only 3 annas.

To countries on which money orders have to be drawn in sterling, the rates are as follows:—

	R.s. a.
On any sum not exceeding £1 ..	0 3
„ „ exceeding £1 but not exceeding £2 ..	0 7
„ „ „ £2 „ „	0 10
„ „ „ £3 „ „	0 13
„ „ „ £4 „ „	1 0
„ „ „ £5 „ „	1 0

for each complete sum of £5 and 1 rupee for the remainder, provided that if the remainder does not exceed £1, the charge for it shall be 4 annas; if it does not exceed £2, the charge shall be 7 annas; if it does not exceed £3, the charge shall be 10 annas; and if it does not exceed £4, the charge shall be 13 annas.

**Insurance fees** (for registered letters and parcels only).

*For insurance of letters and parcels to Ceylon and of letters to Portuguese India.—Insurance fees mentioned under "Inland Tariff."*

*For insurance of letters and parcels to British Somaliland, Mauritius, Seychelles or Zanzibar and parcels to Portuguese India.*

Where the value insured does not exceed Rs. 180 .. ..	Annas. 4½
For every additional Rs. 180 or fraction thereof .. ..	4½

*For insurance of letters and parcels to Great Britain and Northern Ireland and to British Possessions and Foreign countries (other than those mentioned above) to which insurance is available.*

Where the value insured does not exceed £12 .. ..	Annas. 4½
For every additional £12 or fraction thereof .. ..	4½

*Acknowledgement fee.—3 annas for each registered article.*

**Magnitude of business in Post Office.**—At the close of 1933-34 there were 108,200 postal officials, 23,700 post offices, and 187,200 miles of mail lines. During the year, 1,100 million articles, including 41 million registered articles were posted; stamps worth Rs. 62.5 millions were sold for postal purposes over 37.5 million money orders of the total value of Rs. 754 millions were issued, a sum of Rs. 185.6 millions was collected for tradesmen and others on V. P. articles; about 3.5 million insured articles valued at 1,031 millions of rupees were handled. Customs duty, aggregating about 7.9 million rupees was realised on parcels and letters from abroad, pensions amounting to Rs. 16.7 millions were paid to Indian Military pensioners and 17,000 lbs. of quinine were sold to the public. On the 31st March 1934, there were 3,000,000 Savings Bank accounts with a total balance of Rs. 522.3 millions and 87,000 Postal Life Insurance policies with an aggregate assurance of Rs. 165.2 millions.

## TELEGRAPH DEPARTMENT.

**Telegraphs.**—Up to 1912 the telegraph system in India was administered as a separate department by an officer designated Director-General of Telegraphs who worked in subordination to the Government of India in the Department of Commerce and Industry. In that year it was decided to vest the control of Posts and Telegraphs in a single officer as an experimental measure with a view to the eventual amalgamation of the two Departments.

In pursuance of this policy an experimental amalgamation of the two services was introduced in the Bombay and Central Circles from the 1st July 1912. The fundamental principles of this scheme which followed closely the system in force in the United Kingdom and several other European countries were that the traffic and engineering work of the Telegraph Department should be separated, the former branch of work in each Circle being transferred to the Postmaster-General assisted by a Deputy Postmaster-General and a suitable number of attached officers and the engineering branch being controlled by a Director of Telegraphs. Subordinate to this officer there were several Divisional Superintendents who were assisted by a number of attached officers.

In 1914 the complete amalgamation of the two Departments was sanctioned by the Secretary of State and introduced from 1st April. The superior staff of the Direction, in addition to the Director-General himself, consists on the engineering side of a Chief Engineer, Telegraphs, with one Personal Assistant. For traffic work there is a Deputy Director-General, with two Assistant officers. In the Circles the scheme which has been introduced follows closely on the lines of the experimental one referred to above. For telegraph engineering purposes India was divided up into five Circles, each in charge of a Director. For Burma special arrangements were considered necessary and the

engineering work is in charge of the Postmaster General who is a Telegraph officer specially selected for the purpose. These six Circles were divided into twenty-one Divisions each of which is in charge of a Divisional Engineer. On the 1st July 1922 Sind and Baluchistan circle was formed with its headquarters at Karachi. This circle is in charge of a Director of Posts and Telegraphs. On the 31st March 1924 there were 7 Circles and 20 Divisions. With a view to complete fusion of the three branches of work on the lines of the Burma Circle, the engineering work of the Bombay and Central Circles was brought under the control of the respective Postmaster General in 1925 and this unification proved an unqualified success and was gradually extended to other circles. The fusion was completed in March 1930. The telegraph traffic and the engineering branches in the circles are now controlled by the Postmasters-General.

There is also a Wireless Branch attached to the Director General's office, which is in administrative control of all wireless work in the Department. The Director of Wireless is in charge of this branch and is assisted by two officers.

The audit work of the Telegraph Department is, like that of the Post Office, entrusted to the Accountant-General, Posts and Telegraphs, assisted by a staff of Deputy and Assistant Accountants-General.

**Inland Telegrams and Tariff.**—Telegrams sent to or received from places in India or Ceylon are classed as Inland telegrams. The tariff for inland telegrams is as follows:—

	For delivery in India.	
	Private and State.	Express. Ordinary.
	Rs. a.	Rs. a.
Minimum charge .. ..	1 2	0 9
Each additional word over 8 .. ..	0 2	0 1

For delivery in Lhasa (Tibet).				For delivery in Ceylon <i>Private and State.</i>													
Ex- press.		Ordinary.		Ex- press.		Ordinary.											
Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.										
Minimum charge.				1	8	0	12	2	0	1	0						
Each additional word over 12..				0	2	0	1	0	3	0	2						
The address is charged for.																	
<i>Additional charges.</i>																	
Minimum for reply-paid telegram .. ..						Minimum charge for an ordinary telegram.											
Notification of delivery						Minimum charge for an ordinary telegram.											
Multiple telegrams, each 100 words or less .. ..						.. 4 annas.											
Collation .. ..						One half of the charge for an ordinary telegram of same length.											
Rs.																	
For acceptance of an Express telegram during the hours when an office is closed.						If both the offices of origin and destination are closed .. 2											
						If only one of the offices is closed. 1											
						If the telegram has to pass through any closed intermediate office an additional fee in respect of each such office 1											
Signalling by flag or semaphore to or from ships—per telegram .. ..						The usual inland charge plus a fixed fee of 8 annas.											
Boat hire .. ..						Amount actually necessary.											
Copies of telegrams each 100 words or less .. ..						.. 4 annas.											
Press telegrams.						For delivery in India.											
						For delivery in Ceylon.											
						Ex-press. Rs. a.		Ordinary. Rs. a.		Ex-press. Rs. a.							
Minimum charge ..						1		0		8		1		0			
Each additional 6 words over 48 in respect of India, each additional four words over 32 in respect of Ceylon ..						0		2		0		1		0		2	

The address is free.

**Foreign Tariff.**—The charges for foreign telegrams vary with the countries to which they are addressed. The rates per word for telegrams to countries in Europe, America etc. are as follows:—

	Ordry.	Defd.	D.L.T.
	Rs. a.	Rs. a.	Rs. a.
<i>Europe via I R C—</i>			
Great Britain and Nor- thern Ireland ..	0 15	0 7	0 5
Irish Free State ..	1 0	0 8	0 5
Belgium ..	1 2	0 9	0 6
Holland ..	1 2	0 9	0 6
Germany ..	1 4	0 10	0 7
Switzerland ..	1 4	0 10	0 7
Spain ..	1 4	0 10	..
France ..	1 3	0 9	0 6
Italy City of the Vatican.	1 5	0 10	..
Other Offices ..	1 4	0 10	0 7

*Norway.—*

Svalbard ..	1 7	0 11	..
Other Places ..	1 4	0 10	0 7
Bulgaria ..	1 5	0 10	0 10
Russia ..	1 5	0 10	0 7
Turkey ..	1 5	..	..
Czecho-Slovakia ..	1 5	0 10	0 7
Union of South Africa and S. W. Africa via I R C ..	1 15	0 15	0 8

*America via I R C—*

<i>N. A. Cables.</i>			
<i>Ontario, Quebec, Nova</i>			
Scotia, etc. ..	1 11	0 13	0 9
Manitoba ..	2 1	1 1	0 11
Vancouver B.C. ..	2 3	1 1	0 12
New York, Boston, etc.	1 11	0 13	0 9
<i>Philadelphia, Washington,</i>			
etc. ..	1 13	0 14	0 10
Chicago ..	2 0	1 0	0 11
San Francisco, Seattle, etc. ..	2 3	1 1	0 12
Buenos Aires ..	3 7	1 11	..
Rio de Janeiro ..	3 10	1 13	..
Valparaiso ..	3 7	1 11	..
Havana ..	2 5	1 2	..
Jamaica ..	3 4	1 10	..

*Urgent Telegrams—*

Rate double of ordinary rate.

**Letter Telegrams—**

Minimum charge for 25 words.

Ordinary rate telegrams may be written in Code.

Telegrams are accepted at all Government Telegraph Offices.

Usual rules apply regarding Registration, Reply Paid, etc.

Full lists published in Posts and Telegraphs Guide.

**Radio-Telegrams.**—For radio-telegrams addressed to ships at sea from offices in India or Burma and transmitted via the coast stations at Bombay, Calcutta, Karachi, Madras, Port Blair or Rangoon the charge is thirteen annas per word (ordinary) or eight annas per word (code) in nearly all cases.

The following are the charges (excluding supplementary charges) for radio-telegrams from Offices in India or Burma transmitted to ships at sea through the coast stations mentioned in the preceding paragraph :—

	Total charge per word.
Ordinary. Code.	
Rs. a. Rs. a.	
(1) All Government or Private Radio-telegrams, excepting those mentioned in (2) to (4) below ..	0 13 0 8
(2) Radio-telegrams to His Britannic Majesty's Ships of War or Ships of the Royal Indian Navy ..	0 8 0 5
(3) Radio-telegrams to Spanish or Swedish ships ..	0 12 0 7½

The sender of a radio-telegram may prepay a reply. He must insert before the address, the instruction "R. P." followed by mention in Rupees and annas of the amount prepaid, e.g., R.P. 7-8. This expression counts as one word.

**DAILY LETTER-TELEGRAMS.**

Daily Letter-Telegrams in plain language, which are dealt with telegraphically throughout are accepted on any day of the week, and are ordinarily delivered to the addressee on the morning of the second day following the day of booking. They are subject to the conditions prescribed for Deferred Foreign telegrams with certain exceptions as stated below.

The charge for a Daily Letter-Telegram is ordinarily one-third of the charge for a full rate telegram of the same length and by the same route subject to a minimum charge equal to the charge for 25 words at such reduced rate including the indication DLT.

The late fee system does not apply to Daily Letter-Telegrams and such telegrams are not accepted during the closed hours of an office.

On Indian lines Daily Letter-Telegrams are transmitted after Deferred Foreign telegrams.

The only special services admitted in daily letter telegrams are Reply paid, Poste Re-

stante, Telegraph restante and telegraph redirection under orders of the addressee.

**Growth of Telegrams.**—At the end of 1897-98 there were 50,305 miles of line and 155,088 miles of wire and cable, as compared with 107,216 miles of line including cable and 593,555 miles of wire including conductors respectively, on the 31st March 1934. The numbers of departmental telegraph offices were 257 and 104 (including 19 Radio offices), respectively, while the number of telegraph offices worked by the Post Office rose from 1,634 to 4,276.

The increase in the number of paid telegrams dealt with is shown by the following figures :—

	1897-98.	1933-34.
Inland .. { Private ..	4,107,270	11,788,787
{ State ..	860,382	803,320
{ Press ..	35,910	666,994
Foreign .. { Private ..	735,679	2,189,052
{ State ..	9,896	28,077
{ Press ..	5,278	82,068
	<b>5,754,415</b>	<b>15,558,208</b>

The outturn of the workshops during 1933-34 represented a total value of Rs. 10,56,800.

**Wireless.**—The total number of departmental wireless stations open at the end of 1932-33 was thirty-one, viz., Akyab, Allahabad, Bassein, Bombay, Calcutta (two stations), Cheduba, Chittagong, Delhi, Diamond Island, Jodhpur, Jutogh, Karachi (two stations), Lahore, Madras (3 stations), Nagpur, Peshawar, Poona, Port Blair, Quetta, Rangoon (4 stations), Sandheads (two pilot-vessels), Sandoway and Victoria Point, of which only Cheduba, Port Blair and Victoria Point booked telegrams direct from the public.

Seven of these stations were designated coast stations for communication with ships at sea and eleven worked as aeronautical stations in connection with regular air services.

The Duplex high-speed service between Rangoon and Madras continued to work satisfactorily, the wheatstone system being employed generally for this circuit.

**Telephones.**—On the 31st March 1934 the number of telephone exchanges established by the Department was 330 with 19,414 straight line connections and 3,390 extension telephones. Of these exchanges, 173 were worked departmentally. The number of telephone exchanges established by Telephone Companies was 25 with 37,400 connections.

The total staff employed on telegraphs, telephones and wireless on the 31st March 1934 was 13,197.

**Posts and Telegraphs.**—The capital outlay of the Indian Posts and Telegraphs Department during and to the end of the year 1933-34 was Rs. 10,12,000 and Rs. 16,77,46,000 respectively. The receipts for the year ended 31st March 1934 amounted to Rs. 10,72,62,000 and charges (including interest on capital outlay) to Rs. 11,24,55,000, the result being a net loss of Rs. 51,93,000.



## Sanitation.

The history of the sanitary departments in India goes back for about sixty years. During that period great improvements have been effected in the sanitary condition of the towns, though much remains to be done; but the progress of rural sanitation which involves the health of the great bulk of the population has been slow, and incommensurate with the thought and labour bestowed on the subject. "The reason lies in the apathy of the people and the tenacity with which they cling to domestic customs injurious to health. While the inhabitants of the plains of India are on the whole distinguished for personal cleanliness, the sense of public cleanliness has ever been wanting. Great improvements have been effected in many places; but the village house is still often ill-ventilated and over-populated: the village site dirty, crowded with cattle, choked with rank vegetation, and poisoned by stagnant pools; and the village tanks polluted, and used indiscriminately for bathing, cooking and drinking. That the way to improvement lies through the education of the people has always been recognised."

Of recent years the pace has been speeded up as education progressed, education developed, and funds were available. In a resolution issued in May 23rd, 1914, the Government of India summarised the position at that time, and laid down the general lines of advance. This resolution (*Gazette of India*, May 25th, 1914) should be studied by all who wish to understand the attitude of the Government of India towards sanitation prior to the passing of the Reform Act of 1919. It will be found summarised in the Indian Year Book of 1922 (page 475 *et seq.*) and earlier editions. One of the greatest changes effected by the Reform Act of 1919 was the transfer of sanitation to the provinces making it a subject directly responsible to local control through Ministers. It is yet too early to attempt to indicate the effects of this change.

The Public Health Commissioner with the Government of India in a general review of health organisation in British India which he laid in January, 1928, before the Interchange Study Tour organised for Medical Officers of Health from the Far Eastern Countries by the Health Organisation of the League of Nations, concluded "that the State effort in regard to Health Organisation in British India is one of no mean importance, that it has evolved over a couple of centuries during which many mistakes in policy must be admitted, that it has provided the Officers and the stimulus necessary for laying the foundations of medical education, that it has tried to uphold the ethical standards of western medicine and that in whichever way it is regarded it is an effort of which no Government need be ashamed." He quoted, the remark of the Government of India in their Resolution of 1914, that "in the land of the ox cart one must not expect the pace of the motor car."

The Public Health Commissioner in his annual report for the year 1925 noted the introduction of the political element into health matters as a result of the Reforms and said that the improvements being introduced before the Reforms were in some provinces now in a fairway to maturing but that in other provinces "with less appreciation of the actual needs so far from adding to the organisation as they have found it have shown a desire to scrap even some of what they originally possessed." But, he says, "though the picture is neither bright nor the future rosy, it is becoming increasingly evident that a considerable section of the Indian community is thinking seriously on these public health problems: amid much futile and destructive criticisms of State and municipal efforts here and there valuable and suggestive criticism can be met with which goes to prove my contention."

India's birth rate in 1925 was nearly twice that of England and Wales, her death rate was twice that of England and Wales and nearly three times that of New Zealand and her infantile mortality rate was nearly 2½ times that of England and Wales and nearly 4½ times that of New Zealand. "The information furnished for the great group of infectious diseases of world import, i.e., plague, cholera, small-pox, yellow fever, typhus, malaria, and dysentery shows (says the Public Health Report already cited) that if we except typhus and yellow fever, India is one of the world's reservoirs of infection for the others and the main reservoir of infection for plague and cholera." The significance of these facts must, adds the Commissioner, be obvious to all who think: "Briefly their implication is that India's house, from the public health point of view, is sadly out of order and that this disorder requires to be attended to. It is not for India to say that so far as she is concerned prevention is impossible. If we think of the effect of sunlight on tubercle ridden children; of the effect of feeding on rickets, scurvy and beri-beri; of the way in which malaria, cholera, yellow fever, dengue, ankylotomiasis and filariasis can be and have been overcome we need have no fear in regard to India provided the necessary measures are put into operation."

The Public Health Commissioner in an address before the annual congress of the Far Eastern Association of Tropical Medicine, held in Calcutta in December, 1927, urged the importance of instituting a Central Ministry of Health which should be charged with the functions of co-ordinating the policies and activities of the departments concerned in the several provinces and with keeping them abreast of scientific progress. There is at present no public Health Act for the whole of India, nor under existing administrative arrangements is one immediately possible, but the desirability of the Central Ministry of Health and of such an Act is likely to be urged in the course of the revision of the Constitutional Reforms now in progress.

The Commissioner in his annual report to Government for 1927 gave at the outset the following text for thought "Whether the institution of a Ministry of Health, which many of us think is long overdue for the Indian Empire, would accelerate progress is a matter of opinion; but there can be little doubt that such progress must depend not on a haphazard programme or on the fulfilment of an annual routine of measures sanctified by tradition but rather on the acceptance of such cardinal principles as have been laid down by the Chief Medical Officer of the British Ministry of Health in his 1927 report and by a genuine attempt to work to these. Sir George Newman points out that 'Nothing is more certain than the fact that the physical advancement and health of mankind is dependant not upon a doctor's stunt here or a sanitary institution there but upon the whole social evolution of the people. Now, these desired ends are not reached merely by announcing them, still less by leaving things to chance, drift or fate. They can in any case only be partly reached at all without foresight, organisation and expenditure.' He proceeds to inculcate four basic principles which it is necessary for

any modern State to work to and which are as follows:—

- (a) ascertainment and accurate registration of the data obtainable;
- (b) the establishing of a definite standard to work to, which should be based on health and physiology and not on disease or pestilence;
- (c) the study of the character and incidence of disease, its causes and predisposing conditions, its mode of spread, its social factors which increase or reduce it and the means of its treatment and prevention;
- (d) the establishment of a national organisation by the assent of public opinion, such organisation being an index of the aspirations and enlightenment of the people.

It is for consideration how far we in India are now working to these basic principles or are likely to in the future and whether our existing public health organisation is best suited to enable us to do this."

The following table of vital statistics is taken from the Public Health Commissioner's latest annual report:—

Province.	Birth Rates (per mille).		Death Rates (per mille).	
	1931.	Previous 5 years.	1931.	Previous 5 years.
Delhi .. .. .	42.2	46.5	23.7	35.3
Bengal .. .. .	27.8	26.2	22.3	22.7
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	33.9	37.0	26.6	26.5
Assam .. .. .	28.1	31.3	18.7	22.2
United Provinces .. .. .	35.6	31.2	27.0	24.7
Punjab .. .. .	42.7	38.1	26.0	25.7
N. W. Frontier Province .. .. .	30.7	26.9	20.2	19.7
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	44.3	46.0	35.5	34.2
Madras .. .. .	35.5	37.5	23.7	25.3
Coorg .. .. .	24.5	21.1	23.8	29.1
Bombay .. .. .	36.1	37.5	23.8	28.3
Burma .. .. .	26.5	26.8	17.4	29.9
Ajmer-Merwara .. .. .	34.0	28.8	30.1	25.0
British India .. .. .	34.3	35.7	24.9	26.0

**Chief Causes of Mortality.**—There are three main classes of fatal diseases: specific fevers diseases affecting the abdominal organs, and lung diseases, intestinal and skin parasites, ulcers and other indications of scurvy widely prevail. The table below shows the number of deaths from each of the principal diseases and from all other causes in British India and death rates per 1,000 during 1932 :—

**Mortality during 1932.**

		D—Deaths.			R— Ratio per mille.			
Province.		Cholera.	Small-pox.	Plague.	Fevers.	Dysentery and Diarrhoea.	Respira- tory Diseases.	All other causes.
Delhi	{ D.	4	183	..	7,305	499	4,015	3,731
	{ R.	0.0	0.3	..	11.2	0.8	6.2	5.8
Bengal	{ D.	33,910	7,91	1	691,513	39,562	62,249	187,074
	{ R.	0.7	0.2	0.0	13.8	0.8	1.2	3.6
Bihar and Orissa.	{ D.	9,348	16,460	3,374	564,666	15,727	5,582	160,782
	{ R.	0.2	0.4	0.1	14.8	0.4	0.1	4.2
Assam	{ D.	4,971	631	..	98,211	8,241	5,358	32,909
	{ R.	0.6	0.1	..	12.2	1.3	0.7	4.1
U. Provinces	{ D.	9,734	2,779	21,497	853,256	12,836	33,730	142,393
	{ R.	0.2	0.0	0.4	17.5	0.3	0.7	2.9
Punjab	{ D.	614	5,184	2,003	388,427	13,287	60,251	109,616
	{ R.	0.0	0.2	0.1	16.2	0.6	2.5	4.6
N.W.F.P.	{ D.	70	513	..	38,582	529	3,094	4,388
	{ R.	0.0	0.2	..	16.1	0.2	1.3	1.8
C. P. & Berar	{ D.	854	574	2,058	237,743	23,493	30,411	121,844
	{ R.	0.0	0.0	0.1	15.1	1.5	2.0	7.8
Madras	{ D.	5,278	5,363	1,561	291,416	80,410	94,312	513,684
	{ R.	0.1	0.1	0.0	6.3	1.7	2.0	11.2
Coorg	{ D.	..	1	8	2,944	110	254	490
	{ R.	..	0.0	0.0	18.0	0.7	1.6	3.0
Bombay	{ D.	1,353	2,699	14,446	195,250	22,610	93,524	172,592
	{ R.	0.0	0.1	0.7	8.8	1.0	4.2	7.8
Burma	{ D.	1,082	2,484	1,556	75,897	5,191	11,830	111,880
	{ R.	0.1	0.2	0.1	6.2	0.4	1.0	9.1
Ajmer Merwara.	{ D.	1	138	..	10,934	309	1,304	1,262
	{ R.	0.0	0.2	..	19.4	0.5	2.3	2.2

Statistical health reports for all India are always inevitably submitted are belated owing to the number of provinces from which returns have to be collated.

The Public Health Commissioner in his most recently published annual report, which concerns the year 1932, brings to notice certain leading facts. He shows that life-births registered during the year 1932 numbered 9,054,506 (4,702,913 males and 4,351,593 females) or 81,384 less than the figure for 1931. Registered deaths numbered 5,805,666 (males 3,039,159 and females 2,766,507) as compared with 6,616,099 in 1931. 1,527,432 deaths or 26 per cent. of the total infantile occurred during the first year of life against 1,633,476 or 25 per cent. in 1931. Compared with 1931 the rate of 168.7 for British India was lower by 10 p.m.

The Public Health Commissioner, dealing specially with the high rate of infantile mortality, mentions that statistics of the causes of these early deaths are not recorded but says that it is generally known that premature birth, infantile debility, bowel disorders, convulsions, malnutrition, diarrhoea and enteritis, respiratory diseases, inanition, smallpox, fevers and marasmus are the main causative features.

Dr. Ruth Young, Director of the Maternity and Child Welfare Bureau of the Indian Red Cross Society, in some notes contributed to the Public Health Commissioner's report on this subject, says that "Various attempts recently made to ascertain more accurately the exact cause of maternal deaths have shown that mortality in connection with childbirth is very high and that the problem of deaths is even greater than had been supposed. The lower rate reported for rural areas is probably due to faulty registration, because the facilities for skilled attendance must obviously be lower in the average village even although the general standard of health may be higher. As in the case of infant mortality the general causes of this high rate are known, although further investigations in particular localities are required, e.g. into the prevalence of anaemia of pregnancy and its influence on maternal mortality and the occurrence of diseases such as osteomalacia and eclampsia which complicate labour in certain parts of India. Apart from such definite entities which might be susceptible of rapid improvement the main causes of maternal mortality lie in social customs which cannot be quickly influenced. Any reform which has as its *modus operandi* in educational process is bound to operate only gradually.... It can undoubtedly be hastened and in particular

by the provision of safe attendance at child-birth. That means trained midwives and *daïs* in far greater numbers than are at present available. On the other hand, there is undoubtedly a greater appreciation of clean midwifery on the part of the general public. It would be a tragedy if this appreciation were not met by increased facilities in the shape of competent midwives. The teaching of illiterate women is a tedious business, yet the numbers of even partially educated women who are ready to become midwives is still very small and the ancient prejudice against work which is regarded as "unclean" still lingers.... Ante-natal work which is such a powerful factor reducing maternal mortality is certainly on the increase. A greater number of women's hospitals are taking up this work and health visitors are playing their part. The attendance at ante-natal clinics is better than formerly and the public is beginning to understand the need for careful examinations.

"Within a short space of time, measurable probably in months, the constitutional reforms now under discussion will have been brought into force. And the public health problems with which the new Central Government will be faced are such as will demand urgent attention. It is difficult to understand how the present central health organisation could undertake the additional work which these problems must entail. More than one witness who appeared before the Parliamentary Joint Select Committee stated that a Ministry of Health was an essential feature of the future Government of India but this proposal, while it has received warm support from more than one experienced authority, still remains a mere hope for the future. Apart from central direction of policy which a well-organised Ministry of Health would be capable of planning one of the most important requirements of this country is an All-India Public Health Act which will lay down the broad principles on which all public health developments should be based. Unfortunately the financial position has never forbidden the creation of the Central Board of Health which was suggested by the Simon Commission and which had been planned by the present Member in charge of Public Health as a first stage in effecting closer co-ordination between individual provinces in matters of public health. These and other developments must, it seems, await happier and more prosperous days."

**THE HEALTH OF THE ARMY.**

*General Health statistics of the British Army in India during the year 1932.*

1929	Average Strength.	Admissions.		Deaths.		Invalids sent Home.		Invalids Discharged in India.		Invalids finally discharged in United Kingdom.		Average Constantly sick.	
		No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.
Officers ..	2,295	1,063	463.2	15	6.54	63	27.43	..	..	..	..	38.75	16.88
British Other Ranks.	55,336	32,177	581.2	164	2.96	400	7.39	..	..	..	..	1,458.31	26.35
British Other Ranks' wives	4,317	1,262	292.3	18	4.17	57	13.20	..	..	..	..	41.62	9.64
British Other Ranks' wives —parturition.	..	863	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33.21	..
British Other Ranks' children.	6,684	1,909	299.1	85	12.72	14	2.09	..	..	..	..	65.61	9.82
Others ..	..	2,345	..	440	..	38	..	..	..	..	..	86.14	..

Among officers of the British Army in India 463.2 per thousand of strength were admitted to hospital during the year compared with 420.4 in 1931. There were 15 deaths, giving a ratio of 6.54 per thousand, compared with 18 and 7.76 in 1931. The average constantly sick in hospital was 38.75 or 16.88 per thousand of strength as compared with 15.11 in the preceding year. The total constantly sick, in hospital or out of hospital, on account of disease and injury was 27.94 per thousand.

Of British soldiers 32,177, or 581.5 per thousand were admitted to hospital compared with 647 per thousand in 1931 and 580.5 per thousand in 1913. There were 1,646 soldier deaths or 2.96 per thousand of the strength compared with 2.76 per thousand in 1931. The most important causes of mortality among soldiers were:—

Local injuries ..	..	..	27
Pneumonia ..	..	..	27
Enteric group of fevers ..	..	..	14
Heat stroke ..	..	..	12
Appendicitis ..	..	..	11
Heat exhaustion ..	..	..	6

The number, sent home as invalids was 409 or 7.39 per thousand of the strength, compared with 544 or 9.74 per thousand in 1931.

Among women and children (British Other Ranks) 1,262 women or 292.3 per thousand of the strength were admitted to hospital compared with 1,395 or 334.4 per thousand in 1931. Of the children, 1,999 or 299.1 per thousand of the strength were admitted to hospital, compared with 1,896 or 286.4 in 1931.

The principal cause of sickness among British troops was malaria of which there were. 4,654 cases, a decrease of 1,628 compared with 1931. The year's report by the medical authorities remarks, "In 1932, in India, the British troops lost about 32,568 days spent in hospital on account of malaria alone—a matter of serious economic importance to the State. The hard fact is that we know well how to deal with the malaria problem; but we have not the funds with which to put our knowledge to adequate practical use."

## HEALTH OF THE INDIAN ARMY FOR THE YEAR 1932.

	Average strength.	Admissions.		Deaths.		Invalids sent to U. K.		Invalids discharged in India.		Average constantly sick.	
		No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.	No.	Ratio per 1,000.
Officers .. ..	2,175	700	321.8	156	90	26	11.95	..	..	24.36	11.20
Indian Ranks ..	121,013	52,017	429.8	3052	52	..	..	783	6.47	1,902.33	15.72
Followers .. ..	23,248	7,525	266.4	1093	86	..	..	..	..	266.35	9.43
Others * .. ..	..	2,094	..	25	..	..	..	73	..	..	..

\* Includes Reservists, Indian Territorial Force, Royal Indian Marine, Indian State Forces R. A. F., Civilians and Pensioners.

The admission rate of officers sick in hospital for 1932 was 321.8 per thousand of strength as compared with 367.4 in 1931. Among soldiers 52,017 or 429.8 per thousand of strength were, admitted to hospital, compared with 451.3 per thousand in 1931. There was thus a decrease of 21.5 per thousand on the 1931 figures. The death rate among Indian soldiers during 1932 was 2.52 per thousand as against 2.96 per thousand in 1931.

## LEPROSY IN INDIA.

It is exceedingly difficult to give anything approaching an accurate estimate of the total number of lepers in the Indian Empire to-day. In 1921, when a Census was made, leprosy was regarded as an *infirmity* like blindness, insanity and deaf-mutism and the supposed number of lepers was tabulated along with these. The number counted was 102,513 as against 109,094 in 1911. But it was recognised doubtful if this figure represented anything more than the more advanced cases and that possibly a majority of this number were the begging and pauper lepers who are seen all over the country. Dr. E. Muir, M.D., F.R.C.S., the Leprosy Research Worker at the Calcutta School of Tropical Medicine, said that "recent figures obtained from a carefully conducted but limited survey, tend to confirm the computation that there are roughly from a half to one million people in India suffering from leprosy."

Early in the year 1924, the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association was constituted in England with H. R. H. The Prince of Wales as Patron, the Viscount Chelmsford as Chairman of the General Committee and H. E. the Viceroy of India as one of the Vice-Presidents. Following its formation and in view of the good results being obtained from the newest treatment of leprosy, H. E. the Viceroy felt that the time was auspicious for the inauguration and carrying on of an earnest campaign with the object of ultimately stamping out leprosy from India.

His Excellency invited certain gentlemen representing various interests to form an Indian Council of the Association, which he formally inaugurated at a public meeting in Delhi on the 27th January 1925.

A general appeal for funds in aid of the Association was issued by His Excellency the Viceroy on the date of the inauguration of the Indian Council which was closed after a year with realizations amounting to over Rs. 20,00,000 which was invested in the end of 1923. The investments amounted to Rs. 20,63,065 yielding an annual revenue of over Rs. 1,22,000.

In the scheme of anti-leprosy campaign which the Association put into operation, the respective parts to be played by the Central and Provincial Committees in carrying forward the aims and objects of the Association are definitely apportioned. The Central Committee is vested with the task of promoting research, of preparing and publishing propaganda material, arranging for the training of doctors in the diagnosis and treatment of leprosy according to the latest methods and of conducting an expert survey of selected areas for the ascertainment of the facts regarding the incidence and endemicity of leprosy. Measures for the accommodation and treatment of leprosy patients and other schemes of purely local interest are to be the concern of provincial committees as agents of the Indian Council in the Provinces.

The policy and principles of the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association, Indian Council, with regard to provincial committees are expressed in its "Memorandum on the method of conducting the anti-leprosy campaign in India" which was published in 1926. This document sought to bring out the following main points which according to the latest scientific researches should be the basis upon which all efforts ultimately to eradicate leprosy must rest:—

(1) Pauper lepers form only a small fraction of the leper population, and the disease is common among all classes of the community.

(2) Segregation is not the most appropriate method of dealing with lepers, for

(a) financially it would be impossible;

(b) any attempt to impose forcible segregation would drive patients, particularly those who are suffering from the earlier stages of the disease, to conceal their misfortune, and, as has been the case where such means have been adopted, only the more advanced and obvious lepers would be segregated.

(3) The majority of the advanced cases are not highly infectious and are less amenable to treatment, while the early cases in which the disease has made but little outward manifestation, can be controlled by treatment.

(4) The strongest hope of stamping out the disease lies in providing facilities for the treatment of early cases.

The Indian Council, therefore, while it did not desire to minimise the usefulness of homes and asylums for the care of lepers, strongly recommended that the efforts of the Provincial Com-

mittees should, for the present at least, be concentrated upon the establishment of dispensaries to serve the following objects:—

(a) to induce patients to come forward at an early stage in the hope of recovery instead of hiding their malady till it becomes more advanced, more infectious and less remediable; and so

(b) to shut off the sources of infection as the number of infectious cases will continually tend to diminish and the opportunities for infecting the next generation will become fewer.

The Governing Body of the Indian Council in their report for the year 1933, show that the Association's main work during the completed nine years of its life has been organisation and planning and the outlining of a programme of work varied by the selection of the most fruitful soils for experimentation in methods of work. One valuable product during that period is the fact that "the leper is becoming less prone to hide his disease and there is an increase of general interest in the subject."

There are now seventeen provincial branches, including one in Mysore State and each of them has established treatment centres for leprosy patients. In Assam, for instance, the number of clinics rose from 81 in 1932 to 145 at the end of 1933. Many clinics in different parts of India report absolute cures of the disease.

His Excellency the Viceroy is the President of the Indian Council, Maj. Gen. C. A. Sprawson, C.I.E., K.H.F., I.M.S., Director General of the I.M.E. the Chairman of the Governing Body, Sardar Bahadur Balwant Singh Puri, the Honorary Secretary and Sir Ernest Burdon, Kt., C.S.I., C.I.E., the Honorary Treasurer.

## BLINDNESS IN INDIA.

All over the East, and in fact in most tropical and sub-tropical countries, blindness is very prevalent, and only of recent years have people begun to realise that much of this blindness can be relieved, and still more of it, if not most of it, could, with proper measures taken, be prevented. In Egypt, renowned for its sufferings from blindness, it was a gift of some £43,000 made by Sir Ernest Cassel at the beginning of this century that was the initiation of that fine ophthalmic service, which began under the guidance of Mr. MacCallen, has now spread all over the country and gives medical treatment to three or four hundred thousand patients a year. Northern Africa, Turkey, Persia, India and China are all countries where there is a very high incidence of blindness and suffering from eye disease, and where western medicine has not yet penetrated sufficiently deeply to make much impression on the mainly rural and illiterate populations. There is a great "trachoma belt" extending from China into Eastern Europe, stopped only from spreading all over the West by the higher standard of living, sanitation and cleanliness which the European nations have attained.

India is in this great **Blindness Belt**. According to the last census returns there are 480,000 totally blind persons in this population of more

than 300 millions. That is an incidence of 1½ totally blind to every thousand of the population. But the census figures are notoriously defective, and in several districts a special count has been made of the totally blind, and wherever this has been done, the census figures have been found to be much too low. Thus in the Nasik district an incidence of at least 4.38 per thousand was found as against the census figure of 1.74. In Ratnagiri an incidence of 1.5 was found as against the census figure of 0.7; in Bijapur 2.6 as against 0.7; in the United Provinces a Deputy Commissioner had a count made and found no less than 9 per thousand. In Palanpur 7 per thousand was found. If, as is not unlikely, this sort of error of under-estimation in the census report is general, then it is not unreasonable to suppose that the real number of totally blind persons in India is more like 1½ millions than the half million shown in the census returns.

These are the figures for total blindness and they by no means give the full picture, for they include only totally blind of both eyes and say nothing of the much greater number who, from neglected eye diseases, are partially or even nearly blind, and whose happiness and efficiency are thus greatly impaired. The term "blindness" has a different interpreta-

tion in every country. In a report on the Prevention of Blindness, published by the League of Red Cross Societies these different interpretations are shown. In the United States blindness is defined as "inability to see well enough to read even with the aid of glasses; or for illiterates, inability to distinguish forms and objects with sufficient distinctness"; and in Egypt a person is accounted blind who cannot see fingers at a distance of one metre. If such persons were counted in our statistics of total blindness in India, there is little doubt that the figure would be very much larger than those indicated above. Recently the **All-India Blind Relief Association** has made an analysis of a very large number of patients attending its camps and dispensaries, and has found that among these patients for every totally blind person there are three with more or less damaged vision, the result of eye disease. It appears not unlikely that the true ophthalmic condition of India would be represented by figures showing one and a half million totally blind persons, and in addition to these four and a half million with more or less impaired eyesight.

"No one," says Col. R. H. Elliot, late of the Madras Ophthalmic Hospital, writing in the *British Journal of Ophthalmology* of May 1919, "who has not worked in India can form any conception of the enormous amount of preventable and curable blindness which is laying its shadow over the health, happiness and usefulness of this great portion of our Empire", and the same writer in another place has said:—"It is difficult for anyone who has not had first hand experience of medical practice in the East to realise the state of things out there granular ophthalmia claims its victims by the ten thousand, whereas it is really a disease which, when properly treated at an early stage, should not cause the loss of a single eye. The neglect of patients suffering from small-pox and other febrile conditions leads to a vast amount of blindness, while the treatment of mild ocular affections by irritant drugs is probably one of the most evil factors that spread blindness broadcast throughout the land. Large numbers of men and women suffering from glaucoma, from cataract and from other curable diseases, are allowed to hide in their villages like wounded animals, waiting only their release by death. This is not an overdrawn picture. It is a statement of cold, hard, cruel facts, well known to everyone who has practised or is practising medicine in the East."

In an editorial on the Ophthalmic work in Egypt and the possibilities of similar work in India, the *Indian Medical Gazette* (March 1928) remarks:—"It would seem worth while for the Government of India to examine the working of this splendid organisation, for, in spite of the fact that workers in India have always been in the front in advances in ophthalmology, there has been little organised work in ophthalmic research except in Madras; even there the work has been done by men who have already a large amount of routine work to perform. India as a whole owes its position in the ophthalmic world entirely to the energies of individual enthusiasts, whose names are so well known that it is not necessary to mention them. What has been possible in Egypt should also be possible

in India and it would appear that the first step should be the establishment of **Schools of Ophthalmology**, in places like Madras and Calcutta where ample facilities exist. At these schools advanced teaching and research in ophthalmology would be carried out, and the next step would be to organise a system of ophthalmic relief at selected centres all over India." (There are now schools of ophthalmology at Madras, Bombay, Calcutta, and Lahore).

Again in an editorial from the same journal (Sept. 1929) the following statements are made:—"What is wanted is some large organisation covering the whole of this sub-continent and aiming chiefly at **Prevention rather than treatment** . . . . . In brief what the position now calls for is an all-India movement. . . . . Obviously the main question is one of general public health. Public health is a transferred department, but if the Health Department of the Government of India interests itself in the matter in co-operation with missionary and voluntary movements, we do not despair of seeing an all-India organisation created and built up."

Associations known as "**Blind Relief**" Associations have been working for several years in Western India, in conjunction with Government hospitals, to alleviate this affliction of blindness. The number of eye doctors in India is notoriously small and those there are stay mostly in the large towns. The Associations work by means of travelling hospitals, which bring relief to the villages in the rural areas. They also work by means of trained village workers, whose duty it is to find out the "hidden blind" and get them to the medical centre for relief; to find out cases of small-pox (a constant source of blindness in children); to inspect new born children for the detection of ophthalmia neonatorum; to keep registers of all blind and partly blind persons and persons suffering from eye disease; and to treat in the villages simple cases of conjunctivitis or sore eyes. Since their inception the Associations have been the means of restoring sight to thousands of blind people and of preventing blindness in many thousands more. The work is capable of indefinite extension and the need for some such organisation has been shown. In 1917 Colonel Elliot wrote as follows, "To me it seems that the duty and privilege of undertaking this work lie with the State, and that no sum spent on such a task could be too large. Unfortunately this is not the view that has been taken by those in authority and consequently we see the spectacle of private enterprise endeavouring to undertake this colossal task. . . . . It is at least permissible to voice an admiration for the stand taken by Mr. Henderson. [Founder of the Blind Relief Association movement, who began the work in 1913]. The best that one can hope for his endeavour is that he will succeed in arousing the conscience of educated Indians to the needs of their less fortunate countrymen, and that this little cloud, no bigger than a man's hand, will end in a monsoon of active effort". As the above was written in 1917, it is not altogether applicable to the criticism of Government of to-day, as it has already been shown that there are now several schools of ophthalm



mology in India, and the Government eye hospitals are doing tremendous work; but these hospitals are situated in the large towns and cannot possibly by any stretch of imagination, give relief to the millions living in the rural areas.

**The All-India Blind Relief Association.**—(The Green Star Society) exists to co-ordinate and centralise the various Associations in the mofussil and to extend their work. It is under the patronage of the Governor of Bombay, and has for its life President, Mr. C. G. Henderson (late I. C. S.) who founded and managed for many years all the branch Associations working in Western India. It is affiliated to the International Association for the Prevention of Blindness, which has its headquarters in Paris and was formed on September 14th, 1929, under the auspices of the League of Red Cross

Societies and the American Society for the Prevention of Blindness. The Organising Secretary is R. Crawford Hutchinson, The Town Hall, Bombay.

A beginning has been made, but it is only a beginning, and it is but the fringe of this vast problem that has been touched. The schools of ophthalmology in India are turning out ophthalmic surgeons who are crowding their profession in the cities and large towns. A scheme for taking these men and placing them in selected centres has been worked out, all that is required is monetary help. The cost is *minimal* and here is an opportunity for the generous and public spirited to emulate Sir Ernest Cassel, and give to India an eye service of which India and the whole world could be proud, and to the peoples of India that which to them is probably their most precious possession—their sight.

## THE MATERNITY AND CHILD WELFARE MOVEMENT.

Amongst the most pressing problems of India's health is that presented by the appalling maternal and infant mortality. The figures for maternal mortality are not accurately known, but they are certainly not less than 10 per thousand live births, often more. It has been calculated that every year no fewer than 2 million Indian babies die, while many others survive only to grow weak and feeble from unhygienic surroundings during infancy. A noteworthy feature has been the further progress of the infant welfare movement, which owes much to the All-India Maternity and Child Welfare League initiated by Lady Chelmsford and also to the Indian Red Cross Society, which aims at gradually establishing a network of child welfare centres in most of the larger towns in India. The amalgamation of these two bodies which has taken place, forming the Maternity and Child Welfare Bureau, will undoubtedly increase and develop the work. In all the great centres of population, work is now being done for the training of midwives, for the instruction of mothers and for the care of babies. Training centres for Indian and Anglo-Indian women have been opened in order to spread the elements of infant hygiene to other parts of India. Most hopeful sign of all, Indian ladies are beginning to interest themselves in this work in large numbers. But such is the magnitude of the field, that a consistent widespread effort on a scale hitherto impossible must be undertaken, if any appreciable reduction is to be made in the appalling mortality of young children.

Centres of Activity are organised on a provincial basis, though the various provinces differ considerably in the nature of the work undertaken and the amount of organisation displayed. It is noteworthy that the work is most co-ordinated and most energetically carried on where there are persons appointed under the Directors of Public Health whose special duty it is to foster Child Welfare activities.

The care needed by the wives and children of sepoys in the Indian Army is being

increasingly realised, and nowhere more than in the units themselves. The result has been, in the last few years, the opening of much work in this direction. Much of it is purely medical work, which, in the absence of families hospitals for the Indian soldiers, is a necessity. But genuine child welfare activities are also present in some centres many of them assisted by the M. & C. W. Bureau Indian Red Cross Society which has undertaken the organising work in place of the Lady Birdwood Army Child Welfare Committee. A remarkable feature of this movement is the keenness of the men themselves to aid it, realising as they do the benefit to their own women and children. There are now very few cantonments where some work of this kind is not going on.

So far all the schemes have devoted their attention to educating women in the elements of mothercraft and attempting to preserve infant lives and improve child health. In a land of so many languages and superstitions progress will necessarily be slow and India has yet to decide whether she will work intensively and try to rear a few well developed children as far as adolescence or extensively attempt to bring a large number of infants through the first critical months, only to have them perish at a later stage from the many ills that childhood is heir to in a land of great poverty, undernourishment, epidemics and famine. In Western lands the Child Welfare Movement has no more marked characteristic than its inability to stop expanding. Its ramifications knew no bounds. Its inevitable corollaries are endless, and like the banyan tree it will no doubt in India also develop innumerable fresh roots, medical supervision, dental clinics, better housing, open air playgrounds, etc., etc. But these are not yet. Its preliminary task is to educate the mothers of India to the enormity of allowing two million babies to perish every year and to convince them of the equally important fact that a high death rate always spells also a high damage rate of sickly, under-developed, incompetent citizens.

## INDIAN RED CROSS SOCIETY.

When the war first broke out, what is generally termed Red Cross work was undertaken in India and Mesopotamia by the St. John Ambulance Association and by a number of provincial organisations working on independent lines. From August 1916, the central work was taken over by the Indian Branch of the Joint War Committee of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem and the British Red Cross Society. The final report of that Committee shows that up to June 1920 its total receipts amounted to Rs. 1,77,85,716 of which some 17 lakhs had been contributed by the British Red Cross Society. It had spent about 67 lakhs in Mesopotamia, nine lakhs on the Afghan War and Waziristan Expedition; in Mesopotamia and India combined it had spent on Red Cross objects in all about 117 lakhs.

It closed its career in June 1920 under the following circumstances. In the summer of 1919, an invitation had been received to join the International League of Red Cross Societies, having for its object the extension of Red Cross work in the sphere of purely civil activity. Though there was then no formally constituted Red Cross Society in India, the invitation was accepted, thus giving India a distinct position in a world-wide League of humanitarian societies. A Bill to constitute an Indian Red Cross Society was introduced by Sir Claude Hill in the Imperial Legislative Council in March 1920, and duly passed into law as Act XV of 1920. This Act handed over the balance of the Joint War Committee to the new Society, and authorised it not only to direct the utilization for war purposes of the capital funds at its disposal but also to devote the interest, as far as possible, for civil purposes. As contemplated in the Act of Constitution of the Society, its activities are completely decentralized, and are being carried on through twenty-two Provincial and State Branches under which there are numerous sub-branches.

The objects on which the funds of the Society may be spent are—

1. The care of the sick and wounded men of His Majesty's Forces, whether still on the active list or demobilised.
2. The care of those suffering from Tuberculosis, having regard in the first place to soldiers and sailors, whether they have contracted the disease on active service or not.
3. Child welfare.
4. Work parties to provide the necessary garments, etc., for hospitals and health institutions in need of them.
5. Assistance required in all branches of nursing, health and welfare work, ancillary to any organisations which have or may come into being in India and which are recognised by the Society.
6. Home Service Ambulance Work.
7. Provision of comforts and assistance to members of His Majesty's Forces, whether on the active list or demobilised.

The Society has five grades of subscribing Members, namely, Honorary Vice-Presidents, Patrons, Vice-Patrons, Members and Associate Members. Their respective subscriptions are Rs. 10,000, Rs. 5,000, Rs. 1,000, Rs. 12 annually or a consolidated payment of Rs. 150, and anything between Re. 1 and Rs. 5 annually or consolidated payment of Rs. 50. At the end of 1933 there were 12,500 adult members of these various grades.

To stimulate interest in the aims and objects of the Society amongst the future generations a Junior Red Cross movement has been instituted which embraces the student population. The Punjab Provincial branch has taken the lead in furthering this movement. Other provinces are now following suit and at the end of 1931 the number of members was 252,941.

**Constitution.**—His Excellency the Viceroy is President of the Society. The Managing Body ordinarily consists of a Chairman to be nominated by the President and 25 members of the Society of whom 12 are the Vice-Presidents nominated by Provincial or State Branches 8 elected by the Society at the Annual General Meeting from among the members of the Society and 5 nominated by the President.

The present Chairman of the Managing Body is Sir David Petrie, Kt., C.I.E., C.V.O., C.B.E., and the Organising Secretary, Miss Norah Hill, A.R.R.C.

**Finances.**—The operations of the Joint War Committee were brought to a close in June 1920 with a capital investment of the face value of Rs. 58,38,000 and Rs. 8,01,500-8-6 in floating and fixed deposit accounts. The Society has since invested further funds in various securities and its finances at the end of December 1933, stood at a capital investment of the face value of approximately Rs. 67½ lakhs. The income derived from the capital of the Society, (which is 3½ lakhs at present) after providing for certain liabilities of the Central Society, is distributable under the Act to the Provincial Branches in proportion to their contributions to the Central "Our Day" Fund.

**ST. JOHN AMBULANCE ASSOCIATION.**

**(Indian Council.)**

The St. John Ambulance Association was founded in 1877, by the Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem in England, and has for its objects:—

(a) The instruction of persons in rendering First Aid in cases of accident or sudden illness and in the transport of the sick and injured ;

(b) The instruction of persons in the elementary principles and practice of nursing, and also of hygiene and sanitation, especially of a sick room ;

(c) The manufacture, and distribution by sale or presentation, of ambulance material, and the formation of ambulance depots in mines, factories, and other centres of industry and traffic ;

(d) The Organisation of Ambulance Corps, Invalid Transport Corps, and Nursing Corps ;

(e) And generally the promotion of instruction and carrying out of works for the relief of suffering of the sick and injured in peace and war independently of class, nationality, or denomination.

An Indian Council of the Association was constituted on a regular basis in 1910. It has since issued over 200,000 certificates of proficiency in First Aid, Home Nursing, Home Hygiene and Sanitation and over 10,000 tokens such as Vouchers Medallions, Labels and Pendants for special proficiency in those subjects. The object of the Association is not to rival, but to aid, the medical man, and the subject-matter of instruction given at the classes qualifies the pupil to adopt such measures as may be advantageous pending the doctor's arrival, or during the intervals between his visits.

During the year 1933 22,853 persons attended 1,583 courses of instruction in First Aid, Nursing Home, Home Hygiene and Sanitation and of these 13,957 qualified for the Association's

certificates: *i.e.*, 12,869 in First Aid, 584 in Home Nursing, 451 in Hygiene and 53 in Sanitation. A new course, Domestic Hygiene and Mothercraft, introduced in 1932 has not made much headway. To popularise Home Nursing, and Domestic Hygiene and Mothercraft courses among young girls and women special propaganda was stated. Steps were taken during 1933 to arrange first aid courses for the personnel of flying clubs, but the response was poor.

The Association has five grades of members, namely, Patrons, Honorary (Councillors, Life Members, Annual Members and Annual Associates. Their respective subscriptions are Rs. 1,000, Rs. 500, Rs. 100, Rs. 5, and Rs. 2.

The income of the Indian Council at headquarters consists primarily of interest on securities, a fixed annual grant from Government, fees for certificates and membership subscriptions. The total income for 1933 was Rs. 17,897, a more or less normal figure. Management expenses amounted to Rs. 22,413. After adjusting assets and liabilities outstanding the revenue account for 1933 showed a loss of Rs. 6,305. The Council was able to carry on by taking a loan of Rs. 7,000 from the Indian Red Cross Society and by buying much less stores than it sold, the balance of stores stock thus being reduced by Rs. 11,000. The Council realise that the financial position and its maintenance by temporary expedients is unsatisfactory.

Their Excellencies the Viceroy and the Countess of Willingdon and His Excellency the Commander-in-Chief as President, Lady President and Chairman, respectively, with 17 members form the Indian Council. The general business of the Indian Council is conducted by an Executive Committee of which the Hon'ble Sir David Petrie, Kt., C.I.E., C.V.O., C.B.E., is the Chairman, Miss Norah Hill, A.R.R.C. the General Secretary, and Sir Ernest Burdon, Kt., C.S.I., C.I.E., I.O.S., the Honorary Treasurer.

**INSANITY AND MENTAL HOSPITALS IN INDIA.**

The accommodation for the treatment in British India of persons who suffer from mental disorders is still very inadequate. In the Indian States, the condition of affairs is even worse, for, with the sole exception of Mysore State which has a small and highly archaic "mental hospital" at Bangalore, there are no mental hospitals in existence so that persons suffering from all forms of mental disease are confined in the Jails where, of course, no provision exists for any kind of treatment. According to the last Census (1931) out of a total popula-

tion of 352,837,778 (India and Burma) there are 120,304 persons insane, making a proportion of insane to sane of 3 per every 10,000. In the United Kingdom the proportion of insane to sane is roughly 40 per 10,000, while in New Zealand it is as much as 45 per 10,000. In reviewing these figures it must be borne in mind that those of the United Kingdom and New Zealand include the "feeble-minded" an item that is not included in the figures for British India;

## INDIA,

Provinces, States and Agencies.	General population.			Insane population.
	Males.	Females.	Total.	Total.
British India .. .. .	139,931,556	131,595,377	271,526,933	} 120,304
Indian States .. .. .	41,897,367	39,413,478	81,310,845	
<b>Total for all India ..</b>	<b>181,828,923</b>	<b>171,008,855</b>	<b>352,837,778</b>	<b>120,304</b>

For the care of the 120,304 insanes of India and Burma there exists accommodation in mental hospitals for 9,244 hence only one person in eight out of the total insane population can obtain accommodation in institutions which exist

especially for their care and treatment.

The following table gives the number of mental hospitals in each province during 1927, the total population of each institution and the number discharged cured and died :—

Provinces.	No. of Mental Hospitals.		Total Population of Mental Hospitals.			Discharged cured.	Died.	Daily average.		Criminal Lunatics.
								Strength.	Sick.	
Assam .. .. .	1	66	410	95	505	21	47	438·47	59·35	246
Bihar and Orissa ..	2	364	1,535	398	1,933	206	53	1,604·49	74·68	614
United Provinces ..	3	779	1,561	412	1,973	174	106	1,274·83	155·03	425
Punjab .. .. .	1	397	982	262	1,244	132	102	889·88	73·63	207
Central Provinces ..	1	87	389	95	484	33	19	410·96	20·37	135
Bombay .. .. .	5	608	..	..	2,109	237	171	1,534·20	93·7	226
Madras .. .. .	3	469	1,155	357	1,512	143	80	1,105·29	135·89	194
Burma .. .. .	2	276	1,111	169	1,280	88	58	1,052·55	44·06	564
<b>Total .. .. .</b>	<b>18</b>	<b>3,045</b>	<b>..</b>	<b>..</b>	<b>11,040</b>	<b>..</b>	<b>636</b>	<b>8,305·67</b>	<b>656·71</b>	<b>2,601</b>

It will be observed that there is now no mental hospital in Bengal. Insanens from this province are treated in one or other of the two mental hospitals at Ranchi. All Mental hospitals are under the direct control of the Provincial administrative medical officers except the European Mental Hospital at Ranchi which is controlled by a Board of Trustees presided over by the Commissioner of Chota-Nagpur. The so-called "Central" Mental Hospitals, that is to say, the Mental Hospital at Madras, North Yeravda (Bombay), Lahore (Punjab), Agra (United Provinces of Agra and Oudh) and Rangoon (Burma), as well as the two Mental Hospitals at Ranchi (one for Europeans and Americans and one for Asiatics and Africans) are administered by whole-time medical officers who are usually trained alienists. The Administration of the remaining Mental Hospitals in British India and Burma lies with the Civil

Surgeon of the locality in which they happen to be situated. It is probably true to state that only one Mental Hospital in the whole of India can claim any pretension to be up-to-date as regards organisation, staffing and equipment and that is the Mental Hospital for Europeans at Ranchi. All the others are for the most part over-crowded and under-staffed, thus rendering anything approaching treatment on modern lines out of the question. The only province in India which has so far displayed some appreciation of the importance of bringing the prevention and treatment of mental disorders into line with conditions in civilised countries is Madras. The local Government of this province has achieved a notable advance in its attitude towards mental disorders by providing, in the construction of the new General Hospital at Madras, accommodation for the treatment of early cases of mental diseases.

As regards the incidence of insanity among the various races of India as well as the incidence of insanity in relation to occupation, no reliable information is available in view of the comparative paucity of cases in proportion to the general

population that come under observation. On the other hand the incidence by age is shown fairly well in the Census Report of 1921 which is as follows:—

INDIA.

AGE.	Insane.		Distribution of the insane by age per 10,000 of each sex.	
	Male.	Female.	Male.	Female.
<b>YEARS</b>				
0-5 .. .. .	651	484	121	142
5-10 .. .. .	2,905	1,882	539	558
10-15 .. .. .	4,098	2,733	761	803
15-20 .. .. .	4,366	3,076	810	904
20-25 .. .. .	5,518	3,379	1,024	993
25-30 .. .. .	6,861	3,582	1,273	1,053
30-35 .. .. .	7,231	3,849	1,342	1,131
35-40 .. .. .	5,651	2,949	1,049	867
40-45 .. .. .	5,316	3,486	987	1,025
45-50 .. .. .	3,332	2,157	618	634
50-55 .. .. .	3,132	2,492	581	733
55-60 .. .. .	1,465	1,036	272	305
60-65 .. .. .	1,683	1,471	....	....
65-70 .. .. .	602	439	....	....
70 and over .. .. .	1,070	1,006	....	....
Unspecified .. .. .	270	133	....	....
<b>Total for all India .. .. .</b>	<b>54,151</b>	<b>34,154</b>	<b>623</b>	<b>857</b>

A further result of the widespread ignorance and apathy both official and non-official, towards psychiatry and its cognate interests, is the lack of any provision for the care and treatment of mentally defective children. In 1925, the Hon'ble Haroon Jaffer moved the Council of State to recommend to the Governor-General in Council that the Provincial Governments be asked to investigate the best means of dealing quickly and adequately with cases of mental defectives. A discussion followed which was remarkable only for the ignorance of the subject displayed by all who took part in it. The motion was eventually withdrawn.

Finally there is still a lamentable failure everywhere to appreciate the intimate associa-

tion of crime with mental disorder and the extreme paucity of medical men throughout the whole of India with any real knowledge of mental diseases leave the decision of questions involving what the law terms "responsibility" in crime in the hands of medical men who are in no sort of sense "experts". In other words the current ideas both as regards the theory and practice of dealing with insanity and crime in India can only be described as archaic.

(See also "Insanity in India" by Colonel G. F. W. Ewens, I.M.S., and "Lunacy in India" by Colonel A. W. Overbeck-Wright, M.D., D.P.E., I.M.S. and Colonel H. P. Jago [Shaw's book].)

## National Association for Supplying Medical Aid by Women to the Women of India.

The National Association for Supplying Medical Aid by Women to the women of India was founded by the Countess of Dufferin in 1885, the object being to open women's hospitals and women's wards in existing hospitals; to train women doctors, nurses and midwives in India; and to bring these out when necessary from Europe. An endowment fund of about 6 lakhs was obtained by public subscription. In addition Branches were formed in each Province, each Branch having its own funds and each having a number of Local Committees and Zenana Hospitals affiliated to it.

The Central Fund gives grants-in-aid to several Provincial Branches; it gives scholarships to a number of women students at the Medical schools of Bombay, Calcutta, Madras and Delhi. It has in the past brought from England a certain number of European medical women.

It has assisted by grants-in-aid the building of a number of zenana hospitals in different parts of India. It has affiliated to it 13 Provincial Branches and a number of Local Committees.

The Government of India subsidize the Countess of Dufferin's Fund to the extent of Rs. 3,44,306 per annum to maintain a Women's Medical Service for India—this service consists of 44 officers, with a training reserve of 8 doctors and a Junior service of 6 assistant surgeons. Medical women either British or Indian holding registrable British qualifications are eligible for the senior service.

The President is H. E. The Countess of Willingdon, C.I., G.B.E. The Hon. Secretary is the Surgeon to H. E. The Viceroy, and the Secretary Dr. M. V. Webb, C.M.O., W.M.S., Red Cross Building, New Delhi and Viceregal Estates, Simla.

### THE WOMEN'S MEDICAL SERVICE FOR INDIA.

This Service is included in the National Association for supplying medical aid by women to the women of India, generally known as the Countess of Dufferin's Fund and is administered by the Executive Committee and Council of that Fund. The Government of India has so far allotted the sum of ₹25,000 per annum towards its maintenance. The present sanctioned cadre is forty-four first class medical women, with a training reserve of 8 women graduates in medicine of Indian Universities. Recruitment of the service is made (a) in India by a medical sub-committee of the Council which includes the Director-General, Indian Medical Service, the Honorary Secretary to the Council and the Chief Medical Officer, Women's Medical Service; (b) in England, by a sub-committee, including a medical man and two medical women conversant with conditions in India. These sub-committees perform the duties of a medical board examining candidates for physical fitness, and for return to duty after invaliding.

The Council determines what proportions of the members of the Service is to be recruited in England and in India respectively. In the original constitution of the Service, duly qualified medical women who are in the service of, or who have rendered approved service to, the Countess of Dufferin's Fund, are to have the first claim to appointment, and thereafter special consideration is to be paid to the claims of candidates who have qualified in local institutions and of those who are natives of India.

**Qualifications.**—The qualifications are that the candidate must be (a) a British subject resident in the United Kingdom or in a British Colony or in British India, or a person resident in any territory of any Native Prince

or Chief under the suzerainty of His Majesty exercised through the Governor-General of India or through any Governor or other officer subordinate to the Governor-General of India. (b) Must be between the ages of twenty-four and thirty at entry. (c) She must be a first-class medical woman, i.e., she must possess a medical qualification registrable in the United Kingdom under the Medical Act, or an Indian or Colonial qualification registrable in the United Kingdom under that Act: but this condition does not apply at the original constitution of the Service to medical women in charge of hospitals who, in the opinion of the Council, are of proved experience and ability. (d) The candidate must produce a certificate of health and character. But the Council reserves the power to promote to the service ladies not possessing the above qualifications, but who have shown marked capacity. Members of the Service are required to engage for duty anywhere in India. After one year of probation has been satisfactorily passed their appointments are confirmed. The services of officers may be lent to Local or Municipal bodies, or to special institutions, which may be responsible for whole or part of the pay.

**Pay.**—The rates of pay are as follows:—

1st to 4th	3rd year	Ra.	50 per month.
4th to 6th	"	500	"
7th to 9th	"	550	"
10th to 12th	"	600	"
13th to 15th	"	650	"
16th to 18th	"	700	"
19th to 21st	"	750	"
22nd to 24th	"	800	"
24th and after	"	850	"

also an overseas allowance of Rs. 100 per month to those below 12 years' service and Rs. 150 per month to those of 12 years' service and over. Every officer of the Service shall pass an examination in such vernacular as the Executive Committee shall appoint within the first three years of her service, and shall receive no increment after that period until such examination has been passed. In addition furnished quarters are provided free of rent or a house rent allowance to be determined by the Provincial Committee may be granted in lieu of it.

Officers of the Service are permitted to engage in private practice provided it does not interfere with their official duties, and the Provincial Committee has the power to determine whether such duties are thus interfered with. Except in very special cases retirement is compulsory at the age of fifty-five. An officer recruited in England, whose appointment is not confirmed, or who is dismissed, is granted an allowance sufficient to pay her passage to England.

**Leave Rules.**—(a) Casual Leave, which is occasional leave on full pay for a few days, and is not supposed to interrupt duty. (b) Leave on average pay is granted up to 2-11 of an officer's period on duty, according to Fundamental Rules. More than eight months' leave on average pay is not granted at one time. (c) Study leave may also be granted up to twelve months during the whole service. An allowance of 12 sh. per day is granted in addition to  $\frac{1}{2}$  average pay during study leave. (d) Extraordinary leave at any time at the discretion of the Executive Committee. (e) Leave not due may be granted subject to the following conditions:—(i) on medical certificate, without limit of amount; and (ii) otherwise than on medical certificate, for not more than three months at any one time and six months in all, reckoned in terms of leave on average pay. (f) The maximum period of continuous absence from duty on leave granted otherwise than on medical certificate is 18 months. (g) When an officer returns from leave which was not due and which was debited against her leave account, no leave will become due to her until the expiration of a fresh period spent on duty, sufficient to earn a credit of leave equal to the period of leave which she took before it was due. There are no allowances during extraordinary leave. A doctor appointed in England receives a sum of £100 to cover her passage and incidental

expenses. There are also allowances to cover the cost of journeys by rail and road.

There is also a Provident Fund, each member contributing monthly thereto ten per cent. of her salary, the Association contributing an equal amount, and each subscriber's account being granted interest on the amount standing to credit at the rate of 4 per cent. per annum "or at such rate as the Council can invest without risk to the funds of the Association."

An officer loses the contributions made to her account by the Association with the interest thereon if she resigns (except on account of ill-health) before completing five years' service or in the event of dismissal. On retirement after approved service the sum which has accumulated to the credit of the subscriber is handed over to her.

**Free Passages.**—Officers of the Women's Medical Service are granted free return passages corresponding to those granted under the Lee Concessions to officers of all-India services. The maximum number of return passages granted during an officer's entire term of service must not exceed four, the first falling due after 4 years service.

**The Training Reserve of the Women's Medical Service.**—This Service has a sanctioned cadre of eight, and is open to women graduates in medicine of the Indian Universities. Salaries range from Rs. 200 to Rs. 300 per month, with furnished quarters or the equivalent in money, to those employed in India.

2. Two of the eight members of the reserve, but not more at any one time, may be deputed to Europe by the Executive Committee for post-graduate training, and shall receive a stipend at the rate of £200 a year each paid quarterly and return passage. Any member not so deputed shall be employed in India.

3. Ordinarily four years shall be spent in the reserve before a member is considered for appointment to the Women's Medical Service, but the Executive Committee shall have power to shorten this period in special cases. Service in the reserve shall be considered by the Executive Committee when appointments are being made to the Women's Medical Service, but shall not of itself constitute a claim to appointment.

## VICTORIA MEMORIAL SCHOLARSHIPS.

The Victoria Memorial Scholarships Fund was organised by Lady Curzon in 1903, in order to secure a certain amount of improvement in the practising dais of India. A sum of about 6½ lakhs was obtained by public subscription, and centres were organised in each Province to carry out the objects of the Fund. Over 2,000 midwives have been trained in addition to large numbers who

have been partially trained. Of late years the Fund has done much to pave the way for the registration and supervision of indigenous dais. It has also done much propaganda work. The fund is now administered by the Maternity and Child Welfare Bureau of the Indian Red Cross Society.

## LADY HARDINGE MEDICAL COLLEGE AND HOSPITAL.

The Lady Hardinge Medical College was opened by Lord Hardinge on the 17th February 1916. It is a residential Medical College staffed entirely by women, and was founded to commemorate the visit to Delhi, in 1911, of the Queen Empress. Lady Hardinge took the initiative in raising funds by public subscription to meet the cost of buildings and equipment. Thirty lakhs of rupees, in all, have been given for these purposes, mostly by the Ruling Princes and Chiefs of India. After Lady Hardinge's death in 1914, it was suggested by Her Imperial Majesty Queen Mary that the institution should serve as a memorial to its founder, and be called by her name.

The Governing Body includes the Director-General, Indian Medical Service, the Chief Commissioner of Delhi, the Chief Engineer, Delhi Province, the Educational Commissioner with the Government of India, the Chief Medical Officer, Women's Medical Service, a representative elected by the All-India Association of Medical Women, the Surgeon to H.E. the Viceroy, an Indian member of the Council of State, 2 Indian members of the Legislative Assembly, a private Indian citizen of Delhi, a private lady resident of Delhi, the Civil Surgeon of New Delhi and the Agent, Imperial Bank of India, Delhi. The Honorary Secretary, who is also a member of the Governing Body, is the Deputy Director-General, Indian Medical Service. The Deputy Accountant-General, Central Revenues, acts as Honorary Treasurer.

The College and Hospital, together with separate hostels for 100 Medical students and 70 nurses and residences for the medical and teaching staff, occupy a site of 55 acres in New Delhi within easy reach of old Delhi city. The grounds are enclosed and adequate provision is made for the seclusion of both students and patients from outside observation. Strict observance of purdah cannot, however, be guaranteed in the case of students. As the hospital patients are all women or children, it is for example, necessary that students should, in their final year, attend a brief course of instruction on men patients at the Civil Hospital, Delhi. The College buildings contain a Library, Museum, Lecture Rooms, Laboratories and offices. Hostels are provided for Hindu, Moslem, Sikh and Christian students. The hospital is a fine modern building with accommodation for 200 in-patients and a commodious out-patients' department. The College and Hospital are supported by a grant of Rs. 3,11,000 from the Government of India, supplemented by grants from Provincial Governments and Indian States.

Students are prepared for the Intermediate Science Examination, and the M.B., B.S. degree of the Punjab University, with which the College is affiliated.

### SENIOR STAFF.

*Principal and Professor of Midwifery and Gynaecology*—Dr Miss C. L. Houlton, M.L., &c., Women's Medical Service.

*Vice-Principal and Professor of Surgery*—Miss Hamilton Browne, M.B. Ch M. (Syd.), D. T. M. (Calcutta), W.M.S.

*Professor of Medicine*—Miss N.J.E. Trouton, M.B., B.S. (Lond.), M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P., D.T.M. (Calcutta.)

*Professor of Ophthalmology*—Miss R. Roulston, M.B., Ch. B. (Glas.), D.O. (Oxon.), B.R.C.S. (Edin.), W.M.S.

*Professor of Pathology*—Mrs. L. S. Ghosh, M.B., Ch. B. (Aberdeen), D.P.H. (Cambridge), W.M.S.

*Professor of Anatomy*—Miss K. J. McDermott, M.B., B.S. (Punjab), W.M.S.

*Professor of Physiology*—Miss E. Surie, M.Sc.

*Professor of Radiology*—Dr. Rekhi, M.B. B.S. (Ph.), D.M.R. & E. (Cantab.)

*Lecturer in Physics and Mathematics, and Superintendent of the Science Department*—Miss J. H. Ross, M.A., B.Sc. (Glas.)

*Lecturer in Chemistry*—Miss Soshella Ram, M.A. (Cantab.)

*Lecturer in Biology*—Miss C. C. Burt, B.Sc. (Edin.)

*Lecturer in English*—Miss Ebbutt, M.A. (Dublin). Modern Language Tripos (Cantab.)

*Bursar and Warden*—Miss M. W. Jesson, M.A. (Cantab.)

Attached to the Hospital there are: (1) a Training School for Nurses, and (2) a Training School for Dispensers. All particulars as to admission and training may be obtained in the case of (1) from the Nursing Superintendents, Lady Hardinge Medical College Hospital, Delhi, and in the case of (2) from the Lecturer on Pharmacy, at the same address.

## NURSING.

Whilst India cannot show the complete chain of efficiently-nursed hospitals which exists in England, there has been a great development of skilled nursing of recent years. This activity is principally centred in the Bengal, Madras, and Bombay Presidencies,

where the chief hospitals in the Presidency towns are well nursed, and where large private staffs are maintained, available to the general public on payment of a prescribed scale of fees. These hospitals also act as training institutions, and turn out a yearly supply of



fully trained nurses, both to meet their own demands and those of outside institutions and private agencies. In this way the supply of trained nurses, English, Anglo-Indian and Indian, is being steadily increased. In Bombay the organisation has gone a step farther, through the establishment of the Bombay Presidency Nursing Association, c/o St. George's Hospital, Bombay. This is composed of representatives of the various Nursing Associations in charge of individual hospitals, and works under the Government. The principle on which the relations of this Association with the Local Associations is governed is that there shall be central examination and control combined with complete individual autonomy in administration.

**State Registration of Nurses** for all India is much required. A meeting was held in Bombay in 1923 when Nurses from the Presidency met to discuss the question. It is desired that India should have its own State Register as in the United Kingdom, South Africa, New Zealand, Australia, Canada and Burma, and that the curricula and examinations should be brought into line with these countries. Government has proposed to establish a Provincial Register preparatory to an All-India Register.

**Nursing Bodies.**—The Secretary of the Calcutta Hospital Nurses' Institution is Mr. A. R. Nicholson, Allahabad Bank Buildings, Calcutta. The names and addresses of the other Nursing bodies in Calcutta are Lady Minto's Indian Nursing Association (Bengal Branch), 4, Hungerford Street, Lady Rogers' Hostel for Indian Nurses, 144, Russa Road, South; Nurses' Academy, 6, Suburban Hospital Road; and Nurses' Bureau, 37, McLeod Street. In Madras there is the General Hospital, with a staff of 62 nurses, the Government Maternity Hospital, the Caste and Gosha Hospital at Kilpauk, the Royapetta Hospital and the Ophthalmic Hospital, also the Lady Amphill Nurses' Institute and the South Indian Nursing Association (now amalgamated). President, Her Excellency Lady Goschen. The Association has under its management—*The Lady Amphill Nurses' Institute*, Western Castle Mount Road, Madras. Fully trained and experienced nurses for all cases of illness both among Europeans and Indians, always available. *The Lady Willington Nursing Home*, Western Castle, Mount Road, Madras, and *Nilgiri Nursing and Convalescent Home*, Ootacamund, for Medical, Surgical and Maternity cases. The Nilgiri Nursing Home affords admirable facilities for convalescents.

**Bombay Presidency.**—The Bombay Presidency was amongst the first in India to realise the value of nursing in connection with hospital work. The first steps were taken on the initiative of Mr. L. R. W. Forrest at St. George's Hospital, Bombay, where a regular nursing cadre for the hospital was established together with a small staff of nurses for private cases. This was followed by a similar movement at the J. J. and Allied Hospitals and afterwards spread to other hospitals in the Presidency. Ultimately, the Government laid down a definite principle with regard to the financial aid which they would give to such institutions, agreeing to contribute a sum equal to that

raised from private sources. Afterwards, as the work grew, it was decided by Government that each nursing association attached to a hospital should have a definite constitution and consequently these bodies have all been registered as Associations under Act 21 of 1860. By degrees substantial endowments have been built up, although the Associations are still largely dependent upon annual subscriptions towards the maintenance of their works. This Association was incorporated under the Societies' Registration Act of 1860, in the year 1911, with the primary object of establishing a nursing service from which the Nursing staff at Government aided hospitals under management of Nursing Association might be recruited. This function, however, was never carried out by the Bombay Presidency Nursing Association, and under the present circumstances it appeared to the Committee improbable that it could be carried out, but up to now the auxiliary function of the examining and granting certificates to nurses and midwives, and maintaining a register of qualified nurses and midwives and also maintaining a Provident Fund for the employees of the affiliated associations have been successfully carried out from 1911 to 1933. Memorandum, Rules and By-laws of the Association were however revised brought into line with the actual working of the Association. Towards the end of 1927, the Committee decided that some steps must be taken to do so and accordingly appointed a sub-committee to consider the revision and amendment of the Memorandum, Rules and By-laws. The Sub-Committee reported that it appeared to be impossible to amend and revise the present rules piecemeal and that the only way to put things in order would be to draft an entirely fresh constitution and rules.

After fully considering the Sub-Committee's report the Committee agreed that the Association be incorporated by an Act on the line of the Registration Act in the United Kingdom. Pending the passing of the Act the new Memorandum of Association having received the approval of Government was brought into operation from 1st April 1929.

The following are affiliated Associations as well as Training Institutions —

St. George's Hospital Nursing Association, Bombay, (for Nurses only), Hon. Secretary: R. W. Douglass, Esq.

Jamshetji Jijibhoy Hospital Nursing Association, Bombay, (for Nurses and Midwives), Hon. Secretary: Dr. M. V. Mehta, O.B.E., F.R.C.P.

Cama & Allibless Hospitals Nursing Association, Bombay (for Nurses and Midwives) Nil. This is now purely Govt. institution.

Sassoon Hospital Nursing Association, Poona (for Nurses and Midwives) Nil. This is now purely Govt. institution.

Karachi Civil Hospital Nursing Association (for Nurses only), Hon. Secretary: F. T. M. Day.

Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Nasik  
(for Nurses and Midwives), Hon. Secretary:  
Civil Surgeon, Nasik.

Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Ahmedabad  
(for Nurses and Midwives), Hon. Secretary: Civil Surgeon, Ahmedabad.

Victory Nursing Association, Sholapur (for Nurses and Midwives), Hon. Secretary: Civil Surgeon, Sholapur.

Infant Welfare Society's (Bombay); Wadi Bunder Maternity Home, Worli Maternity Home and DeLisle Road Maternity Home. (For Midwives only).

Hindu Nirashrit Fund Maternity Home, Surat. (For Midwives only).

Brahman Sabha Bhaskar Maternity Hospital, Bombay. (For Midwives only).

Sheth Vadilal Sarabhai General Hospital and Chinai Maternity Home, Ahmedabad. (For Nurses and Midwives).

Dhanrajgirji Hospital, Sholapur. (For Nurses and Midwives).

Nawanagar State Hospitals - Irwin Hospital, Victoria Hospital and Ba Shri Sajuba Female Hospital. (For Midwives and Nurses).

Bal Jerbai Wadia Hospital, Parel, Bombay. (For Junior Examination only).

The following are only affiliated Associations but not Training Institutions:—

East Khandesh District Nursing Association, Hony. Secretary: Civil Surgeon, Jalgaon.

Goculdas Tejpal Hospital Nursing Association, Hony. Secretary: R. W. Bullock.

Bijapur Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Hon. Secretary: Civil Surgeon, Bijapur

Byramji Jijibhoy Nursing Association, Matheran.

Dharwar Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Hony. Secretary: Civil Surgeon, Dharwar.

Kanara Nursing Association, Karwar, Hon. Secretary: Civil Surgeon, Karwar.

Panch-Mahals Nursing Association, Godhra, Hony. Secretary: Civil Surgeon, Godhra.

Prince of Wales Nursing Association, Aden, Hony. Secretary: I. Taylor, Esq.

Louise Lawrence Civil Hospital Nursing Association, Sukkur, Sind.

The following are recognised Training Institutions:—

V. J. Hospital, Ahmedabad (for Midwives).

State General Hospital, Baroda (for Nurses and Midwives).

Civil Hospital, Belgaum (for Nurses and Midwives).

King Edward VII Memorial Hospital, Parel, Bombay (for Nurses only).

Bai Yamunabai L. Nair Charitable Hospital, Lamington Road, Bombay (for Nurses only).

Bomanji Dinshaw Petit Parsi General Hospital, Cumballa Hill, Bombay (for Nurses only).

Lady Dufferin and Louise Lawrence Institute, Karachi (for Nurses and Midwives).

Morarabhai Vrajabhukandas Hospital, Surat (for Midwives).

American Presbyterian Mission Hospital, Miraj (for Nurses only).

St. Luke's Hospital, Vengurla (for Nurses and Midwives).

Parsi Lying-in Hospital, Bombay (for Midwives only).

St. Margaret's Hospital, Poona (for Nurses and Midwives only).

King Edward Memorial Hospital, Poona, (for Midwives only).

Nowrosji Wadia Maternity Hospital, Parel, Bombay (for Midwives only).

Zenana Mission Hospital, Broach (for Midwives only).

Lady Dufferin Hospital, Sholapur (for Midwives only).

Canada Hospital, Nasik (for Nurses and Midwives).

Municipal Maternity Homes, Bombay.—Bellasis Road (Byculla).

Imamwada (Mazgaon).

Cadell Road (Worli).

Victoria Cross Road (Byculla).

Khetwadi (Girgaon).

Provision for retiring allowances is made for all members on the basis of a Provident Fund, Address:—The Registrar, Bombay Nursing Council, Old Custom House, Fort, Bombay.

**Lady Minto's Indian Nursing Association.**—In 1906 this Association was inaugurated, replacing the Punjab and Up-country Nursing Association for Europeans in India, which society, established in 1892, had accomplished much useful work in this country. Owing, however, to lack of funds it was found impossible to continue its administration and to carry out

the expansion of the work so urgently called for. The name of the helpers identified with the premier Association to whom the public must ever be indebted are the Hon. Lady Lyttleton, Lady Helen Munro Ferguson and Mrs. Cottrell, while Mrs. Shepherd, by her indefatigable efforts, is truly entitled to be regarded as the pioneer of a trained nursing system throughout the greater part of India. The late Lady Curzon worked energetically to provide an enlarged Nursing organisation, but mainly owing to financial reasons, she was unable before she left India to bring the scheme to fruition. The Home Committee of the existing Association, recognising the need for expansion, consented to take over the present Association and approached Lady Minto before she left England in 1905 for co-operation towards this project, and after much consideration and discussion with the Government of India, Lieut.-Governors and Commissioners of Provinces, the present Association was established. An appeal by Lady Minto addressed to the public both in England and India, was responded to most generously, and sufficient funds were collected to form an endowment fund, which has in spite of fluctuations increased a little with time. The assistance of a Government grant is much valued, as it enables Homes for the Sisters to be kept up in six Provinces in India and in Burma. At the request of the Home Committee the enlarged Association was renamed the "Lady Minto's Indian Nursing Association."

The duties of the Home Committee are, as before, largely concerned in dispatching—as required—suitably trained and carefully selected Nurses for service on the staff of the Association in India. Thus, Europeans who are members of this Association are enabled to obtain skilled nursing at moderate charges on a sliding scale of fees determined by the income of each patient. The boon of obtaining good nursing at moderate terms is much appreciated, the rates of subscriptions being really an insurance against illness.

Her Majesty the Queen is a Patron of the Association. Her Excellency The Countess of Willingdon is President of the Central Committee in India.

Hon. Secretary: Malox F. M. Collins, R.A.M.C. Chief Lady Superintendent: Miss G. Beckett. Address—Central Committee, L.M.I. N.A., Viceregal Lodge, Simla; and Red Cross Building, New Delhi.

Secretary, Home Committee: Miss M. E. Ray, R.E.C., 10, Witherly Mansions, Earis Court Sq.

**Nurses' Organizations.**—The Association of Nursing Superintendents of India is now amalgamated with the Trained Nurses' Association of India, and has the one set of officers. The Trained Nurses' Association of India and the Association of Nursing Superin-

tendents of India are not Associations to employ or to supply nurses, but are organizations with a membership wholly of nurses with the avowed objects of improving and unifying nursing education, promoting *esprit de corps* among nurses, and upholding the dignity and honour of the nursing profession. The Associations have a membership of 472, including nurses trained in ten or more different countries, Europeans, Americans, New Zealanders, Australians and Indians. The Association of Superintendents was started in 1905 as the Association of Nursing Superintendents of the United Provinces and the Punjab, but by the next year its membership had spread over the country to such an extent that the name was changed to include the whole of India. The Trained Nurses' Association was started in 1908, and a monthly Journal of Nursing began to be published by the two Associations in February, 1910. The Associations are affiliated with the International Council of Nurses.

**The Trained Nurses' Association of India.**—Was founded and incorporated with the Association of Nursing Superintendents in 1908. Its objects are (a) to uphold in every way the dignity and honour of the Nursing profession; (b) to promote a sense of *esprit de corps* among all nurses; (c) to enable members to take counsel together on matters affecting their profession; (d) to elevate nursing education by obtaining a better class of candidates; (e) to raise the standard of training; (f) to strive to bring about a more uniform system of education, examination and certification for trained nurses, both Indian and European, and (g) to arrange reciprocity between different provinces, States and other countries. Nurses eligible for membership are those holding a certificate of not less than three years' general training in a recognised training school. The Trained Nurses' Association of India is affiliated with the International Council of Nurses and its affiliated Associations are the Health Visitors' League and the Midwives' Union. The official organ of the Association is called "The Nursing Journal of India." The Association has 800 members and 304 student nurses.

**Patrons:** H. E. The Countess of Willingdon, Simla; H. E. Lady Babourne, Bombay and H. E. Lady Marjorie Erskine, Madras.

**President:** Miss M. E. Abram, S.R.N., Matron-Superintendent, Presidency General Hospital, Calcutta.

**Vice-Presidents:** Miss D. Chadwick, S.R.N., S.C.M., Matron-Superintendent, Government Hospital for Women and Children, Egmore, Madras; Miss A. Wilkinson, S.R.N., S.C.M., Matron, St. Stephen's Hospital, Delhi.

**Secretary:** Miss Diana Hartley, S.R.N., S.C.M., 1, Madavakkam Tank Road, Kilpauk, Madras.

**THE WOMAN SUFFRAGE MOVEMENT.**

*Hon. Secretary and Treasurer :* Miss Gadsden, General Hospital, Madras.

Within the abnormally short period of eleven years the Woman Suffrage movement has risen in India, swept through the country sympathetically and achieved the political enfranchisement of women in all the nine British Provinces and in four Indian States.

Three fundamental causes have led to this remarkable success: first, the deep veneration that is given by the Hindu and Muhamadan religions to the feminine aspect of life equally with the masculine as shown by the importance of goddesses, by the necessity for the presence of the wife at all ceremonies performed by a Brahman, by the idea of the sacred mystery of womanhood implied by the purdah, and by the general veneration of motherhood. Secondly, the time was psychological, for a new era was beginning for the Indian people by the introduction of a Scheme of Reforms in Indian government which was planned to give a basis of representative government on a much extended scale. The door was being opened to complete Self-government but only men were being invited to enter through it, although women compose half the people of the country and it had been by the joint efforts of men and women that the agitation for reform in the government had been made. The men and women of India were too awakened and too just to allow this injustice to remain unredressed. Thirdly, the long and strenuous agitation for the vote by women in Britain and America and their recent victories had brought vividly to the consciousness of all educated Indian men and women the whole question of the inclusion of women in public life, and it was also a national and international necessity that Indian women should be given as high a status as women in other parts of the Empire.

Though the **Municipal franchise** had been granted to the women of the Bombay and Madras Presidencies over fifteen years ago it was so limited in numbers that it did not make a large impact on women's consciousness and indeed no protest was made when it was suddenly withdrawn from Madras women some years later. Over 1,700 women are qualified to vote for the Bombay Corporation and a fair percentage of these have polled at each election, and similarly in other Municipalities in that Presidency women have exercised their vote responsibly and intelligently. Since 1922 over 100 women have become Municipal Councillors and members of Local Government Boards. Their appointment has chiefly been by nomination but there have been notable seats won by election in open contest with men, such as the election of all the four women who first entered the contest for seat in Bombay Corporation, also the instance in which the single woman contestant in the Municipal elections in Lucknow secured the largest poll of any of the candidates. Many important local reforms have been secured by this large band of women Councillors, and every year sees a greater number of women serving on these local Councils and Boards.

It was owing to the rise of the political agitation for Home Rule between 1914 and 1917 that women began to wake up to their position of exclusion by British law from any share in representative government. The interment of one of their own sex, Dr. Besant, stimulated political activity and political self-consciousness amongst women to a very great extent. The moment for the ripe public expression of their feelings came when the Secretary of State for India came to India to investigate and study Indian affairs at first hand in 1917.

During the Hon. E. S. Montagu's visit only one Women's Deputation waited on him but it was representative of womanhood in all parts of India, and it brought to his notice the various reforms which women were specially desirous of recommending the Government to carry out.

The first claim for women suffrage for Indian women was made in the address presented to Mr. Montagu at this historic **All-India Women's Deputation** which waited upon him in Madras on the 18th December 1917. The section referring to enfranchisement merits full quotation:

"Our interests, as one half of the people, are directly affected by the demand in the united (Hindu-Muslim Reform) scheme (I. 3) that 'the Members of the Council should be elected directly by the people on as broad a franchise as possible,' and in the Memorandum (3) that 'the franchise should be broadened and extended directly to the people.' We pray that, when such a franchise is being drawn up, women may be recognized as 'people,' and that it may be worded in such terms as will not disqualify our sex, but allow our women the same opportunities of representation as our men. In agreeing with the demand of the abovementioned Memorandum that 'a full measure of Local Self-Government should be immediately granted, we request that it shall include the representation of our women, a policy that has been admittedly successful for the past twenty years in Local Self-Government elsewhere in the British Empire. The precedent for including women in modern Indian political life has been a marked feature of the Indian National Congress, in which since its inception women have voted and been delegates and speakers, and which this year finds its climax in the election of a woman as its President. Thus the voice of India approves of its women being considered responsible and acknowledged citizens; and we urgently claim that, in the drawing up of all provisions regarding representation, our sex shall not be made a disqualification for the exercise of the franchise or for service in public life."

The year 1918 was devoted to converting the Government forces to the justice and expediency of Indian Woman Suffrage, but this proved a more difficult matter. It was a disappointment first that though the Secretary of State had given a sympathetic reply to the All-India Women's Deputation, yet when the Scheme of Reforms, drawn up by him and Lord Chelmsford as the outcome of his visit to India (it was published no mention of women was made

though the widening of the electorate was one of the reforms suggested. When the Southborough Franchise Committee was formed to investigate the suggestions regarding the franchise in this Scheme, the women suffragists took every means to bring to the notice of the Committee all the evidence which showed the need for, and the country's support of the inclusion of women in the new franchise.

After the introduction of the **Government of India Bill** into Parliament in July 1919, a number of Indian deputations proceeded to London to give evidence before the Joint Select Committee of Members of both Houses of Parliament which had been appointed to place the Reforms on a workable basis. Mrs. Annie Besant, Mrs. Sarojini Naidu and Mrs. and Miss Hcrabai Tata were the women who were heard by the Committee in support of the extension of the franchise to women in India.

The House of Commons decided that the question was one for Indians to answer for themselves and while retaining the sex disqualification in the Reform Bill they framed the Electoral Rules in such terms that if any Provincial Legislative Council should approve by a resolution in favour of women's franchise, women should be put on the electoral register of that Province. This was the only provision regarding franchise matters which might be changed before a 10 years' time limit. Until after that period women were ineligible for election as Legislative Councillors.

**Travancore**, a very progressive Indian State, was the first to grant the Legislative vote to women at the close of 1920, and it was promptly followed by the Indian State of Jhalawar. In the first session of the Legislative Councils in 1921 it is gratifying to record that a motion was tabled by Dewan Bahadur Krishnan Nair of Malabar that he would bring forward a Resolution in the **Madras** Legislative Council to remove the disqualification of sex existing in regard to the Legislative Council franchise. During the month that must legally intervene between the tabling of a Woman Suffrage motion and its introduction for Debate the Madras women under the leadership of the Women's Indian Association carried on all forms of public propaganda and canvassed the important members of the Council. The Debate took place on April 1st and after a short discussion, in which it was evident that opposition came only from the Muhammadan members, the debate itself became only an accumulation of appreciation of womanhood and an expression of faith in its future. When the division was taken, it resulted in the resolution being carried by a majority of 34. Madras has thus the honour of being the first Province in British India to enfranchise its women, and it has done this ungrudgingly and unhesitatingly in the broad spirit of the equality of the sexes, as it grants the vote to women on the same terms as it has been granted to men. Dr. (Mrs.) Muthulakshmi Reddi, the first woman member of the British Indian Legislature, has been able to introduce legislation to do away with the Devadasi service in the Hindu temples and the immoral traffic in women and children. She has also devoted her attention to the development of the education of girls and to the promotion of the health of mothers and children.

Mr. Trivedi brought forward a **Woman Suffrage Resolution** in the **Bombay** Legislative Council during the same session, but some irregularity in its wording caused it to be pronounced out of order. In June that subject was tabled again and championed by Rao Sahab Harilal Desai, Harilal Desai of Ahmedabad, Deputy President of the Council. As in Madras, the intervening month was filled with suffrage activity by the women of the Presidency and was remarkable for a large joint meeting of Bombay city women at which 19 Women's Societies took part, and for a suffrage meeting of Marathi and Gujarati women in Poona when over 800 women showed the greatest enthusiasm for the movement.

The **Bombay** Council Debate on Woman Suffrage took three days and the subject was very fully discussed by over 40 members. The result was satisfactory to the suffragists, the voting being 52 in favour, 25 against and 12 neutral. Thus Madras and Bombay Presidencies gave the lead to the other Provinces. In September, 1922, Mr. S. M. Bose, in the **Bengal** Council, moved a Woman Suffrage Resolution, which was debated for three days but finally defeated by 56 to 37 votes, a *loc* of 40 Muhammadan members voting solidly against it. In September 1925 the Bengal Council passed the Suffrage Resolution by a vote of 54 to 38.

Mr. Devaki Prasad Sinha's similar Resolution in the **Behar and Orissa** Legislative Council was defeated by only a 10 votes' majority.

These Debates proved so educational to their respective Provinces that the **Bengal and Behar** Provinces have since granted qualified women the **Municipal Vote**.

In February, 1923, a world suffrage record was made by the *unanimous* vote of the **United Provinces** Legislative Council in favour of Woman Suffrage.

In 1926 the **Punjab** granted woman suffrage without a division, and in 1926 the **Central Provinces**.

The new Reform Bill for **Burma** has included the grant of woman suffrage to the qualified Burmese women, and further made provision for their election as Councillors if the Council passes a Resolution desiring their admission and if that Resolution is approved of by the Governor.

In April, 1922, the **Mysore** Legislative Council unanimously passed the Woman Suffrage Resolution. The vote for the Representative Assembly of Mysore was granted to women in October, 1922. The vote for Mysore Legislative Franchise was granted to the Mysore women by H. H. The Maharaja and His Privy Council in June 1923. In October, 1924, **Assam** Provincial Council granted Woman Suffrage for its Province by 26 to 8. It also has been the first Province to pass a Resolution in favour of allowing women to enter the Council as members.

In 1929 soon after the All-India Women's Educational Reform was held in Patna, the Legislative Council of **Behar and Orissa** gave women the right of voting, election and nomination to the Council on the same terms as men. Thus the whole of British India has now

given to women equal political rights with men. The result has already demonstrated itself in the remarkable advancement of all the interests of women along the lines of education, health, housing, morality and social customs.

The Indian Native States of Travancore, Cochin and Rajkot are the only places in India where the sex disqualification has been completely removed from the statute book. These have allowed women the right to stand for election for the Legislative Council as well as the right to vote for it, and two women have been elected to the newly formed Representative Council of Rajkot. The year 1925 has been noteworthy for the appointment of the first woman Minister to Government. Mrs. Poonam Lukhoo became a member of the Travancore Legislative Council on taking the position of State Darbar Physician. She acted as Minister for Health to the State for three years. Cochin State nominated Mrs. Madhavi Amma as a member of its first Legislative Council.

In British India by the terms of the Reform Bill the Councils had no power to alter the disqualification of sex which remains against the right to stand as candidates for election to the Councils. This could only be changed by the vote of the British Parliament, and the gaining of this right remained as a further objective of the women suffragists. Many large, influential meetings were held claiming the right of women to entry of the Legislatures. A deputation of women about this subject waited on the Madras Governor and their claims were supported by him and by his Government. The Imperial Legislative Assembly and the Council of State had been accorded the power to grant women the franchise for their assemblies also by resolution, but only for those provinces which had already granted women the Legislative franchise. The Legislative Assembly has passed by a large majority a Resolution granting the Assembly franchise to the women of such Provinces. Accordingly in November 1923, women in India voted for the first time for the elections of both Provincial Legislative Councils and members of the Legislative Assembly. The number of women who voted in the large cities was surprisingly large in Bombay and Madras Presidencies and comprised women of all castes and communities.

In April, 1926, as a result of a favourable recommendation of the Muddiman Committee on Franchise Reforms, the Rule was changed in the Reform Bill which disqualified women from entering the Legislatures. Power was granted to the Councils and the Assembly to pass Resolutions allowing qualified women to be elected or nominated as members of these bodies. Again Madras Council, on the 17th July, was the first to pass a Resolution admitting women to its membership. Bombay and the Punjab followed its lead in August and October respectively. This enabled women to become members of the Councils which have been functioning since then. But the permission

came too late for women to stand for election with any great chance of success, as the Women's Indian Association asked that women be nominated by Government for the new Councils in those Provinces which had voted to admit them, and that women also be nominated to the Assembly and the Council of State. Thus the year 1926 marked another milestone passed on the road to the complete political emancipation of Indian womanhood.

In 1926 the Central Provinces, the Punjab and Bengal, all granted the Franchise to women. The year 1927 was notable for the nomination of the first woman member to a Legislative Council in British India, the recipient of the honour being DR. MUTHULAKSHMI AMMAL, and she was further honoured by being elected unanimously by her colleagues in the Madras Legislative Council, to the Office of DEPUTY PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL. Since then Mrs. Kale has been nominated to the Legislative Council of the Central Provinces, and Mrs. Ahmed Shaw to that of the United Provinces. A Deputation from the All-India Women's Conference in Delhi in 1928 waited on the Viceroy requesting him to nominate two women to the Legislative Assembly. That has still remained ungranted.

The number of women enfranchised by the grant of the vote throughout India will not be more than a million under the present qualifications. Property and not literacy is the basis of the franchise, though the grant of the vote to every graduate of seven years' standing ensures that the best educated women of the country as well as those who have to shoulder the largest property responsibilities will be those who rightly will be the legislating influence on behalf of womanhood. As regards the custom of purdah prevailing in parts of India special provisions have been made in Municipal voting for purdah recording stations for purdah women in which a woman is returning officer and this has been found quite satisfactory and has been adopted also where desired in connection with Legislative Council elections.

Though the Women's Indian Association was the only Indian women's society which had woman suffrage as one of its specific objects, almost all other women's organisations have combined in special efforts for the gaining of municipal and legislative rights and the following ladies have identified themselves specially with the movement: Lady D. Tata, Lady A. Bose, Lady T. Sadasivster, the Begum of Cambay, Mrs. Ramabai Kanade, Mrs. Sarojini Naidu, Mrs. Jajji Jehangir Petit, Mrs. Tata, Mrs. Wadia, Mrs. Jinarajadasa, Dr. A. Besant, Mrs. M. E. Cousins, Mrs. Srinangama, Mrs. Chandrasekhara Iyer, Miss S. Scrabji, Mrs. Khedkar, Dr. Mistry, Dr. Muthulakshmi Ammal, Mrs. Palmer, Mrs. Saraladevi Choudhuri, Mrs. Kumudini Basu, Mrs. K. N. Roy, Lady Shaf, Mrs. Hassan Imam, Miss S. B. Das, Mrs. P. K. Sen, Mrs. Rustonji Faridoonji, Mrs. B. Rama Rao, Mrs. Deep Narain Singh, Mrs. Raschid, Mrs. van Gildemeester, etc.

## The School of Oriental Studies.

This School was established by Royal Charter in June 1916. The purposes of the School (as set out in the Charter) are to be a School of Oriental Studies in the University of London to give instruction in the Languages of Eastern and African peoples, Ancient and Modern, and in the Literature, History, Religion, Law, Customs and Art of those peoples, especially with a view to the needs of persons about to proceed to the East or to Africa for the pursuit of study and research, commerce or a profession, and to do all or any of such other things as the Governing Body of the School consider conducive or incidental thereto, having regard to the provision for those purposes which already exists elsewhere and in particular to the co-ordination of the work of the School with that of similar institutions both in Great Britain and in its Eastern and African Dominions and with the work of the University of London and its other Schools.

The School possesses noble and interesting buildings, in Finsbury Circus, provided by the British Government under the London Institution (Transfer) Act of 1912. The sum of £25,000 required for the alteration and extension of the buildings of the London Institution for the purposes of the School was voted by Parliament. The School buildings are quiet, although they are in the heart of the City. The School

provides teaching in more than seventy subjects. In a considerable proportion of the spoken languages instruction is given by teachers belonging to the countries where the languages are spoken, as it is the aim of the School to provide as far as possible both European and Oriental Lecturers in the principal languages included in the curriculum.

Courses on the History, Religions, and Customs of Oriental and African countries form a special feature in the teaching of the School. There is a whole time Professor in Phonetics, the classes for which are numerically larger than in any other subject. It is intended to record fully in phonetic symbols all the languages taught at the School.

Owing to the generosity of the Rockefeller Foundation a new sub-department under Professor Lloyd James has been opened for the teaching of and research into African Linguistics.

Courses are also provided in Indian Law and the History of India, and arrangements are made from time to time for special courses of lectures to be given by distinguished orientalists not on the staff.

*Patron, H. M. the King. Chairman of the Governing Body, Sir Harcourt Butler, G.C.S.I. Director, Professor Sir E. Denison Ross, C.I.E. D. Litt. Ph.D. Secretary, G. W. Rossetti, M.A.*

### Teaching Staff.

<i>Name.</i>	<i>Subjects.</i>	<i>Status.</i>
Ethel O. Ashton .. .. .	Swahili .. .. .	Lecturer.
3. H. W. Bailey, D. Phil. M.A. .. .. .	Iranian Studies .. .. .	"
2. T. Grahame Bailey, M.A., B.D., D. Litt.	Hindustani (Urdu & Hindi) .. .. .	Reader.
G. P. Bargery .. .. .	Hausa .. .. .	Lecturer.
3. L. D. Barnett, M.A., D. Litt. .. .. .	Indian History and Sanskrit .. .. .	"
2. C. O. Blagden, M.A., D. Litt. .. .. .	Malay .. .. .	Reader.
B. T. Butlin, B.A. .. .. .	Phonetics .. .. .	Lecturer.
K. de B. Codrington, M.A. .. .. .	Indian Arts and Crafts .. .. .	Hon. Lecturer.
3. G. H. Darab Khan, M.A. .. .. .	Persian .. .. .	Lecturer.
3. C. C. Davies, Ph.D. .. .. .	Indian History .. .. .	Lecturer.
5. H. H. Dodwell, M.A. .. .. .	History .. .. .	Professor.
2. E. Dora Edwards, M.A., D. Litt. .. .. .	Chinese .. .. .	Reader.
3. D. E. Evans, B.A. .. .. .	Hindustani .. .. .	Lecturer.
3. J. R. Firth, M.A. .. .. .	Linguistics .. .. .	"
3. S. G. Vesey FitzGerald, M.A. .. .. .	Indian Law .. .. .	"
1. H. A. R. Gibb, M.A. .. .. .	Arabic .. .. .	Professor.
Sheykh M. M. Gomaa, B.A. .. .. .	Arabic .. .. .	Lecturer.
Beatrice Honikman, M.A. .. .. .	African Phonetics & Linguistics .. .. .	Assistant Lecturer.
Commander N. E. Isenmonger, B.N. (retired) .. .. .	Japanese .. .. .	Lecturer.
9. A. Lloyd James, M.A. .. .. .	Phonetics .. .. .	Professor.
4. Sir Reginald Johnston, K.C.M.G., C.B.E., M.A., LL.D.	Chinese .. .. .	"
S. G. Kanhere .. .. .	Marathi and Gujarati .. .. .	Lecturer.
G. E. Leeson .. .. .	Hindustani (Urdu & Hindi) .. .. .	"
H. J. Melzian, Ph.D. .. .. .	African Phonetics and Linguistics. .. .. .	"

## TEACHING STAFF—(contd.)

Name.	Subjects.	Status.
2. V. Minorsky .. .. .	Persian Literature & History	..Reader.
2. W. Sutton Page, O.B.E., B.A., B.D. .. .. .	Bengali .. .. .	.. .. "
C. S. K. Pathy, M.A., D-es-L. .. .. .	Tamil and Telugu .. .. .	..Lecturer.
M. D. Ratnasuriya, Ph.D. .. .. .	Sinhalese .. .. .	.. .. "
3. F. J. Richards, M.A. .. .. .	Indian Archaeology .. .. .	..Hon.Lecturer
All Itiza Bev .. .. .	Turkish .. .. .	..Lecturer.
7. Sir E. Denison Ross, C.I.E., D. Litt., Ph.D. .. .. .	Persian .. .. .	..Professor.
3. C. A. Rylands, B.A. .. .. .	Sanskrit .. .. .	..Lecturer.
3. W. Stode, Ph.D. .. .. .	Pali and Sanskrit .. .. .	.. .. "
J. A. Stewart, M.C., C.I.E., LL.D., M.A., I.C.S. .. .. .	Burmese .. .. .	.. .. "
S. Topalian .. .. .	Armenian and Turkish .. .. .	.. .. "
2. A. S. Tritton, D. Litt. .. .. .	Arabic .. .. .	..Reader.
A. N. Tucker, M.A., Ph.D. .. .. .	African Phonetics and Linguistics.	Lecturer.
8. R. L. Turner, M.C., M.A., D. Litt .. .. .	Sanskrit .. .. .	..Professor.
3. Ida C. Ward, D. Litt. .. .. .	African Phonetics and Linguistics.	Lecturer.
6. I. Wartski, B.A. .. .. .	Modern Hebrew .. .. .	.. .. "
S. Yoshitake .. .. .	Japanese and Mongolian .. .. .	.. .. "
Kadry Zafir, M.A. .. .. .	Arabic .. .. .	.. .. "

1. University Professor of Arabic and Appointed Teacher.
2. University Reader and Appointed Teacher.
3. Recognised Teacher in the University of London.
4. University Professor of Chinese and Appointed Teacher.
5. University Professor of the History and Culture of British Dominions in Asia, with special reference to India and Appointed Teacher.
6. Abad Ha'am Lectureship in Modern Hebrew.
7. University Professor of Persian and Appointed Teacher (Director).
8. University Professor of Sanskrit and Appointed Teacher.
9. University Professor of Phonetics and Appointed Teacher.

## PROVING OF WILLS.

In British India if a person has been appointed executor of the will of a deceased person, it is always advisable to prove the will as early as possible. If the will is in a vernacular it has to be officially translated into English. A petition is then prepared praying for the grant of probate of the will. All the property left by the deceased has to be disclosed in a schedule to be annexed to the petition. The values of immovable properties are usually assessed at 16½ years purchase on the nett Municipal assessment. For estate under Rs. 1,000 no probate duty is payable; up to Rs. 9,000 in excess of first Rs. 1,000 the duty is at 2%, between Rs. 10,000 and Rs. 50,000 the duty payable is at 3% and between Rs. 50,000 and 1,00,000 the duty payable is at 4% and over Rs. 1,00,000 the duty payable is @ 5%. In determining the amount of the value of the estates for the purposes of probate duty the following items are allowed to be deducted:

1. Debts left by the deceased including mortgage encumbrances.

2. The amount of funeral expenses.
3. Property held by the deceased in trust and not beneficially or with general power to confer a beneficial interest.

The particulars of all these items have to be stated in a separate schedule. It is the practice of the High Court to send a copy of these schedules to the Revenue authorities and if the properties particularly immovable properties have not been properly valued, the Revenue department require the petition to be amended accordingly. In certain cases the Court then requires citations to be published and served on such persons as the Court thinks are interested in the question of the grant of probate. If no objection is lodged by any person so interested within 14 days after the publication or service of citation and if the will is shown to have been properly executed and the petitioner entitled to probate, probate is ordered to be granted.



## The Fisheries of India.

The fisheries of India, potentially rich, as yet yield a mere fraction of what they could were they exploited in a fashion comparable with those of Europe, North America or Japan. The fishing industry, particularly the marine section, has certainly expanded considerably within the last 50 years concurrently with improvement in the methods of transport and increase in demand for fish, cured as well as fresh, from the growing population of the great cities within reach of the seaboard. The caste system, however, exerts a blighting influence on progress. Fishing and fish trade are universally relegated to low caste men who alike from their want of education, the isolation caused by their work and caste and their extreme conservatism, are among the most ignorant, suspicious and prejudiced of the population, extremely averse to amending the methods of their forefathers and almost universally without the financial resources requisite to the adoption of new methods, even when convinced of their value. Higher caste capitalists have hitherto fought shy of associating with the low caste fishermen, and except in large operations on new lines, these capitalists cannot be counted upon to assist in the development of Indian fisheries. As in Japan, it

appears that the general conditions of the industry are such that the initiative must necessarily be taken by Government in the uplift and education of the fishing community and in the introduction and testing of new and improved apparatus and methods.

The first local Government to lead the way was that of Madras, which in 1905 initiated an investigation of the industry, both marine and fresh-water, appointing Sir F. A. Nicholson to supervise operations. Bengal followed suit in 1906, and from these beginnings have sprung the local Fisheries Departments of Madras, Bengal, and Bihar and Orissa. Bombay, the remaining seaboard province, has comparatively small fresh-water interests compared with Madras and Bengal and as it happens that her marine fisheries are favoured with good harbours and the most enterprising race of fishermen in India, there was less urgent need for State help in the industry. Fisheries there were a subject of Government solicitude for five years after the war but they finally ceased to receive any attention after the abolition in 1924 of the short lived Department of Industries to which this subject was allotted.

### Madras.

The Madras coast line of 1,750 miles is margined by a shallow-water area within the 100 fathom line of 40,000 square miles outside of the mere fringe inshore, this vast expanse of fishable water lies idle and unproductive. The surf-swept East coast is singularly deficient in harbours whereon fishing fleets can be based, and so from Ganjam to Negapatam, the unsinkable catamaran, composed of logs tied side by side is the only possible easy-going fishing craft. Its limitations circumscribe the fishing power of its owners and consequently these men are poor and the produce of their best efforts meagre compared with what it would be if better and larger boats were available and possible. The West coast is more favoured. From September till April weather conditions are good enough to permit even dugout canoes to fish daily. No difficulty is found in beaching canoes and boats throughout this season. The fishing population is a large one. In the census taken by the Department of Fisheries in 1927-28, the fisher-population on the West coast totalled 114,502. The esteemed table fish of the coast consist of the Seer (*Cybium* or *Scomberomorus*), Pomfret (*Apolectus* and *Stromateus*) several large species of Horse Mackerel (*Caranx*), Jew fish (*Scorpenidae*), Whiting (*Sillago*), Thread-fins (*Polynemus*), Sardines (*Clupea*) and Mackerel (*Scomber*). In economic importance, however, shoaling fish and fish of inferior quality such as Sardine (*Clupea*), Mackerel (*Scomber*), Cat fish (*Arius*), Ribbon

fish (*Trichiurus*), Goggles (*Caranx crumenophthalmus*) and Silver bellies (*Eggnula* and *Cazza*) take precedence of the former. Sardine and Mackerel over-shadow all others. So greatly in excess of food requirements are the catches of sardines, that every year large quantities are turned into oil and manure. Fishing outside the 5 fathom line is little in evidence save by Bombay boats (Ratnagiri) which are engaged in drift netting for bonito, seer and other medium-sized fishes. These strangers are enterprising fishers and bring large catches into Malpe and Mangalore and other convenient centres: the material is largely cured for export.

**The Madras Department of Fisheries.**—As Government attention has been given in Madras over a longer period to the improvement of fisheries, and a larger staff concentrated upon the problems involved than elsewhere this Presidency has now the proud position of knowing that her fisheries and collateral industries are better organised and more progressive than those in other provinces. The credit for the wonderful success which has been achieved and the still greater promise of the future, is due in large measure to the wise and cautious plans of Sir F. A. Nicholson, who from 1905 to 1918 had the guidance of affairs entrusted to him. In 1905 he was appointed on special duty to investigate existing conditions and future potentialities; in 1907, a permanent status was given by the creation of a fisheries bureau

and this in turn has developed into a separate Department of Government which till August 1923 was being administered by Mr. James Hornell, F.L.S., as Director and, is now controlled by his successor Dr. B. Sundara Raj, M.A., Ph.D. The activities of the Department have greatly expanded since its inception. A Committee constituted by Government to enquire into the working of the Department and make recommendations for its future development have just published their report in two volumes. The Evidence collected by the Committee is an octavo volume of 431 pages and the Report of the Committee is another similar volume of 264 pages. The Report is a remarkable production which summarises the aims and achievements of the Department during the last quarter of a century and contains detailed proposals for the expansion of the Department activities in different directions. The whole work of the Department has received a great impetus as a result of the report of this Committee. The Committee have emphasised the true purpose and aim of a technical Department of Fisheries to be essentially the material amelioration of the lot of the sea-going fishermen. The activities of the past 25 years were largely concerned with curing and canning, manufacture of oil and guano and safe-guarding of Government revenue. Remarkably successful as they were under the able guidance of Sir Frederick Nicholson, they seemed somewhat to obscure what should be the primary object and policy of the Department. Technological improvements in curing and canning and allied industries should follow ultimately in the wake of improved catches. Socio-economic and humanitarian endeavours however necessary and important, in view of the caste system of India, could not directly add one fish to the actual catch of the fisherman. The Committee have therefore urged that efforts to improve the professional knowledge of the sea-going fishermen and the catching powers of his craft and tackle which were inaugurated with the inauguration of the trawler in 1926 must necessarily occupy the first place of the departmental programme. The higher staff now consists of five Assistant Directors and an Assistant Biologist. These are respectively in charge of (1) the chank and beche-de-mer fisheries; (2) the co-operative and educational work and the West coast fish curing yards; (3) inland pisciculture; (4) deep sea fishing; (5) propaganda for rural pisciculture; and (6) biological investigations and fishery research. Certain other officers have charge respectively of sections dealing with technological research, trout fisheries and the fisheries of the Northern Circars. A special staff of officers trained in co-operation have been appointed for intensive work among fishermen. The miscellaneous institutions controlled by the Department consist of a small demonstration cannery a research station for curing, canning and allied industries, a Fisheries Training Institute at Calicut for imparting special training to teachers selected to teach in schools for fish-children of which there were 43 with a total of 3,637 pupils in 1930. All the public fish curing yards which were under the control of the Salt and Abkari Department till 1924 have passed into the charge of the Fisheries Department.

It is now possible to introduce the better methods of cure and improved hygiene which the Department has been straining to popularise, in all the yards. Due to the transfer of the yards, the Fisheries Department has a large ramified staff of yard officers (Salt Sub-Inspectors, Petty Yard Officers and Peons) in almost every large fishing village on the coast. Besides the direct work of issuing salt for curing, the Department sets itself to train these officers into expert advisers in curing methods and marketing fish, social workers for the inculcation of thrift, co-operative and progressive ideas and new industries and lastly as trained observers for recording and reporting on various biological questions connected with fish and fisheries and collecting statistics regarding the value and quantity of sea fish caught and landed. Statistics have been published since 1925-26 regularly every year in the bulletins.

The activities of the Department are so varied and far-reaching that it is difficult even to enumerate them in the space available, much less to give details. So far its most notable industrial successes have been the reform of manufacturing processes in the fish-oil trade, the creation of a fish guano industry and the opening of an oyster farm conducted under hygienic conditions. Twenty-four volumes have been issued to date and the twenty-fifth volume in Press. All this work has been carried on under serious handicap for want of adequate staff and equipment.

The educational work of the Department is becoming one of its most important branches whether it be specially training teachers for schools in fishing villages or training men in the technology of curing, canning and oil manufacture, in co-operative propaganda and in the supply of zoological specimens for the use of college classes and museums. The last named has filled a long-felt want and is contributing materially to the advancement of the study of Zoology throughout India. There is now no need to obtain specimens from Europe as they can be had from the Research Assistant, Fisheries Station, Ennur, Madras, at moderate prices.

**Fish Curing.**—Fish curing is practised extensively everywhere on the Madras coasts: its present success is due primarily to Dr. Francis Day who after an investigation during 1869-71 of the fisheries of the whole of India, pressed for the grant to fishermen of duty-free salt for curing purposes within fenced enclosures. He advocated much else, but the time was not ripe and the salt concession was the sole tangible result of his long and honourable efforts. His salt suggestions were accepted by the Madras Government, and from 1882 a gradually increasing number of yards or bonded enclosures were opened at which salt is issued free of duty and often at rates below the local cost of the salt to Government. At present about 115 of such yards are scattered along the coast and over 55,000 tons of wet fish are annually cured therein. The total receipts on the administration of these yards for the year 1930-31 was Rs. 1,97,777-0-4 and expenditure Rs. 2,85,913-12-4.

**Pearl and Chank Fisheries.**—In the absence of the pearl fishery during the year, the chank fisheries prospered. An unprecedented number of 467,625 chanks were fished yielding a gross revenue of Rs. 17,860-8-8.

**The Inland Fisheries.**—The Inland Fisheries of Madras compare unfavourably with those of Bengal. Many of the rivers dry up in the hot season and few of the many thousands of irrigation tanks throughout the province hold water for more than 6 to 9 months. As a consequence, inland fisheries are badly organised and few men devote themselves to fishing as their sole or even main occupation. The custom is to neglect or ignore the fishery value of these streams and tanks so long as they are full of water: only when the streams shrink to pools and the tanks to puddles do the owners or lessees of the fishing rights turn out to catch fish. The result is a dearth of fish throughout the greater part of the year, a glut for a few days, and often much waste in consequence. The chief fresh water fishes of economic importance are the Murrel, notable for its virtue of living for a considerable period out of water, and various carps including Labeo, Catla and the well-known favourite of sportsman in India the "Mahseer," Cat-fishes and Hilsa. In the Nilgiris, the Rainbow Trout has been acclimatised and thrives well. The Government working in conjunction with the Nilgiri Game Association maintain a hatchery at Avalanche, where quantities of fry are hatched and reared for the replenishment of the streams of the plateau. Fishing rights in the large irrigation tanks were transferred from Government to local authorities many years ago; these tanks are now being reacquired by Government in order that they may be stocked periodically by the Department; the results so far have shown a profit on the operations. To breed the necessary fry, 7 fish farms are in operation. In these the chief fish bred are the Gourami, obtained from Java, and *Etiopius suratensis* which has the excellent attribute of thriving and breeding as well in brackish as in fresh water; both protect their eggs while developing, a useful habit. Both the Gourami and *Etiopius* are largely vegetarian in diet. A further activity is represented by the breeding of small fishes especially addited to feed upon the aquatic larvae of mosquitoes. These are supplied in thousands to municipalities and other local authorities at a nominal price, for introduction into mosquito-haunted sheets of water; these anti-malarial operations have proved successful in the places where the local authorities have given proper attention to the direction given.

**Marine Aquarium.**—Perhaps a word is necessary about this institution at Madras. The building was constructed under the auspices of the Superintendent, Government Museum, Madras, and was thrown open to the public on 21st October 1909. The Superintendent, Government Museum, had charge of the Aquarium for ten years till 1919 when it was transferred to the Department of Fisheries. Ever since its opening, being the first institution of its kind in Asia, it has been immensely popular with the public.

A turtle tank of rough semi-circular shape with 21 feet as diameter was added during the course of the year.

**Deep Sea Fishing and Research.**—The fisherman has a fairly exhaustive knowledge of the fisheries along the coast up to 7 fathoms. If the catches of fish are to be improved it is necessary to ascertain—

- (1) what kinds and quantities of fish are available beyond 7 fathoms; and,
- (2) how to exploit these deep sea fisheries economically.

The department's trawler "Lady Goschen" has been exploring the off shore belt of the sea up to 100 fathoms from Point Calimere to Madras on the East Coast and Calicut to Pigeon Islands on the West Coast, with a view to ascertain the kinds and quantities of fish available there. The Assistant Biologist and staff worked on board the trawler. One remarkable discovery made by this systematic survey is that fish of better quality and in larger quantity are available in deeper waters on the East coast from Point Calimere to Madras than on the West coast from Calicut to Pigeon Islands, during the months of the survey. Whether it is the case throughout the year is yet to be ascertained. However it has helped to revise the general belief that fish are much more abundant on the West coast than on the East coast, and opens up possibilities for large fishery developments on the East Coast which will ultimately increase the supply of fish food and fish manure.

**Rural Pisciculture.**—As a result of the recommendation of the Royal Commission on Agriculture that all practical measures should be adopted to add fish to the diet of the cultivator thereby improving his nutrition, a scheme of rural propaganda was inaugurated in 1930. An Assistant Director with necessary staff was appointed to advise ryots in the stocking of village ponds which number over 106,050 in the Presidency. The work though begun in July 1930, has already completed a survey of ponds in 98 villages, 2,172 wells and 264 ponds in these villages were examined and out of this number 175 wells and 85 ponds were selected as suitable for piscicultural operations and 45 wells and 1 pond were stocked.

**Welfare Work.**—A remarkable feature in the work of the Madras Fisheries Department is the energy which it devotes to the improvement of the condition of the fisherfolk. On Sir Frederick Nicholson's initiative, the Department has always recognised the duty of spreading among them education and the habits of thrift, temperance and co-operation. The work has been specially successful on the West Coast. The number of fishermen's co-operative societies in 1930-31 was 73.

The need for special efforts to promote co-operation among fisherfolk and to renew and stimulate co-operative societies to more efficient work has been recognised by Government for some years. The Committee on Fisheries recommended that all co-operative work among fishermen both on the West and East Coasts in the Presi-

gency should be done by the Fisheries Department and that, on the analogy of the system in vogue in the Labour Department, the staff of Inspectors of Co-operative Societies should work under the Fisheries Department, the Co-operative supplying trained Inspectors and auditing the books of the societies. The Government partially accepted the recommendations and sanctioned the deputation of 3 Inspectors of Co-operative Societies for exclusive work among fishermen under the department.

Two industrial societies were started one at Bhangad and the other at Palapatty on the West Coast in 1927 with the object of wearing the fishermen gradually from the influence of middlemen capitalists. The Government sanctioned a loan of Rs. 1,500 each to the two societies

for purchasing boats, nets and other accessories for fishing purposes. They are working since 1927 with varying degrees of success.

To promote the education of fishermen a training institution was opened in the middle of 1918 at Calcutta to train teachers to work in elementary schools for the fisherfolk. The pupil teachers under training are familiarised with the work carried on in the fishery stations at Tanur and Chaliyam. They are given practical instructions in fishing, a boat having been purchased for the purpose. In some places the villagers themselves started the schools and then handed over to the Departments. In other places schools were opened by the Department at the request of the fishermen. Local men are appointed as honorary manager of schools.

### Bengal & Bihar & Orissa.

The fishing value of this extensive deltaic region lies primarily in the enormous area occupied by inland waters—rivers, creeks, jheels, and swamps,—to say nothing of paddy fields and tanks. These swarm with fish and, as the Hindu population are free to a large extent from the aversion to a fish-diet which is widely prevalent among the better castes in the south, the demand for fish is enormous. Rice and fish are indeed the principal mainstays of the population and not less than 80 per cent. of the people consume fish as a regular item of diet. It is calculated that 1.6 per cent. of the population is engaged in fishing and its connected trades, a percentage that rises to 2.6 in the Presidency, Rajshahi, and Dacca Divisions. 644,000 persons in Bengal subsist by fishing with 324,000 maintained by the sale of fish, and this in spite of the fact that fishing is not considered an honourable profession. As a fresh-water fisherman the Bengali is most ingenious, his traps and other devices exceedingly clever and effective—in many cases too effective—so eager is he for immediate profit, however meagre this may be. The greatest inland fishery is that of the hilsa (*Clupea stisha*) which annually migrates from the sea in innumerable multitudes to seek spawning grounds far up the branches of the Ganges and the other great rivers. Other valued and abundant fishes are the rohu (*Labeo rohita*) and the katla (*Catla catla*), mrigela (*Cerri uan nalgela*); prawns and shrimps abound everywhere. Of important fishes taken in the lower reaches of the rivers and in the great network of creeks spread throughout the Sunderbans, the bektli (*Late calcarifer*) and the mullets are the most esteemed; apart from these estuarine fish the most valuable sea-fishes are the mango-fishes (*Polynemus*), pomfrets. The sea-fisheries are as yet little exploited, the fishermen of Orissa, where alone coastal fishing is of any local importance, having no sea-craft save catamarans of inferior design and construction.

Following the inquiry begun in 1906 by Sir K. G. Gupta, an investigation of the steam trawl potentialities of the head of the Bay of Bengal was undertaken, the trawler *Golden*

*Crown* being employed for the purpose. The results showed that there are extensive areas suitable for trawling and capable of yielding large quantities of high class fish. Much attention was devoted during these trawl cruises to the acquisition of increased knowledge of the marine fauna, the results being published in the Records and Memoirs of the Indian Museum. For various reasons, the chief perhaps being the hostility of vested interests, the lack of cold storage facilities and the loss of time involved by the trawler having to bring her catches to Calcutta instead of sending them by a swift tender, the experiment was financially a failure and was dropped. With ever-increasing demand for fish in Calcutta and the concurrent rise in prices, the prospects of remunerative steam-trawling are now much more, steam-trawling companies being floated in the immediate future. The trade is a difficult one to organize and without a rare combination of technical fishery knowledge and far-sighted and comprehensive organization the danger run by the investing public will be considerable. Originally one Fisheries Department served the needs of the two provinces of Bengal and Bihar and Orissa. Separation was effected in after which fisheries in Bengal were administered by the Director of Agriculture. The Bengal Fishery Department was abolished under retrenchment in 1923. There is no immediate prospect of reconstitution of the Department. In Bihar and Orissa, Fisheries form a section of the Department of Industries.

Bengal Fisheries Department has of necessity a more limited scope for its activities than in the case of Madras. Practically no coastal minor industries exist, neither do the natural conditions lead us to suppose that any can be created without extreme difficulty, and in the absence of a great trawl industry which alone might be able to call into existence factories devoted to the uplift of the general utilization of fish by-products. Apart from this, much can be done by its officers for the uplift of the general fishing population with a view to free them from the tyranny of the mahajans (fish contractors and

middle men) and enable them to put more capital into their business and to conduct it co-operatively. This is necessarily extremely slow work, but a beginning has been made and a number of fishermen's co-operative societies have been formed. Their example is calculated to effectively serve the purpose of propaganda. The fishery wealth of Bengal is enormous and nothing but good can come out of intensive investigation and propaganda.

Fresh-water mussels are used extensively at Dacca in the manufacture of cheap pearl buttons and in many cases pearls also are found in the mussels which the pearl dealers gather and sell in the various parts of India. The Dacca bangle factories carry on an important local industry of very ancient standing; their material is almost entirely obtained from the South Indian and Ceylon chank fisheries already alluded to.

## Bombay.

Whereas Bengal's fisheries are at present confined principally to inland waters, those of Bombay are concerned, save in Sind, almost entirely with the exploitation of the wealth of the sea. Bombay is favoured with a coast line abounding with excellent harbours for fishing craft, a fair-weather season lasting for some seven months, and a fishing population more alive to their opportunities and more daring than those of the sister Presidencies. Bombay sea-fisheries are of very great importance financially as well as economically and, there is ample scope for most useful work in improving curing methods, in introducing canning and in the development of minor marine industries particularly those connected with the utilization of bye-products.

The Director of Industries administered the subject of "Fisheries" from 1918 and had for a time two officers in the Department engaged upon fishery investigation and development. A steam trawler was bought for work in Bombay waters in 1920 and began work in May 1921 off Bombay. The experiment continued until February 1922, and the trawler was subsequently sold to the Government of Burma. At the outset the results seemed promising, but the experiment as a whole showed that the cost of maintaining a trawler of the type used could not be met by sales of fish at current market rates. Cold storage has since been installed at the principal fish market in Bombay, but for a trawler special facilities are needed also for rapid coaling, supplying ice and stores, and for unloading catches. More than this a change is needed in the mediæval conditions under which the local fish market is conducted and there is much to be done in popularising little known species of edible fish, such as karel, palu, tambusa, and particularly the ray or skate which formed on the average 25 per cent. of the total catch but which is so little esteemed locally that it sold on the average at the rate of 100 lbs. for a rupee.

Vast strides have been made in the Bombay fishing industry in the course of the past five years, the two latter years of which will always remain an eventful date in its history. This progress is in a large measure due to the awakening among the fishermen, who are traditionally a conservative people, and the introduction of reforms among them is a very gradual process, as strongly ingrained prejudices and customs have to be overcome.

No survey of the fishing industry in the Bombay Presidency in recent years can be complete without a reference to Mr. H. T. Sorley's valuable report on the Marine Fisheries of the Bombay Presidency, published in 1933. The volume is a storehouse of information bearing on the Presidency's fishing industry and the fish trade in general, and contains numerous useful suggestions by the adoption of which the prospects of the fish trade of the Presidency may be improved.

Mr. Sorley has observed that the industry is neither expanding nor declining and that the supply of fish discloses no signs of diminution. Elaborating this view he proceeds to point out that the fishermen are healthy and moderately prosperous in comparison with others belonging to a similar social stratum.

Mr Sorley's more important recommendations are.—

1. The establishment of a marine aquarium in Bombay and Karachi, if they are able to pay their way as the Madras aquarium does.

2. The establishment of a bureau of fisheries information.

3. The advisability of the transfer of the fish curing yards to the control of the Local Government, and

4. The encouragement by the Bombay University of marine biological research.

Mr. Sorley in the course of his report also referred to the value of employing fast motor launches to transport fish to the consuming centres in Bombay from the catching sites.

**New Era Started.**—A move in the above direction was made towards the end of the year 1933, when the Government of Bombay launched an experiment implementing in some ways the above suggestions. The experiment was formally inaugurated by Sir Frederick Sykes, the then Governor of Bombay at Danda. The experiment was undertaken in co-operation with the head of the fishing community at Danda. For the purpose of the experiment a launch was obtained on loan from the Royal Indian Navy (then the R. I. M.) and suitable alterations were made on it to adapt it to the purpose of a carrier launch. The results achieved by the working of this launch were very encouraging. The rapidity with which the fish was transported in a much fresher state than had till then been

possible aroused the interest of the fishermen, who realised the benefit to their trade of using fast motor transport to bring the fish to Bombay from the catching fields.

Encouraged by the results, Government placed in 1934 an order for the construction of two launches with a local firm. The new launches eliminate the various defects revealed by the working of the original boat. One of them, the new 'Lady Sykes' is equipped with a 28.5 B.H.P. Gardener engine and the other with a 33 B.H.P. Ruston Lister engine capable of average speeds of 7 and 8 knots respectively. The total length of each launch is 35 feet, breadth being 10 feet and depth 4 feet 9 inches. Both the launches are equipped with life-buoys, life jackets, fire extinguishers and the usual navigation lights. Both boats burn crude oil. The latter launch has been bought on the hire purchase system by the head of the fishing community referred to above. The boats were put into commission in September and October 1934, respectively, ever since when they have been working satisfactorily. Their greater knotage and bigger storage capacity have induced the fishermen to put out to areas hitherto untapped for the purpose of supplying fish to the Bombay market. Both the launches have performed trips as far as Malvan, a town on the Konkan coast, about 180 miles from Bombay. The launches have thus brought large and rich fishing fields within easy reach of Bombay markets. This fish hitherto usually found its way to the fish curing yards, where it was dried and cured with salt. The operation of these launches at such a distant site makes it possible to furnish the Bombay market with a more regular and steady supply of fish than hitherto. The working of these launches has made it possible for Bombay to have an abundant supply of mackerel, a fish of immense food value and always relished. Until the introduction of the launches this fish was available only in very meagre quantities.

Fishermen who till now had felt that the provision of motor transport was beyond their scope are increasingly realising, after inquiry and inspection of the launches now running, that motor launches will play an important part in their trade in the future, and their more extended use will be the basis for any scheme for the improvement of their prospects. A spirit of enterprise is already abroad among the fishermen and some foresighted individuals encouraged by the success of the Bombay Government's experiment are now embarking upon the purchase of launches.

Incidentally it may be stated that the Department of Industries has already examined the possibility from the engineering point of view, of converting ordinary sail boats into vessels capable of propulsion by diesel engines. That this is feasible is evident from the experiment of the Burma Shell Oil Co., which successfully installed at 10 B.H.P. diesel engine on an ordinary sailing craft measuring 24 feet in length. The boat has been in operation since September 1933. She has made several trips to distant fishing sites. Her running has been very satisfactory.

A unique feature of the Bombay Government's fisheries scheme is the provision made to train youths of the fishing community in the running and maintenance of motor launches with the ultimate object that they may eventually be able to take charge of their own launches whenever they decide to go in for these on an extensive scale. The benefit of fishermen is the paramount consideration kept in the forefront of the whole scheme, which aims at confining the entire fishing trade to the fishing community itself and eliminating the need of employing technical hands who are not fishermen by either caste or vocation.

Lastly a fisheries information bureau has also been set up. The function of this bureau will be to collate and supply information connected with the local and other fisheries. The information collected by the bureau will be useful to the fishing industry, as it will furnish information not now available to them.

The fishermen working on the marine fisheries of the Bombay Presidency number about 36,000 according to the statistics of the census held in 1931. The figure does not include, however, men working in fresh waters. Arnalla-Revdanda and Bankot—Redi areas furnish by far the bulk of the Presidency's catch. The total tonnage of fish caught in the Bombay Presidency including Sind is slightly over 55,000 tons, the average value per ton of fish caught for the whole Presidency estimated on a basis of Rs. 5.45 per maund being equivalent to Rs. 146 per ton. The annual catch per fishermen estimated at 1.55 tons is much lower than the Madras figure for the Malabar coast, where the catch per fishermen averages about 7 tons. The value, however, per ton in the Bombay Presidency, viz. Rs. 4.45 per maund, is much greater than Madras value, namely Rs. 1-5-4 per maund.

Bombay City's annual consumption of fresh fish averages about 10,000 mds. 9,000 mds. of which are obtained from sites not more than 30 miles distant and brought to Bombay mostly by ordinary sail boats. Apart from fishing boats fish is also brought to the city by trains from stations on the B. B. & C. I. Railway, besides by steamers from Karachi. Any increase in the present quantity of the supply of fish in the Bombay market is sure to be absorbed. Statistics of the consumption of fish in other large centres are not available.

The various types of fish brought to the fish curing yards in the Bombay Presidency annually average about 200,000 mds. for curing which 70,000 mds. of salt are usually issued. Experience has shown that dry cured fish lasts longer and in a sounder condition than wet cured fish. Most of the former is disposed of above the ghats. Wet cured fish, it has been said, commands scarcely any sale in the Bombay Presidency, but is appreciated by inhabitants of certain parts of the Madras Presidency and Ceylon. Mr. Sorley has expressed the opinion that if an improvement can be effected in the methods of curing, the resultant product could be more greatly popularised and reach a wider market.

\* This takes one to the question of starting a fish canning industry, which does not exist in the Bombay Presidency, although the quantity of fish caught is sufficiently large to warrant the start of such an enterprise. The most suitable site for embarking on a canning concern would be in the neighbourhood of Ratnagiri where fish occur in large shoals.

Experiments in canning conducted some years back by the Baroda Government at one of the chief fishing centres on the Southern Kathiawar coast and already yielded valuable and encouraging results particularly with regard to pomfrets.

The more important sea-fish are pomfrets, sole and sea-perches among which are included the valuable Jew-fishes (*Sciaenidae* spp.) often attaining a very large size and notable as the chief source of "fish-maws" or "sounds," largely exported from Bombay for eventual manufacture into isinglass. The finest of Bombay fishing boats hail from the coast between Bassien and Surat. These boats are beautifully constructed, attain a considerable size, and are capable of keeping the sea for weeks together. In the season they fish principally off the Kutch and Kathiawar coasts and in the mouth of the Gulf of Cambay. Their main method of fishing is by means of huge anchored stow nets, which are left down for several hours and hauled at the turn of the tide. The chief catches are bombil (Bombay ducks), pomfrets and Jew-fishes. The first named are dried in the sun after being strung through the mouth upon lines stretched between upright posts. South of Bombay the fishermen of Ratnagiri and Rajapur make use of another and lighter class of fishing boat, specially designed for use in drift-net fishing. Fine hauls of bonito seer (a large form of mackerel) and allied fishes are often made during the season from September to January and later of shark and ray fish. For the latter specially large and powerful nets are employed. For part of the fair season, when fishing is not usually remunerative, many of the larger Bombay fishing boats are employed as small coasters, a fact which shows how large they run in size.

The provision of cold storage facilities in Bombay marks a new departure in the marketing of perishable products and commodities and is a sign that the Indian capitalist is developing a greater interest in fish than heretofore. These facilities have been mainly designed with a view to making a large supply of fish available in the Bombay market.

A local firm has installed a plant for the quick freezing of fish. Special insulated boxes have been provided by enterprising firms for transporting fish. These boxes are lined with cork and zinc and provide an effective insulated medium against heat.

Two smaller plants, each with a capacity of 10 tons, have been installed at Malvan and Veraval, where large shoals of fish are found. The fish is frozen on the spot and exported to Bombay by steamers of the B. S. N. Co., and

also by rail sometimes from Diu, which is about 160 miles to the north of Bombay. Malvan, which, as already stated, is about 180 miles to the south of Bombay, enjoys the benefit of a regular daily steamer service to the latter city.

In Sind considerable sea-fishing is carried on in the neighbourhood of Karachi chiefly for large and coarse fish, such as soormal, shark, rays and Jew-fishes. In order to prevent destructive exploitation of oyster beds the plucking of oyster is confined to licensed fishermen and is limited to a few months of the cold weather. The demand for oysters for edible purposes is considerable, but although many seed pearls are procurable it does not pay to work the beds for these purposes and the export of such seed pearls to China for use in medicine ceased many years ago. Considerable fisheries exist in the River Indus, chiefly for the fish known as palla, which are annually leased out by Government for about Rs. 20,000.

The existence of small pearl fisheries almost within Bombay city itself, will come as a surprise to many. The fisheries dot Bombay City seaface on its south-western and north eastern sides. Apart from these two sites, pearl oyster fisheries are also to be found at Thana, a suburb of Bombay about 20 miles away, and at various places in the Kolaba district, facing Bombay on the eastern side of the harbour. The south-western site in Bombay City where the pearl fisheries have been recently discovered is situated in blocks Nos. 3 to 7 of the Back Bay reclamation scheme. Pearl beds are also found in the Karachi harbour. These pearls are produced by the window pane oyster, but the pearls, apart from being limited in numbers, are of indifferent quality.

The revenue derived from the various pearl fisheries is meagre. They are not leased out regularly every year, but only when a sufficient number of pearl oysters subsist on the beds.

Bombay Presidency's resources in respect of edible oysters are very limited. There are few places suited to the cultivation of oyster particularly certain areas in Sind and some sites in the Ratnagiri and Kanara districts. The best oysters by far are derived from the Sind oyster beds. Oysters found elsewhere in the Presidency are generally small and undersized.

In the Gulf of Cutch two pearl fisheries exist, one for the true pearl oyster, the other for the window-pane oyster. The former is carried on by His Highness the Maharaja of Jamnagar, the other partly by this Prince and partly by the administration of His Highness the Maharaja Gaskwar of Baroda. The latter industry owes its local existence to the enterprise of the Baroda Government which in 1905 obtained the services on deputation of Mr. J. Hornell, formerly Director of Fisheries in Madras, for the purpose of examining the Marine potentialities of the Baroda territory in Kathiawar.

## Burma.

Fresh, dried and salted fish and fish paste are consumed by Burmese people. The value of fish imported from foreign countries (chiefly from Straits Settlements) was 9.83 lakhs in 1982-83. The exclusive right of fishing throughout the province of Burma belongs by custom of the country to Government, and the Burma Fisheries Act provides for the protection of this right and for conceding the enjoyment of it to the people subject to certain restrictions for the conservation of the fish.

**Revenue.**—The economic value of any industry or tract of country can, to some extent, be gauged by the revenue it yields. The fisheries yielded a substantial revenue (about 43.62 lakhs *per annum* during the last decennium) and therefore they are one of the most important sources of national wealth. The demand declined to sixty per cent. of this amount in the year 1933-34 owing to trade and economic depression. Some open lakes, pools of water and small rivers are classed as leaseable fisheries and are leased by Government to the highest and best bidders at public auction for periods varying from one to five years. The total number of leaseable fisheries in the province is 3,554 of which 1,679 lie in the Irrawaddy Division, and 700 in Maubin—one of the five districts in that division.

The Delta consists of a series of saucer-shaped islands, many of which have embankments round the greater part of them along the north-east and west; in the hollows of these islands most of the fish come into spawn, and with the floods which overflow the embankment during October the young fry come down-country from Upper Burma.

Licenses for fishing in all open fisheries are issued annually to persons who pay the prescribed fees for the specified classes of fishing implements. The greatest revenue from licenses comes from Mergui District where not only is the Pearling industry carried on, but leases for collecting green snails and sea slugs are issued.

The principal kinds of fish caught in nets on the sea-coast are (1) Kakkuyan, (2) Kathabaung, (3) Kathahmyin and (4) Kabali. These are generally made into salt fish. The creek and fresh water fish from fisheries are generally *ngakht*, *ngayan* and *ngagya*. Most of them are sold fresh, but some are converted into salt fish. The fish caught in the rivers are generally *ngathalaik*, *Ngagya* and *Nnamyungun*. *Kakalaung* and *Ngaponna* which are found in small quantities elsewhere in India are sold in abundance in the Rangoon market.

## The Punjab.

During the year 1933-34 there was no marked change in the operations of the Fisheries Branch of the Agricultural Department. The number of fishing licenses issued rose from 6,917 in the previous year to 7,192 during the year 1933-34.

The catches of the fishermen were generally below average except in the Kangia District and in the Deg in Sheikhupura where they were satisfactory. The fish in rivers and streams were washed down by heavy floods in the end of September 1933 and the catches of fishermen were poor during the winter months. There has been a heavy mortality among fish in the Sohanstream in the Rawalpindi District annually during the last 3 or 4 years. This has seriously affected the fishing in that water. Efforts are being made to find out the cause of this mortality and as soon as it is determined, any possible remedial measures will be adopted.

The trout fishing on the Beas and its tributaries in Kulu was good. 134 Trout angling licenses were issued in Kulu trout waters as against 141 in the last year. The weather was favourable for fishing and the rivers remained in good condition, affording good sport and catches both to anglers and to the netmen. Brown Trout—cultural experiments were successful in Kulu, but there was a heavy mortality among Rainbow Trout ova, the cause of which is under investigation. The carp spawned at Chhenawan on the 17th July, 1933, but numerous eggs were washed away by the heavy floods and lost as large-meshed screens had to be used at the outlet to prevent a heading up of water. Larvicidal fish are flourishing and spawning at the Chhenawan Fish Tanks from where these were sent to four different places for the control of malaria.

## Travancore.

This State has affiliated fisheries to the Department of Agriculture and with the help of two officers trained in Madras and another officer trained in Japan, the Department has already accomplished a notable amount of development work. Special attention has been given to the regulation of fisheries in backwaters, to the establishment of co-operative societies

among the fishing community and to the introduction of improved methods of sardine oil and guano production. Useful work has been done by one of the officers in elucidating the life-histories of the more valuable food fishes and prawns. Improved methods of curing fish are being introduced. Special Schools have been opened for the education of fisher lads.



## The Forests

Even in the earliest days of the British occupation the destruction of the forests in many parts of India indicated the necessity for a strong forest policy, but whether or not our earlier administrators realized the importance of the forests to the physical and economic welfare of the country, the fact remains that little or nothing was done. The year 1855 marked the commencement of a new era in the history of forestry in India, for it was then that Lord Dalhousie laid down a definite and far-sighted forest policy. Further progress was delayed for a time by the Mutiny, but from 1860 onwards forest organization was rapidly extended to the other provinces. The earlier years of forest administration were beset with difficulties, which is not surprising considering that the Department was charged with the unpopular duty of protecting the heritage of Nature from the rapacity of mankind—a duty which naturally roused the antagonism of the agricultural population of India. Exploration, demarcation and settlement, followed by efforts to introduce protection and some form of regular management, were the first duties of the Forest Department. Work on these lines, which is not yet completed in the more backward parts of the country, has been pursued steadily from the commencement, and in consequence large tracts of forest have been saved from ruin and are gradually being brought under efficient management. Whatever may have been the opinions held in some quarters half a century ago as to the need for a policy such as that expressed in Lord Dalhousie's memorable enunciation of 1855, there is no longer any doubt that results have amply justified the steps taken, and that in her forests India now possesses a property of constantly increasing value, the future importance of which it is hardly possible to over-estimate.

**Types of Forest.**—More than one-fifth of the total area of British India (including the Shan States) is under the control of the Forest Department. These areas are classified as reserved, protected or unclassified State forests. In the reserved forests rights of user in favour of individuals and the public are carefully recorded and limited at settlement while the boundaries are defined and demarcated; in the protected forests the record of rights is not so complete, the accrual of rights after settlement not being prohibited, and the boundaries are not always demarcated; while in the unclassified forests no systematic management is attempted, and as a rule the control amounts to nothing more than the collection of revenue until the areas are taken up for cultivation or are converted into reserved or protected forests. The total forest area of British India (including the Shan States) on 31st March 1930 was 249,710 square miles or 22·6 of the

total area. This was classed as follows: Reserved 107,753; Protected 6,263; Unclassified State 135,694.

Throughout this vast forest area, scattered over the length and breadth of India from the Himalayan snows to Cape Comorin and from the arid juniper tracts of Baluchistan to the eastern limits of the Shan States, there is, as may be imagined, an infinite variety in the types of forest vegetation, depending on variations of climate and soil and on other local factors. Broadly speaking, the following main types of forest may be distinguished:—

(1) Arid-country forests, extending over Sind, a considerable portion of Rajputana, part of Baluchistan and the south of the Punjab, in dry tracts where the rainfall is less than 20 inches. The number of species is few, the most important tree being the babul or kikar (*Acacia arabica*), which however in the driest regions exists only by the aid of river inundations.

(2) Deciduous forests, in which most of the trees are leafless for a portion of the year. These forests, which extend over large areas in the sub-Himalayan tract, the Peninsula of India and Burma, are among the most important, comprising as they do the greater part of the teak and sal forests.

(3) Evergreen forests.—These occur in regions of very heavy rainfall, such as the west coast of the Peninsula, the eastern sub-Himalayan tract, and the moisture parts of Burma and are characterized by the great variety and luxuriance of their vegetation.

(4) Hill forests.—In these the vegetation varies considerably according to elevation and rainfall. In the Eastern Himalaya, Assam and Burma, the hill forests are characterized by various oaks, magnolias and laurels, while in Assam and Burma the Khasia pine (*Pinus khasya*) grows gregariously at elevations of 3,000 to 7,000 feet. In the North-Western Himalaya the chief timber tree is the deodar (*Cedrus deodara*), which occurs most commonly at elevations of 6,000 to 8,000 feet, and in association with oaks or blue pine (*Pinus excelsa*); towards its upper limit the deodar merges into very large areas of spruce and silver fir, while below it are found extensive forests of the long-needled pine (*Pinus longifolia*) which is tapped for resin.

(5) Littoral forests.—These occur on the sea coast and along tidal creeks. The most characteristic trees belong to the mangrove family (*Rhizophoraceae*). Behind the mangrove belt is an important type of forest occasionally inundated by high tides, in which the most valuable species is the "sundri" (*Heritiera jomes*).

**Forest Policy.**—The general policy of the Government of India in relation to forests was definitely laid down in 1894 by the classification of the areas under the control of the Department into four broad classes, namely:—

(a) Forests the preservation of which is essential on climatic or physical grounds. These are usually situated in hilly country where the retention of forest growth is of vital importance on account of its influence on the storage of the rainfall and on the prevention of erosion and sudden floods.

(b) Forests which afford a supply of valuable timbers for commercial purposes, such, for example, as the teak forests of Burma, the sal forests of Northern, Central, and North-Eastern India, and the deodar and pine forests of the North-Western Himalaya.

(c) Minor forests, containing somewhat inferior kinds of timber, and managed for the production of wood, fodder, grazing and other produce for local consumption; these forests are of great importance in agricultural districts.

(d) Pasture lands.—These are not "forests" in the generally understood sense of the term but grazing grounds managed by the Forest Department merely as a matter of convenience. These four classes of forest are not always sharply divided from each other, and one and the same tract may to a certain extent be managed with more than one object.

**Administration.**—The forest business of the Government of India is carried out in the Department of Education, Health and Lands. The Inspector-General of Forests is also President of the Forest Research Institute at Dehra Dun and is the technical adviser to the Government of India in forest matters. Under the Constitution of 1919 Forests were made a transferred subject in Bombay and Burma, where they had long been administered by the Provincial Governments, and in 1924 the Reforms Inquiry Committee presided over by the late Sir Alexander Muddiman, Home Member of the Government of India, recommended that they be transferred in other provinces now unless any local Government on examination of the positions can make out a convincing case against the transfer in its own province.

**Territorial charges.**—The various provinces are divided into one or more Forest Circles; each in charge of a Conservator of Forests; provinces containing three or more circles also have a Chief Conservator who is the head of the Department for his province. Circles are divided into a number of Forest Divisions, in charge of members of the Imperial or Provincial Forest Service; these Divisions in most cases correspond to civil districts. Each Division contains a number of Ranges in charge of junior members of the Provincial Service or of Forest Rangers or Deputy Rangers; heavy Divisions are also sometimes divided into Subdivisions. The Ranges are further subdivided into a number of beats or protective charges held by Forest Guards or in some cases by Foresters.

**Non-territorial changes.**—Apart from territorial changes there are various important posts of a non-territorial nature connected with Forest Research and Education, the preparation of Forest Working Plans, and other special duties.

**The Forest Service.**—The Forest Service comprises three branches:—

(1) The Indian (Imperial) Forest Service with a sanctioned total personnel of 379 officers consisting of the Inspector-General of Forests, Chief Conservators, Conservators, Deputy and Assistant Conservators. Of these 281 have been recruited direct to the service. The officers of this service are recruited as probationers subject to the following methods prescribed in the Indian Forest Service (Recruitment) Rules, 1928:—

- (a) by nomination in England in accordance with such supplementary regulations as may be prescribed by the Secretary of State in Council.
- (b) by competitive examination in India in accordance with such supplementary regulations as may be prescribed by the Governor-General in Council
- (c) by direct appointment of persons selected in India otherwise than by competitive examination;
- (d) by the promotion on the recommendation of local Governments of members of the Provincial Forest Services;
- (e) by the transfer of promotion of an officer belonging to a branch of Government Service in India other than Provincial Forest Service.

Further recruitment to the Indian Forest Service, whether by promotion or direct appointment, has been suspended until a decision is reached on the recommendation of the Services Sub-Committee of the Indian Round Table Conference in regard to the provincialisation of the Indian Forest Service.

In Bombay and Burma, where Forest is a transferred subject new services called the Bombay and Burma Forest Services Class I, have been created to take the place of the Indian Forest Service.

(2) **The Indian Forest Engineering Service.**—This service was created in 1919 but since 1922 no further recruitment has been made. Some of the Forest Engineers have been transferred to the Indian Forest Service or the Indian Service of Engineers and some have resigned or have retired. The future strength is not expected to remain at more than three i.e. (one each in Bombay, Madras and Punjab).

(3) **The Provincial Service.**—Formerly it consisted of Extra Deputy and Extra Assistant Conservators of Forests. All Extra Deputy Conservators who were considered to be fully qualified to hold a major charge were transferred to the Indian Forest Service in 1920. The class of Extra Deputy Conservators has been abolished and the service now consists of Extra Assistant Conservators only. The fixation of the strength of the personnel of the service rests with the local Governments.

Officers of this service are eligible for promotion upto 25 per cent. of the posts in the Indian Forest Service in provinces other than Bombay and Burma, such promotion being made by the Secretary of State for India. These officers are recruited and trained in India, their

recruitment being a matter for the local Governments. A certain number of posts in the service are filled by the promotion of specially promising Rangers. Owing to the establishment of a course for the training of probationers for the Indian Forests Service at Dehra Dun since 1926, the Provincial Service course ceased to exist from 1928. The I. F. S. College has also closed down at the end of Oct. 1932 as a result of the stoppage of recruitment to the Indian Forest Service and as a measure of economy.

(4) The Subordinate Service consists of Forest Rangers (about 840), Deputy Rangers (about 900), Foresters (about 2,000) and Forest Guards (about 11,500). The Rangers are at present trained at three different centres—the Forest College at Dehra Dun (for provinces other than Burma, the Central Provinces, Bihar and Orissa, Bombay and Madras), the Burma Forest School at Pymmana (for Burma), and the Madras Forest College at Coimbatore (for Madras, Bihar and Orissa, Bombay and the Central Provinces). These three institutions were established in 1878, 1898 and 1912, respectively. The training of subordinates below the rank of Ranger is carried out in various local forest schools and training classes.

**Research.**—For the first fifty years of the existence of the Forest Department in India no attempt was made to organize the conduct of forest research, and thus to co-ordinate and elaborate the scientific knowledge so necessary to successful economic working. A commencement in organized forest research was at last made in 1906 by the establishment, at the instance of Sir Sainthill Eardley-Wilmot, then Inspector-General of Forests, of a Forest Research Institute at Dehra Dun. The Forest Research Institute, is under the administrative control of the Inspector-General of Forests who is also the President. There are five main branches of research, namely Sylviculture, Forest Botany, Forest Economic Products, Entomology and Chemistry, each branch being in charge of a research officer. The Timber Testing expert is engaged temporarily on short term contract. Indian Assistants have been appointed to receive the necessary technical training and experience with the object of eventually taking the place of experts if and when properly qualified. The Wood Technology, Paper Pulp Wood Preservation and Seasoning Sections are in charge of Indian experts who have received special training in their various subjects in Europe and America.

As a result of Mr. R. S. Pearson's long and able administration of the Forest Economic Branch, the Government of India now have at Dehra Dun a series of forest workshops and experimental laboratories without parallel anywhere else in the world and official reports show that the value of the experimental work done in them is daily exemplified by the unending stream of inquiries received from persons doing business in timber and other forest products, not only in India but elsewhere in the world. The officers in charge of this branch received their training mostly in Europe and America and their efficiency is of a very high order.

Since 1906 research work has been prosecuted energetically so much so that in 1920 a new

scheme was sanctioned for the expansion of the staff and site of the Institute. Since then new land has been acquired, on which new buildings have been built for accommodating the various expanded branches and the new machinery obtained from the United Kingdom. As a result of this, steady progress has been made in the investigations which should ultimately lead to the fuller and better utilization of the raw products produced by Indian forests. Unfortunately the need for retrenchment in all Government activities has stopped or curtailed many promising lines of investigation.

**Forest Products.**—Forest produce is divided into two main heads—(1) Major produce, that is timber and firewood, and (2) Minor produce, comprising all other products such as bamboos, leaves, fruits, fibres, grass, gums, resins, bark, animal and mineral product etc. The average annual outturn of timber and fuel from all sources during the quinquennium ended 31st March 1931, the latest date for which statistics are available, was 353,883,000 cubic feet against an average of 361,172,000 cubic feet per annum attained in the preceding quinquennium. The annual outturn of timber and fuel from all sources during the quinquennium 1928-29 averaged 362,217,000 cubic feet against an average of 340,000,000 c. ft. during the preceding quinquennium. The trade in bamboos was almost stationary, with expectations of great development under commercial exploitation for paper pulp manufacture in the near future. The five years witnessed the initiation and development of certain large exploitation schemes, especially in Madras, which had indifferent success. It was hoped in Madras by utilising modern American methods to extract and utilise very large quantities of valuable timbers, but the final result proved that this extensive exploitation was justified neither by the stand of timber in the forests nor by the possibilities of satisfying markets. The provincial Government after this experience adopted a more cautious policy.

An important measure for the development of forests in the Andamans was sanctioned by the Government of India. Hitherto, elephants had been employed for extraction of timber, with the result that only the fringe of the forests could be touched. The new plan is for the employment of American methods, American logging machinery was purchased and an American expert engaged to take charge of the work. Owing, however, to the wide-spread depression in the timber trade the employment of mechanical methods for the extraction of timber have been suspended for the present. Elsewhere in India a great part of the trade in timber lies in the hands of contractors who are regarded as on the whole trustworthy if sufficient control over their operations is maintained.

**Forest Industries.**—The important rôle which the forests of a country play in its general commercial welfare and in providing employment for its population is not always fully recognized. Fifteen years ago it was estimated that in Germany work in the forests provided employment for 1,000,000 persons while 3,000,000 persons, earning £30,000,000 a year, were employed in working up the raw

material yielded by the forests. It accurate estimates were available for India, they would no doubt show that apart from the jungle population which is directly dependent on the forests and the large numbers of wood-cutters, sawyers, carters, carriers, raftsmen and others working in and near them, employment on an enormous scale is provided to persons engaged in working up the raw products. Among these latter may be mentioned carpenters, wheelwrights, coopers, boat-builders, tanners, ropemakers, lac-manufacturers, basket-makers, and many other classes of skilled labourers. The Indian census shows over a million people and their dependents employed in British India and nearly a further half million in Indian

States, but these are probably below the actuals, as much forest labour is not whole-time labour, devoting seven or eight months in the year to forest work and the rest to agriculture. With the opening up of the forests, the extension of systematic working, the wider use of known products, and the possible discovery of new products, a steady and extensive development of industries dependent on the forests of India may be confidently anticipated in the future.

**Financial Results.**—The steady growth of forest revenue, expenditure and surplus during the past 65 years is shown in the following statement, which gives annual averages for quinquennial periods:—

*Financial Results of Forest Administration in British India from 1864-65 to 1928-29 (in lakhs of rupees).*

Quinquennial period.				(Gross revenue average per annum).	(Expenditure average per annum).	Surplus (average per annum).	Percentage of surplus to gross revenue.
				Lakhs.	Lakhs.	Lakhs.	Lakhs.
1864-65 to 1868-69	..	..	..	27.4	23.8	13.6	36.4
1869-70 to 1873-74	..	..	..	56.3	39.3	17.0	30.2
1874-75 to 1878-79	..	..	..	66.6	45.8	20.8	31.2
1879-80 to 1883-84	..	..	..	88.2	56.1	32.1	36.4
1884-85 to 1888-89	..	..	..	116.7	74.3	42.4	36.2
1889-90 to 1893-94	..	..	..	159.5	86.0	73.5	46.1
1894-95 to 1898-99	..	..	..	177.2	93.0	79.2	44.7
1899-1900 to 1903-04	..	..	..	196.6	112.7	83.9	42.7
1904-05 to 1908-09	..	..	..	257.0	141.0	116.0	45.1
1909-10 to 1913-14	..	..	..	296.0	163.7	132.3	44.7
1914-15 to 1918-19	..	..	..	371.3	211.1	160.2	43.1
1919-20 to 1923-24	..	..	..	551.7	367.1	184.6	33.5
1924-25 to 1928-29	..	..	..	595.4	351.1	244.2	40.9

Most of the provinces show a steady increase of surplus. The slump in trade of the last few years was evident in the surplus for the year 1930-31 which fell to 121 lakhs from a previous "peak" figure of 273 lakhs in 1926-27. The figure, however, is still a most favourable one and indicates that the forests of India are being properly worked for the benefit of the country, with the passing of the current world-wide depression the temporary set back in financial results may be expected to disappear.

**Agencies.**—An agency has been established in India by the Government of India for the sale of Government timber and it is at present held by Messrs. Martin & Co., Calcutta. The agency held in England by Messrs. W. W. Howard Brothers terminated in December 1926 and the work of

marketing Indian timbers in England (especially Andaman timbers) is now done under the direction of a Timber Adviser who is attached to the Office of the High Commissioner for India. This trade has not yet been raised to a satisfactory level, because, according to the official explanation, "the intense conservatism in English timber trade and the difficulty of obtaining a footing for little known timbers have combined to make satisfactory sales very difficult."

**Bibliography.**—A large number of bulletins and other publications has been issued by the Forest Research Institute, and of these a list can be obtained from the President, Forest Research Institute and College, New Forest Dehra Dun, U. P.



**EXPORTS.**  
(Annual £000).

	1904-14	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
<b>TIMBER</b>							
Teak .. ..	454	1,137	1,149	916	458	334	498
(£ per ton) ..	(10)	(21)	(21)	(21)	(18)	(17)	(17)
Deal and Pine ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
(£ per ton) ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Other Timbers ..	30	43	58	37	21	26	21
Railway Sleepers ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
	484	1,180	1,207	953	479	380	519
British Empire ..	66%	67%	69%	68%	69%	75%	?
By land .. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
<b>MANUFACTURES</b>							
Tea Chests .. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Wood Pulp .. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Matches .. ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Other Manufactures (g) .. ..	25	15	8	11	12	13	15
	25	15	8	11	12	13	15

**IMPORTS.**  
(Annual £000)

	1904-14	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
<b>TIMBER.</b>							
Teak .. ..	302	135	124	113	109	54	83
(£ per ton) ..	(6)	(11)	(11)	(10)	(9)	(8)	(7)
Deal and Pine ..	118(a)	65	80	48	34	32	—
(£ per ton) ..	(5)	(7)	(7)	(7)	(6)	(5)	?
Other Timbers (c) ..	178	222	360	359	210	159	201(b)
Railway Sleepers ..	299	8	—	—	—	—	—
	897	430	564	520	353	245	284
British Empire ..	30%(c)	17%	12%	7%	11%	12%	?
By land .. ..	408	d	d	d	d	d	d

a—1912-14.

b—Including deal and pine, the figures for deal and pine and other timbers not being available separately for this year.

c—Excluding sleepers.

d—Not available after 1924-25 (£350,000).

EXPORTS—*contd.*  
(Annual £000)

	1904-14	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
MANUFACTURES.							
Tea Chests .. ..	270(e)	497	596	455	356	356	356(f)
Wood Pulp .. ..	113(a)	311	337	315	270	166	203
Matches .. ..	507	129	82	31	8	4	7
Other Manufactures (g) .. ..	41	91	137	77	32	94	94
	931	1,028	1,141	878	666	620	660

a—1912-14.

c—1909-14.

f—Approximate.

g—Excluding furniture, cabinetware, re-exports.

EXPORTS.  
(Annual £000)

	1904-14	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
Lat .. ..	1,843	6,483	5,226	2,361	1,380	932	1,848
(£ per ton) ..	(100)	(174)	(156)	(86)	(59)	(45)	(51)
Rubber .. ..	157	1,499	1,342	973	334	66	234
Myrobalans .. ..	364	659(a)	611(a)	593(a)	499(a)	434(a)	444(a)
Sandalwood .. ..	82	323(b)	298(b)	185(b)	233(b)	105(b)	163(b)
Cardamoms .. ..	26	154	197	169	93	109	159
Cutch .. ..	76	70	66	68	31	23	28
Rosin .. ..	—	32	44	12	14	20	8

a—Includes extract.

b—Includes oil.

IMPORTS.  
(Annual £000)

	1904-14	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
Rosin .. ..	41	28	37	25	21	12	25
Turpentine and Sub- stitute .. ..	29	19	22	12	9	8	9

## WIRELESS TELEGRAPHY AND TELEPHONY.

**Beam Stations.**—The year 1927 saw the commencement of Beam wireless services on the Marconi system between India and the United Kingdom. Powerful transmitting and receiving stations erected at Poona and Dhond respectively by the Indian Radio Telegraph Company are connected by land lines with the Central Telegraph Office in Bombay, whilst stations at Skegness and Grimsby are similarly connected with the General Post Office in London, and the circuits are so arranged that messages are exchanged between Bombay and London without intermediate handling at the Beam stations at either end. The huge aerial systems at Poona and Dhond, each supported on five steel towers 287 feet in height, are landmarks over a distance of many miles. The service was inaugurated by His Excellency the Viceroy on 23rd July 1927 at the Central Telegraph Office, Bombay, when His Excellency transmitted a message to the King and His Majesty's reply was received a few minutes later.

It is noteworthy that the opening of the Beam wireless service coincided with a reduction in rates by the cable companies. The Eastern Telegraph Co., which operates the cable from Europe to India, has become merged in the New Imperial and International Communications Ltd.

For reasons of economy, most of the inland wireless stations in India were practically closed down and placed in charge of "Care and Maintenance" parties which carry out tests twice a month, the exceptions being Peshawar Radio, which always maintained official communication with Kabul in Afghanistan and Kashgar in China, and Jotogh Radio, which receives British Official Wireless sent out from Oxford and Rugby and passes the messages to Reuter's Agency for distribution to subscribing newspapers. The stations at Delhi and Allahabad have now been equipped with apparatus to enable them to function as aeronautical wireless stations and they are used as such. New wireless stations for aeronautical purposes have been erected at Jodhpur in Bikaner, and Gaya. The wireless installations at Karachi and Calcutta have been modified so as to meet all the Wireless requirements of aircraft passing over India. New stations equipped for aeronautical communication purposes are under construction at Chittagong, Akyab, Sandoway and Bassein.

The coast stations, however, have been maintained in a state of high efficiency and many improvements effected. The application of the Baudot system to the high-speed continuous-wave wireless stations at Madras Fort and Mingaladon (Rangoon) has proved extremely satisfactory, and a large portion of the traffic between Southern India and Burma is regularly worked by this direct route instead of the circuitous route *via* Calcutta. The traffic is interrupted occasionally by atmospheric interference, particularly during the hot weather but the difficulties have been largely overcome by handspeed working during the worst periods.

For many years the Bombay stations known as Bombay Radio was located on Butcher Island in the Harbour, but during 1927 a fine

new station equipped with modern apparatus was erected and taken into service at Santa Cruz, just outside the limits of Bombay Municipality.

Radio telegrams exchanged with ships at sea by coast stations in India and Burma continue to increase in number, and now total about 30,000 per annum. Official telegrams are exchanged with the British Naval station at Matara (Ceylon) *via* Bombay Radio. Regular services are also maintained between Burma and the Malay Peninsula *via* Rangoon and Penang and between Burma and Sumatra, whilst radio traffic is passed between Madras and Colombo when the normal route is interrupted.

Wireless telephonic communication between pilot vessels, lighthouses and shore stations are maintained by the Port Trusts at Bombay and Rangoon. In March 1931, telephonic communication between Bombay and London was established for the first time. The conversations were initiated from the *s.s. Belgeland* a tourist ship lying in Bombay Harbour and were made possible through the courtesy of Standard Telephones and Cables Limited in conjunction with the International Marine Radio Company.

**Safety at Sea.**—A noticeable feature of wireless development during the past two years has been the provision of direction-finding apparatus at Bombay and Karachi and facilities at other coast stations whereby ships at sea equipped with direction-finding apparatus can obtain bearings on coast stations and thus determine their position with a remarkable degree of accuracy. The latest style of Marconi beacon was erected on Kennedy Island during 1931 to guide shipping approaching Bombay harbour. All Ships equipped with wireless direction finders will now be able to obtain exact knowledge of their whereabouts at a distance of 150 miles from the coast. The beacon is an experiment and is likely to be the first of many others along the coast of India. Improved arrangements for broadcasting time signals, weather reports and navigational warnings from coast stations have also proved of value to ships at sea.

**Broadcasting.**—For several years, limited broadcasting services were maintained by Radio Clubs in Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Karachi and Rangoon, and although the transmitting sets employed by them were of very low power, the broadcasts were tuned-in over practically the whole of India. The clubs were assisted financially by a Government contribution based upon the revenue from license fees, but this did not nearly suffice to cover the cost of the transmissions, and the greatest credit is due to the members of those clubs for the sporting manner in which they provided additional funds and undertook the entire responsibility for the programmes. Credit is also due to the Indian States and Eastern Agency for the loan of transmitting apparatus, without which the broadcasts would have been impossible.

After negotiations extending over several years, an Indian Broadcasting Company was granted a license to establish broadcasting services upon lines similar to those of the British Broadcasting Corporation, and transmitting stations were erected in Bombay and Calcutta.



the services at the former being inaugurated by His Excellency the Viceroy in July 1927 and the latter by the Governor of Bengal a month later. These stations had each an aerial input of three kilowatts, the same as that of the 210 stations in London, of which they are practically duplicates. The programmes were so arranged that both Indian and European music are broadcast daily and the news bulletins and market and weather reports are read in two languages.

Bombay broadcasts normally on a wavelength of 3509 metres, and Calcutta on 370.4 and 49.10 metres. Reception in either of these cities, and for a distance of twenty or thirty miles around, is possible on crystal sets, of which a very large number have been sold. Valve sets are necessary for those living further afield, but although there has been a considerable demand for these, the sales have not reached expectation. One of the greatest difficulties in India is the maintenance of batteries, which is no inconsiderable item when sets containing five or six valves are employed.

The Indian Broadcasting Company was wound up in 1930 and its operations have since been conducted by the Government of India, in the Industries and Labour Department. Government for this purpose formed an Indian State Broadcasting Service and instituted a Central Broadcasting Advisory Committee, representative of the non-official public in association with the Departmental officials, to keep them in touch with public opinion. The Committee has as its chairman the Member of the Viceroy's Executive Council in charge of the Subject (now the Hon. Sir Joseph Bhoré) and upon it sit at the present time Messrs. N. B. Machbeth and N. M. Dumasia, Bombay; H. H. Revdlands and K. C. Neogy, M.L.A., Calcutta; M. R. Coburn, Financial Adviser to Government in the Posts and Telegraphs Department and B. Rama Rao, Joint Secretary to Government in the Industries and Labour Dept. It is now proposed to establish a series of additional broadcasting stations in different parts of India so as to spread broadcasting receivable on low-powered sets throughout the land. Important proposals with this purpose in view were discussed by the Advisory Committee in Calcutta in December, 1930. An event of considerable importance was Bombay's broadcast to the world on December 13, 1933. This broadcast, played from the Empire Station, gave listeners in Europe their first opportunity of hearing a typical Indian programme.

**Licenses.**—Broadcast receiving licenses are issued at Head Post Offices at a fee of ten rupees per year, and cover the use of receiving sets throughout British India except Baluchistan and the North-West Frontier Province. Licenses for fixed stations for transmitting and experimental purposes are much sought after, and despite a careful scrutiny of the applicants, more than 300 have been issued. The number of traders in wireless apparatus who are required to take out special Import licenses has increased considerably during the past year. This improvement must be ascribed primarily to the commencement of broadcasting.

**Prospects.**—The Government of India have always encouraged the development of wireless

in India by private enterprise and to this source that India may look in the future for considerably increased internal radio communication. There are two most promising lines of development, viz.—

(a) Erection of small sets either for speech or Morse in districts where no land lines exist, and to link such districts with the existing landlines. In this connection it may be remarked that modern small radio sets are capable of using either Morse or speech at will and if used for speech can be operated by the ordinary desk telephone instrument in daily use all over India.

(b) The use of radio as a substitute for landline to form the trunk telephone route between two cities which already have telephone facilities.

These would, it is thought, open up a new industry which if properly fostered would very soon extend its sales outside the limits of India. It is believed that the majority of parts for small radio sets could be more cheaply manufactured in this country than they can be imported and such an industry would find the right kind of skilled labour already in India.

**Radio Telephone Service.**—An event of considerable importance was the inauguration of the radio telephone service between India and England on May 1, 1933, when His Excellency Sir Frederick Sykes, Governor of Bombay, and Sir Samuel Hoare, Secretary of State for India, exchanged messages as a preliminary to the opening of the service to the public.

The service is based upon the beam wireless system which has been operated successfully for the past six years by the Indian Radio and Cable Communications Company between India and the United Kingdom and, since the beginning of this year, between India and Japan. Initially, the radio telephone service was limited to Bombay and Poona at the Indian end and to the United Kingdom at the other, but facilities for conversation with other places were speedily arranged, and within a month it was possible for people in Bombay to speak to the United States, Canada, Australia, South Africa and many other parts of the world. Similarly, there is a gradual extension of the area covered in India, and when the improvement of the landlines has been completed, nearly every important city will be in direct telephonic communication with England and the rest of the world.

Many technical problems are involved in the perfection of the India-England wireless telephone, not the least of which is the ensuring of secrecy. When the service was first opened, reports from ordinary broadcast listeners in all parts of the country and as far afield as Ceylon indicated that conversations could be "tapped" with the greatest ease, but later "secret gear" was installed.

Any private telephone owner will be able to use the service for an overseas call. Before doing so, however, he will have to place a deposit of Rs. 100 with the Divisional Engineer, Telegraphs, Bombay.

The charge for a 3 minutes' conversation to (a) places in England, Scotland and Wales is Rs. 80; (b) Northern Ireland (Dublin) and the Isle of Man, Rs. 84. Each additional minute's conversation to places under (a) will cost Rs. 26-11 and to (b) Rs. 28.

## The Press.

The newspaper Press in India is an essentially English institution and was introduced soon after the task of organising the administration was seriously taken in hand by the English in Bengal. In 1773 was passed the Regulating Act creating the Governor-Generalship and the Supreme Court in Bengal and within seven years at the end of the same decade, the first newspaper was started in Calcutta by an Englishman in January 1780. Exactly a century and a third has elapsed since, not a very long period certainly, a period almost measured by the life of a single newspaper. *The Times*, which came into existence only five years later in 1785; but then the period of British supremacy is not much longer, having commenced at Plassey, only twenty-three years earlier. Bombay followed Calcutta closely, and Madras did not lag much behind. In 1789 the first Bombay newspaper appeared, *The Bombay Herald*, followed next year by *The Bombay Courier*, a paper now represented by *The Times of India* with which it was amalgamated in 1861. In Bombay the advent of the press may be said to have followed the British occupation of the Island much later than was the case in Calcutta. In Calcutta the English were on suzerainty before Plassey, but in Bombay they were absolute masters after 1665, and it is somewhat strange that no Englishman should have thought of starting a newspaper during all those hundred and twenty-five years before the actual advent of *The Herald*.

The first newspaper was called *The Bengal Gazette* which is better known from the name of its founder as *Hicky's Gazette* or *Journal*. Hicky like most pioneers had to suffer for his enterprising spirit, though the fault was entirely his own, as he made his paper a medium of publishing gross scandal, and he and his journal disappeared from public view in 1782. Several journals rapidly followed Hicky's, though they did not fortunately copy its bad example. *The Indian Gazette* had a career of over half a century, when in 1833 it was merged into the *Bengal Harkaru*, which came into existence only a little later, and both are now represented by *The Indian Daily News* with which they were amalgamated in 1866. No fewer than five papers followed in as many years, the *Bengal Gazette* of 1780, and one of these, *The Calcutta Gazette*, started in February 1784, under the avowed patronage of Government, flourishes still as the official gazette of the Bengal Government.

In 1821 a syndicate of European merchants and officials commenced the publication of *John Bull in the East*, a daily paper which was intended to reflect Tory opinion in India and set an example to the Press generally in the matter of moderation and restraint. The name of this journal was altered to *The Englishman* by the famous Stoequeler in 1836.

From its commencement the press was jealously watched by the authorities, who at serious restraints upon its independence and pursued a policy of discouragement and

rigorous control. Government objected to news of apparently the most trivial character affecting its servants. From 1791 to 1799 several editors were deported to Europe without trial and on short notice, whilst several more were censured and had to apologise. At the commencement of the rule of Wellesley Government promulgated stringent rules for the public press and instituted an official censor to whom everything was to be submitted before publication, the penalty for offending against these rules to be immediate deportation. These regulations continued in force till the time of the Marquis of Hastings who in 1818 abolished the censorship and substituted milder rules.

This change proved beneficial to the status of the press, for henceforward self-respecting and able men began slowly but steadily to join the ranks of journalism, which had till then been considered a low profession. Sir Buckingham, one of the ablest and best known of Anglo-Indian journalists of those days availed himself of this comparative freedom to criticise the authorities, and under the short administration of Adam, a civilian who temporarily occupied Hastings' place, he was deported under rules specially passed. But Lord Amherst and still more Lord William Bentinck were persons of broad and liberal views, and under them the press was left practically free, though there existed certain regulations which were not enforced, though Lord Clare, who was Governor of Bombay from 1831 to 1835, once strongly but in vain urged the latter to enforce them. Metcalfe who succeeded for a brief period Bentinck, removed even these regulations, and brought about what is called the emancipation of the press in India in 1835, which was the beginning of a new era in the history of the Indian press. Among papers that came into being, was the *Bombay Times* which was started towards the close of 1838 by the leading merchants of Bombay, and which in 1861 changed its name to the *Times of India*. *The Bombay Gazette*, founded in 1791, ceased publication in 1914.

The liberal spirit in which Lord Hastings had begun to deal with the press led not only to the improvement in the tone and status of the Anglo-Indian press, but also to the rise of the Native or Indian Press. The first newspaper in any Indian language was the *Samachar Durpan* started by the famous Serampore Missionaries Ward, Carey and Marshman in 1818 in Bengali, and it received encouragement from Hastings who allowed it to circulate through the post office at one-fourth the usual rates. This was followed in 1822 by a purely native paper in Bombay called the *Bombay Samachar* which still exists, and thus was laid the foundation of the Native Indian Press which at the present day is by far the largest part of the press in India, numbering over 650 papers.

From 1835 to the Mutiny the press spread to other cities like Delhi, Agra, Gwalior, and even Lahore, whereas formerly it was chiefly confined to the Presidency towns. During

the Mutiny its freedom had to be temporarily controlled by the Gagging Act which Canning passed in June 1857 on account of the license of a very few papers, and owing still more to the fears of its circulating intelligence which might be prejudicial to public interests. The Act was passed only for a year at the end of which the press was once more free.

On India passing to the Crown in 1858, an era of prosperity and progress opened for the whole country in which the press participated. There were 10 Anglo-Indian papers at the beginning of this period in 1858 and 25 Native papers and the circulation of all was very small. The number of the former did not show a great rise in the next generation, but the rise in

influence and also circulation was satisfactory. Famous journalists like Robert Knight, James Maclean and Hurris Mookerji flourished in this generation. The *Civil and Military Gazette* was originally published in Simla as a weekly paper, the first issue being dated June 22nd 1872. Prior to and in the days of the Mutiny the most famous paper in Northern India was the *Mofussilite*, originally published at Meerut, but afterwards at Agra and then at Ambala. After a lively existence for a few years in Simla the *Civil and Military Gazette* acquired and incorporated the *Mofussilite*, and in 1876 the office of the paper was transferred from Simla to Lahore, and the *Gazette* began to be published daily.

### INDIAN PRESS LAW.

Before 1835 all printing of books and paper was subject to licence by the Governor-General in Council, and the licences were issued or refused at the discretion of Government. Act XI of 1835 repealed the old Regulations and merely required registration of the printer and made a few minor requirements. That Act was replaced in 1867 by the present Press and Registration of Books Act, and, except for an Act which was in force for one year during the Mutiny, there was no further legislation directly affecting the Press until 1878 when the Vernacular Press Act was passed. That Act was repealed during the Viceroyalty of Lord Ripon in 1882. From that date until 1907 Government made no attempt to interfere directly with the liberty of the Press, the growth of sedition being dealt with in other ways by the passing in 1898 of section 124A of the Penal Code in its present form, which had been originally enacted in 1870, and by the introduction into the Penal Code of section 153A and into the Criminal Procedure Code of section 108. There were a certain number of prosecutions under those sections up to 1907, but the dissemination of sedition through the Press continued. In 1908 the Newspaper (Incitement to Offences) Act was passed which dealt with papers inciting to murder or to acts of violence. This Act failed to have the desired effect.

The Indian Press Act, 1910, was a measure of wider scope, the main object of which was to ensure that the Indian press generally should be kept within the limits of legitimate discussion.

The Act deals, not only with incitements to murder and acts of violence, but also with other specified classes of published matter, including any words or signs tending to seduce soldiers or sailors from their allegiance or duty, to bring into hatred or contempt the British Government, any Native Prince, or any section of His Majesty's subjects in India, or to intimidate public servants or private individuals.

The different sections of the Act have in view (i) Control over presses and means of publication; (ii) control over publishers of newspapers; (iii) control over the importation into British India and the transmission by the post of objectionable matter; (iv) the suppression of seditious or objectionable newspapers; books, or other documents wherever found.

**Repeal of Press Legislation.**—By the autumn of 1917 the Government of India had begun to consider the desirability of modifying at least one section of the Press Act to which great exception had been taken on account of the wide powers that it gave. Finally, after more than once consulting Local Government, a Committee was appointed in February 1921 after a debate in the Legislative Assembly, to examine the Press and Registration of Books Act, 1897, and the Indian Press Act, 1910, and report what modifications were required in the existing law. That Committee made an unanimous report in July 1921, recommending:—

(1) The Press Act should be repealed.

(2) The Newspapers Incitements to Offences Act should be repealed.

(3) The Press and Registration of Books Act and the Post Office Act should be amended where necessary to meet the conclusion noted below: (a) The name of the editor should be inscribed on every issue of a newspaper and the editor should be subject to the same liabilities as the printer and publisher, as regards criminal and civil responsibilities; (b) any person registering under the Press and Registration of Books Act should be a major as defined by the Indian Majority Act; (c) local Governments should retain the power of confiscating openly seditious leaflets, subject to the owner of the press or any other person aggrieved being able to protest before a court and challenge the seizure of such document, in which case the local Government ordering the confiscation should be called upon to prove the seditious character of the documents. The powers conferred by Sections 13 to 15 of the Press Act should be retained. Customs and Postal officers being empowered to seize seditious literature within the meaning of Section 124A of the I. P. O. subject to review on the part of the local Government and challenge by any persons interested in the courts; (e) any person challenging the orders of Government should do so in the local High Court; (f) the term of imprisonment prescribed in Sections 12, 13, 14 and 15 of the Press and Registration of Books Act should be reduced to six months, (g), the provisions of Section 16 of the Press Act should be reproduced in the Press and Registration of Books Act.

Effect was given to these recommendations during the year 1922.

**Press Association of India.**—At the end of 1915 this Association was formed in Bombay. According to the articles of constitution "Its objects shall be to protect the press of the country by all lawful means from arbitrary laws and their administration, from all attempts of the Legislature to encroach on its liberty or of the executive authorities

to interfere with the free exercise of their calling by journalists and press proprietors, and for all other purposes of mutual help and protection which may be deemed advisable from time to time." Members pay a minimum subscription of Rs. 10 annually. The affairs of the Association are managed by a Council.

**Number of Printing Presses at Work and Number of Newspapers, Periodicals, and Books Published.**

Province.	Printing Presses.	Newspapers.	Periodicals.	Books.		
				In English or other European Languages.	In Indian Languages (Vernacular and Classical) or in more than one Language.	
Madras .. .. .	(a) 1,838	(a) 300	1,031	787	2,619	
Bombay (d) .. .. .	1,099	404	467	223	2,105	
Bengal .. .. .	1,219	234	383	743	2,551	
United Provinces .. .. .	868	227	366	315	2,801	
Punjab .. .. .	557	309	270	192	1,780	
Burma .. .. .	340	61	171	22	194	
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	257	46	59	88	623	
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	(b) 196	77	(c) 50	5	120	
Assam .. .. .	73	22	23	..	70	
North-West Frontier Province .. .. .	25	7	4	6	4	
Ajmer-Merwara (d) .. .. .	35	6	8	26	89	
Coorg .. .. .	5	2	2	..	1	
Delhi .. .. .	134	48	56	24	175	
Total, 1931-32 .. .. .	6,646	1,743	2,893	2,441	13,132	
Totals .. .. .	1930-31 .. .. .	6,520	1,708	2,760	2,353	14,074
	1929-30 .. .. .	6,385	1,693	3,057	2,335	13,935
	1928-29 .. .. .	6,102	1,695	2,960	2,506	14,427
	1927-28 .. .. .	5,919	1,525	2,954	2,332	14,815
	1926-27 .. .. .	5,724	1,485	3,627	2,147	15,246
	1925-26 .. .. .	5,362	1,378	3,089	2,117	14,276
	1924-25 .. .. .	5,312	1,401	3,146	2,302	14,728
	1923-24 .. .. .	4,909	1,363	2,888	2,037	13,802
	1922-23 .. .. .	4,509	1,282	2,559	1,951	12,834

(a) Relates to the Calendar year 1932.

(b) Includes 11 Presses which are reported either closed or not working.

(c) This includes 49 periodicals which are treated as newspapers as they contain public news or comments on public news, and one periodical which is catalogued as a book.

(d) Figures relate to the Calendar year 1931.

**Newspapers and News Agencies registered under the Press Rules and arranged alphabetically according to Station where they are published and situated.**

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Agra .. ..	Agra Akhbar .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Agra Daily Commercial Report ..	Daily.
	Daily Vyaparik Report .. ..	Daily.
	Ehsas .. ..	Every Thursday.
	Prem Pracharak .. ..	Thursdays.
Ahmedabad .. ..	Sanadhyap Karak .. ..	On the 3rd and 18th of every month.
	Swetamber .. ..	Every Thursday.
	Ahmedabad and Bombay Market Daily Report .. ..	Daily except Sundays.
	Ahmedabad Samachar .. ..	Daily.
	Associated Press of India ..	Sundays.
Ajmer .. ..	Deen .. ..	Saturdays.
	Gujarati Punch .. ..	Daily.
	Gujarat Samachar .. ..	Fridays.
	Navajivan .. ..	Thursdays.
	Political Bhomlyo .. ..	Saturdays.
Akola Berar .. ..	Praja Bandhu .. ..	Daily.
	Sandesh .. ..	Daily.
	The Daily Business Report ..	Thursdays.
	Young India .. ..	On Saturday.
	Agarwal Samachar .. ..	Daily.
Akyab .. ..	Arya Martand .. ..	On Saturdays.
	Durbar .. ..	12th and 17th of every month.
	Jain Jagat .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Matli Bhumi .. ..	Saturdays.
	Praja Paksha .. ..	Tuesdays and Fridays.
Aligarh .. ..	Arakan News .. ..	Wednesdays.
Allahabad .. ..	Aligarh Institute Gazette ..	Fridays.
	Abhyudaya .. ..	On 1st and 15th of every month.
	Bharatwasi .. ..	Daily except Sundays.
	Daily Bharat .. ..	On first of every month.
	Free Press of India .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
Allahabad Katra .. ..	Hindustan Review .. ..	Every Monday.
	Leader .. ..	Monthly.
	The Star .. ..	.....
	Stri Dharam Shikshak .. ..	.....
	Travancore Publicity Bureau ..	.....
Alleppey .. ..	Udaya .. ..	Mondays.
Amraoti .. ..	Akali te Pardesi .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Daily Beopar Samachar .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Musawat .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Sikh Sewak .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Vakil .. ..	Daily.
Amritsar .. ..	Free Press of India .. ..	.....
	Punjab Press Bureau .. ..	.....
	Qaumi Dard .. ..	Daily.
	States Press of India .. ..	.....
	Tanzeem .. ..	Daily.

Stations.			Title in full.			Day of going to Press.
Amroha	..	..	Ittihad	..	..	Saturdays.
Asansal	..	..	Ratnakar	..	..	Sundays.
Bagalkot..	..	{	Kannadiga	..	..	Thursdays.
			Navina Bharat	..	..	Tuesdays.
Bagerhat	..	..	Jagaran	..	..	Sundays.
Bangalore	..	{	Associated Press of India	..	..	.....
			Bangalore Mail	..	..	Daily, except Sundays.
			Daily Post	..	..	Daily.
			Kasim-ul-Akhbar	..	..	Mondays and Thursdays.
			Loka Hithaisi	..	..	Daily.
Bangalore City	..	{	Quick Silver Racing News	..	..	On 1st and 15th of every month.
			Truth	..	..	Mondays and Thursdays.
			Veera Kesari	..	..	Daily, except Sundays.
			Evening Mail	..	..	Wednesdays and Thursdays
			Navajeevana	..	..	Daily, except Sundays.
Barisal	..	{	New Mysore	..	..	On Saturdays.
			Prajamltra	..	..	Daily, except Sundays.
			Tai Nadu	..	..	Daily, except Sundays.
			Visva Karnataka	..	..	Daily
Barisal	..	{	Barisal	..	..	Every Monday.
			Barisal Hitalshi	..	..	Sundays.
Baroda	..	..	Shree Sayaji Vijaya	..	..	Thursdays.
Bassein, Burma..	..	{	Bassein News	..	..	Tuesdays and Fridays.
			Zabumngala	..	..	Weekly.
Beawar	..	{	Tarun Rajasthan	..	..	Weekly.
			The Young Rajasthan	..	..	Every Wednesday.
Belgaum	..	{	Belgaum Samachar	..	..	Mondays.
			Karnatak Vilita	..	..	Every Tuesday.
			Samyukta Karnatak	..	..	Every Thursday.
			Aj	..	..	Daily.
Benares City	..	{	Awazal Khalk	..	..	Every Wednesday.
			Bharat Jiwan	..	..	Sundays.
			Brahman Maha Sammelan Pandit	..	..	.....
			Patro	..	..	On Thursdays.
			Farz Hind	..	..	On Wednesdays.
Berhampur, Ganjam	..	{	Hindl Kesari	..	..	Thursdays.
			Varnasrama	..	..	On Mondays and Fridays
			Bharati Patrika	..	..	Daily, except Sundays.
			Dainikasha	..	..	Daily.
Bezwada..	..	{	Nabeen	..	..	Every Friday.
			Sunday News	..	..	Every Sunday.
			Jain	..	..	Saturdays.
Bhavnagar	..	{	Market News	..	..	Daily, except Sundays.
			Sandesh	..	..	Sundays.
Bhiwani	..	..	Sandesh	..	..	Sundays.
Bijapur	..	{	Karnatak Valbhav	..	..	Saturdays.
			Udaya	..	..	Daily.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Bijnor .. ..	Daily Madina .. ..	Daily.
	District Gazette .. ..	On 1st and 15th of each month.
	Kamal .. ..	On 1st and 15th of each month.
	Mansoor .. ..	On 1st, 8th, 16th and 24th of each month.
	Nijat .. ..	Bi-Weekly.
	Risal Tapil .. ..	Monthly.
	The Co-Operative Journal .. ..	Monthly.
	The Madina Newspaper .. ..	On 1st, 5th, 9th, 13th, 17th, 21st, 25th and 28th of every month.
	Tofai Hind .. ..	On 4th, 11th, 18th and 25th of each month.
	Vir .. ..	On 1st and 15th of each month.
	Bombay Chronicle .. ..	Daily.
	Bombay Samachar .. ..	Daily.
	Bombay Sentinel .. ..	Daily.
	Breul Co.'s Market Report .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
Bombay .. ..	Catholic Examiner .. ..	Saturdays.
	Cutch Praja Mandal Patrika .. ..	Every Saturday.
	Daily Bombay Commercial Report .. ..	On Wednesday and Sunday.
	Daily Commercial News .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Cotton Market Report .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Daily Market Bulletin .. ..	Daily, on Week days.
	Dainik Vepar Samachar .. ..	Daily.
	Dnyana Prakash .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	East Indian Cotton Market Report .. ..	Every Friday.
	Evening News of India .. ..	Daily.
	Free Press Journal .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	Goa Mail .. ..	Saturdays.
	Gujarati .. ..	Saturdays.
	Gujarati Kosari .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Hindusthan and Prajamitra .. ..	Daily.
	Illustrated Sunday News .. ..	Saturdays.
	Illustrated Weekly of India .. ..	Sundays.
	Indian Industries and Power .. ..	On the 15th, each month.
	Indian Racing News .. ..	On Thursdays and according to Mall week race fixtures.
	Indian Social Reformer .. ..	Saturdays.
	Indian States Journal .. ..	Every Friday.
	Indian Textile Journal .. ..	Monthly.
	Ismaili .. ..	Every Saturday.
	Jain Prakash .. ..	Every Saturday.
	Jam-e-Jamshed .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Janmabhumi .. ..	Daily Except Sunday.
	Jay Cutch .. ..	Every Saturday.
	Kaiser-i-Hind .. ..	Sundays.
	Khilafat Bulletin .. ..	Saturdays.
	Khilafat Daily .. ..	.....
	League of Nations (India Bureau) News Agency .. ..	.....
	Maheshwari .. ..	Thursdays.
	Memmon Sudharak .. ..	Every Thursday.
	Mercantile Report .. ..	Every alternate Sunday.
	Muslim Herald .. ..	Daily.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Bombay— <i>contd.</i>	Nawa Kal .. .. .	Daily, except Mondays.
	Nusrat .. .. .	Daily.
	O Anglo-Lusitano .. .. .	Saturdays.
	Prabhat .. .. .	Daily, except Wednesdays.
	Railway Times .. .. .	Fridays.
	Reuters Commercial .. .. .	....
	Sanj Vartaman .. .. .	Daily, except Sundays.
	Share Market Daily Report .. .. .	Daily.
	Shradhanand .. .. .	Every Friday.
	Shri Lokmanya .. .. .	Daily, except Mondays.
	Shri Venkateshwar Samachar .. .. .	Fridays.
	Sun .. .. .	Daily, except Mondays.
	Times of India .. .. .	Daily.
Bowringpet .. .. .	The United Press of India .. .. .	....
Bowringpet .. .. .	Kolar Gold Fields News .. .. .	Tuesdays.
Budaon .. .. .	Akhbar Zulqarnain .. .. .	6th, 13th, 20th and 27th of every month.
Calangute (Goa) .. .. .	A Voz do Povo .. .. .	Saturdays.
Calcutta .. .. .	Advance .. .. .	Daily, except Mondays.
	Aikamal .. .. .	Daily.
	Amrita Bazar Patrika .. .. .	Daily.
	Ananda Bazar Patrika .. .. .	Daily, except Sundays.
	Asrijudid .. .. .	Daily.
	Bangabasi .. .. .	Wednesdays.
	Bagumat .. .. .	Daily.
	Bhagavan Gandhi .. .. .	Mondays.
	Bharata Mitra .. .. .	Thursdays.
	Business World .. .. .	Monthly.
	Capital .. .. .	Thursdays.
	Collegian .. .. .	Bi-monthly.
	Commerce .. .. .	Wednesdays.
	Commercial News .. .. .	On the 10th of each month
	Dalima's Weekly Review of the Calcutta Share Market .. .. .	Every Saturday.
	Dowajudid .. .. .	Daily
	Englishman .. .. .	Every Monday.
	Gandhya .. .. .	Every Friday.
	Hindu Patriot .. .. .	Daily, except Saturdays.
	Hindusthan .. .. .	Daily, except Sundays.
	Hitabadi .. .. .	Wednesdays.
	Indian Engineering .. .. .	Thursdays.
	Indian Finance .. .. .	Every Friday.
	Indian Mirror .. .. .	Daily.
	Industry .. .. .	Monthly.
	Inqilab-i-Zamana .. .. .	Daily, except Sundays
	Jain Gazette .. .. .	Saturdays.
	Jugabarta .. .. .	Every Monday.
	Liberty .. .. .	Daily except Sundays.
	Maheshwari .. .. .	Every Monday.



Stations.	Time in full.	Day of going to Press.
Calcutta— <i>contd.</i>	Market Intelligence .. ..	Daily.
	Matwala .. ..	Every Saturday Morning.
	Mohammadi .. ..	Last day of every Bengalee month.
	Muslim Standard .. ..	Tri-weekly.
	Mussalman .. ..	Thursdays.
	Nayak .. ..	Daily.
	Prakash .. ..	Daily.
	Rayat Bhandu .. ..	Sundays.
	Reuter's Commercial, Financial and Shipping Service .. ..	.....
	Rox's Sporting Life .. ..	On Saturdays.
	Sanjibani .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Samay .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Samyavadi .. ..	Daily.
	Statesman .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	Swatantra .. ..	Daily.
	Telegraph .. ..	.....
	The Handicap .. ..	Every Friday.
	The Herald .. ..	On Wednesday every month.
	The Indian and Eastern Motorist .. ..	Monthly.
	The Lokmanya .. ..	Daily.
	The Week .. ..	Every Thursday.
Calicut .. ..	United Press Syndicate .. ..	.....
	Vishwamitra .. ..	Daily.
	Vyapar .. ..	Daily.
	World Peace .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Alameen .. ..	On Saturdays.
	Kerala Sanchari .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Manorama .. ..	Tuesdays and Fridays.
	Mathrubhumi .. ..	On Mondays, Wednesdays, Thursdays.
	Vitavadi .. ..	Weekly.
	West Coast Reformer .. ..	Sundays and Thursdays.
Cawnpore .. ..	West Coast Spectator .. ..	Wednesdays and Saturdays.
	Associated Press of India .. ..	.....
	Azad .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Daily Vartaman .. ..	.....
	Pratap, Hindi Daily and Weekly Paper. .. ..	Saturdays.
	Reuter's Telegram Company, Limited .. ..	.....
	The Daily Insaaf .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
Chandernagore .. ..	Zamana .. ..	25th day of every month.
	Probartak .. ..	Bi-monthly.
Chindwara .. ..	Lokmitra .. ..	Saturdays.
Chinsurah .. ..	Education Gazette .. ..	Tuesdays.
Chittagong .. ..	Daily Jyoti .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Panchjanya .. ..	Daily.
Cochin .. ..	Cochin Argus .. ..	Saturdays.
	Cochin News Agency .. ..	.....
	Malabar Herald .. ..	Saturdays.
	Sahodaran .. ..	Saturdays.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Cochin Mattancherry ..	Malabar Islam .. ..	.....
Cocanada .. ..	Ravi .. ..	Thursdays.
Coimbatore .. ..	Commercial News .. .. Peoples Friend .. ..	Daily. Mondays.
Coutal .. ..	Nihar .. ..	Mondays.
Cranganore .. ..	Dharma Kahalam .. ..	Every Saturday.
Cuttack .. ..	Indian Sunday School Journal .. Utkal Deepika .. .. Young Utkal .. ..	Monthly. Fridays. On Thursday.
Dacca .. ..	Dacca Gazette .. .. Dacca Prakash .. .. Janavani .. ..	Mondays, Sundays, Daily.
Dakor .. ..	Sadhu Sarwaswa .. ..	On 9th day of Hindu Fortnight.
Darjeeling .. ..	Darjeeling Times and Planters' Gazette.	Tuesdays.
Delhi .. ..	Alaman .. ..	Daily.
	Alkhalil .. ..	On 3rd, 11th, 19th and 26th of every month.
	Arjun .. ..	Daily.
	Asia .. ..	Daily.
	Bhavishya Wani .. ..	On 25th of each month.
	Daily Hamdard .. ..	Daily, except Fridays.
	Daily Mahabir .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Nizam Gazette .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Waqt .. ..	Daily.
	Delhi Information Bureau .. ..	....
	General News Agency and Book Depot.	Daily.
	Hindu Sansar .. ..	Weekdays.
	Hindustan Times .. ..	Daily.
	Indian News Agency .. ..	.....
	Khabardar .. ..	Tuesdays.
	Millat Daily .. ..	Daily.
	National News Agency .. ..	.....
	National Call .. ..	Daily.
	Parik Prakash .. ..	Monthly.
	Rajasthan .. ..	Thursdays.
Delhi .. ..	Reuter's News Agency .. ..	.....
	Riyasat .. ..	Thursdays.
	The Statesman .. ..	Daily.
	Swarajya .. ..	Daily.
	Tej .. ..	Daily.
	The Tagat .. ..	On 1st, 8th, 16th and 24th of every month.
	United India and Indian States ..	Every Friday.
	Watan .. ..	Daily.
	Weekly Herald .. ..	Every Thursday.
	Weekly Mobailig .. ..	.....

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to press.
Deoria .. .. .	Arun .. .. .	On 1st of each month.
Dharwar .. .. .	Karnatakavritta and Dhananjaya Raja Hansa .. .. . Vijaya .. .. .	Tuesdays Daily. Daily.
Dhoraji .. .. .	Ismail Aftab.. .. .	On the 15th and last day of each month.
Dhulia .. .. .	Khandesh Valbhav Prabodh .. .. .	Fridays Saturdays.
Dibrugarh .. .. .	Times of Assam .. .. . Jagaran .. .. .	Fridays. Daily.
Gadag City .. .. .	Karnatak Bandhu .. .. .	Every Wednesday.
Gauhati .. .. .	Assamiya .. .. .	Saturdays.
Gaya .. .. .	Bihar Advocate and Kayastha Messenger .. .. .	Sundays.
Ghaziabad City .. .. .	Cotton Message .. .. .	On 15th of every month.
Gorakhpur .. .. .	Daret .. .. . Gyanshakti .. .. . Hind Mitra .. .. . Jadava .. .. .	Fridays. Saturdays. Saturdays. 13th and 15th of each month
Guntur .. .. .	Kalyan .. .. . Mashriq .. .. . Motor Car .. .. . Swadesh .. .. . Tar .. .. .	1st of each month. Fridays. 1st of each month. Saturdays. Daily.
Hapur .. .. .	Deshabhimani .. .. .	Daily.
Howrah .. .. .	Daily Market Report Vyapar.. .. .	Daily. Daily and Bi-weekly.
Hubli (Bombay) .. .. .	Bisva Duta.. .. .	Daily.
Hyderabad, Deccan .. .. .	Taruna Karnatak .. .. .	Daily.
Hyderabad, Deccan .. .. .	Associated Press of India Munshur .. .. . Musheer-i-Deccan .. .. .	..... Daily. Daily.
Hyderabad, Deccan .. .. .	Rahbare Deccan .. .. . Reuter's Limited .. .. . Sahifa-i-Rozana .. .. .	Daily, except Fridays. ..... Daily.
Hyderabad, Sind .. .. .	Desh Mitra .. .. . Hindu .. .. . Jot .. .. . Musafir .. .. .	Daily. Daily. 1st and 3rd Sunday of every month. Saturdays.
Hyderabad, Sind .. .. .	Nava Yuga.. .. . Navjivan .. .. . Prakash .. .. . Prem Pracharak .. .. .	Daily, except Sundays. Every Saturday. Daily, except Sundays. Every Friday.
Hyderabad, Sind .. .. .	Sind Hindu .. .. . Sind vasi .. .. . Swatantra .. .. .	Daily. Daily. Every Tuesday.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Indore .. ..	The Central India Times ..	On Tuesdays.
Indore City .. ..	Indore Dainik Vyapar Samachar.	Daily.
Jacobabad .. ..	Frontier Gazette .. ..	Saturdays.
Jalgaon (Khandesh) ..	Pragatik .. ..	Weekly.
Jammu, Tawi. .. ..	Ranbir .. ..	Sundays.
Jamnagar .. ..	Jamnagar Vepai Samachar ..	Daily.
Jaramoala .. ..	Daily Beopar Patar .. ..	Daily.
Jhansi .. ..	{ Deshraj Publicity Bureau ..	
	{ Free India .. ..	Fridays.
	{ Sahas .. ..	Sundays.
Jhansi City .. ..	Nyaya .. ..	Wednesdays.
Jorhat .. ..	Batori .. ..	....
Jubbulpore .. ..	{ Free Press of India .. ..	
	{ India Sunday School Journal ..	Third Thursday of every month.
	{ Karmaveer .. ..	Fridays.
	{ Lokmat .. ..	Daily.
	{ Topics .. ..	Every Thursday.
Jullunder City .. ..	{ Darbar .. ..	On Friday.
	{ Brahman Samachar .. ..	On Friday.
	{ Alwahid .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	{ Beopar Sandesh .. ..	Daily.
	{ Chodres .. ..	Every Monday.
	{ Cotton Daily Market Report ..	Daily.
	{ Daily Commercial News .. ..	Daily.
	{ Daily Gazette .. ..	Daily.
	{ Evening News .. ..	Daily.
	{ Hindu .. ..	Daily.
	{ Hitechhu .. ..	Daily.
	{ Karachi Commercial News Paper.	Daily.
	{ Kesari .. ..	Daily, except Sundays
	{ Mahagujarat .. ..	Every Saturday
Karachi .. ..	{ Manji .. ..	Daily.
	{ Morning Post of India .. ..	Daily.
	{ New Times .. ..	Daily.
	{ Parsi Sansar .. ..	Saturdays.
	{ Reuters Commercial, Financial and Shipping Service .. ..	....
	{ Rozana Biupar .. ..	Daily.
	{ Rozana Samachar .. ..	Daily.
	{ Sansar Samachar .. ..	Daily.
	{ Sind Herald .. ..	On Wednesdays.
	{ Sind Observer .. ..	Wednesdays and Saturdays.
	{ Sind Sudhar .. ..	Saturdays.
	{ Sind Vartman .. ..	Daily.
	{ Voice of India .. ..	Every Monday.
Karat Kudi .. ..	{ Dhana Vysia Ootran .. ..	Fridays.
	{ Kumaran .. ..	Wednesdays.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Khandwa .. ..	{ Karamveer .. .. The Hindi Swarajya .. ..	Saturdays. Mondays.
Khulna .. ..	Khulna Basi .. ..	Thursdays.
Kolhapur .. ..	{ New Sportsman .. .. Sewak .. .. Vidyavilas .. ..	Daily. Every Friday Fridays.
Kot Radha Kissen ..	The Weekly Naresht .. ..	Saturdays.
Kottayam .. ..	{ Malayala Manorama .. .. Nazrani Deepika .. .. Powraprabha .. ..	Daily. Weekly. Tuesdays and Fridays
Kumta .. ..	{ Kanara News .. .. Karnatak Leader .. ..	Thursdays. Daily.
Kurauli .. ..	Utkarsh .. ..	Last week of each month.
	{ Ahrar .. .. Akhbar-i-Am .. .. Bande Mataram .. ..	Daily. Daily. Daily, except Sundays.
	Civil and Military Gazette .. ..	Daily (Sundays excepted)
	Daily Herald .. ..	Daily (except Sundays).
	Daily Hurnyat .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Karamvir .. ..	Daily, except Tuesdays.
	Daily Milap .. ..	....
	Daily Zamindar .. ..	....
	Ehsan .. ..	Daily.
	Himayat-i-Isl .. ..	On Wednesdays.
	Jannabhumii .. ..	Daily.
	Lahore News Agency .. ..	....
Lahore .. ..	{ Mushm Outlook .. .. Phul .. .. Pratap .. ..	Daily. Thursdays. Daily.
	Progressive Punjab .. ..	1st of every month.
	Rajasthan .. ..	Mondays.
	Rajput Gazette .. ..	1st, 8th, 16th and 24th of every month.
	Siyasat .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Sunday Times .. ..	Sundays.
	The Eastern Times .. ..	Daily.
	The New World .. ..	On last day of every month.
	The People .. ..	Saturdays.
	The United Press of India .. ..	....
	Tribune .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Vir Bharat .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Watan .. ..	Thursdays.
	Weekly Azad .. ..	On every Monday.
Larkana .. ..	{ Aftab .. .. Kadria .. .. Khairkhab .. ..	On Saturdays. On Saturdays. Saturdays.
	Larkana Gazette .. ..	Fridays.
	Nawrose .. ..	On Mondays.
	The Azadi .. ..	Fridays.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Lucknow .. ..	Advocate .. ..	Wednesdays and Saturdays.
	Alma .. ..	On Thursdays.
	Anand .. ..	Thursdays.
	Daily Hamdam .. ..	Daily.
	Haqiqat .. ..	Daily.
	Huque .. ..	Daily.
	Himmat .. ..	Daily, except Sundays & Holidays.
	Hindusthani .. ..	Bi-weekly.
	Independent News Agency .. ..	....
	Indian Witness .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Kaukab-i-Hind .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Observer .. ..	On Thursdays.
Ludhiana .. ..	Moneer .. ..	Daily, except Tuesdays.
	Sarfraz .. ..	On 1st, 5th, 8th, 13th, 17th, 21st 25th and 28th of every month.
Lyaipur .. ..	Matwala Weekly .. ..	On Mondays.
	Daily Business Report .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Commerce .. ..	Daily.
	Daily Market Report .. ..	Daily.
	The Daily Beopar Gazette .. ..	Daily.
	Weekly Tajarat .. ..	On Thursdays.
	Ananda Bodhini .. ..	Every Wednesday.
	Catholic Leader .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Christian Patriot .. ..	Saturdays.
	Daily Express .. ..	Daily, except Sundays and Mon- day mornings.
Madras .. ..	Daily News .. ..	Daily.
	Desabandhu .. ..	Every Saturday.
	Desabhakatan .. ..	Daily.
	Dinavartanani .. ..	Daily.
	Dravidan .. ..	Daily.
	Hindu .. ..	Daily.
	Hindu Nesan .. ..	Saturdays.
	India .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Indian Express .. ..	Daily.
	Indian Railway Journal .. ..	15th of every month.
	Indian Review .. ..	Monthly.
	Janarthamam .. ..	Weekdays.
	Jarida-i-Rozgar .. ..	Saturdays.
	Jay Bharathi .. ..	On Week Days.
	Justice .. ..	Daily.
	Law Times .. ..	Saturdays.
	Madras Mail .. ..	Daily.
	Muhammadan .. ..	Mondays and Thursdays
	Mukhbir-i-Deccan .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Nyayadipika .. ..	Daily.
	New India .. ..	Daily.
	New Times .. ..	Daily.
	Patriot .. ..	Saturdays.
	Reuters Commercial and Shipping Service .. ..	....
	Scientific Press of India .. ..	....

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Madras—contd. ..	Standard Sporting News .. ..	Fridays.
	Swathanthara Sangu .. ..	Tuesdays and Fridays.
	Tamil Nadu .. ..	Saturdays.
	The All India Racing News .. ..	Fridays.
	The Daily Alma-E .. ..	Daily, except Fridays.
	The Original Vel Sporting News ..	Thursdays.
	The Venus Sporting News .. ..	Fridays.
Mandalay .. ..	Upper Burma Gazette .. ..	Daily.
Mangalore .. ..	Rastra Bandhu .. ..	Every Sunday.
	Swadeshabbhimani .. ..	Thursdays.
Margao (Goa) .. ..	A Terra .. ..	Wednesdays and Saturdays.
	Noticias .. ..	Mondays.
	Ultramar .. ..	Wondays and Fridays.
Masur .. ..	Umbraj-Vishvodar .. ..	Every Saturday.
Mattancheri .. ..	Chakravarthi .. ..	Saturdays.
Maymyo .. ..	Associated Press of India .. ..	....
Mehar .. ..	Shamshir Islam .. ..	On Thursdays.
Meerut .. ..	Bhavishya Bani .. ..	Every Saturday.
	Roznama Qaum .. ..	Daily.
Mhow .. ..	Satyarth Patrika .. ..	Thursdays.
Mirpurkhas .. ..	Mirpurkhas Gazette .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Musalman .. ..	Every Saturday.
Mirpur City .. ..	Khichri Samachar .. ..	Saturdays.
Moga .. ..	Daily Moga Commercial Report.	Daily.
Moulmein .. ..	Moulmein Advertiser .. ..	Daily.
Mount Road, Madras ..	Hindu .. ..	Daily, except Sundays
Mussoorie .. ..	Mussoorie Times .. ..	Thursdays.
Muttra .. ..	Jain Gazette .. ..	Mondays.
Muvattupuzha .. ..	Kerala Dhecpika .. ..	Saturdays.
Muzaffarnagar .. ..	Weekly Sewak .. ..	Weekly.
Muzaffarpur .. ..	Loksangrah .. ..	Wednesdays.
Mymensingh .. ..	Charu Mihur .. ..	Tuesdays.
Mysore .. ..	Wealth of Mysore .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
Nabadwip .. ..	Nadia Prakash .. ..	Daily.
Nadiad .. ..	Jyoti .. ..	Every Wednesday.
Nagercoil .. ..	Travancore Times .. ..	Tuesdays.
Nagpur .. ..	Hitavada .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Indian Labour Journal .. ..	Saturdays.
	Maharashtra .. ..	Tuesdays.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Nagpur— <i>contd</i>	Mahakoshal .. ..	On Monday, Tuesday, Friday and Saturday.
	Maheshwari .. ..	Every Sunday and Thursday.
	Nispiha .. ..	On Saturday.
	Swatantrya .. ..	Daily, except Mondays
	Tarun Bharat .. ..	On Tuesdays.
	Young Patriot .. ..	Sundays.
Naini Tal .. ..	Associated Press of India	.....
	Naini Tal Gazette .. ..	Wednesdays
Nasik .. ..	Loksatta .. ..	Saturdays.
Nathlagali .. ..	Associated Press of India	.....
Naushahro .. ..	Mata .. ..	On Wednesdays every Fortnight
	Shakti .. ..	Mondays.
Nawabshah .. ..	Nawabsha Gazette .. ..	On Wednesdays.
	Mukti .. ..	Monthly.
New Delhi .. ..	Free Press Bulletin .. ..	Daily.
	Free Press of India .. ..	.....
	Statesman .. ..	Daily
	The United Press of India .. ..	.....
Nova Goa .. ..	Diario de Noite .. ..	Daily.
	Heraldo .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	O'Debate .. ..	Mondays.
	O'Heraldo .. ..	Daily, except Sundays and holidays.
Ootacamund .. ..	Associated Press of India .. ..	.....
	South of India Observer .. ..	Daily issue, except Sundays.
	Nilgiri Times .. ..	Wednesdays.
Oral .. ..	Utsah .. ..	Thursdays.
Palamcottah .. ..	Varantha Varthamanam .. ..	Every Saturday.
Pandharpur .. ..	Pandhari Mitra .. ..	Sundays.
Pangsa .. ..	Kangal .. ..	Fridays.
Panjim, Goa .. ..	O'Crente .. ..	Saturdays.
Parur .. ..	Uttara Tharaka .. ..	Saturdays.
Patna .. ..	Associated Press of India .. ..	.....
	Behar Herald .. ..	Saturdays.
	Express .. ..	Daily.
	Free Press of India .. ..	.....
	Indian Nation .. ..	Daily.
	Itehad .. ..	On Mondays.
	Mahaveer .. ..	Daily.
	Patna Times .. ..	On Saturdays.
	Searchlight .. ..	Saturdays.
Pen .. ..	Kolaba Samachar .. ..	Fridays.
Peshawar .. ..	Associated Press of India .. ..	.....
	Khyber Mail .. ..	On Sundays.
	Sarhad .. ..	Daily.
	The Frontier Advocate .. ..	On Mondays.



Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press
Poona .. ..	Dccan Herald .. ..	Daily.
	Dnyana Prakash .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	Kesari .. ..	Tuesdays and Fridays.
	Mahratta .. ..	Sundays.
	Poona Star .. ..	Daily.
	Servant of India .. ..	Wednesdays.
Poona City .. ..	Sakal .. ..	Daily, except Tuesdays.
	Sun .. ..	Every Saturday.
	Trikal .. ..	Daily.
	War Cry .. ..	Monthly
	Dinabandhu .. ..	Every Thursday.
	Lokashakti .. ..	On Monday and Thursday.
Quadian (via Batala)	Satyagrahee .. ..	Bi-weekly.
	Satyaprakash .. ..	Daily.
	Servant of India .. ..	Weekly.
	Shantidoot .. ..	Daily.
	Taj .. ..	Daily, except Sunday
	Alfazel .. ..	Bi-weekly
Quetta .. ..	Alhakam .. ..	Weekly.
	Alfarooq .. ..	Weekly
	Nur .. ..	Fortnightly.
	Review of Religions (in English) .. ..	Monthly.
	Do. (in Urdu) .. ..	Monthly.
	Baluchistan Gazette .. ..	Wednesdays and Saturdays
Quilon .. ..	Baluchistan Herald Daily Bulletin .. ..	Daily.
	Desabhimani .. ..	Daily. ....
	Malayala Rajyam .. ..	Daily.
	Malayali .. ..	Wednesdays and Saturdays
	East & West Trade Developer .. ..	Last day of every month.
	Kathiawar Times .. ..	Wednesdays and Sundays.
Rajkot .. ..	Lohana Hitechhu .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Memon Bulletin .. ..	Every Friday.
	Western India Press News Agency .. ..	.....
	Saurashtra .. ..	Daily.
	Associated Press of India .. ..	....
	Burma Exchange Gazette and Daily Advertiser .. ..	Daily.
Rangoon .. ..	Burma Sunday Times .. ..	Sundays.
	Chinese Daily News .. ..	....
	Free Burma .. ..	Daily.
	Free Press of India .. ..	....
	Masonic Courier .. ..	....
	New Burma .. ..	Fri-weekly.
Rangoon .. ..	New Light of Burma .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	Rangoon Daily News .. ..	Daily.
	Rangoon Evening Post .. ..	Week-days.
	Rangoon Gazette .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Rangoon— <i>contd.</i> ..	Rangoon Mail .. ..	Saturdays.
	Rangoon Times .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	The Commercial News .. ..	Daily.
	The Sun .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
Ranpur (Kathlawar)	Phulchhab .. ..	Every Thursday
	Roshani .. ..	Every Monday.
Ratnagiri .. ..	Balvant .. ..	Tuesdays.
	Satya Shodhak .. ..	Sundays.
Rawalpindi.. ..	Frontier Mail .. ..	Daily, except Sundays & Holidays.
	Prabhat .. ..	Daily.
	Shihab .. ..	Bi-weekly.
Robertsonpet .. ..	Kolar Goldfield News .. ..	On Tuesdays.
Rohri .. ..	Sirat Mustakim .. ..	On 15th of each month.
Satara .. ..	Shubha Suchaka .. ..	Fridays.
	Samarth .. ..	Every Sunday.
Satara City.. ..	Prakash .. ..	Wednesdays.
Savantvadi .. ..	Valnatey .. ..	Every Monday.
Secunderabad .. ..	Hyderabad Bullet .. ..	Daily.
Shahjahanpur .. ..	Sarpunch .. ..	Daily.
Shikarpur Sind .. ..	Alhanif .. ..	Every Monday.
	Melap .. ..	Every Monday.
	Message of Happiness .. ..	1st of each month.
	Qurbani .. ..	Daily.
	Shewak .. ..	Every Wednesday.
Shillong .. ..	Sidakat .. ..	Thursdays.
	International Times .. ..	On Saturdays.
Sholapur .. ..	Kalpatri .. ..	Sundays.
	Karmayogi .. ..	Thursdays.
	Sholapur Samachar .. ..	Tuesdays.
Silchar .. ..	The Jain Gazette.. ..	Tuesdays.
	Nava Jug .. ..	Monthly.
Simla .. ..	Surina .. ..	Sundays.
	Fariji Akhbar .. ..	Every Friday.
	Sunday Times (Simla Edition) .. ..	Mondays.
Srinagar Kashmir .. ..	Daily Vitasta .. ..	Daily.
Sukkur .. ..	Alhaq .. ..	On Saturdays.
	Alhizb .. ..	On Fridays.
	Dharamvir .. ..	Saturdays.
	Rajput .. ..	On 1st of every month.
	Sansar Chakar .. ..	On 1st and 15th of every month.
	Sind Samachar .. ..	Wednesdays and Saturdays.
	Sindhi .. ..	Saturdays.
	Sukkur Gazette .. ..	On Thursdays.

Stations.	Title in full.	Day of going to Press.
Surat .. ..	Daily Market Report .. ..	Daily.
	Deshbandhu .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Deshi Mitra .. ..	Thursdays.
	Finance Circular .. ..	Daily.
	Gujarat .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Gujrat Mitra and Gujarat Darpan .. ..	Saturdays
	Investor Reports Daily Quotations .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
	Jain Mitra .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Khandwala Circular .. ..	Daily.
	Muslim Gujrat .. ..	Every Thursday.
	Prata Pokar .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Pratap .. ..	Every Friday.
Sylhet .. ..	Samachar .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	Samsanj .. ..	Daily.
	Share Circular .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	Share Samachar .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	Surat Akhbar .. ..	Sundays.
	The Hindu .. ..	Daily.
	Janasakti .. ..	On every Tuesday.
	Paridarsaka .. ..	Wednesdays.
	Tilhar Munphat .. ..	4th, 11th, 18th and 25th of every month.
	Kalpaka .. ..	Monthly.
	Daily Bombay Telegraphic Cotton News .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
	Daily Cotton Bulletin .. ..	Daily, except Mondays.
Tirupur .. ..	Nawabharathi .. ..	Tuesdays and Fridays.
Tiruvalla .. ..	The Market Report .. ..	On Mondays, Wednesdays and Thursdays.
Tohana (via Hissar) .. ..	The Star of India .. ..	Every Thursday.
Travancore .. ..	Chandamarutham .. ..	Daily, except Sundays.
Trichinopoly .. ..	Wednesday Review .. ..	Wednesdays.
Trichur .. ..	Lokaprakasam .. ..	Mondays.
Trivandrum .. ..	Associated Press of India .. ..	Daily. ....
	Malayalam Daily News .. ..	Daily. ....
	Reuter's Limited .. ..	Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays.
	Samudarsi .. ..	Daily. ....
	Travancore Press Service .. ..	Daily. ....
	Trivandrum Daily News .. ..	Saturdays.
	The Link .. ..	Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays.
	Western Star .. ..	Daily.
	Daily News .. ..	Daily.
	The Daily Cotton News .. ..	Daily.
	The Indo Foreign Market News .. ..	Daily.
Tuticorin .. ..	Satyagrahi .. ..	Thursdays.
Udipi .. ..	Andhra Advocate .. ..	Fridays.
Vizagapatam .. ..	Vrittasar .. ..	Mondays.
Wai .. ..	Maharashtra Dharma .. ..	Tuesdays.
Wardha .. ..	Rajasthan Kesari .. ..	Saturdays.
Yeotmal .. ..	Lokamat .. ..	Thursdays.

## Banking.

An event of great importance in the history of Indian banking was the formation on the 27th January 1921 of the Imperial Bank of India by amalgamation of the three Presidency Banks of Bengal, Bombay and Madras.

The idea of a Central Banking establishment for British India was mooted as early as 1886, and was the subject of a minute by Mr. James Wilson, when Finance Member, in 1889. Again, in 1867 Mr. Dickson, the well-known Secretary of the Bank of Bengal, submitted detailed proposals for an amalgamation of the three Presidency Banks. On various later occasions the matter was brought forward without result and it was discussed by the Chamberlain Commission on Indian Finance and Currency in 1913. The present scheme which has come to fruition was however the result of a *rapprochement* on the part of the Banks themselves as a result of the experience gained during the war and the realisation of the desirability of strengthening and extending the Banking system in India.

**The Presidency Banks:—**The history of the Presidency Banks in their relationship with Government falls into three well-defined stages. Prior to 1862 the Presidency Banks had the right of note issue, but were directly controlled by Government and the scope of their business was restricted by their charters. The second period was from 1862 to 1876. In 1862 the Banks were deprived of the right of note issue, though by their agreements of that year they were authorised to transact the paper currency business as agents of Government. As compensation for the loss of their right of issue, they were given the use of the Government balances and the management of the treasury work at the Presidency towns and at their branches. The old statutory limitations on their business were at the same time greatly relaxed, though the Government's power of control remained unchanged. In 1866 the agreements were revised and the paper currency business was removed from their control and placed under the direct management of Government. The third period dates from the Presidency Banks Act of 1876 by which nearly all the most important limitations of the earlier period were reimposed. But, very briefly, the principal restrictions imposed by this Act prohibited the Banks from conducting foreign exchange business, from borrowing or receiving deposits payable out of India, and from lending for a longer period than six months, or upon mortgage or on the security of immovable property or upon promissory notes bearing less than two independent names or upon goods, unless the goods of the title to them were deposited with the Bank as security. At the same time Government abandoned direct interference in the management, ceasing to appoint official directors and disposing of their shares in the Banks. The Banks no longer enjoyed the full use of the Government balances. Reserve Treasuries were constituted at the Presidency towns into which the surplus revenues were drawn and the balances left at the disposal of the Banks were strictly limited.

This system continued with only minor modifications until 1920. During the war, however, the policy was deliberately adopted of reducing the amount of the balances held in the Reserve Treasuries and leaving much larger balances with the Headquarters of the Presidency Banks in order to assist the money market.

**The Imperial Bank of India:—**Under the Imperial Bank of India Act of 1920 as amended by the Amendment Act of 1934 which comes into force at such date as the Governor-General in Council may by notification in the Gazette of India appoint, the control of the Bank is entrusted to a Central Board of Directors with Local Boards at Calcutta, Bombay and Madras and such other places as the Central Board may determine. The Central Board of Directors shall consist of:—

- (a) the presidents, vice-presidents and the secretaries of the Local Boards,
- (b) one person elected from amongst the members by each Local Board,
- (c) a Managing Director and a Deputy Managing Director appointed by the Central Board;
- (d) not more than two non-officials, nominated by the Governor-General in Council.

Representatives of any new Local Boards, which may be constituted, may be added at the discretion of the Central Board.

The Deputy Managing Director and the Secretaries of the Local Boards are entitled to attend the Meetings of the Central Board but not entitled to vote. The Deputy Managing Director is entitled to vote in the absence of the Managing Director.

The Governor-General in Council shall nominate an officer of Government to attend the Meetings of the Central Board but he shall not be entitled to vote.

Under the Imperial Bank of India Act of 1920 provision was made for the increase of the capital of the bank. The capital of the three Presidency Banks consisted of 3½ crores of rupees in shares of Rs. 500 each, fully subscribed. The additional capital authorised was 7½ crores in shares of Rs. 500 each, of which Rs. 125 has been called up, making the present capital of the Bank Rs. 11½ crores, of which Rs. 5,62,50,000 has been paid up. The Reserve Fund of the Bank is Rs. 5,35,00,000 and the Balance Sheet of 31st December 1934 showed the Government balance at Rs. 6,72,19,792, other deposits at Rs. 74,27,94,823 and Cash Rs. 18, 97, 37, 908, with a percentage of cash to liabilities of 23.15.

### Agreement with Reserve Bank of India:—

The Bank shall enter into an agreement with the Reserve Bank of India which shall be subject to the approval of the Governor-General in Council and will remain in force for 15 years and thereafter until terminated after five years' notice on either side. Provisions to be contained in the agreement between the Imperial Bank of India and the Reserve Bank of India are:—

The Imperial Bank of India shall be the sole agent of the Reserve Bank of India at all places in British India where there is a branch of the Imperial Bank of India which was in existence at the commencement of the Reserve Bank of India Act 1934, and there is no branch of the Banking Department of the Reserve Bank of India.

In consideration of the performance of the Agency duties, the Reserve Bank of India shall pay to the Imperial Bank of India as remuneration a sum which shall be for the first ten years during which this agreement is in force a commission calculated at 1/16 per cent on the first 250 crores and 1/32 per cent on the remainder of the total of the receipts and disbursements dealt with annually on account of Government. As for the remaining five years the remuneration

to be paid to the Imperial Bank shall be determined on the basis of the actual cost to the Imperial Bank of India as ascertained by expert accounting investigation.

In consideration of the maintenance by the Imperial Bank of India of branches not less in number than those existing at the commencement of the Reserve Bank of India Act, the Reserve Bank of India shall, until the expiry of 15 years, make to the Imperial Bank the following payments:

- (a) during the first five years of this agreement Rs. 9 lacs per annum;
- (b) during the next five years of the agreement Rs. 6 lacs per annum; and
- (c) during the next five years of the agreement Rs. 4 lacs per annum.

*The Directorate.*

Managing Governor . . . . . W. Lamond, Esq.

*Presidents, Vice-Presidents and Secretaries of the Local Boards.*

**CALCUTTA:—**

H. H. Burn, Esq.	President
C. G. Arthur, Esq., M.C.	Vice-President
B. A. C. Neville, Esq.	Secretary

**BOMBAY:—**

E. J. Bunbury, Esq., M.C.	President
Sir Nowroop B. Saklatwala, Kt., C.I.E.	Vice-President
J. G. Ridland, Esq.	Secretary

**MADRAS:—**

Sir William C. Wright, Kt., O.B.E., V.D.	President
S. V. Ramaswamy Mudaliar, Esq.	Vice-President
R. A. Gray, Esq., M.C.	Secretary.

CONTROLLER OF THE CURRENCY . . . . . J. W. Kelly, Esq., C.I.E. (O.B.)

*Nominated by Government*

Sir Dinshaw E. Wacha, Kt., J.P., Bombay  
 Sir Rajendra Nath Mokerjee, K.C.I., K.C.V.O., Calcutta  
 The Hon'ble Rajah Sir S. R. M. Annamalai Chettiar, Kt., Madras

*Manager in London*

R. R. Birtell, Esq.

**BRANCHES.**

Burra Bazaar, Calcutta.	Alleppey.	Chapra.	Farrukhabad.
Clive Street, Calcutta.	Ambala.	Cluttagong.	Ferozepore.
Park Street, Calcutta.	Ambala Cant.	Cocanada.	Fyzabad.
Byculla, Bombay.	Amraoti.	Cochin.	
Mandvi, Bombay.	Amritsar.	Coimbatore.	Gaya.
Sandhurst Road, Bombay.	Asansol.	Colombo.	Godhra.
Mount Road, Madras.	Bangalore.	Cuddalore.	Gorakhpur.
	Bareilly.	Cuttack.	Gufranwala.
	Bassein.		Guntur.
Abbottabad.	Beilury.	Dacca.	Gwalior.
Abohar.	Benares.	Darbhanga.	Hathras.
Adoni.	Berhampore (Ganjam).	Darjeeling.	Howrah.
Agra.	Bezwada.	Dehra Dun.	Hubli.
Ahmedabad.	Bhagalpur.	Delhi.	Hyderabad (Deccan).
Ahmedabad City.	Bhopal.	Dhanbad.	Hyderabad (Sind).
Ahmednagar.	Broach.	Dhulia.	
Ajmer.	Bulandshahr.	Dibrugarh.	Indore.
Akola.			Jaipur.
Akyab.	Calicut.	Ellore.	Jaigaon.
Aligarh.	Cawnpore.	Erode.	Jaipalguri.
Allahabad.	Chandpur.	Etawah.	Jamshedpur.

Jhansi.  
Jodhpur.  
Jubbulpore.  
Jullundur.  
Karachi.  
Kasur.  
Katni.  
Khamgaon.  
Khandwa.  
Kumbakonam.  
Lahore.  
Larkana.  
Lucknow.  
Ludhiana.  
Lyallpur.  
Madura.  
Mandalay.  
Mangalore.  
Masulipatam.  
Meerut.  
Montgomery.

Moradabad.  
Moulmein.  
Multan.  
Murree.  
Mussoorie.  
Muttra.  
Muzaffarnagar.  
Muzaffarpur.  
Myingyan.  
Mymensingh.  
Nadlad.  
Nagpur.  
Naini Tal.  
Nanded.  
Nandyal.  
Narangunge.  
Nasik.  
Negapatam.  
Nellore.  
New Delhi.  
Nowshera.

Ootacamund.  
Patna.  
Peshawar.  
Peshawar City.  
Poona.  
Poona City.  
Porbandar.  
Purnea.  
Quetta.  
Raipur.  
Rajahmundry.  
Rajkot.  
Rampur.  
Rangoon.  
Rawalpindi.  
Saharanpur.  
Salem.  
Sargodha.  
Secunderabad.  
Shillong.  
Sholapur.

Slalkot.  
Simla.  
Sitapur.  
Srinagar (Kashmir).  
Sukkur.  
Surat.  
Tellicherry.  
Tinnevely.  
Tirupur.  
Trichinopoly.  
Trichur.  
Trivandrum.  
Tuticorin.  
Ujjain.  
Vellore.  
Vizagapatam.  
Vizianagram.  
Wardha.  
Yeotmal.

In Schedule 1, Part 1, of the Imperial Bank of India Act of 1920 as amended by the amendment Act of 1934, the various descriptions of business which the Bank may transact are laid down, and in Part 2 it is expressly provided that the Bank shall not transact any kind of banking business other than that sanctioned in Part 1.

Briefly stated, the main classes of business sanctioned are:—

- (1) Advancing money upon the security of—
  - (a) Stocks, etc., in which a trustee is authorised by act to invest trust moneys and shares of the Reserve Bank of India.
  - (b) Securities issued by State aided Railways, notified by the Governor-General-in-Council
  - (c) Debentures, or other securities issued under Act, by, or on behalf of, a district or municipal board or under the authority of any State in India.
  - (d) Debentures of companies with limited liability registered in India or elsewhere.
  - (e) Goods, or documents of title thereto, deposited with, or assigned to the Bank.
  - (f) Goods hypothecated to the Bank against advances.
  - (g) Accepted Bills of Exchange or Promises.
  - (h) Fully paid shares of Companies with limited liability or immovable property or documents of title relating thereto, as collateral security where the original security is one of those specified in 'a' to 'f' and, it authorised by the Central Board, in 'g'
- (2) With the sanction of the Local Government, advancing money to Courts of Wards upon security of estates in their charge for the period not exceeding nine months in the case of advances relating to the financing of seasonal agricultural operations or six months in other cases.
- (3) Drawing, accepting, discounting, buying and selling of bills of exchange and other negotiable securities.

(4) Investing the Banks' funds in the securities referred to in (1) a, b, c and d.

(5) Making, issuing and circulating of bank post-bills and letters of credit to order or otherwise than to the bearer on demand.

(6) Buying and selling gold and silver.

(7) Receiving deposits.

(8) Receiving securities for safe custody

(9) Selling and acquiring such properties as may come into the Bank's possession in satisfaction of claims

(10) Transacting agency business on commission and the entering into of contracts of indemnity, suretyship or guarantee.

(11) Acting as Administrator, for winding up estates.

(12) Drawing bills of exchange and granting letters of credit payable out of India.

(13) Buying of bills of exchange payable out of India, at any usance not exceeding nine months in the case of bills relating to the financing of seasonal agricultural operations or six months in other cases

(14) Borrowing money upon security of assets of the Bank.

(15) Subsidizing the pension funds of the Presidency Banks; and

(16) Generally, the doing of the various kinds of business including foreign exchange business.

The principal restrictions placed on the business of the Bank in Part 2 are as follows:—

- (1) It shall not make any loan or advance:—
  - (a) For a longer period than six months except as provided in clauses 2 and 13 above;
  - (b) upon the security of stock or shares of the Bank;
  - (c) save in the case of estates specified in Part 1 (Courts of Ward) upon mortgage or security of immovable property or documents of title thereof.
- (2) The amount which may be advanced to any individual or partnership is limited.
- (3) Discounts cannot be made or advances on personal security given, unless such discounts or advances carry with them the several responsibilities of at least two persons of firms unconnected with each other in general partnership.

The Balance Sheet of the Bank as at 31st December 1934 was as follows:—

LIABILITIES.		Rs.	a.	p.	ASSETS.		Rs.	a.	p.
Subscribed Capital ..		11,25,00,000	0	0	Government Securities ..		41,55,69,581	2	0
Capital Paid up ..		5,62,50,000	0	0	Other authorised Securities under the Act ..		....		
Reserve ..		5,35,00,000	0	0	Ways and Means Advances to the Government of India ..		5,00,00,000	0	0
Public Deposits ..		6,72,19,792	14	4	Loans ..		5,83,04,399	2	4
Other Deposits ..		74,27,94,823	5	5	Cash Credits ..		15,59,39,759	14	4
Loans against Securities per contra ..		....			Inland Bills discounted and purchased ..		2,55,05,917	5	10
Loans from the Government of India under Section 20 of the Paper Currency Act, against Inland Bills discounted and purchased per contra ..		....			Foreign Bills discounted and purchased ..		4,26,456	1	8
Contingent Liabilities ..		....			Bullion ..		2,45,90,464	11	1
Sundries ..		93,47,907	6	3	Dead Stock ..		85,13,083	6	1
					Liability of Constituents for Contingent Liabilities per contra ..		5,24,949	13	7
					Sundries ..		73,93,74,615	8	11
					Balances with other Banks, Cash ..		18,97,37,908	1	1
Rupees ..		92,91,12,523	10	0	Rupees ..		92,91,12,523	10	0

The above Balance Sheet includes—

	£	s.	d.
Deposits in London ..	774,459	11	10
Advances and Investments in London ..	1,529,088	2	4
Cash and Balances at other Banks in London ..	43,432	12	2

**Government Deposits.**

The following statement shows the Government deposits with each Bank at various periods during the last 40 years or so:—

*In Lakhs of rupees.*

—	Bank of Bengal.	Bank of Bombay.	Bank of Madras.	Total.	—	Bank of Bengal.	Bank of Bombay.	Bank of Madras.	Total.
30th June									
1881 ..	230	61	53	344	1913 ..	247	167	68	482
1886 ..	329	82	39	450	1914 ..	290	197	93	580
1891 ..	332	97	53	482	1915 ..	263	187	102	552
1896 ..	225	88	57	370	1916 ..	336	263	115	714
1901 ..	187	90	63	340	1917 ..	1338	716	209	2263
1906 ..	186	93	46	325	1918 ..	664	549	213	1426
1911 ..	198	129	77	404	1919 ..	346	298	142	786
1912 ..	210	155	75	440	1920 ..	801	668	170	1634
					26th Jan. 1921.	364	206	188	708

**IMPERIAL BANK.**

30th June 1921	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2,220
" 1922	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1,672
" 1923	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1,256
" 1924	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2,208
" 1925	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2,252
" 1926	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3,254
" 1927	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1,004
" 1928	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	796
" 1929	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2,074
" 1930	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1,391
" 1931	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1,596
" 1932	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1,908
" 1933	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	582
" 1934	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	791





# Reserve Bank of India.

665

## BANK OF BOMBAY.

—			Capital.	Reserve.	Govt. deposits.	Other deposits.	Cash.	Investments.	Dividend for year.
1900	..	..	100	70	87	432	129	89	11 per cent.
1905	..	..	100	87	92	476	259	158	12 "
1906	..	..	100	92	101	832	354	177	12 "
1907	..	..	100	96	112	821	324	164	13 "
1908	..	..	100	101	94	832	377	149	13 "
1909	..	..	100	103	120	1035	415	163	13 "
1910	..	..	100	105	152	1053	436	149	14 "
1911	..	..	100	106	107	1104	463	208	14 "
1912	..	..	100	106	117	1124	315	210	14 "
1913	..	..	100	106	200	1015	477	232	14 "
1914	..	..	100	110	183	1081	646	202	15 "
1915	..	..	100	100	136	1079	423	276	15 "
1916	..	..	100	90	142	1367	667	312	15 "
1917	..	..	100	92	235	2817	1396	744	17½ "
1918	..	..	100	101	177	1749	542	353	18½ "
1919	..	..	100	110	262	2756	928	315	19½ "
1920	..	..	100	120	349	2748	876	298	22 "

## BANK OF MADRAS.

1900	..	..	60	22	35	260	82	67	8 per cent.
1905	..	..	60	30	41	344	140	71	10 "
1906	..	..	60	32	54	355	151	81	10 "
1907	..	..	60	36	35	416	162	84	10 "
1908	..	..	60	40	52	447	153	84	11 "
1909	..	..	60	44	49	500	141	79	12 "
1910	..	..	60	48	72	567	184	85	12 "
1911	..	..	60	52	59	625	165	104	12 "
1912	..	..	75	70	75	743	196	113	12 "
1913	..	..	75	73	86	805	219	117	12 "
1914	..	..	75	76	91	761	267	134	12 "
1915	..	..	75	65	83	803	256	184	12 "
1916	..	..	75	55	104	960	286	161	12 "
1917	..	..	75	50	87	1020	496	94	12 "
1918	..	..	75	50	102	954	271	139	12 "
1919	..	..	75	45	104	1215	436	175	12 "
1920	..	..	75	45	118	1579	505	211	18 "

## IMPERIAL BANK.

30th June.									
1921	..	..	547	371	2220	7016	3433	1652	16 per cent.
1922	..	..	562	411	1672	6336	3395	900	16 "
1923	..	..	562	435	1256	7047	2913	925	16 "
1924	..	..	562	457	2208	7662	2195	1175	16 "
1925	..	..	562	477	2252	7588	3582	1413	16 "
1926	..	..	562	492	3254	7530	4503	2188	16 "
1927	..	..	562	507	1004	7317	2281	2050	16 "
1928	..	..	562	517	796	7331	1377	2515	16 "
1929	..	..	562	527	2074	7233	3041	2409	16 "
1930	..	..	562	537	1391	7003	1696	2969	16 "
1931	..	..	562	542	1596	6615	1717	3077	14 "
1932	..	..	562	515	1908	6149	2201	2979	12 "
1933	..	..	562	520	582	7423	2308	3973	12 "
1934	..	..	562	527	791	7483	2165	3932	12 "

**Proposal to Establish the Reserve Bank of India.**—A Bill to establish a Reserve Bank in India as an essential preliminary to the introduction of the scheme of Reforms to give India a Federal Government has been passed by the Legislative Assembly and Council of State and received the assent of the Governor-General on March 6th, 1934. The proposals embodied in the Bill are given below :—

The Bank shall be constituted for the purposes of taking over the management of the currency from the Governor-General in Council and of carrying on the business of banking in accordance with the provisions of the Act. The original share capital of the Bank shall be five crores of rupees divided into shares of Rs. 100 each, which shall be fully paid-up, the maximum number of votes any one shareholder shall have is 10, every five shares carrying the right of one vote. The number of share registers shall be fixed at five to be maintained at Bombay, Calcutta, Delhi, Madras and Rangoon and the nominal value of the shares assigned to each centre has been fixed at Rs. 140 lacs for Bombay, Rs. 145 lacs for Calcutta, Rs. 115 lacs for Delhi, Rs. 70 lacs for Madras and Rs. 30 lacs for Rangoon.

**Management.** The general superintendence and direction of the affairs and business of the Bank will be entrusted to a Central Board of Directors which shall exercise all powers and do all acts and things which may be exercised and done by the Bank. The Board shall be composed of :—

(a) A Governor and two Deputy Governors to be appointed by the Governor-General in Council after consideration of the recommendations made by the Board.

(b) Four Directors to be nominated by the Governor-General in Council.

(c) Eight Directors to be elected on behalf of the shareholders on the various registers.

(d) One Government official to be nominated by the Governor-General in Council.

The Governor and Deputy Governors shall be the executive heads, and shall hold office for such term not exceeding five years as the Governor-General in Council may fix when appointing them, and shall be eligible for re-appointment. A Local Board shall be constituted for each of the five areas.

**Business which the Bank may transact.**—The Bank shall be authorised to carry on and transact the following commercial business, viz :—The accepting of money on deposit without interest; the purchase, sale and rediscount of bills of exchange and promissory notes with certain restrictions; the making of loans and advances, repayable on demand but not exceeding 90 days, against the security of stocks, funds and securities (other than immovable property) against gold coin or bullion or documents of title to the same and such bills of exchange and promissory notes as are eligible for purchase or rediscount by the Bank; the purchase from and sale to scheduled Banks of sterling in amounts of not less than the equivalent of Rs. 1 lac; the making of advances to the Governor-General in Council and to Local Governments repayable in each case not later

than three months from the date of making the advance; the purchase and sale of Government securities of the United Kingdom maturing within ten years from the date of purchase; the purchase and sale of securities of the Government of India or of a Local Government of any maturity or of a local authority in British India or of certain States in India which may be specified.

The Bank shall act as Agent for the Secretary of State in Council, the Governor-General in Council or any Local Government or State in India for the purchase and sale of gold and silver, for the purchase, sale, transfer and custody of bills of exchange, securities or shares, for the collection of the proceeds, whether principal, interest or dividends, of any securities or shares, for the remittance of such proceeds by bill of exchange payable either in India or elsewhere, and for the management of public debt.

**Right to issue Bank Notes.**—The Bank shall have the sole right to issue bank notes in British India and at the commencement shall issue currency notes of the Government of India supplied to it by the Governor-General in Council and on and from the date of such transfer the Governor-General in Council shall not issue any currency notes. The issue of bank notes shall be conducted by the Bank in an Issue Department which shall be separated and kept wholly distinct from the Banking Department.

In addition to the note issue obligation the Bank shall undertake to accept monies for account of the Secretary of State in Council, the Governor-General in Council and of Local Governments and shall carry out their exchange, remittance and other banking operations including the management of the public debt on such conditions as may be agreed upon.

**Obligation to Sell or Buy Sterling.**—The Bank shall sell to or buy from any person who makes a demand in that behalf at its office in Bombay, Calcutta, Delhi, Madras or Rangoon, sterling for immediate delivery in London at a rate not lower than 1sh. 5 49-64d. and not higher than 1sh. 6 3-16d respectively; provided that no person shall be entitled to demand to buy or sell an amount of sterling less than ten thousand pounds. Every scheduled bank shall maintain with the Reserve Bank a balance of not less than 5 per cent. of their demand and 2 per cent. of their time liabilities.

**Allocation of Surplus.**—The Governor-General in Council shall transfer to the Bank rupee securities of the value of Rs. five crores to be allocated by the Bank to Reserve Fund.

After making the necessary and usual provisions out of profits, a cumulative dividend at such rate not exceeding five per cent. per annum on the share capital as the Governor-General in Council may fix at the time of the issue of the shares shall be paid and the surplus shall be allocated to the payment of an additional dividend to the shareholders calculated on the scales prescribed in the Act and the balance of the surplus shall be paid to the Governor-General in Council.

Provided that so long as the Reserve Fund is less than the share capital, not less than ify lacs of rupees of the surplus or the whole of the surplus if less than that amount shall be llocated to the Reserve Fund.

**Publication of the Bank Rate**—The Bank shall make public from time to time the standard rate at which it is prepared to buy or

re-discount bills of exchange or other commercial paper eligibls for purchase under the Act.

The Bank will publish the accounts of both the Issue and Banking Departments weekly in the *Gazette of India*.

The Bank shall create an Agricultural Credit Department.

The full text of the Reserve Bank Act is reproduced elsewhere in the year Book.

## THE EXCHANGE BANKS.

The Banks carrying on Exchange business in India are merely branch agencies of Banks having their head offices in London, on the continent, or in the Far East and the United States. Originally their business was confined almost exclusively to the financing of the external trade of India; but in recent years most of them, while continuing to finance this part of India's trade, have also taken an active part in the financing of the internal portion also at the places where their branches are situated.

At one time the Banks carried on their operations in India almost entirely with money borrowed elsewhere, principally in London—the home offices of the Banks attracting deposits for use in India by offering rates of interest much higher than the English Banks were able to quote. Within recent years however it has been discovered that it is possible to attract deposits in India on quite as favourable terms as can be done in London and a very large proportion of the financing done by the Exchange Banks is now carried through by means of money actually borrowed in India. No information is available as to how far each Bank has secured deposits in India, but the following statement published by the Director-General of Statistics in India shows how rapidly such deposits have grown in the aggregate within recent years.

### TOTAL DEPOSITS OF ALL EXCHANGE BANKS SECURED IN INDIA.

#### In Lakhs of Rupees.

1900	..	..	..	1050
1905	..	..	..	1704
1910	..	..	..	2479
1915	..	..	..	3354
1916	..	..	..	3803
1917	..	..	..	5337
1918	..	..	..	6185
1919	..	..	..	7435
1920	..	..	..	7480
1921	..	..	..	7519
1922	..	..	..	7338
1923	..	..	..	6844
1924	..	..	..	7063
1925	..	..	..	7054
1926	..	..	..	7154
1927	..	..	..	6886
1928	..	..	..	7113
1929	..	..	..	6665
1930	..	..	..	6811
1931	..	..	..	6747
1932	..	..	..	7306

### Exchange Banks' Investments.

Turning now to the question of the investment of the Banks' resources, so far as it concerns India, this to a great extent consists of the purchase of bills drawn against imports and exports to and from India.

The financing of the import trade originated and is carried through however for the most part by Branches outside India, the Indian Branches' share in the business consisting principally in collecting the amount of the bills at maturity and in furnishing their other branches with information as to the means and standing of the drawees of the bills, and it is as regards the export business that the Indian Branches are more immediately concerned. The Exchange Banks have practically a monopoly of the export finance in India and in view of the dimensions of the trade which has to be dealt with the Banks would under ordinary circumstances require to utilise a very large proportion of their resources in carrying through the business. They are able however by a system of rediscount in London to limit the employment of their own resources to a comparatively small figure in relation to the business they actually put through. No definite information can be secured as to the extent to which rediscounting in London is carried on but the following figures appearing in the balance sheets dated 31st December 1933 of the undenoted Banks will give some idea of this

### LIABILITY ON BILLS OF EXCHANGE REDISCOUNTED AND STILL CURRENT.

£.

Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China	..	..	3,477,000
Eastern Bank, Ltd.	..	..	183,000
Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation	..	..	1,074,000
Mercantile Bank of India, Ltd.	..	..	1,383,000
National Bank of India, Ltd.	..	..	2,938,000
P. & O. Banking Corporation, Ltd.	..	..	1,359,000
			<hr/>
			10,414,000

The above figures do not of course relate to re-discounts of Indian bills alone, as the Banks operate in other parts of the world also, but it may safely be inferred that bills drawn in India form a very large proportion of the whole

The bills against exports are largely drawn at three months' sight and may either be "clean" or be accompanied by the documents relating to the goods in respect of which they are drawn. Most of them are drawn on well-known firms at home or against credits opened by Banks or financial houses in England and bearing as they do an Exchange Bank endorsement they are readily taken up by the discount houses and Banks in London. Any bills purchased in India are sent home by the first possible Mail so that presuming they are rediscounted as soon as they reach London the Exchange Banks are able to secure the return of their money in about 16 or 17 days instead of having to wait for three months which would be the case if they were unable to rediscount. It must not be assumed however that all bills are rediscounted as soon as they reach London as at times it suits the Banks to hold up the bills in anticipation of a fall in the London discount rate while on occasions also the Banks

prefer to hold the bills on their own account as an investment until maturity.

The Banks place themselves in funds in India for the purpose of purchasing export bills in a variety of ways of which the following are the principal:—

- (1) Proceeds of import bills as they mature.
- (2) Sale of drafts and telegraphic transfers payable in London and elsewhere out of India.
- (3) Purchase of Council Bills and Telegraphic Transfers payable in India from the Secretary of State.
- (4) Imports of bar gold and silver bullion
- (5) Imports of sovereigns from London, Egypt or Australia

The remaining business transacted by the Banks in India is of the usual nature and need not be given in detail.

The following is a statement of the position of the various Exchange Banks carrying on business in India as at 31st December 1933:—

*In Thousands of £.*

Name.	Capital.	Reserve.	Deposits.	Cash and Investments.
Bank of Taiwan, Ltd. . . . .	772	182	14,819	5,683
Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China . . . . .	3,000	3,000	16,605	31,141
Comptoir National D'Escompte de Paris . . . . .	3,333	5,837	104,936	19,487
Eastern Bank, Ltd. . . . .	1,000	500	5,604	5,839
Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation . . . . .	1,417	7,223	63,270	32,380
Imperial Bank of Persia . . . . .	650	720	3,128	4,521
Lloyds Bank, Ltd. . . . .	15,810	8,500	372,035	235,707
Mercantile Bank of India, Ltd. . . . .	1,050	1,075	12,248	8,264
Mitsui Bank, Ltd. . . . .	8,529	2,952	44,678	27,160
National Bank of India, Ltd. . . . .	2,000	2,200	29,636	19,937
National City Bank of New York . . . . .	25,500	6,000	278,920	206,468
Netherlands Trading Society . . . . .	10,913	2,729	33,624	14,305
Netherlands India Commercial Bank . . . . .	7,500	3,639	12,314	11,876
P. & O. Banking Corporation, Ltd. . . . .	2,594	180	6,433	7,955
Yokohama Specie Bank, Ltd. . . . .	5,882	7,308	34,470	29,536

# JOINT STOCK BANKS.

Previous to 1906 there were few Banks of this description operating in India, and such as were then in existence were of comparatively small importance and had their business confined to a very restricted area. The rapid development of this class of Bank, which has been so marked a feature in Banking within recent years, really had its origin in Bombay and set in with the establishment of the Bank of India and the Indian Specie Bank in 1906. After that time there was a perfect stream of new flotations, and although many of the new Companies confined themselves to legitimate banking business, on the other hand a very large number engaged in other businesses in addition and can hardly be properly classed as Banks.

These Banks made very great strides during the first few years of their existence, but it was generally suspected in well informed circles that the business of many of the Banks was of a very speculative and unsafe character and it was a matter of no great surprise to many people when it became known that some of the Banks were in difficulties.

The first important failure to take place was that of the People's Bank of India and the loss of confidence caused by the failure of that Bank resulted in a very large number of other failures, the principal being that of the Indian Specie Bank.

Since those events of ten years ago confidence has been largely restored. But in April 1923 the Alliance Bank of Simla suspended payment and is now in voluntary liquidation. The effect of the failure of this old established Bank might have been disastrous but for the prompt action of the Imperial Bank which dealt with the situation in close association with the Government of India. The Imperial Bank undertook to pay the depositors of the Alliance Bank 50 per cent. of the amounts due to them. A panic was averted and a critical period was passed through with little difficulty.

During 1923 the Tata Industrial Bank, which was established in 1918, was merged in the Central Bank of India.

The following shows the position of the better known existing Banks as it appears in the latest available Balance Sheets :—

*In Lakhs of Rupees.*

Name.	Capital.	Reserve.	Deposits.	Cash and Investments
Allahabad Bank, Ltd., affiliated to P. & O.				
Banking Corporation Ltd. . . . .	35	44	1,025	625
Bank of Baroda, Ltd. . . . .	30	22	628	429
Bank of India, Ltd. . . . .	100	102	1,465	392
Bank of Mysore, Ltd. . . . .	20	22	193	91
Central Bank of India, Ltd . . . . .	168	70	2,147	1,575
Indian Bank, Ltd. (Madras) . . . . .	12	15	199	17
Punjab National Bank, Ltd . . . . .	31	21	472	177
Union Bank of India, Ltd. . . . .	39	7	51	63

## Growth of Joint Stock Banks.

The following figures appearing in the Report of the Director-General of Statistics show the growth of the Capital, Reserve and Deposits of the principal Joint Stock Banks registered in India :—

In Lakhs of rupees.				Capital.	Reserve.	Deposits
Capital.	Reserve.	Deposits.				
1875 .. 14	2	27	1914 ..	251	141	1710
1880 .. 18	3	63	1915 ..	281	156	1787
1885 .. 18	5	94	1916 ..	287	173	2471
1890 .. 33	17	270	1917 ..	303	162	3117
1895 .. 63	31	566	1918 ..	436	165	4059
1900 .. 82	45	807	1919 ..	539	224	5899
1906 .. 133	56	1155	1920 ..	837	255	7114
1910 .. 275	100	2565	1921 ..	938	300	7689
1911 .. 285	126	2529	1922 ..	802	261	6163
1912 .. 291	134	2725	1923 ..	689	284	4442
1913 .. 231	132	2259	1924 ..	690	380	5250
			1925 ..	673	386	5449
			1926 ..	676	408	5258
			1927 ..	688	419	6084
			1928 ..	674	434	6285
			1929 ..	786	366	6272
			1930 ..	714	440	6321
			1931 ..	777	426	6223
			1932 ..	781	439	7234

LONDON OFFICES, AGENTS OR CORRESPONDENTS OF BANKS AND  
FIRMS (DOING BANKING BUSINESS) IN INDIA.

Name of Bank.	London Office—Agents or Correspondents.	Address.
Imperial Bank of India .. ..	London Office .. ..	25, Old Broad Street, E. C. 2.
<i>Other Banks &amp; Kindred Firms.</i>		
Allahabad Bank .. ..	National Provincial Bank P. & O. Banking Corpn. ..	2, Princess Street, E. C. 2. 117-122, Leadenhall Street, E. C. 3.
Bank of India .. ..	Westminster Bank ..	Bartholomew Lane, E. C. 2.
Central Bank of India .. ..	Barclay's Bank ..	168, Fenchurch Street, E. C. 3.
	Midland Bank .. ..	5, Threadneedle Street, E. C. 2.
Karnani Industrial Bank ..	Barclay's Bank .. ..	168, Fenchurch Street, E. C. 3.
Punjab National Bank .. ..	Midland Bank .. ..	5, Threadneedle St., E.C.2.
Simla Banking & Industrial Co	Ditto .. ..	Ditto.
Union Bank of India .. ..	Westminster Bank .. ..	Bartholomew Lane, E.C. 2
<i>Exchange Banks.</i>		
American Express Co., (Inc) ..	London Office .. ..	79, Bishopsgate, E. C. 2.
Banco Nacional Ultramarino ..	Anglo-Portuguese Colonial and Overseas Bank.	9, Bishopsgate, E. C. 2.
Bank of Taiwan .. ..	London Office .. ..	Gresham House, 40-41, Old Broad Street, E. C. 2.
Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China.	Ditto .. ..	38, Bishopsgate, E. C. 2.
Comptoir National d'Escompte de Paris.	Ditto .. ..	8-13, King William Street, E. C. 4.
Eastern Bank .. ..	Ditto .. ..	2-3, Crosby Sq., E. C. 3.
Grindlay & Co. .. ..	Ditto .. ..	54, Parliament Street, S. W. 1.
Hongkong & Shanghai Banking Corporation.	Ditto .. ..	9, Gracechurch St., E.C.3.
Imperial Bank of Persia .. ..	Ditto .. ..	33-36, King William Street, E. C. 4.
Lloyds Bank .. ..	Ditto .. ..	71, Lombard Street, E. C. 3.
Mercantile Bank of India .. ..	Ditto .. ..	15, Gracechurch St., E.C.3.
Mitsui Bank, Ltd. . . .	Ditto .. ..	100, Old Broad St., E. C. 2.
National Bank of India Ltd. ..	Ditto .. ..	26, Bishopsgate, E. C. 2.
National City Bank of New York	Ditto .. ..	38, Bishopsgate, E. C. 2.
Nederlandsche Handel-Maats- schappij.	National Provincial Bank ..	2, Princess Street, E. C. 2.
Nederlandsche Indische Handels- bank.	London Representative .. ..	Stone House, Bishopsgate, E. C. 2.
P. & O. Banking Corporation ..	London Office .. ..	117-122, Leadenhall Street, E. C. 3.
Thomas Cook & Son .. ..	Ditto .. ..	Berkeley Street, Piccadilly.
Yokohama Specie Bank .. ..	Ditto .. ..	7, Bishopsgate, E. C. 2.

### INDIAN PRIVATE BANKERS AND SHROFFS.

Indian private Bankers and Shroffs flourished in India long before Joint Stock Banks were ever thought of, and it seems likely that they will continue to thrive for some very considerable time to come. The use of the word "Shroff" is usually associated with a person who charges usurious rates of interest to impecunious people, but this is hardly fair to the people known as "shroffs" in banking circles, as there is no doubt that the latter are of very real service to the business community and of very great assistance to Banks in India. Under present conditions the Banks in India can never hope to be able to get into sufficiently close touch with the affairs of the vast trading community in India to enable them to grant accommodation to more than a few of these traders direct and it is in his capacity as middleman that the shroff proves of such great service. In this capacity also he brings a very considerable volume of business within the scope of the Presidency Banks Act, and enables the Presidency Banks to give accommodation which, without his assistance, the Banks would not be permitted to give. The shroff's position as an intermediary between the trading community and the Banks usually arises in something after the following manner. A shopkeeper in the bazaar, with limited means of his own, finds that, after using all his own money, he still requires say Rs. 25,000 to stock his shop suitably. He thereupon approaches the shroff, and the latter after very careful inquiries as to the shopkeeper's position grants the accommodation, if he is satisfied that the business is safe. The business, as a rule, is arranged through a hoondee broker, and in the case referred to the latter may probably approach about ten shroffs and secure accommodation from them to the extent of Rs. 2,500 each. A hoondee is usually drawn at a currency of about 2 months is almost invariably taken by the shroffs in respect of such advances.

A stage is reached however when the demands on the shroffs are greater than they are able to meet out of their own money, and it is at this

point that the assistance of the Banks is called into requisition. The shroffs do this by taking a number of the bills they already hold to the Banks for discount under their endorsement, and the Banks accept such bills freely to an extent determined in each case by the standing of the shroff and the strength of the drawers. The extent to which any one shroff may grant accommodation in the bazaar is therefore dependent on two factors, viz., (1) the limit which he himself may think it advisable to place on his transactions, and (2) the extent to which the Banks are prepared to discount bills bearing his endorsement. The shroffs keep in very close touch with all the traders to whom they grant accommodation, and past experience has shown that the class of business above referred to is one of the safest the Banks can engage in.

The rates charged by the shroffs are usually based on the rates at which they in turn can discount the bills with the Banks and necessarily vary according to the standing of the borrower and with the season of the year. Generally speaking, however, a charge of two annas per cent. per mensem above the Bank's rate of discount, or  $1\frac{1}{2}\%$ , is a fair average rate charged in Bombay to a first class borrower. Rates in Calcutta and Madras are on a slightly higher scale due in a great measure to the fact that the competition among the shroffs for business is not so keen in these places as it is in Bombay.

The shroffs who engage in the class of business above described are principally Marwaries and Multanis having their Head Offices for the most part in Bikaner and Shikarpur, respectively, the business elsewhere than at the Head Offices being carried on by "Moonims" who have very wide powers.

It is not known to what extent native bankers and shroffs receive deposits and engage in exchange business throughout India, but there is no doubt that this is done to a very considerable extent.

### THE BANK RATE.

Formerly each Presidency Bank fixed its own Bank Rate, and the rates were not uniform. Now the Imperial Bank fixes the rate for the whole of India. The rate fixed represents the rate charged by the Banks on demand loans against Government securities only and advances on other securities or discounts are granted as

a rule at a slightly higher rate. Ordinarily such advances or discounts are granted at from one-half to one per cent. over the official rate; but this does not always apply and in the monsoon months, when the Bank rate is sometimes nominal, it often happens that such accommodation is granted at the official rate or even less.

The following statement shows the average Bank Rate since the Imperial Bank was constituted:—

Year.	1st Half-year.	2nd Half-year.	Yearly average.
1922 .. .. .	7.132	4.510	5.821
1923 .. .. .	7.410	4.5	5.959
1924 .. .. .	8.05	5.315	6.682
1925 .. .. .	8.585	4.701	5.643
1926 .. .. .	5.651	4	4.825
1927 .. .. .	6.508	4.956	5.732
1928 .. .. .	6.945	5.456	6.2
1929 .. .. .	6.878	5.788	6.333
1930 .. .. .	6.508	5.277	5.892
1931 .. .. .	6.735	7.353	7.044
1932 .. .. .	6.022	4.033	5.027
1933 .. .. .	3.627	3.5	3.563
1934 .. .. .	3.5	3.5	3.5

**BANKERS' CLEARING HOUSES.**

The principal Clearing Houses in India are those of Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Rangoon, Colombo and Karachi, and of these the first two are by far the most important. The members at these places consist of the Imperial Bank, most of the Exchange Banks and English Banking Agency firms, and a few of the better known of the local Joint Stock Banks. No Bank is entitled to claim to be a member as of right and any application for admission to a Clearing must be proposed and seconded by two members and be subject thereafter to ballot by the existing members.

The duties of settling Bank are undertaken by the Imperial Bank at each of the places mentioned and a representative of each member attends at the office of that Bank on each business day at the time fixed to deliver all cheques he may have negotiated on other members

and to receive in exchange all cheques drawn on him negotiated by the latter. After all the cheques have been received and delivered the representative of each Bank advises the settling Bank of the difference between his total receipts and deliveries and the settling Bank thereafter strikes a final balance to satisfy itself that the totals of the debtor balances agrees with the total of the creditor balances. The debtor Banks thereafter arrange to pay the amounts due by them to the settling Bank during the course of the day and the latter in turn arranges to pay on receipt of those amounts the balances due to the creditor Banks. In practice however all the members keep Bank accounts with the settling Bank so that the final balances are settled by cheques and book entries thus doing away with the necessity for cash in any form.

The figures for the Clearing Houses in India above referred to are given below :—

**Total amount of Cheques Cleared Annually.**

*In lakhs of Rupees.*

	Calcutta	Bombay.	Madras.	Rangoon.	Colombo.	Karachi.	Total.
1901	Not available	6511	1338	Not available	..	178	8027
1902	..	7013	1295	..	..	268	8576
1903	..	8762	1464	..	..	340	10566
1904	..	9492	1536	..	..	365	11393
1905	..	10927	1580	..	..	324	12811
1906	..	10942	1583	..	..	400	12895
1907	22144	12645	1548	..	..	530	37167
1908	21281	12585	1754	..	..	643	33263
1909	19776	14375	1948	..	..	702	36801
1910	22238	13652	2117	4765	..	765	46527
1911	25733	17605	2083	5399	..	762	51612
1912	28831	20831	1152	6043	..	1159	58016
1913	33133	21890	2340	6198	..	1219	64780
1914	28031	17696	2127	4389	..	1315	54158
1915	32266	16402	1887	4069	..	1352	56036
1916	48017	24051	2495	4853	..	1503	80919
1917	47193	33655	2339	4966	..	2028	90181
1918	74397	53362	2528	6927	..	2429	139643
1919	90211	70250	3004	8837	..	2266	180598
1920	153388	126353	7500	10779	..	3120	301140
1921	91672	89788	3847	11875	..	3679	200761
1922	94426	86683	4279	12220	9681	3234	210523
1923	86148	75015	4722	11094	11940	4064	195983
1924	92249	65250	5546	11555	13134	4515	192249
1925	101833	51944	5716	12493	14978	4119	191083
1926	95944	42066	5688	12511	16033	3166	175408
1927	102392	39826	5629	12609	15097	3057	179510
1928	108819	54308	6540	12035	15446	2945	200093
1929	99765	79968	5877	12160	15429	2718	215917
1930	89313	71205	5218	11483	12093	2550	191862
1931	75627	63082	4461	8156	8852	2319	163397
1932	74650	64637	4722	7595	7456	2519	161579
1933	82368	64552	5159	5807	7220	2563	167669
1934	86373	68321	5761	5737	8607	2873	177672



## TABLE OF WAGES, INCOME, &amp;c.

Showing the amount for one or more days at the rates of; 1 to 16 Rupees per Month of 31 Days.

Rupees.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16
Days.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
1	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
2	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
3	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
4	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
5	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
6	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
7	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
8	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
9	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
10	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
11	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
12	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
13	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
14	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
15	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
16	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
17	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
18	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
19	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
20	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
21	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
22	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
23	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
24	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
25	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
26	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
27	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
28	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
29	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
30	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0
31	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0	0 0 0

## The Railways.

The history of Indian Railways very closely reflects the financial vicissitudes of the country. Not for some time after the establishment of Railways in England was their construction in India contemplated, and then to test their applicability to Eastern conditions three experimental lines were sanctioned in 1845. These were from Calcutta to Raniganj (129 miles), the East Indian Railway, Bombay to Kalyan (33 miles), Great Indian Peninsula Railway; and Madras to Arakonam (39 miles), Madras Railway. Indian Railway building on a serious scale dates from Lord Dalhousie's great minute of 1853, wherein, after dwelling upon the great social, political and commercial advantages of connecting the chief cities by rail, he suggested a great scheme of trunk lines linking the Presidencies with each other and the inland regions with the principal ports. This reasoning commended itself to the Directors of the East India Company, and it was powerfully reinforced when, during the Mutiny, the barriers imposed on free communication were severely felt. As there was no private capital in India available for railway construction, English Companies, the interest on whose capital was guaranteed by the State, were formed for the purpose. By the end of 1859 contracts had been entered into with eight companies for the construction of 5,000 miles of line, involving a guaranteed capital of £52 millions. These companies were (1) the East India; (2) the Great Indian Peninsula; (3) the Madras; (4) the Bombay, Baroda and Central India; (5) the Eastern Bengal; (6) the Indian Branch, later the Oudh and Rohilkund State Railway and now part of the East Indian Railway; (7) the Sind, Punjab and Delhi, now merged in the North Western State Railway; (8) the Great Southern of India, now the South Indian Railway. The scheme laid the foundations of the Indian Railway system as it exists to-day.

### Early Disappointments.

The main principle in the formation of these companies was a Government guarantee on their capital, for this was the only condition on which investors would come forward. This guarantee was five per cent. coupled with the free grant of all the land required, in return the companies were required to share the surplus profits with the Government, after the guaranteed interest had been met; the interest charges were calculated at 22½ to the rupee. The Railways were to be sold to Government on fixed terms at the close of twenty-five years and the Government were to exercise close control over expenditure and working. The early results were disappointing. Whilst the Railways greatly increased the efficiency of the administration, the mobility of the troops, the trade of the country, and the movement of the population, they failed to make profits sufficient to meet the guaranteed interest. Some critics attributed this to the unnecessarily high standard of construction adopted, and to the engineers' ignorance of local conditions; the result was that by 1869 the deficit on the Railway budget was Rs. 166 lakhs. Seeking for some more economical

method of construction; the Government secured sanction to the building of lines by direct State Agency, and funds were allotted for the purpose, the metre-gauge being adopted for cheapness. Funds soon lapsed and the money available had to be diverted to converting the Sind and Punjab lines from metre to broad-gauge for strategic reasons. Government had therefore again to resort to the system of guarantee, and the Indian Midland (1882-85), since absorbed by the Great Indian Peninsula, the Bengal-Nagpur (1883-87); the Southern Mahratta (1882), and the Assam Bengal (1891) were constructed under guarantees, but on easier terms than the first companies. Their total length was over 4,000 miles.

### Famine and Frontiers.

In 1879, embarrassed by famine and by the fall of the exchange value of the rupee, Government again endeavoured to enlist unaided private enterprise. Four companies were promoted—the Nigiri, the Delhi-Umballa-Kalla, the Bengal Central, and the Bengal North-Western. The first became bankrupt, the second and third received guarantees, and the Tirhut Railway had to be leased to the fourth. A step of even greater importance was taken when Native States were invited to undertake construction in their own territories, and the Nizam's Government guaranteed the interest on 330 miles of line in the State of Hyderabad. This was the first of the large system of Native State Railways. In the first period up to 1870, 4,255 miles were opened, of which all save 45 were on the broad-gauge; during the next ten years there were opened 4,239, making the total 8,494 (on the broad-gauge 6,562, the metre 1,865, and narrow 67). Then ensued a period of financial ease. It was broken by the fall in exchange and the costly lines built on the frontier. The Peshawar incident, which brought Great Britain and Russia to the verge of war, necessitated the connection of our outposts at Quetta and Chaman with the main trunk lines. The sections through the desolate Harai and Bolan Passes were enormously costly, it is said that they might have been ballasted with rupees; the long tunnel under the Khojak Pass added largely to this necessary, but unprofitable, outlay.

### Rebate Terms Established.

This induced the fourth period—the system of rebates. Instead of a gold subsidy, companies were offered a rebate on the gross earnings of the traffic interchanged with the main line, so that the dividend might rise to four per cent. but the rebate was limited to 20 per cent. of the gross earnings. Under these conditions, there were promoted the Ahmedabad-Pranteh, the South Behar, and the Southern Punjab, although only in the case of the first were the terms strictly adhered to. The Bar-nagpur Light Railway, on the two feet six inches gauge, entered the field without any guarantee, and with rolling stock designed to illustrate the carrying power of this gauge. The rebates terms being found unattractive in view of the competition of 4 per cent. trustee stocks, they were revised in 1890 to provide for an

absolute guarantee of 3 per cent. with a share of surplus profits, or rebate up to the full extent of the main line's net earnings in supplement of their own net earnings, the total being limited to 3½ per cent. on the capital outlay. Under these terms, a considerable number of feeder line companies was promoted, though in none were the conditions arbitrarily exacted. As these terms did not at first attain their purpose, they were further revised, and in lieu was substituted an increase in the rate of guarantee from 3 to 3½ per cent. and of rebate from 3½ to 5 per cent. with equal division of surplus profits over 5 per cent. in both cases. At last, the requirements of the market were met and there was for a time a mild boom in feeder railway construction and the stock of all the sound companies promoted stood at a substantial premium. Conditions changed after the war and the Acworth Committee so far from approving of this system, considered that the aim of the Government should be to reduce by amalgamation the number of existing companies and that it should only be in cases where the State cannot or will not provide adequate funds that private enterprise in this direction should be encouraged.

The existing Branch Line Companies have ceased for some time to raise additional capital for capital requirements. They have either obtained overdrafts from various Banks for this purpose at heavy rates of interest or issued debentures at special rates of interest (usually about 7 per cent.) or in several cases asked for money to be advanced to them by the Railway Board. So far, therefore, from reducing the amount that the Government of India have to raise in the open market, they were increasing the amount. For the above reasons, the Government of India have abolished this system and are now prepared themselves to find the capital required for the construction of extensions or branches to existing main line systems. They have also announced their readiness to consider the question of constructing branch or feeder lines which were not expected to be remunerative from the point of view of railway earnings upon a guarantee against loss from a Local Government or local authority which might desire to have such lines constructed for purely local reasons or on account of administrative advantages likely to accrue in particular areas. This proposal was put forward as affording a suitable method of reconciling the interests of the Central and the Local Governments and of providing for local bodies and for Local Governments a method of securing the construction of railways which may be required for purely local reasons and which, while not likely to prove remunerative on purely railway earnings, are likely to give such benefits to Local Governments and local bodies as will more than repay the amounts paid under the guarantee. Some such arrangements have already been made with Local Governments in Madras, Punjab, Burma and Bombay.

#### Railway Profits begin.

Meantime a much more important change was in progress. The gradual economic development of the country vastly increased the traffic, both passenger and goods. The taking in of the original contracts allowed Gov-

ernment to renew them on more favourable terms. The development of irrigation in the Punjab and Sind transformed the North-Western State Railway. Owing to the burden of maintaining the unprofitable Frontier lines, this was the Cinderella Railway in India—the scapegoat of the critics who protested against the unwisdom of constructing railways from borrowed capital. But with the completion of the Chenab and Jhelum Canals, the North-Western became one of the great grain lines of the world, choked with traffic at certain seasons of the year and making a large profit for the State. In 1906 the railways for the first time showed a small gain to the State. In succeeding years the net receipts grew rapidly. In the four years ended 1907-08 they averaged close upon £2 millions a year. In the following year there was a relapse. Bad harvests in India, accompanied by the monetary panic caused by the American financial crisis, led to a great falling off in receipts just when working expenses were rising, owing to the general increase in prices. Instead of a profit, there was a deficit of £1,240,000 in the railway accounts for 1908-09. But in the following year there was a reversion to a profit, and the net Railway gain has steadily increased. For the year ended March 1919 this gain amounted to £10,573,000. Although in a country like India, where the finances are mainly dependent upon the character of the monsoon, the railway revenue must fluctuate, there was no reason to anticipate a further deficit, but the net railway gain decreased to £3,767,000 in 1920-21 and there was an actual loss of £6,182,000 in 1921-22. As a result of the steps taken by the Railway Board, however, on the report of the Acworth Committee in 1921, this loss was changed into a gain of £813,000 in 1922-23.

The results in succeeding years will be seen from the following statements—

	Contribution to General Revenue	Railway Reserve Fund	Total Gain
1923-24	£	£	£
1921-22	1,941,387	1,635,983	4,477,372
1922-23	4,135,641	2,854,936	6,990,580
1926-27	4,186,045	1,108,133	5,294,478
1927-28	4,707,239	1,460,000	8,167,239
1928-29	3,933,831	1,937,895	5,871,729
1929-30	4,588,950	1,561,650	3,027,300
1930-31	1,391,775	8,192,625	3,890,850
1931-32	4,020,150	—	6,000,000
1932-33	*	—	—
1933-34	—	—	—

\* The contribution to General Revenue due for the year 1932-33 amounts to Rs. 523 lakhs or 13 lakhs less than in 1931-32. The payment of the contribution has been held in abeyance until the return of prosperous years.

Rupies have been converted into £ at the average rate of exchange for the year.

1933-34 is the first year to show some signs of recovery since the depression. The earnings of the State-owned lines increased from Rs. 84 crores in 1932-33 to Rs. 86 crores in 1933-34.

but the net result of the year's working was a loss of about Rs 8 crores, no contribution could therefore be made to General revenues during the year.

### Contracts Revised.

One factor which helped to improve the financial position was the revision of the original contracts under which the guaranteed lines were constructed. The five per cent. dividend guaranteed at 22d. per rupee, and the half-yearly settlements made these companies a drain on the State at a time when their stock was at a high premium. The first contract to fall in was the East Indian, the great line connecting Calcutta with Delhi and the Northern provinces. When the contract lapsed, the Government exercised their right of purchasing the line, paying the purchase-money in the form of terminable annuities, derived from revenue, carrying with them a sinking fund for the redemption of capital. The railway thus became a State line, but it was released to the Company which actually works it. Under these new conditions the East Indian Company brought to the State in the ten years ended 1909 after meeting all charges, including the payments on account of the terminable annuity by means of which the purchase of the line was made, and interest of all capital outlay subsequent to the date on purchase, a clear profit of nearly ten millions. At the end of seventy-four years from 1880, when the annuity expires, the Government will come into receipt of a clear yearly income of upwards of £2,700,000, equivalent to the creation of a capital of sixty to seventy millions sterling. No other railway shows results quite equal to the East Indian, because, in addition to serving a rich country by an easy line, it possesses its own collieries and enjoys cheap coal. But with allowance for these factors, all the other guaranteed companies which have been acquired under similar conditions as their contracts expired, have proportionately swelled the revenue and assets of the State. It is difficult to estimate the amount which must be added to the capital debt of the Indian railways in order to counter-balance the loss during the period when the revenue did not meet the interest charges. According to one estimate it should be £50 millions. But even if that figure be taken, Government have a magnificent asset in their railway property.

### Improving Open Lines.

These changes induced a corresponding change in Indian Railway policy. Up to 1900 the great work had been the provision of trunk lines. But with the completion of the Nagda-Mutta line, providing an alternative broad-gauge route from Bombay to Delhi through Eastern Rajputana, the trunk system was virtually complete. A direct broad-gauge route from Bombay to Sind is needed, but the poor commercial prospects of the line and the opposition of the Rao of Cutch to any through line in his territories, has for some time kept this scheme in the background. The possibilities, however, of this construction being undertaken have improved considerably recently and a detailed survey is being carried

out. There does not exist any through rail connection between India and Burma, although several routes have been surveyed: the monotonous character of the region to be traversed, and the easy means of communication with Burma by sea, rob this scheme of any living importance. Further survey work was undertaken between 1914 and 1920, the three routes to be surveyed being the coast route, the Manipur route, and the Hukong valley route. The metre-gauge systems of Northern and Southern India will also probably one day be connected and Karachi given direct broad-gauge connection with Delhi, a project that has been investigated more than once but cannot at present be financially justified. These works are, however, subordinate to the necessity for bringing the open lines up to their traffic requirements and providing them with feeders. The sudden increase in the trade of India found the main lines totally unprepared. Costly works were necessary to double lines, improve the equipment, provide new and better yards and terminal facilities and to increase the rolling stock. Consequently the demands on the open lines altogether overshadowed the provision of new lines. Even then the railway budget was found totally inadequate for the purpose, and a small Committee sat in London, under the chairmanship of Lord Ircheape, to consider ways and means. This Committee found that the amount which could be remuneratively spent on railway construction in India was limited only by the capacity of the money market. They fixed the annual allotment at £12,000,000 a year. Even this reduced sum could not always be provided.

During 1912-33 the principal open line improvements consisted in—  
 Doubling of the Rupnani Bridge on the B. N. Railway.  
 Erection of new spans on the Kofu Bridge over the Indus, N. W. Railway.  
 Replacement of girders on the Jumna Bridge, Delhi.  
 Re-building of the Mahanadi Bridge on the Kofu Branch, B. N. Railway.  
 Building the new double track Bridge over the Nalanda near Bhoach, B. B. & C. I. Railway.  
 Shoranm-Cochin Railway conversion, S. I. Railway.

### Government Control and Re-organisation of Railway Board.

As the original contracts carried a definite Government guarantee of interest, it was necessary for Government to exercise strong supervision and control over the expenditure during construction, and over management and expenditure after the lines were open for traffic. For these purposes a staff of Consulting Engineers was formed, and a whole system of checks and counterchecks established, leading up to the Railway Branch of the Public Works Department of the Government of India. As traffic developed, the Indian Railways outgrew this dry nursing, and when the original contracts expired, and the interests of Government and the Companies synchronised, it became not only vexatious but unnecessary. Accordingly in 1901-02 Mr. Thomas Robertson was deputed by the Secretary of State to examine the whole

question of the organization and working of the Indian Railways, and he recommended that the existing system should be replaced by a Railway Board, consisting of a Chairman and two members with a Secretary. The Board was formally constituted in March 1905. The Board was made subordinate to the Government of India in which it was represented by the Department of Commerce and Industry. It prepared the railway programme of expenditure and considered the greater questions of policy and economy affecting all the lines. Its administrative duties included the construction of new lines by State agency, the improvement of new works on open lines, the improvement of railway management with regard both to economy and public convenience, the arrangements for through traffic, the settlement of disputes between lines, the control and promotion of the staff on State lines, and the general supervision over the working and expenditure of the Company's lines. Certain minor changes have taken place from time to time since the constitution of the Railway Board. In 1908, to meet the complaint that the Board was subjected to excessive control by the Department of Commerce and Industry, the powers of the Chairman were increased and he was given the status of a Secretary to Government with the right of independent access to the Viceroy; he usually sat in the Imperial Legislative Council as the representative of the Railway interest. In 1912 in consequence of complaints of the excessive interference of the Board with the Companies, an informal mission was undertaken by Lord Inchausti to reconcile differences. Various changes were introduced during the years 1912-1920 such as the modification of the rule that the President and members of the Railway Board should all be men of large experience in the working of railways due to the importance of financial and commercial considerations in connection with the control of Indian Railway policy. This decision was, however, revised in 1920 and an additional appointment of Financial Adviser to the Railway Board created instead. The question of the most suitable organization was further fully examined by the Aeworth Committee in 1921 and a revised organization which is described later was introduced from 1st April 1924.

Some of the difficulties involved in the constitution of a controlling authority for the railways of India may be realized from a study of the "Notes on the Relation of the Government to Railways in India" printed as an appendix to Volume I of the Annual Report by the Railway Board on Indian Railways. These notes bring out the great diversity of conditions prevailing which involve the Railway Department in the exercise of the functions of—

(a) the directly controlling authority of the State-worked systems aggregating 18,499 miles in on the 31st March 1929,

(b) the representative of the predominant owning partner in systems aggregating 29,451 miles,

(c) the guarantor of many of the smaller companies, and

(d) the statutory authority over all railways in India.

Moreover in all questions relating to railways or extra municipal tramways in which Provincial

Governments are concerned, the Railway Department is called upon to watch the interests of the Central Government and is frequently asked to advise the Local Governments. Its duties do not end there. The future development of railways depends largely on the Government of India and the Railway Department is therefore called upon to plan out schemes of development, to investigate and survey new lines and to arrange for financing their construction. The evolution of a satisfactory authority for the administration of these varied functions has proved extremely difficult and the question was one of those referred to the Railway Committee (1920-21) presided over by Sir William Aeworth who recommended the early appointment of a Chief Commissioner of Railways whose first duty should be to prepare a definite scheme for the reorganization of the Railway Department and Mr. C. D. M. Hindley, formerly Agent of the East Indian Railway and Chairman of the Calcutta Port Trust, was appointed Chief Commissioner on November 1st, 1922.

The principal constitutional change involved in this appointment is that the Chief Commissioner who takes the place of the President of the Railway Board is solely responsible—under the Government of India—for arriving at decisions on technical matters and for advising the Government of India on matters of railway policy and is not, as was the President, subject to be out-voted and over-ruled by his colleagues on the Board. The detailed re-organization of the Railway Board in accordance with the Chief Commissioner's proposals required careful consideration but one of the most important of his recommendations namely the appointment of a Financial Commissioner was considered of particular urgency and the Secretary of State's sanction was therefore obtained to the appointment with effect from 1st April 1923. While in the person of the Chief Engineer the Railway Board has always had available the technical advice of a senior Civil Engineer in Mechanical Engineering questions it has had to depend on outside assistance. The disadvantages of this arrangement have become increasingly evident and it was therefore decided with effect from November 1st, 1922, to create the new appointment of Chief Mechanical Engineer with the Railway Board.

The reorganization carried out in 1924 had for one of its principal objects the relief to the Chief Commissioner and the Members from all but important work so as to enable them to devote their attention to larger questions of railway policy and to enable them to keep in touch with Local Governments, railway administrations and public bodies by coming to a greater extent than they had been able to do in the past.

This object was effected by the following new posts which in some cases supplemented the existing ones and in other cases replaced them. Directors of Civil Engineering, Mechanical Engineering, Traffic, Establishment and Finance and seven Deputy Directors working under them.

The necessity of some central organisation to co-ordinate the publicity central carried out on railways and to undertake work on the many forms of railways publicity which can be best

organised by one central body led to the inauguration of the Central Publicity Bureau under a Chief Publicity Officer in 1927. The success which has attended the work of this Bureau led to its being made permanent from January 1st, 1929. The work undertaken is described later.

The growing importance of Labour questions necessitated the organisation of a new branch in the Railway Board's office and to the appointment in 1929 of a third member whose main duties are connected with the satisfactory solution of labour problems and the improvement of the conditions of service of the staff generally and of the lower paid employees in particular.

Under the Railway Board's policy of progressive standardisation, a Central Standardisation Office was established under a Chief Controller of Standardisation to provide the means whereby such standardisation would be progressively effected in accordance with changing conditions, and as the result of practical experience. The Technical Officer under the Railway Board was transferred to this office as a Deputy Controller.

The present superior staff under the Railway Board, therefore consisted of 5 Directors, 5 Deputy Directors, a Secretary and an Assistant Secretary in addition to the Controller of Railway Accounts and his officers, to the Central Publicity Officer and the Officers in the Central Publicity Bureau and to the Chief Controller and the officers in the Central Standardisation Office.

The question of transferring the supervision of railway accounts of State Railways from the Finance Department to the Railway Board was under consideration for some time and in accordance with a resolution adopted by the Legislative Assembly in September 1925, a stat. was made with the transfer of the supervision of railway accounts on the East Indian Railway. At the same time a separate Audit Staff was appointed reporting directly to the Auditor-General. As it was found that the separation of Audit from Accounts led to greater efficiency, a similar organisation was introduced on other State-managed railways during 1929. The supervision of Accounts Officers was placed under a Controller of Railway Accounts, reporting to the Financial Commissioner of Railways and that of Audit Officers under a Director of Railway Audit reporting to the Auditor-General. These two duties were previously combined under the Accountant-General, Railways, reporting to the Auditor-General. The Chief Accounts Officers on railways are now under the Agent but have certain powers of direct reference to the Financial Commissioner of Railways.

### Management.

The Railways managed by Companies have Boards of Directors in London and are represented in India by an Agent. Some of the Company-managed railways are still on a departmental basis with a Traffic Manager, Chief Engineer, Locomotive and Carriage and Wagon Superintendent, Controller of Stores and Chief Auditor, while others have separated the Transportation and Commercial duties of the Traffic Manager and combined the supervision of Locomotive running with Transportation

State-managed lines have generally adopted the divisional organisation.

### Clearing Accounts Office.

A Clearing Accounts Office, with a Statutory Audit Office attached thereto, was opened in December 1926 to take over work relating to the check and apportionment of traffic interchanged between State-managed Railways. The work of the different railways was gradually transferred to this office, the North Western Railway being taken over first on the 1st January 1927, the East Indian Railway following on the 1st April, the Eastern Bengal Railway on the 1st January 1928 and the Great Indian Peninsula Railway later.

At the request of the Bombay, Baroda and Central India Railway an exhaustive experiment was conducted to check the accuracy of the results obtained by the revised procedure, and as the experiment was completely successful, the Board of Directors of the Bombay Baroda & Central India Railway have also agreed to the transfer of the check and apportionment of their foreign traffic to the Clearing Accounts Office.

During 1927-28 demonstrations explaining the Clearing Accounts Office procedure were given to the representatives of the Press as well as to the representatives of the various railways who visited the office to study the new procedure. An important demonstration was given to the representatives of the Southern Railways at Madras who were so impressed with the superiority of the new procedure that they unanimously recommended to their Home Boards the transfer of the work of check and apportionment of earnings from interchanged traffic to the Clearing Accounts Office, and it was hoped to open a branch Clearing Accounts Office at Madras at an early date to deal with such traffic but owing to certain later developments in connection with experiments now in operation of through rate registers and of decentralisation of Traffic Accounts Work, no definite decision has yet been arrived at.

### The Railway Conference.

In order to facilitate the adjustment of domestic questions, the Railway Conference was instituted in 1876. This Conference was consolidated into a permanent body in 1903 under the title of the Indian Railway Conference Association. It is under the direct control of the railways, it elects a President from amongst the members, and has done much useful work.

### The Indian Gauges.

The standard gauge for India is five feet six inches. When construction was started the broad-gauge school was strong, and it was thought advisable to have a broad-gauge in order to resist the influence of cyclones. But in 1870, when the S'ite system was adopted it was decided to find a more economical gauge, for the open lines had cost £17,000 a mile. After much deliberation, the metre-gauge of 3 feet 3½ inches was adopted, because at that time the idea of adopting the metric system for India was in the air. The original intention was to make the metre-gauge lines provisional; they were to be converted into broad-gauge as soon as the traffic justified it; consequently

they were built very light. But the traffic expanded with surprising rapidity, and it was found cheaper to improve the carrying power of the metre-gauge lines than to convert them to the broad-gauge. So, except in the Indus Valley, where the strategic situation demanded an unbroken gauge, the metre-gauge lines were improved and they became a permanent feature in the railway system. Now there is a great metre-gauge system north of the Ganges connected with the Rajputana lines and Kathiawar and another system in Southern India embracing the Southern Maratha and the South India Systems. These are not yet connected, but the necessary link from Khandwa by way of the Nizam's Hyderabad-Godavari Railway cannot be long delayed. All the Burma lines are on the metre-gauge. Certain feeder and hill railways have been constructed on the 2'-6" and 2'-0" gauges and since the opening of the Barsi Light Railway which showed the possible capacity of the 2'-6" gauge, there has been a tendency to construct feeder lines on this rather than on the metre-gauge.

#### **State versus Company Management—**

The relative advantages and disadvantages of State and Company management of the railways owned by Government which comprise the great bulk of the railway mileage in India have been the subject of discussion in official circles and the public press for many years. In India the question is complicated by the fact that the more important companies have not in recent years been the owners of the railways which they manage and the headquarters of their Boards are in London. The subject was one, perhaps the most important, of the terms of reference of the Acworth Railway Committee. That Committee was unfortunately unable to make a unanimous recommendation on this point, their members being equally divided in favour of State management and Company management. They were however, unanimous in recommending that the present system of management by Boards of Directors in London should not be extended beyond the terms of the existing contracts and this recommendation has met with general public acceptance. During the year 1922-23, the question was again referred to certain Local Governments and public bodies and opinions collected and discussed. The approaching termination of the East Indian Railway contract on 31st December 1924 and of that of the Great Indian Peninsula Railway on 30th June 1925 rendered an early decision on this question imperative. When the question was debated in the Legislative Assembly in February 1923, the non-official Indian Members were almost unanimously in favour of State management and indeed were able to carry a resolution recommending the placing of the East Indian Railway and the Great Indian Peninsula Railway under State management at the close of their present contracts. The Government of India, however, expressed themselves as being so convinced by the almost universal failure of this method in other countries that they proposed, while accepting the necessity for taking over the management of the East Indian Railway and the Great Indian Peninsula Railway to continue their efforts to devise a satisfactory form of Company domiciled in India to take these railways over eventually on a basis of real Company

management. There have been certain definite advantages during a transition period in having a central authority with necessary powers to co-ordinate the work on railways and that the results have been satisfactory are borne out by the fact that Indian railways have contributed 4½ million pounds to General Revenues during 1927-28 and nearly 4 million pounds during 1928-29 in addition to paying in 3½ million and 1½ million pounds respectively during these two years to the Railway Reserve Fund. The future organisation will, however, need careful organisation. Experience in other countries has shown that difficulties arise in a Government fully responsible to the Legislature or under any constitution which imposed on the Railway Department the necessary restrictions which must apply as between ordinary departments of the State. The solution found in other countries such as Germany, Canada, Belgium, Austria and elsewhere, where State ownership has thrown on the State the obligation to manage its own railways, has been to create by a statute an authority charged with the management of the State Railway property with statutory prescription of the objects to be aimed at in such management and statutory division of railway profits between the State and the Railway Authority. This authority may take the form of a company as in Canada and in Germany or follow the simpler lines of a statutory commission. On 1st January 1925 the East Indian Railway was amalgamated with the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway and brought under direct State Management while on 1st July 1925 the Great Indian Peninsula Railway followed suit. The Naini-Jubbulpore Section of the East Indian Railway was transferred to the Great Indian Peninsula Railway on 1st October 1925.

On January 1st, 1929 the contract with the Burma Railways Company was terminated and the management taken over by the State. The purchase of this railway has entailed the payment to the Burma Railways Company of the sum of three millions sterling being the share capital originally contributed by the Company. The financial effort of taking over the line is estimated to be an increase of about half a crore of rupees in the net annual revenue to Government.

The purchase of the Southern Punjab Railway of an aggregate length of about 927 miles worked by the North Western Railway was effected on the 1st January 1930. It is estimated that the financial result of the purchase which cost approximately Rs. 76½ lakhs will be a gain to Government of about Rs. 47 lakhs a year.

At the end of 1929-30 the Nizam's Guaranteed State Railways system which was the property of the company, was acquired and its management taken over by His Exalted Highness the Nizam's Government and is now known as His Exalted Highness the Nizam's State Railway.

**Separation of the Railway from the General Finances.**—The question of the separation of the railway from the general finances was under consideration for some time and as a result of the recommendations of the Acworth Committee in 1921, the question was further examined by the Railway Finance Committee and the Legislative Assembly but it was decided to postpone a definite decision for the present.

The question was examined afresh in connection with the recommendation of the Retrenchment Committee in 1923, that the railways in India should be so worked as to yield an average return of at least 5½ per cent. on the capital at charge and it was decided that a suitable time had arrived when this separation could be carried out. A resolution was accordingly introduced in the Assembly on the 3rd March 1924, recommending to the Governor-General in Council—

“that in order to relieve the general budget from the violent fluctuations caused by the incorporation therein of the railway estimates and to enable the railway to carry out a continuous railway policy based on the necessity of making a definite return over a period of years to the State on the Capital expended on railways:—

(1) The railway finances shall be separated from the general finances of the country and the general revenues shall receive a definite annual contribution from railways which shall be the first charge on railway earnings.

(2) The contribution shall be a sum equal to five-sixths of 1 per cent. on the capital at charge of the railways (excluding capital contributed by Companies and Indian States and Capital expenditure on strategic Railways) at the end of the penultimate financial year plus one-fifth of any surplus profits remaining after payment of this fixed return, subject to the condition that if any year railway revenues are insufficient to provide the percentage of five-sixths of 1 per cent. on the capital at charges surplus profits in the next or subsequent years, will not be deemed to have accrued for purposes of division until such deficiency has been made good. From the contribution so fixed will be deducted the loss in working, and the interest on capital expenditure on strategic lines.

(3) Any surplus profits that exist after payment of these charges shall be available for the Railway administration to be utilised in—

(a) forming reserves for,

(v) equalising dividends, that is to say, of securing the payment of the percentage contribution to the general revenues in lean years,

(vi) depreciation,

(vii) writing down and writing off capital,

(b) the improvement of services rendered to the public,

(c) the reduction of rates.

(4) The railway administration shall be entitled, subject to such conditions as may be described by the Government of India, to borrow temporarily from capital or from the reserves for the purpose of meeting expenditure for which there is no provision or insufficient provision in the revenue budget subject to the obligation to make repayment of borrowings out of the revenue budgets of subsequent years.

(5) In accordance with present practice the figures of gross receipts and expenditure of railways will be included in the Budget Statement. The proposed expenditure will, as at present, be placed before the Legislative Assembly in the form of a demand for grants and on a separate day or days among the days allotted for the discussion of the demands for grants the Member in charge of the Railways will make a general statement on railway accounts

and working. Any reductions in the demand for grants for railways resulting from the votes of the Legislative Assembly will not ensure to general revenues, i.e., will not have the effect of increasing the fixed contribution for the year.

(6) The Railway Department will place the estimate of railway expenditure before the Central Advisory Council on some date prior to the date for the discussion of the demand for grants for railways.”

This resolution was examined by the Standing Finance Committee in September and was introduced with certain modifications. The final resolution agreed to by the Assembly on September 20th, 1924, and accepted by Government differed from the original resolution in that the yearly contribution had been placed at 1 per cent. instead of 5/6th per cent. on the capital at charge and if the surplus remaining after this payment to General Revenues should exceed 3 crores, only ⅓rd of the excess over 3 crores were to be transferred to the Railway Reserve and the remaining ⅔rd was to accrue to General Revenues. At the same time a Standing Finance Committee for Railways was to be constituted to examine the estimate of railways expenditure and the demand for grants, the programme revenue expenditure being shown under a depreciation fund. This committee was to consist of one nominated official member of the Legislative Assembly as Chairman and 11 members elected by the Legislative Assembly from that body. This would be in addition to the Central Advisory Council which will include the Members of the Standing Finance Committee and certain other official and non-official members from the Legislative Assembly and Council of State. These arrangements were to be subject to periodic revision but to be provisionally tried for at least 3 years. They would, however, only hold good as long as the E. I. Railway and the G. I. P. Railway and existing State Managed Railways remain under State-management and if any contract for the transfer of any of the above to Company management was concluded against the advice of the Assembly, the Assembly would be at liberty to terminate the arrangements in this resolution.

The Assembly in an addendum recommended that the railway services and the Railway Board should be rapidly Indianised and that the stores for the State Managed Railways should be purchased through the organisation of the Indian Stores Department.

The period has now arrived for this separation to be reconsidered and revised but due to the economic depression the matter has been held in abeyance.

**Re-organisation problems.**—The growing complexity of railway administration in India and the evolution of new methods of controlling traffic have given a stimulus to the efforts of various railways to revise their organisations. The general direction in which this re-organisation is being considered is that of consolidation into one department of the operating or transportation work of the railway, including the provision of power. This system which is commonly known as the divisional system, was first adopted on the Great Indian Peninsula Railway during 1922-23.



### **The Pope Committee.**

During 1932-33 a Committee under the chairmanship of Mr. Pope, General Executive Assistant to the President of the I. M. S. Railway was formed to investigate and inaugurate a detailed analysis of every important activity of railway operation. In addition to the specific recommendation that "job analysis" should be initiated on all railways, the following recommendations were made :-

- (i) The better use of Locomotives.
- (ii) The better use of Railway land
- (iii) Additional research and experiments
- (iv) Improved Workshop practice
- (v) More careful listing of surplus track, equipment and accommodation
- (vi) Possibility of reducing hot axles.

During the year under review four cases were referred to the Rates Advisory Committee :-

- (a) Complaint alleging quotation of preferential rates for firewood from certain stations
- (b) Complaint of undue preference in rates for unpressed cotton
- (c) Complaint of unreasonable rates being charged on coal from certain areas.
- (d) Complaint regarding rates for rice from certain stations.

During 1932-33 six cases were referred for investigation

As a result of Mr. Pope's report regarding the possibility of further economies on railways and in particular with reference to the report on "job analysis," small committees were formed on the leading railways to conduct detailed investigations. Reports show that the work is being continued vigorously and with an encouraging degree of success. The more interesting features are as follows :-

1. On the B B & C I Railway savings due to intensive use of locomotives and reduced staff in certain workshops and at stations, amounting to Rs. 3.52 lakhs

2. Burma Railways savings amounting to Rs. 26,000 were realised during the year and it is estimated that this will increase to Rs. 74,000 annually in future years

3. B E Railway a conservative estimate shows the savings as Rs. 2,14,864 due chiefly to better use of rolling stock, more efficient manufacture of signals, reduced consumption of high grade fuel.

4. E I Railway savings amounting to more than Rs. 7 lakhs.

5. G I. P Railway savings effect Rs. 4.29 lakhs chiefly under wages

6. M. & S M Railway savings amounting to Rs. 46,020 and annual economies anticipated at Rs. 72,559.

7. N. W. Railway savings amounting to Rs. 12.67 lakhs.

S. S. I. Railway savings amounting to Rs. 22,704.

Mr. Pope returned to India in 1933-34 and prepared a second report based upon the progress of the work and on further possibilities of economy.

### **Rates Advisory Committee**

The Rates Advisory Committee was constituted in 1926 to investigate and make recommendations to Government on the following subjects.:-

- (1) Complaints of undue preference;
- (2) Complaints that rates are unreasonable in themselves.
- (3) Complaints or disputes in respect of terminals.
- (4) The reasonableness or otherwise of any conditions as to the packing of articles specially liable to damage in transit or liable to cause damage to other merchandise.
- (5) Complaints in respect of conditions as to packing attached to a rate.
- (6) Complaints that Railways do not fulfil their obligations to provide reasonable facilities under Section 42 (3) of the Indian Railways Act

1932-33 five cases were referred for investigation and report.

### **Inauguration of the Main Line Electric Service, G. I. P. Railway.**

The inauguration of the electrified main line section of the G. I. P. Railway from Kalyan to Poona took place on the 5th November 1929, and constituted the first entirely main line of track to be electrified in India. This scheme involved the elimination of the Bhoré Ghat Reversing Station. The problem of eliminating the Reversing Station had been seriously considered on several occasions in the past but it was not until 1923, when electrification had been definitely decided upon, that final survey operations became imperative.

Apart from the location of the realignment which called for the adoption of methods unusual in ordinary survey practice, the works involved in the construction of the double line broad-gauge section of railway were of considerable magnitude, chiefly in the form of heavy tunnel construction.

There are three tunnels in all aggregating 4,598 feet or .87 of a mile. The longest of these is 3,100 feet built throughout on a curve of the sharpest radius which occurs in these ghats. Allowing for curvature and the considerably increased spacing of tracks necessitated by the adoption of the latest standard dimensions, a tunnel section of 31 feet 6 inches wide and 21 feet 6 inches high was decided upon. This is considered to be the largest tunnel section in the world.

The steam trains to Poona took approximately 6 hours for the journey and it is anticipated that with electric traction this timing will be now reduced to approximately 3 hours.

With the opening of the electrified section between Kalyan and Igatpuri in October 1930, it is believed that the G. I. P. Railway has the greatest length of electrified main line in the British Empire and the entire scheme will be one of the most important main line electrifications in the world.

#### Miscellaneous.

**Damage by Earthquakes, Floods, Cyclone.**—The most important feature is the earthquakes, of the 15th January which took place in Bihar. The Bengal North-Western Railway suffered considerable damage and the cost of repairs to track, buildings and bridges amounted to Rs. 23 lakhs, the loss of human life among the staff amounted to 2 killed. The East Indian Railway, however, suffered damage amounting to Rs. 65 lakhs and loss of life of 17 killed and 18 injured. The damage on the Eastern Bengal Railway amounted to Rs. 1½ lakhs.

#### Publicity.

The Central Publicity Bureau and its branches in London and New York have continued their general activities on the lines of the previous years. An important in the tourist traffic to India generally from Europe and America is recorded. A decrease in "luxury" traffic that is to say traffic in tourists from overseas who make use of tourist cars, has been observed, but an increase in "inland tourist car traffic" that is to say the use of tourist cars by people in India is reported to the extent of 46.5 per cent over the figures for the previous year.

During the year under review, three "World Cruise" ships visited India as against two in 1932-33. One of these ships in particular the "Gripsholm" is of special interest as she represented a new venture in "World Cruises". This cruise was primarily to India and the overland journey in this country was included in the cost of the ticket. All land trips from Port touched on the journey out and back were extras. The "Gripsholm" was run by the Swedish American Line for the benefit of the continent of Europe generally and of Sweden, Norwegians and Danes in particular. It is believed that advertising on the Continent by the Indian State Railways has materially contributed to the organisation of this cruise.

Generally speaking both the London and the New York Bureaux show a marked increase in the work done.

As in previous years, Indian Railways were represented at the British Industries Fair 1931 and at the Advertising and Marketing Exhibition held at Olympia during 1933. In America Indian Railways received valuable publicity at the Century of Progress Exhibition at Chicago (1933) by collaboration with the Chrysler Corporation Ltd.

In India, the Central Bureau has continued its activities in regard to fostering pilgrim traffic to places of religious importance, and the results obtained have shown a remarkable improvement over other years indicating that the lines worked on are correct.

In 1933-34 the tourist traffic to India showed a very definite increase, not only the tourists travelling by themselves but also the "World

Cruise" ships of which there were three instead of two in the previous year. Both the London and New York branch offices reported a great increase in their work.

As regards internal traffic and in particular 3rd class traffic, the experiments carried out in 1932-33 were continued and extended with very satisfactory results.

**Capital Expenditure.**—The outlay during the year 1928-29 was Rs. 27.53 crores, of which Rs. 25.41 crores represented expenditure incurred on State-owned lines.

Considerable progress has been made with the programme of new construction. Close on 1,300 miles of new railway were opened for traffic during 1928-29, and at the close of the year there were some 2,300 miles under construction.

**Trade review.**—The earnings of railways are dependent on the general prosperity of the country which in the case of India is most easily measured by the agricultural position and the returns of foreign trade.

Generally speaking the trade returns tend to show that the depression has passed its peak and that improvement may be expected. The total value of exports including re-exports from British India during the year 1933-34 amounted to Rs. 150 crores and that of imports to Rs. 115 crores. As compared with the previous year the export traffic recorded an improvement of Rs. 14 crores or an increase of 10 per cent. While the imports declined by Rs. 17 crores or a decrease of 13 per cent.

The principal features of interest from the point of view of export are an increase in raw cotton from Rs. 20.3 crores to Rs. 27 crores. Twist and Yarn from Rs. 79 lakhs to Rs. 82 lakhs. Raw jute from Rs. 9.73 crores to Rs. 10.93 crores. Gunny cloth from Rs. 10.24 crores to Rs. 11.78 crores. Wheat remained practically unchanged. Tea although showing a decline in quantity showed an increase in value due to better prices Rs. 17.15 crores to Rs. 19.85 crores. Exports of oil seeds showed an increase of 53 per cent in quantity and 21 per cent in value. Hides and skins improved from Rs. 7.43 crores to Rs. 9.40 crores and Metals and Ores from Rs. 1.68 crores to Rs. 5.19 crores.

As regards imports foreign textiles recorded a decrease of 31 per cent and 12 per cent as compared in 1932-33 and 1931-32 due primarily to smaller imports of cotton piece-goods amounting to Rs. 13.19 crores as compared with Rs. 21.26 crores in 1932-33. Silk raw and manufactured, wool and woollens, artificial silk including yarn and other mixed varieties also showed a falling off. Under the metals group there was a decline of Rs. 24 lakhs. Metals other than iron and steel and manufactures thereof declined from Rs. 1.42 crores to Rs. 3.95 crores. Imports of foreign sugar declined from Rs. 4.23 crores to Rs. 2.71 crores.

Imports of iron and steelware likewise machinery and millwork, motor vehicles and rice in bulk.

This visible balance of trade in merchandise and treasure for the year 1933-34 was in favour of India to the extent of Rs. 92 crores as compared with Rs. 68 crores in 1932-33.

The tonnage of and earnings from the main commodities on Class 1 Railways during the last two years are shown in the table below —

Commodity	1932-33		1933-34		Increase or Decrease— in earnings— Rs. (in lakhs.)
	No. of tons originating (in millions)	Rs. (in crores)	No. of tons originating (in millions)	Rs. (in crores)	
<i>Increases</i>					
Cotton, raw and manufactured	1.46	5.19	1.70	5.96	+77
Oil-seeds	2.04	2.88	2.57	3.64	+76
Fuel for public and foreign Railways	17.54	8.99	18.47	9.65	+75
Rice	3.64	3.15	4.36	3.89	+14
Sugar	0.64	1.30	0.84	1.67	+37
Iron and Steel wrought	1.15	2.00	1.30	2.21	+21
Metallic Ores	1.77	0.45	2.24	0.64	+19
Jute, raw	0.81	1.02	0.99	1.29	+17
Materials and Stores on revenue account	10.63	2.36	11.15	2.59	+14
Fruits and Vegetables	1.94	1.15	2.71	1.28	+13
Kerosene	0.75	1.38	0.79	1.16	+8
Salt	1.34	1.86	1.40	1.89	+3
Tobacco	0.28	0.63	0.29	0.76	+3
Marble and stone	2.24	0.71	2.29	0.73	+2
Wheat	3.46	1.84	4.65	1.85	+1
Other commodities	7.25	9.04	8.63	9.96	+92
<i>Decreases</i>					
Grain and pulses and other grains	2.49	5.09	2.39	2.91	-18
Gut, Jaggree, Molasses	0.89	1.39	0.82	1.21	-18
Railway material	4.84	0.51	4.55	0.44	-7
Fodder	0.87	0.54	0.87	0.51	-3
Live-stock	0.16	0.53	0.16	0.50	-3
Provisions	1.12	2.76	1.08	2.74	-2
Military traffic	0.31	0.30	0.32	0.29	-1
Manures	0.15	0.11	0.14	0.11	-
Petrol	0.24	0.79	0.23	0.79	-
Wood, unwrought	1.18	0.79	1.23	0.79	-
Total	67.16	55.17	72.95	59.67	+159

**Open Mileage.**—The total route mileage on March 31st, 1933, was made up of—

Broad-gauge.. ..	21,131.77 miles.
Metre-gauge.. ..	17,644.66 „
Narrow-gauge .. ..	4,176.91 „

Under the classification adopted for statistical purposes, this mileage is divided between the three classes of railways as follows—

Class I .. ..	38,298.10 miles.
Class II .. ..	3,509.61 „
Class III .. ..	1,145.60 „

During the year 1933-34 the mileage of new lines under construction was 50.37 miles.

Class I Railways.	Number of seats in passenger carriages.			
	1st.	2nd.	Inter.	Thurd.
5'-6" ..	24,682	45,392	65,146	674,837
3'-3½" ..	10,901	14,876	17,778	371,898

**Financial Results of Working.**—The total gross earnings of all railways in India during the year 1933-34 amounted to Rs. 86½ crores or nearly 2½ crores more than in the previous year. The figures of receipts and expenditure for railways with which the Government are directly concerned are as follows :—

		(Figures in thousands)	
		Rs.	Rs.
1.	1 per cent. on capital of Rs. 7,22,91,99 at charge— commercial lines— to end of 1931-32 .. .. .	..	7,22,95
(i)	Receipts (1931-32) —		
	Gross traffic receipts—commercial lines .. .. .	85,31,16	
	Subsidized companies' share of surplus profits .. .. .	14,75	
	Interest on depreciation and reserve fund balances and dividends on investments in branch lines and miscellaneous receipts .. .. .	99,17	
	Total Receipts .. .. .		86,15,08
(ii)	Charges (1931-32)—		
	Working expenses—commercial lines .. .. .	60,95,91	
	Indian States and railway companies' share of surplus profits .. .. .	61,19	
	Land and subsidy .. .. .	9,17	
	Interest—		
	On capital at charge—commercial lines .. .. .	30,26,62	
	On capital contributed by Indian States and companies .. .. .	1,31,14	
	Miscellaneous railway expenditure .. .. .	41,71	
	Contribution at 1 per cent. on capital at charge—commercial lines .. .. .	7,22.95	
	Total Charges .. .. .		1,00,91,69
(iii)	Deficit .. .. .		14,46,61
(iv)	Contribution of 1.5th of surplus .. .. .		..
3.	Total contribution from railway revenues 1 plus 2 (iv) .. .. .		7,22,95
	Deduct—Loss on strategic lines—		
	(i) Interest on capital .. .. .	1,18.87	
	(ii) Miscellaneous railway expenditure .. .. .	4,05	
	(iii) Loss in working .. .. .	43,48	
	(iv) Interest on the amount of loss in working met from Depreciation Reserve Fund of commercial lines .. .. .	5,55	
4.	Net payment due from railway to general revenues in 1933-34 .. .. .		2,01,95
			5,21,00

After meeting all interest and annuity charges Government therefore received a net profit of 4.04 crores on the capital at charge of the State minus the net receipts, that is the gross receipts minus the working expenses, have in recent years given the following returns:—

	Per cent.
1913-14 .. .. .	5.01
1923-24 .. .. .	5.24
1924-25 .. .. .	5.85
1925-26 .. .. .	5.31
1926-27 .. .. .	4.95
1927-28 .. .. .	5.30
1928-29 .. .. .	5.22
1929-30 .. .. .	4.65
1930-31 .. .. .	<i>Nil</i>
1931-32 .. .. .	<i>Nil</i>
1932-33 .. .. .	<i>Nil</i>
1933-34 .. .. .	<i>Nil</i>

Up-to-date figures of the results of working of other countries are not available, but the following table compares the latest available figures of average receipts per ton mile of those countries which have published statistics of working later than 1919:—

	Receipts per ton mile
United States of America 1929 .. .. .	5.70
United Kingdom 1929 .. .. .	15.15
Japan 1927-28 .. .. .	7.26
Switzerland 1928 .. .. .	20.25
South Australia 1928-29 .. .. .	17.25
Canadian Railways 1929 .. .. .	5.75
India 1929-30 .. .. .	6.11

In the case of receipts per passenger mile the figures for United States of America and India are as follows:—

United States of America 1929 .. .. .	11.78 pias
India 1929-30 .. .. .	3.28 "

while in England the present standard fare charged per mile third class is 18 pias.

From the above it will be seen that railway transportation of freight in India is one of the cheapest in the world and still more so for passenger traffic.

An examination of the latest available figures of operating ratios of foreign countries brings out results not unfavourable to Indian Railways.

	Year.	Operating Ratio
United States of America .. .. .	1930	71 per cent.
France .. .. .	1925	84.15 "
English Railways .. .. .	1928	79.40 "
South African Railways .. .. .	1928-29	77.80 "
Argentine Railways .. .. .	1927	71.05 "
Canadian Railways .. .. .	1929	84.21 "
India .. .. .	1913-14	51.79 "
	1925-26	62.69 "
	1926-27	62.04 "
	1927-28	61.29 "
	1928-29	62.77 "
	1929-30	65.02 "
	1931-32	71.08 "
	1932-33	71.61 "
	1933-34	71 "

**Output of Railway owned Collieries** The output of railway owned collieries during 1930-31 was—

2,926,812 tons for a total of 6,629,014 tons.

Consumed for 1931-32 the figures are

2,184,891 tons for a total of 5,759,398 tons.

For 1932-33 the figures are

2,470,020 tons for a total of 5,935,826 tons.

**Number of Staff**—The total number of employees on Indian Railways at the end of the year 1933-34 was 701,362 as compared with 710,512 at the end of 1932-33. The following table shows the number of employees by communities on 31st March 1932, 1933 and 1934 —

	Europeans	Statutory Indians.					
		Hindus.	Muham- madans.	Anglo- Indians	Sikhs.	Indian Christians	Other Classes.
31st March 1932	4,562	520,575	157,876	13,570	8,767	14,398	12,261
31st March 1933	4,297	501,082	152,875	13,018	8,591	15,574	11,804
31st March 1934	3,906	497,505	154,025	12,844	8,339	16,167	10,976

**Indianisation.**—The various Railway Companies managing State and other Railway lines have followed the lead given by Government and accepted the recommendation of the Lee Commission that the extension of existing training facilities should be pressed forward as expeditiously as possible in order that recruitment in India may be advanced as soon as

practicable up to 75 per cent. of the total number of vacancies in the Superior Services of the Railway concerned.

**Fatalities and Injuries.**—During the year 1931-32 the number of persons killed decreased by 292 as compared with the previous year; the number of passengers killed decreased by 82 and of passengers injured by 125.

The following table shows the numbers killed and injured separately under passengers, railway servants and others for 1932-33 as compared with 1931-32.—

	Killed.		Injured.	
	1932-33.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1931-32.
<b>A. Passengers.</b>				
In accidents to trains, rolling-stock, permanent-way, etc.	6	21	61	163
In accidents caused by movements of trains and railway vehicles exclusive of train accidents	215	204	761	785
In accidents on Railway premises in which the movement of train vehicles, etc., was not concerned	19	7	21	19
<b>B. Railway Servants.</b>				
In accidents to trains, rolling-stock, permanent-way, etc.	8	9	79	23
In accidents caused by movements of trains and railway vehicles exclusive of train accidents	184	177	1,789	1,975
In accidents on Railway premises in which the movement of train vehicles, etc., was not concerned	21	33	5,922	6,357
<b>C. Other than passengers and railway servants.</b>				
In accidents to trains, rolling-stock, permanent-way, etc.	11	15	193	86
In accidents caused by movements of trains and railway vehicles exclusive of train accidents	2,225	2,507	698	67
In accidents on Railway premises in which the movements of train vehicles, etc., was not concerned	11	23	75	798
<b>Total</b>	<b>2,757</b>	<b>2,826</b>	<b>9,509</b>	<b>10,982</b>

**Local Advisory Committees.** In the annual Reports by the Railway Board on the working of Indian Railways, references are made each year to the work that is being done by Local Advisory Committees on railways in bringing to the notice of their respective railways administrations matters affecting the general public in their capacity as users of the railway. These committees have been established and are functioning on all Class I Railways, except His Majesty's the Nizam's State Railways and the Jodhpur Railway. During 1929-30 the Barsi Light Railway constituted an Advisory Committee for that line.

These committees constitute a valuable link between railways and their clientele.

The following is a list of some of the more important matters discussed.—

Improvements in coaching stock; Provision of cold storage compartments; Provision of Indian dining cars; Reduction of rates and fares; Arrangements for dealing with traffic at festivals; Reservation of seats in intermediate class carriages; Supply of drinking water to passengers; Sleeping accommodation for passengers; Provision of bathing cabins at stations; Despatch of ordinary goods; Portage charge over railway bridges; Overcrowding in lower class carriages; Provision of waiting rooms for ladies; Construction of culverts or permanent openings for flood water; Electrification of railway stations; Provision of over-bridges; Remodelling of stations; Mileage of coupons.

## THE CHIEF RAILWAYS IN INDIA.

The Assam-Bengal Railway, which is constructed on the metre-gauge, starts from Chittagong and runs through Surma Valley across the North Cachar Hills into Assam. It is worked under a limited guarantee by a company.

Mileage open .. ..	1,306 11
Capital at charge ..	Rs. 23,49,41,000
Net earnings .. ..	Rs. 38,12,000
Earnings per cent. ..	1'62 <sup>00</sup>

### Bengal and North-Western.

The Bengal and North-Western Railway was constructed on the metre-gauge system by a company without any Government assistance other than free land and was opened to traffic in 1885. The system was begun in 1874 as the Tirhut State Railway. In 1890 this line was leased by Government to the Bengal and North-Western Railway. Since then extensive additions have been made in both sections. It is connected with the Rajputana metre-gauge system at Cawnpore and with the Eastern Bengal State Railway at Khatihar and the East Indian Railway at Benares and Mokatch Ghat.

Mileage open .. ..	21,12 99
--------------------	----------

### Bengal-Nagpur.

The Bengal-Nagpur Railway was commenced as a metre-gauge from Nagpur to Chhatiss-garh in the Central Provinces in 1887. A company was formed under a guarantee which took over the line, converted it to the broad-gauge and extended it to Howrah, Cuttack and Kaini. In 1901 a part of the East Coast State Railway from Cuttack to Vizagapatam was transferred to it and in the same year sanction was given for an extension to the coal-fields and for a connection with the Branch of the East Indian Railway at Hardharpur.

Mileage open .. ..	3,411 75
Capital at charge ..	Rs. 77,13,70,000
Net earnings .. ..	Rs. 2,19,59,000
Earnings per cent. ..	2'85 <sup>00</sup>

### Bombay Baroda.

The Bombay, Baroda and Central India Railway is one of the original guaranteed railways. It was commenced from Surat *via* Baroda to Ahmedabad, but was subsequently extended to Bombay. The original contract was terminable in 1880, but the period was extended to 1905; and then renewed under revised conditions. In 1885 the Rajputana-Malwa metre-gauge system of State railways was leased to the Company and has since been incorporated in it. On the opening of the Nagda-Muttra, giving broad-gauge connection through Eastern Rajputana with Delhi the working was entrusted to this Company. On the acquisition of the Company in April 1907 the purchase price was fixed at £11,685,581.

Mileage open .. ..	3,692 30
Capital at charge ..	Rs. 75,75,95,000
Net earnings .. ..	Rs. 4,82,59,000
Earnings per cent. ..	6'37 <sup>00</sup>

### Burma Railways.

The Burma Railway is an isolated line, and although various routes have been surveyed there is little prospect of its being connected with the Railway system of India in the near

future. In reply to a question in the Imperial Legislative Council in 1919, Sir Arthur Anderson said,—"During 1914-15 extensive survey operations were carried out to ascertain the best alignment for a railway connection along the coast route between Chittagong and certain stations on the Burma Railways south of Mandalay. A rival route *via* the Hukong Valley between the northern section of the Assam-Bengal Railway and the section of the Burma Railways north of Mandalay was to have been surveyed during the following year but was postponed because of the war. It is now proposed to commence this survey during the coming cold weather, and on its completion, Government will have sufficient information to enable them to decide which route shall be adopted. Thus no arrangements for the construction of a line have yet been made nor has any concession been granted, but it is probable that the line selected will be built at the cost of Government and worked by one or other of the main lines which it will connect. It was commenced as a State Railway and transferred in 1896 to a Company under a guarantee. From January 1st, 1929, its working has been taken over by the State.

Mileage open .. ..	2,055 61
Capital at charge ..	Rs. 35,19,96,000
Net earnings .. ..	Rs. 83,93,000
Earnings per cent. ..	2'38 <sup>00</sup>

### Eastern Bengal.

The Eastern Bengal State Railway was promoted under the original form of guarantee and was constructed on the broad-gauge. The first portion of the line running to Calcutta over the Ganges was opened in 1862. In 1874 sanction was granted for the construction on the metre-gauge of the Northern Bengal State Railway, which ran from the north bank of the Ganges to the foot of the Himalayas on the way to Darjeeling. These two portions of the line were amalgamated in 1884 into one State Railway.

Mileage open .. ..	13,97 65
Capital at charge ..	Rs. 50,98,88,000
Net earnings .. ..	Rs. 76,68,000
Earnings per cent .. ..	1'50 <sup>00</sup>

### East Indian.

The East Indian Railway is one of the three railways sanctioned for construction as experimental lines under the old form of guarantee. The first section from Howrah to Pandua was opened in 1854 and at the time of the Mutiny ran as far as Raiganj. It gives the only direct access to the port of Calcutta from Northern India and is consequently fed by all the large railway systems connected with it. In 1880 the Government purchased the line, paying the share-holder by annuities, but leased it again to the company to work under a contract which was terminable in 1919.

The contract was not terminated until January 1st, 1925, when the State took over the management. From July 1st, 1925, the Oudh & Rohilkhand railway was amalgamated with it.

Mileage open .. ..	4,394 75
Capital at charge ..	Rs. 1,13,85,61,000
Net earnings .. ..	Rs. 6,45,99,000
Earnings per cent. ..	1'49 <sup>00</sup>

(Mileages are route mileages)

**Great Indian Peninsula.**

The Great Indian Peninsula Railway is the earliest line undertaken in India. It was promoted by a Company under a guarantee of 5 per cent. and the first section from Bombay to Tiana was open for traffic in 1853. Sanction was given for the extension of this line via Poona to Raichur, where it connects with the Madras Railway, and to Jubulpore where it meets the East Indian Railway. The feature of the line is the passage of the Western Ghats, these sections being 15½ miles on the Bhore Ghat and 9½ miles on the Thal Ghat which rise 1,131 and 972 feet. In 1900, the contract with the Government terminated and under an arrangement with the Indian Midland Railway that line was amalgamated and leased to a Company to work.

The contract was terminated on June 30th, 1925, when the State took over the management.

Mileage open .. ..	3,727.29
Capital at charge .. Rs.	1,21,72,88,000
Net earnings .. Rs.	3,28,36,000
Earnings per cent .. ..	2.70

**Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway.**

The Madras Railway was the third of the original railways constructed as experimental lines under the old form of guarantee. It was projected to run in a north-westerly direction in connection with the Great Indian Peninsula Railway and in a south-westerly direction to Calcutt. On the expiry of the contract in 1907 the line was amalgamated with the Southern Mahratta Railway Company, a system on the metre-gauge built to meet the famine conditions in the Southern Mahratta Country and released to a large Company called the Madras and Southern Mahratta Railway Company.

Mileage open .. ..	3,229.69
Capital at charge .. Rs.	55,05,92,000
Net earnings .. Rs.	3,02,26,000
Earnings per cent. .. ..	5.19%

**The North-Western.**

The North-Western State Railway began its existence at the Sind-Punjab-Delhi Railway, which was promoted by a Company under the original form of guarantee and extended to Delhi, Multan and Lahore and from Karachi to Kotri. The interval between Kotri and Multan was unbuilt and the railway traffic was exchanged by a ferry service. In 1871-72 sanction was given for the connection of this by the Indus Valley State Railways and at the same time the Punjab Northern State Railway from Lahore towards Peshawar was begun. In 1886 the Sind-Punjab-Delhi Railway was acquired by the State and amalgamated with these two railways under the name of the North-Western State Railway. It is the longest railway in India under one administration.

Mileage open .. ..	6,940.10
Capital at charge .. Rs.	1,47,87,72,000
Net earnings .. Rs.	*3,37,22,000
Earnings per cent. .. ..	2.97%

\*(Commercial Section)

**Oudh and Rohilkhand.**

Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway was another of the lines constructed under the original form of guarantee. It began from the north bank of the Ganges running through Rohilkhand as far as Saharanpur where it joins the North-Western State Railway. It was not until 1887 that the bridge over the Ganges was completed and connected with the East Indian Railway. To effect a connection between the metre-gauge systems to the North and those to the South of the Ganges, a third rail was laid between Bhuriwal and Cawnpore. The Company's contract expired in 1889 when the Railway was purchased by the State and has since been worked as a State Railway.

The working of this railway was amalgamated with that of the East Indian Railway from 1st July 1925.

**The South Indian.**

The South Indian Railway was one of the original guaranteed railways. It was begun by the Great Southern India Railway Company as a broad-gauge line; but was converted after the seventies to the metre-gauge. This line has been extended and now serves the whole of the Southern India, south of the south-west line of the Madras Railway. Between Tuticorin and Ceylon a ferry service was formerly maintained, but a new and more direct route to Ceylon via Rameshwaram was opened at the beginning of 1914. As the original contract ended in 1907, a new contract was entered upon with the Company on the 1st of January 1908.

Mileage open .. ..	2,526.26
Capital at charge .. Rs.	42,47,28,000
Net earnings .. Rs.	2,15,10,000
Earnings per cent. .. ..	4.79%

**The Indian States.**

The principal Indian State Railways are the Nizam's, constructed by a company under a guarantee from the Hyderabad State; the Kathiawar system of railways, constructed by subscriptions, among the several Chiefs in Kathiawar; the Jodhpur and Bikaner Railways, constructed by the Jodhpur and Bikaner Chiefs; the system of railways in the Punjab, constructed by the Patiala, Jind, Maler Kotla, and Kashmir Chiefs; and the railways in Mysore, constructed by the Mysore State.

At the end of the financial year 1929-30 a total of 1,257.57 miles of new lines was under construction, distributed as follows:—

	Miles.
5'-6" gauge .. ..	730.77
3'-3½" gauge .. ..	457.51
2'-6" gauge .. ..	69.29

During 1929-30 sanction was accorded to the construction of new lines totalling 227.77 miles.

	Miles.
5'-6" gauge .. ..	93.00
3'-3½" gauge .. ..	115.17
2'-6" gauge .. ..	19.00



## INDIA AND CEYLON.

The possibility of connecting India and Ceylon by a railway across the bank of sand extending the whole way from Rameswaram to Mannar has been reported on from time to time, and since 1895 various schemes having been suggested.

The South Indian Railway having been extended to Dhanushkodi, the southernmost point of Rameswaram Island, and the Ceylon Government Railway to Talaimannar, on Mannar Island, two points distant from each other about 21 miles across a narrow and shallow strait, the possibility of connecting these two terminal stations by a railway constructed on a solid embankment raised on the sand bank known as "Adam's Bridge," to supersede the ferry steamer service which has been established between these two points, is one of the schemes that has been investigated.

In 1913, a detailed survey was made by the South Indian Railway Company, and the project contemplates the construction of a causeway from Dhanushkodi Point on the Indian side to Talaimannar Point on the Ceylon side, a length of 29.05 miles of which 7.19 will be upon the dry land of the various lands, and 12.86 will be in water. The sections on dry land will consist of low banks of sand pitched with coral and present no difficulty. The section through the sea will be carried on a causeway which it is proposed to construct in the following way. A double row of reinforced concrete piles, pitched at 10 feet centres and having their inner faces 14 feet apart, will first be driven into the sand. These piles will then be braced together longitudinally with light concrete arches and chains and transversely with concrete ties, struts and chains. Behind the piles slabs of reinforced concrete will be slipped into position, the bottom slabs being sunk well into the sand of the sea bottom. Lastly, the space enclosed by the slabs will be filled in with sand.

The top of the concrete work will be carried to six feet above high water level, and the rafts will be laid at that level. The sinking of the piles and slabs will be done by means of water jets. This causeway, it is expected, will cause the suspended sand brought up by the currents, to settle on either side bringing about rapid accretion and eventually making one big island of Rameswaram Island and Mannar Island.

## Indo-Burma Connection.

The raids of the Emden in the Bay of Bengal in 1914, and the temporary interruption of communications between India and Burma, stimulated the demand for a direct railway connection between India and Burma. Government accepted the position and appointed Mr. Richards, M. Inst. C.E., to be the engineer-in-charge of the surveys to determine the best route for a railway from India to Burma. The

coast route appears to be the best one but at present would not be remunerative. This would start from Chittagong, which is the terminus and headquarters of the Assam-Bengal Railway and a seaport for the produce of Assam. The route runs southwards through the Chittagong district, a land of fertile rice fields intersected by big rivers and tidal creeks and it crosses the Indo-Burma frontier, 94 miles from the town of Chittagong. For about 160 miles further it chiefly runs through the fertile rice lands of Arrakan and crosses all the big tidal rivers of the Akyab delta. These include the Kalidan river which drains 4,700 miles of country and even at a distance of about 30 miles from its mouth is more than half a mile wide. About 260 miles from Chittagong the railway would run into the region of mangrove swamps which fringe the seacoast north and south of the harbour of Kaungkphu stretching out into the mangrove swamps like ribs from the backbone. Innumerable spurs of the Arrakan Yoma have to be crossed, Yoma is a mountain ridge which extends from Cape Negrais northwards until it loses itself in a mass of tangled hills east of Akyab and Chittagong. At its southern end the height of the ridge is insignificant but it has peaks as high as 4,000 feet before it reaches the altitude of Sandway and further north it rises much higher. It is a formidable obstacle to railway communication between India and Burma. This route is estimated to cost about £7,000,000 and would have to be supplemented by branch lines to Akyab where there is at present a considerable rice traffic and the cost of this would have to be added to the £7,000,000 already referred to.

The other routes examined have been the Hukong Valley route and the Manipur route which were surveyed by the late Mr. R. A. Way many years ago. The Manipur route was estimated to cost about £5,000,000 as it has to cross three main ranges of hills with summit levels of 2,650, 3,600 and 8,900 feet long. Altogether there would be about four miles of tunnelling through the three main ridges and through other hills and more than 100 miles of expensive undulating railway with grades as steep as 1 in 60 and 11,000 feet of aggregate rise and fall. The Hukong valley route is only about 284 miles long and it presents fewer engineering difficulties than either the Coast or the Manipur route. One hundred and fifty miles of this route lie in open country capable of cultivation though at present it is only very thinly populated. Only one range of hills has to be crossed and this can be negotiated with a summit tunnel 5,000 feet long at a height of 2,500 feet. There are less than fifty miles of very heavy work and only about 4,500 ft. aggregate of rise and fall. The Hukong Valley route although cheaper than the Manipur route is not a practical financial proposition and both may be ruled out of consideration.



Main results of working of all Indian Railways treated as one system—*contd.*

Main Result of Working of the Steam Navigation Company Limited in 1933-34.														
Particulars.		1926-27.	1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.					
16	Goods train-miles (in thousands)													
	Tram-miles	57,325	59,874	† 61,436	60,205	Steam } Electric }	48,204	44,980	46,575					
17	Mixed tram-miles (in thousands).	29,717	30,684	† 30,578	31,952	Steam } Electric }	30,014	31,574	31,188					
18	Total, including miscellaneous tram-miles (in thousands)	170,720	179,658	† 185,459	190,140	Steam } Electric }	105,195	101,444	104,612					
19	Unit-mileage of passengers (in thousands)	20,566,250	21,704,657	22,097,136	23,053,000	20,488,226	18,056,818	17,606,454	17,50,380					
20	Freight ton-mileage of goods (in thousands)	20,374,679	21,902,222	21,880,177	21,524,637	20,406,477	18,346,765	17,202,541	18,706,817					
21	Average miles a ton of goods was carried	237.4	43.9	241.0	246.4	244.7	246	244	244.5					
22	Average rate charged for carrying a ton of goods one mile	6.12	6.03	6.24	6.14	6.06	6.15	6.25	6.32					
<i>Average miles a passenger was carried.</i>														
23	1st class	117.1	131.4	138.8	153.7	164.4	183.1	191.5	192.0					
24	2nd class	42.0	48.1	48.4	49.9	52.5	60	60.8	61.7					
25	Intermediate class.	45.4	243.9	42.8	42.4	40.9	45.3	47.7	48.1					
26	3rd class	39.7	34.2	35.1	35.8	35.0	35	34.4	34.3					
27	Total	88.1	54.5	85.6	36.3	35.6	35.7	35.1	35.0					
<i>Average rate charged per passenger per mile.</i>														
28	1st class	19.1	17.0	17.0	16.2	16.4	17.2	18.2	18.1					
29	2nd class	8.60	7.84	7.94	7.73	7.70	8.28	8.52	8.76					
30	Intermediate class.	4.68	4.27	4.18	4.02	4.10	4.22	4.26	4.22					
31	3rd class	3.85	3.23	3.10	3.02	3.01	3.13	3.21	3.17					
32	Total	3.59	2.47	3.32	3.21	3.21	3.33	3.42	3.37					

† Based on passengers originating, Season and vendors' tickets are included under separate classes.

Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year.

Railways.	1924-25.										1930-31.			1931-32.		
	STATE LINES.															
Aden	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29
Alnavar Dandeli (Provincial)*	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19	19
Alon-Y. E. U.	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	27
Anuppur-Manendragarh	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874	874
Assam-Bengal *	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210	210
Bangalore-Harhar *	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013	2,013
Bengal-Nagpur *	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21
Bezwa Extension*	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893	2,893
Bombay, Baroda & Central India*	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30	30
Broach-Jambusar *	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530	1,530
Burma ..	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80	80
Cawnpore-Burthwal (a)	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42	42
Dera Ismail Khan Tank Deccanville	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32
Dhoke-Kurnool*	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485	2,485
East Indian	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616	1,616
Eastern Bengal	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627	627
Satpura *	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672	2,672
Great Indian Peninsula	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124	124
Jodhpur-Hyderabad** (British Section) ..	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32	32
Jorhat Provincial	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60	60
Kalka-Simla	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46
Kangra Valley	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46
Zhob Valley	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46

\* Worked by a Company.

\*\* Worked by Indian State.

(a) Includes 16-75 miles of mixed (5'-6" and 3'-3½") gauge line between Burthwal and Barabanki and also 2-18 miles of the O. &amp; R. Railway metre-gauge line at Benares.

(b) Includes Agra-Delhi Chord, Buan-Kotah, Bhopal-Itarsi (a part of this line is owned by the Bhopal Durbar) and Cawnpore-Banda Railway.

† Included under Burma.

‡ Included under traffic from 1st August 1929. § Closed for traffic from 1st October 1923.

(c) Including the mixed gauge line referred to in the note marked with † above and also 2-18 miles of E. I. Railway metre-gauge line at Benares.

Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—*contd*

Railways.	1924-25.	1925-26.	1926-27.	1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1932-33.	1933-34.
STATE LINES— <i>contd.</i>									
Kohat-Thal	62	62	62	62	62	62	61	61	..
Kohat Gold-fields*	10	10	10	10	10	10	107	9	..
Lucknow-Bareilly*	313	312	312	312	312	312	312	312	..
Madras and Southern Mahratta *	2,560	2,560	2,560	2,581	2,672	2,780	1,118	1,118	3,229.69
Morappur-Hosur *	73	73	73	73	73	73	72	73	..
Moulmein-ye *	70	89	89	89	† ..	† ..	..	..	..
Nilgiri*	29	29	29	29	29	29	28	28	..
North Western	4,075	4,101	4,432	4,535	4,633	5,517	5,552	5,552	6,949.49
Palampur-Deesa*	17	17	17	17	17	17	116	116	..
Parulba-Ranchi*	115	115	117	117	117	117	..	..	..
Prinmana-Tanjadwinyi †	67	67	67	92	† ..	† ..	..	..	..
Rajpur-Dhamtari *	57	57	57	57	57	57	56	56	..
South Indian*	1,317	1,317	1,353	1,508	1,738	1,923	599	590	..
Southern Shan States †	87	86	86	86	† ..	† ..	..	..	..
Travancore British section ..	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	..
Tirhoot* .. ..	815	808	809	807	810	806	..	802	..
Tirupattur-Krishnagiri*	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	..
Trass Indus (Kalabagh-Bannu) ..	102	162	162	162	162	159	157	157	..
Tumsar-Tirodi Light *	47	47	47	47	47	19	18	18	..
ASSISTED COMPANIES.									
Ahmedabad-Parantij .. ..	89	89	89	89	89	89	88	88	..
Ahmadpur-Katwa .. ..	32	32	32	32	32	32	33	35	..

\* Worked by a Company.

† Worked by Company up to 31st December 1928 and taken over by State from 1st January 1929 and included under Burma.

‡ Includes 61.95 miles of Mirjava-Duzdip section worked by the N. W. Ry. at the cost of the Military Department.



Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—*contd.*

Railways.	1924-25.	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1932-33.	1933-34.
<b>ASSISTED COMPANIES—<i>contd.</i></b>									
Jamnagar and Dwaraka	66	66	66	66	66	66	69	69	..
Jessore-Jhendah	37	37	37	37	37	37	38	38	..
Jullundur Doab	133	133	133	133	133	†	..	..	..
Jullundur-Mukerian §§	45	45	45	45	45	45	44	44	..
Kaighat Falta	26	26	26	26	26	26	32	32	..
Katahat-Lalabazar *	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	..
Khulna Bagerhat §§	20	20	20	20	20	20	19	19	..
Larkana-Jacobabad §§	53	53	53	53	53	53	53	53	..
Mandra-Bhaun §§	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	..
Matheran Light §§	13	13	13	13	13	13	13	13	..
Mayurbhanj (a)	71	71	71	71	71	71	70	70	..
Mirpur Khas-Jhudo	50	50	50	50	50	50	..	..	..
Mirpur Khas-Khadro (c)*	50	50	50	50	50	50	49	49	..
Mymensing-Bhairab Pazar *	101	101	101	101	101	101	100	100	..
Nadiad-Kapadvanj	28	28	28	23	28	28	28	28	..
Pachora-Jamner §§	35	35	35	35	35	35	34	34	..
Phagwara-Rahon, §§	45	45	45	45	46	46	45	45	..
Podanur Pollachi	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	..
Puigaon-Arvi §§	22	22	22	22	22	22	21	21	..
Rohilkund and Kumaon	259	259	259	259	259	259	258	258	570 75
Sara-Siriganj §§	53	53	53	53	51	50	49	49	..
Shahdara (Delhi) Saharanpur Light	93	93	93	93	93	93	101	101	..
Shahdara Narowal	..	..	..	..	..	48	48	48	..
Siakot Narowal §§	38	38	38	39	39	39	38	38	..
South Behar §§	79	79	79	79	79	79	75	75	..
South Punjab (b)	581	581	581	581	581	†	..	..	..
Suramangal-Salem *	4	4	†	4	†	†	..	..	..

\* Worked by a Company. † Purchased by the State and amalgamated with the North Western Railway.  
 (a) Shown under "Indian State Lines" Up to 1919-20. (b) Includes Ludhiana Extension (c) Worked by Indian States.  
 ‡ This has been purchased by the State and amalgamated with the South Indian Railway.  
 § Amalgamated with the Jodhpur Hyderabad. §§ Worked by State Railway.

Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—*contd.*

Railways.	1924-25.	1925-26.	1926-27.	1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
<b>ASSISTED COMPANIES—<i>concd.</i></b>									
Sutlej Valley .. .. .	127	213	213	213	213	†	..	..	..
Tanjore District Board* .. .. .	131	131	131	131	131	‡	..	..	..
Tapti Valley * .. .. .	156	156	156	156	156	156	155	155	..
Tenali-Repalli * .. .. .	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	21	..
Tezpur-Ballpara .. .. .	20	20	20	20	20	20	21	21	..
Tinnevely-Tiruchendur * .. .. .	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	38	..
<b>UNASSISTED COMPANIES.</b>									
Bengal Provincial .. .. .	33	33	33	33	33	33	35	35	..
Jagadhri Light .. .. .	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	3	..
Kulasekarapatnam Light .. .. .	25	25	25	25	27	27	27	27	..
Leido and Tikak Margherita Colliery .. .. .	6	6	6	6	6	6	30	28	..
Trivellore Light .. .. .	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	..
<b>INDIAN STATE LINES.</b>									
Kazipet Balharshah .. .. .	58	58	58	93	146	146	145	145	..
Bahawalnagar-Cholistan .. .. .	..	..	..	..	63	63	151	151	..
Bangalore-Chik Ballapur Light .. .. .	39	39	39	39	39	39	107	107	..
Bhavnagar State .. .. .	283	284	284	297	307	307	356	357	..

\* Worked by a Company.

† Purchased by the State and amalgamated with the North Western Railway.

‡ Amalgamated with the South Indian Railway.



Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—contd.

Railways.	INDIAN STATE LINES—contd.										1933-34.		
	1924-25	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34.			
Bhopal-Ujain §	113	113	113	113	113	113	113	113	113	113	113	113	..
Bikaner ..	568	569	604	619	699	759	759	875	875	875	875	875	..
Bina-Gurga-Baran §	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	147	..
Bodell-Chota Udaipur	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	23	..
Cooch-Behar §	33	33	33	33	33	33	33	33	33	33	33	33	..
Cutch ..	37	37	37	37	37	52	52	76	76	76	76	76	..
Dholpur State ..	36	36	36	36	36	55	55	61	61	61	61	61	..
Dhrangada ..	54	54	54	54	54	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	..
Gadkwar's Paroda State	316	316	316	318	318	318	333	388	388	388	388	388	..
Gadkwar's Malsana ..	230	230	230	230	230	236	256	256	256	256	256	256	..
Gondal ..	106	106	106	106	106	106	106	121	121	121	121	121	..
Gravelor Light †	253	253	253	253	253	253	253	323	323	323	323	323	..
Hindupur (Yeswantpur Mysore Frontier)	51	51	51	52	52	52	52	51	51	51	51	51	..
Hingoli Branch*	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	50	..
Hyderabad-Godavari Valley**	386	388	386	386	386	386	386	385	385	385	385	385	..
Jalpur State*	156	179	179	181	181	181	181	181	181	181	181	181	..
Jammu and Kashmir §	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	16	..
Jamnagar ..	54	54	54	54	54	54	54	66	66	66	66	66	..
Jesalsar-Rajkot ..	46	46	46	46	46	46	46	54	54	54	54	54	..
Jind-Panipat §	26	26	26	26	26	26	26	25	25	25	25	25	..
Jodhpur ..	609	609	618	618	618	693	727	752	752	752	752	752	..
Junagad State	148	148	148	148	148	148	148	167	167	167	167	167	..
Kapurthala-Chuchran §	22	22	22	22	22	22	22	21	21	21	21	21	..
Karpalli-Kothagudem	..	..	..	95	95	95	95	24	24	24	24	24	..
Khadiwa-Dhari †	37	37	37	37	37	37	37	41	41	41	41	41	..
Kolar District ..	64	64	64	64	64	64	64	107	107	107	107	107	..
Kolhapur*	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	29	..
Ladakh-Dhuri-Jakhal §	79	79	79	79	79	79	79	79	79	79	79	79	..

\* Worked by a Company.

† Worked by State Railway Agency.

‡ Worked by Indian State.

‡ Including Mirpur Khas Khapto.

Mileage of Railway Lines in India open for Traffic at end of year—*concd.*

Railways.	1923-24.	1924-25.	1925-26.	1926-27.	1927-28.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
<b>INDIAN STATE LINES—<i>concd.</i></b>											
Mohari-Batalvi .. .. .	15	15	15	15	15	†	†	116	116	..	..
Morvi .. .. .	93	90	90	102	102	102	102	354	354	..	..
Mysore .. .. .	203	263	263	255	285	287	287	39	39	..	..
Prabhami Puri .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Tarkare-Narasimharajapura Light ..	27	27	27	27	27	27	27	29	29	..	..
Nagda-Ujjain* .. .. .	33	33	35	35	35	35	35	34	34	..	..
Nizam's Guaranteed State (b) ..	330	330	330	330	330	330	330	330	330	1,347	57
Okhmandal* .. .. .	37	37	37	37	37	37	37	42	42	..	..
Parakmedil Light* .. .. .	25	25	25	25	25	25	25	40	40	..	..
Pedad-Cambay* .. .. .	54	34	34	34	34	34	34	56	56	..	..
Piplod Devgad Baria .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	12	12	..	..
Pipar Bijara Light .. .. .	25	25	25	25	25	10	3	9	9	..	..
Porbandar State .. .. .	41	41	41	41	41	..	..	..	..	..	..
Rajpura* .. .. .	39	39	39	39	39	39	39	48	48	..	..
Rajpura-Bhatinda § .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Sangli* .. .. .	108	108	109	109	109	109	109	107	107	..	..
Secunderabad-British Frontier ..	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	4	4	..	..
Sirhind-Kapur .. .. .	117	117	145	145	145	145	148	148	148	..	..
Shoranur-Cochin .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30	30	..	..
Shoranur-Cochin § .. .. .	65	65	65	65	65	65	65	65	65	..	..
Travancore (Indian Section) ..	96	96	96	96	96	96	96	98	98	..	..
Udaipur-Chitorgarh .. .. .	67	67	67	67	67	67	67	133	133	..	..
Vikarabad Bidar .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	56	56	..	..
<b>FOREIGN LINES.</b>											
Peralam-Karakkai* .. .. .	15	15	15	15	15	15	15	14*	14*	..	..
Ponicherry* .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	8	..	..
West of India Portuguese* .. .. .	51	51	51	51	51	51	51	51	51	..	..
Grand Total .. .. .	38,039	38,270	38,579	39,049	39,712	40,950	..	..	..	..	..

\* Worked by a Company.

† Worked by State Railway Agency.

.. Included with Jodhpur Railway.

.. Included with Dholpur State.

(b) Although shown under Indian State Lines this is a Company's Line guaranteed by an Indian State.

# Mines and Minerals.

**Total value of Minerals for which returns of Production are available  
for the years 1932 and 1933**

	1932	1933	Increase	Decrease	Variation per cent
	£	£	£		
Petroleum	3 808 875	4 707 959	889 084		+ 23.3
Coal	5 120 015	4 600 457		519 583	- 10.1
Gold	1 906 123	2 078 201	172 078		+ 9.0
Salt	898 754	859 012		39 742	- 4.4
Lead and lead ore (a)	820 109	851 320	31 211		+ 3.8
Building materials	686 811	800 012	113 201		+ 16.5
Tin-ore	3 39 097	5 33 082	193 985		+ 57.2
Silver	471 557	497 213	25 656		+ 5.4
Copper-ore and matte	338 156	392 251	54 095		+ 16.1
Mica (b)	251 800	307 671	55 871		+ 22.1
Zinc concentrates	113 181	231 800	118 619		+ 104.2
Iron ore	294 720	187 813		106 907	- 36.2
Manganese-ore (c)	140 022	123 171		16 851	- 12.0
Saltpetre (b)	92 272	117 136	24 864		+ 26.9
Tungsten-ore	52 921	81 501	28 630		+ 54.9
Nickel-spiess	77 269	77 333	64		+ 0.09
Ilmenite	58 131	43 384		14 750	- 25.4
Antimonial lead	6 627	17 997	11 370		+ 171.6
Chromite	20 727	16 785		3 942	- 19.0
Clays	19 151	16 382		3 069	- 15.7
Steatite	9 736	13 757	4 021		+ 41.3
Jadeite (b)	28 359	13 513		14 846	- 52.3
Refractory materials	10 103	8 037		2 066	- 20.4
Magnesite	5 170	7 311	1 874		+ 36.3
Ruby, sapphire and spinel		6 961	6 961		
Fuller's earth	3 405	5 815	2 410		+ 71.7
Monazite	6 117	(d)			
Gypsum	6 491	4 975		1 516	- 23.4
Diamonds	5 128	4 789		6 39	- 11.7
Ochres	2 189	1 578	7 089		+ 323.9
Barites	2 209	3 122	913		+ 41.4
Zircon	3 805	3 118		787	- 20.7
Beryl	397	516	119		+ 37.6
Fluxpat	330	442	112		+ 34.0
Brucite	636	237		419	- 63.9
Garnet	28	222	194		+ 693.0
Amber	116	113		33	- 22.6
Apatite	81	28		53	- 65.4
Bismuth	4	12	8		+ 200.0
TOTAL	15 612 235	16 618 069	1 777 189	725 208	+ 6.4
			11 611 981		

(a) Excludes antimonial lead

(b) Export values.

(c) Export f.o.b. values.

(d) Reliable figures not received.

The feature which stands out most prominently in a survey of the mineral industries of India is the fact that until recent years little has been done to develop those minerals which are essential to modern metallurgical and chemical industries, while most striking progress has been made in opening out deposits from which products are obtained suitable for export, or for consumption in the country by what may conveniently be called direct processes. In this respect India of to-day stands in contrast to the India of a century ago. The European chemist, armed with cheap supplies of sulphuric acid and alkali, and aided by low sea freights and increased facilities for internal distribution by the spreading network of railways has been enabled to stamp out, in all but remote localities, the once flourishing native manufactures of alum, the various alkaline compounds, blue vitriol, copperas, copper, lead, steel and iron, and seriously to curtail the export trade in nitre and borax. The reaction against that invasion is of recent date. The

high quality of the native-made iron, the early anticipation of the processes now employed in Europe for the manufacture of high-class steels, and the artistic products in copper and brass gave the country a prominent position in the ancient metallurgical world, while as a chief source of nitre India held a position of peculiar political importance until, less than forty years ago, the chemical manufacturer of Europe found among his by-products, cheaper and more effective compounds for the manufacture of explosives.

With the spread of railways, the development of manufactures connected with jute, cotton and paper, and the gradually extended use of electricity the demand for metallurgical and chemical products in India has steadily grown. Before long the stage must be reached at which the variety and quantity of products required, but now imported, will satisfy the conditions necessary for the local production of those which can be economically manufactured only for the supply of groups of industries.

## COAL.

Most of the coal raised in India comes from the Bengal and Bihar and Orissa—Gondwana coal-fields. Outside Bengal and Bihar and Orissa the most important mines are those at

Singareni in Hyderabad, and in Central Provinces but there are a number of smaller mines which have been worked at one time or another.

*Provincial production of Coal during the years 1932 and 1933.*

Province.	1932	1933	Increase	Decrease.
	Tons	Tons	Tons	Tons.
Assam .. .	210 035	194,154	..	15,881
Baluchistan ..	18,928	11 462	..	7,466
Bengal .. .. .	5,782,603	5,691,189	..	91,414
Bihar and Orissa . . .	11,847 216	11,257,984	..	589,232
Central India . . .	240,488	252,768	12,280	..
Central Provinces . . .	1,163 096	1,509 911	337,815	..
Hyderabad .. .	781,121	753,402	..	27,719
Punjab .. .	72,857	94,099	21,242	..
Rajputana .. .	37,043	33,194	..	3,849
TOTAL ..	20,153,387	19,789,163	371,337	735,561

Value of Coal produced in India during the years 1932 and 1933.

	1932.			1933.		
	Value (£1 = Rs 13 8)		Value per ton	Value (£1 = Rs 13 8)		Value per ton
	Rs.	£	Rs a p	Rs.	£	Rs a p.
Assam	22,70,039	170,680	10 12 11	18,02,042	135,492	9 1 6
Baluchistan	1,49,385	11,232	7 11 3	79,239	5,958	6 14 7
Bengal	1,88,07,330	1,414,085	3 4 0	1,62,67,325	1,223,107	2 13 9
Bihar and Orissa	3,78,23,891	2,843,901	3 3 1	3,22,42,520	2,499,437	2 15 3
Central India	10,06,944	75,710	4 3 0	9,88,182	74,299	3 14 7
Central Provinces	44,41,896	333,977	3 13 1	56,10,132	424,093	3 12 1
Hyderabad (a)	30,63,495	230,338	3 14 9	25,74,111	193,542	3 6 8
Punjab	3,83,155	28,809	5 4 2	4,15,629	33,506	4 11 9
Rajputana	1,50,469	11,313	4 1 0	1,46,603	11,023	4 6 8
TOTAL	6,80,96,604	5,120,045	..	6,11,86,083	4,600,457	..
AVERAGE ..	..	..	3 6 1	..	..	3 1 6

(a) Estimated.

Although there was a continuance during 1933 of the decrease in production of coal from the peak production of 23,803,048 tons in 1930, yet the decrease was only 364,224 tons or about 1·8 per cent., as contrasted with decreases of 8·8 per cent and 7·2 per cent. in 1931 and 1932 respectively. This decrease was due mainly to Bihar and Orissa and Bengal with smaller falls in Hyderabad, Baluchistan, Assam, and Rajputana, partially balanced by a very large increase in the production of the Central Provinces, with smaller increases in the Punjab and Central India. The substantial decrease in Bengal and Bihar and Orissa in 1933 is in continuation of the heavy decreases of 1931 and 1932. In 1932 this fall was shared by all the fields except Talcher, which showed a substantial increase of 111,274 tons. During 1933, however, five fields showed increases of which Talcher was responsible for 62,953 tons and Gidih for 52,681 tons, the increases for Jaunai, the Rajmahal Hills and Rampur being trivial. The decrease was shared by the remaining four fields as follows—Jharia, 536,334 tons, Raniganj, 153,304 tons; Karanpura, 65,630 tons, and Bokaro, 44,109 tons. In Central India there was, in contrast to the continuous decreases of the last 4 years, an increase in the output from Umaria of 6,085 tons; in addition, there was an increase of 6,195 tons from the Sohagpur field. In the Central Provinces there

was another large increase amounting to 146,362 tons in the putput from the Pench Valley, whilst the output from Korea State, which showed an initial production of 3,517 tons in 1930, rising to 31,351 tons in 1931, 113,858 tons in 1932, amounted to 264,257 tons in 1933, representing the very large increase of 150,399 tons. In addition, Ballariput showed an increase of 38,923 tons. In Hyderabad State, while the Singareni field was responsible for a decrease of some 74,000 tons, and Sasti for a decrease of over 11,000 tons, the Tandur coalfield showed an increase from the initial output of 126,471 tons from 1932 to 184,165 tons in 1933.

A feature of the last 10 years has been the very large expansion of the output from the Central Provinces from 679,081 tons in 1924 to 1,500,911 tons in 1933. This has undoubtedly accentuated the fall in output of Bihar and Orissa from 14,105,529 tons in 1924 to 11,257,984 tons in 1933.

In 1929 the statistical position at the end of the year showed a very great improvement in spite of the increase in the total output, stocks in the six provinces of Assam, Baluchistan, Bengal, Bihar and Orissa, the Central Provinces and the Punjab, for which such figures are available, showing a total reduction of 781,477 tons. In 1930 the smaller increase in production was not accompanied by another improvement in the statistical position, but by a slight worsening, namely an increase of stock amounting to

141,766 tons. In 1931, in spite of a large fall in production of over 2,000,000 tons, the position deteriorated still further with an increase of stocks of 428,334 tons and in 1932 this deterioration continued, so that in spite of a decreased output of over 11 million tons, stocks increased by 250,629 tons. During 1933 the position showed no substantial change, but the

slight reduction of stocks may be symptomatic of a tendency towards a better adjustment of production to demand.

The decreased output of 1.8 per cent in 1933 was accompanied by a decrease of 10.1 per cent in the total value of the coal produced in India from Rs. 6,80,96,604 (A. 120 045) in 1932 to Rs. 6,11,86,083 (A. 1,600,157) in 1933.

## IRON ORE.

Bengal and Bihar and Orissa are the only provinces in India in which iron ore is mined for smelting by European methods. Iron smelting, however, was at one time a widespread industry in India and there is hardly a district away from the great alluvial tracts of the Indus, Ganges and Brahmaputra in which slag heaps are not found. The primitive iron smelter finds on difficulty in obtaining sufficient supplies of ore from deposit that no European Ironmaster would regard as worth his serious consideration. Early attempts to introduce European processes for the manufacture of pig-iron and steel were recorded in 1840 in the South Arcot District. Since that date various other attempts have been made but none proved a success before that now in operation near Barakar in Bengal. The site of the **Barakar Iron-Works** was originally chosen on account of the proximity of both coal and ore supplies. The outcrop of iron stone shales between the coal-bearing Barakar and Raniganj stages stretches east and west from the works, and for many years the clay ironstone nodules obtainable from this formation formed the only supply of ore used in the blast furnaces. Recently magnetite and hematite have been obtained from the Singhbhum and Singhbhum districts, and the production from the last named district has largely replaced the supplies of ore hitherto obtained near the iron works. The Bengal Iron and Steel Company, Limited, have now given up the use of ores obtained from the neighbourhood of Barakar and Raniganj and are now obtaining most of their ores from the Kolhan Estate, Singhbhum. Some years ago the Bengal Iron and Steel Co., Ltd., secured two deposits of iron-ore in Saranda (Singhbhum) forming parts of two large hill masses known as Notu Burn and Buda Burn respectively. Recent prospecting in this part of Singhbhum has led to the discovery of numerous additional deposits of iron-ore, the extension of which has been traced into Koonjar and Bonal States in Orissa, a total distance of some 40 miles in a S. S. W. direction. At Pansira Burn, a portion of Notu Burn, the deposit has been opened up, and now feeds the Barakar ironwork. Pansira Burn rises to over 2,500 feet above sea level, the low ground on the west side being at about 1,100 feet above sea-level. The uppermost 400 to 450 feet of this hill has now been opened up, and the workings indicate the existence of a deposit about a quarter of a mile long, perhaps 400 feet thick and proved on the dip for about 500 feet. The ore body appears to be interbedded with the Dharwar slates, from which it is separated by banded hematite-jaspers. The ore itself is high-grade micaceous hematite often lateritised at the outcrop. Cross-cuts into the interior of the deposit show that the hematite becomes very friable not far below the outcrop. In fact the characteristics of this ore,

including the surface lateritisation, are almost exactly reproduced in the iron-ore deposits of Goa and Ratnagiri. The **Tata Iron and Steel Company** at Sakchi possesses slightly richer and purer ore-bodies in the Raipur district, supplies of ore are at present drawn from the deposits in Mayurbhanj. The ore-deposits have all been found to take the form of roughly lenticular leads or bodies of hematite, with small proportions of magnetite, in close association with granite on the one hand and gneissic rocks on the other.

The production of iron ore in India rose from 699,931 tons in 1932 to 793,953 tons in 1933, with increases in the production of steel (including steel rails) from 130,333 tons in 1932 to 505,129 tons in 1933, and of ferro-manganese from 366 tons in 1932 to 7,725 tons in 1933. As in 1932 there was no production of pig-iron by the Bengal Iron Co., their output of products made from pig-iron in 1933 amounted to 12,311 tons of sleepers and chairs, and 23,263 tons of pipes and other castings, against 5,371 tons and 17,266 tons, respectively, in 1932. The Indian Iron Steel Co. increased their production of pig-iron from 198,700 tons in 1932 to 249,079 tons in 1933. The output of pig-iron by the Mysore Iron Works rose slightly from 14,693 tons in 1932 to 14,805 tons in 1933. The total production of pig-iron in India rose from 913,314 tons in 1932 to 1,057,837 tons in 1933.

**Exports of pig-iron.** The increase in the production of pig-iron in India recorded above was accompanied by a rise in the quantity exported from 218,396 tons in 1932 to 372,015 tons in 1933. Japan is the principal consumer of Indian pig-iron, the proportion taken rose from 41.5 per cent in 1932 to 48.3 in 1933; whilst the actual amount rose by 76 per cent. There was also a large increase in exports to the United States of America of about 166 per cent (11,973 tons) and an increase of 7,500 tons to China, with small decreases to the United Kingdom and Hongkong. The export value per ton of pig-iron fell from Rs. 31.8 (A. 2.62) in 1932 to Rs. 24.5 (A. 1.84) in 1933.

**The Steel Industry (Production) Act 1924 (Act No. XIV of 1924).** Authorised, to companies employing Indians, bounties upon rails and fishplates wholly manufactured in British India from material wholly or mainly produced from Indian non-ore and complying with specifications approved by the Railway Board, and upon iron or steel railway wagons, a substantial portion of the component parts of which had been manufactured in British India. This Act was repealed by the Act No. III of 1927 and the payment of bounties consequently ceased on the 31st March 1927. The industry is, however, protected to a certain extent by varying tariffs on different classes of imported steel. An Act is now before the Legislative Assembly proposing considerable modification of the tariffs.

Quantity and value of Iron-ore produce in India during the years 1932 and 1933.

	1932.			1933		
	Quantity	Value (At Rs 13/3)		Quantity	Value (At Rs 13/3)	
	Tons	Rs	£	Tons	Rs	£
<i>Bihar and Orissa—</i>						
Keonjhar State	186 173	1,86 173	13 998	195 944	1,95 943	14 733
Mayurbhanj State	891,193	21 33 961	160,448	341,502	6,32,129	47 629
Sambalpur	7	50	4	4	30	2
Singbhum	666 874	15,51,217	116 643	616 946	13,83,773	104 013
<i>Barua—</i>						
Northern Shan States	6 560	(a) 26 240	1 973	36 293	(a)1,45 17.	10 915
Central Provinces	803	2,409	181	777	2 331	175
<i>Madras—</i>						
Last Godavari	4 196	4 456	333	2 118	1,291	97
Mysore State	1,395	15 263	1 148	35 011	1 37 214	10 319
<b>Total</b>	<b>1 760 501</b>	<b>39 19 769</b>	<b>291 720</b>	<b>1,228 625</b>	<b>21 97 914</b>	<b>187,813</b>

(a) Estimated

**MANGANESE ORE.**

This industry was started some thirty years ago by quarrying the deposits of the Vizagapatam district, and from an output of 674 tons in 1892, the production rose rapidly to 92,008 tons in 1900 when the richer deposits in the Central Provinces were also attacked, and are now yielding a larger quantity of ore than the Vizagapatam mines. The most important deposits occur in the Central Provinces, Madras, Central India, and Mysore—the largest supply coming from the Central Provinces. The uses to which the ore is put are somewhat varied. The peroxide is used by glass manufacturers to destroy the green colour in glass making, and it is also used in porcelain painting and glazing for the brown colour which it yields. The ore is now used in the manufacture of ferro-manganese for use in steel manufacture. Since 1904, when the total output was 152,190 tons, the progress of the industry has been remarkable owing to the high prices prevailing.

**Record Output in 1927.**—Before the year 1926, the record production of manganese-ore in India took place in 1907 when 902,291 tons were raised. In 1926 the output rose to 1,011,928 tons, valued at £2,463,191 10s. 6d. Indian ports, the rise in output was, however, accompanied by a decrease in value. In 1927 the production rose to the highest figure yet recorded, 1,129,353 tons, accompanied by a rise in value to the peak figure of £2,703,068 10s. 6d. Indian ports. During the year 1928 the upward tendency was not maintained, the output falling to 978,149 tons valued at £2,198,895 10s. 6d. Indian ports. In 1929 the output rose again slightly to 991,279 tons but the value fell heavily to £1,571,030. In 1930 the output fell substantially to 829,945 tons with a heavy fall in value to £1,200,236. In 1931 a still more

serious fall took place, to 537,844 tons with a value of £726,957. This was followed by a disastrous fall in 1932 to 212,601 tons with a value of £140,022. In 1933 the output rose slightly to 218,307 tons but the value fell to £123,171. These are the smallest quantities and values reported since 1901. When the output was 120,891 tons valued at £122,831. In 1905 the output was 217,127 tons valued at £223,432. Since when the smallest production was 450 416 tons, in 1915 valued at £929,546, whilst the smallest value was in 1909 when a production of 644,660 tons was valued at £603,908. The fall in magnitude of this catastrophe to the Indian manganese industry is perhaps best realised from the fact that whilst the quantity of the production in 1933 was a little over one-fifth of that of the peak year of 1927 the value was less than one-twenty-second part of the value of the 1927 production. In fact in none of the major Indian mineral industries have the effects of the slump been so seriously felt as in the manganese industry.

The slight increase in 1933 is due to increases in Sanliu State (22,237 tons), Keonjhar State (15,499 tons), Vizagapatam (8,619 tons), and Singbhum (5,181 tons) with small outputs from Bonai State and Kurnool largely balanced by decreases in the Central Provinces. In the Central Provinces the production fell from 302,344 tons in 1931 to 77,186 tons in 1932 and 28,789 tons in 1933 which is less than the output of 1900 the year in which the manganese industry commenced in the Central Provinces, when the output was 35,556 tons. During 1932 and 1933 the majority of mines in the Central Provinces were closed including several mines that had never been closed since the commencement of work in 1900 and 1901. There was a total cessation of production in the Nagpur district and almost total cessation in Bhandara.

Quantity and value of Manganese-ore produced in India during the years 1932 and 1933

	1932.		1933.	
	Quantity.	Value f.o.b. at Indian ports.	Quantity	Value l.o.b. at Indian ports.
	Tons.	£	Tons.	£
<i>Bihar and Orissa—</i>				
Bonai State ..			3,115	1,771
Keonjhar State ..	11,908	23,296	60,407	34,357
Singbhum ..	2,272	2,300	7,153	7,919
<i>Bombay—</i>				
North Kanara ..	612	620	..	..
<i>Central Provinces</i>				
Balaghat ..	36,762	10,132	26,501	23,105
Bhandara ..	10,918	11,919	60	69
Chhindwara ..	10,041	10,961	8,228	9,391
Nagpur ..	19,465	21,249	..	..
<i>Madras -</i>				
Kunool ..	..	..	300	121
Sandur State ..	79,023	26,176	101,260	38,605
Vizagapatam ..	8,049	3,169	16,698	7,409
<i>Mysore -</i>				
Chitaldrug ..	219	79	5	2
Shimoga ..	335	121	280	116
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>212,604</b>	<b>140,022</b>	<b>218,307</b>	<b>123,171</b>

**GOLD.**

The greater part of the total output of gold in India is derived from the Kolar gold field in Mysore. During the last decade the production of this mine reached its highest point in 1905 when 618,758 ounces were raised. In 1906 the quantity won was 565,208 ounces and this figure fell to 535,085 ounces in 1907. The figures for the latter years reveal a small improvement. The Nizam's mine at Hutti in Hyderabad comes next, but at a respectable distance, to the Kolar gold field. This mine was opened in 1903. The only other mines from which gold was raised were those in the Dharwar district of Bombay and the Anantapur district of Madras. The Dharwar mines gave an output of 2,993 ounces in 1911 but work there ceased in 1912. The Anantapur mines gave their first output of gold during the year 1910; the amount being 2,532 ounces, valued at Rs. 1,51,800. Gold mining was carried on in the North Arcot district of Madras from 1893 till 1900, the highest yield (2,354 ounces) being obtained in the year 1898. The Kyaukpazat mine in Upper Burma was worked until 1903, when the pay chute was lost and the mine closed down. In 1902 dredging operations were started on the Irrawaddy river near Myitkyina, and 216 ounces of gold were obtained in 1904; the amount steadily increased from year to

year and reached 8,145 ounces in 1909, but fell in subsequent years until in 1922 it was no more than 24 oz. The small quantity of gold produced in the Punjab, the Central Provinces, and the United Provinces is obtained by washing. Gold washing is carried on in a great many districts in India, but there is no complete record of the amount obtained in this way. There was a trivial fall in the total Indian gold production from 330,488 8 ozs. valued at Rs. 2,08,01,943 (£1,540,885) in 1931 to 329,681 7 ozs. valued at Rs. 2,53,51,438 (£1,906,123) in 1932. In 1931 the gradual secular decline in the total Indian gold production was temporarily arrested with an output of 330,488 8 ozs. valued at Rs. 2,08,01,943 (£1,540,885), followed by a trivial fall again in 1932, when the output was 329,681 7 ozs. valued at Rs. 2,53,51,438 (£1,906,123). In 1933 there was an increase to 336,108 3 ozs. valued at Rs. 2,76,40,071 (£2,078,201). This is a result of the stimulus of the high price of gold, the value of the 1933 output being the highest in terms of sterling since 1920. It is interesting to note that the output of 1921 which was valued at £2,050,575 a figure very close to that of the 1933 production, was 432,722.6 ozs.

The average number of persons employed on the Kolar Gold Field during 1933 was 20,263.



Quantity and value of Gold\* produced in India during the years 1932 and 1933.

	1932.			1933.			Labour in 1933.
	Quantity.	Value (£1 = Rs. 13 3).		Quantity.	Value (£1 = Rs. 13 3)		
	Ozs.	Rs.	£	Ozs.	Rs.	£	
<i>Bihar and Orissa—</i>							
Manbhum ..				42 0	2,988	225	10
Singhbhum ..	50.0	3,650	274	225 0	16,750	1,259	58
<i>Burma—</i>							
Katha ..	18 2	950	72	31 0	1,665	125	2
Upper Chindwin ..	28.4	2,649	199	21 0	1,960	147	..
<i>Mysore ..</i>	329,574 9	2,53,43,443	1,905,522	335,773 9	2,76,15,478	2,076,352	20,263
<i>Punjab ..</i>	6.6	480	36	10.3	825	62	41
<i>United Provinces.</i>	3.6	266	20	5 1	405	31	27
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>329,681.7</b>	<b>2,53,51,438</b>	<b>1,906,123</b>	<b>336,108.3</b>	<b>2,76,40,071</b>	<b>2,078,201</b>	<b>20,401</b>

\* Fine ounces in the case of Mysore.

**PETROLEUM.**

Petroleum is found in India in two distinct areas—one on the east, which includes Assam, Burma, and the islands off the Arakan coast. This belt extends to the productive oil fields of Sumatra, Java and Borneo. The other area is on the west, and includes the Punjab and Baluchistan, the same belt of oil-bearing rocks being continued beyond the borders of British India to Persia. Of these two the eastern area is by far the most important, and the most successful oil-fields are found in the Irrawaddy Valley. Yenangyaung is the oldest and most developed of these fields. Native wells have been at work here for over 100 years, and to 1886, prior to annexation of Upper Burma, the output is estimated to have averaged over 2 million gallons a year. Drilling was begun in 1887. The Yenangyat field yielded a very small supply of petroleum before 1891, in which year drilling was started by the Burma Oil Company. Singu now holds the second place among the oil-fields of India. Petroleum was struck at the end of 1901, and in 1903, 5 million gallons were obtained. In 1907 and 1908 the production of this field was 43 million gallons, and after a fall to 31½ million gallons in 1910 it rose to 56½ million gallons in 1912. Several of the islands off the Arakan coasts are known to contain oil deposits but their value is uncertain. About 20,000 gallons were obtained from the eastern Barongo Island near Akyab, and about 37,000 gallons from Ramri Island in the Kyaukpyu district during 1911. Oil was struck at Minbu in 1910, the production for that year being 18,320 gallons which increased to nearly 4 million gallons in 1912. The existence of oil in Assam has been known for many years and an oil spring was struck near Makum in 1867. Nothing more, however, was done until 1883, and from that year up till 1902 progress was slow. Since that year the annual production has been between 2½ and 4 million gallons.

On the west, oil springs have been known for many years to exist in the Rawalpindi and other districts in the Punjab. In Baluchistan geological conditions are adverse, and though

some small oil springs have been discovered, attempts to develop them have not hitherto been successful.

The world's production of petroleum in 1926 amounted to nearly 150 million long tons, of which India contributed 0.72 per cent. In 1927, this figure jumped to some 172 million long tons, of which the Indian proportion, on a practically static production, fell to 0.64 per cent. In 1928 there was another substantial rise in the world's production, which reached the figure of over 181 million tons. In 1929, there was another jump to over 202 million tons, but in 1930 the world's production fell to about 194½ million tons, in 1931 to about 187 million tons, and in 1932 to about 179 million tons, whilst in 1933 the production rose again to about 198 million tons. Decreases were shown by Columbia, Trinidad, India, Germany, Egypt and Canada. All other important producers showed an increase in production, by far the largest amount being due to the United States. The United States contributed 62.5 per cent. of the world's supply in 1933, Russia 10.6 per cent. and Venezuela 8.3 per cent. In 1928, India contributed 0.64 per cent., which fell to 0.60 per cent. in 1929 and rose to 0.62 in 1930. 0.63 per cent. in 1931 and 0.64 per cent. in 1932, and fell again to 0.62 per cent. in 1933; her position on the list of petroleum producing countries fell from 11th in 1929 to 12th in 1930 to 1933, her place being taken by Trinidad.

The production of petroleum in India (including Burma) fell slightly from 308,606,031 gallons in 1932 to 306,009,022 gallons in 1933. The decrease in 1932 represents a considerable decrease in the output of Assam and the Punjab, and of a small proportionate decrease in the production of Burma. This decrease in output in 1933 was accompanied, however, by a large increase in value amounting to Rs 1,18,24,818 (£89,084), or 23.3 per cent., an increase much in excess of the decrease of 1932 brought about by the world depression.

The amount of petrol produced from natural gas during the year was 8,729,928 gallons, of which 8,172,197 gallons were produced in Burma and 557,731 gallons in the Punjab.

## Quantity and value of Petroleum produced in India during the years 1932 and 1933.

	1932.			1933.		
	Quantity	Value (£1 = Rs. 13.3).		Quantity.	Value (£1 = Rs. 13.3).	
<i>Assam—</i>	Gals.	Rs.	£	Gals.	Rs.	£
Badarpur ..	847,217	83,357	4,784	55,867	4,178	314
Dighol ..	54,198,185	92,54,823	695,851	52,716,120	90,01,748	676,822
Patharia ..	89,854	7,919	595	..	..	..
<i>Burma—</i>						
Kyaikpyu ..	13,237	11,814	888	14,350	12,612	948
Minbu ..	3,850,716	6,25,750	47,049	3,718,250	7,90,218	59,415
Singa ..	88,941,939	1,44,53,065	1,086,697	82,613,112	1,75,55,284	1,319,946
Thayetmyo ..	464,328	75,453	5,673	434,572	92,346	6,943
Upper Chindwin	4,040,600	3,03,051	22,786	3,052,778	2,28,958	17,215
Yenangyat (including Lanywa).	23,067,644	37,55,163	282,343	23,481,982	50,20,905	377,512
Yeuangyaung	127,191,743	2,07,65,523	1,561,318	135,685,855	2,88,50,573	2,160,216
<i>Punjab—</i>						
Attock ..	5,900,480	14,75,120	110,911	4,236,136	10,50,034	79,627
Total ..	308,808,031	5,07,91,038	3,818,875	306,009,022	6,26,15,856	4,707,959

## Imports of Kerosene Oil into India during the years 1932 and 1933.

	1932.			1933.		
	Quantity.	Value (£1 = Rs. 13.3)		Quantity.	Value (£1 = Rs. 13.3)	
<i>From—</i>	Gals.	Rs.	£	Gals.	Rs.	£
Union of Soviet Republics ..	45,538,086	1,87,33,271	1,408,517	41,946,734	1,60,85,785	1,209,457
Roumania ..	4,919,489	23,01,891	173,074	6,216,529	15,55,280	116,938
Persia ..	18,053,144	98,97,711	744,189	302,708	2,00,199	15,053
Straits Settlements ..	6,500	1,979	149	12	9	1
Borneo ..	2,181,860	8,72,149	65,575	..	..	..
Celebes and other Islands.	1,313,023	8,20,638	61,702	..	..	..
United States of America ..	6,080,904	31,10,836	233,897	1,164,856	7,47,835	56,228
Other countries.	566	343	26	8,147,524	35,26,655	285,182
Total ..	78,091,572	3,57,38,818	2,687,129	57,778,363	2,21,15,763	1,662,839

## Imports of Fuel Oils into India during the years 1932 and 1933.

	1932.			1933.		
	Quantity.	Value (£1 = Rs. 13.3)		Quantity.	Value (£1 = Rs. 13.3)	
<i>From—</i>	Gals.	Rs.	£	Gals.	Rs.	£
Roumania ..	2,917,087	5,53,871	41,644	8,767,246	16,09,411	121,008
Persia ..	67,938,453	1,31,09,255	985,658	64,584,911	1,23,24,390	926,646
Straits Settlements ..	69,899	19,314	1,452	150,389	41,706	3,136
Borneo ..	26,513,893	52,01,654	391,102	27,613,781	50,54,512	380,039
Other countries.	7,813,355	15,42,640	115,988	3,852,481	7,94,256	59,718
Total ..	105,252,687	2,04,23,734	1,535,844	104,968,758	1,98,24,275	1,490,547

**Amber, Graphite and Mica.**—Amber is found in very small quantities in Burma. Graphite is found in small quantities in various places but little progress has been made in mining except in Travancore. The total output in 1929 was 39 tons. India has for many years been the leading producer of mica, turning out more than half of the world's supply. In 1914, owing to the war, the output was only 38,189 cwts. compared with 43,650 cwts. in 1913. Owing to necessary restrictions with regard to the export of mica, the output fell off considerably in the year 1915, but subsequent demand in the United Kingdom for the best grade of ruby mica led to a considerable increase in production during the following years.

There was a marked rise in the declared production of mica from 32,713 cwts. valued at Rs. 14,35,401 (£107,925) in 1932 to 41,075 cwts. valued at Rs. 16,82,045 (£126,470) in 1933. As has been frequently pointed out, the output figures are incomplete, and a more accurate idea of the size of the industry is to be obtained from the export figures. In the years 1926 and 1927 the export figure was approximately double the reported production figure, whilst in the years 1928 and 1929 the quantity exported was more than double the reported production. In 1930 the recorded exports were, however, only some 57 per cent. in excess of the reported production, in 1931 36 per cent. in 1932 43 per cent., and in 1933 some 45 per cent., in excess.

The United States of America and the United Kingdom, which are the principal importers of Indian mica, absorbed respectively 24.0 per cent. and 47.6 per cent. during 1932, and 34.3 per cent. and 40.8 per cent. during 1933. Germany took 10.6 per cent. and 10.7 per cent. respectively, of the total quantities exported during the years 1932 and 1933. The average value of the exported mica decreased slightly from Rs. 71.2 (£5 4) per cwt. in 1932 to Rs. 70.7 (£5 3) per cwt. in 1933. The exports rose from 47,021 cwts. valued at Rs. 33,48,943 (£251,800) in 1932 to 57,717 cwts. valued at Rs. 40,92,033 (£307,671) in 1933. The value for 1932 is the lowest total value recorded since 1915-16 when the value of the mica exports was £208,466.

**Tin, Copper, Silver and Lead.**—Following a series of years of practically continuous increase, a slight decrease in the production of tin-ore in Burma was reported for the year 1931, during which the output amounted to 4,255.2 tons valued at Rs. 35,07,880. In 1932, however, there was again an increase in production to 4,525 tons valued at Rs. 45,09,995, and in 1933 to 4,960 tons valued at Rs. 70,89,994 (£533,082). This is the highest quantity and total value yet recorded in any one year. The considerable increase in the total value is, of course, mainly due to the rise in the price of the metal resulting from the tin restriction scheme in operation in the five leading tin-producing countries Malaya, Netherlands East Indies, Bolivia, Nigeria and Siam, a scheme to which India is not an adherent. The increase in output of some 435 tons is the balance of an increase from Mergui and Mawchi in the Southern Shan States and a decrease from Tavoy. Milling operations were suspended at Mawchi in August 1927 pending the installation of additional plant and further development. Milling was resumed in February 1930 and this explains the large increases of 1930 to 1933.

The total figure for 1933 includes 1,788.5 tons from Mawchi, calculated to be the proportion of tin-ore in 3,050 tons of concentrates derived from mixed wolfram-scheelite-cassiterite-ore; these concentrates are assumed to contain 43 per cent. of wolfram and 57 per cent. of cassiterite. There was no reported output of black tin.

**Imports of unwrought tin** fell from 49,270 cwts. valued at Rs. 47,50,341 (£357,168) in 1932 to 41,655 cwts. valued at Rs. 52,06,454 (£398,230) in 1933: over 97 per cent. of these imports came from the Straits Settlements.

In contrast with the increase in the production of silver from the Bawdwin mines of Upper Burma, amounting to 1,400,291 ozs. recorded during the four years, 1925 to 1928, the following years 1929, 1930 and 1931 were marked by decreases amounting to 124,211 ozs., 226,311 ozs., and 1,153,806 ozs. respectively. In 1932 and 1933, however, there were small increases again, amounting to 98,556 ozs. and 53,504 ozs. respectively. These variations in quantity were accompanied by a small fall of value in 1929, marked falls in 1930 and 1931, and a marked rise in 1932, and a further rise in 1933. The output of silver obtained as a by-product from the Kolar gold mines of Mysore showed a fall of some 1,600 ozs. The amount of silver bullion and coin exported during the year was 58,328,890 ozs. valued at Rs. 7,00,38,590 (£5,266,059) as compared with 34,864,148 ozs. valued at Rs. 4,15,61,144 (£3,124,898) during 1932.

**The production of lead-ore at the Burma Corporation's Bawdwin mines in Burma,** in reversal of the downward trend since 1930, increased from 372,586 tons in 1932 to 454,791 tons in 1933, and the total amount of metal extracted from 71,202 tons of lead (including 642 tons of antimonial lead) valued at Rs. 1,09,95,587 (£826,738) in 1932 to 72,045 tons (including 1,485 tons of antimonial lead) valued at Rs. 1,15,61,915 (£889,317) in 1933. The quantity of silver extracted from the Bawdwin ores rose slightly from 5,998,958 ozs. valued at Rs. 62,32,915 (£468,640) in 1932 to 6,054,047 ozs. valued at Rs. 65,74,695 (£494,338) in 1933. The value of the lead per ton rose from Rs. 154.5 (£11.6) to Rs. 160.5 (£12.07) whilst the value of the silver per ounce rose from Rs. 1-0-7 (18 75d.) to Rs. 1-1-5 (19 6d.) in the year under review. The ore reserves in the Bawdwin mine as calculated on the 1st of July, 1933, totalled 4,133,792 tons, against 4,126,179 tons at the end of June, 1932, with an average composition of 25.5 per cent. of lead, 15.5 per cent. of zinc, 0.68 per cent. of copper, and 19.6 ozs. of silver per ton of lead. Included in this reserve are 37,000 tons of copper-ore. During the year development work in the Meingtha section, discovered in 1930, continued to yield satisfactory results.

**Magnesianite.**—The output of magnesianite showed an increase of 1,342 tons, accompanied by an increase in value of Rs. 24,925 (£1,874). The increase was due to a large increase from Mysore State, partially balanced by a decrease in the output of the Salem district, Madras.

**Zinc.**—A monograph on zinc ores issued by the Imperial Institute in 1917 says that during the past fifty years zinc ores have received but little attention in India, and no production was recorded until 1913. The

production of zinc concentrates by the Burma Corporation, Limited, in the Northern Shan States, fell from 51,455 tons valued at Rs 17,23,528 in 1931 to 44,484 tons valued at Rs. 15,09,298 in 1932. The slight rise in the value per ton is parallel with a similar rise in the price of spelter. The production of zinc concentrates by the Burma Corporation, Limited, in the Northern Shan States, rose to 61,432 tons valued at Rs. 30,82,944 (£231,800) recovering thereby nearly all the ground lost since 1928 (output 64,122 tons), though the value is still greatly below the value in the peak year namely £559,412, in 1928. The slight rise in the value per ton is parallel with a similar rise in the price of spelter. The exports during the year under review amounted to 64,050 tons valued at Rs. 32,02,500 (£240,780) against 49,950 tons valued at Rs. 24,97,500 (£187,782) in the preceding year.

**Copper.**—In 1931 the mine output was 153,636 long tons of copper-ore valued at Rs 22,71,940. 161,563 short tons of ore were treated for a production of 4,060 long tons of refined copper. 1,668 tons of this were sold in the Indian market at an average price of Rs. 673 per ton. In addition there was a production of 3,637 tons of yellow metal, the average selling price in India being Rs 719 per ton.

Operations commenced on a revenue basis on January 1st, 1929. During that year the ore produced amounted to 76,831 long tons valued at Rs. 14,58,746 (£108,862). Of this 75,174 short tons were treated in the mill and smelter, with the production of 1,635 long tons of refined copper ingots and slabs. The copper was sold entirely in India at an average price of Rs. 1,200 per long ton. In 1930 the output increased to 123,749 long tons of copper-ore valued at Rs 24,35,571 (£180,413). Of this 134,162 short tons were treated in the mill and smelter and 1,625 short tons sent direct to the smelter with the production of 2,974 long tons of refined copper, of which 2,157 tons were sold in the Indian market and 540 tons were consumed in the new rolling mill, which was completed in July 1930, with the production of 712 tons of yellow metal (brass) sheets, which found a ready market in Calcutta.

Since then in spite of falling prices the production of both mine and smelter has continued to expand. In addition during 1933 there was an initial production of ore from Dhibani where a lode parallel to that at Mosaboni is being opened up. During 1933 the mine output increased to 201,515 long tons of copper-ore from Mosaboni and 207 long tons from Dhibani, making a total of 201,722 long tons, valued at Rs. 22,12,966 (£166,388), against 175,010 long tons of copper ore in 1932 valued at Rs. 25,09,080 (£188,652). 203,736 short tons of ore were treated in the mill and the production of refined copper amounted to 4,800 long tons against 3,443 tons in the previous year. 3,774 tons were consumed in the rolling mill and 1,317 tons were sold in the Indian market at an average price of Rs. 599 per ton. Operations in the rolling mill resulted in the production of 6,143 long tons of yellow metal the whole of which was sold in India at an average price of Rs. 631 per ton.

The total ore reserves at the close of the year 1933 amounted to 686,402 short tons with an average assay value of 3.06 per cent. of copper.

**Gem Stones.**—The only precious and semi-precious stones at present mined in India are the diamond, ruby, sapphire, spinel, tourmaline, garnet, rock-crystal, azate, corneal, jadeite and amber. The production of diamonds in Central India rose from 1,254.1 carats valued at Rs 72,189 (£5,428) in 1932, to 2,342 carats valued at Rs 63,695 (£4,789) in 1933. Of this latter production 2,271 carats were produced in Panna State and the remainder in Charkhari, Ajaigarh, and Bijawar.

A severe decline in the output from the Mogok ruby mines of Upper Burma in 1924, followed in 1925 by a marked drop in value, bore witness to a serious decline in the industry. The Burma Ruby Mines, Limited, ultimately decided to go into liquidation, and the mines were offered for sale in September, 1926. The skeleton organisation left in charge of the mines, however, made good use of its opportunities with the result that the value of the output in 1928 exceeded that of the previous year by over a lakh of rupees. This encouraging result was effected by a rigorous economy and an extension of a system of co-operation with local miners, and was assisted by some good finds of sapphires in the Kyaungdwin mine—the only one still worked by European methods.

During 1927, however, production fell in value by over 1½ lakhs of rupees, due mainly to a decrease in the value of the sapphires and spinels produced, there having been a slight increase in the value of the rubies. During 1928, there was another very large decline in value, amounting to over a lakh of rupees, due to a severe drop in the value of the sapphires produced as before. There was a slight increase in the value of the rubies. The value of the 1929 production was slightly above that of 1928, due to a considerable increase in the value of the rubies found, largely balanced by another large fall in the value of sapphires produced. In 1930 there was a further substantial fall in production and in total value, though the value per carat of the sapphires produced is the highest recorded for many years. Judging from reports in the *Rangoon Times* this is due to the opening up by the Burma Ruby Mines, Ltd., of the new Pagoda mine at Kathé leading to the find of a fine sapphire of 630 carats and a star sapphire of 293 carats. The find of a ruby of 100 carats was also reported.

Since the liquidation of the Burma Ruby Mines, Limited, and the final cessation of the operations of this company in 1931, reliable statistics of production of gem stones in the Mogok Stone Tract have been unobtainable. Work is still continued by local miners but of this no statistics are available; in addition a certain amount of work is being done under extraordinary licenses. For 1932 no returns are available except that a fine ruby of 17 carats was found at Chaunggyi near Mogok, and a fine sapphire of about 90 carats and a good star sapphire of 453 carats were mined at Kathé. For 1933 the only return is of 1,103 carats of rubies from Kathé.

In addition the production was reported from Udhampur, Kashmir State of 25,100 tolas (1,434,285 carats) of sapphire with corundum valued at Rs 92,000 (£6,917). The sapphire deposits of Kashmir have long been known, but on account of their high altitude they are worked only occasionally.

### SALT.

There was a substantial increase in the total output of salt, amounting to some 102,000 tons, shared by Madras (43,954 tons), Northern India (19,860 tons), Aden (16,888 tons), Burma (10,705 tons), and Bombay and Sind (10,124 tons.). Imports of salt into India decreased largely by 155,923 tons, all the countries of origin showing decreases excepting Germany

*Quantity and Value of Salt produced in India during the years 1932 and 1933*

	1932.			1933.		
	Quantity	Value (£1—Rs 13 3)		Quantity	Value (£1—Rs 13 3)	
	Tons	Rs.	£	Tons	Rs.	£
Aden .. ..	291,241	32,24,808	242,474	308,129	21,00,096	157,920
Bombay and Sind ..	405,414	19,32,468	145,298	415,538	21,81,752	164,041
Burma .. ..	25,084	4,26,438	32,063	35,789	4,81,621	36,212
Gwalior .. ..	43	1,744	131	35	1,768	133
Madras .. ..	446,556	26,95,736	202,687	490,510	28,93,911	217,587
Northern India ..	442,523	36,72,149	276,101	402,383	37,65,718	284,137
Total	1,610,861	1,19,53,433	898,754	1,712,384	1,14,24,866	859,012

*Imports of Salt into India during the year 1932 and 1933*

	1932.			1933		
	Quantity.	Value (£1=Rs 13 3)		Quantity	Value (£1=Rs 13 3)	
	Tons	Rs.	£	Tons	Rs.	£
From— United Kingdom	31,991	5,93,714	44,640	1,057	91,403	6,872
Germany	49,478	8,57,889	64,503	57,186	8,70,577	65,157
Spain	25,994	3,72,953	28,042	7,725	1,33,185	10,014
Aden and Dependencies	304,229	44,23,875	332,622	256,620	33,57,869	252,471
Egypt	38,509	5,61,995	42,481	15,534	2,32,329	17,468
Italian East Africa	96,500	13,27,124	99,784	57,949	4,21,338	31,680
Other countries	6,040	91,957	6,914	747	11,222	844
Total	552,741	82,32,507	618,986	396,818	51,17,923	384,806

**Bibliography.**—Report of the Chief Inspector of Mines in India, under the Indian Mines Act (VIII of 1901) for 1930, by the Chief Inspector of Mines. Report on the Mineral Production of India during 1929 by L. Leigh Fermor, Officiating Director, Geological Survey of India. Note on the Mineral

Production of Burma in 1922. Monographs on Mineral Resources published by the Imperial Institute. Quinquennial Review of the Mineral Production of India for the years 1924-1928. (Records of the Geological Survey of India, Vol. LXIV).

## Stock Exchanges.

There are about 475 Share and Stock Brokers in Bombay. They carry on business on the Brokers' Hall, bought in 1887 from the funds of the **Share and Stock Brokers' Association** formed to facilitate the negotiations and the sale and purchase of Joint Stock securities promoted throughout the Presidency of Bombay. Their powers are defined by rules and regulations framed by the Board of Directors and approved by the general body of Brokers. The Board has the power to stop business in times of emergencies. The official address

of the Secretary is Dalal Street, Fort, Bombay.

At first the admittance fee for a broker was Rs. 5 which was gradually raised to Rs. 7,000. The fee for the Broker's card has increased. In 1921 a number of cards were sold at Rs. 40,000 each and the proceeds were employed to purchase an adjoining building for the extension of the business. The present value of the card is about Rs. 11,000.

In November 1917 a second Stock Exchange was opened in Bombay, with its headquarters in Apollo Street known as the **Bombay Stock**

production of zinc concentrates by the Burma Corporation, Limited, in the Northern Shan States, fell from 51,455 tons valued at Rs 17,23,528 in 1931 to 44,484 tons valued at Rs. 15,09,298 in 1932. The slight rise in the value per ton is parallel with a similar rise in the price of spelter. The production of zinc concentrates by the Burma Corporation, Limited, in the Northern Shan States, rose to 61,432 tons valued at Rs. 30,82,944 (£231,800) recovering thereby nearly all the ground lost since 1928 (output 64,122 tons), though the value is still greatly below the value in the peak year namely £559,412, in 1928. The slight rise in the value per ton is parallel with a similar rise in the price of spelter. The exports during the year under review amounted to 64,050 tons valued at Rs. 32,02,500 (£240,789) against 49,950 tons valued at Rs 24,97,500 (£187,782) in the preceding year.

**Copper.**—In 1931 the mine output was 153,656 long tons of copper-ore valued at Rs 22,71,940. 161,563 short tons of ore were treated for a production of 4,069 long tons of refined copper. 1,668 tons of this were sold in the Indian market at an average price of Rs. 673 per ton. In addition there was a production of 3,637 tons of yellow metal, the average selling price in India being Rs. 719 per ton.

Operations commenced on a revenue basis on January 1st, 1929. During that year the ore produced amounted to 76,831 long tons valued at Rs. 14,58,746 (£108,862). Of this 75,174 short tons were treated in the mill and smelter, with the production of 1,635 long tons of refined copper ingots and slabs. The copper was sold entirely in India at an average price of Rs. 1,200 per long ton. In 1930 the output increased to 123,749 long tons of copper-ore valued at Rs. 24,35,571 (£180,413). Of this 134,162 short tons were treated in the mill and smelter and 1,625 short tons sent direct to the smelter with the production of 2,974 long tons of refined copper, of which 2,157 tons were sold in the Indian market and 540 tons were consumed in the new rolling mill, which was completed in July 1930, with the production of 712 tons of yellow metal (brass) sheets, which found a ready market in Calcutta.

Since then in spite of falling prices the production of both mine and smelter has continued to expand. In addition during 1933 there was an initial production of ore from Dhoabani where a lode parallel to that at Mosaboni is being opened up. During 1933 the mine output increased to 201,515 long tons of copper-ore from Mosaboni and 207 long tons from Dhoabani, making a total of 201,722 long tons, valued at Rs. 22,12,966 (£166,388), against 175,010 long tons of copper ore in 1932 valued at Rs. 25,09,080 (£188,652). 203,736 short tons of ore were treated in the mill and the production of refined copper amounted to 4,800 long tons against 3,443 tons in the previous year. 3,774 tons were consumed in the rolling mill and 1,317 tons were sold in the Indian market at an average price of Rs. 599 per ton. Operations in the rolling mill resulted in the production of 6,143 long tons of yellow metal the whole of which was sold in India at an average price of Rs. 631 per ton.

The total ore reserves at the close of the year 1933 amounted to 686,402 short tons with an average assay value of 3.06 per cent. of copper.

**Gem Stones.**—The only precious and semi-precious stones at present mined in India are the diamond, ruby, sapphire, spinel, tourmaline, garnet, rock-crystal, azate, cornelian, jadeite and amber. The production of diamonds in Central India rose from 1,254.1 carats valued at Rs. 72,149 (£5,428) in 1932, to 2,342 carats valued at Rs. 63,695 (£4,789) in 1933. Of this latter production 2,271 carats were produced in Panna State and the remainder in Churkhari, Ajaigarh, and Bijawar.

A severe decline in the output from the Mogok ruby mines of Upper Burma in 1924, followed in 1925 by a marked drop in value, bore witness to a serious decline in the industry. The Burma Ruby Mines, Limited, ultimately decided to go into liquidation, and the mines were offered for sale in September, 1926. The skeleton organisation left in charge of the mines, however, made good use of its opportunities with the result that the value of the output in 1926 exceeded that of the previous year by over a lakh of rupees. This encouraging result was effected by a rigorous economy and an extension of a system of co-operation with local miners, and was assisted by some good finds of sapphires in the Kyaungdwin mine—the only one still worked by European methods.

During 1927, however, production fell in value by over 1½ lakhs of rupees, due mainly to a decrease in the value of the sapphires and spinels produced, there having been a slight increase in the value of the rubies. During 1928, there was another very large decline in value, amounting to over a lakh of rupees, due to a severe drop in the value of the sapphires produced as before. There was a slight increase in the value of the rubies. The value of the 1929 production was slightly above that of 1928, due to a considerable increase in the value of the rubies found, largely balanced by another large fall in the value of sapphires produced. In 1930 there was a further substantial fall in production and in total value, though the value per carat of the sapphires produced is the highest recorded for many years. Judging from reports in the *Rangoon Times* this is due to the opening up by the Burma Ruby Mines, Ltd., of the new Pagoda mine at Kathé leading to the find of a fine sapphire of 630 carats and a star sapphire of 293 carats. The find of a ruby of 100 carats was also reported.

Since the liquidation of the Burma Ruby Mines, Limited, and the final cessation of the operations of this company in 1931, reliable statistics of production of gem stones in the Mogok Stone Tract have been unobtainable. Work is still continued by local miners but of this no statistics are available. In addition a certain amount of work is being done under extraordinary licences. For 1932 no returns are available except that a fine ruby of 17 carats was found at Chaunggyi near Mogok, and a fine sapphire of about 90 carats and a good star sapphire of 453 carats were mined at Kathé. For 1933 the only return is of 1,103 carats of rubies from Kathé.

In addition the production was reported from Udhampur, Kashmir State of 25,100 tolas (1,134,285 carats) of sapphire with corundum valued at Rs. 92,000 (£6,917). The sapphire deposits of Kashmir have long been known, but on account of their high altitude they are worked only occasionally.

### SALT.

There was a substantial increase in the total output of salt, amounting to some 102,000 tons, shared by Madras (43,954 tons), Northern India (19,860 tons), Aden (16,888 tons), Burma (10,705 tons), and Bombay and Sind (10,124 tons). Imports of salt into India decreased largely by 155,923 tons, all the countries of origin showing decreases excepting Germany.

*Quantity and Value of Salt produced in India during the years 1932 and 1933*

	1932.			1933.		
	Quantity	Value (£1 = Rs. 13 3).		Quantity	Value (£1 = Rs. 13 3)	
	Tons	Rs.	£	Tons	Rs.	£
Aden .. ..	291,241	32,24,898	242,474	308,129	21,00,096	157,920
Bombay and Sind ..	405,414	19,32,468	145,298	415,538	21,81,752	164,041
Burma .. ..	25,084	4,26,438	32,063	35,789	4,81,621	36,212
Gwalior .. ..	43	1,744	131	35	1,768	133
Madras .. ..	446,556	26,95,736	202,687	490,510	28,93,911	217,587
Northern India ..	442,523	36,72,119	276,101	462,383	37,65,718	284,137
<b>Total</b>	<b>1,610,861</b>	<b>1,19,53,433</b>	<b>898,754</b>	<b>1,712,384</b>	<b>1,14,24,866</b>	<b>859,012</b>

*Imports of Salt into India during the year 1932 and 1933*

	1932.			1933.		
	Quantity.	Value (£1 = Rs. 13 3)		Quantity	Value (£1 = Rs. 13 3)	
From—	Tons	Rs	£	Tons	Rs	£
United Kingdom	31,991	5,93,714	44,640	1,057	91,403	6,872
Germany	49,478	8,57,889	64,503	57,186	8,70,577	65,457
Spain	25,994	3,72,953	28,042	7,725	1,33,185	10,014
Aden and Dependencies	304,229	41,23,875	332,622	256,620	33,57,869	252,471
Egypt ..	38,509	5,64,995	42,481	15,534	2,32,329	17,468
Italian East Africa	96,500	13,27,124	99,784	57,949	4,21,338	31,680
Other countries	6,040	91,957	6,914	747	11,222	844
<b>Total</b>	<b>552,741</b>	<b>82,32,507</b>	<b>618,986</b>	<b>396,818</b>	<b>51,17,923</b>	<b>384,806</b>

**Bibliography.**—Report of the Chief Inspector of Mines in India, under the Indian Mines Act (VIII of 1901) for 1930, by the Chief Inspector of Mines. Report on the Mineral Production of India during 1929 by L. Leigh Fermor, Officiating Director, Geological Survey of India. Note on the Mineral

Production of Burma in 1922. Monographs on Mineral Resources published by the Imperial Institute. Quinquennial Review of the Mineral Production of India for the years 1924-1928. (Records of the Geological Survey of India, Vol. LXIV).

## Stock Exchanges.

There are about 475 Share and Stock Brokers in Bombay. They carry on business on the Brokers' Hall, bought in 1887 from the funds of the **Share and Stock Brokers' Association** formed to facilitate the negotiations and the sale and purchase of Joint Stock securities promoted throughout the Presidency of Bombay. Their powers are defined by rules and regulations framed by the Board of Directors and approved by the general body of Brokers. The Board has the power to stop business in times of emergencies. The official address

of the Secretary is Dalal Street, Fort, Bombay.

At first the admittance fee for a broker was Rs. 5 which was gradually raised to Rs. 7,000. The fee for the Broker's card has increased. In 1921 a number of cards were sold at Rs. 40,000 each and the proceeds were employed to purchase an adjoining building for the extension of the business. The present value of the card is about Rs. 11,000.

In November 1917 a second Stock Exchange was opened in Bombay, with its headquarters in Apollo Street known as the **Bombay Stock**

**Exchange, Ltd.** This separate Exchange no longer functions. It was revived in 1922. It has ceased to function again.

**Committee of Enquiry.**—In 1923 the Government of Bombay appointed a Committee to enquire into the constitution, customs, practices, rules, regulations and methods of business of the Native Share and Stock Brokers' Association of Bombay and to investigate any such complaints of the public and to make any such enquiries with reference to any of the aforesaid matters or any other matter appertaining to the aforesaid Association as the Committee may deem proper and thereafter with a view to protect the investing public against the interested or irregular control of business to formulate such definite proposals for the future constitution, control, direction and regulation of the aforesaid Association as the Committee may deem proper.

The Committee issued a report early in 1924 signed by all the members save one who appended a minority report. The majority report made several important recommendations for reform notably one aimed at the prevention of corners and another for facilitating the handling of legitimate complaints against the brokers on the part of the public. The Association, however, adopted the minority report which leaves the constitution and practice of the Exchange very little modified.

In the middle of the year 1925 there was heavy speculation in certain mill scrips. The market was tremendously oversold, the usual crisis ensued, leading to the temporary closing of the Exchange and the suspension of all dealings and a public agitation for thorough reform arose. The brokers were at first unwilling to yield to this demand. But a threat of Government intervention and control altered their attitude. In the end, they submitted new draft rules under which wild speculation will be discouraged and the recurrence of such crisis as that indicated above will be unlikely.

For many years the **Calcutta Share Market** met in the open air in business quarters and was under no control except that of market custom. In 1908 the **Calcutta Stock Exchange Association** was formed, a Representative Committee came into existence, and the existing customs were focussed into rules drawn up for the conduct of business. Public confidence grew rapidly and the rules regarding membership and business underwent drastic changes to suit advancing conditions. The Great War, having given an impetus to Indian industries, was responsible for an astoundingly large volume of business in the market which culminated in a boom.

In June, 1923, the Association was incorporated into a Limited Company under the Indian Companies' Acts 1913-1920 with an authorised capital of Rs. 3 lakhs divided into 300 fully paid up shares of 1,000 each. Accounts are made up annually up to 30th September. At the present moment, the number of shares subscribed is 223, each firm owning, and being entitled to own, only one share.

The total number of members, including partners and assistants of member firms, is 608. The Committee has restricted the further sale of new shares until it deems it necessary to

revise its decision, exception being made in the case of a partner dissociating from an existing firm. Anyone to become a member is required to purchase a share from a member and the admission fee charged by the Association is Rs. 5,000. The conduct of members and of business is controlled by bye-laws, customs and usages being fully honoured. The market customs differ from those of most other Stock Exchanges, since there are no settlement days, delivery is due the second day after the contract is passed, and sales of securities are effected for most part under blank transfers. It has not got jobbers like the London Stock Exchange, but the brokers mostly combine the function of dealers. The principal business transacted is connected with the shares in Jute Mills, Coal Companies, Tea Companies registered in India, miscellaneous industrial concerns (such as paper, flour, etc.) Railway Companies and Debentures, the latter representing those of industrial concerns and Trustees Investment Securities, namely, Municipal, Port Trust and Improvement Trust Debentures.

A general meeting of the shareholders annually elects a Committee which elects several Sub-Committees and Hon. Office Bearers—the President, two Joint Hon. Treasurers and the Hon. Secretary. The Committee is empowered to do all work on behalf of the Association, which in its turn delegates powers to the Sub-Committees and the Hon. Office Bearers. The Committee also adjudicates in disputes between members thus enabling the members to avoid Law Courts in most cases.

**Committee for 1935**—J. R. Coulthard, Esq., President; J. S. Haywood, Esq.; G. C. Montgomery, Esq.; O. A. Cohen, Esq. Sarbototh Sen, Esq.; Jitendra Mohan Dutt, Esq., M.Sc., Goralal Seal, Esq.; Shambhu Nath Dutt, Esq.; Gobind Lal Banerji, Esq.; Mahaliram Sonthalia, Esq.; Basant Lal Chaturvedi, Esq.; Jagannath Jhunjhunwala, Esq.; Bishambhar Nath Chaturvedi, Esq., B.A.; J. L. B.; Mokandlal, Esq.

**Joint Honorary Treasurers**—Goralal Seal, Esq.; Mahaliram Sonthalia, Esq.

**Honorary Secretary**—Satya Ranjan Mitra; Esq., B.A., B.L.

The Stock Exchange has its own building at 7, Lyons Range. This building—one of the finest specimen of its kind—was opened on 6th July, 1928, by Sir Stanley Jackson, the Governor of Bengal. The ground floor is utilised for the Association Hall where members meet between 12 noon and 5 p.m. This floor also contains the offices of the Association, a well equipped Library and several retiring places for the benefit of the members. The upper three floors are tenanted by members' offices.

The **Madras Stock Exchange** situated at No. 9 Broadway consists of about 100 Members of which 25 are working Members. It was opened on 6th April 1920 and deals principally in Mill shares. Business is regulated by rules drawn up by the Directors. There is a Board of arbitration. There is an admittance membership card of Rs. 1,000 and an annual subscription of Rs. 100. The original 100 members were elected by the first Directors and each of the working members have deposited a security of Rs. 3,000.



## Chambers of Commerce.

Modern commerce in India was built up by merchants from the west and was for a long time entirely in their hands. Chambers of Commerce and numerous kindred Associations were formed by them for its protection and assistance. But Indians have in recent years, taken a large and growing part in this commercial life. The extent of their participation varies greatly in different parts of India, according to the natural proclivities and genius of different races. Bombay, for instance, has led the way in the industrial and commercial regeneration of the new India, while Bengal, very active in other fields of activity, lags behind in this one. Arising from these circumstances we find Chambers of Commerce in Bombay, Karachi, Calcutta, Madras and other important centres, with a membership both European and Indian; but alongside these have sprung up in recent years certain Associations, such as the Bombay Indian Merchants' Chamber and Bureau, of which the membership is exclusively Indian. These different classes of bodies are in no sense hostile to one another and constantly work in association.

The London Chamber of Commerce in 1921 realizing the increasing attention demanded by the economic development of India, took steps to form an "East India Section" of their organization. The Indian Chambers work harmoniously with this body, but are in no sense affiliated to it, nor is there at present any inclination on their part to enter into such close relationship, because it is generally felt that the Indian Chambers can themselves achieve their objects better and more effectively than a London body could do for them, and on various occasions the London Chamber, or the East India Section of it have shown themselves out of touch with what seemed locally to be immediate requirements in particular matters.

A new movement was started in 1913 by the Hon. Sir Fazulbhoy Currimbhoy Ibrahim, a leading millowner and public citizen of Bombay, which aims at effecting great improvement in strengthening Indian commercial organization. Sir Fazulbhoy's original plan was for the formation of an Indian Commercial Congress. The proposal met with approval in all parts of India. The scheme was delayed by the outbreak of war but afterwards received an impetus from the same cause and the first Congress was held in the 1915 Christmas holiday season, in the Town Hall, Bombay. The list of members of the Reception Committee showed that all the important commercial associations of Bombay were prepared to co-operate actively.

The Congress was attended by several hundred delegates from all parts of India. Mr. (now the Hon. Sir) D. E. Wacha, President of the Bombay Indian Merchants' Chamber, presided as Chairman of the Reception Committee, at

the opening of the proceedings and the first business was the election of Sir Fazulbhoy Currimbhoy as the first President. The Congress resolved upon the establishment of an Associated Indian Chamber of Commerce, and elected a Provincial Committee empowered to take the necessary steps to get the Association registered and to enrol members and carry on work. The Congress also approved of the draft constitution.

The following are the principal paragraphs of a Memorandum of Association and Statement of Objects of the new Associated Chamber as approved by the Congress.—

I. The name of the Chamber will be "THE ASSOCIATED INDIAN CHAMBER OF COMMERCE."

II. The Registered Office of the Chamber will be in Bombay.

III. The objects for which the Chamber is established are:—

- (1) To discuss and consider questions concerning and affecting trade, commerce, manufactures and the shipping interests, at meeting of delegates from Indian Chambers of Commerce and Commercial Associations or Bodies and to collect and disseminate information from time to time on matters affecting the common interests of such Chambers or Associations or Bodies and the commercial, manufacturing and shipping interests of the country.
- (2) To attain those advantages by united action which each Chamber or Association or body may not be able to accomplish in its separate capacity.
- (3) To organize Chambers of Commerce Commercial Associations or Bodies in different trade centres of the Country.
- (4) To convene when necessary the Indian Commercial Congress at such places and at such times as may be determined by a Resolution of the Chamber

The Articles of Association provided "There shall be an annual meeting of the Associated Indian Chamber held at Bombay on a date to be fixed by the Executive Council in the month of February," or at some other time, and "semi-annual or special meetings . . . may be convened by the Executive Council or on the requisition of one-third of the total number of members addressed to the Secretary . . ."

The organization languished for lack of support for some years until a number of merchants specially interested in Currency and Exchange questions revived it in 1926 at Delhi and 1927 at Calcutta, the initiative in the new activities hailing, like the first movement, from Bombay. The Commercial Congress held in Calcutta on 31st December 1926 and 1st and 2nd January 1927, decided upon the formation of a "Federation of Indian Chambers of

Commerce" and agreed to the registered office of this body being "at the place where the President for the year has his headquarters or where he directs it to be located." Among the objects for which the Federation is established are the following :—

- (a) To promote Indian businesses in matters of inland and foreign trade, transport, industry and manufactures, finance and all other economic subjects.
- (b) To encourage friendly feeling and unanimity among business community and associations on all subjects connected with the common good of Indian business.
- (c) To enter into any arrangement with any Government or authority supreme, municipal, local or otherwise that may seem conducive to the Federation's objects or any of them, and to obtain from any such Government or authority all rights, concessions, and privileges which the Federation may think it desirable to obtain and to carry out, exercise and comply with any such arrangements, rights, privileges and concessions.
- (d) To sell or dispose of the undertaking of the Federation or any part thereof for such consideration as the Federation may think fit and in particular for shares, debentures or securities of any other company having objects altogether or in part similar to those of this Federation.
- (e) To take or otherwise acquire and hold shares in any other company having objects altogether or in part similar to those of this Federation.
- (f) To undertake and execute any trusts the undertaking of which may seem to the Federation desirable either gratuitously or otherwise.
- (g) To draw, make, accept, discount, execute and issue bills of exchange, promissory notes, bills of lading

warrants, debentures and other negotiable or transferable instruments or securities.

The Rules provide for two classes of members, viz., numbers consisting of Chambers of Commerce (Subscription Rs. 300) and others consisting of Commercial Associations (Subscription Rs. 150).

The following are the Committee of the Federation for 1935 :—

*President*.—Lala Padampat Singhania.

*Vice-President*.—Mr. D. P. Khaitan.

*Members of the Committee*.—Kasturbhai Lalbhai (Ahmedabad), Millowners' Association, Ahmedabad), Mr. G. D. Birla (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta), Sir Purnohandas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E. M.B.E. (Indian Salt Association, Bombay), Mr. Manu Subedar (Indian Merchants' Chamber, Bombay), Mr. A. D. Shroff (Indian Merchants' Chamber, Bombay), Lala Shri Ram (Delhi Factory-owners' Federation, Delhi), Seth Walchand Hirachand (Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce, Bombay), Mr. Nalini Ranjan Sarker (Bengal National Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta), Mr. Chumal B. Mehta (Bombay Bullion Exchange, Bombay), Mr. M. L. Dahanukar (Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce, Bombay), Lala Ramdas Vishva (Gwalior Chamber of Commerce, Lashkar) and Lt. Sirdar P. S. Sodhbans (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Lahore).

*Honorary Treasurers*.—Mr. D. P. Khaitan (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta), and Sir Hari Sanker Paul, Kt., M.L.C. (Bengal National Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta).

*Co-opted Members*.—Mr. S. M. Bashir, Cawnpore, Pandit K. Santanam, Lahore, Mr. M. Muhammad Ismail, Madras, Mr. B. Das, M.L.A., Cuttack, Mr. A. L. Ojha, Calcutta and Mr. Hoshang N. E. Dinshaw, Karachi.

*Secretary*.—Mr. D. G. Mulherkar.

*Office address*.—Kamla Tower, Cawnpore.

*Telegraphic address*.—Unicomind, Cawnpore.

## BENGAL.

The Bengal Chamber of Commerce was founded in 1834. Its headquarters are in Calcutta. Other societies connected with the trade and commerce of the city are the Royal Exchange, the Bengal Bonded Warehouse Association, the Calcutta Trades Association, the Bengal National Chamber of Commerce and the Marwari Chamber of Commerce. The Bengal Chamber is registered with a declaration of membership of 800. Its objects are the usual purposes connected with the protection of trade "in particular in Calcutta." There are two classes of members. Permanent (Chamber and Associated) and Honorary.

Merchants, bankers, shipowners, representatives of commercial, railway and insurance

companies, brokers, persons and firms engaged in commerce, agriculture, mining or manufacture, and joint stock companies or other corporations, formed for any purpose or object connected with commerce, agriculture, mining or manufacture, and persons engaged in or connected with art, science or literature, may be elected as permanent members of the Chamber.

The following are the office bearers of the Chamber for the year 1933-34 :—

*\*President*.—Mr. J. S. Henderson, (Messrs. Mackinnon, Mackenzie & Co.)

*Vice-President*.—Mr. J. Reid Kay, (Messrs. James Finlay & Co., Ltd.)

**Members.**—Mr. Alec. Alkman, (Messrs. Andrew Yule & Co.); Mr. H. F. Bateman, (Messrs. Shaw, Wallace & Co.); The Hon'ble Sir E. C. Benthall, (Messrs. Bird & Co.); Mr. R. D. Cromartie, (The Mercantile Bank of India, Ltd.), Mr. H. A. M. Hannay, (Agent, Eastern Bengal Railway), Mr. J. V. Heathcote, (The Burma Shell Oil Storage & Distributing Co. of India, Ltd.), Mr. R. A. Towler, (Messrs. McLeod & Co.)

The Secretary of the Chamber is Mr. A. C. Daniel. Assistant Secretary, Mr. D. C. Fairbairn.

The following are the public bodies (among others) to which the Chamber has the right of returning representatives, and the representatives returned, for the current year.

**The Council of State.**—The Hon'ble Mr. S. D. Gladstone

**The Bengal Legislative Council.**—Mr. F. T. Homan (Cal: Electric Supply Corporation Ltd.), T. Lamb (Begg Dunlop & Co. Ltd.), H. G. Cooper (Burma-Shell Oil Storage and Distributing Co. of India Ltd.), Mr. G. W. Leeson (Macneil & Co.), Mr. W. H. Thompson, (Bengal Telephone), Mr. Henry Birkmyre, (Birkmyre Brothers).

**The Calcutta Port Trust.**—Mr. M. A. Hughes, (Turner Morrison & Co., Ltd.), Mr. W. Huntel (Gillanders Arbuthnot & Co.), Mr. G. R. Campbell, Mackinnon, (Mackenzie & Co., Ltd.), Mr. A. L. B. Tucker, (Kilburn & Co.), Mr. K. J. Nicolson, (Gladstone, Wylie & Co.), Mr. J. Reid Kay, (James Finlay & Co., Ltd.)

**The Calcutta Municipal Corporation.**—Mr. F. Rooney, (Bengal Telephone Co., Ltd.), Mr. F. W. Leake (British Insulated Cables Ltd.), Mr. W. T. Vizar Harmer (Bengal Iron Co., Ltd.), J. D. Sadler (India General Navigation and Railway Co., Ltd.), Mr. C. H. Holmes, (Holmes Wilson & Co., Ltd.), Mr. K. G. Sillar, (Calcutta Electric Supply Corporation Ltd.)

**The Board of Trustees for the Improvement of Calcutta.**—Mr. W. H. Thompson, M.L.C. (Bengal Telephone Co., Ltd.)

**The Bengal Hawker Commission.**—Mr. W. Gow, (Burn & Co., Ltd.), Mr. H. H. Reynolds, M.L.C. (Ind.), M.I.E.E.; Mr. J. Williamson, M.I.E.E. (Ind.), M.I.E.E.

**The Bengal Smoke Nuisances Commission.**—Mr. E. J. R. Gardiner; Mr. G. Y. Robertson.

The Chamber elects representatives to various other bodies of less importance, such as the committee of the Calcutta Sailors' Home, and

to numerous subsidiary associations. The following are the recognised associations of the Bengal Chamber of Commerce:—

Calcutta Gram Oilseed and Rice Association, Indian Jute Mills Association, Indian Tea Association, Calcutta Tea Traders' Association, Calcutta Fire Insurance Association, Calcutta Import Trade Association, Calcutta Marine Insurance Association, The Wine, Spirit and Beer Association of India, Indian Mining Association, Calcutta Baled Jute Association, Indian Paper Makers' Association, Indian Engineering Association, Calcutta Jute Fabrica Shippers' Association, Calcutta Hydraulic Press Association, Jute Fabric Brokers' Association, Calcutta Baled Jute Shippers' Association, Calcutta Jute Dealers' Association, Calcutta Hides and Skins Shippers' Association, Calcutta Sugar Importers' Association, Calcutta Accident Insurance Association, Calcutta Flour Mills Association, Calcutta River Transport Association, and the Masters' Stevedores' Association.

The Chamber maintains a Tribunal of Arbitration for the determination, settlement and adjustment of disputes and differences relating to trade, business, manufactures, and to customs of trade, between parties, all or any of whom reside or carry on business personally or by agent or otherwise in Calcutta, or elsewhere in India or Burmah, by whomsoever of such parties the said disputes and differences be submitted. The Secretary of the Chamber acts as the Registrar of the Tribunal, which consists of such members or assistants to members as may, from time to time, annually or otherwise be selected by the Registrar and willing to serve on the Tribunal. The Registrar from time to time makes a list of such members and assistants.

The Chamber also maintains a Licensed Measurers' Department controlled by a special committee. It includes a Superintendent (Mr. R. Ellis), Head Office Manager (Mr. C. G. Smyth) and Assistant Superintendents (Messrs. J. G. Smyth, G. C. G. Smyth, J. B. F. Hentrey and B. Perry), and the staff at the time of the last official returns consisted of 100 officers. The usual system of work for the benefit of the trade of the port is followed. The Department has its own provident fund and compassionate funds and Measurers' Club. The Chamber does not assist in the preparation of official statistical returns. It publishes weekly the *Calcutta Prices Current*, and also publishes a large number of statistical circulars or various descriptions in addition to a monthly abstract of proceedings, and many other circulars on matters under discussion.

## INDIAN CHAMBER OF COMMERCE, CALCUTTA.

The Indian Chamber of Commerce was established in November 1925 to promote and protect the trade, commerce and industries of India and in particular the trade, commerce and industries in or with which Indians are

engaged or concerned; to aid and stimulate the development of trade, commerce and industries in India with capital principally provided by or under the management of Indians; to watch over and protect the general commercial

Commerce" and agreed to the registered office of this body being "at the place where the President for the year has his headquarters or where he directs it to be located." Among the objects for which the Federation is established are the following :—

- (a) To promote Indian businesses in matters of inland and foreign trade, transport, industry and manufactures, finance and all other economic subjects.
- (b) To encourage friendly feeling and unanimity among business community and associations on all subjects connected with the common good of Indian business.
- (c) To enter into any arrangement with any Government or authority supreme, municipal, local or otherwise that may seem conducive to the Federation's objects or any of them, and to obtain from any such Government or authority all rights, concessions, and privileges which the Federation may think it desirable to obtain and to carry out, exercise and comply with any such arrangements, rights, privileges and concessions.
- (d) To sell or dispose of the undertaking of the Federation or any part thereof for such consideration as the Federation may think fit and in particular for shares, debentures or securities of any other company having objects altogether or in part similar to those of this Federation.
- (e) To take or otherwise acquire and hold shares in any other company having objects altogether or in part similar to those of this Federation.
- (f) To undertake and execute any trusts the undertaking of which may seem to the Federation desirable either gratuitously or otherwise.
- (g) To draw, make, accept, discount, execute and issue bills of exchange, promissory notes, bills of lading

warrants, debentures and other negotiable or transferable instruments or securities.

The Rules provide for two classes of members, viz., numbers consisting of Chambers of Commerce (Subscription Rs. 300) and others consisting of Commercial Associations (Subscription Rs. 150).

The following are the Committee of the Federation for 1935 :—

*President*.—Lala Padampat Singhania.

*Vice-President*.—Mr. D. P. Khaitan.

*Members of the Committee*—Kasturibhai Lalbhai (Ahmedabad Millowners' Association, Ahmedabad), Mr. G. D. Birla (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta) Sir Purshotamdas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E. M.B.E., (Indian Salt Association, Bombay), Mr. Manu Subedar (Indian Merchants' Chamber, Bombay), Mr. A. D. Shroff (Indian Merchants' Chamber, Bombay), Lala Shri Ram (Delhi Factory-owners' Federation, Delhi), Seth Walchand Hirachand (Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce, Bombay), Mr. Nalin Ranjan Sarker (Bengal National Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta), Mr. Chumilal B. Mehta (Bombay Bullion Exchange, Bombay) Mr. M. L. Dahanukar (Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce, Bombay), Lala Ramdas Vaishya (Gwalior Chamber of Commerce, Lashkar) and Lt. Sardar P. S. Sodhbans (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Lahore)

*Honorary Treasurers*—Mr D. P. Khaitan (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta), and Sir Hani Sanker Paul, Kt., M.L.C. (Bengal National Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta).

*Co-opted Members*—Mr S. M. Hashi, Cawnpore, Pandit K. Santanam, Lahore. Mr. M. Muhammad Ismail, Madras, Mr. B. Das, M.L.A., Cuttack, Mr. A. L. Ojha, Calcutta and Mr. Hoshang N. E. Dinshaw, Karachi.

*Secretary*.—Mr. D. G. Mulherkar.

*Office address*.—Kamla Tower, Cawnpore.

*Telegraphic address*.—Unicomind, Cawnpore.

## BENGAL.

The Bengal Chamber of Commerce was founded in 1834. Its headquarters are in Calcutta. Other societies connected with the trade and commerce of the city are the Royal Exchange, the Bengal Bonded Warehouse Association, the Calcutta Trades Association, the Bengal National Chamber of Commerce and the Marwari Chamber of Commerce. The Bengal Chamber is registered with a declaration of membership of 800. Its objects are the usual purposes connected with the protection of trade "in particular in Calcutta." There are two classes of members. Permanent (Chamber and Associated) and Honorary.

Merchants, bankers, shipowners, representatives of commercial, railway and insurance

companies, brokers, persons and firms engaged in commerce, agriculture, mining or manufacture, and joint stock companies or other corporations, formed for any purpose or object connected with commerce, agriculture, mining or manufacture, and persons engaged in or connected with art, science or literature, may be elected as permanent members of the Chamber

The following are the office bearers of the Chamber for the year 1933-34 :—

*\*President*.—Mr. J. S. Henderson, (Messrs. Mackinnon, Mackenzie & Co.)

*Vice-President*.—Mr. J. Reid Kay, (Messrs. James Finlay & Co., Ltd.)

**Members.**—Mr. Alec. Alkman, (Messrs. Andrew Yule & Co.); Mr. H. F. Bateman, (Messrs. Shaw, Wallace & Co.); The Hon'ble Sir E. C. Benthall, (Messrs. Bird & Co.); Mr. R. D. Cromartie, (The Mercantile Bank of India, Ltd.); Mr. H. A. M. Hannay, (Agent, Eastern Bengal Railway); Mr. L. V. Heathcote, (The Burma Shell Oil Storage & Distributing Co. of India, Ltd.); Mr. R. A. Towler, (Messrs. McLeod & Co.)

The Secretary of the Chamber is Mr. A. C. Daniel. Assistant Secretary, Mr. D. C. Fairbairn.

The following are the public bodies (among others) to which the Chamber has the right of returning representatives, and the representatives returned, for the current year

*The Council of State*—The Hon'ble Mr S D Gladstone.

*The Bengal Legislative Council*—Mr F T Homan (Cal: Electric Supply Corporation Ltd.), T. Lamb (Begg Dunlop & Co. Ltd.), H. G. Cooper (Burma-Shell Oil Storage and Distributing Co. of India Ltd.), Mr G W. Leeson (Macneill & Co.), Mr W. H. Thompson, (Bengal Telephone), Mr Henry Birkmyre, (Birkmyre Brothers).

*The Calcutta Port Trust.*—Mr M. A. Hughes, (Turner Morrison & Co., Ltd.), Mr. W. Hunter (Gillanders Arbuthnot & Co.), Mr. G. R. Campbell, Mackinnon, (Mackenzie & Co., Ltd.), Mr A. L. B. Tucker, (Kilburn & Co.), Mr. K. J. Nicolson, (Gladstone, Wyllie & Co.), Mr. J. Reid Kay, (James Finlay & Co., Ltd.)

*The Calcutta Municipal Corporation*—Mr F. Rooney, (Bengal Telephone Co., Ltd.), Mr F. W. Leake (British Insulated Cables Ltd.), Mr W. T. Vizar Harmer (Bengal Iron Co., Ltd.), J. D. Sadler (India General Navigation and Railway Co., Ltd.), Mr C. H. Holmes, (Holmes Wilson & Co., Ltd.), Mr K. G. Sillar, (Calcutta Electric Supply Corporation Ltd)

*The Board of Trustees for the Improvement of Calcutta.*—Mr. W. H. Thompson, M.L.C. (Bengal Telephone Co., Ltd.)

*The Bengal Bowler Commission*—Mr. W. Gow, (Burn & Co., Ltd.), Mr. H. H. Reynolds, M.L.E. (Ind.), M.I.E.E., Mr. J. Williamson, M.L.E. (Ind), M.I.E.E.

*The Bengal Smoke Nuisances Commission* :—Mr. E. J. R. Gardiner; Mr. G. Y. Robertson.

The Chamber elects representatives to various other bodies of less importance, such as the committee of the Calcutta Sailors' Home, and

to numerous subsidiary associations. The following are the recognised associations of the Bengal Chamber of Commerce :—

Calcutta Grain Oilseed and Rice Association, Indian Jute Mills Association, Indian Tea Association, Calcutta Tea Traders' Association, Calcutta Fire Insurance Association, Calcutta Import Trade Association, Calcutta Marine Insurance Association, The Wine, Spirit and Beer Association of India, Indian Mining Association, Calcutta Baled Jute Association, Indian Paper Makers' Association, Indian Engineering Association, Calcutta Jute Fabrics Shippers' Association, Calcutta Hydraulic Press Association, Jute Fabric Brokers' Association, Calcutta Baled Jute Shippers' Association, Calcutta Jute Dealers' Association, Calcutta Hides and Skins Shippers' Association, Calcutta Sugar Importers' Association, Calcutta Accident Insurance Association, Calcutta Flour Mills' Association, Calcutta River Transport Association, and the Masters' Stevedores' Association.

The Chamber maintains a Tribunal of Arbitration for the determination, settlement and adjustment of disputes and differences relating to trade, business, manufactures, and to customs of trade, between parties, all or any of whom reside or carry on business personally or by agent or otherwise in Calcutta, or elsewhere in India or Burmah, by whomsoever of such parties the said disputes and differences be submitted. The Secretary of the Chamber acts as the Registrar of the Tribunal, which consists of such members or assistants to members as may, from time to time, annually or otherwise be selected by the Registrar and willing to serve on the Tribunal. The Registrar from time to time makes a list of such members and assistants.

The Chamber also maintains a Licensed Measurers' Department controlled by a special committee. It includes a Superintendent (Mr R. Ellis), Head Office Manager (Mr. C. G. Smyth) and Assistant Superintendents (Messrs. J. G. Smyth, G. C. G. Smyth, J. B. F. Hentrey and B. Perry), and the staff at the time of the last official returns consisted of 100 officers. The usual system of work for the benefit of the trade of the port is followed. The Department has its own provident fund and compassionate funds and Measurers' Club. The Chamber does not assist in the preparation of official statistical returns. It publishes weekly the *Calcutta Prices Current*, and also publishes a large number of statistical circulars of various descriptions in addition to a monthly abstract of proceedings and many other circulars on matters under discussion.

## INDIAN CHAMBER OF COMMERCE, CALCUTTA.

The Indian Chamber of Commerce was established in November 1925 to promote and protect the trade, commerce and industries of India and in particular the trade, commerce and industries in or with which Indians are

engaged or concerned; to aid and stimulate the development of trade, commerce and industries in India with capital principally provided by or under the management of Indians; to watch over and protect the general commercial

interests of India or any part thereof, and the interests of persons, in particular the Indians, engaged in trade, commerce or industries in India; to adjust controversies between members of this Chamber; to arbitrate in the settlement of disputes arising out of commercial transactions between parties willing or agreeing to abide by the judgment and decision of the Tribunal of the Chamber; to promote and advance commercial and technical education and such study of different branches of Art and Science as may tend to develop trade, commerce and industries in India; to provide, regulate and maintain a suitable building or room or suitable buildings or rooms for a Commercial Exchange in Calcutta; and to do all such other things as may be conducive to the development of trade, commerce and industries, or incidental to attainment of the above objects or any of them.

There are two classes of Members, local and mofussil. The local Members pay an annual subscription of Rs. 100 and the Mofussil members Rs. 50. Merchants, Bankers, Ship-owners, representatives of commercial, transport or insurance companies, brokers and persons engaged in commerce, agriculture, mining or manufacture, and persons engaged in or connected with art, science or literature who are Indians shall be eligible for election as members of the Chamber.

The following constitute the Managing Committee of the Chamber for the year 1931-35 --

*President* - Mr. Kanai Lal Jatia

*Senior Vice-President* - Mr. J. P. Dutta

*Vice-President*.—Mr. Mohanlal Lalluchand

*Members* - G. D. Birla, Mr. D. P. Khaitan; Mr. S. K. Bhatter, Mr. Faizulla Gangjee, Mr. G. L. Mehra, Mr. M. K. Powyala, Mr. N. L. Pun, Mr. K. J. Purohit, Mr. C. K. Parekh, Mr. Anandji Haridas, Mr. H. P. Bagaria; Mr. Kassim A. Mohamed, Mr. Habib Mohamed, Mr. Kedarnath Khandelwal; and Dr. M. Sanyal.

*Secretary*.—Mr. M. P. Gandhi, M.A., F.R.E.S., F.S.S.

The following Associations are affiliated with the Chamber:—Indian Sugar Mills' Association, Jute Balers' Association, Indian Produce Association, East India Jute Association, Indian Merchants' Association, Calcutta Rice Merchants' Association, Calcutta Kirana Rice Association, Bengal Jute Dealers' Association, Gunny Trades Association, Indian Colliery Owners' Association, Indian Coal Merchants' Association and Indian Tea Merchants' Association.

The Indian Chamber of Commerce also appointed in 1927 a Tribunal of Arbitration to arbitrate in all disputes relating to various trades. With a view to cover the varying nature of disputes arising in different trades, separate panels of Arbitration are appointed on the Tribunal of Arbitration for each of the following trades—(1) Jute, (2) Gunny, (3) Piece-goods and Yarn, (4) Iron and Steel, (5) Coal and Minerals, (6) General.

Chamber's representatives on—

*Calcutta Port Commissioners* : D. P. Khaitan.

*Bengal Nagpur Railway Local Advisory Committee* : Mr. Mohanlal Lalluchand

*East Indian Railway Local Advisory Committee* : Mr. A. L. Ojha

*Eastern Bengal Local Advisory Committee* : Mr. Bahadur Singh Singhice.

*Board of Apprenticeship Training* : Mr. A. L. Ojha

*Railway Rates Advisory Committee* : Messrs. Anandji Haridas, H. P. Bagaria, G. D. Birla, Faizulla Gangjee and D. P. Khaitan.

*Calcutta Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals* : Mr. Kassim A. Mohamed.

*Bengal Conciliation Panel* : Messrs. D. P. Khaitan, Anandji Haridas, and N. Rajabally.

*Bengal Pilotage Dues Committee* : Mr. K. J. Purohit.

*Chamber's Auditors* : Messrs. S. R. Batlibo & Co.

## INTERNATIONAL CHAMBER OF COMMERCE, INDIAN NATIONAL COMMITTEE, BOMBAY.

The Indian National Committee of the International Chamber of Commerce was established for the following purposes in the year 1928:—

- (a) To participate in the promotion of the objects for which the International Chamber of Commerce, hereinafter called the "International Chamber", is established, namely:
  - (i) To facilitate the commercial intercourse of countries.
  - (ii) To secure harmony of action on all international questions affecting finance, industry and commerce.

- (iii) To encourage progress and to promote peace and cordial relations among countries and their citizens by the co-operation of business men and organizations devoted to the development of commerce and industry.

The Indian National Committee has on its roll 40 commercial bodies as Organisation Members and 60 commercial firms as Associate Members.

OFFICE-BEARERS FOR THE YEAR 1933.

*President*.—Lala Shri Ram.

*Vice-President*.—Mr. Hooseinbhoj A. Lalljee.

*Members of the Executive Committee.*—Mr. Kasturibhai Lalbhai (Ahmedabad Millowners' Association, Ahmedabad); Mr. Walchand Hirachand (Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce, Bombay); Sir Purshotamdas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E., M.B.E. (Indian Merchants' Chamber, Bombay); Mr. G. D. Birla, (Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry); Mr. D. P. Khaitan, (Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry); Mr. Nalini Kanjan Sarker (Bengal National Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta); Mr. Amritlal Ojha, (Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta); Mr. Chunulal B. Mehta, (Bombay Bullion Exchange, Bombay); Mr. Fakirjee Cowasjee (Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry); Mr. Mohamed Ismail, (Federation of Indian Chambers of

Commerce and Industry); Mr. Mathuradas Vissani, (Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry); and L. Padampat Singhania (Merchants' Chamber of United Provinces, Aunpore).

*Co-opted*—Mr. B. Das, M.L.A., Mr. Ebrahim G. Currimbhoy, Raja Ratna Sheth Bhanubhai D. Amin, Mr. M. A. Master and Mr. M. L. Dahanukar

*Ex-Officio*, Mr. D. S. Erulkar and Mr. K. S. Mehta (Representatives of the Council of the International Chamber of Commerce).

*Honorary Treasurer.*—Mr. R. L. Nopany.

*Secretary*—Mr. J. K. Mehta

*Assistant Secretary.*—A. C. Ramalingham.

## BOMBAY.

The object and duties of the Bombay Chamber, as set forth in their Memorandum and Articles of Association, are to encourage a friendly feeling and unanimity among commercial men on all subjects involving their common good; to promote and protect the general mercantile interests of this Presidency; to collect and classify information on all matters of general commercial interest; to obtain the removal, as far as such a Society can, of all acknowledged grievances affecting merchants as a body, or mercantile interests in general; to receive and decide references on matters of usage and custom in dispute, recording such decisions for future guidance, and by this and such other means, as the Committee for the time being may think fit, assisting to form a code of practice for simplifying and facilitating business; to communicate with the public authorities, with similar Associations in other places and with individuals, on all subjects of general mercantile interests; and to arbitrate between parties willing to refer to, and abide by, the judgment of the Chamber.

The Bombay Chamber was established in 1836, under the auspices of Sir Robert Grant, who was then Governor of the Presidency, and the programme described above was embodied in their first set of rules. According to the latest returns, the number of Chamber members is 180. Of these numbers 20 represent banking institutions, 11 shipping agencies and companies, 3 firms of solicitors, 3 railway companies, 12 insurance companies, 17 engineers and contractors, 130 firms engaged in general mercantile business.

All persons engaged or interested in mercantile pursuits desirous of joining the Chamber and disposed to aid in carrying its objects into effect are eligible for election to membership by ballot. The Chamber member's subscription is Rs. 360. Gentlemen distinguished for public services, or "eminent in commerce and manufactures," may be elected honorary members and as such are exempt from paying subscriptions. Any stranger engaged or interested in mercantile pursuits and visiting the Presidency may be introduced as a visitor

by any Member of the Chamber inserting his name in a book to be kept for the purpose, but a residence of two months shall subject him to the rule for the admission of members.

### Officers of the Year.

The affairs and funds of the Chamber are managed by a committee of nine ordinary members, consisting of the President and Vice-President and seven members. The committee must, as a rule, meet at least once a week and the minutes of its proceedings are open to inspection by all members of the Chamber, subject to such regulations as the committee may make in regard to the matter. A general meeting of the Chamber must be held once a year and ten or more members may requisition, through the officers of the Chamber, a special meeting at any time, for specific purpose.

The Chamber elects representatives as follows to various public bodies:—

The Council of State, one representative.

Legislative Council of the Governor of Bombay, two representatives.

Bombay Municipal Corporation, one member, elected for three years.

Board of Trustees of the Port of Bombay, five members, elected for two years.

The following are the officers of the Chamber for the year 1935-36 and their representatives on the various public bodies:—

*President*—Sir John Abercrombie, Kt M C

*Vice-President*.—W. G. Lely, Esq.

*Committee*—G. H. Cooke, Esq.; E. H. Culling, Esq.; J. J. Flockhart, Esq.; S. Fuchsmann, Esq.; J. R. N. Graham, Esq.; V. C. W. M. Petrie, Esq.; E. C. Reid, Esq., M. C.

*Secretary*.—R. J. F. Sullivan, Esq.

*Asst. Secretary*.—H. Royal, Esq.

*Representatives on—**Council of State:* The Hon'ble Mr. E. Miller.*Bombay Legislative Council*—J. B. Greaves, Esq., M.L.C.; G. L. Winterbotham, Esq., M.L.C.*Bombay Port Trust*—G. H. Cooke, Esq., J. J. Flockhart, Esq., F. H. French, Esq.; W. G. Lely, Esq., R. C. Lowndes, Esq.*Bombay Municipal Corporation:* C. P. G. Wade, Esq.*Sydenham College of Commerce Advisory Board*—R. L. Fenard, Esq. and A. G. Gray, Esq.*Bombay Smoke Nuisances Commission:* H. F. Milne, Esq.*Persian Gulf Lights Committee:* G. Furze, Esq.*Governor's Hospital Fund:* C. N. Moberly, Esq., C.I.E.*Indian Central Cotton Committee:* M. S. Durutti, Esq.*Empire Cotton Growing Corporation:* S. B. Samuels, Esq.*Back Bay Reclamation Scheme—Standing Advisory Committee and Lay-out Committee:* Sir Joseph Kay, Kt.*Arduary Force Advisory Committee:* V. F. Noel-Paton, Esq.*Ex-Servicemen Association:* Sir John Abercrombie, Esq. (*Ex-officio*).*Bombay Seamen's Society:* R. J. F. Sulvan, Esq.*Federation of Chambers of Commerce of the British Empire:* Sir Malcolm Hogg, Kt.*Railway Advisory Committees—**G. I. P.:* L. A. Halsall, Esq.*B. B. & C. I.:* L. A. Halsall, Esq.*Bombay Telephone Company, Ltd:* W. G. Lely, Esq.*Railway Rates Advisory Committee:* G. C. R. Coleridge, Esq.; L. A. Halsall, Esq.; J. F. Macdonell, Esq.; The Hon. Mr. E. Miller, C. J. Damala, Esq.*Government of Bombay Road Board:* G. H. Cooke, Esq.*Bombay University:* G. L. Winterbotham, Esq., M.L.C.**Special Work.**

One of the most important functions performed by the Chamber is that of arbitration in commercial disputes. Rules for this have been in existence for many years and have worked most satisfactorily. The decisions are in all cases given by competent arbitrators appointed by the General Committee of the Chamber and the system avoids the great expense of resort to the Law Courts.

A special department of the Bombay Chamber is its Statistical Department, which prepares a large amount of statistical returns connected with the trade of the port and of great importance to the conduct of commerce. The department consists of fourteen Indian clerks who, by the authority of Government, work in the Customs House and have every facility placed at their disposal by the Customs authorities. They compile all the statistical information in connection with the trade of the port, in both export and import divisions, which it is desirable to record. No other Chamber in India does similar work to the same extent.

The Bombay Chamber publishes a Daily Arrival Return which shows the receipts into Bombay of cotton, wheat and seeds, and a Daily Trade Return, which deals with trade by sea and shows in great detail imports of various kinds of merchandise and of treasure, while the same return contains particulars of the movements of merchant vessels.

The Chamber publishes twice a week detailed reports known as Import and Export manifests, which give particulars of the cargo carried by each steamer to and from Bombay.

Four statements are issued once a month. One shows the quantity of exports of cotton seeds and wheat from the principal ports of the whole of India. The second gives in detail imports from Europe, more particularly in regard to grey cloths, bleached cloths, Turkey red and scarlet cloths, printed and dyed goods, fancy cloth of various descriptions, woollens, yarns, metals, kerosene oil, coal, aniline dyes, sugar, matches, wines and other sundry goods. The third shows, classified, the number of packages of piece-goods and yarns imported by individual merchants. The fourth gives number of bales of cotton exported by each firm to each country during the month with a running total of the number of bales exported during the year.

Another "Monthly Return" issued by the Chamber shows clearances of a large number of important designations of merchandise. A return of "Current Quotations" is issued once a week on the day of the departure of the English mail, and shows the rates of exchange for Bank and Mercantile Bills on England and Paris, and a large quantity of general banking and trade information.

The annual reports of the Chamber are substantial tomes in which the whole of the affairs of the Chamber and the trade of the port during the past year are reviewed.

The Chamber has also a Measurement Department with a staff of 10, whose business is that of actual measurement of exports in the docks before loading in steamers. Certificates are issued by these officers with the authority of the Chamber to shippers and ship agents as to the measurement of cotton and other goods in bales or packages. From the measurements given in this certificates the freight payable by the shippers of goods is calculated. The measurers are in attendance on the quays whenever there are goods to be measured and during the busy



season are on duty early and late. The certificates granted show the following details:—

- (a) The date, hour and place of measurement.
- (b) the name of the shipper;
- (c) the name of the vessel;
- (d) the port of destination;
- (e) the number and description of packages;
- (f) the marks;
- (g) the measurement, and in the case of goods shipped by boats;
- (h) the registered number of the boat;
- (i) the name of the tindal.

Certificates of weight and of origin are also issued by the Chamber.

### Associated Chamber of Commerce of India.

HEAD OFFICE LOCATED IN CALCUTTA FOR 1935.  
President: The Hon. Mr. G. R. Campbell.

### Millowners' Association, Bombay.

The Millowners' Association, Bombay was established in 1875 and its objects are as follows:—

- (a) To encourage friendly feeling and unanimity amongst Millowners and users of steam, water and/or electric power on all subjects connected with their common good.
- (b) To secure good relation between members of the Association.
- (c) To promote and protect the trade, commerce and manufactures of India in general and of the cotton trade in particular.
- (d) To consider questions connected with the trade, commerce and manufactures of its members.
- (e) To collect and circulate statistics and to collect, classify and circulate information relating to the trade, commerce and manufactures of its members.

Any individual partnership or company owning one or more mill or mills or one or more press or presses or one or more ginning or other factory or factories actuated by steam, water, electric and/or other power is eligible for membership members being elected by ballot. Every member is entitled to one vote for every complete sum of Rs. 50 paid by him as annual subscription.

The membership of the Association in 1934 numbers 100.

The following is the Committee for 1935:—

Sir Joseph Kay, Kt. (*Chairman*); V. N. Chandavarkar, Esq. (*Du. Chairman*); Sir Ness Wadia, K.B.E. C.I.E.; Sir Chunilal V. Mehta, K.C.S.I.; Sir Dinshaw E. Wadia, Kt., T. V. Baddeley, Esq., B. D. Benjamin, Esq.; Bhagwandas Manmohandas Ramji, Esq.; Dharamsi Mulraj Khatau, Esq.; R. L. Ferard, Esq.; A. Geddis, Esq.; Krishnaraj M. D. Thackersey, Esq.; A. M. Mehta,

Esq.; H. T. Milne, Esq.; H. P. Mody, Esq., M.L.A.; Neville Ness Wadia, Esq.; A. Pether, Esq.; S. D. Saklatvala, Esq., M.L.C.; F. Stones, Esq., O.B.E.; C. P. Wadia, Esq.; and T. Maloney, Esq. (*Secretary*).

The following are the Association's Representatives on public bodies:—

*Legislative Assembly*: Mr. H. P. Mody, M.L.A.

*Bombay Legislative Council*. Mr. S. D. Saklatvala, M.L.C.

*Bombay Port Trust*: Mr. A. Geddis.

*Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute*: Mr. V. N. Chandavarkar.

*Bombay Smoke Nuisances Commission*: Messrs W. F. Webb and Mark Binnie.

*Advisory Board of Sydenham College of Commerce and Economics*: Mr. Dharamsi Mulraj Khatau.

*Indian Central Cotton Committee*: Mr. S. D. Saklatvala, M.L.C.

*Development of Bombay Advisory Committee*: Mr. V. N. Chandavarkar.

*G. I. P. Railway Advisory Committee*: Mr. A. Geddis.

*R. B. & C. I. Railway Advisory Committee*: Mr. H. P. Mody, M.L.A.

*Bombay Municipal Corporation*: Mr. H. P. Mody, M.L.A.

*University of Bombay*: Mr. F. Stones, O.B.E.

*Royal Institute of Science*: Mr. B. D. Benjamin.

The Office of the Association is located at 2nd Floor, Patel House, Churchgate Street, Fort, Bombay, and the Telephone No. is 25350.

### Millowners' Mutual Insurance Association, Ltd.

The Millowners' Mutual Insurance Association, Ltd., was registered on 30th June 1924, as a Company limited by guarantee. The registered office of the Association is located in Patel House, Churchgate Street, Fort, Bombay.

The objects of the Association are:—

- (a) The mutual insurance of members of the Company against liability to pay compensation or damages to workmen employed by them or their dependants for injuries or accidents, fatal or otherwise, arising out of and in the course of their employment;
- (b) the insurance of members of the Company against loss or damage by or incidental to fire, lightning, etc.; and
- (c) to reinsure or in any way provide for or against the liability of the Company upon any assurances granted or entered into by the Company and generally to effect and obtain re-insurances, counterinsurances and counter-guarantees, etc., etc., etc.

The Association consisted of 56 members on 1st October, 1934.

All members of the Millowners' Association are eligible for admission to the Mutual Company. Non-members are also eligible for membership of the Mutual, provided their application is approved of by the Committee of the Millowners' Association.

The affairs of the Mutual Insurance Association are under the control of a Board of Directors.

The present Directors are:—

Mr. A. Geddis (*Chairman*).

Sir Ness Wadia, K.B.E., C.I.E., Sir Joseph Kay, Kt., Sir Chunilal V. Mehta, K.C.S.I., Ratansi D. Morarij, Esq., S. D. Saklatvala, Esq., F. Stones, Esq., O.B.E., H. J. Ramji, Esq., and A. C. M. Cursetjee, Esq., M.A., LL.B., Secretary of the Association.

### Indian Merchants' Chamber.

The Indian Merchants' Chamber was established in the year 1907. Its objects are:—

- (a) To encourage friendly feeling and unanimity among business community on all subjects connected with the common good of Indian merchants.
- (b) To secure organised action on all subjects relating to the interests of the Indian business community directly and indirectly.
- (c) To promote the objects of the Indian business community in matters of inland and foreign trade, shipping and transport, industry and manufacture, banking and insurance.
- (d) To collect and disseminate statistical and other information securing the promotion of the objects of the Chamber, and to make efforts for the spread of commercial and economic knowledge.
- (e) To take all steps which may be necessary for promoting, supporting or opposing legislation or other action affecting the aforesaid interests by the Government or any Department thereof or by any local body or bodies and in general to take the initiative to secure the welfare of the business community in all respects.
- (f) To make representations to Local, Central or Imperial authorities, Executive or Legislative, on any matter affecting trade, commerce, manufacture or shipping, banking or insurance.
- (g) To undertake by arbitration the settlement of commercial disputes between merchants and businessmen and also to provide for arbitration in respect of disputes arising in the course of trade, industry or transport, and to secure the services of expert technical and other men to that end if necessary or desirable.
- (h) To advance and promote commercial and technical education and to found and support establishments and institutions for such purposes.

- (i) To undertake special enquiries and action for securing redress for legitimate grievances of any branch of trade or industry as also all such other action as may be conducive to the extension of trade, commerce or manufacture or incidental to the attainment of the above objects.
- (j) To secure the interests and well-being of the Indian business communities abroad.
- (k) To secure, wherever possible, organised and/or concerted action on all subjects involving the interests of members including 'regulating conditions of employment of industrial labour' in various industries represented by the members of the Organisation.
- (ii) To nominate delegates and advisers, etc., to represent the employers of India at the Annual International Labour Conference of the League of Nations.
- (iii) To take up, consider and formulate ideas on the subjects which are on the Agenda of each International Labour Conference.
- (iv) To take all steps which may be necessary for promoting, supporting or opposing recommendations or conventions of the International Labour Conference.
- (l) And generally to do all that may be necessary in the interests of the realisation of the above objects of the Chamber directly or indirectly.

There are three classes of members:—

(1) Ordinary, (2) Patrons and (3) Honorary.

(1) There are three classes of ordinary members:—

- (a)—Residents of Bombay and its suburbs who will have to pay Rs. 75 as annual subscription; but joint stock Companies will have to pay Rs. 100 per year.
- (b)—Mofussil members who will have to pay Rs. 25 as annual subscription.
- (c)—Associations which will have to pay Rs. 125 as annual subscription.

**Admission Fee.**—All the ordinary members and patrons pay Rs. 50 as admission fee which is credited to a capital fund of the Chamber and not expended on revenue account except with the consent of the general body.

- (2) Patrons:—Indian firms or individual Indian merchants can join as Patrons. Firms will have to pay Rs. 5,000 and individuals Rs. 2,500 as donation, the proceeds of which will be credited to a capital fund which shall not be expended on revenue account but the interest whereof shall be taken to revenue account.

- (8) **Honorary members:**—Gentlemen distinguished for public services or eminent in commerce and manufactures or otherwise interested in the aims and objects of the Chamber may be elected as Honorary members by a General Meeting of the Chamber on the recommendation of the Committee and as such shall be exempted from paying subscriptions. They shall not be entitled to vote at any meeting of the Chamber nor shall they be eligible to serve on the Committee.

Any Indian gentleman, firm or association engaged in mercantile pursuits or interested in trade and commerce desirous of joining the Chambers shall be eligible for membership.

The following Associations are affiliated to the Chamber:—

- The Grain Merchants' Association.
- The Bombay Rice Merchants' Association
- The Bombay Yarn, Copper and Brass Native Merchants' Association.
- The Bombay Shroff Association.
- The Bombay Pearl Merchants' and Jewellers' Association.
- The Bombay Bullion Exchange, Ltd.
- The Silk Merchants' Association, Bombay.
- The Sugar Merchants' Association.
- The Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce, Bombay.
- The Bombay Grain Dealers' Association, Bombay.
- The Bombay Iron Merchants' Association.
- The Chamber of Income Tax Consultants.
- The Indian National Steamship Owners' Association.
- The Seeds Traders' Association.
- The Indian Insurance Cos.' Association.
- The Kariana Merchants' Association.
- The Indian Match Manufacturers' Association.
- The Coal Merchants' Association.
- The Swadeshi Market Committee.
- Shree Mahajan Association.
- The Gum Merchants' Association.
- The Muccadam Association.
- The Society of Indian Accountants and Auditors.
- The Bombay Cotton Merchants' and Muccadums Association, Bombay.
- The Bombay Malabar Kariana Merchants' Association, Bombay.
- The Ghee Merchants' Association, Bombay.
- Bombay Oil Merchants' Association, Bombay.
- Metal Exchange Association, Bombay.

Under the Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms, the Chamber has the right of electing one representative on the Indian Legislative Assembly and one on the Bombay Legislative Council. The Chamber also has the right to elect five representatives on the Bombay Port Trust, one representative on the Bombay Municipal Corporation, and one representative on the Improvement Committee.

The following are the Office-bearers of the Indian Merchants' Chamber for the year 1935:—

*President.*—Mr. Manu Subedar.

*Vice-President.*—Mr. Rahimtulla M. Chinoy.

*Members of the Committee.*—Mr. A. D. Shroff, Mr. Amratlal Kalidas, Mr. B. S. Turkhad, Mr. Bhawanji A. Khimji, Mr. Chandulal P. Parikh, Mr. Dhirajlal C. Modi, Mr. E. R. Hirjibehedin, Mr. Ja. A. D. Naoroji—Mr. Jamnadas H. Sanghvi, Mr. J. C. Setalvad, Mr. Kalkobad Cowasji Dinshaw, Mr. Keshavprasad C. Desai, Mr. Madhavlal M. Bhatt, Mr. Mangaldas B. Mehta, Mr. M. C. Ghia, Mr. Mathuradas Canji Matani, Dr. M. Venkatrao, Mr. Nandlal M. Bhuta, Mr. Sarabhai Prataprai, Mr. S. C. Majumdar, Sir Sorabji N. Pochkhanawalla, Kt. Professor Sohrab R. Davar, Mr. Thakorelal H. Vakil.

*Co-opted.*—Sheth Chaturbhuj Gordhandas; Mr. Lochmandas H. Daga; Sir Currimbhoy Ebrahim, Barolst; The Grain Merchants' Association, (Mr. Velji L. Napoo); The Silk Merchants' Association, (Mr. Behram N. Karanjia); The Seeds Traders' Association, (Mr. Ratilal M. Gandhi); The Indian National Steamship Owners Association, (Mr. Shantkumar N. Morarji); The Bombay Shroff Association (Mr. Mohanlal A. Parikh), The Bombay Yarn Copper and Brass Native Merchants' Association (Mr. Sankalchand G. Shah), The Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce (Mr. M. L. Dahanukar); The Bombay Rice Merchants' Association (Mr. Mathuradas Canji Matani); The Bombay Cotton Merchants' and Muccadums Association (Mr. Mahomedah Habib); The Bombay Bullion Exchange, Ltd., (Mr. Chumilal B. Mehta); The Swadeshi Market Committee (Mrs Lilavati K. Munshi).

*Ex-Officio.*—Sheth Mathuradas Vissanji, M.L.A. (Legislative Assembly); Mr. L. R. Taisree, M.L.C. (Bombay Legislative Council); Sir Purshotandas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E., M.B.E. (Bombay Port Trust) (Cotton); Mr. Gordhandas G. Morarji (G. I. P. Railway Local Advisory Committee); Raja Bahadur Govindlal Shival (Bombay Municipality); Mr. Nagindas T. Master, (Bombay University Senate); Mr. R. P. Masani, (B. R. & C. I. Railway Local Advisory Committee); Mr. Kapiram H. Vakil (Royal Institute of Science Advisory Committee); Mr. K. S. Ramchandra Aiyar, (Bombay Provincial Road Board); Mr. M. A. Master, (Governing body of the I.M.M.T.S. "Dufferin.")

*Secretary*—Mr. J. K. Mehta, M.A.

*Assistant Secretaries.*—Mr. A. C. Ramalingham and Mr. I. L. Desai.

The following are the representatives of the Chamber on the various public bodies:—

**Bombay Port Trust.**—Sir Purshotamdas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E., M.B.E., (Cotton); Mr. Gordhandas G. Morarji (Piecegoods); Mr. Mathuradas C. Matani, (Grain and Seeds); Mr. Lakhmidas R. Talsee, (General); Mr. A. D. Shroff (General).

**Bombay Municipal Corporation.**—Raja Bahadur Govindlal Shrivai.

**Advisory Committee of the Bombay Development Department.**—Mr. Manu Subedar.

**Indian Central Cotton Committee.**—Mr. Chunilal B. Mehta.

**Advisory Committee of the Royal Institute of Science.**—Mr. Kapilram H. Vakil.

**Advisory Committee of Railways.**—Mr. Gordhandas G. Morarji, (G. I. P.); Mr. R. P. Masani (B. B. & C. I.)

**Railway Rates Advisory Committee.**—Sir Purshotamdas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E., M.B.E.; Mr. Manu Subedar; The Hon. Sir Phiroze C. Sethna, Kt., O.B.E.; Seth Mathuradas Vissanji; Mr. M. C. Ghia

**Governing Body of the Indian Mercantile Marine Training Ship "Dufferin."**—Mr. M. A. Master.

**Senate of the Bombay University.**—Mr. Nagindas T. Master.

**Traffic Control Committee, Bombay.**—Mr. L. R. Talsee.

**Board of Communications.**—Mr. K. S. R. Iyer.

**Indian Sailors' Home Committee.**—Mr. M. A. Master.

### Bombay Piece-Goods Native Merchants' Association.

The objects of the Association are as follows. —

(a) To promote by creating friendly feelings and unity amongst the merchants, the business of the piece-goods trade in general at Bombay, and to protect the interest thereof; (b) to remove as far as it will be within the powers of the Association to do so, all the trade difficulties of the piece-goods business and to frame such line of conduct as will facilitate the trade; (c) to collect and assort statistics relating to piece-goods and to correspond with public bodies on matters affecting trade, and which may be deemed advisable for the protection and advancement of objects of the Association or any of them; and (d) to hear and decide disputes that may be referred to for arbitration.

The following are the office-bearers for the current year —

**Chairman.**—Mr. Devidas Madhavji Thakersey

**Deputy Chairman.**—Mr. Harjivan Valji.

**Secretary.**—Mr. Matharadas Haribhai, J. P.

**Hon. Treasurer.**—Mr. Mulji Laxmidas.

### Grain Merchants' Association.

The object of this body is "to promote the interests of the merchants and to put the grain and oil-seeds trade on a sound footing." It is an influential body or large membership. The office holders for the current year are as follows:—

**Chairman.**—Mr. Velji Lakhamsi, B.A., LL.B.

**Vice-Chairman.**—Mr. Ratansi Hirji.

**Hon. Secretary.**—Mr. Nathoo Cooverji.

**Acting Secretary.**—Mr. Ganpatram Narottam Raval.

The address of the Association is 262, Masjid Bunder Road, Mandvi Post, Bombay.

## MAHARASHTRA CHAMBER OF COMMERCE.

The Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce was started in September 1927 with the object of establishing friendly relations among merchants and factory-owners of Maharashtra, safeguarding their interests against measures likely to affect them adversely, collecting financial, industrial and trade statistics, and disseminating information thereabout amongst members of the Chamber.

Membership of the Chamber is confined to merchants and factory-owners belonging to the City of Bombay, Bombay Suburban District, Poona, Sholapur, Satara, Ratnagiri, Kolaba,

Nasik, Ahmednagar, Thana and East and West Khandesh and Belgaum and Indian States adjoining these districts.

**President:** Mr. Walchand Hirachand.

**Vice-Presidents.**—Mr. M. I. Dahanukar, Mr. Narayandas B. Bundelkhandi, Mr. V. K. Velankar.

**Secretary:**—Mr. D. V. Kelkar, M.A.

The offices of the Chamber are in the Phoenix Building, Graham Road, Ballard Estate, Bombay.

## KARACHI.

The objects and duties of the Karachi Chamber of Commerce are set forth in terms similar to those of Bombay. Qualifications for membership are also similar. Honorary Membership may be conferred by the Committee upon "any gentlemen interested in the affairs and objects of the Chamber." All new members joining the Chamber pay Rs. 750 entrance fee and the monthly subscription is Rs. 18. The subscription to the Chamber's periodical returns is at present fixed at Rs. 10 per month for the Daily Trade Return & Rs. 10 per annum for the Weekly Price Current and Market Report. The affairs of the Chamber are managed by a committee of ten members, consisting of a Chairman, Vice-Chairman and eight members, elected at the annual general meeting of the Chamber as early in the year as possible. The Chamber elects a representative on the Bombay Legislative Council, four representatives on the Karachi Port Trust, two on the Karachi Municipality and two on the North Western Railway Advisory Committee, Karachi. There were 64 members of the Chamber in January 1935. The following were the officers in 1934:—

*Chairman*—Mr. H. S. Bigg-Wither, O.B.E. (Burmah-Sheff Oil Storage and Distributing Co. of India, Ltd.)

*Vice-Chairman*—Mr. J. W. Anderson. (Grahams Trading Co (India) Ltd.)

*Members of Committee*—Mr. A. D. Finney (Mackinnon Mackenzie & Co.), Mr. A. K. Homan (North Western Railway); Mr. A. S. Mironachi, (Ralli Brothers, Ltd.), Mr. G. N. R. Morgan (Bombay Co. Ltd.), Mr. G. H. Raschen (Forbes, Forbes, Campbell & Co., Ltd.); Mr. L. Reid, (David Sassoon & Co., Ltd.), Mr. J. Richardson (National Bank of India,

Ltd.); and Mr. E. Schwarz (Volkart Brothers).

*Representative on the Bombay Legislative Council*: Mr. J. Humphrey, O.B.E.

*Representatives on the Karachi Port Trust*: Messrs. H. S. Bigg-Wither, O.B.E., G. H. Raschen; J. W. Anderson and W. D. Young.

*Representatives on the Karachi Municipality*: Mr. A. W. Hutton, O.B.E., M.C., and Mr. W. F. Enever.

*Representatives on the North Western Railway Local Advisory Committee, Karachi*: Messrs. G. H. Raschen and L. Reid.

*Ag. Secretary*:—Mr. H. M. Gomes.

*Ag. Public Measurer*.—Mr. J. G. Smith.

The following are the principal ways in which the Chamber gives special assistance to members:—The Committee take into consideration and give an opinion upon questions submitted by members regarding the custom of the trade or of the Port of Karachi. The Committee undertake to nominate arbitrators and surveyors for the settlements of disputes. When two members of the Chamber or when one member and a party who is not a member have agreed to refer disputes to the arbitration of the Chamber or of an arbitrator or arbitrators nominated by the Chamber, the Committee will undertake to nominate an arbitrator or arbitrators, under certain regulations. Similarly, the Chamber, under certain regulations, will undertake to appoint an arbitrator or arbitrators for the settlement of disputes in which neither of the parties are members of the Chamber. A public measurer is appointed under the authority of the Chamber to measure pressed bales of cotton, wool, hides and other merchandise arriving at or leaving the port.

## MADRAS.

The Madras Chamber of Commerce was founded in 1836. All merchants and other persons engaged or interested in the general trade, commerce and manufactures of Madras are eligible for membership. Any assistant signing a firm or signing *per-pro* for a firm is eligible. Members who are absent from Madras but pay their subscriptions may be represented in the Chamber by their powers-of-attorney, as honorary members, subject to ballot. Honorary members thus elected are entitled to the full privilege of ordinary members. Election for membership is by ballot at a general meeting, a majority of two-thirds of the recorded votes being necessary to secure election. Every member pays an entrance fee of Rs. 100, provided that banks, corporate bodies and mercantile firms may be represented on the Chamber by one or more members and are liable for an entrance fee of Rs. 100 once in ten years each. The subscriptions shall not exceed Rs. 300 per annum, payable quarterly in advance, subject to reduction from time to time in accordance with the state of the Chambers' finances. Absentees in Europe pay no subscription and members temporarily absent from Madras pay one rupee per month. Honorary members are admissible to the Chamber on the usual conditions. Members becoming insolvent cease to be members but are eligible for re-election without repayment of the entrance donation.

The Chamber undertakes arbitrations and surveys, the granting of certificates of origin and the registration of trade marks. One of the rules for the last named is "that no trade mark or ticket shall be registered on behalf of an Indian firm trading under a European name."

The following publications are issued by the Chamber:—Madras Price Current and Market Report, Tonnage Schedule and Madras Landing Charges and Harbour Dues Schedule.

There are 58 members and 8 Honorary Members of the Chamber in the current year and the Officers and Committee for the year are as follows:—

*Chairman*.—Sir William Wright, O.B.E.,

*Vice-Chairman*.—Mr. W. H. Ruddle

*Committee*.—Mr. G. A. Bambridge, Mr. H. N.

Colam, Mr. G. L. Orchard, Mr. D. M. Reid.

The following are bodies to which the Chamber is entitled to elect representatives and the representatives elected for the year:—

*Madras Legislative Council*: Mr. F. Birley, M.L.C.

*Madras Port Trust*.—Messrs. F. Birley, M.L.C.,

G. A. Bambridge, W. M. Browning, G. H. Hodgson.

*Corporation of Madras*.—Messrs. A. J. Powell, D. B. Scott, W. T. Williams.

*Federation of Chamber of Commerce of the British Empire*: Vacant.

*Secretary*: G. Gompertz.

## SOUTHERN INDIA.

The Southern India Chamber of Commerce established in 1909 has its Registered Office in Madras. The objects of the Chamber are those usual for such bodies, concerning the promotion of trade, especially in the Madras Presidency, and the interests of members. Special objects are stated to be:—

"To maintain a Library of books and publications of commercial interest, so as to diffuse commercial information and knowledge amongst its members.

"To establish Museums of commercial products or organise exhibitions, either on behalf of the Chamber or in co-operation with others."

There are two classes of members, permanent and honorary. The usual conditions as to eligibility for election prevail.

The Chamber is a member of the Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce, the Indian Chamber of Commerce in Great Britain, and the Indian National Committee of the International Chamber of Commerce, Paris.

The Chamber registers trade marks, holds survey and arbitrations, and issues certificates of origin.

The right of electing two representatives to the Madras Port Trust was accorded to the Chamber by the Madras Port Trust Amendment Act, 1915. Members of the Chamber hold seats in the Madras Legislative Council and the Chamber has also been accorded the right of electing a representative to that body. Under the Madras City Municipal Act, 1910, the

Chamber has the right of electing two Councillors to the Madras Corporation. Under the State Aid to Industries Act, 1923, the Chamber has the right to elect one member to the Board of Industries.

The Chamber also sends its representatives to the Road Board, the Town Planning Trust, the Provincial Cotton Committee, Vizagapatam Harbour Works Committee, the Advisory Committees of the South Indian and Madras and Southern Mahratta Railways, the Madras University, the Government Institute of Commerce Advisory Council, Madras, the Social Hygiene Council (Madras Branch), the Annamalai University, State Technical Scholarship Board, Advisory Committees of the Government, Rayapuram and Ophthalmic Hospital and Madras Electric Supply and Tramways Advisory Committee, Income-tax Board of Referees, and Indian Institute of Accountants.

The Chamber has 435 members on the roll and has its own building. Several Associations in the City of Madras and Chambers of Commerce Upcountry have been affiliated to this Chamber.

*President*.—Dewan Bahadur Govindas Chathoorbhajadas.

*Vice-Presidents*.—Mr. Jamal Mahomed Sahib and Kumararajah M. A. Muthiah Chettiar of Chettinad.

*Honorary Secretaries*.—Khan Bahadur Adam Hajee Mahomed. Sait and Rao Sahib C. Jayaram Naidu.

*Assistant Secretary*.—P. R. Nair, B.A., B. Com.

## NORTHERN INDIA.

Northern India Chamber of Commerce, C. & M. Gazette Building, The Mall, Lahore.

*Chairman*: Mr. L. T. B. Rickford.

*Vice-Chairman*: Rai Bahadur L. Binda Saran.

*Committee*: Mr. C. C. T. Brereton, M.B.E.; Mr. J. C. F. Davidson; Rai Bahadur Bawa Dinga Singh; Mr. P. H. Guest; Mr. E. C. Hughes; Dewan Bahadur Dewan Krishna Kishore Dahiwalwa; Mr. H. J. Rustomji; Sardar Sahib S. Sapuran Singh Chawla; Hon'ble Rai Bahadur L. Ram Saran Das, C.I.E. M.C.S.; Mr. G. H. J. Richmond; Rai Bahadur Pandit Balak Ram Pandya; Mr. G. B. Lewis; Professor W. Roberts, B.Sc., C.I.E., M.L.C.

*Chamber Members*: Spedding Dinga Singh & Co., Lahore; Gillanders Arbuthnot & Co., Lahore; *Civil and Military Gazette*, Lahore; Allahabad Bank Ltd., Lahore; Dinanath Sheopershad, Lahore; Bird & Co., Lahore; H. J. Rustomji, Lahore; Col. E. H. Cole, C.B., C.M.G., Okara; B. C. G. A. (Punjab), Ltd., Khanewal; Bharat Insurance Co., Ltd., Lahore; Jallo Resin Factory, Lahore; National Bank of India Ltd., Lahore; Attock Oil Co., Ltd., Rawalpindi; Central Bank of India, Ltd., Lahore; Rai Bahadur Mela Ram's Sons, Lahore; Murree Brewery Co., Ltd., Rawalpindi; Ganesh Flour Mills Co., Ltd., Lyallpur; Maher Singh Sapuran Singh Chawla, Lahore; North-Western Railway, Lahore; Lahore Electric Supply Co., Ltd., Lahore; Imperial

Bank of India, Lahore; Basant Ram and Sons, Lahore; Grindlay & Co., Ltd., Lahore; Imperial Tobacco Co. of India Ltd., Lahore; Sir Daya Kishan Kaul & Sons, Lahore; Rawalpindi Electric Power Co., Ltd., Rawalpindi; Lakshmi Insurance Co., Ltd., Lahore; Indian Mildura Fruit Farms, Ltd., Renela Khurd; Uberoi Ltd., Sialkote; Rai Sahib Munshi Gulab Singh & Sons, Lahore; E. R. Hermand and Mohatta Ltd., Lahore; Lloyds Bank Ltd., Lahore; Burmah-Shell Oil Storage and Distributing Co. of India, Ltd., Lahore; Imperial Chemical Industries (India), Ltd., Lahore; Kangra Valley Slate Co. Ltd., Lahore; Siemens (India) Ltd., Lahore; Buckwell & Co. Ltd., Lahore; Punjab Portland Cement Ltd., Wah; A. F. Ferguson & Co., Lahore; Officer-in-Charge Military Farms, Okara; Uttar Chan Kapur & Sons, Lahore; Callendar's Cable & Construction Co., Ltd., Lahore; New Egerton Woollen Mills Co., Dhariwal; Northern India Tanneries Ltd., Shahdara (Near Lahore.); Martin & Co., Lahore; Sunlight of India Insurance Co., Ltd., Lahore.

*Honorary Members*.—Major A. Angelo, O.B.E., Rai Bahadur L. Ramial, M.B.E., P.C.S.; Mr. H. P. Thomas, B.Sc., M.A.I.E.E., M.N.Z. Soc. C.E.

*Secretary*.—H. J. Martin.

*Tel. Address*.—"Commerce."

*Telephone*.—2237.

## UPPER INDIA.

The Upper India Chamber of Commerce is concerned with trade, commerce and manufactures in the United Provinces and has its registered office at Cawnpore. Members are elected by the Committee, subject to confirmation by the next general meeting of the Chamber. Gentlemen distinguished for public service, or eminent in commerce or manufactures, may be elected honorary members of the Chamber by the members in a General Meeting and such shall be exempted from paying any subscription to the Chamber. There is no entrance fee for membership, but subscriptions are payable as follows:—A firm, company or association having its place of business in Cawnpore, Rs. 300 a year; an individual member resident or carrying on business in Cawnpore, Rs. 300; firms or individuals having their places of business or residence outside Cawnpore pay half the above rates, but the maintenance of a branch office in Cawnpore necessitates payment of full rates.

The affairs and funds of the Chamber are managed by a Committee of ten members, which has power to constitute Local Committees of from four to seven members each at trade centres where membership is sufficiently numerous to justify the step. Such Local Committees have power to communicate only with the Central Committee.

The Chamber appoints arbitration Tribunals for the settlement and adjustment of disputes when invited, to do so, members of the Tribunals being selected from a regular printed list of arbitrators.

The Chamber has in the present year 61 members, two honorary members and seven affiliated members.

The following are the officers:—

Upper India Chamber of Commerce Committee:—

*President*—Mr. T. Gavin Jones, M.L.C., (The Cawnpore Chemical Works Ltd.). *Vice-President*—Mr. G. V. Lewis, (The British India Corporation, Ltd.). *Members*—Mr. K. J. D. Price, (Muir Mills Co., Ltd.); Mr. H. A. Wilkinson, (Messrs. Begg, Sutherland & Co., Ltd.); Mr. B. L. Gray, (Messrs. Begg, Sutherland & Co., Ltd.); Mr. J. Tinker (British India Corporation, Ltd.); Rai Bahadur Babu Ram Narain Sahab, (Cawnpore); Mr. E. M. Souter, (I.E., (Messrs. Ford & Macdonald Ltd.); Mr. Jung Bahadur Mirhoultra (Messrs. Moonna Lal & Sons.); and Mr. G. A. Thompson, (The Allahabad Bank Ltd.). *Representatives on the United Provinces Legislative Council*.—Mr. T. Gavin Jones, M.L.C., (Cawnpore Chemical Works Ltd.); The Hon'ble Sir Jwala Prasad Srivastava, Kt., M.L.C., Cawnpore.

*Secretary*.—Mr. J. G. Ryan, M.B.E., V.D.

*Head Clerk*.—Babu B. N. Ghosal.

## MERCHANTS' CHAMBER OF UNITED PROVINCES, CAWNPORE.

This Chamber was founded towards the end of the year 1932 (November, 1933) by Lala Kamlapat Singhania, the leader of the Indian Commercial and Industrial community of the United Provinces, feeling the need of a healthy, well-organised body truly representative of the Indian Commercial community to voice their grievances, to represent their views on questions of economic importance both to the country and the United Provinces, and to vigilantly watch and try to advance the interests of Indian Commerce and Industry. Its membership is open to all persons, associations, firms or corporations (incorporated in India) directly engaged interested in or possessing expert

knowledge of trade, commerce, manufacture, industry, transport, banking, finance or insurance and having a place of business in the United Province of Agra and Oudh. The Chamber is a member of the Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry, the All-India representative organisation of Indian Commerce and Industry. The Executive body or the Council of the Chamber as it is called, consists of 17 members. The principal Office-Bearers for the year 1934-35 are as follows:—

*President*.—L. Kamlapat Singhania.

*Senior Vice-President*.—Mr. S. M. Bashir.

*Junior Vice-President*.—Sardar Inder Singh.

*Secretary*.—Mr. D. V. Kelkar, M.A.

## THE INDIAN CHAMBER OF COMMERCE, LAHORE (PUNJAB).

The Indian Chamber of Commerce (Desi Beopar Mandal), Lahore, was established in 1912 and was registered under the Indian Companies Act, 1882, in 1913. The main objects for which the Chamber was established were to safeguard the interests of Indian Commerce, Trade and Agriculture. The Chamber is recognised by the Punjab Government and the Government of India. The Chamber is affiliated to the Federation of Indian Chamber

of Commerce and Industry and is member of the International Chamber of Commerce, Paris.—The Chamber has trade marks registration Department and has Board of Arbitration to settle commercial disputes. Members of the Committee for 1933-34 are *President*—Lala Harkishan Lal, B.A. (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law; *Vice-President*—(1) Lala Raj Mukh Bhatta, Managing Director, Punjab Co-operative Bank Ltd., Amritsar and (2) K. B. Sardar Habib-ullah,

M.L.C., Bar-at-Law. *Hon. Secretary*—Sardar P. S. Sodhbans, F.L.A.A. (London), R.A. representing Messrs. Sodhbans & Co., Registered Accountants and Auditors, Lahore. *Members*—The Hon'ble Dr. Gokal Chand Narang representing Punjab Sugar Mills Ltd., Lahore; Lala Duni Chand, Bar-at-Law, representing Lahore Electric Supply Co., Ltd.; Mr. H. D. Mehta representing North India Insurance Co. Ltd., Lahore; Mr. S. R. Jariwala representing the Central Bank of India Ltd., Lahore; Lala Harsukh Rai, representing the Punjab National Bank Ltd., Lahore; Mr. G. S. Salariya, Managing Director, Swadeshi Woollen Mills Ltd., Amritsar; Mr. S. M. Sadique of the Sadique Woollen Mills Amritsar; L. Sundar Das Bhabha, Timber Merchants, Lahore; Mr. K. R. Khosla of Messrs. Khosla Bros., Publishers, Lahore; Mr. S. L. Tuli of the Insurance Publicity Co., Ltd., Lahore; Mr. H. S. Balhaya of Messrs. G. Balhaya & Bros. Merchants and Agents, Lahore;

*Representatives of different Bodies*—Joint Development Board, Punjab, L. Harkishen Lal, Lahore; Indian Central Cotton Committee (I) K. B. Sardar Habibullah, Lahore; Board of Economic Inquiry, Punjab, Sardar P. S. Sodhbans, Lahore; Communication Board, Punjab—L. Maha Narain, Lyallpur.

*N. W. R. Advisory Committee*—Sardar P. S. Sodhbans, Lahore; Mr. H. D. Mehta, Lahore.

*Railway Rules Advisory Committee*—L. Maha Narain, Lyallpur; Sardar P. S. Sodhbans, Lahore; Mr. H. B. Nanda, Lahore; L. Deva Nath Bhabha, C. E., Abdullapur Tagadhi.

*Income-tax Board of Referees*—R. B. Kidar Nath, Gujrat; Sardar P. S. Sodhbans, Lahore; K. B. Sardar Habibullah, Lahore; Mr. G. S. Salariya, Amritsar; L. Maha Narain, Lyallpur.

## PUNJAB.

The Punjab Chamber of Commerce has its headquarters at Delhi and exists for the care of mercantile interests on the usual lines in the Punjab, the North West Frontier Province and Kashmir. The Chamber has Branches at Amritsar and Lahore. Membership is by ballot and is restricted to Banks, Merchants (wholesale), Railways and proprietors of large industrial interests. The entrance fee is Rs. 100 and the rate of subscription Rs. 180 per year. The Chamber returns one member to a seat on the Reformed Punjab Legislative Council jointly with the Punjab Trades Association, and shares representation in the Indian Legislative Assembly with other Chambers which are members of the Associated Chambers of Commerce of India, in the seat allotted to the Associated Chambers. The Chamber is a member of the Federation of Chambers of Commerce, London. The Chamber is represented on the Municipal Corporation of Delhi as well as on the N. W. Railway Advisory Committee, Lahore.

The Managing Committee meets at Delhi and Lahore and the following are office-bearers:—

Mr. W. G. L. Gilbert, *Chairman*, (Shahdara Saharanpore Light Railway Co., Ltd., Delhi)

Khan Bahadur S. M. Abdulla, *Deputy-Chairman* (Messrs. S. M. Abdulla & Sons, Delhi); Rai Bahadur P. Mukerjee, M.L.C., (Messrs. P. Mukerjee & Co., Ltd., Delhi); Mr. V. P. Grav. (Messrs. R. J. Wood & Co., Ltd., Delhi); Lal Shri Ram, (The Delhi Cloth & General Mills Co., Ltd., Delhi); Mr. F. E. Waite, (Burmah-Shell Oil Storage & Distributing Co. of India Ltd., New Delhi); Mr. U. N. Sen, C.B.E. (The Eastern News Agency Ltd., New Delhi); Mr. C. M. Grant Govan, (Messrs. Govan Brothers Ltd., Delhi); The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur Lala Ram Saram Das, C.I.E. (The Mela Ram Cotton Mills, Lahore); Mr. Attab Rai, (The Ganga Ice Factory, Lahore Cantt.); Mr. R. S. Farley, (The New Egerton Woollen Mills, Dhariwal); Mr. A. M. Freeman, (North Western Railway, Delhi); Mr. Lachmi Narain, (Messrs. B. M. Lachmi Narain, Amritsar); Mr. Moti Ram Mehra, (Messrs. Moti Ram Mehra & Co., Amritsar); Mr. W. Roberson Taylor, (The East India Carpet Co., Ltd., Amritsar); Mr. A. C. Mullen (The Amritsar Distillery Co., Ltd., Amritsar).

*Secretaries*.—Messrs. A. F. Ferguson & Co., Chartered Accountants, Delhi.

## UNITED PROVINCES.

The number of members on register is 150 (107 Local and 43 Mofussil). All the important commercial and industrial interests of the Provinces of Agra and Oudh are represented:—

*President*—R. B. B. Vikramajit Singh, B.A., LL.B., M.F., M.L.C.

*Vice-President*.—R. S. B. Gopi Nath, Proprietor, Messrs. Gopinath Chhanganaal and L. Ram Kumar Newatia, Proprietor, Messrs. Ramkumar Rameshwardas, Cawnpore.

*Secretary*.—L. Rameshwar Prasad Bagla, (Rai Bahadur) Ex. M.L.A., Proprietor, Messrs. Gangadhar Baljnath, Cawnpore.

*Joint-Secretary*.—Mr. Krishna Lal Gupta,

B.A., LL.B., Proprietor, Messrs. Saligram Kallomal, Cawnpore.

*Members of Committee*.—Mr. Dwarka Prasad Singh, Mr. R. B. B. Bhagwan Dass, Mr. B. P. Srivastava, Mr. Ranjit Singh, M.A., LL.B., Mr. I. Mukandil Garg, Mr. L. Girdharilal Bajaj, Mr. C. L. Mehta, Mr. L. Ram Kishen Das Bajoria, Mr. D. S. Macwall, Mr. L. Hiralal Sntwale, Mr. R. L. Arora, Mr. L. Hari Shanker Bagla, Mr. I. D. Varshanie, Mr. Willie de Noronha, Mr. S. M. Taufiq, Mr. L. Ram Chander.

*Assistant Secretary*.—Mr. M. J. Gupta, M.A., B. Com. A.S.A.A., R.A., Incorporated Accountant.

*Assistant*.—Mr. R. J. Gupta, B. Com.



**BURMA.**

The Burma Chamber of Commerce, with headquarters at Rangoon, exists to encourage friendly feeling and unanimity among commercial men on all subjects involving their common good, to promote and protect trade, commerce and manufactures and, in particular, the general mercantile interests of the province, to communicate with public authorities, associations and individuals on all matters, directly or indirectly affecting these interests, and to provide for arbitration between parties willing to refer to, and abide by, the judgment of arbitrators appointed by the Chamber. The following are affiliated bodies:—

Burma Fire Insurance Association.  
Burma Marine Insurance Agents' Association.  
Rangoon Import Association.  
Burma Motor Insurance Agents' Association.  
Burma Planters' Association.  
Tavoy Chamber of Mines.

The Chamber elects representatives to the following Public Bodies:—

Council of State.  
Burma Legislative Council.  
Rangoon Port Trust Board.  
Rangoon Corporation.  
Victoria Memorial Park Trustees.  
Pasteur Institute Committee.  
Burma University Council.  
Rangoon Development Trust.  
Police Advisory Board.

Accountancy Classes Advisory Board, Rangoon.

Advisory Committee Constituted under the Auxiliary Force Act, 1920.

Rangoon General Hospital Advisory Committee.

Local Railway Advisory Council.

Bishop Bigandant Home Board.

All British corporations, companies, firms of persons engaged or interested in mercantile pursuits, such as merchants, bankers, ship-owners and brokers or who are connected with agriculture, mining, manufactures, insurance, railways, commerce, art, science or literature are eligible to become Chamber Members. Every non-British concern or person, similarly engaged or interested as indicated above, is eligible for election as an Associate Member.

The annual subscription for each Chamber Member is Rs. 480 per annum and of each Associate Member Rs. 360 per annum. An entrance fee of Rs. 150 is payable by each new Member. Officials and others indirectly connected with the trade of the province or who may have rendered distinguished service to the interests represented by the Chamber may be elected by the Committee either on their own motion or on the suggestion of two Members a Honorary Members of the Chamber. Honorary Members are not required to subscribe to the funds of the Chamber.

The Chamber undertakes arbitrations in addition to its ordinary work. It does not publish any statistical returns.

*Secretaries.*—B. P. Cristall, Esq.

*Representative on the Council of State.*—Hon'ble Mr. J. B. Glass.

*Representatives on the Burma Legislative Council.*—R. T. Stoneham, Esq., M.L.C.; C. G. Wodehouse, Esq.

*Representatives on the Rangoon Port Trust Board.*—M. L. Burnet, Esq., R. B. Howison Esq., K. B. Harper, Esq. and C. O. Wodehouse, Esq.

*Representative on the Rangoon Corporation.*—W. T. McIntyre, Esq.

*Victoria Memorial Park Trustee.*—A. Baird, Esq.

*Pasteur Institute Committee.*—A. A. Bruce, Esq.

*Burma University Council.*—H. B. Prior, Esq., M.A.

*Rangoon General Hospital Advisory Committee.*—G. E. Bam, Esq.

*Police Advisory Board.*—F. A. Malcolm, Esq.

*Rangoon Development Trust.*—R. T. Stoneham, Esq., M.L.C.

*Bishop Bigandant Home Board.*—G. E. Bam, Esq.

*Accountancy Classes Advisory Board.*—L. Baird, Esq.

*Local Railway Advisory Council.*—H. Ponsford, Esq.

*Advisory Committee constituted under the Auxiliary Force Act, 1920.*—C. F. Pyett, Esq.

**COCANADA.**

The Cocanada Chamber of Commerce was established on 29th October 1868.

The following are the members of the Chamber which has its headquarters at Cocanada, the chief port on the Coromandel Coast north of Madras:—

*Members.*—The Coromandel Co., Ltd., Ripley & Co., Gordon Woodroffe & Co. (Madras), Ltd., Innes & Co., Wilson & Co., Northern

Circars Development Co., Burmah-Shell Oil Storage and Distributing Co., of India Ltd., and The Agent, Imperial Bank of India.

**MEMBERS OF THE COMMITTEE.**

Mr. S. A. Cheesman, (*Chairman*).

„ H. F. Ferguson.

„ C. C. R. Reynolds.

„ G. M. Lake, (*Secretary*).

The Rules of the Chamber provide that by the term 'member' be understood a mercantile firm or establishment, or the permanent Agency of a mercantile firm or establishment, or a society of merchants carrying on business in Cocanada or other place in the Districts of Kistna, Godavari, Vizagapatam, and Ganjam, and duly elected according to the Rules of the Chamber, and that all such be eligible but only members resident in Cocanada can hold office. Members are elected by ballot. The Committee, when called upon by disputing members or non-members of the Chamber, give their decision upon all questions of mercantile usage and arbitrate upon any commercial matter referred to them for final judgment. In either case a minimum fee of Rs. 10 must accompany the reference with Rs. 5 from a non-member and Re. 1 from a member as payment for the Chamber's Sealed Certificate.

The Committee consisting of 3 members, including the Chairman, is elected by ballot at the general meeting in January in each year for a term of 12 months. The entrance fee for each member, whose place of business is in Cocanada, is Rs. 100 and for each member whose place of business is elsewhere is Rs. 50. The subscription for each member whose place of business is in Cocanada is Rs. 120 per annum, payable quarterly, and for each member whose place of business is elsewhere is Rs. 60 per annum, payable in advance. The Committee usually meets once a month on the penultimate Thursday and the general body meets on the last Thursday.

A Fortnightly Circular of current rates of produce, freights, and exchange is drawn up by the Committee.

## DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCIAL INTELLIGENCE AND STATISTICS.

The Department of Statistics was reabsorbed into the Department of Commercial Intelligence with effect from the 1st December 1922. The joint department has its office at No. 1, Council House Street, Calcutta. It embraces two distinct classes of work: (a) the collection and dissemination of information connected with overseas trade which may be of use to Indian firms and (b) the compilation and publication of All-India statistics.

For some time past the Government of India have felt the necessity for the creation of a Central Statistical Research Bureau for the continuous analysis and interpretation of economic and statistical facts and phenomena and they have recently established the nucleus of a Statistical Research Bureau under the Director-General of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics at their headquarters. The Director-General is now stationed at the headquarters of the Government of India with a Deputy Director of Commercial Intelligence and a Deputy Director of Statistics at Calcutta and a new Deputy Director of Statistical Research at the headquarters.

Among the important publications for which the Director-General is responsible are the following annual volumes: Review of the Trade of India, Statement of the Foreign Sea-borne Trade and Navigation of British India, Statistical Abstract for British India, Agricultural Statistics, Estimates of Area and Yield of Principal Crops and Indian Customs Tariff. The department also publishes a weekly journal—"The Indian Trade Journal"—the principal features of which are (a) information as to tariff change in foreign countries which affect Indian interests (b) notices of tenders called for and contracts placed by Government departments and public bodies, (c) crop reports and forecasts, (d) Government orders, communiques and other

notifications affecting trade, (e) analysis of Indian trade statistics, (f) market reports, prices and trade movements of the staple exports and imports, (g) trade enquiries for securing trade introductions, (h) summaries of the leading features of consular and other trade reports, and (i) abstracts of the proceedings of the various Chambers of Commerce in India.

The Department also administers the COMMERCIAL LIBRARY and READING ROOM located at No. 1, Council House Street, Calcutta. This was at first a small departmental library used for the purpose of answering enquiries, but in 1919 the Government of India agreed to the formation of a combined technological library of reference in Calcutta in place of the separate libraries attached to the Departments of Commercial Intelligence, Statistics, and Patents and Designs, and the resultant Commercial Library and Reading Room was placed under the administrative control of the Director-General. It has now been expanded into a first-class technical library containing over 15,337 volumes on different subjects of commercial, economic and industrial interest as well as Indian and foreign statistical publications, and over 383 technical and commercial journals and market reports. Ordinarily books are consulted in the Library, but they are also available on loan upon deposit of value throughout India.

The Department works in close co-operation with Directors of Industries and other Government Departments in India, with the Indian Trade Commissioners in London and Hamburg with His Majesty's Trade Commissioners in India and the Dominions, and with Consular Officers in various parts of the world. And the yearly increase in its correspondence shows that it is steadily being used more and more both by firms in India and by overseas firms interested in Indian exports.

## THE BRITISH TRADE COMMISSIONER SERVICE IN INDIA.

The British Trade Commissioners in India are part of the world-wide Commercial Intelligence Organisation of the Imperial Government. The Department of Overseas Trade, London, which is the headquarters of this organisation, is a joint department of the Board of Trade and the Foreign Office and was created in 1917 with the specific object of stimulating the overseas trade of the United Kingdom by securing commercial information from all parts of the world; by disseminating it to British manufacturers and exporters; by undertaking such special constructive activities as may be found possible; and by assisting traders in the removal of their difficulties. The Department has nothing to do with the regulation of trade. It passes no measures and makes no restrictive or regulative orders. Briefly, the policy on which it is based is the policy of assistance without interference.

The Department of Overseas Trade maintains a network of trained and experienced Commercial Intelligence Officers throughout the world; who forward a constant supply of commercial information to London and provide local assistance in the promotion of British economic interests. Those overseas officers who are stationed in the British Empire are members of the Trade Commissioner Service while Foreign countries are served by the Commercial Diplomatic Service forming part of the British Diplomatic Missions and by the Consular Service.

Sir (then Mr.) Thomas M. Ainscough, O.B.E., was appointed His Majesty's Senior Trade Commissioner in India in January 1918 and opened an office in Calcutta in March of that year. For five years, owing to the pressing need for economy in the Public Service, he was singlehanded in covering this vast territory. In 1923, however, H.M.'s Government sanctioned the opening of an office in Bombay and the creation of an additional Trade Commissioner's post in Calcutta. Mr. W. D. M. Clarke holds the appointment of H.M.'s Trade Commissioner at Bombay and in 1935 Mr. A. Schofield was appointed as H.M.'s Trade Commissioner at Calcutta. The territory is now divided between the Calcutta and Bombay posts and this development allows the Senior Officer to travel almost continuously to any part of India which may call for his attention and to devote his time to some of the broader politico-economic problems which are becoming so important in view of the changing political conditions in India.

**Function of Commissioner.**—The primary duty of the British Trade Commissioner comprises the collection of information in regard to opportunities that may arise within his territory for securing and developing trade by British manufacturers and merchants, both in the United Kingdom and other parts of the British Empire. He is, therefore, enjoined carefully to watch and report from time to time to the Board of Trade and the Governments of the Dominions concerned on all matters affecting the trade, industry and commerce of his area. His general functions are to maintain cordial relations with the governing authorities of his area; to enter

into personal relations with the Chambers of Commerce, Trade Associations, and similar bodies, and with the principal representative importers and local manufacturers; to visit the principal commercial centres; to report upon foreign competition, on financial and trade conditions, and new legislation affecting trade; to make an annual general report on the conditions and prospects of trade in his area; and to furnish special reports and monographs on particular questions which are likely to be of interest to British manufacturers and exporters. He is also expected to supply a regular flow of commercial information of all kinds to his department; to maintain an active correspondence with firms in the United Kingdom or the Dominions who wish to extend their trade with his area; and to give all possible assistance to the representatives of British firms who may visit his territory.

Every effort is made by His Majesty's Trade Commissioners to keep in touch with British representatives and agents in India. The offices are equipped with a complete range of directories and reference books of all kinds and information is available with regard to such matters as tariff conditions, port dues and charges throughout the world, etc. A library consisting of over 1,000 catalogues of the leading British manufacturers is maintained in Calcutta and Bombay, and firms desiring information with regard to specific manufacturers of particular machinery or processes are invited either to call personally or to communicate their requirements in writing. It is hoped that local importers and buyers will co-operate by making a more extended use of the information available in the offices and by bringing to the attention of the British Trade Commissioners any cases where the interests of exporters from the United Kingdom or the Dominions may be adversely affected by foreign competition or otherwise.

For many years British traders have deplored the fact that there have not been available officials with commercial experience who could help them in voicing their difficulties and in meeting foreign competition. As a rule these complaints eulogized the Consuls of other countries and invited the attention of Government to their many virtues. In response to this agitation the greatest care has been taken by the British Government to select, as their trade officers Overseas, men of sound commercial training and experience who have acquired some reputation in their respective spheres, and a comprehensive and businesslike organization has been built up at the Department of Overseas Trade, London, to deal with the information sent home. It now rests with the British mercantile community, both at home and also Overseas, to co-operate freely and frankly with the Trade Commissioners and to recognize the work they are doing in the Imperial interest by assisting them with such information and particulars with regard to foreign competing goods, conditions of trade, etc., as they are able to afford.

**H. M.'s TRADE COMMISSIONERS IN INDIA.****Calcutta—**

Sir Thomas M. Ainscough, C.B.E.,  
His Majesty's Senior Trade Commissioner  
in India and Ceylon.

Mr. A. Schofield,  
His Majesty's Trade Commissioner at  
Calcutta.

Post Box No. 683, Fairlie House, Fairlie  
Place.

Telegraphic Address—"Tradcom, Cal-  
cutta."

Telephone No. "Calcutta 1042."

**Bombay—**

Mr. W. D. M. Clarke,  
His Majesty's Trade Commissioner at  
Bombay.

Post Box No. 815, 3 Wittet Road, Ballard  
Estate.

Telegraphic Address—"Tradcom, Bombay"

Telephone No.—"Bombay 23095."

**Ceylon—**

Imperial Trade Correspondent,  
The Principal Collector of Customs,  
Colombo.

**THE INDIAN CENTRAL COTTON COMMITTEE.**

The Indian Cotton Committee of 1917-18, a full summary of whose report appears on pages 291-294 of the Indian Year Book of 1922, reviewed the position of cotton growing in India very thoroughly and made a series of recommendations for the improvement of cotton growing and marketing which have proved to be of the greatest value. One of their recommendations was that a permanent Indian Central Cotton Committee should be established to promote the welfare of the cotton-growing industry generally, to advise the Government of India and Local Governments in regard to matters of cotton policy, especially with reference to legislation for the prevention of malpractices and similar matters.

The Indian Central Cotton Committee was appointed by resolution of the Government of India in April 1921, and worked as an advisory body until 1923. Another recommendation of the original Committee was that a cotton cess should be levied to provide funds for the work of the Central Cotton Committee and for agricultural and technological research on cotton. The Cotton Cess Act was passed in 1923 and at the same time the Central Cotton Committee was incorporated and its membership enlarged in order to make it fully representative of all sections of the industry. Its constitution and present membership is as follows:—

*President*—Dewan Bahadur Sir T. Vijayaraghavacharya, K.B.E., Vice-Chairman, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, *ex-officio*.

(a) The Expert Adviser to the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research in Agricultural matters, *ex-officio*.

**REPRESENTATIVES OF AGRICULTURAL DEPARTMENTS**

*Madras*—Mr S V. Ramamurti, I.C.S., Director of Agriculture

*Bombay*—The Director of Agriculture.

*United Provinces*—Mr. R. G. Allan, I.A.S., Director of Agriculture

*Punjab*—The Director of Agriculture.

*Central Provinces*—Mr J. H. Ritchie, I.A.S., Director of Agriculture.

*Burma*—Mr. F. D. Odell, I.A.S., Deputy Director of Agriculture, West Central Circle, Magwe.

Director-General of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics, *ex-officio*.

**REPRESENTATIVES OF CHAMBERS OF COMMERCE & ASSOCIATIONS.**

The East India Cotton Association, Sir Purshotamdas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E., M.B.E. (*Vice-President*)

The Bombay Millowners' Association. Mr. S. D. Saklatvala.

The Bombay Chamber of Commerce, Mr. H. B. Moore.

The Indian Merchants' Chamber, Mr. Chunilal B. Mehta.

The Karachi Chamber of Commerce, Mr. F. G. Travers.

The Ahmedabad Millowners' Association, Seth Sakarlal Balabhai.

The Tuticorin Chamber of Commerce, Mr. J. Vonesch.

The Upper India Chamber of Commerce, Mr. E. J. W. Plummer.

The Empire Cotton Growing Corporation, Mr. W. Roberts, C.I.E.

**COMMERCIAL REPRESENTATIVES NOMINATED BY LOCAL GOVERNMENTS.**

*Central Provinces*—Mr. Y. G. Deshpande, Rao Bahadur G. R. Kothare, M.L.C.

*Madras*.—Mr. J. Nuttall.

*Punjab*.—Khan Bahadur Sirdar Habibulla, M.L.C.

*Bengal*.—Mr. Akhil Bandhu Guha.

**CO-OPERATIVE BANKING REPRESENTATIVE.**

Rao Bahadur M. G. Deshpande, C.B.E.

**REPRESENTATIVES OF COTTON-GROWING INDUSTRY**

*Madras*.—Mr. K. S. Ramaswami Gownder, Mr. R. Ry K. Sarabha Reddi Garu.

*Bombay*.—Sardar Rao Bahadur Bhimbhai Ranchodji Naik, M.L.C., Rao Bahadur Chembasappa Shidramappa Shirahatti.

*United Provinces*.—Khan Bahadur Shah Nazart Hussain, M.L.C., Rao Bahadur Lala Anand Sarup, M.L.C.

*Punjab*.—Sardar Sampuran Singh, M.L.C., Mian Nurullah, M.L.C.

*Central Provinces and Berar*.—Mr. N. M. Deshmukh, Mr. J. B. Deshmukh.

**REPRESENTATIVES OF INDIAN STATES.**

*Hyderabad State*.—Mr. Nizam-ud-din Hyder, Director of Agriculture.

*Baroda State*.—Mr. C. V. Sane, Director of Agriculture.

*Gwalior State*.—Mr. H. H. Pandya, Agricultural Adviser.

*Rajputana and Central India States*.—Mr. F. K. Jackson, Director, Institute of Plant Industry, Indore.

**ADDITIONAL MEMBERS NOMINATED BY THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL-IN-COUNCIL.**

Mr. D. N. Mahta, Economic Botanist for Cotton, Central Provinces.

Mr. S. S. Salimath, Deputy Director of Agriculture, Southern Division, Dharwar.

Mr. R. Ry. V. Ramanatha Iyer, Avl., Cotton Specialist, Combarore.

Musahib-i-khas Bahadur S. V. Kanungo, Finance Minister, Representative of the Indore State.

Mr. W. J. Jenkins, I.A.S., Chief Agricultural Officer in Sind.

Seth Isserdas Varindmal, Representative of the Karachi Indian Merchants' Association.

Mr. P. B. Richards, I.A.S., Entomologist to Government, United Provinces, Cawnpore.

Khan Bahadur Nawab Fazl-i-Ali Khan, Chairman, District Board and President, Central Co-operative Bank, Ltd., Gujrat (Punjab).

Khan Saheb Farrukhbeg Sadikalibeg Mirza, Nawabshah, Sind.

Lala Shri Ram, Representative of the Cotton Millowners' of Delhi.

A. K. Yegna Narayan Iyer, Director of Agriculture, Mysore State, Bangalore.

Mr. Chellaram Shewaram, Representative of the Karachi Cotton Association Ltd.

*Secretary*.—Mr. P. H. Rama Reddi, I.A.S.

*Deputy Secretary*.—Vacant.

*Publicity Officer*.—Mr. R. D. Mhara.

*Director, Technological Laboratory*.—Dr. Nazir Ahmad.

**Office.**—Vulcan House, Nicol Road, Ballard Estate, Bombay.

From the commencement the Central Cotton Committee took steps to deal with the various malpractices reported by the original Committee which by spoiling the reputation of the Indian cottons and rendering them less valuable for spinning purposes, were reducing the returns of the grower and causing great economic loss to the country at large.

The Cotton Transport Act passed in 1923 enables any Local Government with the consent of its Legislative Council to notify definite areas of cotton for protection and to prevent the importation of cotton from outside the area except under license. Prior to the passing of the Act inferior cottons were imported in large quantities into the staple cotton tracts for purposes of adulteration, and the reputation of several valuable cottons had been ruined by this abuse. The Act has now been applied to the most important staple cotton areas of the Bombay and Madras Presidencies and the Central Provinces and of the Baroda, Rajpipla, Chhota Udepur, Hyderabad, Indore, and Sangli States and with excellent results.

The Cotton Ginning and Pressing Factories Act (XII of 1925) subsequently passed provides for a certain measure of control of ginning and pressing factories and especially for the marking of all bales of cotton pressed with a press mark and serial number which enables them to be traced to their origin. This Act, with the minimum of official interference, places the cotton trade in a position itself to deal with abuses, and should lead to a very marked improvement in the quality of Indian cottons.

The Central Cotton Committee has also devoted considerable attention to constructive action for the improvement of the marketing of cottons and to bringing to the notice of the trade, both in India and abroad, those improved varieties which have now reached a commercial scale and has carried out some important enquiries into the financing of the cotton crop up-country and primary cotton marketing, and the effect of "pools" of cotton ginning and pressing factories on the price paid to the growers for their produce. As an instance of the progress in cotton growing which has been made since 1917 it may be stated that since that date approximately half a million bales of cotton of medium staple have been added to the Indian crop by the work of the Agricultural Departments. In general it may be said that the Committee affords a common meeting ground for representatives of all sections of the Cotton trade and of the cottongrowing industry, thus enabling a number of problems to be tackled from every point of view and definite progress made towards their solution.

**Research Studentships.**—The Committee has also instituted a scheme of research studentships to enable distinguished graduates of Indian

Universities to undertake research on cotton problems under the direction of experienced research workers in India. Scholarships for training abroad are also sometimes granted.

**Statistics.**—By the efforts of the Committee great improvement has been effected in cotton statistics. The compilation of statistics relating to (1) Indian raw cotton consumed in spinning mills in India, (2) exports by sea and receipts at mills of Indian cotton classified by varieties, (3) stocks of cotton held on the last day of the season by the trade at important cotton centres in India, and by the mills, and (4) loose cotton received in the spinning mills of the major cotton growing provinces, the establishment of weekly statistical returns relating to the number of bales of raw cotton pressed in India, and the revival of rail-borne trade statistics for cotton are some of the results already achieved by the Committee in this direction.

**Research.**—By means of the Cotton Cess the Committee is provided with funds for the promotion of research. It maintains in Bombay a fully equipped Technological Laboratory which includes a complete experimental, spinning plant and a scientific laboratory for research on the cotton fibre. This laboratory provides Agricultural Departments with complete and authoritative reports on the spinning value of new cottons, thus providing a much needed facility. In addition it is now possible to undertake research work on a number of questions connected with the spinning qualities of cotton which have not been touched in the past. The Laboratory is unique in that it is probably the only institution of its kind which approaches the subject primarily from the standpoint of the grower.

The Committee contributes the greater part of the funds for the Indore Institute of Plant Industry which is a Central Agricultural Research Institute for cotton where many problems of fundamental importance are being studied.

In addition by means of grants-in-aid to Agricultural Departments it has provided for special investigations on problems of general applicability which would otherwise have been left untouched through lack of staff and funds. Such schemes are in operation in all major cotton-growing provinces and now number twenty-eight.

The Committee also assists by means of grants to Agricultural Reports in Provinces and States and to Co-operative Cotton Sale Societies in the wider distribution of seed of improved varieties of cotton. There are 16 such schemes in operation at present.

His Excellency the Viceroy (Lord Reading) when he visited Bombay in December 1924 and formally opened the Committee's Spinning Laboratory laid great stress on the importance and value of the Committee's work.

## THE EAST INDIA COTTON ASSOCIATION, LIMITED.

**Bombay.**—The Association is the outcome of the findings of the Indian Cotton Committee which was appointed by the Governor-General in Council under a resolution dated September 27th, 1917. Until the end of 1917 the Cotton Trade of Bombay was in the hands of seven distinct bodies, viz., The Bombay Cotton Trade Association, Ltd., The Bombay Cotton Exchange, Ltd., The Bombay Millowners' Association, The Bombay Cotton Brokers' Association, Ltd., The Marwari Chamber of Commerce, The Bombay Cotton Merchants' and Muccadums' Association Ltd., and The Japanese Cotton Shippers' Association. None of these bodies were representative of the trade as a whole and their interests often came into conflict with each other. The necessity of a system of periodical settlements, such as existed in Liverpool, was badly felt, especially when speculation was rife in futures which was so excessive in 1918 that the Trade had to invoke the aid of Government to prevent a financial crisis.

The **Cotton Contracts Committee** was created under the Defence of India Act in June 1918 as a temporary measure under the Chairmanship of Mr. G. Wiles, I.C.S. This body was replaced by the Cotton Contracts Board in 1919, which continued to function until May 1922, when the Act, under which the Board worked, was repealed, and its functions were carried on by the East India Cotton Association under Bombay Act No. XIV of 1922.

The Association continued to function under the above Act until 31st October 1932. With effect from 1st November 1932 the Association has been regulating transactions in cotton under Bombay Act No. IV of 1932 under which it has been declared to be a recognised Cotton Association.

The present constitution of the Board is as follows —

Sir Purshotamdas Thakurdas, Kt., C.I.E., M.B.E., (*President*), Sellers' Panel, Handas Madhavdas Esq., (*Vice President*), Sellers' Panel, Ramnivas Ramnarayan, Esq., Buyers' Panel, J. O. G. Barnes, Esq., Buyers' Panel; J. Vonesh, Esq., Buyers' Panel, Ahmed Habib Esq., Buyers' Panel, Chimanlal B. Parikh, Esq., Sellers' Panel; Hansraj Jeewandas, Esq., Sellers' Panel; Fathchand Jhunjhunwala Esq., Sellers' Panel; Begraj Gupta, Esq., Brokers' Panel; Chumal B. Mehta, Esq., Brokers' Panel; Jagjivandas Dossabhai, Esq., Brokers' Panel; Ramdeo Anandilal Podar, Esq., Brokers' Panel; Hargovindas Jeewandas, Esq., Brokers' Panel; Chiranilal R. Loyalka, Esq., Brokers' Panel; N. M. Deshmukh, Esq., M.A. (Cantab.), Brokers' Panel; Bar-at-Law, Brokers' Panel; Mian Nurullah, Esq., M.L.C., Brokers' Panel; Sardar Rao Bahadur Bhimbhai R. Naik, M.L.C., Growers' Representatives nominated by the Indian Central Cotton Committee; Rao Bahadur C. S. Shirahatti; Behramshah K. Bharucha, Esq., Growers' Representatives nominated by the Government of Bombay.

**Officers**

D. Mehta, Esq., B.A., Secretary, C. M. Parikh, Esq., B. Com., Assistant Secretary, A. R. Menezes, Esq., Manager, Clearing House.

Some of the objects for which the Association is established are:—To provide and maintain suitable buildings or rooms for a Cotton Exchange in the City of Bombay and elsewhere in India and to regulate admission to and prohibition of the use thereof and the nature and times of such user whether in the case of the general body or particular classes or any individual or firm or company using the Exchange; to provide forms of contracts compulsory or permissive and regulate the making, carrying out and enforcement or cancellation of contracts; to adjust by arbitration or otherwise controversies between persons engaged in the Cotton Trade; to establish just and equitable principles in the said Trade; to maintain uniformity of control of the said trade; to fix or adopt standards of classification of cotton, to acquire, preserve and disseminate useful information connected with the Cotton interest throughout all markets; to decrease or insure the local risk attendant upon business; and generally to control, promote and regulate the Cotton Trade in the Presidency of Bombay and elsewhere in India, improve its stability and augment the facilities with which it may be conducted. To establish and maintain a Clearing House for the purpose of dealing with cotton transactions, and to regulate admission to and prohibition of the user thereof and the nature and times of such use whether in the case of the general body or particular classes or any individual or firm or company using the Clearing House. To regulate the handling and exportation of Cotton from India and the importation of Cotton into India in so far as it may be imported. To bring, prosecute, or defend, or aid in bringing, prosecuting, or defending any suits, actions, proceedings, applications, or arbitrations on behalf of Members or Associate Members or Special Associate Members or otherwise as the Directors of the Association may think proper or conducive to the objects of the Association, and to prescribe the principle of framing of contracts with a view to eliminate the temptation and possibility of speculative manipulation.

The Association has a fine Exchange Building at Sewri Cotton Depot, containing 121 Buyers' Rooms and 84 Sellers' Rooms, and a large Trading Hall on the lines of Liverpool and New York Exchanges.

The inaugural ceremony of the opening of the Exchange Building was performed by His Excellency Sir Leslie Wilson, Governor of Bombay on the 1st December 1925 in the presence of a large gathering which included most of the prominent business men of the City and many leading citizens.

There is a membership of 391 members.

The Bombay Cotton Annual containing matters relating to every branch of the Trade is published annually in December and statistics are issued twice weekly.

## The Textile Industry.

India has been the home of the cotton trade from the earliest times. Its cotton, known as white wool, was well known to the ancients and its cloth was familiar to the West in the days of the overland route. The name Calico comes from the fine woven goods of Calicut, and the products of the Dacca handlooms are still remarkable as the finest muslins human skill can produce.

### Indian Cotton.

The exports of Indian cotton began to assume importance with the opening of the sea route. They received an immense stimulus during the American Civil War, when the close blockade of the Confederate ports produced a cotton famine in Lancashire, and threw the English spinners back on India for their supply of raw material. When the war broke out the shipments of Indian cotton were 528,000 bales but during the last year of the war they averaged 973,000 bales. Most of this cotton was sold at an enormously inflated price, and

induced a flow of wealth into Bombay, the great centre of the trade, for which there was no outlet. The consequence was an unprecedented outburst of speculation known as the "Share Mania," and when the surrender of Lee re-opened the Southern Ports widespread rule followed. It is estimated that the surplus wealth brought into the country by the American Civil War aggregated £92 millions. Since then the cultivation of Indian cotton, although interrupted by famine, has steadily increased. For the last season for which returns are available, 1933-34 the total area in all territories reported on was computed at 23,739,000 acres and the total estimated outturn was 4,970,000 bales of 400 lbs. as compared with 22,588,000 acres and 4,516,000 bales in 1932-33.

Bombay, the Central Provinces and Hyderabad are the chief producing centres. The following table gives the rough distribution of the outturn. The figures are the estimated figures for the past season, and are not exact, but they indicate the distribution of the crop:—

Provinces and States.	1932-33. (Provisional Estimates).		1933-34 (Provisional Estimates).	
	Acres in Thousands.	Bales of 400 lbs (In thousands)	Acres in Thousands.	Bales of 400 lbs (In thousands)
Bombay (a) .. .. .	6,587	1,457	6,325	1,404
Central Provinces and Berar ..	4,216	740	4,178	724
Punjab (a) .. .. .	2,268	652	3,016	1,111
Madras (a) .. .. .	1,976	412	2,096	442
United Provinces (a) .. ..	527	170	727	184
Burma .. .. .	320	62	419	98
Bengal (a) .. .. .	76	24	76	24
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	65	13	42	8
Assam .. .. .	37	15	35	15
Ajmer-Merwara .. .. .	33	11	36	13
North-West Frontier Province ..	16	3	21	4
Delhi .. .. .	2	1	3	(b)
Hyderabad .. .. .	3,602	534	3,696	564
Central India .. .. .	1,007	135	1,154	157
Baroda .. .. .	722	144	731	90
Gwallior .. .. .	597	76	614	59
Rajputana .. .. .	419	57	493	65
Mysore .. .. .	88	10	77	8
Total .. .. .	22,558	4,516	23,739	4,970

(a) Including Indian States.

(b) 3,000 bales.

Note.—A bale contains 400 lbs. of cleaned cotton.



**EXPORTS OF RAW COTTON FROM INDIA.**  
(In thousands of bales of 400 lbs.) to various Countries for year ending 31st March :—

Countries.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
United Kingdom .. .. .	270	281	166	167	342
Other parts of the British Empire.	7	6	6	7	3
<b>Total, British Empire ..</b>	<b>277</b>	<b>287</b>	<b>172</b>	<b>174</b>	<b>345</b>
Japan .. .. .	1,640	1,686	1,080	1,085	1,022
Italy .. .. .	393	362	183	150	261
France .. .. .	253	232	81	124	163
China (exclusive of Hongkong, etc.) .. .. .	566	605	436	134	337
Belgium .. .. .	341	217	121	129	145
Spain .. .. .	80	106	45	52	61
Germany .. .. .	344	309	166	153	247
Austria .. .. .	176	122	85	63	159
Other Countries .. .. .	176	122	85	63	159
<b>Total, Foreign countries ..</b>	<b>3,793</b>	<b>3,639</b>	<b>2,197</b>	<b>1,889</b>	<b>2,395</b>
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>4,070</b>	<b>3,926</b>	<b>2,369</b>	<b>2,063</b>	<b>2,740</b>

Bombay is the great centre of the cotton trade. The principal varieties are Dholeras, Broach, Oomras (from the Berars), Dharwar and Coomptas. Broach is the best cotton grown in Western India. Hinganghat cotton, from the Central Provinces, has a good reputation. Bengals is the name given to the cotton of the Gangetic valley, and generally to the cottons of Northern India. The Madras cottons are known as Westerns, Coconadas, Coimbatore and Tinnevellys. The best of these is Tinnevely. Cambodia cotton has been grown with success in Southern India, but it shows a tendency to revert. The high prices of cotton realised of recent years have given a great impetus to cultivation. Government have also been active in improving the class of cotton produced, by seed selection, hybridization and the importation of exotic cottons. Although these measures have met with a considerable measure of success, they have not proceeded far enough to leaven the

whole outturn, which still consists for the most part of a short-staple early maturing variety suitable to soils where the rainy season is brief.

Reference has been made to the popularity of the Indian handloom cloths in the earliest days of which we have record. This trade grew so large that it excited alarm in England, and it was killed by a series of enactments, commencing in 1701, prohibiting the use or sale of Indian calicoes in England. The invention of the spinning jenny and the power loom and their development in England converted India from an exporting into an importing country, and made her dependent on the United Kingdom for the bulk of her piece-goods. The first attempt to establish a cotton mill in India was in 1838, but the foundations of the industry were really laid by the opening of the first mill in Bombay in 1856. Thereafter, with occasional set backs from famine, plague and other causes, its progress was rapid.

The following statement shows the quantity (in pounds) of yarn of all counts spun in all India for the twelve months April to March, in each of the past 4 years :—

	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
<b>BRITISH INDIA.</b>				
Bombay Presidency .. .. .	475,944,062	549,038,671	558,594,709	484,714,674
Madras .. .. .	78,926,345	87,728,479	101,909,653	98,274,429
Bengal .. .. .	37,762,714	37,620,373	40,821,488	39,912,399
United Provinces .. .. .	85,049,326	89,731,242	93,129,775	93,865,034
Ajmer-Merwara .. .. .	6,002,939	6,962,180	7,796,752	8,097,530
Punjab .. .. .	4,031,790	5,171,435	5,068,015	2,570,562
Delhi .. .. .	19,580,773	24,471,590	26,791,043	24,852,431
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	45,102,511	44,142,990	45,385,349	41,595,480
Burma .. .. .	3,264,790	3,258,696	3,280,395	3,329,251
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>753,665,250</b>	<b>848,125,656</b>	<b>885,772,179</b>	<b>796,711,700</b>
<b>FOREIGN TERRITORY.</b>				
Indian States of Indore, Mysore, Baroda, Nandgaon, Bhavnagar, Hyderabad, Wadhwan, Gwallor (Ujjain), Kishan-garh, Cambay, Kolhapur. Cochin Rajkot, Ratlam (a) and the French Settlements at Pondicherry .. .. .	113,613,312	118,247,364	130,649,685	124,349,193
<b>GRAND TOTAL ..</b>	<b>867,278,562</b>	<b>966,373,020</b>	<b>1,016,421,864</b>	<b>921,060,893</b>

(a) Figures for Ratlam are being reported from April 1932

The spinning of yarn is in a large degree centred in Bombay, the mills of that province producing nearly 53 per cent. of the quantity produced in British India. The United Provinces of Agra and Oudh and Madras produced about 20.8 per cent. while Bengal and the Central Provinces produced 4.3 and 4.6 per cent. Elsewhere the production is as yet very limited.

**BOMBAY ISLAND.**

Here is a detailed statement of the quantity (in pounds) and the counts, or numbers, of yarn spun in Bombay Island :—

—	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
Nos. 1—10	32,435,744	55,035,403	53,638,486	52,498,182	49,700,540	42,715,111
.. 11—20	61,896,986	105,891,361	100,812,483	121,121,630	121,094,087	92,714,861
.. 21—30	47,058,788	85,715,968	82,764,969	104,772,651	97,050,083	74,060,268
.. 31—40	8,566,651	13,074,236	22,671,169	29,478,014	31,590,553	21,431,281
Above 40	3,133,697	4,628,867	10,493,889	12,954,822	12,904,255	10,801,391
Wastes, &c.	661,027	870,909	525,637	764,546	573,348	924,877
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>153,752,693</b>	<b>263,216,744</b>	<b>270,906,633</b>	<b>321,589,845</b>	<b>312,921,863</b>	<b>242,647,790</b>

**AHMEDABAD.**

The corresponding figures for Ahmedabad are as follows:—

—	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
Nos. 1—10	2,409,957	2,957,262	2,774,584	1,897,390	1,817,847	2,297,900
.. 11—20	39,409,182	46,393,118	48,006,959	55,517,079	63,253,648	71,515,852
.. 21—30	58,194,408	63,127,227	58,522,363	60,911,461	61,730,219	54,462,853
.. 31—40	12,639,915	15,399,621	17,155,503	19,617,636	23,291,983	22,262,214
Above 40	4,064,968	5,899,594	10,647,819	14,420,395	16,070,045	18,388,301
Wastes, &c.	....	....	....	....	....	512
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>116,718,430</b>	<b>135,776,822</b>	<b>137,107,228</b>	<b>152,363,961</b>	<b>166,163,742</b>	<b>168,927,587</b>

**YARN SPUN THROUGHOUT INDIA.**

The grand totals of the quantities in various counts of yarn spun in the whole of India including Native States, are given in the following table:—

—	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
Nos. 1—10	78,887,734	105,477,320	113,588,158	116,899,114	115,210,693	107,564,931
.. 11—20	303,135,880	387,822,398	400,150,519	445,157,934	484,241,173	439,866,706
.. 21—30	213,013,236	271,758,294	259,455,565	294,005,342	297,512,610	254,827,136
.. 31—40	37,488,197	46,362,781	60,746,714	71,073,075	77,185,513	75,810,009
Above 40	10,029,048	15,278,339	27,310,831	34,001,363	36,593,749	37,358,405
Wastes, &c.	5,729,242	6,709,881	5,792,771	5,236,192	5,674,671	5,634,696
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>648,283,337</b>	<b>883,409,013</b>	<b>855,886,074</b>	<b>966,373,020</b>	<b>1,016,418,409</b>	<b>921,060,983</b>

In the early days of the textile industry the energies of the millowners were largely concentrated on the production of yarn, both for the China market, and for the handlooms of India. The increasing competition of Japan in the China market, the growth of an indigenous industry in China and the uncertainties introduced by the fluctuations in the China exchanges consequent on variations in the price of silver compelled the millowners to cultivate the Home market. The general tendency of recent years has been to spin higher counts of yarn, importing American cotton for this purpose to supplement the Indian supply; to erect more looms, and to produce more dyed and bleached goods. This practice has reached a higher development in Bombay than in other parts of India, and the Bombay Presidency produced in 1933-34 nearly 64·4 per cent. of the cloth woven in India. The United Provinces produced 7·3 per cent., the Central Provinces 2·9 per cent. and Madras 3·1 per cent. Grey and Bleached goods represent nearly 78·7 per cent. of the whole production.

# ANALYSIS OF WOVEN GOODS.

The following brief extract is taken from the statement of the quantity (in pounds and their equivalent in yards) and description of woven goods produced in all India, including Native States:—

	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
Grey and Bleached piece-goods—					
Pounds ..	421,758,613	460,325,143	520,016,204	531,791,526	495,794,794
Yards ..	1,814,920,801	2,003,490,240	2,311,104,465	2,422,997,054	2,264,994,899
Coloured piece-goods—					
Pounds ..	125,858,886	117,518,225	138,621,286	150,723,943	137,610,496
Yards ..	604,059,124	557,642,795	678,786,696	746,901,445	680,056,528
Grey and coloured goods other than piece-goods—					
Pounds ..	4,536,020	3,178,666	3,237,696	3,542,246	3,391,961
Dozens ..	1,164,778	779,365	831,344	946,971	841,758
Hosiery—					
Pound ..	1,923,016	1,667,834	1,974,144	2,544,339	2,193,217
Dozens ..	578,353	499,933	622,360	746,341	667,600
Miscellaneous—					
Pounds ..	4,635,744	4,225,198	5,362,410	4,291,948	4,863,953
Cotton goods mixed with silk or wool—					
Pound ..	3,360,526	3,443,498	3,045,221	2,007,004	1,859,114
Total—					
Pounds ..	562,058,731	590,336,923	672,256,961	694,901,056	645,713,715
Yards ..	2,418,979,925	2,561,133,035	2,989,891,101	3,169,898,499	2,945,051,727
Dozens ..	1,737,182	1,272,541	1,453,704	1,693,312	1,509,358

## BOMBAY PRESIDENCY WOVEN GOODS.

The output of woven goods during the three years in the Bombay Presidency was as follows:—

The weight (in pounds represents the weight of all woven goods; the measure in yards represents the equivalent of the weight of the grey and coloured piece-goods.)

	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
Pounds .. ..	376,413,118	392,057,330	459,247,935	462,222,027	415,072,223
Yards .. ..	1,724,925,196	1,829,793,378	2,188,300,219	2,265,897,230	2,024,533,240
Dozens .. ..	960,219	531,704	656,462	608,700	506,611

The grand totals for all India are as follows:—

	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.
Pounds .. ..	562,058,731	590,336,923	672,256,961	694,901,056	645,713,715
Yards .. ..	2,418,979,925	2,561,133,035	2,989,891,101	3,169,898,499	2,945,051,727
Dozens .. ..	1,737,182	1,272,541	1,453,704	1,693,312	1,509,358

## Progress of the Mill Industry.

The following statement shows the progress of the Mill Industry in the whole of India.

Years ending 30th June.	Number of Mills.	Number of Spindles.	Number of Looms.	Average No of Hands Employed Daily.	Approximate Quantity of Cotton Consumed.	
					Cwts.	Bales of 392 lbs.
1878	53	12,89,706	10,533	Not stated.	Not stated.	Not stated.
1879	56	14,52,794	13,018	42,914	9,36,547	2,67,585
1880	56	14,61,590	13,502	44,410	10,76,708	3,07,631
1881	57	15,18,096	13,707	46,430	13,26,461	3,78,989
1882	65	16,20,814	14,172	48,467	13,91,467	3,97,565
1883	67	17,00,388	15,373	53,476	15,97,946	4,56,556
1884	79	20,01,667	16,262	60,387	18,59,777	5,31,365
1885	87	21,45,646	16,537	67,186	20,88,621	5,96,749
1886	95	22,61,561	17,455	74,383	22,51,214	6,43,204
1887	103	24,21,290	18,536	76,942	25,41,966	7,26,276
1888	114	24,88,851	19,496	82,379	27,54,437	7,86,082
1889	124	27,62,518	21,661	91,598	31,10,289	8,88,654
1890	137	32,74,196	23,412	1,02,721	35,29,617	10,08,482
1891	134	33,51,994	24,531	1,11,018	41,26,171	11,78,906
1892	139	34,02,232	25,444	1,16,161	40,80,783	11,65,938
1893	141	35,75,917	28,164	1,21,500	40,98,528	11,71,008
1894	142	36,49,736	31,154	1,30,461	42,78,778	12,22,508
1895	148	38,09,929	35,338	1,33,669	46,95,999	13,41,714
1896	155	39,32,946	37,270	1,45,432	49,32,613	14,09,318
1897	173	40,65,618	37,584	1,44,335	45,53,276	13,00,936
1898	185	42,59,720	38,013	1,48,964	51,84,648	14,81,328
1899	188	47,28,333	39,069	1,62,108	58,63,165	16,75,190
1900	193	49,45,783	40,124	1,61,189	50,86,732	14,53,352
1901	193	50,06,936	41,180	1,72,883	47,31,090	13,51,740
1902	192	50,06,965	42,544	1,81,031	61,77,633	17,65,038
1903	192	50,43,297	44,092	1,81,399	50,87,690	17,39,340
1904	191	51,18,121	45,337	1,84,779	61,06,681	17,44,766
1905	197	51,63,486	50,139	1,95,277	65,77,354	18,79,244
1906	217	52,79,595	52,668	2,08,616	70,82,306	20,23,516
1907	224	53,33,275	58,436	2,05,696	69,30,595	19,80,170
1908	241	57,56,020	67,920	2,21,195	69,70,250	19,91,560
1909	259	60,53,231	76,898	2,36,924	73,81,500	21,09,000
1910	263	61,95,671	82,725	2,33,624	67,72,535	19,35,010
1911	263	63,57,460	85,352	2,30,640	66,70,531	19,05,866
1912	268	64,63,929	88,951	2,43,637	71,75,357	20,59,102
1913	272	65,96,862	94,186	2,53,786	73,38,056	20,96,016
1914*	271	67,78,895	1,04,179	2,60,276	75,00,941	21,43,126
1915*	272	68,48,744	1,08,009	2,65,346	78,59,212	21,02,632
1916*	266	68,39,877	1,10,268	2,74,861	76,92,013	21,97,718
1917*	283	67,38,697	1,14,621	2,76,771	76,93,574	21,98,164
1918*	262	66,53,871	1,16,484	2,82,227	72,99,873	20,85,678
1919*	268	66,89,680	1,18,221	2,93,277	71,54,805	20,44,230
1920*	253	67,63,876	1,19,012	3,11,078	68,33,113	19,52,318
1921*	257	68,70,804	1,23,783	3,32,176	74,20,895	21,20,230
1922*	298	73,31,219	1,34,620	3,43,723	77,12,390	22,08,540
1923*	333	79,27,988	1,44,794	3,47,380	75,80,943	21,51,698
1924*	336	83,13,273	1,51,485	3,56,887	67,12,118	19,17,748
1925*	337	85,10,633	1,54,202	3,67,877	77,92,085	22,26,310
1926*	334	87,14,168	1,59,464	3,73,508	73,96,844	21,13,384
1927*	336	87,02,760	1,61,952	3,84,623	84,60,942	24,17,412
1928*	335	87,04,172	1,66,532	3,60,921	70,34,237	20,09,782
1929*	344	89,07,064	1,74,902	3,46,925	75,64,081	21,61,166
1930*	348	91,24,768	1,79,260	3,84,022	90,07,999	25,73,714
1931*	339	93,11,953	1,82,429	3,95,475	92,16,116	26,33,176
1932*	339	95,06,083	1,86,341	4,03,226	1,01,89,424	29,11,264
1933*	344	95,80,668	1,89,040	4,00,005	99,30,053	28,37,158
1934*	352	96,18,174	1,94,988	3,84,938	94,63,965	27,03,990

\* Year ending 31st August.

## The Jute Industry.

Considering its present dimensions, the jute industry of Bengal is of very recent origin. The first jute mill in Bengal was started at Rishra in 1855, and the first power-loom was introduced in 1859. The original outturn was 8 tons per day. In 1909 it had grown to 2,500 tons per day, it is now 4,000 tons per day, and it shows every indication of growing and expanding year by year. Another interesting thing about the jute industry of Bengal is that, although it is practically a monopoly of Scotsmen from Dundee, the industry itself owes its inception to an Englishman. The founder of the industry was George Acland, an Englishman, who began life as a midshipman in the navy, and was for some years in the East India Marine Service. He quitted this service while still a young man, and engaged in commercial pursuits in Ceylon, where he was successful. Later on he turned his attention to Bengal, and arriving in Calcutta about 1853 he got into touch with the management of the paper works, then at Serampore, where experiments were being tried with country grasses and fibre plants to improve the quality or cheapen the manufacture of paper. This seems to have suggested to Acland the manufacture of ree, and in 1854 he proceeded to England, with a view to obtaining machinery and capital in order to manufacture goods from that material. During this trip he visited Dundee, and while there Mr. John Kerr, of Douglas Foundry, suggested to him the importing of machinery into Bengal "where the jute comes from and spin it there." This suggestion bore fruit, for shortly afterwards Acland placed orders with Kerr for a few systems of preparing and spinning machinery, and returned to India the same year accompanied by his two sons and a few Dundee mechanics who were to assist him in erecting and operating the first jute mill in Bengal. This, as has been stated, was at Rishra, the site of the present Wellington mills, near Serampore, and here, in 1855, the first machine spun jute yarns were made. As not infrequently happens the pioneer got very little out of his venture. After several ups and downs the Acland interest in the Rishra mill ceased in 1867, and the company which Acland had formed in 1854 was wound up in 1868.

**Power-loom.**—The pioneer's example was followed by Mr. George Henderson of that silk firm, and in 1859 the Borneo Jute Co. was launched under his auspices. To this company is due the credit of introducing the power-loom for jute cloth. Unhindered by the financial difficulties which had burdened the Aclands, the Borneo Jute Co. made rapid progress, doubling their works in 1864, and clearing their capital twice over. In 1872 the mills were turned into a limited liability company, the present "Barnagore Jute Factory Co., Ltd." Four other mills followed in succession—Gouripore, Serajunge, and India Jute Mills.

"From 1868 to 1873," writes Mr. David Wallace in "The Romance of Jute," "the five mills excepting the Rishra mill simply coined money and brought the total of their looms up to 1,250." To illustrate the prosperity of the industry at this period we may take the dividends paid by the Barnagore

Company. On the working of their first half year, a 15 per cent. interim dividend was declared, which seemed to justify the enormous capital at which the company was taken over from the Borneo Company, and shares touched 68 per cent. premium. The dividend for the first year, ending August 1873, was 25 per cent., for 1874, 20 per cent., and for 1875, 10 per cent. Then came a change. The investing public had forgotten the effect of the Port Canning bubble, and the condition of the jute industry in 1872-73 seeming to offer a better return than coal or tea, both of which had just enjoyed a boom, it was only necessary to issue a prospectus of a jute mill to have all the shares snapped up in the course of an afternoon.

In 1872-73 three new companies were floated locally—the Fort Gloster, Budge and Sibpore, and Two Home companies, the Champdany and Samnugger, all of which commenced operations in 1874. In 1874-5 eight other mills were launched—the Howrah, Oriental (now Union), Asiatic (now Soorah), Clive, Bengal Pressing and Manufacturing Co. (now the Bellaghatta-Barnagore branch mill), Rustomjee (now the Central), Ganges (registered in England), and Hastings, owned by Messrs. Birkmyre Bros., of Greenock fame—in all thirteen new companies, coming on all of a heap and swelling the total looms from 1,250 up to 3,500. This was too much of a strain for the new industry, and for the next ten years all the mills had a severe struggle. The older ones all survived the ordeal, but four of the new concerns—the Oriental, the Asiatic, the Bengal Pressing and Manufacturing Co. and the Rustomjee—became moribund, to appear again later on under new names and management. Fort Gloster also suffered badly.

Between 1875 and 1882 only one new mill was put up. This was Kamarihaty, promoted by Messrs. Jardine, Skinner & Co., which came into being in 1877, as the result of Dr. Barry's visit to Calcutta in 1876, when he transferred the agency of the Gouripore Co. from Messrs. Jardine, Skinner & Co. to his own firm. This mill, together with additions made by some of the other mills, brought the total looms up to 5,150 in 1882. By the end of 1885 the total was further augmented by the Hooghly, Titagbur, Victoria and Kankarrah mills, bringing the number of looms at work up to 6,700. From this period on to 1894 no new mills came into existence except the Calcutta Twist Mill, with 2,460 spindles, since merged into the Wellington branch of the Champdany Co. Between 1896 and 1900 the following new mills were started:—The Gordon Twist Mill with 1,800 spindles (now acquired by Anglo-India), Khadah, Gondolpara (French owned), Alliance, Arathoon, Anglo-India, Standard, National, Delta (which absorbed the Serajunge), and the Kinnison. A full of four years witnessed large extensions to the existing mills after which came the following series of new mills, besides further heavy extensions—Dalhousie, Alexandra, Naihati, Lawrence, Reliance, Belvedere, Auckland, Kelvin and Northbrook. The last decade has seen the construction of Hukumchand, Birla, Shree Hanuman, Gagabhai, Fremchand and Agarpura Mills, which—with the exception of the last-named—are under Indian ownership.

## Progress of the Industry.

THE record of the jute industry may well be said to be one of uninterrupted progress. The following statement shows **quinquennial averages** from the earliest year for which complete information is available with actuals for each year from 1917-18 up to 1931-32 and the figures in brackets represent the variations for each period, taking the average of the quinquennium from 1879-80 to 1883-84 as 100 :—

		Number of mills at work.	Authorised Capital (In lakhs of Rs.)	Number (in thousands) of		
				Persons employed daily (average.)	Looms.	Spindles.
Average—						
1879-80 to 1883-84 ..	21	(100)	270·7 (100)	38·8 (100)	5·5 (100)	88 (100)
1884-85 to 1888-89 ..	24	(114)	341·6 (126)	52·7 (136)	7 (127)	138·4 (157)
1889-90 to 1893-94 ..	26	(124)	402·6 (149)	64·3 (166)	8·3 (151)	172·6 (196)
1894-95 to 1898-99 ..	31	(148)	522·1 (193)	86·7 (223)	11·7 (213)	244·8 (279)
1899-1900 to 1903-04 ..	36	(171)	680 (251)	114·2 (294)	16·2 (295)	334·6 (380)
1904-05 to 1908-09 ..	46	(219)	960 (355)	165 (425)	24·8 (451)	510·5 (580)
1909-10 to 1913-14 ..	60	(286)	1,209 (443)	208·4 (537)	33·5 (609)	691·8 (786)
1914-15 to 1918-19 ..	73	(348)	1,403·6 (519)	259·3 (668)	39·7 (722)	821·2 (933)
1917-18 ..	76	(362)	1,428·5 (528)	266 (686)	40·6 (738)	834 (946)
1918-19 ..	76	(362)	1,477·2 (546)	275·5 (710)	40 (727)	839·9 (954)
1919-20 ..	76	(362)	1,563·5 (579)	280·4 (729)	41·0 (745)	856·3 (478)
1920-21 ..	77	(367)	1,923·5 (712)	288·4 (758)	41·6 (745)	869·9 (908)
1921-22 ..	81	(386)	2,122·4 (784)	288·4 (748)	43·0 (782)	908·3 (1,032)
1922-23 ..	86	(409)	2,324·7 (859)	321·2 (828)	47·5 (863)	1,003·1 (1,140)
1923-24 ..	89	(424)	*2,385·8 (881)	330·4 (851)	49·0 (891)	1,043·4 (1,185)
1924-25 ..	90	(424)	2,213·8 (818)	341·7 (881)	50·3 (914)	1,067·6 (1,213)
1925-26 ..	90	(420)	2,134·7 (788)	331·3 (854)	50·5 (918)	1,063·7 (1,200)
1926-27 ..	93	(448)	2,119·8 (783)	333·6 (860)	51·0 (927)	1,083·8 (1,231)
1927-28 ..	93	(443)	*2,119·7 (783)	335·8 (865)	52·2 (949)	1,105·6 (1,256)
1928-29 ..	95	(452)	*2,126·6 (785)	343·8 (886)	52·4 (953)	1,108·1 (1,250)
1929-30 ..	98	(466)	2,186·6 (807)	343·2 (886)	53·9 (980)	1,140·4 (1,296)
1930-31 ..	100	(476)	2,360·6 (872)	307·6 (793)	61·8 (1,123)	1,224·9 (1,392)
1931-32 ..	103	(490)	2,360·6 (872)	276·8 (713)	61·4 (1,116)	1,220·5 (1,386)

\* Revised.

The production of the mills has increased to a still greater extent. The following figures show the exports of jute manufactures and the declared values for the same periods. The value of jute manufactures exported by sea in 1924-25 was over thirty-three times as great as the average value of the export in the period 1879-80 to 1883-84 :—

			Jute manufactures.		Value in lakhs of Rs.
			Gunny bags in millions of number.	Gunny cloths in millions of yards.	
1879-80 to 1883-84 ..	..	..	54·9 (100)	4·4 (100)	124·9 (100)
1884-85 to 1888-89 ..	..	..	77 (140)	15·4 (350)	162·9 (130)
1889-90 to 1893-94 ..	..	..	111·5 (203)	41 (932)	289·3 (232)
1894-95 to 1898-99 ..	..	..	171·2 (312)	182 (4,136)	518 (415)
1899-1900 to 1903-04 ..	..	..	206·5 (376)	427·2 (9,709)	826·5 (662)
1904-05 to 1908-09 ..	..	..	257·8 (469)	698 (15,864)	1,442·7 (1,154)
1909-10 to 1913-14 ..	..	..	339·1 (618)	970 (22,045)	2,024·8 (1,621)
1914-15 to 1918-19 ..	..	..	667·6 (1,216)	1,156 (26,273)	4,019·3 (3,218)
1919-20 ..	..	..	342·7 (624)	1,275·1 (28,980)	5,001·5 (4,004)
1920-21 ..	..	..	583·9 (987)	1,852·7 (33,800)	5,299·4 (4,278)
1921-22 ..	..	..	386·7 (715)	1,120·5 (28,000)	2,999·5 (2,419)
1922-23 ..	..	..	344·2 (637)	1,254·3 (31,350)	4,049·4 (3,265)
1923-24 ..	..	..	413·7 (752)	1,348·7 (30,552)	4,228·3 (3,382)
1924-25 ..	..	..	425·1 (774)	1,456·2 (33,095)	5,148·8 (4,122)
1925-26 ..	..	..	425·0 (774)	1,461·3 (33,211)	5,752·1 (4,605)
1926-27 ..	..	..	449·0 (818)	1,503·1 (34,161)	5,283·3 (4,222)
1927-28 ..	..	..	463·1 (843)	1,552·7 (35,289)	5,321·8 (4,260)
1928-29 ..	..	..	497·6 (906)	1,568·2 (35,640)	5,656·4 (4,528)
1929-30 ..	..	..	522·3 (951)	1,650·5 (37,511)	5,158·7 (4,130)
1930-31 ..	..	..	434·0 (790)	1,270·9 (28,884)	3,148·8 (2,521)
1931-32 ..	..	..	388·5 (707)	1,021·0 (23,204)	2,138·6 (1,712)
1932-33 ..	..	..	415·0 (756)	1,011·7 (22,993)	2,139·7 (1,713)



**The 1933 crop.**—The final figures of outturn for the three provinces work out as follows:—

PROVINCE.	YIELD IN BALES.	
	1933.	1934.
Bengal (including Cooch Behar & Tripura States) .. ..	7,092,100	7,216,000
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	† 473,200	† 450,000
Assam .. .. .	446,800	297,800
Total ..	8,012,100	7,963,800

PROVINCE.	AREA IN ACRES.	
	1933.	1934.
Bengal (including Cooch Behar & Tripura States) .. ..	2,168,790	2,186,100
Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	192,100	165,600
Assam .. .. .	156,700	145,300
Total ..	2,517,500	2,497,000

† Including Nepal.

**The Indian Jute Mills Association** now one of the most important, if not the most important, of the bodies affiliated to the Bengal Chamber of Commerce, was started under the following circumstances:—In 1886 the existing mills, finding that, in spite of the constant opening up of new works, working results were not favourable, came to an agreement, with the late S. E. J. Clarke, Secretary to the Chamber of Commerce, as trustee, to work short time. The only mills which stood out of this arrangement were the Hooghly and Serajgunge. The first agreement, for six months dating from 15th February 1886, was subsequently renewed at intervals without a break for five years up to February 15, 1891. The state of the market at the time of the renewals dictated the extent of the short time, which varied throughout the five years between 4 days a week, 9 days a fortnight and 5 days a week. Besides short time, 10 per cent. of the sacking looms were shut down for a short period in 1890. An important feature of this agreement was a mutual undertaking by the parties not to increase their spinning power during the currency of the agreement, only a few exceptions being made in the case of a few incomplete new mills.

The present officials of the Association are:—**Chairman.**—Mr. H. H. Burn.

Members of Committee.—

Mr. B. M. Bula, Mr. G. M. Garrie, Mr. S. K. Scott, Mr. C. G. Cooper, M.L.C., Mr. A. Wilson, Mr. John Scott.

**Working days.**—With the introduction of the electric light into the mills in 1896, the working day was increased to 15 hours, Saturdays included, which involved an additional amount of cleaning and repairing work on Sundays. In order to minimise this Sunday work and give them a free Sunday, an agitation was got up in 1897 by the Mill European assistants to have the engines stopped at 2 or 3 p.m. on Saturdays. The local Government took the matter up, but their action went no further than applying moral suasion, backed by a somewhat half-hearted threat. The Mill Association held meetings to consider the question and the members were practically agreed as to the utility of early closing on Saturdays, but, *more suo*, could not trust themselves to carry it out without legislation. Unfortunately the Government of India refused to sanction the passing of a Resolution by the provincial Government under the Factory Act and the matter was dropped. Only a year or two ago the Jute Mills Association in despair brought out an American business expert, Mr. J. H. Parks, to advise them on the possi-



bility of forming a jute trust with a view to exercising some control over the production and price of jute. Mr. Parks came, and wrote a report which the Association promptly pigeon-holed because the slump was over and the demand was so prodigious that there was no need to worry about the price of jute.

The working agreements referred to above have been followed by others, differing in points of detail, but with the same object in view namely the restriction of production. During the past 10 years a policy of curtailment of output has been continuously in force. By an agreement operating from October 1931 the mills in the membership of the Association, comprising some 95 per cent of the trade, have worked 40 hours per week, with 15 per cent of the total complement of looms sealed, and the agreement incorporates a clause which provides that the mills will not install any extra productive machinery or re-erect buildings during the currency of the agreement, which will remain in force until three months' notice of intention to alter the present working arrangements, or to terminate the agreement, has expired. Since the 1st November 1931 this agreement has been modified to the extent that the mills have worked with only 124 per cent. of the total complement of their looms sealed, and as from 1st May 1935 only 10 per cent. will remain sealed. Working hours, however, have continued to be restricted to 40 per week. In addition to this working arrangement, which as has been stated above applies only to the mills in the membership of the Association, there came into force with effect from 1st August 1932 an agreement with the five principal mills outside the Association, namely Adamjee, Agarpara, Gagalbhait, Indow and Shree Hanuman, whereby these mills undertook to restrict their working hours to 54 per week up to 30th June 1935. With certain modifications this agreement has since been extended and is now a continuing agreement, subject to six months' notice of termination being given by either party, but this notice could not be given before the 1st July 1934. Five of the Association mills—Fremchand, Craig, Waverley, Megna and Nuddea—have also been granted the privilege of working 54 hours per week with a full complement of machinery.

An Association, styled the **Calcutta Jute Dealers Association**, has been formed in Calcutta to promote and to guard the common interests of its members as dealers in jute for local consumption. The members are balers and brokers of jute for sale to the jute mills in and around Calcutta. The present Committee is—Mr. H. A. Luke, *Chairman*. *Members*—Mr. D. King, Mr. H. F. Mytton, Mr. I. D. C. Buist, Mr. A. C. Robertson and Mr. Murray Fleming.

**Effects of the War.**—The official review of the Trade of India in 1916-17 says:—The value of the exports of raw jute increased in 1916-17 by nearly Rs. 65 lakhs to Rs. 1,629 lakhs. The quantity exported, however, was less than in the preceding year. The estimated yield of the crop was 12 per cent. above that of the previous year, viz., 1,490,000 tons or 8,340,000 bales. Owing to the lack of tonnage and other abnormal circumstances brought

about by the war, the quantity exported was 10 per cent. below that of the previous year. Of the consumers the United Kingdom and Italy took less, while the United States, France (mainly via Dunkirk), Russia (via Vladivostok) and Brazil took greater quantities. There were, of course, no exports to enemy countries which took more than 27 per cent. in the five years ending 1913-14, the pre-war year. The increase in the value accompanied by a decrease in the volume of exports was due to the very high range of prices during the months of September, October, November and December. Towards the close of the year under review prices steadily declined, and have since gone still lower.

**Jute Manufactures.**—The value of the exports now approximates to Rs. 42 crores. In spite of the war with its attendant difficulties of freight and finance, the exports of gunny cloth showed an increase of Rs. 241 lakhs of which Rs. 163 lakhs were due to higher prices and Rs. 78 lakhs to an increase in the volume of exports. There were also an increase of Rs. 118 lakhs in the value of gunny bags exported. The number of bags shipped increased while the weight decreased, and bags for war purposes being lighter than the ordinary bags for transporting grain. Exports to Australia in 1916-17 were a record. The United Kingdom with Australia took more than half of the number of bags exported while the United States took more than half of the quantity of cloth exported.

There were 74 mills at work throughout the year with 41,292 looms and 863,339 spindles. The number of persons employed was 286,881. There were no difficulties as regards the supply of labour.

The number of gunny bags shipped from Calcutta during 1922-23 declined from 386 million bags to 342 million bags, but the value increased from Rs. 13,87 lakhs to Rs. 15,82 lakhs. Shipments of gunny cloth rose from 1,120 million yards to 1,251 million yards valued at Rs. 15,92 lakhs and Rs. 24,24 lakhs respectively.

### Hemp and Jute Substitutes.

Experiments have been made during the last few years by the Agricultural Department of the Government of India with the **Decan hemp plant** (*Hibiscus cannabinus*), which yields a fibre very similar to jute. As a result, a new variety of the plant, known as Type 3, has been obtained, which it is now proposed to introduce into several parts of India, and, as a beginning, the variety is to be grown on a number of estates in Bihar. A sample of the fibre prepared from this variety by the usual methods of retting was 10 ft. to 12 ft. long, of an exceptionally light colour, well cleaned, and of good strength. It was valued at £15 per ton with Bimlipatam jute at £12 10s., and Bengal first mark jute at £17 per ton. Decan hemp has been grown fairly extensively in Bombay, the Central Provinces, and Madras, where it is used for ropes and cordage and also for the manufacture of a coarse sackcloth. A valuable feature of the plant is its suitability for cultivation in such parts of India as are not suitable for jute.

Prior to the war, the United Kingdom's requirements of hemp were mainly supplied by the following countries in order of importance:—the Philippine Islands, New Zealand, India, Russia, Italy and Germany. The opinion appears to be held that the effect of the war will be to cause very considerable changes in the character of the fibre market. There will probably be labour difficulties, it is thought, in the preparation of the hemp crops of Russia and Hungary and it is not unlikely that the world will look to countries such as India for the supply of fibres which may be used as substitutes for the European varieties of hemp. There can be no doubt

that one of the early effects of the war was to firm up hemp prices. As far as Indian hemp is concerned, values were persistently depreciated during the first six months of 1914 owing to large stocks held; but the closure of the Russian hemp market on the outbreak of war resulted in a marked improvement in values, and there was a keen demand and a considerable rise in price. Exports from Calcutta during 1922-23 made a great recovery from the previous year. The quantity advanced by 37 per cent. from 197,412 cwts. to 269,487 cwts. and the value from Rs. 28.93 lakhs to Rs. 36.68 lakhs.

## THE WOOL INDUSTRY.

Wool exported from India consists not only of wool grown in India itself, but of imports from foreign sources, these latter coming into India both by land and by sea. Imports by sea come chiefly from Persia, but a certain quantity from Persia also comes by land, while the main imports are from Afghanistan, Central Asia, Tibet and Nepal. Quetta, Shikarpur, Amritsar and Multan are the main collecting centres for wool received by land from Afghanistan and Persia, whence it is almost invariably railed to Karachi for subsequent export overseas.

**Imports and Exports.**—A considerable amount of wool is imported annually from Tibet, and in normal years, from Afghanistan. Imports of raw wool in 1933-34 decreased from 7.2 million lbs. valued at Rs. 42 lakhs to 5.1 million lbs. valued at Rs. 34 lakhs. Australia with her contribution of 2.8 million lbs. valued at Rs. 18 lakhs still remained the largest supplier, although this quantity was less by 0.2 million lbs. as compared with imports from that country in 1932-33.

**Production in India.**—The production of wool in India is estimated at 60 million lbs. the estimate being arrived at from the available figures of the number of sheep in the country and their estimated yield per fleece, the average quantity of wool yielded per sheep per annum being taken at only 2 lbs.

All Indian wools are classed in the grade of carpet wools, and it is correct to say of perhaps fully half the breeds of sheep found on the plains of India that they yield a kind of hair rather than of wool. They are reared chiefly on account of the mutton, and the fleece has been generally regarded as of subsidiary interest. In many respects, in actual fact, the Indian plains sheep approximate more nearly to the accepted type of the goat rather than of the sheep. Short remarks in his manual on Indian cattle and sheep, particularly with respect to the Madras type, that they "resemble a greyhound with tucked up belly, having some coarseness of form, the feet light, the limbs bony, sides flat and the tail short."

**Mill manufacture.**—The number of mills in British India in 1930, the latest year for which

details are available, was 12 of which five were in the United Provinces. The paid up capital of these mills was Rs. 68,28,576 and the number of looms and spindles was 1,447 and 69,293 respectively. The average number of persons employed daily in these mills was 4,240. There are no complete figures of production, the last year for which they are available being 1921 when the quantity of woollen goods produced was 3,820,879 lbs. valued at Rs. 1,17,99,396. As regards Indian States there are four woollen mills in Mysore which produced woollen goods of 2,700,201 lbs. in weight in 1930, the value being Rs. 17,83,256. The bulk of the wool used by the Indian mills is Indian wool, although it is supplemented to some extent by the importation of merinos and cross-breeds from Australia for the manufacture of the finer classes of goods. Their market for manufactured goods is almost entirely in India itself. Imports of woollen piecegoods in 1932-33 increased by over 8 million yards as compared with the preceding year, and even exceeded the imports of 1929-30 by about a million yards. Imports came chiefly from France, Italy, Japan and the United Kingdom. There was a considerable increase in the number of woollen shawls imported in 1932-33, Germany being the largest single source of supply. Imports of carpets and floor-rugs declined to 188,000 lbs. in 1932-33 from 287,000 lbs. in 1931-32. The share of Persia in this trade receded considerably, but imports from the United Kingdom rose.

**Blanket weaving and carpet manufacture** are carried on in various parts of the country, notably in the Punjab and the United Provinces. Woollen pile carpets are made in many of the jalls. Amritsar had a considerable trade at one time in weaving shawls from *pashm*, the fine under fleece of the Tibetan goat, but its place has been taken to some degree by the manufacture of shawls from imported worsted yarns, but more generally by the manufacture of carpets of a fine quality which find a ready sale in the world market. This work is done entirely on hand looms and the carpets fetch a high price.

**Bibliography.**—Notes on wool in India. By A. H. Silver and J. K. Mehta, Govt. Press, Calcutta, (1919).

## Silk.

In the early days of the East India Company the Indian Silk trade prospered greatly, and various sub-tropical races of the silkworm were introduced. But the trade gradually declined for the following reasons:—

In the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries India's chief competitor in the silk trade was the Levant Company. Successful efforts, however, were made to acclimatise in Europe one or two races of a temperate worm, procured from China and Japan. When sericulture became part of the agriculture of France and Italy, a quality of silk was produced entirely different from that of India and Turkey, and its appearance created a new demand and organized new markets.

All subsequent experience seems to have established the belief that the plains of India, or at all events of Bengal, are never likely to produce silk that could compete with this new industry. On the lower hills of Northern India, on the other hand, a fair amount of success has been attained with this (to India) new worm, as, for example, in Dehra Dun and Kashmir. In Manipur, it would appear probable that *Bombyx mori*, possibly obtained from China, has been reared for centuries. The caprice of fashion has, from time to time, powerfully modified the Indian silk trade. The special properties of the *kora* silk were formerly much appreciated but the demand for them has now declined. This circumstance, together with defective systems of rearing and of hand-reeling and weaving, accounts largely for the present depression in the mulberry silk trade of India.

**Mulberry-feeding worms.**—Sir George Watt states that in no other country does the necessity exist so pressingly as in India to treat the subject of silk and the silk industries under two sections, *viz.*, Bombycidae, the domesticated or mulberry-feeding silkworms; and Saturniidae, the wild or non-mulberry-feeding worms. In India the mulberry worm (*Bombyx Mori*) has been systematically reared for many centuries, there being six chief forms of it. In the temperate tracts of India various forms of *Morus alba*, (the mulberry of the European silk-producing countries), are grown specially as food for the silkworm. This is the case in many parts of the plains of Northern India, Baluchistan, Afghanistan, Kashmir, and along the Himalaya at altitudes up to 11,000 feet. The other species even more largely grown for the Indian silkworm is *M. indica* of which there are many distinctive varieties or races. This is the most common mulberry of Bengal and Assam as also of the Nilgiri hills.

India has three well-known purely indigenous silkworms; the *tasar*, the *muga* and the *eri*. The first is widely distributed on the lower hills, more especially these of the great central tableland, and feeds on several jungle trees. The second is confined to Assam and Eastern Bengal, and feeds on the laurel. The third exists in a state of semi-domestication, being reared on the castor-oil plant. From an art point of view the *muga* silk is the most interesting and attractive, and the cocoon can be reeled readily. The

*eri* Silk, on the other hand, is so extremely difficult to reel that it is nearly always carded and spun—an art which was practised in the Khasi Hills of Assam long before it was thought of in Europe.

**Experiments and results.**—Numerous experiments have been made with a view to improving sericulture in India. French and other experts are agreed that one of the causes of the decline of the silk industry in India has been the prevalence of diseases and parasites among the worms, the most prevalent disease being pebrine. M. Lafont, who has conducted experiments in cross breeding, believes that improvement in the crops will be obtained as soon as the fight against pebrine and other diseases of the worms is taken up vigorously by the producers of seed and the rearers of worms, while improvement in the quality of the cocoons will be obtained by rearing various races, pure and cross breeds.

In Kashmir and Mysore satisfactory results have been obtained. In the former State sericulture has been fostered on approved European principles with Italian reeling machinery, seed being imported annually on a large scale. In 1897 in Mysore Mr. Tata, after selecting a plantation and site for rearing houses, sent to Japan for a Superintendent and trained operatives. The Mysore authorities have made a grant of Rs. 3,000 a year to the Tata farm in return for instruction given to the people of Mysore in Japanese methods of growing the mulberry and rearing the insects. The products of the Mysore State are exported to foreign countries from Madras. The work of the Salvation Army is also noteworthy in various parts of India. They have furnished experts, encouraged the planting of mulberry trees, and subsidised several silk schools. The draft prospectus has been issued of a silk farm and institute to be started at Simla under the auspices of the Salvation Army. The Lieut.-Governor of the Punjab has permitted the school to be called after his name, and the Punjab Government made a grant of Rs. 2,000 towards the expenses. Sir Dorabji Tata has also made a donation of Rs. 1,000. The Bengal Silk Committee under the guidance of some French experts have conducted cross-breeding experiments with a view to establish a multi-voltine hybrid of European quality. There is a Government sericultural farm at Berhampore, where, it is said, a pure white multi-voltine of silk worm is reared. The results of the Bengal Committee's labours may be summed up as follows: the only really effective method of dealing with the problem is to work up gradually to a point at which the whole of the seed cocoon necessary for the province will be supplied to rearers under Government supervision, and to establish gradually a sufficient number of large nurseries throughout the silk districts of the province.

In 1915 there was issued by the Agricultural Research Institute, Pusa, a *Bulletin* (No. 48 of 1915) entitled "First Report on the Experiments carried out at Pusa to improve the Mulberry

**Silk Industry.** In a short Prefatory note Mr. Bainbrigg Fletcher (Imperial Entomologist) explains that the object of the Bulletin is to place on record some of the more important experiments which were commenced at Pusa, in the year 1910 and have since been carried on in the endeavour to fix a superior multivoltine race of the Mulberry Silkworm which would not degenerate and which would yield silk better both in quality and outturn than that supplied by the multivoltine races which are reared at present.

**Central Nurseries.**—The report of the Agricultural Department, Bengal, for the year ending June 30, 1913, gives an account of a scheme which has been devised with the object of reclaiming the silk industry. The aim of the scheme is gradually to establish throughout the silk districts a sufficient number of central nurseries with rearing houses and thus enable the whole of the seed cocoons required in the province to be supplied under Government supervision. It is believed that this is the only really effective method of dealing with the problem. A number of the existing smaller nurseries were closed during 1913 and others are being converted into enlarged and improved central nurseries with rearing houses complete. The ultimate success of the scheme depends

largely on the willingness of the rearers to pay an adequate price for pure seed.

A pamphlet was published in 1915, by Mr. M. N. De, Sericultural Assistant at Pusa, which contains practical hints on improved methods which are recommended to be used for reeling mulberry silk in Bengal and other silk producing districts. It has been found that, by the provision of two small pulleys to the ordinary Bengal type of reeling machine, superior thread can be obtained, the cost of the extra apparatus is merely nominal (five or six annas per machine) whilst the suitability of the machine for cottage workers is maintained. By attention to such simple points as the stifling and storage of cocoons and the temperature and quality of the water used in the reeling pans, great improvements can be effected in most silk centres in Bengal and other districts.

**Exports of Silk.**—As a result of the war the trade has shown in some degree signs of revival from its decadent condition, both as regards its volume and value. The value of exports during 1915-16 improved by Rs. 12 lakhs to Rs. 27½ lakhs, of which raw silk accounted for Rs. 24 lakhs. In 1916-17 the total exports rose to Rs. 54½ lakhs. In 1932-33 exports of raw silk and silk manufactures amounted to Rs. 318 lakhs in value, compared with Rs. 334 lakhs in the previous year.

## Indigo.

Indigo dyes are obtained from the Indigofera, a genus of Leguminosae which comprises some 300 species, distributed throughout the tropical and warm temperate regions of the globe, India having about 40. Western India may be described as the headquarters of the species, so far as India is concerned, 25 being peculiar to that Presidency. On the eastern side of India, in Bihar, Bengal, Assam and Burma, there is a marked decrease in the number of species but a visible increase in the prevalence of those that are met with.

There is evidence that when Europeans first began to export the dye from India, it was procured from the Western Presidency and shipped from Surat. It was carried by the Portuguese to Lisbon and sold by them to the dyers of Holland, and it was the desire to obtain a more ample supply of dye stuff that led to the formation of the Dutch East India Company and so to the overthrow of the Portuguese supremacy in the East. Opposition to indigo in 17th century Europe was keen owing to its interference with the wood industry, but it was competition to obtain indigo from other sources than India that led on the first decline of the Indian indigo industry. In the middle of the eighteenth century, when the cultivation of indigo in the West Indies had

been given up—partly on account of the high duties imposed upon it and partly because sugar and coffee were found to be more profitable—the industry was revived in India, and, as one of the many surprises of the industry, the province of Bengal was selected for this revival. It had no sooner been organised, however, than troubles next arose in Bengal itself through misunderstandings between the planters, their cultivators and the Government, which may be said to have culminated in Lord Macaulay's famous *Memorandum* of 1837. This led to another migration of the industry from Lower and Eastern Bengal to Tirhut and the United Provinces. Here the troubles of the industry did not end, for the researches of the chemical laboratories of Germany threatened the very existence of any natural vegetable dye. They first killed the madder dye of Europe, then the safflower, the lac and the *al* dyes of India, and are now advancing rapidly with synthetic indigo, intent on the complete annihilation of the natural dye. Opinions differ on many aspects of the present vicissitude; meantime the exports from India have seriously declined, and salvation admittedly lies in the path of cheaper production both in cultivation and manufacture. These issues are being vigorously faced and some progress has been accomplished, but the future of the industry

can scarcely help being described as of great uncertainty. The issue is not the advantage of new regulations of land tenure, but one exclusively of natural *versus* synthetic indigo. (See Watt's "Commercial Products of India.") In this connection it may be noted that increases in the price of coal in England, due to labour difficulties, have greatly strengthened the position of natural indigo. In February 1915 a conference was held at Delhi when the possibility of assisting the natural indigo industry was considered from three points of view—agricultural, research and commercial. The agricultural or botanical side of the question is fully discussed by Mr. and Mrs. Howard of Pusa in Bulletins Nos. 51 and 54 of the Agricultural Research Institute. Other aspects of the question have been fully examined in the *Agricultural Journal of India* by Mr. W. A. Davis, Indigo Research Chemist

to the Government of India. An Indigo Cess Bill was passed in the Imperial Legislative Council in 1918. It provides for a cess on indigo exported from India for the scientific investigation of the methods of cultivation and manufacture of indigo, the proceeds of the cess being received and expended by Government.

**Decline of the Industry.**—Since synthetic indigo was put upon the market, in 1897, the natural indigo industry of India has declined very rapidly; apart from slight recoveries in 1906-07 and 1911-12, the decline continued without a break until the revival due to the impossibility of obtaining artificial dyes in sufficient quantities during the war.

Exports of indigo made a slight recovery in 1933-34 and amounted to 500 cwts. as against 300 cwts. in 1932-1933.

## OILS AND OIL CAKES.

**Oilseeds.**—The total exports of Indian Oilseeds of all kinds improved in quantity from 7,33,000 tons in 1932-33 to 11,24,000 tons in 1933-34 and from Rs. 11,31 lakhs to Rs. 13,66 lakhs in value. The exports of oil cakes showed a very slight increase from 2,86,700 tons to 2,87,000 tons in 1933-34 but the value recorded fell away from 197 lakhs to 165 lakhs.

A pamphlet on the subject which was published by the Commercial Intelligence Department points out that it is both economically and industrially unsound for India to export her oil seeds instead of manufacturing the oils and oil cakes in India. It allows other countries to reap the manufacturers' profits and at the same time deprives Indian agriculture of the great potential wealth, as cattle-food and manure, contained in the oil cakes. An immense quantity of oil is, as a matter of fact, already manufactured in this country by more or less crude processes. Village oil mills worked by bullocks and presses worked by hand exist in all parts of the country and supply most of the local demand for oil. There has also been a great increase in recent years in the number of oil mills worked by steam or other mechanical power. These crush all the commoner oil seeds and development has been especially marked in the case of mustard oil, castor oil and groundnut oil. In spite of all this there has been a perceptible diminution in the export of oil from India, particularly of cocoanut oil and linseed oil, and an increase in the export of oil seeds, which is particularly marked in the case of copra and groundnuts. The situation created by the War has naturally led to too much discussion of the possibility of developing on a large scale the existing oil-milling industry in India.

There are three difficulties with which any proposal to develop in India an oil-milling industry on a great scale is faced. In the first place, there exist high protective tariffs in European countries which encourage the export from India of the raw material rather than the manufactured product. Secondly, there is a better market for the oil cake in Europe than in India and the freight on oil seeds is less than the freight on cake. Thirdly, it is much easier and less expensive to transport oil seeds by sea than it is to transport oil. While this has been the position in the European markets, Indian made oils, other than cocoanut oil, have made enough headway in Eastern markets to suggest the possibility of a development of those markets.

The problem of finding a market for oil cakes is equally important. The value of oil cakes is much better appreciated in Europe than in India. The Indian cultivator is prejudiced against the use of machine-made cake as a cattle food or as manure because he considers that it contains less oil and therefore less nourishment than the village-made cake. He is therefore unwilling to buy it except at a reduced price. His prejudices on this point have no justification in fact since experts are agreed that mill cake is a better food for cattle than village-made cake. Even when the mill cake contains less oil than the village cake, there is still more oil in the cake than cattle can digest. The excess of oil in the village cake, where it exists, is a drawback and not an advantage to the use of the cake as food. A considerable amount of demonstration work has been done by the Agricultural Departments of Government in order to remove the cultivator's prejudices and there is said now to be an increasing demand for most classes of mill cake.

## Tea.

Among plantation crops in India tea is the most important. The indigenous tea plant, growing in a wild condition, was first discovered in Assam about 1820. It soon drew the attention of the East India Company, which after some enquiries started an experimental garden in 1835. After working for five years it was handed over to the Assam Company. It may be

said, however, that the foundations of the present tea industry were laid between 1850 and 1859. Since the latter date the growth of the industry has been phenomenal and "in less than a hundred years the British Empire has become the tea garden and tea-shop of the world."

The following table shows the growth of the industry since 1875 :—

*Progress of the Industry.*

Year.	Area under tea in 000 acres.	Production in 000,000 lbs.	Year.	Area under tea in 000 acres.	Production in 000,000 lbs.
1875-79 (average).	173	34	1926 (average)	679	364
1880-84 .. ..	241	57	1927 .. ..	690	361
1885-89 .. ..	307	90	1928 .. ..	702	372
1900-1904 .. ..	500	195	1929 .. ..	712	401
1910 .. ..	533	249	1930 .. ..	802	391
1915 .. ..	594	352	1931 .. ..	807	394
1920 .. ..	654	322	1932 .. ..	809	433
1925 .. ..	672	335	1933 .. ..	816	383

It will be seen from the above table that during the last sixty years, while the area under tea has risen by over 400 per cent., the production has increased more than ten times.

Assam and Bengal are the two most important centres of the tea industry in India, Assam alone accounting for more than half the total production.

The following table shows the various centres of the industry in the country and their relative importance :—

Provinces.	Area under crop '000 acres.	Production '000 lbs.	Average daily working strength (permanent and temporary).
<i>Assam.—</i>			
Brahmaputra Valley .. ..	289	155,032	388,655
Cachar and Sylhet .. ..	141	64,309	123,553
Total .. ..	430	219,341	517,208
<i>Bengal.—</i>			
Darjeeling .. ..	61	20,311	63,821
Jalpaiguri .. ..	132	74,825	117,346
Chittagong .. ..	5	1,523	5,227
Total .. ..	198	96,658	186,394
<i>Madras.—</i>			
Nilgiris .. ..	36	12,039	30,122
Malabar .. ..	12	5,318	10,211
Coimbatore .. ..	25	11,004	25,564
Others .. ..	1	34	474
Total .. ..	74	29,295	66,371
Coorg .. ..	*	209	401
Punjab .. ..	10	2,111	10,697
United Provinces .. ..	6	1,733	3,312
Bihar and Orissa .. ..	3	1,094	3,177
Total British India .. ..	721	350,442	786,760
Indian States .. ..	88	32,822	77,743
Total India .. ..	809	383,264	864,503

\* Less than 500 acres.

Although India produces such large quantities of tea its consumption of tea is comparatively very little, about 57 million lbs. as compared with 421 million lbs. in the United Kingdom and the consumption per head is only .18 lb. as compared with 9.26 lbs. in the United Kingdom. The low domestic consumption, however, enables India to export large quantities to other countries the principal among which is the United Kingdom. It is estimated that India supplies about 40 per cent. of the world demand of this commodity. In 1933-34, 87 per cent. of the total quantity of tea produced in India was exported abroad.

The year 1932-33 was one of the worst for the tea industry. In addition to the world-wide depression, there was considerable over-production with the result that producers of tea all over

the world were faced with declining prices and accumulation of stocks. The preference granted to Empire teas did not prove sufficiently effective to check the consumption of cheap Java teas. Besides this there was only a small difference in the price of medium and common teas and there was thus no inducement to grow the former.

To check over-production a scheme was therefore introduced to restrict production and to limit exports. A Bill giving legislative effect to the scheme was passed at the autumn session of the Legislative Assembly in 1933. The beneficial effects of this measure are already being seen. During the first year of its operation the hopes engendered by the regulation scheme have, to a considerable extent, been justified, and the industry has been enabled to meet, what have undoubtedly been, very disturbing conditions.

The following table explains briefly the position as regards the export of tea from India :—

Year.	Amount exported (million of lbs.)	Value in lakhs of rupees.	Col. 3 as percentage of value of total exports.
1	2	3	4
1926-27 .. .. .	349	29.04	9
1927-28 .. .. .	362	32.48	10
1928-29 .. .. .	360	26.60	8
1929-30 .. .. .	377	26.01	8
1930-31 .. .. .	356	23.56	..
1931-32 .. .. .	341	19.44	..
1932-33 .. .. .	379	17.15	..
1933-34 .. .. .	318	19.85	..

The following figures show the proportion of exports of tea from India by sea sent to different parts of the world to the total exports :—

	1928-29 per cent.	1933-34 per cent.
To United Kingdom ..	83.0	86.9
To Rest of Europe ..	2.0	1.3
To Asia .. ..	5.8	2.0
To America .. ..	5.7	7.5
To Australia .. ..	1.6	1.4
To Africa .. ..	1.9	0.9
	100	100

A considerable quantity of Indian tea imported into the United Kingdom is normally re-exported to other foreign countries.

From 1923 to 1927 the prices obtained for tea were good ; but in 1928 a decline set in, and in 1929 and 1930 prices fell further still. The price of Indian common tea particularly fell more than that of others. While as compared to 1923, 'all tea' fluctuated in the London market within a range of 25 per cent., Indian common tea fell by about 50 per cent.

In 1932-33 the fall in tea prices was almost catastrophic. The average price of tea per lb. realised at the Calcutta auction sales during 1932-33 was 5 as. 2 p. as against 6 as. 5 p. in 1931-32 and 9 as. 4 p. in 1930-31. The position, however, improved considerably during 1933-34, when the prices realized averaged 8 as. 1 p.

The following table gives the average wholesale prices of tea in Mincing Lane from 1922-30, in pence per lb. :—

Year.	North India.	South India.
1922 .. .. .	15.46	14.00
1923 .. .. .	18.76	18.14
1924 .. .. .	19.92	19.02
1925 .. .. .	17.68	17.62
1926 .. .. .	19.36	19.00
1927 .. .. .	19.01	18.88
1928 .. .. .	16.49	15.40
1929 .. .. .	15.72	15.35
1930 .. .. .	14.69	14.52

The following table shows the variations in the average prices of Indian tea sold at auction sales in Calcutta and the index numbers of these prices with base 1901-02 to 1910-11=100 :—

	Average price at auction sales.	
	Price per lb. As. p.	Index Number.
1901-02 to 1910-11 ..	6 0	100
1927-28 .. .. .	14 10	247
1928-29 .. .. .	11 4	189
1929-30 .. .. .	9 11	165
1932-33 .. .. .	5 2	86
1933-34 .. .. .	9 7(a)	160(a)
	4 10(b)	81(b)

(a) For teas sold with export rights.  
(b) „ „ for internal consumption.

The fall in tea prices greatly affected the profits of tea companies. The following table which shows the profit per acre of 65 tea companies gives an idea of the effect on profits of the fall, in prices —

*Profit per Acre of 65 Indian Tea Companies.*

	1913.	1924.	1928.	1929.
Average profit per mature acre	£ 6-10-7	£ 15-2-0	£ 10-0-0	£ 6-9-0
Average profit in pence per lb.	2.6	6.4	3.84	2.26
Average crop per mature acre	599 lbs.	560 lbs.	625 lbs.	684 lbs.

It is quite clear from the above table that, although the yield per acre has considerably increased, the profits per acre are actually lower than in 1913.

The main reasons of the slump in the tea industry are over-production and intense competition, particularly from Java and Sumatra. In order to counteract the adverse influence of the former, an agreement to restrict output, was reached early in 1930 by associations of tea-growers. For India and Ceylon the degree of restriction to be undertaken varied according to the quality of the tea produced, being greater for the lower qualities than for the finer.

According to the latest agreement between the Indian, Ceylon and Netherlands East Indies producers, for five years from 1933 onwards exports are to be restricted and extension of cultivation not to be permitted beyond  $\frac{1}{4}$  per cent. of the present planted area.

During the year 1932-33 there was a considerable fall in the wages of workers on tea plantations. The average wages of men, women and children in the Assam Valley were Rs. 10-10-4, 7-14-6 and 5-11-6, respectively, as compared with Rs. 12-8-5, 9-8-7 and 6-15-8, respectively, in 1931-32.

Under the Ottawa agreement Indian Tea has been granted preference by Great Britain

The following are the important recommendations made by the Royal Commission on Indian Labour in regard to the Tea Industry. The recommendations contained therein are very vital to the future welfare of the industry and the principal amongst them have therefore been reproduced below. —

(1) No further legislation making a breach of contract of service a criminal offence should be countenanced.

(2) The power conferred by section 3 of the Assam Labour and Emigration Act to prohibit recruitment in Assam in particular localities should be withdrawn immediately and no barrier

should be set up to prevent free movement of labour from one part of India to another.

(3) The Assam Labour and Emigration Act should be repealed and a new measure set up in its place.

(4) The Assam Labour Board should be abolished.

(5) The Government of India should appoint a Protector of Immigrants in Assam to look after the interests of emigrants from other Provinces who have not yet settled in Assam.

(6) Every future assisted emigrant to an Assam tea garden should have right after the first three years to be repatriated at the employers' expense.

(7) A worker dismissed before the expiry of the three years should be entitled to repatriation at the expense of the employer dismissing him, unless it is established that the dismissal was due to wilful misconduct.

(8) The establishment of statutory wage-fixing machinery, if practicable, is desirable, and there are reasons for believing that, if proper methods are adopted, a practicable scheme can be devised.

(9) Before legislation is undertaken, one enquiry should be undertaken as to the most suitable form of machinery, the actual rates paid and the variation in these rates between district and district and garden and garden.

(10) Maternity benefits should be provided for by legislation.

(11) The employment, either directly or with their parents, of children before the age of 10 years should be prohibited by law.

(12) Boards of Health and Welfare should be established under statute for convenient planting areas.

These recommendations have generally been implemented by the Tea Districts Emigration Labour Act (XXII of 1932) which came into force on 1st October 1933.



## Coffee.

Such historical evidence as is available on the subject shows that coffee was first introduced into India from Mecca as early as the 16th century. The first coffee garden was planted by a European about 1840 but the industry thus started did not flourish till 1860.

The production of coffee in India is mostly confined to the South. The area under coffee in 1932-33 (including plantations of less than 10 acres) was 1,77,000 acres, an increase of 19 per cent. over the figures for 1925-26.

The total exports of coffee increased from 1,50,000 cwt. in 1926-27 to 2,77,000 cwt. in 1927-28. In 1928-29 and 1929-30 the shipments declined and amounted to 1,98,000 cwt. and 1,84,000 cwt. respectively, but exports again rose in 1930-31 and amounted to 2,93,000 cwt. In 1931-32 the shipments declined to 1,56,000 cwt. but in 1932-33 exports again

rose and amounted to 1,73,000 cwt. The principal destinations of Indian coffee are the United Kingdom and France. Shipments to the United Kingdom rose from 44,000 cwt. in 1931-32 to 52,000 cwt. in 1932-33 and those to France from 43,000 cwt. to 54,000 cwt., while there was a slight increase of 900 cwt. in the exports to Norway. Other European countries, namely, Germany and Italy reduced their demands from 16,000 and 6,000 cwt. to 13,000 and 5,000 cwt., respectively. Shipments to Iraq and Australia (including New Zealand), showed an increase, while there was a decrease in the shipments to Bahrain Islands.

Not only does India export coffee in large quantities but it also imports it chiefly from Java, Ceylon and the Straits Settlements which it re-exports to Mascot Territory, Iraq and the Bahrain Islands.

The following table gives the figures of the production and exports of Indian coffee—

*Production and Export of Indian Coffee in thousands cwt.*

12 Months ending June 30th.						Production.	Export.	Surplus available for Home consumption.
1925	..	.	.	.	..	272.1	251.9	20.2
1928	..	.	..	..	..	317.5	260.9	56.5
1929	..	..	..	..	..	247.8	142.6	105.2
1930	..	..	..	..	..	352.0	243.0	109.0
1931	..	.	.	.	..	294.4	208.4	86.0
1932	.	..	..	..	..	300.1	162.0	138.1
1933	.	..	..	..	..	289.4	168.7	120.7

Making allowance for the re-exports from India of imported coffee, the consumption of Coffee in India in 1933 was approaching six times the amount consumed in 1925.

The total production of cured coffee in India during the season 1932-33 was nearly 32½ million lbs. as compared with 34 million lbs. during the previous season. Exports declined from 293,000 cwt. in 1930-31 to 156,000 cwt. in 1931-32. The pre-war and post-war averages were 255,000 cwt., 216,000 cwt., 226,000 cwt. respectively. Local consumption of Indian coffee which has been expanding expanded still further owing to the restrictions on imported coffee. As regards exports, the United Kingdom and France which constitute the principal markets, both increased their respective off-takes very considerably and required 52,000 cwt. and 54,000 cwt. as against 44,000 cwt. and 43,000 cwt. respectively in 1931-32. The total value of the exports of coffee was 1.10 lakhs in 1932-33 as against Rs. 94 lakhs in 1931-32.

The daily average number of persons employed in the plantations during 1932-33 was returned

at 1,01,174 of whom 64,336 were permanently employed (namely, garden labour 43,126 and outside labour 21,210) and 36,838 temporarily employed (outside labour), as compared with 96,706 persons (39,157 garden and 17,153 outside labour permanently employed and 40,396 temporary outside labour) in 1931-32.

The general trade depression did not fail to affect the coffee industry but in addition to the general slump in trade there was an additional factor which depressed coffee prices and this was the exceptionally heavy crops of Brazilian coffee. Since the year 1925 there has been a general downward trend in coffee prices. Until the end of 1929 the fall was comparatively slow, but since then it has been very rapid. This will be clearly seen from the fact that while the average wholesale price of Indian coffee in London was 140s. in 1923 and 127s. in 1929 it fell to 86s. in 1930.

The declared value per cwt. of coffee was Rs. 60-11-9 in 1931-32 as against Rs. 65-8-1 in 1930-31. It rose to Rs. 63-6-7 in 1932-33. The wholesale price in India per cwt. in April 1933 was Rs. 72-0-0.

## Sugar.

Sheltered behind an adequate tariff wall, the Indian sugar industry has made phenomenal progress in spite of the economic depression. Besides the duty, various other special advantages—consequences of the depression—have helped the rapid growth of the industry. Low prices of land and material, low price of machinery, low price of cane—all these factors have contributed to the remarkable development of the industry. As a result, India is now the largest sugar producing country in the world. And, the capital invested in the industry is variously estimated at between Rs. 15 and Rs. 20 crores.

An important landmark in the history of the sugar industry was the year 1930-31, when the question of protection was referred to the Tariff Board by Government. Pending consideration of the Tariff Board's report, the revenue duty was enhanced to Rs. 7-4 per cwt. in March, 1931. In addition, a revenue surcharge of 25 per cent (amounting to Re. 1-13 per cwt.) was imposed in September, 1931. In accordance with the Tariff Board's recommendations,

Government issued a *communiqué* on January 30, 1932, fixing the protective duty at the rate of Rs. 7-4 per cwt. on all classes of sugar until March 31, 1938. A further enquiry before the end of that period into the question of continuing protection to the industry was also provided for. At present, therefore, the total import duty on foreign sugar amounts to Rs. 9-1 per cwt.

With a view to check a too rapid growth of the industry under artificial stimuli and in order to replace losses of revenue from this source, an excise duty of Re. 1-5 per cwt. on factory produced sugar was imposed during the financial year 1934-35. Besides, it was proposed to set aside from the proceeds of the excise duty an amount equivalent to one anna per cwt. to be distributed among the provinces "for the purpose of assisting the organisation and operation of co-operative societies among the cane-growers so as to help them in securing 'fair' prices." Allowing for the excise duty, the industry now enjoys a protection of Rs. 7-12 per cwt.

Statistics given below, show the progress of the industry in recent years :—

Year.	No of Factories.	Quantity of sugar manufactured from cane. Tons.	Quantity Refind from gur. Tons.	Khandsari sugar (Est.) Tons.	Total. Tons.
1929-30 ..	27	89,768	21,150	200,000	310,918
1930-31 ..	29	119,859	31,791	200,000	351,650
1931-32 ..	31	158,581	69,539	250,000	478,120
1932-33 ..	58	290,177	80,000	275,000	645,177
1933-34 ..	123	459,600	95,000	225,000	779,600

The area under cultivation of sugar-cane has kept pace with increased production, from 2,677,000 acres in 1929-30, it has increased to 3,349,000 acres in 1933-34. Prior to 1932-33, there were only 21 cane factories, 27 new factories were added in 1932-33 alone while another 65 new factories were started in the following year—an increase of 400 per cent. in two years. Production of sugar in India may be classified under three main heads—by modern factories working with cane, by modern refineries working with raw sugar (*gur*) and by indigenous open pan concerns. Sugar production in India a few years ago amounted approximately to half the estimated total consumption within the country. Since 1931-32, the volume of factory produced sugar has increased by approximately 300 per cent.

Along with a rapid increase in internal production, there has been a sharp decline in imports. For instance from an average of approximately one million tons in the years up till 1930-31, imports fell by about 45 per cent in the following year and dropped to about 250,000 tons in 1933-34. As a result of dwindling imports, Government are losing revenue from this source. Despite, or may be because of, the heavy duty, the yield from this source diminished from over Rs. 10 crores in 1930-31, to about Rs. 3.81 crores for the financial year ended March 31, 1935.

In view of the astounding growth of the industry within such a short time, the following table of forecast of annual consumption and imports of sugar into India up to 1936-37, is of interest :—

	1932-33 (Actual) Tons.	1933-34 (Est.) Tons.	1934-35. (Est.) Tons.	1935-36. (Est.) Tons.	1936-37. (Est.) Tons.
Indian sugar production of the preceding cane-crushing season ..	478,120	645,000	779,000	887,000	1,007,000
Consumption of sugar in India during the official year ..	895,280	880,000	900,000	900,000	900,000
Difference between production and consumption, representing margin for imported sugar entering into consumption during the official year.	417,160	235,000	121,000	13,000	—107,000

From the forecast above, prepared by Mr. R. C. Srivastava, Sugar Technologist, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, India, it appears that home production in 1936-37 should outstrip consumption unless internal demand materially expands. During the three years ended 1933-34, sugar consumption in India has appreciably gone down by about 19 per cent. per year. Stimulating consumption is, therefore, one of the pressing problems facing the industry at present. Another problem before the industry is the need for a thorough overhauling of the existing machinery of distribution. Some believe that the problem is not so much of over-production as of an equitable distribution between the various parts of the country. Excess production in

areas like the U.P. and Bihar, the sugar belt of India, has yet to be tackled by the industry.

During the latter part of 1934, a conference of Indian sugar-mill-owners, was held at Calcutta to discuss the question of a marketing organisation. In order to eliminate as far as possible imports of foreign sugar, the problem of disposal of the surplus production of the sugar belt at various port towns at competitive prices was discussed. The proposal to form a central marketing board was mooted in the conference and though tentative agreements were arrived at regarding certain problems immediately facing the industry, the proposed board was not set up by the end of the year 1934.

## INDIAN TOBACCO.

The tobacco plant was introduced into India by the Portuguese about the year 1605. As in other parts of the world, it passed through a period of persecution, but its ultimate distribution over India is one of the numerous examples of the avidity with which advantageous new crops or appliances are adopted by the Indian agriculturist. Five or six species of *Nicotiana* are cultivated, but only two are found in India, namely, *N. Tabacum* and *N. rustica*. The former is a native of South or Central America, and is the common tobacco of India. About the year 1829 experiments were conducted by the East India Company towards improving the quality of leaf and perfecting the native methods of curing and manufacturing tobacco. These were often repeated, and gradually the industry became identified with three great centres: namely, (1) Eastern and Northern Bengal (more especially the District of Rangpur); (2) Madras, Trichinopoly, Dindigul, Coconada and Calicut in Southern India; and (3) Rangoon and Moulmein in Burma. Bengal is the chief tobacco growing Province, but little or no tobacco is manufactured there. The chief factories are near Dindigul in the Madras Presidency, though, owing to the imposition of heavy import duties on the foreign leaf used as a cigar wrapper, some cigar factories have been moved to the French territory of Pondicherry.

The question of improving the quality of Indian tobaccos has received the attention of the Botanical section of the Agricultural Research Institute, Pusa, and three Memoirs have been published recording the results of investigations in that direction. The immediate problem at Pusa is the production of a good cigarette tobacco. Many attempts have been made in the past to introduce into India the best varieties of cigarette tobacco from America, but the results have been disappointing. It is now hoped to build up by hybridization new kinds of tobacco, suited to Indian conditions of growth, which possess in addition the qualities necessary to obtain a better price.

**Area under Cultivation.**—The cultivation of tobacco is very widespread in Burma. The two main varieties are called "Burmese tobacco" and "Havana tobacco." Of the Burmese tobacco there are two main varieties "Seywet-gyi," the large-leaved variety and "Seywet-gyun," a smaller-leaved variety with pointed leaves. The former yields a heavier

crop, but the latter gives better quality. There is always a great demand on the market for both the Havana and the Burma tobacco. The smooth leaves of the Havana plant are used for the wrappers and the coarser Burmese leaf for the filling.

The most important tobacco tracts in British India are:—(i) the Coimbatore and Dindigul tract of Madras, where the *Uti-Kappal* and *Wara Kappal* varieties are largely grown, the former supplying the Trichinopoly cigar; (ii) the Godavari Delta of Madras; (iii) the Rangpur tract of Bengal; (iv) the Districts of Bihar and Orissa; (v) Guzerat in Bombay and (vi) the delta tract of Burma.

The season for harvesting varies in different localities ranging from December to June, but the bulk of the crop is harvested during the months of February, March and April. The leaves when quite dry, are assorted and placed in heaps in stacks to ferment. They are then tied into bundles of 25 or 30, a useless leaf being employed for tying each bundle. The leaves are laid perfectly flat, the bundles being fan-shaped. In this condition they are baled, the broom-like ends projecting outwards. By varying the degree of fermentation of the leaves, different qualities of tobacco are obtained. A black variety is used in India for cake tobacco, and this is the most common product, but a certain amount of yellow leaf is grown for cigar making.

**Exports.**—The shipments of un-manufactured tobacco rose from 21,000,000 lbs to 29,000,000 lbs. in quantity and from Rs. 73 lakhs to Rs. 90 lakhs in value. The most important outlet for Indian tobacco was, as usual, the United Kingdom which took 13,000,000 lbs. as compared with 9,000,000 lbs. in 1932-33. Among the other important markets Aden and Dependencies took 5.4 million lbs as against 4.4 million lbs., Japan 3.3 million lbs. as against 3.1 million lbs and the Netherlands 3.5 million lbs. as against 1.7 million lbs in 1932-33. Shipments to the Straits Settlements amounting to 1.2 million lbs showed an increase of 0.4 million lbs. or of 50 per cent. There were also concurrent increases in the shipments to the Federated Malay States and Hongkong. Except for Hongkong, China practically withdrew from the market, her off-take amounting to only 2,000 lbs. as against 72,000 lbs. in 1932-33 and 2,16,000 lbs. in 1931-32.

## The Cocaine Traffic.

The form of cocaine chiefly used in India is Cocaine Hydrochloride. This salt forms light shining crystals, with a bitterish taste, and is soluble in half its weight of water. The alkaloid cocaine—of which this is a salt—is obtained from the dried leaves of the *Erythroxylon* Cocaine which grows in Bolivia, Peru, Java, Brazil and other parts of South America. The leaves are most active when freshly dried and are much used by the Natives as a stimulant. Tea made from them has a taste similar to green tea and is said to be very effectual in keeping people awake. In India the Coca plant seems never to have been cultivated on a commercial scale. It has been grown experimentally in the tea districts of Ceylon, Bengal and Southern India and has been found to produce a good quality and quantity of cocaine. As the plant has not been seriously cultivated and as there is no possibility for the present of the drug being manufactured in India, no restrictions have as yet been placed on its cultivation.

**Spread of the habit.**—The cocaine traffic in India which seems to be reaching in alarming proportion in spite of legislation and strict preventive measures is of comparatively recent growth; though it is impossible to estimate how widespread it was in 1903 when the Bombay High Court for the first time decided that cocaine was a drug included within the definition of an intoxicating drug in the Bombay Abkari Act. Since that date the illegal sale of cocaine in India has largely increased and the various provincial Excise Reports bear witness to the spread of the "Cocaine habit." The consumers of the drug, which is notoriously harmful, are to be found in all classes of society and in Burma even school children are reported to be its victims; but in India as in Paris the drug is mostly used by prostitutes or by men as an aphrodisiac. The habit has spread chiefly to those classes which are prohibited by religion or caste rules from partaking of liquor and the well-known Indian intoxicating drugs.

**Smuggling.**—So far as the cases already detected show, the persons who smuggle the drug by sea from Europe and places outside India, into India, are chiefly sailors, stewards, firemen and sometimes engineers and officers of foreign ships. The ports through which cocaine enters India are Bombay, Karachi, Calcutta, Madras, Marmagoa and Pondicherry. The main inland distributing centres are Delhi, Lucknow, Meerut, Lahore, Mooltan, Surat and Ahmedabad. Delhi especially is notorious for the cocaine trade. Great ingenuity is employed in smuggling cocaine through the Custom houses. It is packed in parcels of

newspapers, books, toys and piece-goods and in trunks which have secret compartments. The retail trade in the towns is very cunningly organized and controlled. In addition to the actual retailers, there is a whole army of watchmen and patrols whose duty is to shadow the Excise and Police officials and give the alarm when a raid is contemplated. During the War several cases of importation of Japanese cocaine were detected, the importers being Japanese and Chinese sailors. The original marks on the packets and phials are usually destroyed so that the name of the manufacturing firm may not be found out.

The Review of the Customs Administration in India for 1930-31 states that during the year a total of 17,345 grains of cocaine were seized by the Customs authorities, of which 1,792 ounces were valued at approximately Rs. 1,80,000.

The amount seized is either given to Hospitals in India or destroyed. It is no longer possible to buy cocaine from any betelnut seller as it was ten years ago, but scores of cases in the Police Courts show that the retail trade thrives, though to a diminished extent, in Bombay. High profits ensure the continuance of the trade.

**The Law in regard to Cocaine.**—This varies in different provinces. A summary of the law in Bombay is as follows: No cocaine can be imported except by a licensed dealer and importation by means of the post is entirely prohibited. The sale, possession, transport and export of cocaine are prohibited except under a license or permit from the Collector of the District. A duly qualified and licensed Medical practitioner is allowed to transport or remove 20 grains in the exercise of his profession; and as far as 6 grains may be possessed by any person if covered by a *bona fide* prescription from a duly qualified Medical practitioner. The maximum punishment for illegal sale, possession, transport, etc., under Act V of 1878 as amended by Act XII of 1912 is as follows: Imprisonment for a term which may extend to one year or fine which may extend to Rs. 2,000 or both and on any subsequent conviction imprisonment for a term which may extend to 2 years or fine which may extend to Rs. 4,000 or both. The law in Bombay has been further amended so as to enable security to be taken from persons who have been convicted of cocaine offences. The new Act also contains a section for the punishment of house owners who let their houses to habitual cocaine sellers.

## The Opium Trade.

Mention opium and half the Western world directs its thought to India, as though India were a most unscrupulous producer of the most noxious drug on earth. Refer to the League of Nations' proceedings in regard to opium and again, mainly under the leadership of American representatives, one finds India and the Government of India held up to humanity as traffickers in opium and as thereby obstacles to making the world a better place to live in. In fact, neither India nor the Government of India has anything to be ashamed of in its opium history. Whatever may be the case in other countries, centuries of inherited experience have taught the people of India discretion in the use of the drug and its misuse is a negligible feature in Indian life. Abuse of its properties is rarer in India than the abuse of alcohol in Western countries. So much for the internal position.

The record as regards exports is equally clean. India has never driven hard bargains to secure the sale of the product overseas. Where it has been bought the reason is its superiority over other supplies, because of the stringent regulations by which its manufacture has always, under the British authorities, been regulated in India, in order to secure the purity and cleanliness of the finished product. Directly any importing country has expressed a desire to have the trade reduced, the Government of India have responded by stiffening their restrictions on export. There have, in recent years, mainly at the instance of America, been numerous International conferences with a view to making opium and drugs derived from it more difficult to obtain and in every case it has been found that India had already given the lead in the special regulations which it was proposed to lay down.

**The China Trade.**—The classic case of Indian restriction of her export opium trade is provided by China. There is a long history of Indo-Chinese negotiations on the subject, but it is unnecessary to go further back into these than 1911. On 8th May of that year, there was drawn up between India and China an agreement under which the Government of India assented to—(1) the payment of an import duty three times the existing amount in return for the promised abolition of provincial taxes; (2) the partial closure of China to Indian opium by provinces, including not only stoppage of transit passes, but also treaty port closure, Shanghai and Canton excepted; (3) the total extinction of trade before 1917 on proof of total cessation of opium production in China; and (4) revision of the agreement on due notice by either party. This agreement, as its terms indicate, was on the side of China the outcome of a professed desire to stamp out the opium trade and opium consumption in her midst. And on her side China, in the agreement, undertook, among other things, to reduce production in China *pari passu* with the reduction of exports from India.

In addition to the limit to the China trade imposed by the agreement, the Government of India undertook in order to lessen the danger of smuggling into China, and as an earnest of their desire to assist that country, strictly to confine the remainder of Indian opium export

to the legitimate demands of the non-China markets. A figure was elaborately calculated for these markets and India drastically cut her non-China exports down to it in 1911. In subsequent years, she progressively reduced the permissible export limit and in 1913 she stopped exports to China altogether.

The financial sacrifice thereby undertaken by India in order to help the Chinese in their professed desire for reform amounted to many millions sterling a year. China never carried out her side of the bargain. She is still demonstrably the greatest opium producing country in the world and the only effect of the reduction, and eventual abolition, of imports from India is better trade for Chinese opium producers and merchants and largely increased imports of opium into China from Persia and Turkey.

**Agreements observed by India.**—The Government of India have carried out to the letter their side of the 1911 agreement. They have gone further. Not only were exports to China stopped and exports to non-China countries in the East limited in accordance with the agreement with China, but exports to non-China countries have, on the voluntary initiative of India, been subjected to successive restraining agreements with the countries concerned. The Government of India introduced, with effect from 1st January 1923, a certificate system recommended by the League of Nations, whereby all exports of opium must be covered by certificates from the Government of the importing country that its consignment is approved and is required for legitimate purposes. The pressure exerted by the League of Nations in this regard was not pressure upon the Government of India but upon the Governments of the importing countries and, so far as India was concerned, the new system was welcomed because it removed from the shoulders of the Government of India all responsibility in regard to opium consumption in the importing countries and laid it upon their own respective Governments. In 1926, in order to fulfil the spirit of her international agreements, India decided, though she was in no way bound by their letter to do so, to reduce her exports to Far Eastern countries for other than medical and scientific purposes by 10 per cent yearly, so as to extinguish them altogether by December 1935, and effect has been given to that policy at considerable financial sacrifice. India is the only country that has made any considerable sacrifices of the kind.

**International Aspect of the Problem.**—It was only during the processes and negotiations by which the Indian opium export trade to China was being suppressed that the Opium question began to assume a widely international aspect. This happened on the initiative of the U.S.A., at whose instance an International Opium Commission met at Shanghai in 1909 and formulated a series of recommendations for the suppression of opium smoking and the regulation of the use of opium and morphia. The United States thereafter advanced a further proposal for an International Conference, at the Hague. This met on 1st December 1911, and finally drew up a convention on the subject, the terms of this document presented no new

ideas to the Government of India. Their provisions India had long observed. As regards morphia and cocaine, with which the Hague Conference concerned itself, the uses of these drugs in India had long been subject to exceedingly strict regulations. But these two drugs, the use of which for other than medical purposes invariably takes the form of dangerous vice, were becoming a menace to the world. They were not included within the scope of the proposals submitted by the U.S.A. for the consideration of the Conference. It was mainly owing to pressure by the Government of India that they were included within the terms finally signed and the rigid and universal application of the articles of the Convention which apply to them would rid the world of the drug evil.

As regards prepared opium, that is to say smoking opium, India does not and never has exported it and the sale of it in India is prohibited. No opium is exported from India to the United States of America. None has been exported to Great Britain by private merchants since 1916. Exports to Great Britain are strictly limited to medicinal requirements and go officially from the Government of India to the British Government. Nor is Indian opium exported to any other country in Europe.

**Indian Uses of Opium.**—There is a fundamental difference between the problem in India and that in foreign countries, particularly in America and Europe. America and Europe are principally concerned with the problem of the vicious consumption of cocaine and morphia and it is on the experience of the abuse of these drugs in those countries that much of the condemnation of Indian policy is based. It is accepted that the consumption of opium in America and Europe is in effect hardly less disastrous than that of morphia and cocaine. And the reason is that to Americans and Europeans opium is an unaccustomed drug. The habit of its use being both new and strange to them, it is never used to moderation but always abused, and the results have no relation to the result of moderate opium eating in India. The fact appears to be that peoples acquire a tolerance to drugs to the use of which they are long habituated. Opium has been used in India since the 16th century at least. The method of use is eating and in India, generally speaking, eating seems to do little, if any, harm. Smoking, which is the habit of the Far Eastern races, rather than of the Indian races, seems to do much more harm in India than eating, while on the other hand where smoking is in ordinary use competent authorities (*e. g.*, the Royal Commission on opium in Malaya) think eating to be more harmful than smoking.

The Government of India have fully participated in the different International Conferences on the drug question and responded to the obligations which her assent to their conclusions has placed upon her in regard to home consumption. But the principal effect upon India of these International discussions has been to draw the fresh attention of her Government and people to the opium situation in her midst, to cause consultations on the subject between the Government of India and the Indian Legislature and to produce what may be described as considerable intelligent progress in the development of those regulations upon the use of opium which are time-honoured.

**The Commission of 1893.**—Despite all this, the principles of Indian internal opium policy essentially remain, subject to certain changes of scientific opinion in regard to medicinal uses, those laid down by a Royal Commission which was appointed by His Majesty's Government, mainly as a result of the activities of the Society for the Suppression of the Opium Trade, in 1893, to inquire into all the circumstances connected with the production and sale of Indian opium. The Society which was largely instrumental in bringing about the institution of the inquiry, recorded its opinion that the appointment of the Commission constituted "the greatest and most solid forward step that the movement for the suppression of the opium trade has yet made" and considered that the Royal Commission was "as fair-minded and impartial a tribunal as the Society could have desired to hear its case." The results of the enquiry were published in 1895 in seven volumes.

The Royal Commissioners examined with the greatest care the problem of opium consumption in India and in brief they found that it was not only subject to careful regulation but was governed by longstanding and admirable disciplinary habits among the people. Excessive use, they found, was exceptional, and condemned by public opinion. As regards the legal restriction of its use to medical needs, they advised that Government could do no more than limit the extent of cultivation and hold a monopoly of manufacture and wholesale supply and that to draw a line in popular opinion between medical uses and those not strictly so describable would be impracticable. They agreed that the mass of Indian opinion was opposed to prohibition as an unnecessary restriction on individual liberty and interference with established customs and habits. Apart from the religious question they found Indians generally to consider the use of alcohol to be more objectionable, more injurious and more disgraceful.

The Government of Lord Hardinge, in a Despatch to His Majesty's Government in 1911, and that of Lord Reading, in a despatch dated 24th March, 1921, both in the same words took their stand on the conclusion of the Royal Commission "that the opium habit as a vice scarcely exists in India, that opium is extensively used for non-medical and quasi-medical purposes, in some cases with benefit and for the most part without injurious consequences, that the non-medical uses are so interwoven with the medical uses that it would not be practicable to draw a distinction between them in the distribution and sale of the drug and that it is not necessary that the growth of the poppy and the manufacture and sale of opium in British India should be prohibited except for medical purposes." The despatch of Lord Hardinge's Government was approvingly quoted by Lord Reading's Government a few years ago. It has long been recognised that any attempt to eradicate by law the use of opium would be open to all the objections involved in bureaucratic interference with popular custom. Eating it is largely quasi-medical; it is used for the prevention, cure and alleviation of disease, as a prophylactic as an anodyne and as the commonest and most treasured household medicine of the people, to whom qualified medical assistance is inaccessible. It is also taken as a solace, as a tonic and as a

restorative to lessen or avert fatigue and in other ways in which, when moderately used, it is relatively innocuous.

**Present Policy.**—The current attitude and policy of the Government of India were lately explained in their behalf to the League of Nations at Geneva. Their representative declared that any genuine measure of reform initiated by a Provincial Minister in connection with it would receive encouragement and support from the Central Government and showed that the policy of that Government is, and has been, one of non-interference with the moderate use of raw opium, whether the object of the consumer be some real or supposed physical benefit or merely the indulgence of the almost universal desire of human beings, particularly those whose occupations involve exposure or severe bodily exertion, for a stimulant or narcotic. Excessive indulgence it is and always has been the desire of Government to suppress.

Opium is under the current Indian constitution a Provincial Transferred Subject. Nevertheless, owing to the jealous watching and criticism by observers in every continent, the Government of India called an official All-India Conference, which was opened at Simla by Lord Irwin, on 5th May 1930, to consider the question of certain areas where opium consumption was alleged to be unduly high. This followed on the prosecution of special provincial inquiries by committees set up by the Local Governments at the special instance of His Majesty's Government. The Conference, after an exhaustive discussion of the phenomena presented by the various areas selected for investigation, and in the light of the personal knowledge of the representatives of the different Provinces and of the reports of the local committees, concluded that it appeared that certain parts of Assam and Calcutta might correctly be regarded as having excessive consumption and that Orissa and the Perozepore District of the Punjab might be held to provide cases for further inquiry. In other cases the Conference considered that there was no evidence of prevalent excess. But they gave a series of examples to show that there were simple explanations showing harmless causes for what appeared to be excessive consumption in many places.

While speaking at the Second Geneva Opium Conference on 19th January 1925, Lord Cecil stated that he had seen figures, apparently taken from a report made by the United States Treasury, to the effect that consumption was greater in America than in India. The estimates framed by the Advisory Committee of the League of the annual requirements of opium for strictly medicinal and scientific purposes is 600 milligrammes or 9.25 grains per capital which is roughly equivalent to 6 Indian seers per 10,000. The Health Committee of the League opined that this could be reduced to 450 milligrammes, or 6.94 grains in countries possessing a well developed medical service. The consumption per capita in British India during 1924-25 worked out at 17.2 grains per head. The rate of consumption has certainly fallen since the compilation of this published figure. The amount includes veterinary uses and these are extensive, though to secure statistics of the quantity of opium given to animals is impossible. Allowance also has to be made for the poor morphine con-

tent of Indian opium, which is about 9 per cent. at 90 deg. consistence, and the limited number of medical practitioners trained on Western lines to administer strictly measured doses. Lord Cecil's statement at the League of Nations was received with extreme criticism by Mr. Porter of the American delegation. Mr. Porter said the American statistics cited had been disavowed and that Lord Cecil's observations were a "vile slander upon the people of the United States." Lord Cecil apologised and withdrew his statement. But Mr. Frederick Wallis, Commissioner of Correction, New York, writing in the Current History Magazine for February, 1925, showed the annual per capita consumption in Italy to be one grain, in Germany 2 grains, in England 3 grains, in France 4 grains and in the United States 36 grains. In "Current History" for March, 1925, Mr. Wallis defended this last figure and said that in view of the smuggling into the United States "it would appear to me that the consumption would be much larger than the Government officially gave as 36 grains." It appears now to be recognised by all sane opinion throughout the world that India has the cleanest sheet if any in regard to opium control and export. Even the former ill informed sentimental attacks upon the Government in these respects have almost stopped.

Opium policy has on several occasions during the past few years come under discussion in the Central Indian Legislature and in regard to it the Government of India and the non-official members of the Legislature have been in accord. Cultivation of the poppy in British India is confined, except for a few wild and inaccessible regions, to the area that supplies the Government of India Factory at Ghazipur in the United Provinces where it can only be cultivated under license. Importation into British from the Indian States is controlled by prohibition of imports except on Government account and by agreement with the States concerned that they will not allow exports to British India except by arrangement. Cultivation in British India is progressively and rapidly being reduced. The sown area in British India which produced the crop of 1931-32 was 37,012 acres, i.e., 26.3 per cent of the area in 1922-23, and 20 per cent of that in 1912-13. The process of reduction was stayed in 1931-1932 because it was found that the rate before 1931 had been too rapid so that stocks were brought to a dangerously low level. Progressive and rapid reduction was resumed in 1933. The consumption of opium in the different provinces in India in 1932 is approximately as follows:—

	lbs.
Madras .. .. .	62,568
Bombay (including Sind) .. .. .	51,090
Bengal .. .. .	64,135
United Provinces .. .. .	39,880
Punjab .. .. .	62,210
Burma .. .. .	41,330
Bihar & Orissa .. .. .	37,724
Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	26,446
Assam .. .. .	30,512
Administered Areas (a) .. .. .	14,445
Total for British India .. .. .	4,28,340
Aden .. .. .	90
(a) North-West Frontier Province, Baluchistan, Ajmer-Merwara and Delhi.	

The population of British India according to the 1931 Census is 271,526,992, and the consumption per head in British India, excluding Aden, inclusive of the opium used for veterinary purposes but excluding that consumed for medicinal purposes was 11.04 grs. per head of the population. The population of Aden in 1931 was 50,809 and the opium consumption per head was 12.3 grs.

Close supervision is maintained over the licensed vendors in all parts of British India, the conditions of their licenses require that the

shops shall always be open to inspection, that no opium shall be sold to children or bad characters, that sales shall only be made on the licensed premises and during the prescribed hours, that only unadulterated Government opium shall be sold, that credit shall not be allowed, that no consumption shall be permitted on the premises, that full accounts shall be maintained and that the names and addresses of purchasers of more than one or two tolas shall be recorded. These conditions are effectively enforced by the excise departments of the various provinces.

## GLASS AND GLASSWARE.

The total value of the imports of glass and glassware amounted to Rs. 122 lakhs in 1933-34 as compared with Rs. 1.42 lakhs in 1932-33. Almost all the important descriptions under this head recorded decreases. Japan still retained the foremost position although the value of her exports shrank to Rs. 57 lakhs from Rs. 65 lakhs in 1932-33.

**Manufacture of Glass in India.**—Glass was manufactured in India centuries before Christ and Pliny makes mention of "Indian Glass" as being of superior quality. As a result of recent archaeological explorations, a number of small crude glass vessels have been discovered indicative of the very primitive stage of the industry. But no further traces of ancient Indian Glass Industry as such survive; yet, it is certain that by the sixteenth century it was an established industry producing mainly bangles and small bottles. The quality of the material was inferior and the articles turned out were rough. Beyond this stage the industry had not progressed until the nineties of the last century. Manufacture of glass in India on modern European lines dates from the nineties of the last century, when some pioneer efforts were made in this line. Since then a number of concerns have been started, a number of them have failed. They mainly devote themselves to the manufacture of bangles and lampware side by side with bottle-making on a small scale. This, therefore, is the criterion which determines the two well-defined classes of the industry in its present stage, (i) Indigenous Cottage Industry and (ii) the modern Factory Industry.

(i) The Indigenous Cottage Industry which is represented in all parts of the country, but has its chief centres in Ferozabad District of U. P., and Belgaua District, in the South, is mainly concerned with the manufacture of cheap bangles made from "glass cakes or blocks" made in larger factories. The industry is at present in a flourishing state and supplies nearly one-third of the Indian demand for bangles. The quality has been improved by the discovery of new glazing processes and for the present the turnover in this line has gone up to 20 lakhs of rupees a year. But these bangles have now to face a very hard competition from Japan whose "silky" bangles are ousting the old type Indian ones.

(ii) The modern Factory type of organization of this industry is just in its infancy at

present. The existing factories mostly stop at producing glass cakes for bangles as in Ferozabad or simple kind of lampwares and bottles. There is one factory in the United Provinces which since 1929 has been manufacturing sheet glass. Artistic glassware is out of the question and the private capitalists who have to run their concerns mostly with commercial ends do not think it worth their while to spend money and labour on it. War caused a great decrease in volume—though not so much in value which was much increased—of the imports of the lampware, etc., and in order to meet the Indian demand for them, new factories were started and old revived, which produced only cheap and simple kind of lampware and bottles on small scale. The total production of these Indian Glass Works has not been exactly estimated, but it is generally supposed that they were able to meet in these war years nearly half the Indian demand for this kind of glassware. There are a number of factories engaged in the production of lampware, of which two or three only produce bottle and carboys also. The chief centres for the former kind are Bombay, Jubbulpore, Allahabad, and Bihol and Ambala; while bottles are only manufactured at Naini and Lahore, and recently at Calcutta.

During the later years of the war period, a number of Glass Works were opened in the Bombay Presidency and adjoining districts, local manufacture having been stimulated by the cessation of imports of German, Austrian and Belgian glass.

**Causes of failure.**—Records of the earlier ventures have shown that the failures in some cases were due in part at least to preventable causes, prominent among which were (1) Lack of enlightened management. (2) Lack of proper commercial basis, as in some cases the proprietors had a number of other more larger concerns to look to. (3) Bad selection of site. An ideal site for a Glass Factory would be determined by the (a) nearness of quartz and fire-clay, (b) nearness of fuel, and (c) by the nearness of market. At least two must be present. In some concerns, two were absent. (4) Specialisation was lacking, some factories in their initial stages trying to manufacture three or four different kinds of glassware simultaneously like lampware, bottles, and bangles, etc. (5) Paucity of sufficient fluid capital for initial expenses for machinery or other improvements or even in some cases for running the concern in the beginning.



But beyond these there are certain real and special causes that contributed to the failure of some of these and hinder the progress of the rest. Chief among them are (1) The industry is in its infant stage and hence such failures are but incidental. (2) No expert guidance in this line, there is a lack of men and good literature. (3) Paucity of skilled labour of higher type.

The present Indian workmen in this line and blowers are few in number and illiterate. They, therefore, master the situation and are unamendable to management. (4) Heavy cost of good fuel, the works usually being situated where good sand and quartz can be obtained, and consequently, in most cases, at a great distance from the coal-fields. (5) To a certain extent, competition from Japan and European countries.

The Indian Industrial Commission say in their Report (Appendix E), viz.: "The Glass Industry, even in its simplest form is highly technical and can be efficiently carried on only by scientifically trained managers and expert workmen. The present stage has been reached by importing men, only partially equipped with the necessary qualifications, from Europe and Japan, and by sending Indian students abroad to pick up what knowledge they can. The glass industry is a closed trade and its secrets are carefully guarded, so that the latter method has not proved conspicuously successful."

**Bibliography**—Indian Industries Commission Report (Appendix); Indian Munitions Board, Industrial Handbook, etc. "Notes on Glass Manufacture." By C. S. Fox. (Bulletin No. 29 of Indian Industries and Labour, 1922.)

## HIDES, SKINS AND LEATHER.

India's local manufactures of skins and leather have steadily increased in recent years. Previous to the outbreak of war, the trade in raw hides in this country was good; there was a large demand for hides, and prices ruled high. On the declaration of war, the trade which had up till then been brisk was seriously dislocated. Exports to enemy countries, especially to the great emporium of Indian hides, Hamburg, were stopped, and exporters had to find new markets for the raw material. The raw hide business of India had up to that time been largely, if not quite entirely, in the hands of German firms or firms of German origin and Germany had the largest share of India's raw hides. In the four months before the outbreak of war she took 39 per cent. of the total exports. In 1912-13 she took 32 per cent. and in 1913-14, 35 per cent. Germany still takes the major share of India's raw hides while America takes the bulk of goat skin exports. Shipments of tanned hides go mostly to Great Britain.

The exports of hides and skins, tanned or dressed, amounted to 19,700 tons valued at Rs. 565 lakhs as compared with 14,500 tons valued at Rs. 466 lakhs in 1932-33.

**Conditions of the Trade.**—The trade in hides and skins and the craft in leather manufacture are in the hands either of Mahomedans or of low caste Hindus, and are on that account participated in by a comparatively small community. The traffic is subject to considerable fluctuations concomitant with the vicissitudes of the seasons. In famine years for instance the exports of untanned hides rise to an abnormal figure. The traffic is also peculiarly affected by the difficulty of obtaining capital and by the religious objection which assigns it to a position of degradation and neglect: it has thus become a monopoly within a restricted community and suffers from the loss of competition and popular interest and favour.

**Uses of Indian Hides.**—The fifteenth report of the Imperial Economic Committee states that Indian hides, both raw and partially tanned, are largely used for the upper leather of boots; partially tanned skins are used for fancy leather articles, bookbinding and for covering the small rollers used in cotton mills for drawing the thread. Raw sheepskins are used for similar

articles and also for gloves. They are exported mostly to Germany, France and Italy. Raw goatskins are used almost entirely in the manufacture of glaze kid, of which commodity the United States is the chief producer.

The chief markets for Indian raw hides are in Central and Southern Europe, Hamburg being an important distributing centre. Directly after the war an effort was made to direct more of this trade to the United Kingdom, but it has drifted back to Germany. The assortment and grading of raw hides exported from Calcutta before the war, largely the result of the work of German firms established there, had reached a high standard. After the war the trade became somewhat disorganised from a variety of causes, among which may be cited fiscal changes, the entry into the trade of new and at first inexperienced firms, the increased cost of arranging for supervision at up-country points. It has, however, been recovering its reputation.

**Protecting the Industry.**—The report of the Industrial Commission pointed out that the principal difficulty at present in the hides and leather industry was the lack of organisation and expert skill. Government action to foster the industry was first taken in September 1919, when a Bill was introduced in the Imperial Legislative Council further to amend the Indian Tariff Act, 1894. The effect of this Bill was officially described as follows: "It is to impose an export duty of 15 per cent. on hides and skins with a rebate of 10 per cent. on hides and skins exported to other parts of the Empire, and there tanned. Its object is to ensure that our hides and skins shall be converted into fully tanned leather or articles of leather so far as possible in India and failing this in other parts of the Empire, instead of being exported in a raw state for manufacture in foreign countries." Sir George Barnes who was in charge of the Bill and described the tanning industry as one of the most promising Indian industries explained that "the present position is that we have in India at the present time some hundreds of tanneries for the tanning of hides, a large number of which have come into existence in order to satisfy military requirements during the war. We have in fact the foundations of a flourishing tanning industry, but there is reason to fear that it may tend to dwindle and disappear

with the diminution of military requirements, if some other support is not given. We want to keep this industry alive, and we believe that in this case protection in the shape of a 15 per cent. export duty is justifiable and ought to be effective. It is clearly just also that the same measure of protection should be extended to the tanners of skins whose business, as I have already stated, was injured by the necessities of the war. Though Indian tanners have enormously increased in number during the past three years, they can only deal with a comparatively small proportion of the raw hides and skins which India produces, and it is to the advantage of India and the security of the Empire generally that this large surplus should, so far as possible, be tanned within the Empire, and with this end in view the Bill

proposes a 10 per cent. rebate in respect of hides and skins exported to any place within the Empire. I should add that it is proposed to limit by notification the benefit of this rebate to hides and skins actually tanned within the Empire, and Indian hides and skins re-exported from an Empire port for the purpose of being tanned abroad will not be entitled to any rebate."

**Indigenous methods.**—India possesses a large selection of excellent tanning materials such as *Acacia* pods and bark, Indian *umach*, the *Tanner's cassia*, *Mangroves*, and *Myrabolams*. By these and such like materials and by various methods and contrivances, hides and skins are extensively cured and tanned and the leather worked up in response to an immense, though purely local, demand.

### INDIAN INVENTIONS AND DESIGNS.

While India will have to depend for some time to come on foreign manufacturers for her supply of textile machinery, power plants and other industrial requirements, Indian engineers and chemical experts will have ample opportunity to exercise their inventive skill in various other directions. These may include agricultural implements, domestic appliances, drying and moistening apparatus, labour-saving devices, small manufactures in hardware, pumps, water lifts, furniture and metal wares, construction of roads and permanent ways, railway signalling and controlling, railway vehicles, buildings and structures, valves and cocks, latrines, closets and sanitary appliances. There will also be new chemical processes an apparatus including the manufacture of vegetable products, foodstuffs, treatment of oil seeds, the use of by-products and waste materials, use of starchy raw materials for the sizing of yarn and cloth, tallow substitutes, manufacture of caustic soda, soda ash, bleaching powder and chlorite and other chemical products for use in the various industries which the country will be engaged in developing in the near future.

A handbook to the **Patent Office in India** which is published by the Government Press, Delhi, gives the various Acts, rules, and instructions bearing on the subject together with hints for the preparation of specifications and drawings, hints for searchers and other valuable information that has not hitherto been readily accessible to the general public in so convenient a form. In the preface the Controller of Patents and Designs explains the scope of the Patent laws in India and indicates wherein they differ from English law and procedure.

The existing Indian Patent Law is contained in the Indian Patents and Designs Act, 1911 as amended in 1930 and the Rules of 1933. The Patent Office does not deal with trade marks or with copyright generally in books, pictures, music and other matters which fall under the Indian Copyright Act III of 1914. There is, in fact, no provision of law in British India for the registration of Trade Marks which are protected under the Merchandise Marks Act, (IV of 1889) which forms Chapter XVIII of the Indian Penal Code.

On the whole, Indian law and procedure closely follow that in the United Kingdom for the protection of inventions and the registration of designs, as they always have done in matters of major interest. One main difference exists, however, as owing to the absence of provision of law for the registration of Trade Marks, India cannot become a party to the International Convention under which certain rights of priority are obtainable in other countries.

The first Indian Act for granting exclusive privileges to inventors was passed in 1856, after an agitation that had been carried on fitfully for some twenty years. Difficulties arising from an uncertainty as to the effect of the Royal Prerogative prevented earlier action, and, owing to some informalities, the Act itself was repealed in the following year.\* In 1859 it was re-enacted with modifications, and in 1872 the Patterns and Designs Protection Act was passed. The protection of Inventions Act of 1883, dealing with exhibitions, followed, and then the Inventions and Designs Act of 1888. All these are now replaced by the present Act of 1911.

The existing Acts extend to the whole of British India, including British Baluchistan and the Santhal Parganas. This of course includes Burma, but it does not embrace the Native States. Of the latter Hyderabad (Deccan), Mysore, Gwalior, Baroda, Travancore, Marwar, Cochin, Kashmir and Jamu have ordinances of their own, for which particulars must be obtained from the Government of the States in question as they are not administered by the Indian Patent Office in Calcutta. A patent granted in British India does not extend to the United Kingdom or to any other British Possession, but under the reciprocal arrangement an applicant for an Indian patent has 12 months priority in the United Kingdom, Australia, Canada, New Zealand, the Irish Free State, the Union of South Africa and Ceylon and *vice versa*. The object of the Act of 1911 was to provide a simpler more direct, and more effective procedure in regard both to the grant of patent rights and to their subsequent existence and operation. The changes made in the law need not here be referred to in detail. They

gave further protection both to the inventor by providing that his application should be kept secret until acceptance, and to the public, by increasing the facilities for opposition at an effective period. At the same time a Controller of Patents and Designs was established, with power to dispose of many matters previously referred to the Governor-General in Council, and provision was made for the grant of a sealed "patent" instead of for the mere recognition of an "exclusive privilege." The provisions of the Act follow with the necessary modifications those of the British Inventions and Designs Act of 1907.

**New Legislation.**—Part I (Patents) of the Act of 1911 has been further amended by Act VII of 1930 and includes the following :—

If an Application comprises more than one invention the additional inventions may be made the subject matter of additional applications bearing the same date as the original application.

The term of the Patent will be 16 years, instead of 14 years.

Patent of Addition will be granted on the original patent without the payment of additional renewal fees but the additional patent will expire with the date of the original patent.

Fresh provisions are made for the use of an invention by Government.

Government will grant licences to the public on application if the Patentee refuses to do so on reasonable terms.

Several other facilities are given under the Indian Amended Act of 1930 on the lines of the present British Patent Act.

The period of opposition to the grant of a patent has been extended to 4 months from the date of the notification of the "Acceptance" of the application, instead of 3 months. The provisions contained in the Indian Patents and Designs Rules, as regarded divisional applications in respect of inventions covered by the original application and divided therefrom, have been amplified and embodied in the Act itself. Section 10 has been amended to empower the Controller to decide disputes about proceeding with the applications for patents, that may occur between the applicants and third parties, or between joint applicants among themselves.

The time for appeal to the Governor-General in Council has been extended to 3 months, instead of 2 months from the date of the decision appealed against. A new Section 21A has been provided relating to secret patents. A new Section 85A has been provided for giving relief in suits for infringement of patents in respect of valid claim, despite the existence of invalid claims in the specification.

The definition has been altered as to the person entered on the Register as the grantee or proprietor of the patent. Section 78A (4) has been amended to enable British India to enter into reciprocal arrangement with the Indian States.

The definition of the term "Design" has been altered, and the time for applying to secure for the registration in India, the priority date of the application in the United Kingdom or other parts of the British Empire, has been extended to 6 months.

**Printed Specification** of applications for patents, which have been accepted (One Rupee per copy), may be seen free of charge, together with other publications of the Patent Office at the following places:—

AHMEDABAD	..R. C. Technical Institute.
ALLAHABAD	..Public Library.
BANGALORE	..Indian Institute of Science.
BARODA	..Department of Commerce and Industry.
BOMBAY	..Record Office.
"	..Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute, Matunga.
"	..The Bombay Textile and Engineering Association, No. 1A, Sussex Road, Parel.
CALCUTTA	..Patent Office, No. 1, Council House Street.
"	..Bengal Engineering College, Sildpur.
CAWNPORE	..Office of the Director of Industries, United Provinces.
CHINSEER	..Office of the Commissioner, Burdwan Division.
CHITTAGONG	..Office of the Commissioner, Chittagong Division.
DACCA	..Office of the District Board, Dacca.
DELHI	..Office of the Deputy Commissioner.
HYDERABAD	..Industries and Commerce Department of His Highness the Nizam's Government.
KARACHI	..Office of the City Deputy Collector.
LAHORE	..Punjab Public Library.
LONDON	..The Patent Office, 25, Southampton Buildings, W. C.
MADRAS	..Record Office, Egmore.
"	..College of Engineering.
MYSORE	..Office of the Secretary to Government, General and Revenue Department.
NAGPUR	..Victoria Technical Institute.
POONA	..College of Engineering.
RANCHI	..Office of the Director of Industries, Bihar & Orissa.
BANGOON	..Office of the Revenue Secretary, Government of Burma.
ROORKEE	..Thomason College.
SHOLAPUR	..Office of the Collector.

## ABSORPTION OF GOLD (both coin and bullion) IN INDIA

(In lakhs of Rupees.)

	AVERAGE OF 5 YEARS ENDING									
	1898-99.	1903-04.	1908-09.	1913-14.	1918-19.	1923-24.	1928-29.	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.
1. Production (b) ..	2.01	2.95	3.40	3.36	3.39	2.72	2.25	2.07	1.87	2.03
2. Imports ..	5.48	13.00	16.85	32.79	(a) 9.83	(a) 30.66	33.68	14.23	13.24	2.80
3. Exports ..	3.23	6.32	7.50	4.64	(a) 3.01	(a) 8.23	18	1	49	60.78
4. Net imports (i.e., 2-3) ..	2.25	6.18	9.35	28.15	(a) 6.87	(a) 22.38	33.50	14.22	12.75	-57.98*
5. Net addition to stock (i.e., 1+4) ..	4.26	9.13	12.75	31.51	10.26	25.10	35.75	16.29	14.62	-55.90
6. Balance held in mint and Government Treasury and Currency and Gold Standard Reserves ..	66	12.88	6.57	19.11	16.93	27.02	25.79	32.27	34.18	41.47
7. Increase (+) or decrease (-) in stock held in mints, etc., as compared with the preceding year ..	+61	+2.67	-3.25	+4.47	-1.02	+99	+4.95	+5	+1.91	+7.29
8. Net absorption (i.e., 7-6) ..	3.65	6.46	16.00	27.04	11.28	24.11	30.80	16.24	12.71	-63.19
9. Progressive total of additions to stock ..	61.86	1,01.19	1,59.81	2,77.15	3,72.61	4,66.83	6,51.53	7,14.70	7,29.32	6,73.42
10. Net progressive absorption ..	61.19	88.31	1,59.24	2,58.04	3,55.68	4,38.92	6,25.75	6,82.44	6,95.15	9,31.96

Note.—The quinquennial average figures are inserted only for comparative purposes. The progressive total of additions to stock (item 9) and net progressive absorption (item 10) are calculated on the annual figures and are not based on these averages. Item 9 is the sum of the yearly figures in item 5 and item 10 the sum of the yearly figures in item 8.

(a) Excludes gold imported and exported on behalf of the Bank of England.

(b) Figures are for calendar year ending 31st December.

\* Net exports.

1932-33. 1933-34.

5,68.92 5,14.00

6,10.44 5,56.15

-63.04 -54.32

41.53 41.56

# Insurance in India.

761

According to the report by Mr. N. Mukarji, Actuary to the Government of India, contained in the Indian Insurance Year Book, 1932, the number of companies subject to the provisions of the Indian Life Assurance Companies Act of 1912 and the Indian Insurance Companies Act of 1928 is 282 of which 136 companies are constituted in India and 146 companies are constituted outside India. Of the 136 Indian companies, 60 are established in the Bombay Presidency, 25 in Bengal, 21 in the Madras Presidency, 14 in the Punjab, 8 in Delhi, 2 each in the Central Provinces, Ajmer and Burma and 1 each in Burma and the U P. Of the 146 non-Indian companies 71 are constituted in the United Kingdom, 31 in the British Dominions and Colonies, 18 in the Continent of Europe, 12 in the United States of America, 9 in Japan and 5 in Java.

Most of the Indian companies carry on life assurance business only. They are 103 in number and of the remaining 33 Indian companies, 20 carry on life business along with other insurance business and 13 carry on insurance business other than life.

Besides the Indian life offices, there are some pension funds, mostly connected with Government offices, which are exempt from the operation of the Act and the Indian Post Office Insurance Fund is also exempt. As regards non-Indian companies, most of them carry on insurance business other than life. Out of the total number of 146 non-Indian companies, 122 carry on insurance business other than life, 10 carry on life business only and 14 carry on life business along with other insurance business. Of the latter 24 companies, 16 are constituted in the United Kingdom, 6 in the British Dominions and Colonies and 1 each in Germany and Switzerland.

The total new life assurance business effected in India during 1931 amounted to 125,000 policies assuring a sum of nearly 268 crores and yielding a premium income of 1½ crore, of which the new business done by Indian companies amounted to 97,000 policies assuring a sum of 17 crores and having a premium income of ½ crore. The share of the British companies in respect of new sums assured is 3½ crores, of the Dominion and Colonial companies about 6 crores and of the single German company ½ crore.

The average sum assured under the new policies issued by Indian companies is Rs. 1,764 and under those issued by non-Indian companies Rs. 3,400.

The total life assurance business effected in India and remaining in force at the end of 1931 amounted to 714,000 policies assuring a total

sum of 168 crores including reversionary bonus additions and having a premium income of very nearly 8½ crores. Of this the share of Indian companies is represented by 502,000 policies assuring a sum of 94 crores and having a premium income of 4½ crores.

Most of the Indian companies now transact life assurance business on the scientific principle but there are still some which carry on business on the **dividing plan** under which the sum assured is not fixed but depends on the division of a portion of each year's premium income amongst the claims arising in that year. The Government of India Actuary says in his latest annual report that the main defect of dividing insurance business is that policy-holders in each class are charged the same rate of premium of subscription irrespective of their age on admission ranging even in some cases from 18 to 60 years. "Business of this nature is not only unsound but is apt to lend itself to the practice of fraud on the part of policy-holders and agents and later on by the company. It has been declared to be the cause of insurance enterprise in India." Before the Act of 1912 was passed there were numerous companies which transacted life assurance business on the dividing plan and most of them came to grief. Of such companies which were in existence at the time of the passing of the Act the majority have disappeared and some have stopped issuing policies on the dividing plan. A few new companies have taken up this dividing insurance business and it will not be long before they realise their mistake.

Some Indian life offices have extended their operations outside India, mostly in British East Africa and in the Near East. The total new sums assured by these offices outside India in 1931 amounted to 66 lakhs yielding a premium income of 4 lakhs and the total sum assured including reversionary bonus additions in force at the end of 1931 amounted to 4 crores, having a premium income of 2½ lakhs.

The total new annuity business effected during 1931 was for the amount of about ½ lakh per annum, which was equally shared by Indian and non-Indian companies. The total annuity business remaining in force at the end of the year was for the amount of 3½ lakhs per annum, of which the amount payable by Indian companies was a little over 1½ lakhs per annum.

The life assurance business of Indian companies which steadily increased during 11 years up to 1929 received a setback in 1930 owing to the general financial depression. The following table shows the **new business effected** since 1921 in each year and the total business remaining in force at the end of the year.

Year.	New business written during the year.	Total business remaining in force at the end of the year.
1921	5.47 lakhs.	34 crores.
1922	5.64 "	37 "
1923	5.85 "	39 "
1924	6.89 "	42 "
1925	8.15 "	47 "
1926	10.35 "	53 "
1927	12.77 "	60 "
1928	15.41 "	71 "
1929	17.29 "	82 "
1930	16.50 "	89 "
1931	17.76 "	98 "

A large portion of the new business transacted by the younger and less firmly established companies lapsed within a short time and the growth of total business in their case is not commensurate with the volume of new business transacted in each year. The total business which lapsed during 1931 was 74 crores and was over 40 per cent. of the total new business.

The **net income** of the Indian companies under their life assurance business from premiums and interest amounted to 5½ crores in 1931 and was in excess of ½ crore over the corresponding income of the previous year. Claims amounted to 1½ crores and exceeded the previous year's figure by 12 lakhs. Claims by death showed an increase 5 lakhs and

claims by survivorship an increase of 7 lakhs, respectively.

The life assurance funds increased by nearly 2 crores during 1931 and amounted to 22½ crores at the end of that year. The average rate of interest earned on the life funds during the year was a little less than 5½ per cent.

The **Post Office Insurance Fund** was instituted by the Government of India in 1883 for the benefit of the postal employees but gradually admission to it has been thrown open to almost all classes of Government servants who are employed on civil duties. The following are some of the important particulars relating to the business of the Fund during the four years 1929 to 1932:—

Year ending 31st March.	New business effected during the year.		Total business remaining in force at the end of the year.		* Total income.	Life Assurance fund at the end of the year.
	Number of policies.	Total sums assured.	Number of policies.	Total sums assured and bonuses.		
1929 .	7,582	1,43,41,000	64,474	13,02,47,000	63,17,000	3,64,44,000
1930 ..	8,894	1,49,56,000	71,479	14,17,81,000	69,36,000	4,02,80,000
1931 ..	9,710	1,50,38,000	79,053	15,32,85,000	76,05,000	4,46,46,000
1932 ..	6,484	98,15,000	83,165	15,88,89,000	81,39,000	4,91,47,000

**Fire, Marine and Miscellaneous Insurance Business.**—The net Indian premium income of all companies under insurance business other than life assurance during 1931 was 2½ crores of which the Indian companies' share was ½ crore and that of the non-Indian companies 1½ crore. The total amount is composed of—

1,28 lakhs from fire.

43 lakhs from marine, and

77 lakhs from miscellaneous insurance business.

The Indian companies received—

28 lakhs from fire,

7 lakhs from marine, and  
24 lakhs from miscellaneous insurance business.

The **total assets of Indian companies** amount to 29 crores of which stock exchange securities form the bulk. These securities are shown in the account at a net value of 20½ crores. Mortgage loans on policies and on stocks and shares are shown at 4 crores; land and house property are valued at 1½ crore; deposits, cash and stamps, are shown at ½ crore, accrued interest at ¼ crore; agents balances and other outstanding items at 1½ crore; and loans on personal security and other miscellaneous assets at ¼ crore. Investments of Indian companies outside India consist mainly of stock exchange securities and amount to ½ crore.

## Customs Tariff.

General import duties are levied for fiscal purposes and not for the protection of Indian industries. Any duties imposed for protective purposes are on the recommendations of the Tariff Board, as accepted or amended by Government. Under the terms of the Ottawa Agreement a large range of British and Colonial goods received a preferential rate of duty from January 1, 1933. But the tariff has been modified with a view to admitting free or at favourable rates articles, the cheap import of which was considered necessary in the interests of the country. Thus certain raw materials, manures, agricultural implements and dairy appliances are admitted free. Machinery, printing materials, etc., are assessed at 10 per cent. and iron and steel railway material and ships at 15 per cent.

**Re-Imports.**—Articles of foreign production on which import duty has been once paid, if subsequently exported, are on re-import exempted from duty on the following conditions:—

The Collector of Customs must be satisfied—

- (1) of the identity of the articles;
- (2) that no drawback of duty was paid on their export;
- (3) that the ownership has not changed between the time of re-export and subsequent re-import;
- (4) that they are private personal property re-imported for personal use, not merchandise for sale;
- (5) that not more than three years have passed since they were re-exported.

Duty is, however, charged on the cost of alterations, additions, renovations and repairs, involving the substitution of new parts, done to the articles while abroad, which should be declared by the person re-importing the articles in a form which will be supplied to him at the time of re-importation.

To facilitate identification on re-importation an export certificate giving the necessary particulars should be obtained from the Customs Department at the time of shipment of the articles which should be tendered for examination.

This concession of free entry on re-importation is not extended for the benefit of Companies or Corporate Bodies.

**Drawbacks.**—When any goods, capable of being easily identified which have been imported by sea into any Customs port from any foreign port, and upon which duties of Customs have been paid on importation, are re-exported by sea from such Customs port to any foreign port, or as provisions or stores for use on board a ship proceeding to a foreign port, seven-eighths of such duties shall, except as otherwise hereinafter provided, be repaid as drawback:

Provided that, in every such case, the goods be identified to the satisfaction of the Customs Collector at such Customs port and that the re-export be made within two years from the date of importation, as shown by the records of the Custom House, or within such extended

term as the Chief Customs Authority, or Chief Customs Officer on sufficient cause being shown in any case determines, provided further that the Chief Customs Officer shall not extend the term to a period exceeding 3 years.

When any goods, having been charged with Import duty at one Customs port and thence exported to another, are re-exported by sea as aforesaid, drawback shall be allowed on such goods as if they had been so re-exported from the former port:

Provided that, in every such case, the goods be identified to the satisfaction of the Officer-in-Charge of the Custom House at the port of final exportation, and that such final exportation be made within three years from the date on which they were first imported into British India.

No drawback shall be allowed unless the claim to receive such drawback be made and established at the time of re-export.

No such payment of drawback shall be made until the vessel carrying the goods has put out to sea, or unless payment be demanded within six months from the date of entry for shipment.

Every person, or his duly authorised agent, claiming drawback on any goods duly exported, shall make and subscribe a declaration that such goods have been actually exported, and have not been re-landed and are not intended to be re-landed at any Customs port; and that such person was at the time of entry outwards and shipment, and continues to be, entitled to drawback thereon.

**Merchandise Marks.**—Importers into India especially from countries other than the United Kingdom, would do well to make themselves acquainted with the law and regulations relating to merchandise marks. In Appendix II will be found the principal provisions of the Indian Merchandise Marks Act, 1889, and connected Acts and the notifications issued thereunder. The following summary of the regulations in force does not claim to be exhaustive. For those seeking more complete information a reference is suggested to the Merchandise Marks Manual which is published under the authority of the Government of India and obtainable of all agents for the sale of Indian Government publications.

Infringements or offences may be classified conveniently under four heads:—

1. Counterfeit trade marks;
2. Trade descriptions that are false in respect of the country of origin;
3. Trade descriptions that are false in other respects; and
4. Lengths not properly stamped on piece-goods,

NOTE 1.—In the expression "*ad valorem*" used in these Schedules the reference is to "real value" as defined in Section 30 of the Sea Customs Act 1872 (VIII of 1872) unless an article has a tariff value assigned to it.

NOTE 2.—Tariff-valued heads are based on the ordinary trade description of each article and cover all reduced grades and mixtures unless they are separately provided for.

NOTE 3.—In this publication the expression "standard rate of duty" means, in the case of articles liable to preferential rates of duty, the standard rate of duty as opposed to the preferential rate, and in the case of other articles, the ordinary rate of duty.

(The following details of the Indian Customs Tariff are published by courtesy of the Government of India.)

### THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty.	
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION I						
Live Animals and Products of the Animal Kingdom						
1	ANIMALS, LIVING, all sorts.	Revenue	Free	...	...	
2	BACON AND HAM, not canned or bottled.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...	...	
3	FISH, not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...	...	
3 (1)	FISH, SALTED, wet	Revenue	Such rate on rates of duty not exceeding one rupee per Indian maund of 82½ lbs. as the Government may, by notification in the <i>Gazette of India</i> , from time to time prescribe, plus 6½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...	...	
Tariff values—						
				Rs. a. p.	Per Indian maund	
(i)	Normal	...	...	6	0	0
(ii)	All other sorts	...	...	7	0	0

\* The rate on the 1-4 January, 1935, and until further notice is annas 9½ per maund of 82 lbs. avoird.



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty.
SECTION I— <i>contd.</i>							
Live Animals and Products of the Animal Kingdom— <i>contd.</i>							
3 (2)	FISH, SALTED dry	Preferential rate	Rs. 3-8 per cwt	..	Rs. 1-8 per cwt	..	..
3 (3)	FISH, UNSALTED dry	Preferential rate	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..
3 (4)	<i>Tariff value—</i>						
	Bonitas	Rs. a p Per cwt	7 0 0				
	FISHWAYS, including singally and sozille and shakins	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..			..
	<i>Tariff value—</i>						
4	Sharkfins, loose or in bundles from Arabian and Persian Gulf ports	Rs. a p Per cwt	4 0 0				
	Sharkfins, loose or in bundles from China and the Straits	Per lb.	2 14 0				
	BUTTER, CHEESE AND GHEE	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..			
	<i>Tariff value—</i>						
	Butter	Rs. a p Per lb.	0 14 0				
	Ghee	Per cwt	41 0 0				

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION I—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Live Animals and Products of the Animal Kingdom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
4 (1)	MILK, condensed or preserved, including milk cream.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	ad 20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
5	CORAL, unprepared . . . . .	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	ad . . . . .	....	....
5 (1)	CORALS AND SHELLS . . . . .	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	ad . . . . .	....	....
<i>Tariff values—</i>						
			R <sup>s</sup> a. p.			
			Per cwt			
	Cowries, bazar, common . . . . .		4 4 0			
	Cowries, yellow, superior quality.		4 8 0			
	Cowries, Maldiva . . . . .		18 10 0			
	Cowries, Sankh . . . . .		86 0 0			
	Mother-of-pearl, nacre . . . . .		20 0 0			
	Nakha . . . . .		98 0 0			
			Per lb.			
	Tortoise-shell . . . . .		6 8 0			
	Tortoise-shell, nakh . . . . .		1 14 0			

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom.      A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION I—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>Live Animals and Products of the Animal Kingdom—<i>contd.</i></b>					
5 (2)	IVORY, unmanufactured .. ..	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Elephants' grinders .. ..	Rs. a. p. Per cwt.	300 0 0		
	Elephants' tusks (other than hollows, centres, and points), each exceeding 20 lb. in weight and hollows, centres, and points, each weighing 10 lb. and over.	Rs. a. p. Per cwt.	500 0 0		
	Elephants' tusks (other than hollows, centres, and points), not less than 10 lb. and not exceeding 20 lb. each, and hollows, centres, and points each weighing less than 10 lb.	Rs. a. p. Per cwt.	410 0 0		
	Elephants' tusks each less than 10 lb. (other than hollows, centres, and points).	Rs. a. p. Per cwt.	215 0 0		
	Sea-cow or mope teeth, each not less than 4 lb.	Rs. a. p. Per cwt.	275 0 0		
	Sea-cow or mope teeth, each not less than 3 lb. and under 4 lb.	Rs. a. p. Per cwt.	220 0 0		
	Sea-cow or mope teeth, each less than 3 lb.	Rs. a. p. Per cwt.	130 0 0		

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Proportional rate of duty if the article is the produce of manufacture of— The United Kingdom A British Colony	Duration of protective rates of duty
<b>SECTION II</b>					
<b>Products of the Vegetable Kingdom—<i>contd.</i></b>					
6	PLANTS, LIVING, not otherwise specified		Free		
6 (1)	RUBBER STUMPS		Free		
7	VEGETABLES, all sorts, fresh, dried, salted or preserved, not otherwise specified.	Proportional rate	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	
	<i>Tariff rates—</i>				
	Ras, a p				
	Per cwt				
	6 12 0				
	5 0 0				
	Garlic				
	Potatoes				
8	FRUITS, all sorts, fresh, dried, salted or preserved, not otherwise specified *	Proportional rate	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	
	<i>Tariff rates—</i>				
	Ras, a p				
	Per cwt				
	Almonds without shell				
	Almonds, kazazi Persian in the shell				
	Almonds in the shell Persian (cashew or cayon kernels, not skinned)				
	Per thousand				
	Coconuts, Straits, Dutch East Indies and Siam—				
	Husked				
	Unhusked				
	Coconuts, other except Maldives				

\* Under Government of India Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, raw cashew-nuts are exempt from payment of import duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom. A British Colony	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION II—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>Products of the Vegetable Kingdom—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	FRUITS, all sorts, fresh, dried, salted or preserved not otherwise specified— <i>contd.</i>				
	<i>Tariff values—contd.</i>				
	Dates, dry, in bags—				
	Basra (Iraq) dates .. ..	Rs. a. p. Per cwt			
	All other sorts .. ..	6 12 0			
	Dates, wet, in bags, baskets and bundles .. ..	4 12 0			
	Dates, wet, packed in other receptacles .. ..	3 4 0			
	Figs, dried, Persian .. ..	7 2 0			
	Figs, dried, European .. ..	5 0 0			
	Pistachio nuts .. ..	13 4 0			
	Raisins, red, Persian (Guh .. ..	35 0 0			
	.. ..	6 0 0			
8 (1)	CURRENTS .. ..	Revenue	Re 1-4 per cwt	....	...
9	COFFEE not otherwise specified .. ..	Preferential venue	1c. 25 per cent. ad valorem plus one anna per pound	... 25 per cent. ad valorem.	..
9 (1)	COFFEE, canned or bottled .. ..	Preferential venue.	1c. 30 per cent. ad valorem	ad 20 per cent ad valorem	....
9 (2)	TEA .. ..	Preferential venue.	1c. Five annas per pound	Three annas per pound.	...

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty.	
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
9 (3)	SECTION II— <i>contd.</i>					
	Products of the Vegetable Kingdom— <i>contd.</i>					
	The following SPICES, namely :—					
	CARDAMOMS, CASSIA, CINNAMON, CLOVES, NUTMEGS AND PEPPER—					
	(a) Unground .. .. .	Preferential venue.	45 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	37½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
	(b) Ground .. .. .	Revenue	37½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Spices, unground—					
	Cardamom seed .. .. .					
	Cassia Lignea .. .. .					
	Cloves .. .. .					
	Cloves, exhausted .. .. .					
	Cloves, stems and heads .. .. .					
	Nutmegs .. .. .					
	Nutmegs in shell .. .. .					
	Pepper, black .. .. .					
	Pepper, long .. .. .					
	Pepper white .. .. .					
9 (4)	The following unground SPICES, namely :—					
	CHILLIES, GINGER AND MACE .. .. .	Preferential venue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	22½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Ginger, dry, unground .. .. .					
	Mace, unground .. .. .					

## THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION II—contd.						
Products of the Vegetable Kingdom—contd.						
(5)	BETELNUTS .. .. . Tariff values— Betelnuts (husked)— Whole from Straits, Dutch East Indies and Siam. .. Whole from Ceylon .. .. Split from Straits, Dutch East Indies and Siam— (a) Mature .. .. . (b) Immature .. .. . Split from Ceylon— (a) Mature .. .. . (b) Immature .. .. . All other sorts .. .. .	Rs. a. p. Per cwt. 6 8 0 7 8 0 10 0 0 7 8 0 15 0 0 8 10 0 19 8 0 8 0 0	45 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	37½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
(6)	VANILLA BEANS .. .. . GRAIN AND PULSE not otherwise specified, including broken grains and pulse, but excluding flour. WHEAT* .. .. . BROKEN RICE .. .. .	Preferential revenue. .... Protective .. Protective ..	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> . Free .. .. Re. 1-8 per cwt. Twelve annas per Indian maund of 82½ lbs. avoirdupois weight	.... .... .... ....	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> . .... .... ....	.... .... March 31st, 1936. March 31st, 1936.

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenue), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, wheat imported by or on behalf of any person who is engaged in milling flour for export is exempt from payment of import duty, provided at such person, before clearance of the wheat for consumption or from bond as the case may be, has produced documentary evidence to the satisfaction of the Customs Collector that he has entered into a contract to sell a quantity of wheat flour representing 97 per cent. of the quantity of wheat imported in respect of which exemption is claimed and that the said wheat flour is to be shipped to a destination outside India before a date settled in the contract.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony
SECTION II— <i>contd.</i>					
Products of the Vegetable Kingdom— <i>contd.</i>					
11	FLOUR not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent	<i>ad valorem</i>	....
	<i>Tariff value—</i>	Rs. a p			
	Cassava or Tapioca Flour	Per cwt 5 8 0			
11 (1)	WHEAT FLOUR	Protective	Re 1.8 per cwt		
11 (2)	SAGO FLOUR	Free			
11 (3)	SAGO AND TAPIOCA	Preferential revenue	30 per cent	<i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>
	<i>Tariff value—</i>	Rs. a p			
	Cassava, Tapioca of Sago	Per cwt 7 8 0			
11 (4)	STARCH AND FARINA	Revenue	15 per cent	<i>ad valorem</i>	
12	SEEDS, all sorts not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent	<i>ad valorem</i>	
12 (1)	OLSEEDS imported into British India by sea from the territories of any Prince or Chief in India	Free			
12 (2)	OLSEEDS, NON-ESSENTIAL, all sorts not otherwise specified, including copra or coconut kernel	Preferential revenue	30 per cent	<i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>
	<i>Tariff value—</i>	Rs. a p			
	Copra or coconut kernel	Per cwt 6 0 0			
					March 31st, 1936





THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.	
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.		
SECTION II— <i>contd.</i>							
Products of the Vegetable Kingdom— <i>contd.</i>							
13 (3)	GUMS, RESINS AND LAC, all sorts not otherwise specified.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....	..	
	<i>Tariff values—</i>						
	Rs. s. p.						
	Per cwt.						
	Gum Ammoniac .. .. .						
	Gum Bysabol (coarse myrrh) ..						
	Gum Olibanum or Frankincense.						
	Gum Persian (false) .. .. .						
	Myrrh .. .. .						
	13 (4)	GUMS, ARABIC, BENJAMIN (ras and cowrie) and DAMMER (including unrefined batu) and ROSIN	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
		<i>Tariff values—</i>					
		Rs. s. p.					
Per cwt.							
Dammer batu, unrefined .. .. .							
Gum Arabic, other than ground.							
Gum Benjamin, ras .. .. .							
Gum Benjamin, cowrie .. .. .							
Gum Dammer (or Copal) .. .. .							
Rosin .. .. .							
13 (5)		STICK OF SEED LAC .. .. .	Free	.. .. .	..	....	....
13 (6)		OPUM .. .. .	Revenue	Rs. 30 per seer of 80 tolas or 18 $\frac{1}{4}$ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , which ever is higher.	..	..	..

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION II— <i>contd.</i>						
Products of the Vegetable Kingdom— <i>contd.</i>						
13 (7)	CINCHONA BARK .. .. .	....	Free .. .. .	....	....	
14	CANES AND RATTANS .. .. .	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem.</i>	....	....	
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Canes—					
	Malacca .. .. .	Rs. s. d.				
	Chimty .. .. .	Per 100 pieces.				
	Tries .. .. .	25 0 0				
	Root moonah .. .. .	10 0 0				
	Mannu .. .. .	5 4 0				
	.. .. .	19 8 0				
	.. .. .	14 0 0				
	Polo, all kinds—					
	Not exceeding 10 feet in length.	55 0 0				
	Exceeding 10 feet in length.	70 0 0				
	Tohite .. .. .	Per cwt.				
	.. .. .	18 0 0				
	Rattans—					
	Chair .. .. .	13 12 0				
	Basket .. .. .	5 8 0				
	Outers .. .. .	50 0 0				
	Inners .. .. .	33 0 0				

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION III.</b>						
<b>Fatty Substances, Greases, Oils and products of their decomposition prepared Alimentary Fats; Waxes of Animal or Vegetable origin</b>						
15	ALL SORTS OF STEARINE, WAX, GREASE AND FAT not otherwise specified.	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	.	.
	<i>Tariff rates—</i>	Rs. a p.				
	Lubricating Grease	Per lb.				
	Petroleum Jelly, white	0 3 3				
	Petroleum Jelly, all other sorts	0 5 6 0 2 3				
15 (1)	LARD, not canned or bottled	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	.	.
15 (2)	BEEFWAX	Preferential venue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.
15 (3)	TALLOW	.	Free	.	.	.
15 (4)	FISH OIL INCLUDING WHALE OIL not otherwise specified.	Preferential venue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	.
15 (5)	FISH OIL AND WHALE OIL, hardened or hydro-genated	Revenue	Rs. 10 per cwt.	.	.	.
15 (6)	VEGETABLE NON-ESSENTIAL OILS not otherwise specified.	Preferential venue.	35 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.
15 (7)	The following VEGETABLE NON-ESSENTIAL OILS, namely, Coconut, Groundnut and Lensed.*	Preferential venue	35 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.
	<i>Tariff rates—</i>	Rs. a. p.				
	Coconut oil	Per cwt.				
		10 0 0				
		Per Imperial gallon				
	Linseed oil, raw or boiled					
		2 0 0				
15 (8)	All sorts of ANIMAL OILS not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	.	.

• Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subse-

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subse-

## THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd

Item No	Name of article	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION IV.						
Products of the Food-preparing Industries; Beverages, Alcoholic Liquors and Vinegars; Tobacco.						
16	Canned or bottled BACON, HAM AND LARD	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	...	....
16 (1)	Fish, canned	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
16 (2)	ISINGLASS, canned or bottled	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	..
17	SUGAR excluding confectionery.*	Protective	Rs 9-1 per cwt	...	...	March 31st 1938.
17 (1)	MOLASSES	Revenue	31½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	...
<i>Tariff values—</i>						
Molasses—						
(i) imported in bulk by tank steamer						
(ii) otherwise imported						
17 (2)	CONFECTIONERY	Preferential revenue	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	40 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
17 (3)	SUGAR-CANDY	Revenue	Rs 10-8 per cwt.	...	...	....
18	COCOA AND CHOCOLATE other than confectionery	Preferential revenue	130 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January, 1935, and until further notice, on sugar produced in any factory in British India and either issued out of, or used within such factory is (i) 10 annas per cwt on *Khandari* Sugar and (ii) Re 1-5 per cwt. on all other Sugar except *Salmyra* Sugar.



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION IV— <i>contd.</i>						
Products of the Food-preparing Industries ; Beverages, Alcoholic Liquors and Vinegars ; Tobacco— <i>contd.</i>						
20 (1)	FRUIT JUICES.. .. .	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
20 (2)	FRUITS AND VEGETABLES, canned or bottled .. .. . <i>Tariff value—</i> Rs. a. p. per case of 4 doz. 7 4 0	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
21	China canned fruit .. .. . Canned or bottled PROVISIONS, not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
21 (1)	<i>N.B.</i> —For tariff values under this item see those marked with an asterisk (*) under Item No. 21 (1) below. PROVISIONS AND OILMAN'S STORES AND GROCERIES, all sorts not otherwise specified. <i>Tariff values—</i> Rs. a. p. Cocum .. .. . *Yeast, from China and the Far East. 6 0 0 17 12 0	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
*The tariff values given in this item apply also to imports assessed to duty as canned or bottled PROVISIONS under Item No. 21 above. <i>N.B.</i> —For other tariff values under this item see those marked with an asterisk (*) under Items Nos. 19 and 20 above.						

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
SECTION IV— <i>contd.</i>						
Products of the Food-preparing Industries; Beverages, Alcoholic Liquors and Vinegars; Tobacco— <i>contd.</i>						
21 (2)	All sorts of FOOD not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..	....
22	All sorts of DRINK not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	.	....	.
22 (1)	ALE AND BEER—					
	(a) In barrels or other containers containing 27 oz. or more.	Preferential revenue.	Re. 1-2 per Imperial gallon	Fourteen annas per Imperial gallon	....	....
	(b) In bottles containing less than 27 oz. but not less than 20 oz.	Preferential revenue.	Three annas per bottle	Two annas and four pies per bottle.	....	....
	(c) In bottles containing less than 13½ oz. but not less than 10 oz.	Preferential revenue.	One anna and six pies per bottle.	One anna and two pies per bottle.	..	....
	(d) In bottles containing less than 6½ oz. but not less than 5 oz.	Preferential revenue.	Nine pies per bottle	Seven pies per bottle.	..	....
	(e) In other containers	Preferential revenue.	Re. 1-8 per Imperial gallon.	Re. 1-2-8 per Imperial gallon.	...	..



THE FIRST SCHEDULE—Import Tariff.—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony	
22 (2)	<b>SECTION IV—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Products of the Food-preparing Industries ; Beverages, Alcoholic Liquors and Vinegars ; Tobacco—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	PORTER, CIDER AND OTHER FERMENTED LIQUORS EXCEPT ALE AND BEER—					
	(a) In barrels or other containers containing 27 oz or more	Revenue	Fifteen annas per Imperial gallon	..	..	..
	(b) In bottles containing less than 27 oz. but not less than 20 oz.	Revenue	Two annas and six pies per bottle.	..	..	..
	(c) In bottles containing less than 13½ oz but not less than 10 oz	Revenue	One anna and three pies per bottle	..	..	..
22 (3)	(d) In bottles containing less than 6½ oz but not less than 5 oz.	Revenue	Seven and half pies per bottle.	..	..	..
	(e) In other containers	Revenue	Re. 1-4 per Imperial gallon	..	..	..
	WINES, not containing more than 42 per cent of proof spirit—					
	(a) Champagne and other Sparkling Wines	Revenue	Rs. 13-2 per Imperial gallon	..	..	..
	(b) Other sorts	Revenue	Rs. 7-8 per Imperial gallon	..	..	..

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
22 (4)	<b>SECTION IV—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Products of the food-preparing industries; Beverages, Alcoholic Liquors and Vinegars; Tobacco—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	<b>SPIRITS (other than denatured spirit)—</b>					
	(a) Brandy, gin, whisky and other sorts of spirits not otherwise specified, including wines containing more than 42 per cent. of proof spirit.	Revenue	Rs. 37-8 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	....	....	....
	(b) Liqueurs, cordials, mixtures and other preparations containing spirit not otherwise specified— (i) entered in such a manner as to indicate that the strength is not to be tested (ii) not so entered	Revenue  Revenue	Rs. 50 per Imperial gallon.  Rs. 37-8 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	....  ....	....  ....	....  ....
	<b>PROVIDED THAT—</b> (a) the duty on any article included in this item shall in no case be less than the duty which would be charged if the article were liable to a duty of 25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> . (b) where the unit of assessment is the Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof, the duty shall be increased or reduced in proportion as the strength is greater or less than London proof.					

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty If the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
22 (5)	<b>SECTION IV—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Products of the Food Preparing Industries ; Beverages, Alcoholic Liquors, and Vinegars ; Tobacco—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	<b>SPIRITS—</b>					
	(a) <b>BITTERS—</b>					
	(i) entered in such a manner as to indicate that the strength is not to be tested.	Preferential revenue.	Rs. 50 per Imperial gallon.	....	Rs. 45 per Imperial gallon.	....
	(ii) not so entered .. .. .	Preferential revenue.	Rs. 37-8 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	....	Rs. 33-12 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	....
	(b) <b>Drugs and medicines containing spirit—</b>					
	(i) entered in such a manner as to indicate that the strength is not to be tested.	Preferential revenue.	Rs. 40 per Imperial gallon.	Rs. 36 per Imperial gallon.	Rs. 36 per Imperial gallon.	....
	(ii) not so entered .. .. .	Preferential revenue.	Rs. 29 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	Rs. 26 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	Rs. 26 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	....
	(c) <b>Perfumed spirits</b> .. .. .	Preferential revenue.	Rs. 60 per Imperial gallon.	Rs. 52-8 per Imperial gallon.	....	....
	(d) <b>Rum</b> .. .. .	Preferential revenue.	Rs. 37-8 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	....	Rs. 33-12 per Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof.	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom. A British colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION IV.</b>					
<b>Products of the Food-preparing Industries ; Beverages, Alcoholic Liquors and Vinegars ; Tobacco—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>SPIRITS—<i>contd</i></b>					
PROVIDED THAT—					
22 (5) <i>—contd.</i>	(a) on any article chargeable under this item with the lower rate of duty, the duty levied shall in no case be less than 20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , and on any article chargeable under this item with the higher rate of duty the duty levied shall in no case be less than 30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>				
	(b) where the unit of assessment is the Imperial gallon of the strength of London proof the duty shall be increased or reduced in proportion as the strength is greater or less than London proof.				
22 (6)	DENATURED SPIRIT <i>Tariff value—</i> Rs a p Per Imperial gallon Spirit from Java denatured 0 15 0 before clearance	Revenue	93 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..
22 (7)	VINEGAR IN CASKS	Revenue	24 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
23	OILS	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..
24	TOBACCO, manufactured, not otherwise specified	Revenue	Rs 3-12 per lb	...	..
24 (1)	CIGARS	Revenue	112½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty in the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION IV.						
Products of the Food-preparing Industries; Beverages, Alcoholic Liquors and Vinegars; Tobacco— <i>contd.</i>						
24 (2)	CIGARETTES .. .. .	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> and in addition either Rs 8-2 per thousand or Rs 3-4 per lb., whichever is higher	...	....	..
24 (3)	TOBACCO, unmanufactured*	Preferential revenue	Rs 3-4 per lb.		Rs 2-12 per lb.	..
SECTION V.						
Mineral Products						
25	CHINA CLAY		Free			..
25 (1)	SALT, excluding salt exempted under Item No. 25 (2)	Revenue	The rate at which excise duty is for the time being leviable on salt manufactured in the place where the import takes place †			..

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, tobacco leaf for the manufacture of cigars when proved to have been imported for use in a cigar factory is liable to duty at Rs. 2 per lb. (standard) and Re. 1-8- per lb. (preferential).

† The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice is Re. 1-9-0 per maund of 832 lbs. avoird. Under the Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act, 1931, as amended subsequently, salt imported in any port in British India except Aden and Perim is liable to an additional duty of custom at the rate of 2½ annas per maund upto the 30th April 1935.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION V— <i>contd.</i>						
Mineral Products— <i>contd.</i>						
25 (2)	SALT imported into British India and issued, in accordance with rules made with the previous sanction of the Governor-General in Council, for use in any process of Manufacture; also salt imported into the port of Calcutta and issued with the sanction of the Government of Bengal to manufacturers of glazed stoneware; also salt imported into any port in the provinces of Bengal and Bihar and Orissa and issued, in accordance with rules made with the previous sanction of the Governor-General in Council, for use in curing fish in those provinces.	...	Free .. ..	....	...	....
25 (3)	The following building and engineering materials namely, chalk, lime and clay.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	....
24 (4)	CEMENT not otherwise specified .. ..	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
25 (5)	PORTLAND CEMENT, excluding white Portland cement.	Preferential revenue	Rs. 18-4 per ton	Rs. 13-12 per ton.	..	....
25 (6)	STONE prepared as for road metalling .. ..	Revenue	Free .. ..	....	....	....
25 (7)	MARBLE AND STONE not otherwise specified*	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	....
26	METALLIC ORES, all sorts except others and other pigment ores.	Revenue	Free .. ..	....	....	....

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, sandstone is exempt from payment of import duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION V— <i>contd.</i>						
Mineral Products— <i>contd.</i>						
	COAL, COKE AND PATENT FUEL .. .. .	Revenue ..	Ten annas per ton ..	....	..	....
7 (1)	ASPHALT .. .. .	Preferential revenue.	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	15 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
27 (2)	PITCH AND TAR .. .. .	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Coal pitch .. .. .	Rs. a. p. per cwt.				
	Stockholm pitch .. .. .	2 8 0				
	.. .. .	12 4 0				
3)	ALL SORTS OF MINERAL OILS not otherwise specified.	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	.. .. .	Rs. a. p. Per Imperial gallon.				
	Mineral Colza oil .. .. .	1 0 0				
	Transformer oil, including .. .. .	1 5 0				
	transil and switch oil, other than that assessed to duty under the proviso to Item No. 72 (3) of the First Schedule of the Indian Tariff Act, 1934.					
7 (4)	KEROSENE,* also any mineral oil other than kerosene and motor spirit which has its flashing point below one hundred degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer by Abel's close test.	Revenue ..	Three annas and nine pies per Imperial gallon.	....	....	....

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all kerosene produced in a manufactory in British India is 2 annas and 9½ pies per Imperial gallon.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom      A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
SECTION V— <i>contd.</i>					
Mineral Products— <i>contd.</i>					
27 (5)	MINERAL OIL not included in Item No. 27 (4) or Item No. 27 (6) which is suitable for use as an illuminant in wick lamps	Revenue	Three annas and nine pies per Imperial gallon.	...	
26 (6)	MOTOR SPIRIT*	Revenue	Ten annas per Imperial gallon.	..	
27 (7)	MINERAL OIL— (a) which has its flashing point at or above two hundred degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer, and is ordinarily used for the batching of jute or other fibre; (b) which has its flashing point at or above one hundred and fifty degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer, is not suitable for use as an illuminant in wick lamps, and is such as is not ordinarily used except as fuel or for some sanitary or hygienic purposes	Revenue  Revenue	Rs. 15-10 per ton  12½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...  . ....	  ..
<i>Tariff value—</i>					
	Mineral oil which has its flashing point at or above one hundred and fifty degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer, and is such as is not ordinarily used except as fuel or for some sanitary or hygienic purposes, if imported in bulk.				

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935 and until further notice, on all motor spirit produced in a manufactory in British India is 10 annas per Imperial gallon.



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.
<b>SECTION V—<i>concl</i></b> <b>Mineral Products—<i>concl</i>.</b>					
27 (8)	LUBRICATING OIL, that is, oil such as is not ordinarily used for any other purpose than lubrication, excluding any mineral oil which has its flashing point below two hundred degrees of the Fahrenheit thermometer by Abel's close test	Preferential revenue.	Two annas and six pies per Imperial gallon.	Six pies per Imperial gallon.	....
<b>SECTION VI.</b> <b>Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products ; Colours and Varnishes ; Perfumery ; Soap ; Candles and the like ; Gases and Gelatines ; explosives ; Fertilisers.</b>					
	CHEMICALS, DRUGS AND MEDICINES, all sorts not otherwise specified.* <i>Tariff values—</i>				
	Alkali, Indian (sajji-khar) ..	Rs. a p Per cwt 2 0 0			
	Ammonia gas, anhydrous, including compressed or liquified gas.	Per lb. 0 9 6			
	Ammonium carbonate or bicarbonate.	Per cwt 17 12 0			
	Ammonium chloride—				
	Muriate of ammonia, crystalline.	11 0 0			
	Salammoniac, sublimed	23 8 0			
	Other sorts, including compressed.	18 0 0			
			30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues). Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, calcium acetate and radium salts are exempt from payment of import duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of — <div>The United Kingdom.      A British Colony.</div>	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION VI—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products ; Colours and Varnishes ; Perfumery ; Soap ; Candles and the like ; Gases and Gelatines ; Explosives ; Fertilisers—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>CHEMICALS, Drugs and Medicines, all sorts not otherwise Specified—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<i>Tariff values—contd.</i>					
				Rs. a. p.	
	Boric acid (in bulk)	.. ..		Per cwt.	
	Calcium chloride	.. ..		16 4 0	
		.. ..		4 6 0	
	Carbonic acid gas including compressed or liquified gas.	.. ..		Per lb.	
		.. ..		0 5 0	
				Per cwt.	
	Caustic potash .. ..	.. ..		27 0 0	
		.. ..		Per lb	
	Chlorine .. ..	.. ..		0 5 0	
		.. ..		Per cwt.	
	Copper sulphate .. ..	.. ..		12 4 0	
		.. ..		Per oz.	
	Menthol (peppermint) crystals.	.. ..		0 7 0	
		.. ..		Per cwt.	
	Potassium bichromate .. ..	.. ..		30 0 0	
	Soda ash including calcined natural soda and manufac- tured sesqui-carbonates.	.. ..		5 4 0	
	Soda, caustic, flake .. ..	.. ..		12 12 0	
	Soda, caustic, powdered .. ..	.. ..		13 4 0	
	Soda, caustic, solid .. ..	.. ..		16 4 0	
	Soda crystals .. ..	.. ..		6 4 0	
	Sodium bichromate .. ..	.. ..		26 0 0	
	Sodium hydrosulphite .. ..	.. ..		42 0 0	
	Sodium hyposulphite (in bulk).	.. ..		9 10 0	
	Sodium sulphide .. ..	.. ..		5 8 0	

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—  The United Kingdom.      A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
SECTION VI— <i>contd.</i>					
Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products; Colours and Varnishes; Perfumery; Soap; Candles and the like; Glues and Gelatines; Explosives; Fertilisers— <i>contd.</i>					
CHEMICALS, Drugs and Medicines all sorts not otherwise Specified— <i>contd.</i>					
	<i>Tariff values—contd.</i>				
		Rs. a. p.			
		Per cwt.			
	Tartaric acid in kegs or in bulk	69 0 0			
	Trona or natural soda uncalcined	4 0 0			
	Calumba root	4 0 0			
	China root (Chobchim) rough.	10 0 0			
	China root (Chobchim) scraped.	19 0 0			
	Cubebs	35 0 0			
	Galangal, China	11 0 0			
	Salap	98 0 0			
	BLEACHING PASTE AND BLEACHING POWDER	Revenue	Free.	....	....
	COPPERAS, GREEN (ferrous sulphate)	Revenue	Free.	....	....
	SULPHUR	Preferential revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	15 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
	LIQUID GOLD for glass-making	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
	HEAVY CHEMICALS, the following, namely —	Protective	Re 1.5 per cwt. or 25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	March 31st, 1939.
MAGNESIUM CHLORIDE					
THE FOLLOWING CHEMICALS, NAMELY —					
	(a) Alum (ammonia alum, potash alum and soda alum)	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Re 1.6 per cwt., whichever is higher	....	....
	(b) Magnesium sulphate or hydrated magnesium sulphate.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Re 1.4 per cwt., whichever is higher.	....	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty
SECTION VI— <i>contd.</i>					
Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products; Colours and Varnishes; Perfumery; Soap; Candles and the Like; Glue and Gelatines; Explosives; Fertilisers— <i>contd.</i>					
28 (7)	The following (CHEMICALS, namely cadmium sulphide, cobalt oxide, selenium, uranium oxide and zinc oxide.	Preferential revenue.	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	15 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	
28 (8)	The following (CHEMICALS. Drugs and Medicines, namely, acetic, carbolic, citric and oxalic acids, naphthalene, potassium chlorate and potassium cyanide, bicarbonate of soda, borax, sodium silicate, arsenic, calcium carbide, glycerine, lead, magnesium and zinc compound, not otherwise specified along asafetida, cocaine sarsaparilla and storax	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
Tariff values—					
	Acetic acid	Rs a p			
		Per lb.			
		0 4 6			
	Arsenic (China mansil)	Per cwt.			
	Borax, granular, powdered or crystalline (in bulk)	37 8 0			
	Calcium carbide	9 12 0			
	Chlorate of potash	14 6 0			
	Glycerine	22 0 0			
	Naphthalene balls	34 8 0			
	Oxalic acid	10 8 0			
	Sodium bicarbonate	28 8 0			
	Sodium silicate (in liquid form).	6 8 0			
	Asafetida, coarse (hingra)	6 12 0			
		20 0 0			

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom. A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
SECTION VI— <i>contd.</i>					
Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products; Colours and Varnishes; Perfumery; Soap; Candles and the like; Glues and Gelatines; Explosives; Fertilisers— <i>contd.</i>					
28 (9)	SACCHARINE (except in tablets) and such other substances as the Governor-General in Council may, by notification in the <i>Gazette of India</i> declare to be of a like nature or use to saccharine	Revenue	Rs. 6-4 per lb	.	...
28 (10)	SACCHARINE TABLETS	Revenue	18½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 6-4 per pound of saccharine contents, whichever is higher	.	...
28 (11)	ALKALOIDS OF OPIUM and their derivatives	Revenue	Rs. 30 per seer of 80 tolas or 18½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher	.	...
28 (12)	ALKALOIDS extracted from Cinchona Bark including Quinine and alkaloids derived from other sources which are chemically identical with alkaloids extracted from cinchona bark.		Free.	.	...
28 (13)	ANTI-PLAGUE SERUM		Free	.	...
28 (14)	TOILET REQUISITES not otherwise specified	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..
29	CINEMATOGRAPH FILMS not exposed	Preferential revenue.	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	15 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
30 (1) — <i>contd.</i>	SECTION VI— <i>contd.</i>					
	Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products ; Colours and Varnishes ; Perfumery ; Soap ; Candles and the like ; Glues and Gelatines ; Explosives ; Fertilisers— <i>contd.</i>					
	Alizarine, dry—	Rs. a. p. per lb.				
	(a) not exceeding 40 per cent.	1 10 0				
	(b) exceeding 40 per cent. ..	3 8 0				
	Congo red .. ..	0 9 0				
	Coupling dyes of the naphthol group—					
	(a) Naphthols .. ..	4 0 0				
	(b) Rapid fast colours (rapid salts).	7 12 0				
	(c) Bases .. ..	3 0 0				
	(d) Other salts .. ..	1 12 0				
	Vats—					
	(a) Indigo .. ..	1 10 0				
	(b) Carbazole blue .. ..	3 4 0				
	(c) Other sorts—					
	(i) Paste .. ..	4 14 0				
	(ii) Powder .. ..	16 4 0				
	Sulphur black .. ..	0 5 0				
	Metanil yellow .. ..	1 0 0				
	Aniline salts .. ..	0 5 9				
	All others .. ..	1 10 0				

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony	
<b>SECTION VI—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products; Colours and Varishes; Perfumery; Soap; Candles and the Like; Glazes and Gelatines; Explosives; Fertilisers—<i>contd.</i></b>						
PAINTS, colours and painters' materials, the following, namely:—						
30 (2)	(a) Red lead, genuine dry, genuine moist and reduced moist	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 4-12 per cwt whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		..
	(b) White lead, genuine dry	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 5-12 per cwt whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		..
	(c) Zinc white, genuine dry	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 6 per cwt whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		..
	(d) Paints, other sorts, coloured, moist—					
	(i) in packing of 1 lb or over	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 8-8 per cwt whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		..
	(ii) in packing of $\frac{1}{2}$ lb and over but less than 1 lb	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 4 per cwt whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		..
	(iii) in packing of $\frac{1}{4}$ lb, and over but less than $\frac{1}{2}$ lb.	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 17 per cwt whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		..
	(iv) in packing of less than $\frac{1}{4}$ lb. ..	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 24 per cwt whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		..



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty
The United Kingdom					
A British Colony					
SECTION VI— <i>contd.</i>					
Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products ; Colours and Varishes ; Perfumery ; Soap ; Candles and the like ; Glues and Gelatines ; Explosives ; Fertilisers— <i>contd.</i>					
PAINTS, colours and painters' materials, the following, namely :—					
30 (3)	(a) Red lead, reduced dry ..	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , or Rs 4-12 per cwt. whichever is higher		
	(b) White lead, genuine moist, and reduced dry or moist.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 5-12 per cwt. whichever is higher.		
	(c) Zinc white, genuine moist ..	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs 6 per cwt. whichever is higher		
	(d) Zinc white, reduced dry or moist ..	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 4-4 per cwt. whichever is higher		
30 (4)	The following PAINTS colours and painters' materials, namely, barytes, turpentine turpentine substitute and varnish not containing dangerous petroleum within the meaning of the Indian Petroleum Act, 1934.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>		
30 (5)	PLUMBAGO AND GRAPHITE.	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	
30 (6)	PRINTERS' INK	Revenue	10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>		
30 (7)	LEAD PENCILS	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or one anna per doz. whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	

## THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION VI—contd.</b>						
<b>Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products; Colours and Varinates; Perfumery; Soap; Candles and the like; Glass and Celluloses; Explosives; Fertilisers—contd.</b>						
30 (8)	SLATE PENCILS .. .. .	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
31	NATURAL ESSENTIAL OILS, all sorts not otherwise specified. <i>Tariff value—</i> Rs. s. p. Per lb 0 14 0 Cassia oil natural from Ceylon, Straits, China, Japan and the Far East.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
31 (1)	The following NATURAL ESSENTIAL OILS, namely, citronella, cinnamon and cinnamon leaf. <i>Tariff value—</i> Rs. s. p. Per lb 1 0 0 Citronella oil, natural, from Ceylon, Straits, China, Japan and the Far East.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
31 (2)	The following NATURAL ESSENTIAL OILS, namely, almond, bergamot, gajupatti, camphor, cloves, eucalyptus, lavender, lemon, otto-rose and peppermint. <i>Tariff values—</i> Rs. s. p. Per lb. 1 2 0 Gajupatti oil, natural, from Ceylon, Straits, China, Japan and the Far East. Peppermint oil, natural, from Ceylon, Straits, China, Japan and the Far East.	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION VI— <i>contd.</i>						
Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products; Colours and Varinches; Perfumery; Soap; Candles and the like; Glass and Celluloses; Explosives; Fertilisers— <i>contd.</i>						
31 (3)	ESSENTIAL OILS, Synthetic .. ..	Preferential revenues.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	..	....
31 (4)	CAMPHOR .. ..	Revenue ..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	..	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>	Rs. a. p. Per lb.				
	Camphor, refined, other than powder.	1 5 0				
	Camphor, powder, other than synthetic	0 14 0				
	Camphor, synthetic, tablets and slabs.	1 4 0				
	Camphor, synthetic, powder ..	0 13 0				
31 (5)	PERFUMERY, not otherwise specified	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>	Rs. a. p. Per cwt.				
	Gowla, husked and unhusked	52 8 0				
	Kapurkachri (zedoary)	12 8 0				
	Patch leaves (patchouli)	13 8 0				
	Rose-flowers, dried ..	1 4 0 0				
32	SOAP, not otherwise specified .. ..	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	..	....
32 (1)	SOAP, Toilet .. ..	Preferential revenue.	35 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Rs. 20 per cwt. whichever is higher	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty
SECTION VI— <i>contd.</i>					
Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products; Colours and Varishes; Perfumery; Soap; Candles and the like; Glues and Gelatines; Explosives; Fertilisers— <i>contd.</i>					
32 (2)	SOAP, household and laundry— (a) in plain bars of not less than one pound in weight. (b) other sorts	Revenue Revenue Revenue	Rs 4 per cwt. Rs. 6-8 per cwt. 25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		
32 (3)	POLISHES AND COMPOSITIONS	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>		
32 (4)	CANDLES	Revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	
33	GLUE, not otherwise specified	Revenue	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		
33 (1)	GLUE CLARIFIED, liquid	Revenue	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		
34	GUNPOWDER for cannons, rifles, guns, pistols and sporting purpose.	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		
34 (1)	EXPLOSIVES, namely, blasting gunpowder, blasting gelatine, blasting dynamite, blasting roborite, blasting tonite, and all other sorts, including detonators and blasting fuzes.*	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		
34 (2)	FIREWORKS specially prepared as danger or distress lights for the use of ships.	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>		
34 (3)	FIREWORKS, not otherwise specified	Revenue	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>		

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues). Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, certain specified explosive specially adapted for use in dangerous coal mines are exempted from payment of import duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
34 (4)	<b>SECTION VI—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products; Colours and Varnishes; Perfumery; Soap; Candles and the like; Glues and Gelatines; Explosives; Fertilisers—<i>contd.</i></b> MATCHES, undipped splints and veneers— (a) MATCHES— (1) In boxes or booklets containing on an average not more than 40 matches.	Protective	The rate at which excise duty is for the time being leviable on such matches manufactured in British India* <i>plus</i> ten annas per gross of boxes or booklets.	..	....	....
	(2) In boxes or booklets containing on an average more than 40 but not more than 60 matches.	Protective	The rate at which excise duty is for the time being leviable on such matches manufactured in British India† <i>plus</i> fifteen annas per gross of boxes or booklets.	..	....	....
	(3) In boxes or booklets containing on an average more than 60 but not more than 80 matches	Protective	The rate at which excise duty is for the time being leviable on such matches manufactured in British India‡ <i>plus</i> Re. 1-4 per gross of boxes or booklets.	....	....	....

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice is Re. 1 per gross of boxes or booklets.

† The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice is Re. 1-8 per gross of boxes or booklets.

‡ The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice is Re. 2 per gross of boxes or booklets.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd*

Item No	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom      A British Colony	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION VI—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>Chemical and Pharmaceutical Products ; Colours and Varishes ; Perfumery ; Soap ; Candles and the like ; Glues and Gelatines ; Explosives ; Fertilisers—<i>contd</i></b>					
34 (4) — <i>contd.</i>	MATCHES, undipped splints and veneers— <i>contd</i>				
(a)	MATCHES— <i>contd</i>				
(4)	All other matches	Protective	The rate at which excise duty is for the time being leviable on such matches manufactured in British India* <i>plus</i> one pie for every 48 matches or fraction thereof	....	....
(b)	Undipped splints such as are ordinarily used for match-making.	Protective	Five annas and seven and a half pies per lb	..	....
(c)	Veneers such as are ordinarily used for making boxes, including boxes and parts of boxes made of such veneers.	Protective	Seven annas and six pie per lb	....	....
35	MANURES, all sorts, including animal bones and the following chemical manures—Basic slag, nitrate of ammonia, nitrate of soda, muriate of potash, sulphate of ammonia, sulphate of potash, kainit salts, carbolime, urea, nitrate of lime, calcium cyanamide, ammonium phosphates, mineral phosphates and mineral superphosphates.		Free	..	....

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice is 4 annas for every 1,440 matches or fraction thereof.

**THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.**

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom. A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION VII</b>					
	<b>Hydes, Skins, Leather, Fur Skins and Manufactures of these Materials.</b>				
386	HIDES AND SKINS, not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	...	...
386 (1)	HIDES AND SKINS, raw or salted	...	Free	...	...
386 (2)	SKINS (other than Fur Skins), tanned or dressed, and unwrought leather	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	...
387	The following LEATHER MANUFACTURES, namely, saddlery, harness, trunks and bags	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...	...
387 (1)	LEATHER CLOTH INCLUDING ARTIFICIAL LEATHER, and other manufactures of leather, not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	...
388	FUR SKINS, dressed	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	...
<b>SECTION VIII.</b>					
	<b>Rubber and Articles Made of Rubber</b>				
	<b>RUBBER raw</b>		Free		
389	RUBBER TYRES AND TUBES AND OTHER MANUFACTURES OF RUBBER, not otherwise specified, excluding apparel and boots and shoes	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	...
<i>Tariff values—</i>					
			Rs a p		
			per dozen		
389 (1)	Cycle tyres (pneumatic) from Japan and the Far East		10 8 0		
	(cycle tubes from Japan and the Far East		3 0 0		
	Solid rubber tyres for carriages and rickshaws		per lb 0 7 6		

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION IX</b>							
<b>Wood and Cork and Wares of these Materials; Goods Made of Plating Materials.</b>							
40	WOOD AND TIMBER, all sorts, not otherwise specified including all sorts of ornamental wood	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	.	.	.
40 (1)	FIREWOOD	Revenue	2½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	.	....	....
40 (2)	FURNITURE, AND CABINETWARE, not otherwise specified, excluding mouldings.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	.	....	....
40 (3)	TEA CHESTS AND PARTS and fittings thereof	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	.	.	....	....
41	CORK MANUFACTURES not otherwise specified	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	.	....	....
42	FURNITURE OF WICKERWORK OR BAMBOO	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	.	....	....
<b>SECTION X.</b>							
<b>Paper and its Applications.</b>							
WOOD PULP .. .. .	..	Protective	Rs. 56-4 per ton	.	....	March 1936.	31st 1939.
PAPER, INCLUDING CHROME MARBLE, HINT, POSTER AND STEREO PRINTING PAPER, articles made of paper and papier maché, pasteboard, millboard and cardboard, all sorts, other than strawboard	..	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	.	....	....
<b>Tariff values—</b>							
<b>Packing and wrapping paper—</b>							
Machine-glazed pressings ..	Rs a. p per lb.	..	0 1 6	..	..	..	..
Manilla, machine-glazed or unglazed, and sulphite envelope	..	..	0 1 6	..	..	..	..
Kraft and imitation kraft ..	..	..	0 1 6	..	..	..	..



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION X— <i>contd.</i>						
Paper and its Applications— <i>contd.</i>						
44 (1)	PRINTING PAPER (EXCLUDING CHROME, MARBLE, FLINT, POSTER AND STEREO), all sorts which contain no mechanical wood pulp or in which the mechanical wood pulp amounts to less than 70 per cent. of the fibre content	Protective	One anna and three pies per lb.	....	....	March 31st, 1939.
44 (2)	PRINTING PAPER, all sorts not otherwise specified which contain mechanical wood pulp amounting to not less than 70 per cent. of the fibre content and strawboard, all sorts. <i>Tariff values—</i> Rs. a p. 0 1 1 Printing paper, not on reels, (excluding chrome, marble, flint, poster and stereo) in which the mechanical wood pulp amounts to not less than 70 per cent. of the fibre content, glazed or unglazed, white or grey. Straw boards (not lined) .. .. . per cwt. 4 4 0	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	....
44 (3)	WRITING PAPER— (a) Ruled or printed forms (including letter paper with printed headings) and account and manuscript books and the binding thereof. (b) All other sorts .. .. .	Protective	One anna and three pies per lb. or 18½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher. One anna and three pies per lb.	....	....	March 31st, 1939. March 31st, 1939.

## THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
SECTION X— <i>contd</i>						
Paper and its Applications— <i>contd</i>						
44 (4)	TRADE CATALOGUES and advertising circulars Imported by packet, book, or parcel post	..	Free	..	..	..
44 (5)	PAPER MONEY .. .. .	...	Free	..	..	..
44 (6)	NEWSPAPERS, OLD, in bales and bags	Revenue	..	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	...
<i>Tariff value—</i>						
Rs. a p.						
per cwt						
3 10 0						
45	Old newspaper in bale and bags.	..	..	..	..	..
	STATIONERY including drawing and copy books, labels, advertising circulars, sheet or card almanacs and calendars, Christmas, Easter and other cards, including cards in booklet forms; including also waste paper but excluding paper and stationery otherwise specified	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..
45 (1)	Books, printed, including covers for printed books, maps, charts, and plans, proofs, music, manuscripts, and illustrations specially made for binding in books	..	Free	..	..	..
45 (2)	PRINTS, Engravings and Pictures (including photographs and picture post cards) on paper or cardboard.*	Revenue	..	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, wall pictures and diagrams such as are ordinarily used for instructional purposes are exempt from payment of Import duty.



## THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	* Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XI—contd.						
Textile Materials and Textile Goods—contd.						
46 (5)	SISAL AND ALICE FIBRE .. .. .	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
47	SILK YARN including thrown silk warps but excluding sewing thread and yarn spun from silk waste or nolls.	Protective	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> plus 14 annas per lb.	....	....	March 31st, 1939.
47 (1)	SILK yarn spun from waste or nolls and silk sewing thread.	Protective	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	March 31st, 1939.
47 (2)	ARTIFICIAL SILK yarn and thread .. .. .	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 3 annas per lb., whichever is higher.	....	....	....
47 (3)	WOOLLEN YARN not otherwise specified .. .. .	Preferential revenue	35 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	.. .	....
47 (4)	WOOLLEN YARN for weaving and knitting wool.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
47 (5)	COTTON THREAD other than sewing or darning thread.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
47 (6)	COTTON TWIST AND YARN, and cotton sewing or darning thread—					
	(a) of counts above 50's—					
	(i) of British manufacture .. .. .	Protective	5 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	March 31st, 1939.
	(ii) not of British manufacture .. .. .	Protective	6½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	March 31st, 1939.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XI— <i>contd.</i>						
Textile Materials and Textile Goods— <i>contd.</i>						
	(b) of counts 50's and below—					
	(i) of British manufacture	Protective	5 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 1½ annas per lb., whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1939.
	(ii) not of British manufacture	Protective	6½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 1½ annas per lb., whichever is higher.	..	....	March 31st, 1939.
47 (7)	TWIST AND YARN of flax or jute	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....	....
47 (8)	YARN (excluding cotton yarn) such as is ordinarily used for the manufacture of belting for machinery.	Revenue	6½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....	....
48	FABRICS, not otherwise specified, containing more than 90 per cent. of silk, including such fabrics embroidered with artificial silk—					
	(a) Pongee	Protective	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> plus Re. 1 per lb.	....	....	March 31st, 1939.
	(b) Fuji, Boseki and corded (excluding white cord).	Protective	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> plus Re. 1-8 per lb.	....	....	March 31st, 1939.
	(c) Other sorts*	Protective	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> plus Rs. 2 per lb.	....	....	March 31st, 1939.
48 (1)	FABRICS not otherwise specified containing more than 90 per cent. of artificial silk—					
	(a) of British manufacture	Protective	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 2½ annas per sq. yard, whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1939.

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, (1) Chinese silk piece-goods, the following, namely, Ghat-Pote, plain and flower, and Gauze, plain and flower, are liable to duty at 50 per cent. *ad valorem* plus Re. 1 per lb., and (2) Paj, all sorts, are exempt from so much of the duty as is in excess of 75 per cent. *ad valorem*.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XI— <i>contd.</i>						
Textile Materials and Textile Goods— <i>contd.</i>						
48 (2)	(b) not of British manufacture .. ..	Protective ..	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or 4 annas per square yard, whichever is higher.	..	....	March 31st 1939.
	WOOLLEN FABRICS, not otherwise specified, containing more than 90 per cent. of wool, excluding felt and fabrics made of shoddy or waste wool.	Preferential revenue.	35 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or Re. 1-2 per lb., whichever is higher.	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
48 (3)	COTTON FABRICS not otherwise specified containing more than 90 per cent. of cotton—					
	(a) Grey piece-goods (excluding bordered grey chadars, dhuties, saris and scarves)—					
	(i) of British manufacture .. ..	Protective ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 4½ annas per lb. whichever is higher.	.	....	March 31st 1939.
	(ii) not of British manufacture ..	Protective ..	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> 5½ annas per lb., whichever is higher	.	....	March 31st 1939.
	(b) Cotton piece-goods and fabrics not otherwise specified—					
	(i) of British manufacture .. ..	Protective ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	.	....	March 31st 1939.
	(ii) not of British manufacture .. ..	Protective ..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	March 31st 1939.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of.—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
48 (4)	<p><b>SECTION XI—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p><b>Textile Materials and Textile Goods—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p>FABRICS, not otherwise specified, containing more than 10 per cent and not more than 90 per cent, silk—</p> <p>(a) containing more than 50 per cent of silk or artificial silk or of both.</p> <p>(b) containing not more than 50 per cent. of silk or artificial silk or of both—</p> <p>(i) containing more than 10 per cent. artificial silk.*</p> <p>(ii) containing no artificial silk or not more than 10 per cent. artificial silk.*</p>	Protective	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> plus Rs 2 per lb.	..	..	March 31st 1939.
		Protective	..	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or Re 1-8 per lb. whichever is higher.	..	March 31st 1939.
		Protective	..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	..	March 31st 1939.
48 (5)	<p>FABRICS, not otherwise specified, containing not more than 10 per cent silk but more than 10 per cent and not more than 90 per cent. artificial silk—</p> <p>(a) containing 50 per cent or more cotton—</p> <p>(i) of British manufacture .. ..</p> <p>(ii) not of British manufacture</p>	Protective	..	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or 2 annas per square yard, whichever is higher.	..	March 31st 1939.
		Protective	..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 3½ annas per square yard, which ever is higher.	..	March 31st 1939.

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department. (Central Revenues). Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently. Woolen all-over embroidered with artificial silk are exempt from so much of the duty as is in excess of 35 per cent. *ad valorem* or Re. 1-2 per lb. whichever is higher (standard) and 25 per cent *ad valorem* (preferential).

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the articles the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
	<b>SECTION XI—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Textile Materials and Textile Goods—<i>contd.</i></b> (b) containing no cotton or containing less than 50 per cent. cotton— (i) of British manufacture .. .. (ii) not of British manufacture .. ..					
48 (6)	FABRICS, not otherwise specified, containing not more than 10 per cent silk or 10 per cent artificial silk, but containing more than 10 per cent. but not more than 90 per cent. wool.	Protective	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 2½ annas per square yard, whichever ever is higher.	..	....	March 1939.
	(i) of British manufacture .. ..	Protective	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or 4 annas per square yard, whichever ever is higher.	..	....	March 1939.
	(ii) not of British manufacture .. ..	Preferential	35 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
48 (7)	FABRICS, not otherwise specified, containing not more than 10 per cent silk or 10 per cent artificial silk or 10 per cent wool, but containing more than 50 per cent cotton and not more than 90 per cent cotton— (a) of British manufacture .. .. (b) not of British manufacture .. ..	Protective	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	March 1939.
	(b) not of British manufacture .. ..	Protective	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	March 1939.
48 (8)	FABRICS, not otherwise specified, containing not more than 10 per cent. silk or 10 per cent artificial silk or 10 per cent. wool or 50 per cent cotton.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....	....
48 (9)	THE FOLLOWING COTTON FABRICS, namely, Sateens including italians of Sateen weave, velvets and velveteens and embroidered all-overs— (a) of British manufacture .. ..	Protective	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	..	....	March 1939.



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom. A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
SECTION XI—contd.					
Textile Materials and Textile Goods—contd					
48 (10)	(b) not of British manufacture	Protective	35 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	.....	March 31st, 1939.
	FABRICS CONTAINING GOLD OR SILVER THREAD	Protective	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	.....	March 31st, 1939.
49	TEXTILE MANUFACTURES, the following articles when made wholly or mainly of any of the fabrics, specified in Item No. 48, 48(1), 48 (3) 48(4), 48(5), 48(7), 48(9) or 48(10):— Bed sheets; Bed spreads; Bolster cases; Counterpanes; Cloths, table; Cloths, tray; Covers, bed; Covers, table; Dusters; Glass-cloths; Handkerchiefs; Napkins; Pillow cases, Pillow slips, Scarves; Shirts, Shawls; Sacks (cotton); Towels; Umbrella Coverings	Protective	The <i>ad valorem</i> rates of duty applicable to the fabric of which the article is wholly or mainly made	.....	March 31st, 1939.
49 (1)	FURTS, not exceeding 4 yards in length being <i>bona-fide</i> remnants of piece-goods or other fabrics.	Preferential revenue.	35 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	.....
49 (2)	RIBBONS	Preferential revenue.	150 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	40 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	.....
49 (3)	BLANKET- AND RUGS (other than floor rugs), excluding blankets and rugs made wholly or mainly from artificial silk.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	.....	.....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom. A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty
SECTION XI— <i>contd.</i>					
Textile Materials and Textile Goods— <i>contd.</i>					
49 (4)	WOOLLEN CARPETS, floor rugs, shawls and other manufactures of wool not otherwise specified including felt.*	Preferential revenue	35 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	March 31st, 1939.
49 (5)	COTTON BRAIDS OR CORDS the following, namely— Ghoonsis and Muktakesis	Protective	64 annas per lb		....
50	JUTE MANUFACTURES not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .		....
50 (1)	SECOND-HAND OR USED GUNNY BAGS or cloth made of jute	....	Free		....
50 (2)	HEMP MANUFACTURES .. ..	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	....
50 (3)	COTTON, hair and canvas ply belting for machinery	Revenue	6½ per cent* <i>ad valorem</i>		....
50 (4)	ROPES, cotton .. ..	..	Free	..	....
50 (5)	OIL CLOTH AND FLOOR CLOTH ..	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....
50 (6)	CORDAGE, rope and twine of vegetable fibre other than jute and cotton, not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....
50 (7)	MATS AND MATTINGS, not otherwise specified ..	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, woollen waste and rags are exempt from payment of import duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XI— <i>contd.</i>						
Textile Materials and Textile Goods— <i>contd.</i>						
50 (8)	COIR FIBRE, coir yarn and coir mats and matting	P r e f e r e n t i a l revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
<i>Tariff values—</i>						
Rs. a p						
	Coir fibre . . . .	Per cwt.				
	Coir yarn . . . .	10 0 0				
51	SOCKS AND STOCKINGS made wholly or mainly from silk or artificial silk.	P r e f e r e n t i a l revenue	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	40 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
51 (1)	WOOLLEN HOSIERY AND WOOLLEN KNITTED APPAREL that is to say, all hosiery and knitted apparel containing not less than 15 per cent of wool by weight.	P r e f e r e n t i a l revenue.	35 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Re. 1-2 per lb., whichever is higher	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
51 (2)	COTTON HOSIERY, the following, namely :— Cotton undershirts, knitted or woven and cotton socks or stockings	P r o t e c t i v e ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 12 annas per lb., whichever is higher	....	....	March 31st. 1939.
51 (3)	COTTON KNITTED FABRIC . . . . .	P r o t e c t i v e ..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or 12 annas per lb., whichever is higher	....	....	March 31st. 1939.
52	APPAREL, HOSIERY, haberdashery, millinery and drapery, not otherwise specified.	P r e f e r e n t i a l revenue.	35 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XI—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Textile Materials and Textile Goods—<i>contd.</i></b>						
52 (1)	SILK OR ARTIFICIAL SILK GOODS used for required for medical purposes, namely:—Silk or artificial silk ligatures elastic silk or artificial silk hoseery, elbow pieces, thigh pieces, knee caps, leggings, socks, anklets, stockings, suspensory bandages, silk or artificial silk abdominal belts, silk or artificial silk web catheter tubes, and oiled silk or artificial silk.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	..	....	....
52 (2)	UNIFORMS AND ACCOUTREMENTS appertaining thereto, imported by a public servant for his personal use	...	Free	..	....	....
52 (3)	INSIGNIA AND BADGES of official British and Foreign Orders.	..	Free	..	....	....
53	TEXTILE MANUFACTURES, not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue.	35 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....
53 (1)	RAGS AND OTHER PAPER-MAKING MATERIALS excluding wood pulp.	....	Free	..	..	....
<b>SECTION XII.</b>						
<b>Footwear, Hats, Umbrellas and Parasols, Articles of Fashion.</b>						
54	BOOTS AND SHOES not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or six annas per pair, whichever is higher.	..	..	....
54 (1)	BOOTS AND SHOES composed mainly of leather	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or six annas per pair, whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or five annas per pair, whichever is higher.	....	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XII—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Footwear, Hats, Umbrellas and Parasols, Articles of Fashion—<i>contd.</i></b>						
54 (2)	UPPERS FOR BOOTS AND SHOES unless entirely made of leather	Revenue	..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or three annas per pair, whichever is higher.	...	....
55	HATS, CAPS, BOXNETS AND HATTERS' ware, not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue.		35 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	...
56	PARASOLS AND SUNSHADES and fittings for umbrellas, parasols and sunshades.	Preferential revenue.		30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
<i>Tariff values—</i>						
		Rs. a. p.				
		Per dozen.				
		sets of 8				
	Umbrella ribs other than nickel-plated, brass-plated, fluted or metal tipped—					
	Solid Flexus, 23, 25 and 27 inches—					
	From Japan .. ..	1 3 0				
	From other countries ..	2 4 0				
	Solid Flexus, 16, 19 and 21 inches—					
	From Japan .. ..	0 13 0				
	Per dozen sets of 12.					
	Solids, 23, 25 and 27 inches—					
	From Japan .. ..	1 4 0				
	From other countries ..	2 0 0				
	Per dozen sets of 8.					
	Solids, 16, 19 and 21 inches—					
	From Japan .. ..	0 14 0				
	From other countries ..	1 4 0				

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce of manufacture of— The United Kingdom A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
SECTION XII— <i>contd.</i>					
Footwear, Hats, Umbrellas and Parasols, Articles of Fashion— <i>contd.</i>					
56 (1)	UMBRELLAS .. .. .	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or eight annas each, whichever is higher.	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
57		....		....	....
SECTION XIII.					
Wares of Stones and of other Mineral Materials, Ceramic Products, Glass and Glasware.					
58	ARTICLES MADE OF STONE OR MARBLE	Revenue		25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..
58 (1)	ASBESTOS MANUFACTURES, not otherwise specified	Preferential revenue.		30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> <i>ad valorem</i>	....
58 (2)	PACKING—ENGINE AND BOILER—all sorts not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue		30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
59	BUILDING AND ENGINEERING MATERIALS, all sorts not of iron, steel or wood not otherwise specified, including tiles other than glass, earthenware or porcelain tiles and firebricks not being component parts of any articles included in Item No 72 or No 74 (2) *	Preferential revenue		30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> <i>ad valorem</i>	....
59 (1)	BUILDING AND ENGINEERING BRICKS .. .	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	..

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, sand is exempt from payment of import duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XIII— <i>contd.</i>						
	<b>Wares of Stone and of other Mineral Materials ; Ceramic Products ; Glass and Glasware—<i>contd.</i></b>					
59 (2)	EARTHENWARE, china and porcelain, all sorts not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	.	..
59 (3)	EARTHENWARE pipes and sanitary ware . . .	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	.	.
59 (4)	TILES of earthenware and porcelain . . .	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or two annas per square foot, whichever is higher	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	.
59 (5)	DOMESTIC EARTHENWARE, china and porcelain, the following, namely :— (a) Tea cups and coffee cups— (i) having a capacity of more than 7½ ozs	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or ten annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	.	.
	(ii) having a capacity of not more than 7½ ozs	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or four annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	.
	(b) Saucers— (i) for use with tea cups or coffee cups having a capacity of more than 7½ ozs,	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or five annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	..
	(ii) for use with tea cups or coffee cups having a capacity of not more than 7½ ozs.	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or two annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	.	.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XIII—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Wares of Stone and of other Mineral Materials; Ceramic Products; Glass and Glassware—<i>contd.</i></b>						
DOMESTIC EARTHENWARE, china and porcelain the following, namely— <i>contd.</i>						
59 (5) — <i>contd.</i>	(c) Tea-pots— (i) having a capacity of more than 20 ozs.	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> 20 per cent or Rs. 3 per dozen, <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	..	..	....
	(ii) having a capacity of more than 10 ozs and not more than 20 ozs	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> 20 per cent or Re 1-8 per dozen, <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	....
	(iii) having a capacity of not more than 10 ozs	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> 20 per cent or twelve annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	....	....	..
	(d) Sugar-bowls .. .. .	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> 20 per cent or Re 1-8 per dozen, <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	....
	(e) Jugs having a capacity of over 10 ozs. ..	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> 20 per cent or twelve annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	....	....	....
M	(f) Plates over 5½ inches in diameter— (i) over 8½ inches in diameter ..	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> 20 per cent or Re 1 per dozen, <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	....
	(ii) not over 8½ inches in diameter. ..	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> 20 per cent or ten annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	....	....	....



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XIII— <i>contd.</i>						
Wares of Stone and of other mineral Materials; Ceramic Products, Glass and Glassware— <i>contd.</i>						
59 (6)	COVERED CRUCIBLES for glass-making	Preferential revenue.	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	15 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
60	GLASS AND GLASSWARE not otherwise specified, and lacquered ware	Revenue.	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>	Rs. a p. Per gross.				
	Aerated water bottles, empty—					
	Codd's pattern—					
	Under 10 ozs	22 0 0				
	10 ozs.	23 0 0				
	Over 10 ozs	25 0 0				
	Crown cork pattern—					
	7 ozs and under	13 0 0				
	Over 7 ozs up to and including 10 ozs.	14 0 0				
	Over 10 ozs.	15 8 0				
(1)	GLASS GLOBES AND CHIMNEYS for lamps and lanterns—					
	(a) Globes for hurricane lanterns	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or four annas and six pies per dozen whichever is higher	....	....	....
	(b) Other globes and chimneys having an external base diameter of over one inch	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> or three annas per dozen whichever is higher.	....	....	....
60 (2)	ELECTRIC LIGHTING BULBS	Preferential revenue.	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	40 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—  The United Kingdom.      A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty
<b>SECTION XIII—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>Wares of Stones and other Mineral Materials, Ceramic Products, Glass and Glasswares.—<i>contd.</i></b>					
60 (3)	GLASS BANGLES, glass beads and false pearls ..	Revenue	.. 50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..
	<i>Tariff values—</i>	Rs a p per 100 pairs.			
	Glass bangles—				
	<i>China—</i>				
	Nimuchi and pasala ..	2 0 0			
	Bracelet, Jadi and fancy. all kinds	4 0 0			
	Rajawarakh, all kinds	4 0 0			
	<i>Japan—</i>	per doz pairs.			
	Reshmi or lustre, all colours—	0 1 2			
	Fancy (including all kinds of Vakmel or zigzag but excluding hexagonal bangles)				
	Fancy hexagonal	0 0 8			
	All others	0 0 7			
	Hollow or tube, all colours.	0 1 3			
	Sonerikada (golbala)— Containing gold in their composition.	0 12 0			
	All others ..	0 1 9			

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
SECTION XIV.						
	Real Pearls, precious Stones, Precious metals and wares of those Materials; Coin (Specie).					
61	PRECIOUS STONES, unset and imported and Pearls, unset.	....	Free	....	....	....
61 (1)	PRECIOUS STONES, unset and imported cut	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....	..
61 (2)	SILVER BULLION and silver sheets and plates which have undergone no process of manufacture subsequent to rolling.*	Revenue	Two annas per ounce.	..	....	....
61 (3)	GOLD BULLION and gold sheets and plates which have undergone no process of manufacture subsequent to rolling	....	Free	..	..	..
61 (4)	SILVER PLATE and silver manufactures, all sorts not otherwise specified	Revenue	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	..	....
61 (5)	SILVER THREAD and wire (including so-called gold thread and wire mainly made of silver) and silver leaf including also imitation gold and silver thread and wire, lametta and metallic spangles and articles of a like nature of whatever metal made †	Protective	62½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all silver produced in silver works in British India is 5 annas per ounce.

† Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, all the articles included in this item are liable to duty at 50 per cent. *ad valorem*.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
SECTION XIV— <i>contd.</i>						
Real Pearls, precious stones, precious metals and wares of these materials, coin (specie)— <i>contd.</i>						
61 (6)	GOLD PLATE. gold leaf and gold manufactures, all sorts not otherwise specified.	Revenue ..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
61 (7)	GOLD OR GOLD-PLATED pen nibs .. ..	P r e f e r e n t i a l revenue.	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	40 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
61 (8)	ARTICLES, other than cutlery and surgical instruments, plated with gold or silver.*	Revenue ..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
61 (9)	CUTLERY plated with gold or silver .. ..	P r e f e r e n t i a l revenue.	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> 40 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
61 (10)	JEWELLERY AND JEWELS* .. ..	Revenue ..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
62	CURRENT COIN of the Government of India ..	....	Free ..	....	....	....
62 (1)	SILVER COIN, not otherwise specified .. ..	Revenue ..	Two annas per ounce.	....	....	....
62 (2)	GOLD COIN .. ..	....	Free ..	....	....	....
SECTION XV.						
Base metals and articles made therefrom.						
63	IRON OR STEEL, old .. ..	Revenue ..	15½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
<i>Tariff value—</i>						
	Iron or steel, old .. ..	Rs. a. p. Per cwt. 1 0 0				

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenue), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, articles of imitation jewellery (including buttons and other fasteners) which consist of, or include, base metal plated with gold or silver and in which the proportion of precious metal to total metallic contents, is less than 1.5 per cent. are liable to duty as 'hardware, other sorts' at the standard rate of 30 per cent. *ad valorem* or the preferential rate of 20 per cent. *ad valorem*, as the case may be under Item No. 71.

† The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel Ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
63 (1)	IRON ALLOYS, viz., ferro-manganese, ferro-silicon, ferro-chrome, spiegeleisen and the like as commonly used for steel making.	Preferential revenue.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
63 (2)	IRON or steel angle, channel, tee, flat, beam, zed, trough and piling— (a) not fabricated— (i) of British manufacture— not coated with other metals ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India,* or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	coated with other metals ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India,* or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January, 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>						
63 (2) — <i>contd.</i>	<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	IRON or steel angle, channel tee, flat, beam zed trough and piling— <i>contd.</i>					
	(a) not fabricated— <i>contd.</i>					
	(i) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 43 per ton			March 31st, 1941.
63 (3)	(b) fabricated—					
	(i) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 40 per ton	..	...	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 40 per ton		....	March 31st, 1941.
	IRON or steel bar and rod—					
	(i) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 10 per ton, or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	..	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January, 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd</i></b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd</i></b>						
	(i) not of British manufacture . . . . .	Protective	13 times the excise duty leviable for the same when imported from British India* plus Rs 39 per ton, or 20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher	..	..	March 31st, 1941.
63 (4)	IRON, Pig . . . . . <i>Tariff value—</i> Iron, pig Rs a p Per ton 65 0 0	Preferential revenue	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..
63 (5)	IRON rice bowl— .. .. .	Preferential revenue	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..
63 (6)	CAST IRON PIPES AND TUBES, also cast iron fittings therefor, that is to say, bends, boots, elbows, tees, sockets, flanges, plugs, valves, cocks and the like— (i) of British manufacture (ii) not of British manufacture	Protective Protective	10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> Rs 57-8-0 per ton	.. ..	.. ..	March 31st, 1941. March 31st, 1941.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—  The United Kingdom.  A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>					
63 (7)	CAST IRON PLATES .. .. .	Preferential revenue	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
63 (8)	STEEL ingot IRON OR STEEL blooms, billets and slabs, provided that no piece less than 1½ inches square or thick shall be included in this item *	Preferential revenue.	The excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India†; or 20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	The excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India†; or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher	....
63 (9)	IRON OR STEEL structures, fabricated partially or wholly, not otherwise specified, if made mainly or wholly of iron or steel bars, sections, plates or sheets, for the construction of buildings, bridges, tanks, well curbs, trestles, towers and similar structures or for parts thereof, but not including builders' hardware or any of the articles specified in Item No. 72, 72(3), 74(1), 75(3), 75(4) or 76(1)— (a) of British manufacture .. .. .	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India† plus Rs. 40 per ton	.. .. .	March 31st, 1941.

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues). Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, iron or steel billets are exempted from payment of the alternative *ad valorem* duty.

† The rate of excise duty on the 1st January, 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
	(b) not of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs 40 per ton			March 31st, 1941.
63 (10)	STEEL, tinplates and tinned sheets, including tin taggers, and cuttings of such plates, sheets or taggers— (i) of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs 38 per ton			March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs 59 per ton.			March 31st, 1941.
63 (11)	IRON OR STEEL ANCHORS AND CABLES ..	Preferential revenue.	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	...
63 (12)	A IRON OR STEEL bolts and nuts, including hook-bolts and nuts for roofing but excluding fish bolts and nuts— (i) of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher	..	...	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony	
SECTION XV— <i>contd.</i>						
Base Metals and Articles made therefrom— <i>contd.</i>						
63 (12)	A IRON OR STEEL bolts, and nuts— <i>contd.</i>					
	(i) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs 1-0-0 per cwt	..	..	March 31st, 1941.
63 (13)	B IRON OR STEEL fish bolts and nuts—					
	(i) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> whichever is higher	..	..	March 31st, 1941.
63 (14)	(i) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 4-5-0 per cwt	..	..	March 31st, 1941.
	IRON OR STEEL expanded metal	Preferential revenue.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem.</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem.</i>	..	...
63 (14)	IRON OR STEEL hoops and strips	Preferential revenue.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem.</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem.</i>	..	...

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
SECTION XV— <i>contd.</i>						
Base Metals and Articles made therefrom— <i>contd.</i>						
63 (15)	IRON OR STEEL rivets—					
	(i) of British manufacture	..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India,* or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	..	..	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture	..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India,* <i>plus</i> Rs 1-14-0 per cwt	..	..	March 31st, 1941
63 (16)	IRON OR STEEL nails and washers, all sorts not otherwise specified	Preferential revenue.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	...	
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Rs a p Per cwt.					
	Nails and washers—					
	Nails, rose and deck	11 8 0				
	Nails, bullock and horse-shoe.	37 8 0				
	Washer, black structural	8 12 0				

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
63 (17)	IRON OR STEEL pipes and tubes and fittings therefor, if riveted or otherwise built up of plates or sheets— (i) of British manufacture .. .. .	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 12 per ton; or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher	..	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture .. .. .	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 35 per ton.	..	....	March 31st, 1941.
63 (18)	IRON OR STEEL pipes and tubes; also fittings therefor, that is to say, bends, boots, elbows, tees, sockets, flanges, plugs, valves, cocks and the like, excluding pipes, tubes and fittings therefor otherwise specified	Preferential revenue.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	10 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
63 (19)	IRON OR STEEL plates excluding cast iron plates— (a) not fabricated— (i) of British manufacture— not coated with other metals .. .. .	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India,* or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher	....	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
63 (19)	IRON OR STEEL plates— <i>contd.</i>					
	(a) not fabricated— <i>contd.</i>					
	(i) of British manufacture— <i>contd.</i>					
	coated with other metals .. ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	...	...	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs 25 per ton.	...	...	March 31st, 1941.
	(b) fabricated—					
	(i) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs 40 per ton	...	...	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs 40 per ton.	...	...	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935 and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
63 (20)	<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	IRON OR STEEL sheets— (a) not fabricated— (1) not galvanized— (i) of British manufacture	..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs 11 per ton; or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs 32 per ton.	....	March 31st, 1941.	
	(2) galvanized— (i) of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 10 per ton; or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	March 31st, 1941.	

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Rare Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
63 (20) — <i>contd.</i>	IRON or STEEL sheets— <i>contd.</i>					
	(a) not fabricated— <i>contd.</i>					
	(2) galvanized—					
	(i) not of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 40 per ton.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(b) fabricated—					
	(1) not galvanized—					
	(i) of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 12 per ton, or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 35 per ton	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(2) galvanized—					
	(i) of British manufacture ..	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 11 per ton, or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of The United Kingdom. A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>IRON OR STEEL SHEETS—<i>contd.</i></b> (a) not fabricated— <i>contd.</i> (2) galvanized— (ii) not of British manufacture					
63 (20) — <i>contd.</i>	(ii) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs 4½ per ton	....	March 31st, 1941.
63 (21)	IRON OR STEEL Railway Track Material— A. Rails (including tramway rail: the heads of which are not grooved)— (a) 30 lbs per yard and over and fish-plates therefor— (i) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India, or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> whichever is higher.	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* or 20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> whichever is higher	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
38 (21)	<p><b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p><b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p><b>IRON OR STEEL Railway Track Material—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p>A Rails (including tramway rails etc.)—<i>contd.</i></p> <p>(b) under 30 lbs per yard and fish-plates therefor—</p> <p>(i) of British manufacture .</p>	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 10 per ton; or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 39 per ton.	....	....	March 31st, 1941
	<p>B. Switches and crossings including stretcher bars and other component parts, and switches and crossings including stretcher bars and other component parts for tramway rails the heads of which are not grooved—</p> <p>(a) for rails 30 lbs per yard and over—</p> <p>(i) of British manufacture</p>	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India,* or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>IRON OR STEEL RAILWAY ETC.—<i>contd.</i></b> B. Switches and crossings, etc.— <i>contd.</i> (a) for rails 30 lbs. per yard and ovtr. (ii) not of British manufacture † ..						
	Protective	..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India,* or 20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	..	..	March 31st, 1941.
63 (21)	(b) for rails under 30 lbs per yard— (i) of British manufacture ..	Protective	..	..	..	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture ..	Protective	..	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	C. Sleepers, and sleeper bars, other than cast iron— (i) of British manufacture † ..	Protective	..	....	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

† Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April, 1932, as amended subsequently, iron or steel sleeper bars, other than cast iron are exempt from payment of the alternative *ad valorem* duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XV— <i>contd.</i>						
38 (21)	<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	<b>IRON OR STEEL Railway Track Material—<i>contd.</i></b>					
	C. Sleepers, and Sleeper bars, etc— <i>contd.</i>					
	(i) not of British manufacture ..	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* or 20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	D. Spikes (other than dog-spikes) and tiebars—					
	(i) of British manufacture ..	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs. 10 per ton; or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture ..	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs. 39 per ton.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.  
† Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, iron or steel sleeper bars, other than cast iron are exempt from payment of the alternative *ad valorem* duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
63 (21) — <i>contd.</i>	IRON OR STEEL Railway Track Material— <i>contd.</i> E. Dogspikes— (i) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> 7 annas per cwt. or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	..	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India <i>plus</i> Rs. 2-15-0 per cwt	..	..	March 31st, 1941.
	F. Gibs, cotters, keys (including tapered key bars), distance pieces and other fastenings for use with iron or steel sleeper— (i) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> 7 annas per cwt. or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher	..	..	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
SECTION XV— <i>contd.</i>						
	<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b> IRON OR STEEL Railway Track Material— <i>contd.</i> F. Gigs, coffers, etc.— <i>contd.</i> (i) not of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs 2-15-0 per cwt.	....	....	March 31st 1941.
63 (22)	IRON OR STEEL Railway Track materials not otherwise specified, including bearing plates, cast iron sleepers and lever boxes	Preferential revenue	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
63 (23)	IRON OR STEEL Tramway Track materials not otherwise specified including rail- fishplates tie-bars, switches, crossings, and the like materials of shapes and sizes specially adapted for tramway tracks	Preferential revenue	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
63 (24)	IRON OR STEEL barbed or stranded wire and wire rope.	Preferential revenue	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
63 (25)	IRON OR STEEL wire other than barbed or stranded wire, wire rope or wire netting, and iron or steel wire nails— (i) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs 2½ per ton.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
63 (25)	IRON OR STEEL wire other than, etc.— <i>contd.</i> (i) not of British manufacture .. ..	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 60 per ton	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
63 (26)	IRON OR STEEL (other than bar or rod) specially designed for the reinforcement of concrete. .. ..	Preferential revenue.	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
63 (27)	IRON OR STEEL, the original material (but not including machinery) of any ship or other vessel intended for inland or harbour navigation which has been assembled abroad, taken to pieces and shipped for reassembly in India— (i) of British manufacture .. ..	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* or 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
	(ii) not of British manufacture .. ..	Protective ..	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* plus Rs. 27-8-0 per ton, or 20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January, 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
Provided that articles dutiable under this item shall not be deemed to be dutiable under any other item.						
33 (28)	ALL SORTS of Iron and Steel and manufactures thereof not otherwise specified.*	P r e f e r e n t i a l revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Iron and Steel cans or drums—					
	When imported containing kerosene and motor spirit, namely:—					
		Rs. a. p. per can.				
	Cans, tinned, of four gallons capacity.	0 6 0				
		per can or drum.				
	Cans or drums, not tinned, of two gallons capacity—					
	(a) with faucet caps ..	1 8 0				
	(b) ordinary ..	0 6 0				
	per drum.					
	Drums of four gallons capacity—					
	(a) with faucet caps ..	2 0 0				
	(b) ordinary ..	1 0 0				

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, iron or steel blanks are exempt from so much of the customs duty as is in excess of the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India. The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom. A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>68 (29)</b>	ENAMELLED IRONWARE, the following, namely —				
	(a) Sign-boards . . . . .	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or four and a half annas per square foot, whichever is higher.	....	....
	(b) Domestic hollow-ware the following, namely, basins, bowls, dishes, plates and thalas. Including ricecups, rice-bowls and rice-plates—				
	(i) having no diameter exceeding 19 centimetres	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or per dozen four annas <i>plus</i> one anna for every two centimetres or part thereof by which any diameter exceeds 11 centimetres, whichever is higher.	....	....
	(ii) having any diameter exceeding 19 centimetres.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or per dozen eight annas <i>plus</i> two annas for every two centimetres or part thereof by which any diameter exceeds 19 centimetres, whichever is higher.	....	....



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of— The United Kingdom. A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
SECTION XV— <i>contd.</i>					
64	<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>				
	COPPER WROUGHT, and manufactures of copper, all sorts not otherwise specified	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>				
	Rs a p. Per cwt				
	Copper, braziers, sheets plates and sheathing.				
	Copper, circles				
	33 8 0 Per hundred leaves				
	1 2 0				
	Copper, foil or dankpana, plain, white, 10 to 11 in. × 4 to 5 in				
	Copper, foil or dankpana coloured, 10 to 11 in × 4 to 5 in.				
64 (1)	COPPER, scrap	Revenue.	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
	<i>Tariff value—</i>				
	Rs a p. Per cwt.				
65	Copper, old	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
	GERMAN SILVER including nickel silver				
	.. ..				
66	ALUMINIUM—circles, sheets and other manufactures not otherwise specified	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>				
	Rs a p Per lb.				
	Aluminium circles				
	Aluminium sheets, plain				

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XV— <i>contd.</i>						
66 (1)	<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b> UNWROUGHT INGOTS, blocks and bars of aluminium.	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	....
67	LEAD, wrought—the following articles, namely, pipes and tubes and sheets other than sheets for tea chests.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
67 (1)	LEAD sheets for tea chests .. .. .	Revenue ..	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
68	ZINC OR SPelter, wrought or manufactured, not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
68 (1)	ZINC, unwrought including cakes, ingots tiles (other than boiler tiles), hard or soft slabs and plates dust dross and ashes, and broken zinc.	....	Free .. .. .	....	....	....
69	TIN, BLOCK .. .. .	Revenue ..	Rs. 312-8 per ton. ..	....	....	....
70	BRASS, bronze and similar alloys, wrought, and manufactures thereof not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
<i>Tariff values—</i>						
	Brass, patent or yellow metal, sheets and sheathing, weighing 1 lb. or above per square foot, and braziers, and plates.	Rs. a. p. Per cwt. 23 8 0				
	Brass, patent or yellow metal, circles weighing 1 lb. or above per square foot.	27 8 0				

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

THE FIRST SCHEDULE—IMPORT DUTY CONTINUED.						
Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of—		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—<i>contd.</i></b>						
70 (1)	ALL SORTS of metals other than iron and steel and manufactures thereof, not otherwise specified.*	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	..	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Brass, patent or yellow metal (including gun metal) ingots	Rs a. p. Per cwt.				
	Brass, patent or yellow metal (including gun metal), old.	17 0 0				
	Copper, pigs, tiles, ingots, cakes bricks and slabs.	16 0 0				
	Lead, pig	24 8 0				
	Quicksilver	9 0 0 Per lb. 2 4 0				
71	HARDWARE, ironmongery and tools, all sorts not otherwise specified, including incandescent mantles but excluding machine tools and agricultural implements.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
71 (1)	Crown corks	Rs. a. p. per gross 0 8 0				
	The following HARDWARE, ironmongery and tools, namely, agricultural implements not otherwise specified, buckets of tinned or galvanized iron, and pruning-knives.	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	..	....
71 (2)	CUTLERY, all sorts not otherwise specified	Preferential revenue	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, radium is exempt from payment of import duty.

## THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XV—contd</b>						
<b>Base Metals and Articles made therefrom—contd</b>						
71 (3)	METAL furniture and cabinetware .. ..	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	.	..
71 (4)	PRINTING TYPE .. ..	Revenue	One anna and three pies per lb.	.	..	....
71 (5)	The following printing materials, namely, leads, brass rules, wooden and metal quoms, shooting sticks and galleys and metal furniture			.	.	
71 (6)	RACKS for the withering of tea leaf .. ..	Revenue	2½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	...	...	....
<b>SECTION XVI.</b>						
<b>Machinery and Apparatus ; Electrical Material.</b>						
72	MACHINERY, namely, such of the following articles as are not otherwise specified —	Revenue	10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...	....	....
	(a) prime-movers, boilers, locomotive engines and tenders for the same, portable engines (including power-driven road rollers, fire engines and tractors) and other machines in which the prime-mover is not separable from the operative parts,					
	(b) machines and sets of machines to be worked by electric steam, water fire or other power, not being manual or animal labour or which before being brought into use require to be fixed with reference to other moving parts.					

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.
	<p><b>SECTION XVI—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p><b>Machinery and Apparatus; Electrical Material—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p>(c) apparatus and appliances, not to be operated by manual or animal labour, which are designed for use in an industrial system as parts indispensable for its operation and have been given for that purpose some special shape or quality which would not be essential for their use for any other purpose,</p> <p>(d) control gear, self-acting or otherwise, and transmission-gear designed for use with any machinery above specified, including belting of all materials (other than cotton, hair and canvas ply) and driving chains, but excluding driving ropes not made of cotton,</p> <p>(e) bare hard-drawn electrolytic copper wires and cables and other electrical wires and cables, insulated or not, and poles, troughs, conduits and insulators designed as parts of a transmission system, and the fittings thereof.</p> <p><b>NOTE.</b>—The term 'industrial system' used in sub-item (c) means an installation designed to be employed directly in the performance of any process or series of processes necessary for the manufacture, production or extraction of any commodity</p>				
72 (1)	The following TEXTILE MACHINERY and apparatus by whatever power operated, namely, heads	Revenue	10 per cent <i>ad idorem</i>	..	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
	<p><b>SECTION XVI.—<i>contd.</i></b>  <b>Machinery and Apparatus; Electrical Material—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p>head cords and head knitting needles; reeds and shuttles; warp and weft preparation machinery and looms; hobbins and birms; bobbies; Jacquard machines; Jacquard harness; linen reeds; Jacquard cards; punching plates for Jacquard cards; warping mills; multiple box sleys; solid border sleys; tape sleys; swivel sleys; tape looms; wool carding machines; wool spinning machines; hosiery machinery; coir mat shearing machines; coir fibre willowing machines; head knitting machines, dobby cards; lattices and lags for dobbyes, wooden winders, silk looms; silk throwing and reeling machines; cotton yarn reeling machines; sizing machines; doubling machines; silk twisting machines; cone winding machines; piano card cutting machines, harness building frames; card lacing frames; drawing and denting hooks; sewing thread bails making machines; cumbil finishing machinery; hank boilers; cotton carding and spinning machines; mail eyes, lingoes, comb boards and comb board frames; take-up motions, temples and pickers; picking bands; picking sticks; printing machines; roller cloth; clearer cloth, sizing flannel; and roller skins.</p>	Revenue	10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	...	...
72 (2)	PRINTING and Lithographic Material, namely, presses, lithographic plates, composing sticks, chases, imposing tables, lithographic stones, stereo-blocks wood blocks, half-tone blocks, electrotone blocks, process blocks and highly polished copper or zinc sheets specially prepared					

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
	<p align="center"><b>SECTION XVI—<i>contd.</i></b>  <b>Machinery and Apparatus : Electrical Material—<i>contd.</i></b></p>					
72 (3)	<p>for making process blocks, roller moulds, roller frames and stocks, roller composition, lithographic map rollers, standing screw and hot presses, perforating machines, gold blocking presses, galley presses, proof presses, arming presses, copper plate printing presses, rolling presses, ruling machines, ruling pen making machines, lead cutters, rule cutters, slug cutters, type casting machines, type setting and casting machines, paper in rolls with side perforations to be used after further perforation for type-casting, rule bending machines, rule mitring machines, bronzing machines, stereotyping apparatus, paper folding machines, paging machines but excluding ink and paper.</p> <p>Component parts of Machinery as defined in Items Nos. 72, 72(1) and 72(2), namely, such parts only as are essential for the working of the machine or apparatus and have been given for that purpose some special shape or quality which would not be essential for their use for any other purpose.</p> <p>Provided that articles which do not satisfy this condition shall also be deemed to be component parts of the machine to which they belong if they are essential to its operation and are imported with it in such quantities as may appear to the Collector of Customs to be reasonable.</p>	Revenue	10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	.....	.....	.....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XVI— <i>contd.</i>						
Machinery and Apparatus; Electrical Material— <i>contd.</i>						
72 (4)	PASSENGER LIFTS and component parts and accessories thereof.	Revenue.	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
72 (5)	DOMESTIC REFRIGERATORS	.. ..	Preferential revenue.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
72 (6)	MACHINERY and component parts thereof, meaning machines or parts of machines to be worked by manual or animal labour, not otherwise specified, and any machines (except such as are designed to be used exclusively in industrial processes) which require for their operation less than one-quarter of one brake-horse-power.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	.. ..	....
72 (7)	WATER-LIFTS, sugar-mills, sugar centrifuges, sugar pug-mills, oil-presses, and parts thereof, when constructed so that they can be worked by manual or animal power and pans for boiling sugar-cane juice.	.. ..	Free	.. ..	....	....
72 (8)	The following AGRICULTURAL IMPLEMENTS, namely, winnowers, threshers, mowing and reaping machines, binding machines, elevators, seed and corn crushers, chaff-cutters, root-cutters, ensilage-cutters, horse and bullock gear, ploughs, cultivators, scarifiers, harrows, clod-crushers, seed-drills, hay-tedders, hay presses, potato-diggers, latex spouts, spraying machines, powder-blowers, white-ant exterminating machines, beet pullers, broadcast seeders, corn pickers, corn shellers, culti-packers, drag scrapers, stalk cutters, huskers and shredders, potato planters, lime sowers, Manure spreaders,	.. ..	Free	.. ..	....	....



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XVI—<i>contd</i></b>						
<b>Machinery and Apparatus. Electrical</b>						
<b>Material—<i>contd</i></b>						
72 (8)— <i>contd</i> .	listers, soil graders, and rakes; also agricultural tractors, also component parts of these implements, machines or tractors, provided that they can be readily fitted into their proper places in the implements, machines or tractors for which they are imported, and that they cannot ordinarily be used for purposes unconnected with agriculture *	....	Free	..	....	....
72 (9)	The following Dairy and Poultry Farming appliances, namely: cream separators, milking machines, milk sterilizing or pasteurizing plant milk aerating and cooling apparatus, churns, butter dryers, butter workers, milkbottle fillers and cappers, apparatus specially designed for testing milk and other dairy produce, and incubators; also component parts of these appliances, provided that they can be readily fitted into their proper places in the appliances for which they are imported, and that they cannot ordinarily be used for other than dairy and poultry farming purposes	Preferential revenue.	80 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....
73	ELECTRICAL INSTRUMENTS, apparatus and appliances, not otherwise specified, excluding telegraphic and telephonic.	Preferential revenue.	80 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, the following agricultural machines and implements namely, flame throwers for attachment to spraying machines designed for the extermination of locusts, and latex cups are exempt from payment of import duty.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
73 (1)	<p style="text-align: center;"><b>SECTION XVI—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Machinery and Apparatus, Electrical</b> <b>Material—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p>The following ELECTRICAL INSTRUMENTS, Apparatus and Appliances, namely:—</p> <p>Electrical Control Gear and Transmission Gear, namely, switches (excluding switch-boards), fuses, and current-breaking devices of all sorts and descriptions, designed for use in circuits of less than ten amperes and at a pressure not exceeding 250 volts; and regulators for use with motors designed to consume less than 187 watts; bare or insulated copper wires and cables, any one core of which, not being one specially designed as a pilot core, has a sectional area of less than one-eighth part of a square inch, and wires and cables of other metals of not more than equivalent conductivity; and line insulators, including also cleats, connectors, leading-in tubes and the like, of types and sizes such as are ordinarily used in connection with the transmission of power for other than industrial purposes, and the fittings thereof but excluding electrical earthenware and porcelain, otherwise specified.</p>	P r e f e r e n t i a l revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	
73 (2)	<p>The following ELECTRICAL INSTRUMENTS, Apparatus and Appliances, namely, telegraphic and telephonic instruments, apparatus and appliances not otherwise specified, flash lights, carbons, condensers, and bell apparatus, and switch-boards designed for use in circuits of</p>	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
	SECTION XVI—contd.					
	Machinery and Apparatus: Electrical Materials—contd.					
	less than ten amperes and at a pressure not exceeding 250 volts.*†					
73 (2)— contd.						
73 (3)	TELEGRAPHIC INSTRUMENTS and Apparatus and parts thereof imported by, or under the orders of, a Railway Administration	Revenue	15½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
73 (4)	WIRELESS RECEPTION INSTRUMENTS and Apparatus and component parts thereof, including all electric valves, amplifiers and loud speakers which are not specially designed for purposes other than wireless reception or are not original parts of and imported along with instruments or apparatus so designed.*	Preferential revenue.	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	40 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues), Notification No 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, the following wireless apparatus is liable to duty at 2½ per cent. *ad valorem*:  
 (i) apparatus for wireless reception (excluding apparatus specially designed for the reception of broadcast wireless and apparatus of the description specified in clause (iii)) and component parts of such apparatus, when imported under cover of a certificate issued by the Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs to the effect that he is satisfied that the apparatus will not be used for the reception of broadcast wireless;  
 (ii) apparatus for wireless reception incorporated in a single unit with transmitting apparatus.

Provided that nothing shall be deemed to be a component part of apparatus for wireless telegraphy or telephony for the purpose of this exemption unless it is essential for the working of such apparatus and has been given for that purpose some special shape or quality that would not be essential for its use for any other purpose.

† Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, telegraphic instruments and apparatus and parts thereof imported for supply from bond for use of a Railway Administration are liable to duty at 15½ per cent. *ad valorem*, provided that (i) at the time of delivering the bill-of-entry for warehousing a declaration is made thereon by the importer to the effect that the goods have been imported for supply from bond for the use of a Railway Administration; and (ii) a certificate from an Officer of the Railway Administration, duly empowered in that behalf by the Agent, is produced along with the application for clearance out of bond that the goods in question are not merely guaranteed stock, but will be definitely appropriated for the use of such Railway on clearance from bond.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—*Import Tariff—contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony.
<b>SECTION XVI—<i>contd.</i></b>					
<b>Machinery and Apparatus: Electrical Materials—<i>contd.</i></b>					
ELECTRICAL EARTHENWARE and porcelain, the following namely:—					
73 (5)	(a) Insulators. Shackle or Pin-type, not otherwise specified— (i) fitted	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or Re 1-2 per dozen whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
	(ii) not fitted	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or fourteen annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
	(b) Two-way cleats	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or four annas per gross of pairs which ever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
	(c) Spacing insulators.	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or two annas per gross, whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
	(d) Ceiling roses— (i) fitted	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or ten annas per dozen whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
	(ii) not fitted	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or eight annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
	(e) Joint-box cut-outs— (i) fitted	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or eight annas per dozen, whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of	Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony
SECTION XVI— <i>concl.</i>					
Machinery and Apparatus ; Electrical Material— <i>concl.</i>					
73 (5)— <i>contd.</i>	(u) not fitted	Preferential revenue	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> or six annas per dozen whichever is higher.	20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....
73 (6)	RUBBER-INSULATED COPPER WIRE AND CABLES, no core of which, other than one specially designed as a pilot core, has a sectional area of less than one-eighth part of a square inch, whether made with any additional insulating or covering material or not	Revenue	6½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
SECTION XVII.					
Transport Material.					
74	COAL TUBS, tipping wagons and the like conveyances designed for use on light rail track, if adapted to be worked by manual or animal labour and if made mainly of iron or steel, and component parts thereof made of iron or steel— (a) of British manufacture	Protective	1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India;* or 10 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher	..	.... March 31st, 1941.

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs. 4 per ton.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XVII—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Transport Material—<i>contd.</i></b>						
74 <i>contd.</i>	(b) not of British Manufacture .. .. .	Protective	.. 1½ times the excise duty leviable for the time being on steel ingots produced in British India* <i>plus</i> Rs 40 per ton, or 20 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....	March 31st, 1941.
74 (1)	TRAMCARS and component parts and accessories thereof.	Revenue	.. 25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	..	..
74 (2)	RAILWAY materials for permanent-way and rolling-stock, namely: sleepers, other than iron and steel, and fastenings therefor; bearing plates, chairs, interlocking apparatus, brake-gear, shunting skids, couplings and springs, signals, turn-tables, weigh-bridges, carriages, wagons, traversers, rail removers, scooters, trolleys, trucks; also cranes, water-cranes and water-tanks when imported by or under the orders of a railway administration	Revenue	.. 15½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....	..
	Provided that for the purpose of this entry 'railway' means a line of railway subject to the provisions of the Indian Railways Act, 1890, and includes a railway constructed in a State in India and also such tramways as the Governor-General in Council may, by notification in the Gazette of India, specially include therein.					

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice, on all steel ingots produced in British India is Rs 4 per ton

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty If the article is the pro- duce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XVII—<i>contd</i></b>						
<b>Transport Material—<i>contd</i></b>						
74 (2)— <i>contd.</i>	Provided also that articles of machinery as defined in Item No. 72 or No. 72(3) shall not be deemed to be included hereunder. Component parts of Railway Materials, as defined in Item No. 74(2), namely, such parts only as are essential for the working of railways and have been given for that purpose some special shape or quality which would not be essential for their use for any other purpose : Provided that articles which do not satisfy this condition shall also be deemed to be component parts of the railway material to which they belong if they are essential to its operation and are imported with it in such quantities as may appear to the Collector of Customs to be reasonable.	Revenue	15½ per cent. <i>ad valorem.</i>	....	....	
74 (3)						
75	Conveyances not otherwise specified and component parts and accessories thereof; also motor vans and motor lorries imported complete.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem.</i>	....	....	
75 (1)	MOTOR CARS including taxi cabs and articles (other than rubber tyres and tubes) adapted for use as parts and accessories thereof, provided that such articles as are ordinarily also used for other purposes than as parts and accessories of motor vehicles included in this item or in Items Nos. 73(2) and 74(3) shall be dutiable at the rate of duty specified for such articles.	Preferential revenue.	37½ per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem.</i>	....	

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
SECTION XVII— <i>contd.</i>						
Transport Material— <i>contd.</i>						
75 (2)	MOTOR CYCLES and motor scooters and articles (other than rubber tyres and tubes) adapted for use as parts and accessories thereof except such articles as are also adapted for use as parts and accessories of motor car.	Revenue	37½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	...	....
75 (3)	MOTOR OMNIBUSES; chassis of motor omnibuses, motor vans and motor lorries, and parts of mechanically propelled vehicles and accessories not otherwise specified excluding rubber tyres and tubes and such parts and accessories of motor vehicles included in this item as are also adapted for use as parts and accessories of motor cars.	Preferential revenue.	27 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	17½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	..
75 (4)	CARRIAGES and carts which are not mechanically propelled, not otherwise specified, and cycles (other than motor cycles) imported entire or in sections and parts and accessories thereof, excluding rubber tyres and tubes.*	Preferential revenue.	30 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	....
76	AEROPLANES, aeroplane parts, aeroplane engines, aeroplane engine parts and rubber tyres and tubes used exclusively for aeroplanes.	Revenue	2½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..	..
76 (1)	SHIPS and other vessels for inland and harbour navigation, including steamers, launches, boats and barges imported entire or in sections	Revenue	15½ per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	...	..

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, wheels of bullock carts fitted with pneumatic tyres and tubes especially designed for use on bullock carts, including such wheels fitted with axles and hubs, are liable to duty at the rate of 15 per cent *ad valorem* when they are liable to a standard rate of duty and at the rate of 5 per cent *ad valorem* when they are liable to a preferential rate of duty.



THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
<b>SECTION XVII—<i>concd</i></b>						
<b>Transport Material—<i>concd</i></b>						
Provided that articles of machinery as defined in Item No. 72 or No. 72(3) shall when separately imported, not be deemed to be included hereunder.						
76 (2)	LIGHT SHIPS	....	Free	....	....	....
76 (3)	FURNITURE TACKLE AND APPAREL, not otherwise described, for steam-sailing, rowing and other vessels	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	..	....
<b>SECTION XVIII.</b>						
<b>Scientific and precision instruments and apparatus: Watch-makers' and clock-makers' wares; Musical Instruments.</b>						
77	INSTRUMENTS, apparatus and appliances other than electrical all sorts not otherwise specified including photographic, scientific, philosophical and surgical.*	Preferential revenue	30 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	....	....
77 (1)	INSTRUMENTS, apparatus and appliances, imported by a passenger as part of his personal baggage and in actual use by him in the exercise of his profession or calling	....	Free	....	....	....
77 (2)	OPTICAL INSTRUMENTS, apparatus and appliances.	Revenue	25 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..	....
78	CLOCKS AND WATCHES and parts thereof	Revenue	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..	....
79	MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS and parts thereof all sorts not otherwise specified.	Preferential revenue	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	40 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	..	....

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department, (Central Revenues), Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, photo-litho films are liable to duty at 10 per cent, *ad valorem*.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—IMPORT DUTY.— <i>contd.</i>						
Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
	<b>SECTION XVIII—<i>contd.</i></b> <b>Scientific and precision instruments and apparatus; Watch-makers' and clock-makers' ware; Musical Instruments—<i>contd.</i></b>					
79 (1)	The following MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS, namely, complete organs and harmoniums and records for talking machines.	Revenue	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
	<b>SECTION XIX.</b> <b>Arms and Ammunition.</b>					
80	SAVE where otherwise specified, all articles which are arms or parts of arms within the meaning of the Indian Arms Act, 1878 (excluding springs used for air guns), all tools used for cleaning or putting together the same, all machines for making, loading, closing or capping cartridges for arms other than rifled arms and all other sorts of ammunition and military stores, and any articles which the Governor General in Council may, by notification in the Gazette of India, declare to be ammunition or military stores for the purposes of this Act.	Revenue	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....	....
80 (1)	SUBJECT to the exemptions specified in Item No. 80 (3)—Firearms, including gas and air guns, gas and air rifles and gas and air pistols not otherwise specified, but excluding parts and accessories thereof.	Preferential revenue.	Rs. 18-12 each <i>plus</i> 10 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> ; or 50 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	Rs. 18-12 each or 40 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> , whichever is higher.	....	....

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom.	A British Colony.	
80 (2)	<b>SECTION XIX—contd.</b>					
	<b>Arms and Ammunition—contd.</b>					
	SUBJECT to the exemptions specified in Item No 80 (3)—					
	(a) Barrels, whether single or double for firearms, including gas and air guns, gas and air rifles, and gas and air pistols, not otherwise specified.	Revenue	Rs. 18-12 each	....	....	....
	(b) Main springs and magazine springs for firearms, including gas guns, gas rifles and gas pistols.	Revenue	Rs. 6-4 each.	....	..	....
	(c) Gun stocks and breech blocks .. ..	Revenue	Rs. 3-12 each	..	..	....
	(d) Revolver cylinders for each cartridge they will carry.	Revenue	Rs. 2-8 each	..	..	....
80 (3)	(e) Actions (including skeleton and waster), breech bolts and their heads, cocking pieces and locks for muzzle loading arms.	Revenue	Rs. 1-4 each	..	..	..
	(f) Machines for making, loading, or closing cartridges for rifle arms.	Revenue	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	..	..
	(g) Machines for capping cartridges for rifle arms.	Revenue	50 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	..	..
	The following ARMS, AMMUNITIONS and Military Stores:—	....	Free ..	....	..	..
	(a) Arms forming part of the regular equipment of a commissioned or gazetted officer in His Majesty's Service entitled to wear diplomatic, military, naval, Royal Air Force or police uniform.					

or  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent *ad valorem*, whichever is higher, plus  $1\frac{1}{2}$  per cent.

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of The United Kingdom   A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
	<p align="center"><b>SECTION XIX—<i>contd.</i></b></p> <p align="center"><b>Arms and Ammunition—<i>contd.</i></b></p>				
80 (3)— <i>contd.</i>					
	The following ARMS, AMMUNITIONS and Military Stores— <i>contd.</i>				
	(b) A revolver and an automatic pistol and ammunition for such revolver and pistol up to a maximum of 100 rounds per revolver or pistol (2) when accompanying a commissioned officer of His Majesty's regular forces, or of the Indian Auxiliary Force or the Indian Territorial Force or a gazetted police officer or (3) certified by the commandant of the corps to which such officer belongs or, in the case of an officer not attached to any corps, by the officer commanding the station or district within which such officer is serving or, in the case of a police officer, by the Inspector General or Commissioner of Police to be imported by the officer for the purpose of his equipment.				
	(c) Swords for presentation as army or volunteer prizes.				
	(d) Arms, ammunition and military stores imported with the sanction of the Government of India for the use of any portion of the military forces of a State in India being a unit notified in pursuance of the First Schedule to the Indian Extradition Act, 1903.				

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—*contd.*

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty.	Standard rate of duty.	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of		Duration of protective rates of duty
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony	
SECTION XIX— <i>contd.</i>						
Arms and Ammunition— <i>contd.</i>						
80 (3)	The following ARMS AND AMMUNITION— <i>contd.</i> (e) Morris tubes and patent ammunition imported by officers commanding British and Indian regiments or volunteer corps for the instruction of their men.*					
80 (4)	ORNAMENTAL ARMS of an obsolete pattern possessing only an antiquarian value; masonic and theatrical and fancy dress swords, provided they are virtually useless for offensive or defensive purposes, and <i>daghs</i> intended exclusively for domestic, agricultural and industrial purposes.	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...	...	....
81	CARTRIDGE CASES filled and empty ..	Preferential Revenue	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	40 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	..	...
SECTION XX.						
Miscellaneous Goods and products not elsewhere included.						
82	CORAL prepared ..	Revenue	25 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...	....	..
82 (1)	IVORY, manufactured not otherwise specified	Revenue	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	...	...	...
82 (2)	BANGLES AND BEADS, not otherwise specified	Revenue	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	..	..	...

\* Under Government of India, Finance Department (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14 dated the 9th April 1912, as amended subsequently, 22 inch Adapters and arm test belts imported by officers commanding a unit of the Army in India for the instruction of their men are also exempt from payment of import duty.

**THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.**

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty	Preferential rate of duty if the article is the produce or manufacture of.		Duration of protective rates of duty.
				The United Kingdom	A British Colony	
<b>SECTION XX—<i>contd.</i></b>						
<b>Miscellaneous Goods and products not elsewhere included—<i>contd.</i></b>						
	<i>Tariff values—</i>					
	Celluloid bangles— Celluloid, plain flat, with border and without border and grooved but excluding double border and double grooved and those under $\frac{3}{4}$ inch ( <i>i.e.</i> , 2 lines) width. Celluloid (rubber) rings excluding coils.	Rs. a p Per doz. Pairs 0 9 6  0 1 9 0 1 3				
83	Celluloid, zigzag all colours.	.. ..	3 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i> .	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	.. ..	
	BRUSHES, all sorts .. ..	.. ..	50 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	40 per cent <i>ad valorem</i>	.. ..	
84	TOYS, GAMES, playing cards and requisites for games and sports, bird shot, toy cannons, air guns and air pistols for the time being excluded in any part of British India from the operation of all the prohibitions and directions contained in the Indian Arms Act, 1878, and bows and arrows.					
	<i>Tariff value—</i>					
	Bird shot .. ..	Rs. a p. Per cwt 25 0 0				
85	BUTTONS, metal .. ..	.. ..	30 per cent. <i>ad valorem</i>	20 per cent <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	

THE FIRST SCHEDULE.—Import Tariff—contd.

Item No.	Name of article.	Nature of duty	Standard rate of duty.	Pro-tem rate of duty if the article is the produce of manufacture of: The United Kingdom. A British Colony.	Duration of protective rates of duty.
<b>SECTION XX—contd</b> <b>Miscellaneous Goods and products not elsewhere included—contd.</b>					
85 (1)	<b>SMOKERS' requisites</b> excluding tobacco and matches. Provided that mechanical lighters as defined in the Mechanical Lighters (Excise Duty) Act, 1934, shall be liable in addition to a duty equal to the amount of the excise duty imposed by that Act, on mechanical lighters manufactured in British India.*	Preference and Revenue.	50 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> , 40 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> .	....	....
<b>SECTION XXI</b> <b>Works of Art and Articles for collections</b>					
86	<b>PRINTS, Engravings and Pictures</b> (including photographs and picture post cards), not otherwise specified†	Revenue	50 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....
86 (1)	Art. works in not otherwise specified	Revenue	25 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i>	..	....
86 (2)	Prints, including works of (1) statutory and public interest to be put up for the public benefit in a public place, and (2) memorials of a public character intended to be put up in a public place, including the materials used or to be used in their construction, whether worked or not.	Free	Free	..	....
86 (3)	<b>SPECIMENS, Models, and Wall Diagrams</b> illustrative of natural science, and medals and antique coins.†	Free	Free	..	....
86 (4)	<b>POSTAGE STAMPS</b> , whether used or unused	Revenue	25 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....
87	<b>ALL OTHER ARTICLES</b> not otherwise specified, including articles imported by post.†	Revenue	25 per cent, <i>ad valorem</i> .	..	....

\* The rate of excise duty on the 1st January 1935, and until further notice is Rs 1-8 per lighter.

† Under Government of India, Finance Department. (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, wall pictures and diagrams such as are ordinarily used for instructional purposes are exempt from payment of import duty.

‡ Under Government of India, Finance Department. (Central Revenues) Notification No. 14, dated the 9th April 1932, as amended subsequently, unmanufactured mica and wreaths imported for being placed on gravestones are exempt from payment of import duty and stereotyping is liable to duty at 10 per cent, *ad valorem*.

## Finance.

The gradual evolution of the present financial organisation of India is in many respects a reflection of her constitutional development. Those who take a broad view of the history of Federal States—and by whatever name it may be called India must in its political structure be a Federal State—nothing is more impressive than the ebb and flow in what may be called the adjustment of Federal and State rights. There is a constant mutation in the powers of the central government and the federal components, though in India we use the terms "Government of India" and "Provincial Governments" to describe them. In the earliest days of British rule, the Provinces, and especially the older Presidencies, were for all practical purposes independent of the central government and responsible only to the authority sitting in London. After the middle of the nineteenth century the process was reversed, and the Government of India was all-powerful, controlling the Provinces down to the smallest items of their expenditure. This centralisation reached its highest point during the long Viceroyalty of Lord Curzon, who was so jealous of his supreme authority that he sought to deprive the Presidency Governors of their right to correspond direct with the Secretary of State for India. This system was found top-heavy in the days of his successors, and a continuous process of devolution set in. In the matter of finance the measures took the form of long-term "contracts" with the Provincial Governments, and later in the assignment of definite heads of revenue to the Provincial Governments, thus removing the dual authority and responsibility which had clogged progress. A much clearer cut was made when the great reform scheme embodied in the Government of India Act of 1919 was passed. Here, for all practical reasons, Provincial finance was entirely separated from the finances of the Government of India, and with one reservation the Local Governments were made masters in their own financial houses. The reservation arose from the circumstance that the funds of the Government of India did not then permit them to do entirely without contributions from the Provinces. These contributions were fixed in the shape of definite sums, which the Provincial Governments had to find from their own resources and pay to the Government of India in cash. They varied between Province and Province, on a scale which at first sight seemed inequitable, but which had a definite logical basis. The total of these contributions was a little less than ten crores of rupees. This was admittedly a temporary expedient, to last only so long as was necessary for the Government of India to reduce its post-war expenditure and develop its revenues to the point when they would balance without drawing from the Provinces. They were an open sore, each Province claiming that it paid an undue proportion of the total contribution, and that it was starved in consequence. There was no possibility of adjusting these differences, so the contributions were reduced as fast as the finances of the Government of India permitted. They finally disappeared from the Budget in 1928-29.

But this did not end the discussion indeed it was only the first phase. A large issue remains, and despite the extinction of the Provincial contributions the finances of some of the Provinces are in an unsatisfactory state. Broadly the issue may be put in this way. The Government of India has taken the growing heads of revenue those which issue from taxes on income and customs. The Provinces are left with resources which are either almost static, like land revenue, or which are actually declining, as with excise where steps are being taken to reduce the consumption of alcoholic liquor in response to the strong Indian sentiment towards prohibition. At the same time the Provinces are confronted with the great growing sources of expenditure, like those on education and sanitation which bulk largely in Provincial budgets. The burden is heaviest in the industrial provinces, such as Bombay and Bengal. The standard of living is high; wages and costs are a good deal above those of the agricultural provinces. This means an expensive administration. On the other hand the industrial progress which induces this costlier administration pours all its taxable product into the coffers of the Government of India. Rules made to give Bombay and Bengal some share in the Income Tax receipts have been inoperative in practice. Whilst therefore relief is felt at the abolition of the Provincial Contributions under the 1919 settlement, it is felt that this does not go far enough, and there is still this pressure for some share in the revenues from the taxes on income which, it is believed, alone can put the industrial Provinces on a satisfactory basis.

### A Review.

The financial organisation was, of course, reviewed as part of the work of the Round Table Conference. A sub-committee of the Federal Structure Committee was appointed under the chairmanship of Lord Peel to examine the question of federal finance and the principles embodied in the sub-committee's report were endorsed by the parent Committee as a suitable basis. A Federal Finance Committee with Lord Eustace Percy as Chairman was appointed at the end of 1931 to subject to the test of figures, the suggested classification of revenues by the Peel Committee and to estimate the probable financial position of the Federal and of the Provincial Governments under the proposed scheme. In the course of their report the Federal Finance Committee said that the transfer to the Provinces of taxes on income though defensible in principle would leave the Centre in deficit. Therefore the Peel Committee suggested a method of transferring to each Province a percentage of the share of income tax estimated to be attributable to it. But in view of the incomplete data on which the estimates were made a special review is said to be necessary at the time federation is established in order to fix the initial percentages. A strict allocation on a percentage basis would still leave some Provinces in deficit and so as to right their finances the committee suggested spreading the charge over the other Provinces by giving them back less in income tax than they were entitled to.



Regarding possible new sources of revenue, Federal or Provincial, the Federal Finance Committee reported as follows :—

#### Federal.

**Excise on Tobacco.**—The present position in regard to this tax appears to be that a substantial revenue may be expected from a system of vend licenses and fees, but that an excise duty imposed in the near future could not be relied on to yield a substantial revenue. There is general agreement that such a duty could not be imposed on the cultivator, and it is doubtful whether a duty on the manufactured product could be successful while manufacture continues to be so largely carried on in small establishments and even as a domestic industry. Vend licenses and fees can obviously be imposed only by the Governments of the Units, and their imposition by the Provincial Governments is now being encouraged by the Government of India. The difficulties in the way of a federal excise may be overcome in course of time, but it would be unsafe for us to rely on this in the near future.

**Excise on Matches.**—The imposition of an excise duty on matches is already under active consideration, and we feel justified in contemplating the existence of such a duty from the outset of federation. We are advised that the probable net yield of the tax for all-India at a reasonable rate, with due allowance for reduced consumption, would be about 3 crores, of which at least 2 50 crores would be raised in British India.

**Other Excises.**—It is possible that other excise duties may occupy an important place in the fiscal Policy of India in the future, but we do not feel warranted in relying upon the introduction of such measures in the early years of federation.

**Monopolies.**—We have examined the suggestion, made at the Round Table Conference, that federal revenues should be augmented by a few selected monopolies. From the fiscal point of view it is only in very special circumstances that a monopoly, whether of production, manufacture or sale, is to be preferred to an excise duty as a means of raising revenue. Except in so far as the proposals already noticed in regard to tobacco may be regarded as a monopoly, we can suggest no new commodity to which the monopoly method could be applied with advantage. The manufacture of arms and explosives, which has been suggested as a possible monopoly, is already subject to license. Public utility monopolies stand on rather a different footing, but the only new federal monopoly of this kind that has been suggested to us is broadcasting, the revenue from which must be entirely problematical.

**Commercial Stamps.**—In the Peel Report it was observed that "There is much to be said for federalising Commercial Stamps on the lines of various proposals made in the past," but no definite recommendation was made. We have examined this suggestion, but on the whole we cannot recommend it, at least as an immediate measure.

The yield of certain stamp duties which might be placed in this category was, in 1930-31, slightly more than one crore. This was a

sub-normal year, and the normal yield should be somewhat higher. In 1930-31 about 40 per cent. of the yield was received by Bombay (one-eighth of this being attributable to Sind), 27 per cent. by Bengal and 12 per cent. by Madras. The loss of revenue resulting from the federalisation of these duties would therefore be unevenly distributed, and their federalisation would not ease the problem of distributing income-tax.

Further, there are obvious difficulties in the way of separating stamp duties into two classes, commercial and non-commercial. It could only be done by means of a schedule, and a large element of purely arbitrary selection would be involved. The simple constitutional solution would be to class all stamp duties as provincial sources of revenue.

We have given some attention to the question considered by the Federal Structure Committee whether the Provincial Governments should be given power also to fix the rates of duty on all stamps, or whether legislation on this subject should be reserved, wholly or partially, to the Federal Government. We suggest that the Federal Government should retain the power to legislate on behalf of the Provinces in regard to those stamp duties which are the subject of legislation by the Central Government at the date of federation. The duties which are now the subject of central legislation are those on acknowledgments, bills of exchange, share certificates, cheques (not now dutiable), delivery orders in respect of goods, letters of allotment of shares, letters of credit, insurance policies, promissory notes, proxies, receipts and shipping orders. We understand that proposals have been under consideration for adding other duties to this list, and would suggest that, if any such additions are contemplated, that should be made before the establishment of the Federation.

We ought to add, in this connection, that difficulties already arise in estimating the share of each Province in the proceeds from the sale of postage stamps for use on taxed documents; and these difficulties may be expected to lead to considerable friction with the Provincial Governments unless a more satisfactory system can be devised.

Finally, in proposing that the proceeds of commercial stamps should be assigned to the Units, we have to some extent been influenced by a doubt whether the problems arising from the imposition of federal stamp duties in the States might not be disproportionate to the revenue involved. We do not, however, wish to prejudice the possibility that, as part of the general federation settlement with the States, it might be found desirable to include these duties among the sources of federal revenue. This consideration might well outweigh the reasons which have led us to recommend that commercial stamps should not be made a source of federal revenue.

**Corporation Tax.**—From the financial point of view, it seems clear that, if a corporation tax were imposed on companies registered in the States on the same basis as the present super-tax on companies in British India, the yield at present would be negligible.

### Provincial.

**Taxation of Tobacco.**—We have already dealt briefly with this question and have suggested that the taxation of tobacco, otherwise than by excise on production or manufacture, should rest with the Units, but that the Federal Government should be given the right to impose a general federal excise. This distinction is, we think, justified by the fact that *ex hypothesi* the introduction of excise duties on manufacture will be difficult, if not impossible, until manufacture becomes more highly industrialised; and as that development takes place an excise levied at the factory by one Unit of the Federation would be a tax on consumers in other Units. It will be seen from our later proposals in regard to powers of taxation that the federalisation of tobacco excise would not preclude the Federal Government from assigning the proceeds to the Units, if it so desired.

There is, unfortunately, no material which would enable us to estimate the yield of any of these forms of taxation. The provincial taxes will take some time to mature, but eventually they may be expected to form at least a very useful additional source of provincial revenue.

**Succession Duties.**—Bombay is, we believe, the only Provincial Government which has attempted legislation for the imposition of succession duties, and the attempt was unsuccessful. We understand that even that Government would have preferred that legislation should have been undertaken by the Government of India. We propose elsewhere that succession duties should be classed among taxes leviable by the Federal Government for the benefit of the Units; but clearly the facts would not justify reliance on them as a source of revenue in the near future.

**Terminal Taxes.**—We have been asked to weigh the issues which arise from the proposal to introduce terminal taxes generally as an additional source of revenue for the Provinces. As the arguments for and against this proposal have been so fully set forth in previous reports, it scarcely seems necessary to re-state them here. The feature of such taxation which has impressed us most seriously is its operation as, in effect, a surcharge on railway freights. Where municipal octrois are in force, there appears to be a tendency to substitute for the general levy of duties on all goods entering the municipal boundaries the simpler alternative of a terminal tax collected at the railway station, and there is already a danger that this habit may result in diversion of traffic to the roads. We therefore recommend that, if terminal taxes are to be regarded as a permanent part of the financial structure, they should be imposed by the Federal Legislature for the benefit of the Units. Such terminal taxes as are already in existence (mainly as municipal taxes) will fall into much the same category as other taxes classed as federal which, at the time of federation, are being levied by certain Units, but though it may be necessary for this reason to authorise the municipalities and Provinces concerned to continue to raise these taxes, they should be allowed to do so only within limits laid down by the Federal Legislature. Assam and Bihar

and Orissa are the two Provinces which, having few or no municipal taxes of the kind at present, are most desirous of deriving provincial revenue from this source. While we do not rule out the possibility of terminal taxes in these two Provinces and elsewhere as a temporary expedient, in view of the practice which has grown up in various parts of India, we are not prepared to regard terminal taxes as a normal source of revenue.

**Taxation of Agricultural Incomes.**—We have not considered the broad issues of policy involved in the taxation of agricultural incomes, but we have considered, as we were commissioned to do, the more limited question of "the possibility of empowering individual Provinces, if they so desire, to raise, or appropriate the proceeds of a tax on agricultural incomes." In view of the close connection between this subject and land revenue, we agree that the right to impose such taxation should rest with the Provinces. For the same reason, we think that this right should be restricted to the taxation of income originating in the Province concerned. There will presumably be no difficulty in drafting into the constitution a definition of agricultural income which has so long been recognised in Indian income-tax law and practice.

We are not prepared to express a final opinion as to whether agricultural and non-agricultural income should be aggregated for the purpose of determining the right of the assessee to exemption and the rate of taxation to which he is liable on either section of his income; and we doubt whether any provision need be inserted in the constitution on this point since we are advised that, in practice, it would scarcely be possible for either the Federal or a Provincial Government to take into consideration income not liable to taxation by it, except with the consent and co-operation of the other Government.

We are aware of no reliable data for estimating the yield of such taxation.

**Conclusion.**—In this survey of possible sources of additional revenue, we have deliberately left out of account the question whether or to what extent it would be possible to increase the yield of existing taxes. We have confined ourselves to an examination of new sources, and in this field the results of our survey are not encouraging. We have found that such provincial taxes as appear to be within the sphere of practical politics in the immediate future cannot be relied on to yield any substantial early additions to provincial revenues. In using the phrase "practical politics," we are not, of course, expressing an opinion as to whether this or that tax ought or ought not to be imposed, or even as to whether it is or is not likely to be imposed by the legislatures of autonomous Provinces when these are constituted. We are only noting the fact that the opposition to certain forms of taxation, or the difficulty of their imposition, is still so great that they are not likely to be adopted soon enough to influence the financial situation at the time when the Federation comes into being. In the federal sphere, the excise on matches is the only tax which we feel justified in taking into account as an immediate reinforcement of federal revenues.

**Railway Finance.**—The year 1924-25 was marked by a step of great importance in the better organisation of Indian finance. As is explained in detail under the section Railways (q.v.) the Government of India is a great railway owner. It owns and operates itself a very large proportion of the railway system through what are called State Railways; it is the principal shareholder in other lines which are leased to Companies which operate them. Prior to the year in question, the railway finances were incorporated in the general finances of the country. The effects of this were unfortunate. As the finances of a State are not managed on commercial lines, the railways were not conducted on commercial principles. Then the annual allotments to railway expenditure were not determined by the needs of the railways themselves, but by the amount at the disposal of the Government of India. The evil effects of this policy were forcibly exposed in the report of a strong committee of investigation, usually called after the name of its chairman, the Acworth Committee, which recommended the entire separation of the Railway Budget from the general finances. Some delay incurred in giving

effect to this recommendation, but it was carried out in the year 1924-25. The bases of the settlement were complete separation of finance; a definite annual contribution from the railway revenues to the general revenues; and the creation of a Standing Finance Committee of the Legislative Assembly to review estimates of railway expenditure before they are placed before the Assembly. The railway contribution was settled on the basis of one per cent. on the capital at charge, plus one-fifth of the surplus profits; further, if after the payment of the contributions so fixed the amount available for transfer to Railway Reserves exceeds the sum of Rs. 3 crores, one-third of the excess should be paid to the General Revenues. The effects of this change are expected to yield to the General Revenues a fixed contribution from the railway property instead of a varying figure destructive of accurate budgetting, and to give to the railways the usufruct of their operation and secure management and development on commercial principles.

In the past few years, owing to the economic depression, the railways have been unable to make the contribution to general revenues.

### I. RECENT INDIAN FINANCE.

The year 1924 marked a distinct and very important stage in the finances of India. Those who have studied the history of Indian finance will remember the general trend of the country's balance sheet. Up to the outbreak of the war it was a record of very careful finance, with a general surplus of revenue over expenditure, all such surpluses, save when they were in the nature of "windfalls" going to the avoidance of debt. Throughout the war the finances were carefully handled and with certain moderate increases in taxation the accounts were made to balance. But commencing in 1919 a lamentable change came over the situation. The wanton invasion of India by Afghanistan meant a war which cost the exchequer directly some 34 crores of rupees. Nor was this all. Whilst the military resistance of Afghanistan to the Indian forces was contemptible, and Kabul lay open to easy seizure if it had been thought worth while to occupy it, the effect of this attack was to set a large part of the North-West Frontier a blaze and to thrust on the Government of India a series of costly expeditions. When these were completed, there remained the necessity of establishing a new Frontier system to take the place of that which collapsed in 1919. This especially in the notoriously troublesome country of Waziristan, (q. v. Frontier) involved the occupation of certain dominating posts and of connecting them with each other and with the advanced military stations of India by a series of very expensive roads. This abnormal expenditure dislocated the financial equilibrium of the whole country. Nor is it possible to acquit the Finance Department of the Government of India in the difficult post-war period of a relaxation of that close control of expenditure which in previous years had balanced the accounts, even in the years of famine and plague. The result was that the accumulated deficits of the Government of India reached the very high figure of Rs. 100 crores. This led to two results.

**Retrenchment and Taxation.**—Owing to the insistent demand for retrenchment the Government of India appointed in 1922 a retrenchment committee, on the model of the Geddes Committee which overhauled the extravagant post-war expenditure of the British Government. This committee is generally called after its chairman, the Incheape Committee. It sat in 1923, and presented a report which recommended reductions in expenditure which amounted in the aggregate to Rs. 18 crores.

Financial equilibrium was established and a surplus realised in the Budget of 1923-24.

Statement comparing the actual Revenue and Expenditure of the Central Government since 1921-22.

In lakhs of Rupees.				
Year.	Revenue.	Expenditure.	Surplus (+) Deficit (—)	
1921-22	1,15,21	1,38,40	—27,85	
1922-23	1,21,41	1,31,88	—15,02	
1923-24	1,33,17	1,27,16	+2,39	
1924-25	1,38,04	1,28,58	+5,68	
1925-26	1,33,33	1,25,05	+3,31	
1926-27	1,31,70	1,23,77	(a)	
1927-28	1,25,04	1,22,22	(a)	
1928-29	1,28,24	1,23,88	—32	
1929-30	1,32,09	1,26,68	+27	
1930-31	1,24,60	1,30,04	—11,58	
1931-32	1,21,64	1,26,50	—11,75	
1932-33	1,26,40	1,18,01	+1,55	
1933-34	1,20,37	1,14,65	(b)	
1934-35	1,23,38	1,15,19	+13	
(Revised)				
1935-36	1,21,00	1,15,91	+6	
(Budget)				

(a) Whole surplus placed to provision for reduction or avoidance of debt.

(b) Surplus to Earthquake Fund except for Rs. 62 lakhs for debt redemption.

## II. THE PRESENT FINANCIAL POSITION.

India, in common with other countries of the world, felt the full force of the economic blizzard which began in 1930 and attained its maximum the following year. The net result from the Government of India's point of view was the introduction during 1931 of two Budgets, the ordinary Budget in the spring of the year and a supplementary Budget containing fresh taxation proposals in September. When Sir George Schuster faced the Legislative Assembly at the end of February, he had a sorry tale to tell. Trade depression, coupled with civil disobedience movement, had completely vitiated the estimates made for 1930-31. These estimates showed a surplus of Rs. 86 lakhs; the revised estimates worked up to a deficit of Rs. 13.50 crores, which the Finance Member said would remain uncovered and would be added to the unproductive debt. The main items of deterioration as compared with the Budget can be summarised as follows :—

	Lakhs.
Important revenue heads, viz.,	
Customs, Taxes on Income,	
Salt and Opium (net)	12.10
Posts and Telegraphs (including the Indo-European Telegraph Department)	89
Finance headings, viz., Debt services, Currency and Mint.	1.38
Other heads	6
<b>Total Rs.</b>	<b>14.42</b>

Turning to the estimates for 1931-32, the Finance Member said they must face a fall in tax revenue, as compared with the current Budget estimates, of no less than Rs. 13.16 crores, including a drop of Rs. 8 crores in Customs and  $4\frac{1}{2}$  crores in income tax. The total deterioration under Finance headings was Rs. 376 lakhs and on commercial departments Rs. 118 lakhs. This meant a total deterioration of Rs. 18.10 crores as compared with the Budget estimates for the current year, and as those provided for a surplus of Rs. 86 lakhs the net deficit would be Rs. 17.24 crores. To meet this deficit the Finance Member announced a cut of Rs. 175 lakhs in army expenditure and retrenchment to the extent of Rs. 98 lakhs in civil expenditure, making a total saving of Rs. 273 lakhs. The estimated deficit was reduced thereby to Rs. 14.51 crores, which he proposed to cover by fresh taxation.

**New Taxation Proposals**—His proposals were grouped under two heads, Customs and Income Tax. Referring to the first the Finance Member said : "The heads in respect of which I propose alterations of the substantive tariff itself, are liquors, sugar, silver bullion, betelnuts, spices and exposed cinematograph films. The liquor duties are to be enhanced appreciably; the duty on beer and the like is at present undoubtedly low relatively to those on other alcoholic beverages and will be raised by about 66 per cent. above the present level, while those on wines and spirits (except denatured spirit and spirit used in drugs and

medicines) will be raised by between 30 and 40 per cent. The duty on silver bullion I propose to increase from 4 to 6 annas per ounce. The other items mentioned will be transferred from the general rate of duty (now 15 per cent. *ad valorem*) to the "luxury" rate at 30 per cent. Of the surcharges, we have at a stroke added to the 10 per cent. schedule a surcharge of  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent., to the general or 15 per cent. schedule one of 5 per cent., and to the "luxury" or 30 per cent. schedule one of 10 per cent. By far the most important of these surcharges is that 5 per cent. on the general revenue schedule of 15 per cent., and connected with this, I must mention a feature of particular importance. We propose for this purpose to treat the basic duty of 15 per cent on cotton piece-goods on the same lines as the general 15 per cent. schedule and to place the surcharge of 5 per cent. on these goods also. The surcharge on the 15 per cent schedule is expected to yield 90 lakhs for cotton piece-goods and 2.63 lakhs for other goods. Coming now to the schedule of non-protective special duties, here we have made additions appropriate to the general scheme, and I need only mention specially the surcharges that I propose to levy upon kerosene and motor spirit. Both customs and excise duty on kerosene are to be raised by 9 pies per gallon, while motor spirit is to bear a surcharge of 2 annas per gallon. Finally, I must explain my proposals as regards sugar. The position is special, because, while I am now proposing an increase in the duty for revenue purposes, we had received, just when my budget proposals were on the point of completion, the recommendations of the Tariff Board for the protection of sugar. Summarised, the Board's recommendations are :—(1) a basic duty of Rs. 6-4-0 per cwt on all classes of sugar, including sugar candy, to be imposed for 15 years; (2) an additional duty of Re. 1 per cwt on all classes of sugar to be imposed for the first 7 years; (3) power to be taken to add 8 annas per cwt. to the duty at any time if the landed price of sugar at Calcutta ex-duty falls below Rs. 4 per maund; (4) no protective duty on molasses. My own proposals for revenue purposes had been very close to this, for I had actually contemplated an extra duty round about Re. 1 to Rs. 1-8-0 per cwt. What I have now included is an increase of Rs. 1-4-0 per cwt. on all grades of sugar. Thus, as I have said, must be regarded purely as a revenue measure pending consideration of the Tariff Board's recommendations. The combined effect of all these proposals as regards Custom duties will be to produce an additional revenue next year of 9.32 crores. We shall also obtain about 50 lakhs more from the increased import duties on galvanized pipes and sheets which the House discussed on 28th January last. This will raise the additional yield to 9.82 crores. Incidentally, the new duties, which will operate from 1st March, and the increased duties on galvanized pipes and sheets, which came into force on 30th December, will add to our revenue for the current year a sum estimated at 88 lakhs, thus reducing the current year's deficit to 12.68 crores."

**Increased Income Tax.**—Dealing with his proposed new tax on incomes, the Finance Member said : "The taxable minimum income for income-tax—Rs. 2,000—will not be lowered. The rate of tax on the lowest zone up to Rs. 4,999 will be raised by 4 pies. The rates on higher grades up to Rs. 39,999 will be raised in some cases by 5 pies, in some cases by 6 pies, and in the highest of these grades by 7 pies. At present the highest rate is reached at Rs. 40,000. It is now 19 pies I propose a rate of 25 pies on incomes from Rs. 40,000 to Rs. 99,999, and a maximum rate of 26 pies on incomes of Rs. 1 lakh and over. The estimated yield of these increases is 5.07 lakhs gross or, deducting 53 lakhs on account of increased refunds, 4.54 lakhs net. In addition to this, I propose certain changes as regards super-tax. At present all assesses except Hindu undivided families are allowed a deduction of Rs. 50,000 in computing the income liable to super-tax. This will be lowered to Rs. 30,000 except for Hindu undivided families and companies, which will be allowed, as at present, a deduction of Rs. 75,000 and Rs. 50,000 respectively. In the new zone,

Rs. 30,001 to Rs. 50,000 the super-tax rate will be 9 pies. Above Rs. 50,000 the graduated scales will be increased by 2 pies throughout. The flat rate for companies will be 1 anna as at present. These changes will yield, it is estimated, 46 lakhs. Thus the total estimated additional net revenue from taxes on income will be 5 crores. Briefly they will add an extra charge of about 2 to 5 per cent. on all incomes. The rates of additional tax have been so adjusted as to produce, in the final result, an evenly graduated scale of burden increasing as the income increases, and this object must be borne in mind in interpreting our proposals. The total yield from the proposed changes in Customs duties and taxes on income thus amounts to Rs. 14.82 crores, as against which the gap to be filled is Rs. 14.51 crores, so that I am left with a small surplus of Rs. 31 lakhs.

**Silver Duty.**—Referring to silver, the Finance Member said the increase of two annas an ounce which we are proposing is estimated to produce 75 lakhs from the import duty and 7 lakhs from the excise or 82 lakhs in all.

## WAYS AND MEANS.

The following is a summary of the estimates of ways and means in India during 1934-35 and 1935-36 —

(In crores of rupees.)			
	Budget, 1934-35.	Revised, 1934-35.	Budget, 1935-36.
<b>RECEIPTS</b>			
1. Excess of Revenue of the Central Government over Expenditure charged to Revenue.. ..	35.87	31.08	32.29
2. Unfunded Debt incurred—			
(a) Post Office Cash Certificates (net) .. ..	5.50	2.78	2.75
(b) Post Office Savings Bank deposits (net) ..	6.00	7.10	8.75
(c) Other Savings Bank deposits (net) .. .	5.99	5.87	6.42
3. Appropriation for reduction or avoidance of debt.	3.00	3.00	3.00
4. Railway and Posts and Telegraphs Depreciation Funds .. .. .	— 35	1.49	2.08
5. Post Office Cash Certificate Bonus Fund .. .	1.19	.74	— .25
6. Miscellaneous Deposits and Remittances (net) .	2.03	1.02	16.45
<b>TOTAL RECEIPTS .. ..</b>	<b>55.78</b>	<b>55.67</b>	<b>69.57</b>
<b>DISBURSEMENTS.</b>			
7. Capital Expenditure not charged to Revenue—			
(a) State Railways .. .. .	2.96	.. .	3.50
(b) Posts and Telegraphs .. .	.40	.34	.55
(c) Other items .. .. .	1.29	1.42	6.23
8. Permanent Debt discharged (net) .. ..	13.24	32.95	27.61

		(In crores of Rupees)		
		Budget, 1934-35	Revised, 1934-35.	Budget, 1935-36
9.	Floating Debt discharged (net) .. .. .	....	9.74	3.50
10.	Loss on revaluation, sale transfer, etc., of assets of the Paper Currency Reserve (net) .. ..	.05	5.88	7.00
11.	Loans by the Central Government—			
	(a) To Provincial Loans Fund .. . . .	6 00	4.00	10.25
	(b) Other Loans .. . . .	1 49	—15	—01
12.	Remittances between England and India—			
	(a) Remittance from India for financing Home Treasury .. . . .	35 60	52 04	34.69
	(b) Transfers through the Gold Standard Reserve and the Paper Currency Reserve	...	—17.87	....
	(c) Sale of silver .. . . .	...	3 87	4.00
	(d) Other transactions (net) .. . . .	.70	.99	.73
13.	Balances of Provincial Governments .. ..	—2.91	—2 91	—2.71
	TOTAL DISBURSEMENTS .. ..	58.82	90 30	95.34
	NET DISBURSEMENTS .. ..	3 04	34 63	25.77
	New Loan .. . . .	...	35.80	25 00
	Reduction ( + ) or increase (—) of cash balance ..	+ 3.04	—1 17	+ .77
	Opening Balance .. . . .	13.44	11.89	13.06
	Closing Balance .. . . .	10.40	13.06	12.29

**Reception by the Assembly**—Strong opposition was manifested in the Assembly to the new income tax and super tax rates, and on the plea that Government's duty was to retrench expenditure still further, an amendment was passed reducing the proposed revenue from this source by Rs. 240 lakhs. Government found themselves unable to accept this cut, and the Finance Bill was returned to the Assembly by the Governor-General with the recommendation that it should be passed with an amendment to the Finance Member's original scheme involving a reduction in the lowest grades of income tax and leaving the higher grades untouched. The estimated decrease in revenue was about a crore of rupees compared with nearly two and a half crores created by the Assembly's vote. The following were the rates recommended by the Governor-General.—

In the case of every individual, Hindu undivided family, unregistered firm and other association of individuals not being a registered firm or a company :—

	Rate.
When the total income is less than Rs. 2,000 .. .. .	Nil.
When the total income is Rs. 2,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 5,000 .. . . .	Six ples in the rupee.
When the total income is Rs. 5,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 10,000 .. . . .	Nine ples in the rupee.
When the total income is Rs. 10,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 15,000 .. . . .	One anna in the rupee.
When the total income is Rs. 15,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 20,000 .. . . .	One anna and four ples in the rupee.

When the total income is Rs. 20,000 or upwards, but is less than	Rate.
Rs. 30,000 .. .. .	One anna and seven pies in the rupee.
When the total income is Rs. 30,000 or upwards, but is less than	
Rs. 40,000 .. .. .	One anna and eleven pies in the rupee.
When the total income is Rs. 40,000 or upwards, but is less than	
Rs. 1,00,000 .. .. .	Two annas and one pie in the rupee.
When the total income is Rs. 1,00,000 or upwards	Two annas and two pies in the rupee.
In the case of every company and registered firm, whatever its total income .. .. .	Two annas and two pies in the rupee.

The Bill in its recommended form was, however, rejected by the Assembly by 60 votes to 56, and was sent to the Council of State where it was passed. It became law on being certified by the Governor-General. The gap of Rs. 105 lakhs caused by the amended income tax figures was partly filled by reduction of military expenditure to the extent of Rs. 60 lakhs and by Rs. 15 lakhs cut in civil expenditure.

Other cuts made by the Assembly and accepted by Government included token reductions of Rs. 100 in the demands for Customs, Income Tax, Executive Council and Army Department. Two cuts of Rs. one lakh and Rs. 100 were made in the Railway Board demand and were accepted.

**Supplementary Budget.**—It soon became evident that the worsening of the trade depression had seriously vitiated the revenue estimates in the February budget, and in September Sir George Schuster came before the Legislative Assembly with a Supplementary Finance Bill. The Finance Member said that the returns for the first five months indicated that they would fall short of their budget estimates for customs by at least Rs.10 crores, the heaviest reductions being under cotton piece-goods, sugar, silver, spirits and liquor, excise on motor spirit, iron and steel and in the jute export duty, while they expected a deficit of Rs. 1½ crores on income-tax. Income from Railways and Posts and Telegraphs showed a similar decline. The total deterioration in income amounted to Rs. 11.33 crores in tax revenue, Rs.5.48 crores on commercial departments, Rs.2.29 crores in general finance headings, Rs. 23 lakhs under extraordinary receipts and Rs. 23 lakhs under other heads. As the budget provided for a small surplus of Rs. 1 lakh on the basis of the present estimates there would be a net deficit of Rs.19.55 crores. Putting the deficit for the current year and next year together they had a gap to fill of Rs. 39.05 crores. He proposed to deal with the situation on three distinct lines, firstly, to reduce expenditure; secondly, to impose an emergency cut in salaries; and thirdly, to impose fresh taxation. Retrenchment measures in civil expenditure he estimated would save about Rs.30 lakhs in the current year, and Rs. 250 lakhs next year, while military expenditure next year would be curtailed by Rs.450 lakhs.

A ten per cent cut in pay in both civil and military departments would lead to a saving of Rs. 60 lakhs in the current year and Rs.190 lakhs next year. Turning to new methods of raising revenue the Finance Member said his first proposal would be an immediate increase in the salt revenue by abolishing the credit systems which would mean that the revenue would be increased by a crore of rupees each year on this account. The main plank of his new taxation proposals was to put a temporary surcharge on all existing taxes with the exception of Customs export duties, the surcharge being 25 per cent on the existing rates in each case. He proposed that the surcharge for the current year in income-tax should only be 12½ per cent, but it would be collected at this rate on the whole year's income. Government held that in the present emergency they were justified in reducing the income-tax exemption limit and imposing a small tax of four pies in the rupee on incomes between Rs. 1,000 and Rs.2,000 per annum. Dealing with special increases and new taxes, the Finance Member said: "We propose to increase the import duty on artificial silk piece-goods from 20 to 40 per cent, and on artificial silk yarn from 10 per cent to 15 per cent. We also propose to increase the duty on brown sugar from Rs.6-12-0 to Rs. 7-4-0 per cwt. This follows the Tariff Board's recommendation. As regards boots and shoes, we propose that there should be imposed as an alternative to the 20 per cent duty a minimum of 4 annas per pair. The duty will thus be 20 per cent, or 4 annas a pair, whichever is the higher. We also propose to increase the duty on camphor and on electric bulbs from 20 to 40 per cent. As regards all these articles the surcharge will be levied on the increased duty."

"Then there are three items formerly on the free list on which we think it justifiable to impose a small duty on revenue grounds. The result of the surcharges imposed in last Budget and proposed now is that the level of the general revenue tariff has been increased from 15 to 25 per cent. There is, therefore, some justification for adding a 10 per cent. duty to articles hitherto free. We propose to put duties of 10 per cent. on machinery and dyes, and of ½ anna per lb. on raw cotton. I must expect criticism of these duties especially from the cotton mills, and I must

acknowledge that their imposition may appear to be in some ways inconsistent with previous policy. The justification must be the need for revenue, while as regards the cotton mills we may claim that on balance their position will be improved by our surcharge proposals, for under these the import duties on cotton piece-goods will be increased by one quarter. This more than offsets the burden of  $\frac{1}{4}$  anna per lb. on goods made from imported cotton, and affords an effective answer to possible criticisms on the grounds to which I have referred. I have one more word to say as regards the income-tax proposals. In considering the cut to be applied to the salaries of Government officials we considered what total reduction of their emoluments could fairly be imposed. If the general rate of reduction is to be 10 per cent., that represents what we think fair, and if further increases of income-tax were to be added, that would go beyond the reasonable limit. We therefore propose that increases of income-tax both by way of surcharge on existing rates or by way of imposition of a tax for the first time on salaries from Rs. 1,000 to Rs. 2,000 should be merged in any general cut which we are imposing or which the Provincial Governments may impose."

The Finance Member's final proposal was to increase the postage for inland letters to  $1\frac{1}{2}$  annas instead of 1 anna and for postcards to 9 pies instead of 6 pies. That enhancement was expected to produce Rs. 73 lakhs in a full year and go a long way to cover the deficit of Rs. 92 lakhs in the working results of the Posts and Telegraphs Department which would be left even if the recommendations of the Posts and Telegraphs Accounts Enquiry Committee were accepted.

The net result for the current year was an estimated increase in taxation of Rs. 711 lakhs which, together with Rs. 37 lakhs from increased postal charges and Rs. 100 lakhs from salt revenue, meant, with retrenchment measures, an improvement of Rs. 938 lakhs as against an estimated deficit of Rs. 19.55 crores. They would thus close the year with a deficit of Rs. 10.17 crores. On the other hand, in 1932-33 they would feel the full benefit of the retrenchment measures and the extra taxation, making a total improvement of Rs. 24.73 crores against an estimated deficit of Rs. 19.50 crores. They should thus close the year with a surplus of Rs. 5.23 crores. The combined result of the two years would be a deficit of Rs. 4.94 crores, which they were justified in regarding as covered by making during this period of exceptional stress a reduction of about Rs. 247 lakhs in each year for the provision for reduction or avoidance of debt.

**Assembly Opposition.**—The Finance Member's statement and fresh taxation proposals came as a shock to the Assembly, and strong opposition to certain sections of the Bill was manifested from the start. Most of the non-official members maintained that larger cuts in expenditure should be made, instancing the need for still further retrenchment in the Army demands. When the Bill was discussed clause by clause, a motion was carried placing mill machinery, etc., again on the free import list and the proposal to increase postal rates was rejected. Amendments to the income tax

increases were carried omitting the reduction of the minimum taxable income from Rs. 2,000 to Rs. 1,000, and making the 25 per cent. surcharge levied during 1932-33 applicable only to incomes over Rs. 10,000 per annum. When the discussion finished the Bill was returned to the Assembly with a recommendation by the Governor-General that it should be passed in its original form. Lord Willingdon pointed out that the amendments made by the Assembly would reduce the expected revenue by Rs. 4 crores over eighteen months, and added "I am satisfied that I cannot consistently with my responsibilities allow this deficiency to remain uncovered." The Bill as amended was, however, rejected by the Assembly by 63 votes to 48. It was taken to the Council of State where it was passed and was thereafter certified as law by the Governor-General.

**The 1932-33 Budget.**—Presenting the 1932-33 budget on March 7th, 1932, the Finance Member explained that the circumstances were somewhat unusual. The supplementary budget had been introduced only six months earlier. He did not, therefore, propose to ask the House at the present stage to approve any extensions or modifications of the plan for raising revenue put forward in September 1931. On the basis of the supplementary budget in September it was hoped to reduce the deficit for the current year to Rs. 10.17 crores and for the following year to realise a surplus of Rs. 523 lakhs but experience had made it necessary to revise these estimates. A deterioration in the figures by about Rs. 3 crores was to be allowed for each year and it was anticipated that the current year would close with a deficit of Rs. 13.6 crores and that the surplus for 1932-33 would be Rs. 2.15 crores. The Finance Member reminded the House that for the current year and the next year combined no less than Rs. 13.71 crores was being provided from revenue for reduction or avoidance of debt.

**Revenue Estimates.**—The budget estimates for customs receipts in 1932-33 were put at Rs. 415 lakhs less than in the previous year in spite of the increased duties imposed by the emergency budget and which were expected to bring in an additional revenue of Rs. 94 crores. The main deterioration occurred under the heads of sugar, silver, cotton piece-goods and liquors. Referring to the revenue from the commercial departments the Finance Member said that no contributions from the railways were expected either in the current year or the next. As regards Posts and Telegraphs the loss in working in the coming year was expected to be about Rs. 16 lakhs.

**Expenditure Estimates.**—The total civil and net military expenditure in 1932-33 was estimated at Rs. 67.39 lakhs which was Rs. 11.84 lakhs less than for 1930-31 and Rs. 795 lakhs less than the current budget. On the subject of retrenchment the Finance Member said :

"For the present I would remind Honourable Members of the following broad facts, when they compare what we have achieved with the recommendations of the various Retrenchment Committees. The total recommended by the four civil Sub-Committees was Rs. 4.99 lakhs, and we have against this achieved economies of



Rs. 4.83 lakhs or nearly 87 per cent—before allowing for terminal charges which, of course, the committees did not take into account."

"I would mention two other striking results in this connection. The first is the actual reduction in Expenditure. I have already given the figures from the accounts showing a reduction of 11.84 lakhs for Civil and Military Expenditure (excluding Posts and Telegraphs) since 1930-31. The position may also be stated in another way. If Honourable Members will look at the analytical table which is included in the Financial Secretary's memorandum (which is prepared now on a slightly different basis from that which I circulated in September) they will find that what I may describe as the net controllable administrative expenditure, civil and military (which excludes the cost of collection of taxes and of the administration of salt and Posts and Telegraphs expenditure) has been brought down from just over Rs. 76 crores in 1930-31 to just over Rs. 64 crores for 1932-33, a reduction of about 16 per cent."

The second fact is of a more distressing nature but it indicates the magnitude of the effort which we have made. In pursuance of the retrenchment campaign the following appointments in the Civil Departments (including Posts and Telegraphs) have been or will shortly come under reduction so far as information is at present available—

Gazetted officers .. .. .	299
Ministerial establishment and other superior establishment .. .. .	5,279
Inferior establishment .. .. .	1,485
Total .. .. .	7,063

**The 1933-34 Budget.**—In introducing the budget, the Finance Member summarised the results for the two previous years. The results for 1931-32 had turned out to be Rs. 2 crores better than anticipated in the budget speech and the account for the year showed a deficit after providing nearly Rs. 7 crores for the reduction of debt of Rs. 11½ crores. For the year 1932-33 the latest revised estimates indicated that the surplus would be Rs. 217 lakhs or Rs. 2 lakhs more than was estimated. He continued to estimate revenue for 1933-34—particularly customs revenue—is, in view of the completely uncertain and abnormal conditions, a task of quite unprecedented difficulty. Indeed I may say that accurate estimation is impossible. In these circumstances and for the reasons which I have explained, we have thought that the most reasonable course is to assume that the general position next year will be the same as for the current year, neither better nor worse, and in particular that India will be able to maintain the same purchasing power for commodities imported from abroad.

**Customs.**—The assumption, however, that the value of imports will be maintained does not necessarily imply that the value of the import duties will also remain the same.

I have already explained the special position as regards sugar, showing how the present development of the Indian industry is affecting

our revenue. On these considerations we think it necessary to allow for a drop of one crore in receipts from the sugar import duties which will not be offset by any increase under other heads.

In regard to cotton piece-goods also, for reasons which I have explained, we think it necessary to regard the revenue from import duties—at least on Japanese goods—as to some extent abnormal and not likely to be repeated. Here therefore we have allowed for a drop of 30 lakhs.

As against these reductions we have thought it safe to count on a small revenue (25 lakhs) from silver imports—because having closed the gap in our land customs line on the Burmese frontier, through which a large trade in silver from China was suddenly developing in the course of the last year, we think it reasonable to expect a moderate resumption of dutiable imports.

Making allowance for these and other minor variations, our customs revenue estimates for next year are put at 51.25 lakhs showing a reduction of 104 lakhs from the revised estimates of the current year.

The position as regards net receipts may be summarised as follows.—

	Revenue (Lakhs).
Budget Estimate, 1932-33 .. .. .	52.31 27
Revised Estimate, 1932 33 .. .. .	52.28 55
Budget Est mate, 1933-34 .. .. .	51.24 60

**Civil Expenditure.**—"The budget estimate of Civil expenditure for the current year (1932-33), i.e., excluding military expenditure, expenditure on Commercial departments and Debt services, was 20.65 lakhs. Our revised estimate now gives the figure as 20.89 lakhs. There is thus an apparent increase of 24 lakhs. But a closer examination shows that this increase, does not denote any increase in real expenditure, and, indeed, that the economy in recurrent expenditure has been greater than that which we promised. The figure of expenditure as shown in our accounts has had to be increased because special items amounting in all to 68½ lakhs, but the great bulk of which do not denote real expenditure, have had to be included.

"Under the other heads of real expenditure we shall have achieved during this year economies of Rs. 45 lakhs more than we promised. It may be remembered that in my budget speech in March last I stated that, broadly speaking, against a total retrenchment in expenditure of Rs. 499 lakhs recommended by the four civil sub-committees, Government had achieved economies of 433 lakhs, or nearly 87 per cent, before allowing for terminal charges which the committees did not take into account. The results according to the revised estimate for the current year which I have just given show that the actual economies achieved in normal expenditure amount to 45 lakhs more than this, that is to say, to a total of 478 lakhs, or nearly 96 per cent. of the amount recommended by the retrenchment committees.

"Turning to the estimates of expenditure under these civil heads for next year, I am glad to be able to report a still further improvement

As compared with the current year with its budget estimate of 20,65 lakhs and the revised estimate of 20,89 lakhs, the estimates for 1933-34 are 20,53 lakhs, that is to say, a reduction of 36 lakhs on the current year in spite of the following facts; first, that we have allowed for reducing the cut in pay to 5 per cent thereby incurring extra charges of 28 lakhs on these particular civil heads, secondly that we have to meet the normal increments in time scale pay which still involve an annual addition of something like 15 lakhs, and thirdly, that we have to meet new obligatory expenditure amounting to about 17 lakhs, the nature of which I shall shortly explain. If all these items are taken into account it will be seen that the total of the net reductions otherwise effected under the normal heads of expenditure amount to no less than 96 lakhs. Honourable Members may say that they are not concerned with this figure but only with the saving of 36 lakhs actually effected, but I have given those explanations in order to show how we are continuing the retrenchment effort and what a constant effort is required "merely to prevent expenditure from growing."

**Military Expenditure**—"When I turn to the provision for the Military or Defence Budget the results are equally, or even more, satisfactory. For the current year (1932-33) allowing for the full effects of the 10 per cent. cut in pay, the net budgetary allotment was Rs. 46.74 crores. For next year the net expenditure provided for in the estimates, after allowing for an extra charge of Rs. 52½ lakhs due to the reduction in the cut in pay to 5 per cent, is Rs. 46.20 crores. That is to say although the pay bill is increased by Rs. 52½ lakhs the net expenditure is to be reduced by Rs. 54 lakhs."

#### Financial Summary, 1933-34.

REVENUE—	Rs. lakhs.	
	Better.	Worse.
<i>Customs.</i> —(Reduction due to fall allowed for in imports of sugar and cotton piece-goods) .. ..	..	1,04
<i>Income-tax.</i> —(Increase due to removal of exemption from surcharge on Government servants) .. ..	53	..
<i>Salt.</i> —(Reduction mainly due to termination of temporary increase in receipts on termination of credit system) .. ..	..	1,63
<i>Opium</i> .. .. .	25	..
<i>Finance heads.</i> —Net changes including additional expenditure of 1 on account of part restoration of cut in pay .. ..	..	16
<i>Commercial departments.</i> —Net revenue .. .. .	..	11
<i>Miscellaneous.</i> —(Reduction of 30 due to no provision being included in next year's estimates for Gain by Exchange) .. ..	..	45

#### EXPENDITURE—

<i>Military: Civil heads.</i> —Net reduction effected in spite of part restoration of pay cut costing 79½ lakhs under these heads as compared with the revised estimates. (This net reduction together with the reduction of 5 under Irrigation and Currency and Mint taken on the revenue side gives a total reduction of 90 as mentioned in para. 61) .. ..		
..	85	..
Total .. ..	163	338

As a result of the changes thus summarised the net deterioration for next year is estimated at 175 lakhs, and thus the surplus of 217 lakhs shown in the revised estimate for the current year will be reduced to surplus of 42 lakhs.

**The Cut in Pay.**—Concerning the Government's decision to restore half the cut in pay the Finance Member said that the total cost was Rs. 108 lakhs.

As against this the Central budget will recover as a result of the withdrawal of the exemption of income-tax surcharges and the tax on incomes below Rs. 2,000 from Government officials—not only officials paid against the Central budget, but officials of the Railways and officials serving under the Provincial Governments—a net increase in income-tax receipts of 53 lakhs.

The net cost of the proposal to the Central Government is thus 55 lakhs.

**Changes in Duties**—The budget announced changes in the import duties on boots and shoes and artificial silk goods.

**Decisions.**—The Assembly threw out the proposal for a stamp duty on cheques and by 59 votes to 33 carried a resolution to reduce the rate of income tax from 4 pies to 2 pies on incomes between Rs. 1,000 and Rs. 1,500.

**The 1934-35 Budget.**—Summing up the results for 1933-34 when introducing the 1934-35 budget the Finance Member said that with the arrangement to provide Rs. 3 crores for debt reduction instead of the Rs. 6.89 crores due under the debt reduction convention the year would close with a surplus of Rs. 129 lakhs. This sum Government proposed to set aside as a special fund to cover relief measures in respect of earthquake damage. For 1934-35 Government were expecting a drop of Rs. 280 lakhs in revenue which was more than accounted for by the anticipated falling off in sugar import duties, while expenditure would be Rs. 2 lakhs higher. In order to provide an even balance for 1934-35 it was necessary to find means of improving the position to the extent of Rs. 153 lakhs.

A loss in import duties of 225 lakhs was anticipated.

**Other Revenue.**—The changes in other heads of Revenue do not call for any detailed comment. We are allowing for a slight recovery of 12 lakhs in Taxes on Income to a total of 17½ crores, and we should have put this 25 lakhs higher if it had not been for the losses which must be anticipated from the earthquake. We are also allowing for an increase of 18 lakhs on salt and for a drop in the gross receipts from Opium of 64 lakhs. The declining revenue from the latter item owing to the policy adopted in 1925 has been another cause of budgetary difficulties. Altogether the total drop to be allowed for in Revenue as compared with the Revised estimates for the current year is 2,74 lakhs, which is more than accounted for by the loss on sugar.

**Expenditure.**—On the subject of expenditure Sir George Schuster said :—

So far as concerns expenditure, we are still searching for further economies, and have rigidly maintained our rule that no new item of expenditure shall be admitted unless it is absolutely obligatory or unless it is likely to be economically productive. We have also, as I have already announced, decided that the 5 per cent. cut in pay ought to be retained for another year. As a result there is a very satisfactory reduction of 2,12 lakhs in the Budget provision for next year as compared with the Budget for the current year, and of 2,90 lakhs as compared with the actuals for last year (1932-33) for, while expenditure on Civil Administration has been kept practically unchanged in spite of the normal increments in pay, there is a substantial saving on interest charges due to conversion schemes and the improvement in Government credit, while the military contribution from His Majesty's Government means a big reduction in the Army Budget.

The demand under the Defence head stands for next year at 44.38 crores. This is 4 lakhs less than the Revised estimates for the current year and 1,82 lakhs better than the Budget estimate. The latter big reduction is of course due to the payment now made by His Majesty's Government as a result of the finding of the Capitulation Tribunal, to which I have already referred. The House is fully informed as to the facts in this case, and I need not add further explanations, but I wish to take this occasion to review the course of military expenditure during the period of my office as Finance Member. The salient fact is that the total demand has been reduced by no less than 10.72 crores, from 55.10 crores in 1929-30 to the present figure of 44.38 crores. This is a remarkable reduction and I venture to think that if I had prophesied its achievement in 1929, my prophecy would have been greeted either with incredulity or, among those who gave credence to it, with extreme satisfaction. In the debates at that time the great demand was always that we should get Defence expenditure down to the so-called Incheape figure of 50 crores. Yet now we are nearly six crores below that.

**Debt Services.**—Regarding the interest on debt, the Finance Member said :—It is a notable fact that the net figure for 1934-35 under Interest on Ordinary debt is less than

nothing—in fact a surplus balance of about 1 lakh. This is a reduction of 1,17 lakhs on the budget for 1933-34, though it is actually about the same as for the revised estimates. The comparison is complicated by the position as regards war debt payments. In the budget of 1933-34 we provided 88 lakhs against this liability, but as no payment was made this amount was saved, and, as I have already explained, is the main reason for the saving on the revised estimates. As regards 1934-35, His Majesty's Government has already agreed to the postponement of the instalment due in June 1934, but we have made provision for the second half year's instalment, and we have also assumed that the outstanding arrears, excluding the amount in suspense, will be capitalised and the total discharged by equated payments ending 1952 to cover principal and interest. On this basis we are making provision for 58 lakhs in the 1934-35 budget. Excluding these War Debt provisions the comparison between 1933-34 and 1934-35 works out as follows :—

1933-34 Budget	..	28 lakhs.
1933-34 Revised	..	Nil.
1934-35 Budget	..	—59 lakhs (i.e., net surplus).

There is thus really an improvement of 87 lakhs on the budget for 1933-34 and of 59 lakhs on the Revised.

Under Interest on Other Obligations there is an increase in the budget provision for 1934-35 of 72 lakhs over the budget for 1933-34 and 68 lakhs over the Revised estimate. This is accounted for by an extra charge of 50 lakhs in respect of bonus on Post Office Cash Certificates, while the balance represents mainly interest on the increased amount of Post Office Savings Bank deposits.

I might sum up the result by saying that as regards interest charges, including both Interest on Ordinary Debt and Interest on Other Obligations, we have to provide next year 45 lakhs less than was allowed for in the budget of 1933-34, but 68 lakhs more than we are allowing in the revised estimates, and that as against the latter increase we are providing 58 lakhs more on War Debt and 50 lakhs more on Post Office Cash Certificates.

**Changes in Duties.**—The Finance Member announced the imposition of an excise duty on sugar in the following words :—

After careful consideration we have decided to propose a dual policy : on the one hand the imposition of an *excise duty on factory produced sugar*, and on the other hand the introduction of legislation by the Central Government which will enable the Provincial Governments to apply schemes for enforcing a minimum price for cane to be paid by the factory to the grower. As I have already stated, the present duty of Rs. 9-1-0 per cwt is Re. 1-13-0 above the basic duty of Rs. 7-4-0 recommended by the Tariff Board. In their report, however, the Tariff Board recommended that there should be power for Government to increase the measure of protection by 8 annas per cwt. when Java sugar was being imported at a price less than Rs. 4 per maund to Calcutta. We propose to

assume that the conditions justifying this extra margin of protection are likely to continue in existence for the present, and therefore to leave a protective margin of Rs. 7-12-0 per cwt. and to impose an excise duty of Rs. 1-5-0 per cwt. We assume that this will yield Rs. 1,47 lakhs, and out of this we propose to set aside an amount equivalent to 1 anna per cwt., representing about 7 lakhs, as a fund to be distributed among the Provinces where white sugar is produced for the purpose of assisting the organisation and operation of co-operative societies among the cane growers so as to help them in securing fair prices, or for other purposes directed to the same end.

**Tobacco Duties.**—The Finance Member said.—

Under our present tariff, as modified by the two surcharges, the duty on cigarettes works out at something like double the duty on the tobacco used in making similar cigarettes in India; and the result has been to divert the manufacture of the great majority of the leading brands of cigarettes to factories in India belonging to the same interests as previously imported these brands from abroad. Such an industrial development has never made a claim—and I do not think it could make a good claim—that it satisfies the principles of discriminatory protection and should therefore receive abnormal encouragement from the tariff. We have now decided to fix the relation between the duty on cigarettes and the duty on raw tobacco on a more rational basis, and we have considerable hopes that, while not depriving the interest concerned of reasonable assistance, it will bring back the class of cigarette concerned into the field of open competition between the imported and locally made article, and result, without detriment to the interest of the consumer, in some increase of revenue from import duties. We propose to take for cigarettes a specific duty roughly corresponding to the identical amount that would have been paid on the quantity of leaf contained in the cigarettes and to add to this specific duty the normal revenue duty of 25 per cent. *ad valorem*, thus leaving the local industry with no more than the benefit which is enjoyed by every non-protected industry engaged in the manufacture of goods which are subject to our present normal revenue duty of 25 per cent. The details are as follows.

At present what I may call the basic rate of duty on cigarettes is Rs. 10-10 per thousand, while there are smaller classes which are assessed at Rs. 15 and Rs. 8-8 per thousand, the division between these classes being dependent upon values. The present rate of duty on raw tobacco is Rs. 2 per lb. standard and Rs. 1-8 preferential (Imports entitled to the benefit of preferential duty are negligible). The revised rates that we propose are:—

On raw tobacco: Rs. 2-6-0 per lb. standard and Rs. 1-14-0 per lb. preferential.

On cigarettes: Rs. 5-15-0 per thousand *plus* 25 per cent. *ad valorem*.

**Silver.**—A reduction in the silver import by 2½ annas to 5 annas per ounce.

The Finance Member said to-day we think we can lower the duty without risk of doing so.

Taking the prices of silver which have been ruling recently in London (about 19½d. to 20½d. per standard ounce), the prices in Bombay have been ruling round about Rs. 55 per 100 tolas as against 19½d. per ounce in London. On the basis of a London price of 19½d. was calculated that the parity price in Bombay allowing for import duty and other charges, ought to be Rs. 61-11-9 per hundred tolas, so that it looks as if the Bombay prices have been keeping at a level at least Rs. 6-11-9 per 100 tolas below the full parity. The duty of 7½ annas per ounce is equivalent to Rs. 17-9-3 per 100 tolas. It appears therefore that we might reduce the duty by one-third, i.e., by 2½ annas per ounce without thereby necessarily affecting the Bombay price at all, for it would still be somewhat below the London parity.

**Export Duty on Hides.**—The export duty on raw hides was abolished by the 1934-35 budget.

**Excise on Matches.**—Announcing that the Government intended to hand over half the jute export duty to the jute producing Provinces, the Finance Member said that the Government of India would recoup their losses by imposing a levy on matches at the rate of Rs. 2-4-0 per gross of boxes on matches made in British India.

**Decisions.**—The Assembly accepted the whole of the financial plan except to the extent that Government themselves accepted a change in the match excise duty. The changes as summed up by the Select Committee which examined the Bill, were:—“The most important question which confronted us was whether the duty as fixed by the Bill would so react on the retail selling price of matches as to bring about a very serious diminution of sales. In order to avoid this it seemed to us essential that the duty be so regulated as to make it possible a reasonable sized box of matches retailed singly in bazaars at the price of one pice.

After very careful consideration we have come to the conclusion that if this result is to be achieved and a sufficient margin of profit left for retailers and manufacturers, the rate of excise duty initially, at least, should not be fixed higher than one rupee per gross of boxes containing on average 40 matches.

We hold that the duty could be fixed at corresponding rates for matches in boxes of 60 or 80, and that the classification of matches according to these standards is most suitable and convenient from the administrative standpoint.

From matches packed otherwise we have left the duty to be fixed by the Governor-General-in-Council.”

**Posts and Telegraphs.**—The following changes in postal and telegraph charges were announced:—

**Postal.**—(a) In the postal tariff we propose to lower the initial weight of inland letters from 2½ tolas to ½ tola coupled with a reduction in the charge from 1½ anna to one anna. For heavier letters the charges will continue to be 1½ anna for letters not exceeding 2½ tolas, with additional 1½ anna for successive weights

of 2½ tolas or fractions. This change introduces a lighter unit of weight and will undoubtedly benefit the poor citizens and the business community. Allowing for a recovery of 10 per cent. in traffic we estimate that in the first year this reduction will involve a loss in revenue of 27 lakhs, but we have good reasons to hope that in the second year this loss will practically disappear, and that thereafter there will be a gradually increasing net gain.

(b) As a second change in postal charges we propose the remission of the extra pice per five pice embossed envelope which was imposed in 1931 to recover the cost of manufacturing the envelope. This is more of the nature of an administrative reform considered necessary on general grounds than a regrading of the rate, but it is again a reform which will benefit the ordinary citizen. We estimate a loss of revenue of two and a half lakhs from this change.

(c) Thirdly, as regards Postal rates, we propose a small change in a contrary direction, namely, that the initial charge on inland book packets not exceeding 5 tolas in weight should be raised from 6 to 9 pies. The book packet method of transmission is undoubtedly being abused, and a change is urgently necessary to stop the diversion, with consequent loss of revenue, that is occurring of post card traffic to the book packet category. We estimate a gain of a little over 5 lakhs in revenue from this change.

**Telegrams**—The last change which we propose is as regards Telegrams. Instead of having, as at present, a minimum charge for ordinary telegrams of 12 annas with a surcharge of one anna for a message of 12 words, we propose to introduce a minimum charge for a telegram of 8 words of 9 annas, while that for an express telegram of the same length will be one rupee and two annas. For each additional word in the two classes of telegrams the additional charge will be one and two annas respectively. We estimate a loss during the first year of 3 lakhs from this change, but here also, as in the case of the postal rates, we hope that in the second year this loss will disappear, while without making this change we consider that there is a prospect of a continuous decline in telegraph receipts.

**The 1935-36 Budget**—This Budget is expected to show a surplus of Rs 150 lakhs available for tax reduction. Before dealing with this issue the Finance Member said that he must mention three items —

**Additional Import Duty on Salt**—The first of these is the additional import duty on salt. Personally I am very doubtful whether this duty can ever achieve the purpose for which it was designed. I have moreover a good deal of sympathy with the views which have in the past been expressed by Hon'ble Members from Bengal that an impost which has the effect of helping the producers of Aden at the expense of the consumers of Bengal is fundamentally unfair. In any case the duty will require consideration in view of the impending separation of Aden and Burma. Taking all these things into consideration I was disposed to think that the duty ought to be abolished at once but that would perhaps have been a little harsh to the vested interests which have

grown up and I shall therefore propose to the House that the duty shall be extended for one year, without prejudice to any action which Government may see fit to take at the end of that year. I hope that this extension will be accepted by the House though I should perhaps make it clear that, if it should prefer to remove the duty at once, in this matter at any rate we should accept its decision. Incidentally we do not propose to make any change in the arrangements for the distribution of the proceeds of the duty.

**Silver**—The next is silver and here we propose to reduce the duty to 2 annas an ounce. This action is dictated by no theory as to the place to be taken by silver in the monetary economy of the world nor has it any connection with the view sometimes expressed that India should be encouraged to build up her boards of the metal. It is simply a matter of business. There is no doubt at the present level the duty is encouraging smuggling, there is no doubt that the smuggling is extremely difficult to prevent and there is no doubt that the honest trader is being injured by the illicit trade which is being carried on. At the lower level which we now propose smuggling should become unprofitable and the honest trade will come into its own. I propose to assume that we shall get the same yield from the 2 annas as would have been obtained from the 5 anna duty which is, I think, fully justified by the circumstances in which the reduction is taken place. The reduction will take place immediately by notification.

**Export Duty on Skins**—The third change of a minor order is the abolition of the export duty on raw skins. During the eight months ending 30th November 1934 the export trade in raw skins declined in volume, as compared with the corresponding period of the previous year, from 13,133 tons to 8,938 tons and in value from Rs 2,24 lakhs to Rs 1,19 lakhs. We all believe of course that the most necessary factor in India's economic recovery is revival of her export trade. Many of us feel angry and humiliated at our inability to suggest any positive action designed to promote that end apart from international action of a kind which is not at present likely to be taken, namely, a general agreement to reduce tariffs and quotas. But here is one case, though unfortunately only a small one, where some action is possible within the bounds of our available resources and I think that it should be taken. The change will take place as from the 1st April and the loss of revenue will be Rs. 8 lakhs.

**Reduction of Taxes on Income**—We still have Rs. 1.42 lakhs left to dispose of and I propose to do this in accordance with the pledge of my predecessor in which he said "Relief must come first in restoring the emergence zone in pay and secondly in taking off the surcharge on the income-tax now to be imposed."

Although the tax on smaller incomes was not strictly a surcharge, it does, I think, come within the spirit of the pledge and I propose to deal with it and the surcharges on income-tax and super-tax together. The removal of the surcharges altogether would cost Rs. 3.34 lakhs a year

while the removal of the tax on incomes between Rs. 1,000 and Rs. 2,000 would cost a further Rs. 75 lakhs. Clearly with a surplus of Rs. 1,42 lakhs only we cannot remove the whole of the two surcharges and the quasi-surcharge but what we can do is to reduce them by one-third and this is what I in fact propose. The cost will be Rs. 1,36 lakhs leaving us with a purely nominal surplus of Rs. 6 lakhs."

**Treatment of 1934-35 Surplus**—The surplus for 1934-35 turn out to be much larger than originally budgeted, totalling Rs. 389 lakhs. Of this sum the Finance Member said—

"We consider that the needs of the rural areas should have the first claim on this and we have decided to set aside a sum of Rs. 1,00 lakhs for distribution to the provinces to be spent on schemes for the economic development and improvement of such areas.

Schemes have been examined and worked out but unfortunately many of them are still merely paper schemes, for even before the financial stringency of recent years some Local Governments could only devote very inadequate funds to those purposes and in the recent years of crisis and retrenchment it has been impossible for any Local Government to find money for new projects however likely they were to contribute to the prosperity of the province.

I have used the expression economic development and improvement of rural areas and I have indicated that I use that expression in a wide sense to cover any measure which will conduce to the amelioration of the conditions of the cultivators and rural classes. One such measure is the Co-operative Movement and we have for the last 7 or 8 months had an expert on duty under the Central Government to examine how the movement stands. Mr. Darling who has acquired great experience of the movement in the Punjab has been touring round the provinces discussing the question with Local Governments and Provincial Registrars. We propose to earmark a sum of Rs. 10 to 15 lakhs out of the moneys which I have mentioned and thus, we hope, will enable governments to develop the movement on sound financial foundations. Details of the measures and the conditions on which the grants will be given will be settled after we have considered Mr. Darling's Report.

As regards the remaining Rs. 85 to Rs. 90 lakhs I do not propose at present to define very closely the terms on which it will be distributed to the Provinces or the purposes for which it will be used. I may, however, say that we shall probably adopt the basis of rural population for distribution and we shall certainly impose the two following conditions—

- (1) that the grant should be spent on schemes approved by the Government of India which will improve the economic position of the people, and
- (2) that it will be devoted only to schemes which the Local Government would not otherwise have been able to undertake in the immediate future.

**Roads**—We also propose to make a special contribution of Rs. 40 lakhs to the Government of India's reserve in the Road Development

Fund. There is obviously great scope for expenditure on road development, and I am very glad to be in a position to supplement the somewhat exiguous resources of the Road Development Fund reserve, which was designed, as Hon'ble Members are aware, for the purpose of making grants towards works of special importance or to specially necessitous parts of India. The Government have drawn up a programme for the expenditure of the additional sum now available and in this prime consideration is being given to the needs of the Province of Assam, which seems to me to be about the most necessitous of all the provinces.

**North-West Frontier Roads**—A further sum of Rs. 25 lakhs we propose to set aside for schemes of development in the North-West Frontier Province. Most of this will be spent on the construction of roads in the tribal area and the remainder will be devoted to schemes of economic development in that area. I wish to make it clear that we have no intention of implementing this policy by force or without the consent of the tribes in whose territory the roads will be constructed.

A petition has already been received from the Afidis asking that a road may be constructed through a small area in Tirah and it is hoped that this development may lead to a fuller recognition not only by this important tribe but also by others of how their true interests are served by improvement of their communications with British India.

It is considered that from the point of view of Government this expenditure, which probably be spread over several years, is fully justified both on financial and political grounds. As the House is aware the relations between the Frontier tribes and Government have not always been peaceful and very large sums have been expended from time to time upon military operations of a punitive and wholly unproductive nature. We hope that by improving communications and by assisting the tribes to become economically self-supporting we shall not only avoid the necessity for such operations in future but shall transform in course of time a potential danger into a source of strength to India.

**Broadcasting**—The last item of special expenditure which I have to mention in this connection is a provision of Rs. 20 lakhs or the development of Broadcasting. As has already been announced, it is proposed shortly to construct a large transmitting station in Delhi, and we hope later to undertake the construction of a similar new station at Madras. The existing stations at Calcutta and Bombay are also in urgent need of improvement and extension. Broadcasting is of course an immensely important factor in the intellectual and cultural development of a country and India cannot afford to fall too far behind in this matter.

After these special grants have been made there should remain a balance of Rs. 2.04 lakhs. A large part of this sum I propose to put aside for two schemes which it was provisionally decided to finance from capital. These are the civil aviation programme, which is expected to cost Rs. 93 lakhs, and the transfer of the Pusa Institute to Delhi which will cost about

Rs. 36 lakhs. I was not myself very happy about the decision to charge to capital these two schemes, which are certainly not in any strict sense of the word remunerative. And now that we have an accrued revenue surplus it seems to me sound policy to use part of it for these purposes and to avoid the creation of what might have become an awkward precedent. The remainder of the surplus amounting to Rs. 75 lakhs will now go as an additional allotment for the reduction of debt and this concludes the disposal of the sums which we expect to have in hand on the 31st March next."

**Revenue in 1935-36**—Concerning the revenue for 1935-36 the Finance Member said.

"The total revenue, excluding Railways, may be at Rs. 90.19 lakhs or Rs. 81 lakhs less than than the revised estimate for the current year.

**Customs, etc.**—Here I estimate for Rs. 51.92 lakhs altogether or an increase of Rs. 75 lakhs over the revised figures for the current year. The main variations are a decline of Rs. 2 crores on the import duty on sugar combined with increases of Rs. 35 lakhs on the sugar excise of Rs. 65 lakhs on the match excise and of Rs. 43 lakhs on kerosene and Petrol. It is of course a matter of great difficulty to frame an accurate estimate of customs, etc., revenue at a time when there are so many uncertain factors at work. This uncertainty applies in a particular measure to the sugar duties. As I have already stated, our estimates for the current year have been revised to show an increase of Rs. 1.70 lakhs in the import duty and a decline of Rs. 32 lakhs in excise—the original figures being Rs. 2.05 and 1.47 lakhs respectively, and the revised Rs. 3.75 and 1.15 lakhs. We cannot, however, anticipate that the revenue from the import duty will remain at so high a figure in 1935-36 and the increased revenue to be expected from the excise duty will by no means compensate for this inevitable reduction.

During the period when Indian factories were not working at their full strength, imports have been substantial, but when Indian production reaches its full level, imports of foreign sugar for ordinary consumption will almost disappear, and there will only be certain small imports of the finer varieties of sugar. This process may not, however, be completed during 1935-36 and the best forecast we can make is to assume an import revenue of Rs. 1.75 lakhs and an excise yield of Rs. 1.50 lakhs. The increase in petrol and kerosene is due to normal growth and that in the match excise merely represents a full instead of a part year's yield of the duty.

**Taxes on Income.**—During the current year there has been an undoubted improvement in the financial position of some of the more important industries, but this improvement will only be partially reflected in our Income-tax returns for 1935-36. I therefore estimate for an improvement of no more than Rs. 51 lakhs and of this Rs. 16 lakhs is due to the additional tax recovered from Government servants on account of the restored pay-cut. The actual figures are Rs. 17.25 lakhs for the current year and Rs. 17.76 for 1935-36.

**Opium**—Our estimate under this head is Rs. 61 lakhs as compared with Rs. 71 lakhs for the current financial year. This is based on the assumption that only 257 chests of opium will be exported during 1935-36. As Hon'ble Members are aware, this source of income will practically cease at the end of the present calendar year in accordance with the policy which was announced some years ago by the Government of India, and in future we shall recover only the cost of opium sold for consumption in India.

**Interest**—This shows a very large reduction amounting of Rs. 1.29 lakhs which is of course due to the transfer of the currency function and, therefore the reserves, of the Government of India to the Reserve Bank. It is true that as against this we shall get the surplus profits of the Bank but in the first year instead of getting a full year's interest on the assets in our various reserves and balances we shall only get a part year's dividend from the profits of the Bank. We have included Rs. 50 lakhs on this account under the head "Currency" but the receipts here still show a drop of Rs. 11 lakhs owing to the lower rates prevailing for short term money."

**1935-36 Expenditure**—Expenditure as a whole, again excluding Railways, stands at Rs. 88.69 lakhs showing an increase of Rs. 96 lakhs which is of course almost entirely due to the restoration of the pay cut.

The cost of restoration will be Rs. 55 lakhs for the Civil Departments, excluding the Railways, but including the Posts and Telegraphs Department, and Rs. 53 lakhs for the Army, a total of Rs. 1.08 lakhs but there is, as I have said, a set off against this in the form of extra income-tax to the extent of Rs. 16 lakhs.

Apart from the pay cut, there are only minor increases, most of them on new services, e.g., the marketing scheme, grants to the handloom and sericultural industries, the new Dairy Institute and the Institute of Industrial Research. There is also a small increase on Defence and a deficit on Posts and Telegraphs which is however more than explained by the abolition of the pay cut.

**Defence.**—The Defence Budget shows an increase, leaving out of account the pay cut, of Rs. 7 lakhs over the original estimate for this year but the partial restoration by His Majesty's Government of the pay cuts of British soldiers which has necessarily to be applied to British soldiers on the Indian establishment, accounts for Rs. 5 lakhs of this. The purely nominal increase of Rs. 2 lakhs which remains concealed however a considerably increased provision for necessary services and re-equipment which had to be postponed during the financial emergency.

In his budget speech last year my predecessor again communicated to the House a warning previously given that the large reduction in Defence expenditure in recent years had been secured to some extent by emergency measures of a temporary character and that the figure of Rs. 44.38 (1915) could not be regarded as

representing a new permanent level of Defence expenditure. The contingency then foreseen has become a fact and new or rather postponed services amounting to Rs. 67 lakhs have had to be provided for. This sum has been found as to Rs. 20 lakhs by closer estimating for grains and other foodstuffs and as to the remainder by economies in other directions.

My predecessor also stated that His Excellency the Commander-in-Chief had undertaken that he would not relax his search for further economies and I think it will be agreed that the figures I have given demonstrate that this undertaking has been amply fulfilled.

Honourable Members will remember that I said we now expected a surplus on the Posts and Telegraphs accounts for 1934-35 amounting to Rs. 14 lakhs but that this result, was only achieved in consequence of a raid of about Rs. 27 lakhs on the Depreciation Fund. At the time of this raid my predecessor explained that this could not be repeated in toto but that the whole question of the amount of the annual contribution to the Fund was under review. The final results of this review are not yet available but it is clear that the amount to be provided need not be so high as under the old rules by something like Rs. 10 lakhs. There is here therefore a deterioration in the estimates for 1935-36 as compared with 1934-35 and it is one of Rs. 19 lakhs and not one of Rs. 27 lakhs. When we add to this the cost of restoring the pay cut for the Posts and Telegraphs Department *etc.* Rs. 27 lakhs, we get an initial disadvantage of Rs. 46 lakhs to be made up. We are however estimating for a deficit not of Rs. 32 lakhs but of Rs. 13 lakhs which means that comparing like with like we reckon a net improvement of Rs. 19 lakhs.

**Reduction of Debt.**—There is only one other item which I wish specifically to mention at this stage and that is the provision for the reduction and avoidance of debt. As Honourable Members are aware, our revised estimates for 1933-34 and those for the current financial year included only Rs. 3 crores for this purpose. It is of course a matter of common knowledge that 60 per cent of the Government of India debt is attributable to the Railways and it seems to me that it would be imposing too heavy a burden on the general Budget to revert to the Sinking Fund arrangements in force prior to 1934-35 before the Railways have resumed the practice of making a contribution to the General Revenues. I therefore accept as reasonable for the time being the provision of Rs. 3 crores now prevailing but I should like to make it clear that, in my view, an increased provision for debt reduction ought to be a first charge on any contribution from the Railways in the future."

**Borrowing.**—On this subject the Finance Member said

"We have issued two loans in India during the current year. The first was a re-issue of 3½ per cent loan 1947-50 at 98.38 per cent and the amount subscribed was approximately Rs. 25.13 lakhs. A few months later owing to the continued improvement in our credit

we were able to issue a rupee loan at a nominal rate of 3 per cent, for the first time since 1896. The 3 per cent bonds 1941 were issued at 99 per cent and the amount subscribed was Rs. 10.67 lakhs. As a result of these new loans we have been able to repay Rs. 19.48 lakhs of 4 per cent loan 1934-37 and Rs. 12.94 lakhs of 4½ per cent bonds 1934. Both of the new issues stand well above their original price.

Next year we shall have to provide for the repayment of Rs. 16 crores of 6½ per cent Treasury Bonds, 1935, and Rs. 11.4 crores of 5 per cent Bonds 1935. We have also the option of repaying £11.9 millions of 6 per cent Sterling Bonds 1935-37 and £3½ millions of East Indian Railway 4½ per cent debenture stock 1935-55. The total amount of loans which we can repay or convert is thus approximately Rs. 48 crores. In addition to this we are, as I have just said, providing for the repayment of the Bombay Development Loan, 1935, and we expect to reduce the total amount of treasury bills outstanding by a further Rs. 3½ crores.

Allowing for a remittance of £26 million we anticipate that we could meet all these liabilities without raising more than Rs. 25 crores by fresh borrowing, but of course the amount, time and manner of our borrowing will depend entirely on market conditions during the year."

**Decision.** The Finance Bill was subjected to a protracted debate in the Legislative Assembly. Several amendments designed to reduce the scale of taxation proposed by the Finance Member were made, and the House accepted three amendments emanating from the Congress Party. These three amendments, which together had the effect of making a cut of about four and a half crores of rupees in the Budget, sought to reduce the salt duty from Re. 1-4 to 12 annas (which would have meant a loss of three and a half crores of rupees), to exempt incomes of less than Rs. 2,000 a year from payment of income tax (which would have cost Rs. 50 lakhs); and to lower postal rates by providing for a return to the half-anna postcard and the one anna letter (which would have cost Rs. 76 lakhs).

On April 5, His Excellency the Viceroy returned the Finance Bill to the Assembly with the recommendation that it should be passed in the original form. This the Assembly declined to do by rejecting the Finance Member's motion for the restoration of the salt duty to Re. 1-4, by 64 votes to 41.

The Finance Bill was thereupon certified by the President and sent to the Council of State in its original form. Several amendments to it were to have been moved by members of that House, but when it was learned that the Viceroy had no power to accept amendments made by the Council of State in the certified Bill, the amendments were not moved although members of the Progressive Party voted against certain proposals of the Finance Bill. The Bill in its original form was then passed, and with the addition of the Viceroy's Signature, it became law.



*Statement showing the interest-bearing obligations of the Government of India, outstanding at the close of each financial year.*

	31st March 1930.	31st March 1931.	31st March 1932.	31st March 1933.	31st March 1934.	31st March 1935.
<i>In India—</i>						
Loans .. .. .	405.11	417.24	422.69	446.89	435.43	438.28
Treasury Bills in the hands of the public . . . .	36.04	55.38	47.53	26.09	33.31	22.00
Treasury Bills in the Paper Currency Reserve .. .	29.22	5.89	49.67	35.48	25.93	27.50
<b>Total Loans, etc. .</b>	<b>470.37</b>	<b>478.51</b>	<b>519.89</b>	<b>508.46</b>	<b>494.61</b>	<b>487.78</b>
<i>Other Obligations—</i>						
Post Office Savings Banks .	37.13	37.03	38.20	43.40	52.23	59.33
Cash Certificates .. ..	35.00	38.43	44.58	55.64	63.71	66.49
Provident Funds, etc. . .	65.41	70.33	73.04	76.74	82.49	88.36
Depreciation and Reserve Funds .. .. .	30.18	21.39	17.65	15.22	13.04	14.83
Provincial Balances .. ..	10.21	6.09	4.32	7.02	6.17	5.50
<b>Total Other Obligations .</b>	<b>177.93</b>	<b>173.27</b>	<b>177.79</b>	<b>198.02</b>	<b>217.64</b>	<b>234.60</b>
<b>Total in India ..</b>	<b>648.30</b>	<b>651.78</b>	<b>697.68</b>	<b>706.18</b>	<b>712.31</b>	<b>722.38</b>

Statement showing the interest-bearing obligations of the Government of India, outstanding at the close of each financial year—concl'd.

	31st March 1930.	31st March 1931.	31st March 1932.	31st March 1933.	31st March 1934.	31st March 1935.
<i>In England—</i>						
Loans .. .. .	289.03	316.81	313.60	314.33	321.01	323.57
War Contribution .. ..	16.72	16.72	16.72	16.72	16.72	16.72
Capital value of liabilities under- going redemption by way of terminable railway annuities ..	51.86	50.32	48.72	47.06	45.35	43.58
India bills .. .. .	6.00	4.05	..	..	..	..
Provident Funds, etc. .. ..	2.54	.69	.80	.91	1.03	1.15
 Total in England ..	 366.15	 388.59	 379.84	 379.02	 384.11	 385.02
Equivalent at 1s. 6d. to the Rupee .. .. .	488.20	518.12	506.45	505.36	512.15	513.36
 Total interest-bearing obligations.	 1,136.50	 1,169.90	 1,213.63	 1,211.84	 1,224.46	 1,235.74
 Interest-yielding assets held against the above obligations—						
(i) Capital advanced to Railways .. .. .	730.79	743.98	750.73	756.75	754.94	756.84
(ii) Capital advanced to other Commercial Departments .. ..	22.70	23.65	24.25	21.89	23.23	23.71
(iii) Capital advanced to Provinces .. .. .	142.60	151.82	163.64	173.04	175.20	179.22
(iv) Capital advanced to Indian States and other interest-bearing loans .. .. .	17.65	19.45	20.20	20.92	21.11	21.26
 Total interest-yielding assets ..	 913.74	 938.90	 958.91	 972.60	 974.48	 981.03
 Cash, bullion and securities held on Treasury account .. ..	 45.36	 34.03	 41.42	 35.69	 45.03	 51.52
 Balance of total interest-bearing obligations not covered by above assets .. .. .	 177.40	 196.97	 213.30	 203.55	 204.95	 203.19

## General Statement of the Revenue and Expenditure.

Heads of Account.	1934-35.		1935-36.
	Budget.	Revised.	Budget.
<b>REVENUE—</b>	<b>Rs.</b>	<b>Rs.</b>	<b>Rs.</b>
Customs { Petrol tax for Road Fund .. ..	1,18	1,23	1,31
{ Other items .. .. .	46,58	49,94	50,53
Taxes on Income .. .. .	17,25	17,25	16,40
Salt .. .. .	8,73	8,55	8,73
Opium .. .. .	95	71	61
Other principal heads of revenue .. .. .	1,82	1,90	1,91
Irrigation : Receipts less working expenses .. .. .	....	....	....
Interest .. .. .	1,86	2,12	83
Civil Administration .. .. .	78	81	93
Civil Works .. .. .	24	24	23
Currency and Mint .. .. .	1,27	1,29	1,07
Miscellaneous .. .. .	57	74	56
Extraordinary Receipts .. .. .	....	36	...
Provincial contributions and miscellaneous adjustments between Central and Provincial Governments .. .. .	...	...	....
Posts and Telegraphs :			
Receipts less working expenses .. .. .	70	98	71
Railways :			
Receipts less working expenses .. .. .	32,58	32,38	32,25
Defence Receipts .. .. .	5,20	5,24	4,93
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>1,19,71</b>	<b>1,23,38</b>	<b>1,21,00</b>
<b>Expenditure—</b>			
Customs .. .. .	1,01	1,09	1,15
Taxes on Income .. .. .	85	85	92
Salt .. .. .	1,15	1,15	1,18
Opium .. .. .	42	36	36
Other heads recording direct demands on the revenue .. .. .	58	58	59
Irrigation : Interest and Miscellaneous charges .. .. .	6	6	5
Civil Administration .. .. .	9,59	11,47	10,17
Currency and Mint .. .. .	66	74	32
Civil Works { Transfer to Road Fund .. .. .	1,18	1,63	1,31
{ Other items .. .. .	84	83	94
Superannuation Allowances and Pensions .. .. .	3,08	3,10	3,20
Miscellaneous .. .. .	1,25	1,24	1,25
Extraordinary payments .. .. .	3	1,03	1
Posts and Telegraphs : Interest on Debt. .. .. .	84	84	84
Railways : Interest and Miscellaneous charges .. .. .	32,58	32,38	32,25
Defence Services .. .. .	49,58	49,58	49,91
Interest .. .. .	10,34	10,28	10,39
Reduction or Avoidance of Debt .. .. .	3,00	3,00	3,00
Miscellaneous adjustment, etc. .. .. .	2,53	2,95	3,05
<b>Capital expenditure financed from Revenue—</b>			
Posts and Telegraphs .. .. .	4	4	3
Other Works .. .. .	2	1	1
Commutation of Pensions .. .. .	—2	—3	—1
Surplus .. .. .	+10	+13	+6
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>1,19,61</b>	<b>1,23,25</b>	<b>1,20,94</b>

## THE LAND REVENUE.

The principle underlying the Land Revenue system in India has operated from time immemorial. It may be roughly formulated thus:—the Government is the supreme landlord and the revenue derived from the land is equivalent to rent. On strictly theoretical grounds, exception may be taken to this statement of the case. It serves, however, as a substantially correct description of the relation between the Government and the cultivator. The former gives protection and legal security. The latter pays for it according to the value of his holding. The official term for the method by which the Land Revenue is determined is "Settlement." There are two kinds of settlements in India—Permanent and Temporary. Under the former the amount of revenue has been fixed in perpetuity, and is payable by the landlord as distinguished from the actual cultivator. The Permanent Settlement was introduced into India by Lord Cornwallis at the close of the eighteenth century. It had the effect intended of converting a number of large revenue farmers in Bengal into landlords occupying a similar status to that of landowners in Europe. The actual cultivators became the tenants of the landlords. While the latter became solely responsible for the payment of the revenue, the former lost the advantage of holding from the State. This system has prevailed in Bengal since 1795 and in the greater part of Oudh since 1850. It also obtains in certain districts of Madras.

### Temporary Settlements.

Elsewhere the system of Temporary Settlements is in operation. At intervals of thirty years, more or less, the land in a given district is subjected to a thorough economic survey, on the basis of the trigonometrical and topographic surveys carried out by the Survey Department of the Government of India. Each village area, wherever the Temporary Settlement is in vogue, has been carefully mapped, property-boundaries accurately delineated, and records of rights made and preserved. Under the Permanent Settlement in Bengal the occupant does not enjoy these advantages. The duty of assessing the revenue of a district is entrusted to Settlement Officers, members of the Indian Civil Service specially delegated for this work. The duties of a Settlement Officer are thus described in Strachey's *India* (revised edition, 1911).—"He has to determine the amount of the Government demand and to make a record of all existing rights and responsibilities in the land. He has a staff of experienced subordinates, almost all of whom are natives of the country, and the settlement of the district assigned to him is a work which formerly required several years of constant work. The establishment of agricultural departments and other reforms have however led to much simplification of the Settlement Officer's Proceedings, and to much greater

rapidity in the completion of the Settlements. All the work of the Settlement Officer is liable to the supervision of superior officers; the assessments proposed by him require the sanction of the Government before they become finally binding; and his judicial decisions may be reviewed by the Civil Courts. It is the duty of the settlement officer to make a record of every right which may form the subject of future dispute whether affecting the interests of the State or of the people. The intention is to alter nothing, but to maintain and place on record that which exists."

### The Two Tenures.

Under the Temporary Settlement land tenures fall into two classes—*prasant*-holdings and landlord-holdings, or *Ryotwari* and *Zemindari* tenures. Broadly speaking, the difference between the two in a fiscal sense is that in *Ryotwari* tracts the *ryot* or cultivator pays the revenue direct; in *Zemindari* tracts the landlord pays on a rental assessment. In the case of the former, however, there are two kinds of *Ryotwari* holdings—those in which each individual occupant holds directly from Government, and those in which the land is held by village communities, the heads of the village being responsible for the payment of revenue on the whole village area. This latter system prevails in the North. In Madras, Bombay, Burma and Assam, *ryotwari* tenure is on an individual basis, and the Government enters into a separate agreement with every single occupant. The basis of assessment on all classes of holdings is now more favourable to the cultivator than it used to be. Formerly what was believed to be a fair average sum was levied on the anticipated yield of the land during the ensuing period of settlement. Now the actual yield at the time of assessment alone is considered, so that the cultivator gets the whole of the benefit of improvements in his holding subsequently brought about either by his own enterprise or by "unearned increment." The Government, however, may at a new settlement re-classify a holding so as to secure for itself a fair share in an increment that may have resulted from public works in the vicinity, such as canals and railways, or from a general enhancement of values. But the principle that improvements effected by private enterprise shall be exempt from assessment is now accepted by the Government and provided for in definite rules.

### Incidence of the Revenue.

The incidence of the revenue charges varies according to the nature of the settlement, the class of tenure, and the character and circumstances of the holding. Under the Permanent Settlement in Bengal Government derive rather less than £3,000,000 from a total rental estimated at £12,000,000. Under Temporary

Settlements, 50 per cent. of the rental in the case of *Zemindari* land may be regarded as virtually a maximum demand. In some parts the impost falls as low as 35 and even 25 per cent. and only rarely is the proportion of one-half the rental exceeded. In regard to *Ryotwari* tracts it is impossible to give any figure that would be generally representative of the Government's share. But one-fifth of the gross produce is the extreme limit, below which the incidence of the revenue charge varies greatly. About sixteen years ago the Government of India were invited in an influentially signed memorial to fix one-fifth of the gross produce as the maximum Government demand. In reply to this memorial and other representations the Government of India (Lord Curzon being Viceroy) issued a Resolution in defence of their Land Revenue Policy. In it was stated that "under the existing practice the Government is already taking much less in revenue than it is now invited to exact" and "the average rate is everywhere on the down grade." This Resolution, together with the statements of Provincial Governments on which it was based, was published as a volume; it is still the authoritative exposition of the principles controlling the Land Revenue Policy of the Government of India. In a series of propositions claimed to be established by this Resolution the following points are noted:—(1) In *Zemindari* tracts progressive moderation is the key-note of the Government's policy, and the standard of 50 per cent. of the assets is more often departed from on the side of deficiency than excess; (2) in the same areas the State does not hesitate to interfere by legislation to protect the interests of the tenants against oppression at the hands of the landlords; (3) in *Ryotwari* tracts the policy of long-term settlements is being extended, and the proceedings in connection with new settlements simplified and cheapened; (4) local-taxation (of land) as a whole is neither immoderate nor burdensome; (5) over-assessment is not, as alleged, a general or widespread source of poverty, and it cannot fairly be regarded as a contributory cause of famine. At the same time the Government laid down as principles for future guidance—(a) large enhancements of revenue, when they occur, to be imposed progressively and gradually, and not *per saltum*; (b) greater elasticity in revenue collection, suspensions and remissions being allowed according to seasonal variations and the circumstances of the people, (c) a more general resort to reduction of assessments in cases of local deterioration.

### Protection of the Tenants.

In regard to the second of the five propositions noted above, various Acts have been passed from time to time to protect the interests of tenants against landlords, and also to give greater security to the latter in possession of their holdings. The Oudh Tenancy Act of 1886 placed important checks on enhancement of rent and eviction, and in 1900 an Act was passed enabling a landowner to entail the whole or a portion of his estate, and to place it beyond the danger of alienation by his heirs. The Punjab Land Alienation Act,

passed at the instance of Lord Curzon, embodied the principle that it is the duty of a Government which derives such considerable proportion of its revenue from the land, to interfere in the interests of the cultivating classes. This Act greatly restricted the credit of the cultivator by prohibiting the alienation of his land in payment of debt. It had the effect of arresting the process by which the Punjab peasantry were becoming the economic serfs of money-lenders. A good deal of legislation affecting land tenure has been passed from time to time in other provinces, and it has been called for more than once in Bengal where under the Permanent Settlement (in the words of the Resolution quoted above), "so far from being generously treated by the Zemindars, the Bengal cultivator was rack-rented, impoverished, and oppressed."

### Government and Cultivator.

While the Government thus interferes between landlord and tenant in the interests of the latter, its own attitude towards the cultivator is one of generosity. Mention has already been made of the great advantage to the agricultural classes generally of the elaborate systems of Land Survey and Records of Rights carried out and maintained by Government. In the Administration Report of Bombay for 1911-12, it is stated:—"The Survey Department has cost the State from first to last many lakhs of rupees. But the outlay has been repaid over and over again. The extensions of cultivation which have occurred (by allowing cultivators to abandon unprofitable lands) have thus been profitable to the State no less than to the individual; whereas under a *Zemindari* or kindred system the State would have gained nothing, however much cultivation had extended throughout the whole of 30 years' leases." On the other hand, the system is of advantage to the *ryots* in reducing settlement operations to a minimum of time and procedure. In the collection of revenue the Government consistently pursues a generous policy. In times of distress, suspensions and remissions are freely granted after proper inquiry.

Land revenue is now a provincial head of revenue and is not shown in the All-India accounts. It may be taken roughly at £28 million, as compared with £84 million said to have been raised annually by Aurangzebe from a much smaller Empire.

The literature on the subject is considerable. The following should be consulted by readers who require fuller information:—"Land Revenue Policy of the Indian Government," 1902 (Superintendent of Government Printing); Baden Powell's "Land Systems of British India"; Sir John Strachey's "India, its Administration and Progress, 1911," (Macmillan & Co.); M. Joseph Chailley's "Administrative Problems of British India" (Macmillan & Co., 1910), and the Annual Administration Reports of the respective Provincial Governments.

## EXCISE.

The Excise revenue in British India is derived from the manufacture and sale of intoxicating liquors, hemp drugs, toddy and opium. It is a common place amongst certain sections of temperance reformers to represent the traffic in intoxicating liquors as one result of British rule. There is, however, abundant evidence to show that in pre-British days the drinking of spirituous liquors was commonly practised and was a source of revenue.

The forms of intoxicating liquor chiefly consumed are country spirit; fermented palm juice; beer made from grain; country brands of rum, brandy, etc., locally manufactured malt beer and imported wine, beer and spirits. Country spirit is the main source of revenue, except in the Madras Presidency, and yields about two-thirds of the total receipts from liquors. It is usually prepared by distillation from the Mhowra flower, molasses and other forms of unrefined sugar, fermented palm juice and rice. In Madras a very large revenue is derived from fresh toddy. The British inherited from the Native Administration either an uncontrolled Out-Still System or in some cases a crude Farming System and the first steps to bring these systems under control were the limitation of the number of shops in the area farmed, and the establishment of an improved Out-Still System under which the combined right of manufacture and sale at a special shop was annually granted. This of course was a kind of control, but it only enabled Government to impose haphazard taxation on the liquor traffic as a whole by means of vend fees. It did not enable Government to graduate the taxation accurately on the still-head duty principle nor to insist upon a standard of purity or a fixed strength of liquor. Moreover for political and other reasons the extent of control could not at first be complete. There were tribes of aborigines who regarded the privilege of making their own liquor in their private homes as a long established right and who believed that liquor poured as libations to their god should be such as had been made by their own hands. The introduction of any system amongst those peoples had to be worked very cautiously. Gradually as the Administration began to be consolidated the numerous native pot-stills scattered all over the country under the crude arrangements then in force began to be collected into Central Government enclosures called Distilleries, thus enabling Government to perfect its control by narrowing the limits of supervision; and to regularize its taxation by imposing a direct still-head duty on every gallon issued from the Distillery. Under Distillery arrangements it has also been possible to regulate and supervise thoroughly the manufacture of its liquor and its disposal subsequent to leaving the Distillery by means of a system of transport passes, establishment supervision, improved distribution and vend arrangements.

#### Various Systems.

The Out-Still System may be taken to include all systems prior in order of development

to the imposition of Still-head duty. Briefly stated the stages of development have been—First: farms of large tracts; Second: farms of smaller areas; Third: farms of the combined right to manufacture and sell at particular places without any exclusive privilege over a definite area; Fourth: farms of similar right subject to control of means and times for distilling and the like. The Provincial Governments have had to deal with the subject in different ways suited to local conditions, and so the order of development from the lower forms of systems to the higher has not been always everywhere identical in details. Yet in its essence and main features the Excise Administration in most provinces of British India has progressed on uniform lines the keynote lying in attempts, where it has not been possible to work with the fixed duty system in its simplest forms, to combine the farming and fixed duty systems with the object of securing that every gallon of spirit should bear a certain amount of taxation. The Out-Still System has in its turn been superseded by either the Free-supply system or the District Monopoly system. The Free-supply system is one of free competition among the licensed distillers in respect of manufacture. The right of vend is separately disposed of. The District monopoly system on the other hand is one in which the combined monopoly of manufacture and sale in a district is leased to a farmer subject to a certain amount of minimum still-head duty revenue in the monopoly area being guaranteed to the State during the term of the lease.

#### Reforms.

The recommendations of the Indian Excise Committee of 1905-06 resulted in numerous reforms in British India, one of them being that the various systems have been or are gradually being superseded by the Contract Distillery System under which the manufacture of spirit for supply to a district is disposed of by tender, the rate of still-head duty and the supply price to be charged are fixed in the contract and the right of vend is separately disposed of. This is the system that now prevails over the greater portion of British India. The other significant reforms have been the revision of the Provincial Excise Laws and Regulations, and the conditions of manufacture, vend, storage and transport, an improvement in the quality of the spirit, an improved system of disposal of vend licenses, reductions and re-distributions of shops under the guidance and control of Local Advisory Committees and gradual enhancement of taxation with a view to checking consumption.

Excise has now been made over entirely to the Provincial Governments, and the duties vary from province to province. The governing principle in fixing these rates is the highest duty compatible with the prevention of illicit distillation. In the Bombay Presidency the issue of spirit to all country spirit shops has been rationed on the basis of consumption for the year 1920-21.

From that consumption reduced to proof gallons. 10 per cent. is deducted in the case of shops in Bombay City and 5 per cent. elsewhere and the ration is then fixed for each shop according to the issues in the corresponding month of 1920-21. This is the most important step taken by the new Government to reduce consumption. Two large distilleries in the Presidency have been placed entirely under Government management, thus partially superseding the Contract Distilling system.

Sap of the date, palmyra, and cocoanut palms called toddy, is used as a drink either fresh or after fermentation. In Madras and Bombay the revenue is obtained from a fixed fee on every tree from which it is intended to draw the liquor and from shop license fees. In Bengal and Burma the sale of shop licenses is the sole form of taxation. Country brands of rum, and so-called brandies and whiskies, are distilled from grape juice, etc. The manufacture is carried out in private distilleries in various parts of India. A number of breweries has been established, mostly in the hills, for the manufacture of a light beer for European and Eurasian consumption.

Foreign liquor is subject to an import duty at the tariff rates, which are set out in the Customs Tariff (q.v.). It can only be sold under a license.

Since the war Brandy and Whisky have been manufactured in considerable quantities at Baroda.

The base used is the Mhowra flower. It is drunk in big towns as a substitute for German spirit, and is excised at tariff rates.

**Drugs.**—The narcotic products of the hemp plant consumed in India fall under three main categories, namely, ganja or the dry flowering tops of the cultivated female hemp plant charas, or the resinous matter which forms an active drug when collected separately; and bhang, or the dried leaves of the hemp plant whether male or female cultivated or unculti-

vated. The main features of the existing system are restricted cultivation under supervision, storage in Bonded Warehouses, payment of a quantitative duty before issue, retail sale under licenses and restriction on private possession. Licenses to retail all forms of hemp drugs are usually sold by auction. The sale of charas has been prohibited in the Bombay Presidency except Sindh from the 1st April 1922.

**Opium.**—Opium is consumed in all provinces in India. The drug is commonly taken in the form of pills; but in some places, chiefly on social and ceremonial occasions, it is drunk dissolved in water. Opium smoking also prevails in the City of Bombay and other large towns. The general practice is to sell opium from the Government Treasury, or a Central Warehouse, to licensed vendors. The right of retail to the public is sold by annual auction to one or several sanctioned shops. Further legislation against opium smoking in clubs and dens is now under contemplation.

The revenue from opium is derived mainly from exports of what is called provision opium to foreign countries and from the sale to Provincial Governments of excise opium for internal consumption in India. The entire quantity is now exported under the system of direct sales to Foreign and Colonial governments, the system of auction sales in Calcutta to traders for export to foreign countries having been stopped with effect from 7th April, 1920. In no case are exports permitted without an Import Certificate by the Government of the country of Import as prescribed by the League of Nations.

It has been decided to reduce the total of the opium exported since the calendar year 1920 by 10 per cent. annually in each subsequent year until exports are totally extinguished at the end of 1935.

Excise opium is sold to Provincial Governments for internal consumption in India at a fixed price based on the cost of production. This opium is retailed to licensed vendors at rates fixed by the Provincial Governments and varying from Province to Province.

## SALT.

The salt revenue was inherited by the British Government from Native rule, together with a miscellaneous transit dues. These transit dues were abolished and the salt duty consolidated and raised. There are four great sources of supply; rock salt from the Salt Range and Kohat Mines in the Punjab; brine salt from the Sambhar Lake in Rajputana, salt brine condensed on the borders of the lesser Rann of Cutch; and sea salt factories in Bombay, Madras and at the mouth of the Indus.

The Salt Range mines contains an inexhaustible supply. They are worked in chambers excavated in salt strata, some of which are 250 feet long, 45 feet wide and 200 feet high. The Rajputana supply chiefly comes from the Sambhar Lake where brine is extracted

and evaporated by solar heat. In the Rann of Cutch the brine is also evaporated by solar heat and the product is known as Baragara salt. Important works for the manufacture of that salt were opened in Dhrangadhra State in 1923. In Bombay and Madras sea water is let into shallow pans on the sea-coast and evaporated by solar heat and the product sold throughout India. In Bengal the damp climate together with the large volume of fresh water from the Ganges and the Brahmaputra into the Bay of Bengal render the manufacture of sea-salt difficult and the bulk of the supply, both for Bengal and Burma, is imported from Liverpool, Germany, Aden, Bombay and Madras.

Broadly, one-half of the indigenous salt is manufactured by Government Agency, and the remainder under license and excise systems,

in the Punjab and Rajputana the salt manufactories are under the control of the Northern India Salt Department, a branch of the Commerce and Industry Department. In Madras and Bombay the manufactories are under the supervision of Local Governments. Special treaties with Native States permit of the free movement of salt throughout India, except from the Portuguese territories of Goa and Damaun on the frontiers of which patrol lines are established to prevent the smuggling of salt into British India.

From 1888-1903 the duty on salt was Rs. 2-8 per maund of 82 lbs. In 1903, it was reduced to Rs. 2; in 1905 to Rs. 1-8-0; in 1907 to Rs. 1 and in 1910 it was raised to Rs. 1-4-0. The successive

reductions in duty have led to a largely increased consumption, the figures rising by 25 per cent. between 1903-1908. In 1923 the duty was doubled bringing it again to Rs. 2-8. In 1924 it was reduced to Rs. 1-4-0. The duty remained at Rs. 1-4-0 from March 1924 to 29th September 1931. It was raised to Rs. 1-9-0 with effect from 30th September 1931. Prior to 17th March 1931, the excise duty and import duty on salt were always kept similar, but by the Indian Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act XIV of 1931, a temporary additional customs duty of  $4\frac{1}{2}$  annas per maund was imposed on foreign salt. In March 1933 the customs duty was reduced by 2 annas.

## CUSTOMS.

The import duties have varied from time to time according to the financial condition of the country. Before the Mutiny they were five per cent.; in the days of financial stringency which followed they were raised to 10 and in some cases 20 per cent. In 1875 they were reduced to five per cent.; but the opinions of Free Traders, and the agitation of Lancashire manufacturers who felt the competition of the Indian Mills, induced a movement which led to the abolition of all customs dues in 1882. The continued fall in exchange compelled the Government of India to look for fresh sources of revenue and in 1894 five per cent. duties were reimposed, yarns and cotton fabrics being excluded. Continued financial stringency brought piece-goods within the scope of the tariff, and after various expedients the demands of Lancashire were satisfied by a general duty of  $3\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. on all woven goods—an import duty on goods by sea, an excise duty on goods produced in the country. The products of the hand-looms are excluded. These excise duties are intensely unpopular in India, for reasons set out in the special article dealing with the subject. In 1910-11, in order to meet the deficit threatened by the loss of the revenue on opium exported to China, the silver duty was raised from 5 per cent. to 4d. an ounce, and higher duties levied on petroleum, tobacco, wines, spirits, and beer. These were estimated to produce £1 million annually.

The Customs Schedule was completely recast in the Budget of 1916-17 in order to provide additional revenue to meet the financial disturbance set up by the war. The general import tariff, which had been at the rate of 5 per cent. *ad valorem* since was raised to  $7\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. *ad valorem*, except in the case of sugar; as India is the largest producer of sugar in the world the import duty on this staple was fixed at 10 per cent. There was also a material curtailment of the free list. The principal article of trade which was not touched was cotton manufactures. For the past twenty years the position has been that cotton twists and yarns of all kinds are free of duty while a duty at the rate of  $3\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. is imposed on woven goods of all kinds whether imported or manufactured in Indian mills. The Budget left the position as it stood. The Government of India would have been glad to see the tariff raised to 5 per cent. without any corresponding alteration of the excise, but were over-ruled by the Cabinet on the ground that this controversial matter must come up for discussion after the war. Finally

the Budget imposed export duties on tea and jute. In the case of tea the duty was fixed at Rs. 1-8-0 per 100 lbs.; in the case of jute the export duty on raw jute was fixed at Rs. 2-4-0 per bale of 400 lbs., approximately equivalent to an *ad valorem* duty of 5 per cent.; manufactured jute was charged at the rate of Rs. 10 per ton on sacking and Rs. 16 per ton on Hessians.

The Customs Tariff was further materially modified in the Budget for 1917-18. In the previous year an export duty on jute was imposed at the rate of Rs. 2-4-0 per bale of 400 lbs. in the case of raw jute and Rs. 10 per ton on sackings, and Rs. 16 per ton on Hessians; these rates were doubled, with a view to obtaining an additional revenue of £500,000. The import duty on cotton goods was raised from  $3\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. to  $7\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. without any alteration in the Excise, which remained at  $3\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. This change was expected to produce an additional revenue of £1,000,000. The question of the Excise was left untouched, for the reason, amongst others, that the Government could not possibly forego the revenue of £320,000, which it was expected to produce. With these changes in operation the revenue from Customs in 1920-21 was Rs. 32,37,29,000.

The Customs Tariff was further raised in the Budget of 1921-22 in order to provide for the big deficit which had then to be faced. The general *ad valorem* duty was raised from  $7\frac{1}{2}$  to 11 per cent.; a special duty was levied on matches of 12 annas per gross boxes in place of the existing *ad valorem* duty of  $7\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. the duties on imported liquors was raised to 3 annas per degree of proof per gallon; the *ad valorem* duty of  $7\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. was raised to 20 per cent. in the case of certain articles of luxury; the import duty on foreign sugar was increased from 10 to 15 per cent. and the duty on manufactured tobacco was raised by 50 per cent. The Customs duties were further increased in the Budget of 1922-23. The Government proposals in this direction have been described in an early passage. They were to raise the general Customs duty from 11 to 15 per cent., the cotton excise duty from  $3\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. to  $7\frac{1}{2}$  per cent., the duty on sugar from 15 to 25 per cent., a duty of 5 per cent. on imported yarn, a rising duty on machinery, iron, steel and railway material from 24 per cent. to 10 per cent. together with the general duty on articles of luxury from 20 per cent. to 30 per cent. In the course of the passage of the Budget through the Legislatures the cotton excise duty was



retained at  $3\frac{1}{2}$  per cent., the duty on machinery was retained at  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. and the duty on cotton piece-goods at 11 per cent., the other increases being accepted. In 1925 the Cotton Excise duties were finally abolished. Full details with regard to the customs duty are set out in the section on Indian Customs Tariff (*q.v.*). The Customs duties have been repeatedly raised in recent Budgets both as a protective measure and for revenue purposes. The latest duties will be found in detail in the Financial Section of the Year Book. The estimated revenue from the Customs in 1934-35 is Rs. 44,62 lakhs.

The Senior Collectors were Covenanted Civilians specially chosen for this duty, before the introduction of the Imperial Customs Service in

1908. Since that date, of the five Collectorship at the principal ports (Calcutta, Bombay, Madras, Rangoon, and Karachi) three are ordinarily reserved for Members of the I. C. S. (*i.e.*, "Covenanted Civilians"). The other two are reserved for members of the Imperial Customs Service.

Assistant Collectors in the Imperial Customs Service are recruited in two ways: (a) from members of the Indian Civil Service—3 vacancies, and (b) by the Secretary of State—19 vacancies. There are in addition a few Gazetted Officers in what is known as the Provincial Customs Service. These posts are in the gift of the Government of India, and are usually filled by promotion from the subordinate (in the Government sense of the word) service. The "subordinate" staff is recruited entirely in India.

### INCOME TAX.

The income tax was first imposed in India in 1880, in order to meet the financial dislocation caused by the Mutiny. It was levied at the rate of four per cent. or a little more than 9½d. in the pound on all incomes of five hundred rupees and upwards. Many changes have from time to time been made in the system, and the present schedule was consolidated in the Act of 1886. This imposed a tax on all incomes derived from sources other than agriculture which were exempted. On incomes of 2,000 rupees and upwards it fell at the rate of five pies in the rupee, or about 6½d. in the pound; on incomes between 500 and

2,000 rupees at the rate of four pies in the rupee or about 5d. in the pound. In March 1903 the minimum taxable income was raised from 500 to 1,000 rupees. The income-tax schedule was completely revised, raised, and graduated in the Budget of 1916-17 in the general scale of increased taxation imposed to meet the deficit arising out of war conditions.

Since then the process has been almost continuous and in every financial difficulty the authorities turn to the Income Tax as a means of raising fresh revenue. The last revision was in the Supplementary Finance Bill of 1931, when the scale was fixed as follows:—

#### (RATES OF INCOME-TAX.)

A. In the case of every individual, Hindu undivided family, unregistered firm and other association of individuals not being a registered firm or company:—

	RATE. (Vide Footnote)
(1) When the total income is less than Rs. 2,000	Six pies in the rupee.
(2) When the total income is Rs. 2,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 5,000.	Nine pies in the rupee
(3) When the total income is Rs. 5,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 10,000.	One anna in the rupee.
(4) When the total income is Rs. 10,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 15,000.	One anna and four pies in the rupee.
(5) When the total income is Rs. 15,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 20,000.	One anna and seven pies in the rupee.
(6) When the total income is Rs. 20,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 30,000.	One anna and eleven pies in the rupee
(7) When the total income is Rs. 30,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 40,000.	Two annas and one pie in the rupee
(8) When the total income is Rs. 40,000 or upwards, but is less than Rs. 100,000.	Two annas and two pies in the rupee.
(9) When the total income is Rs. 100,000 or upwards.	Two annas and two pies in the rupee.

B. In the case of every company and registered firm whatever its total income.

N.B.—Additional tax (Sur-charge) for the financial year—

1931-32	at 12½ per cent.
	and
1932-33	at 25 per cent.

over the rates prescribed by the Indian Finance Act, 1931, except in cases of income between Rs. 1,000 to Rs. 1,999.

Tax at 2 pies on incomes between Rs. 1,000 to Rs. 1,999 for the year 1931-32 and

Tax at 4 pies for the year 1932-33 on the same income.

The surcharge was continued in the budget of 1933-34, as resolved by the assembly the rate on incomes between Rs. 1,000 and Rs. 1,500 was reduced from 4 pies to 2 pies. The surcharge continues in 1934-35.

By the 1935-36 budget the surcharge and the rate on incomes between Rs. 1,000 and Rs. 2,000 was reduced by one-third.

## RATES OF SUPER-TAX.

In respect of the excess over thirty thousand of total income —

RATE.

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| (1) in the case of every company—   |  |
| (a) in respect of the first twenty thousand rupees of such excess.  | Nil.                                     |
| (b) for every rupee of the remainder of such excess :—  | One anna in the rupee.                   |
| (2) (a) in the case of every Hindu undivided family :—  |  |
| (i) in respect of the first forty-five thousand rupees of such excess.  | One anna and three pies in the rupee.    |
| (ii) for every rupee of the next twenty-five thousand rupees of such excess.  | Nil.                                     |
| (b) in the case of every individual, unregistered firm and other association of individuals not being a registered firm or a company :—                       |  |
| (i) for every rupee of the first twenty thousand rupees of such excess.   | Nine pies in the rupee.                  |
| (ii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.  | One anna and three pies in the rupee.    |
| (c) in the case of every individual, Hindu undivided family, unregistered firm and other association of individuals not being a registered firm or a company. |  |
| (i) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.   | One anna and nine pies in the rupee.     |
| (ii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.  | Two annas and three pies in the rupee.   |
| (iii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.   | Two annas and nine pies in the rupee.    |
| (iv) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.  | Three annas and three pies in the rupee. |
| (v) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.   | Three annas and nine pies in the rupee.  |
| (vi) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.  | Four annas and three pies in the rupee.  |
| (vii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.   | Four annas and three pies in the rupee.  |
| (viii) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.  | Five annas and three pies in the rupee.  |
| (ix) for every rupee of the next fifty thousand rupees of such excess.  | Five annas and nine pies in the rupee.   |
| (x) for every rupee of the remainder of such excess.  | Six annas and three pies in the rupee.   |

The head of the Income-Tax Department of a province is the Commissioner of Income-tax who is appointed by the Governor-General in Council. The rest of the income-tax staff in a province are subordinate to him and they are appointed and dismissed by him. His power of appointment and dismissal is, under section 5 (4) "subject to the control of the Governor-General in Council," but the Governor-General in Council exercises this control through the local Government.

The estimated yield of Income-tax in 1934-35 is Rs. 16.40 lakhs.

## HISTORY OF THE COINAGE.

The Indian mints were closed to the un- Reserve. In that and the following month a restricted coinage of silver for the public from crore of rupees was coined and over 17 crores of the 26th June 1893, and Act VIII of 1893, passed rupees in the year ending the 31st March 1910 on that date, repealed Sections 19 to 26 of the including the rupees issued in connection with the Indian Coinage Act of 1870, which provided for the conversion of the currencies of Native States. From the profit accruing to Government on the coinage it was decided to constitute a separate fund called the Gold Reserve Fund as the most effective guarantee against temporary fluctuations of exchange. The whole profit was invested in sterling securities, the interest from which was added to the fund. In 1896 exchange had been practically stable for eight years, and it was decided that of the coinage profits devoted to this fund, six crores should be kept in rupees in India, instead of being invested in gold securities. The Gold Reserve Fund was then named the Gold Standard Reserve. It was ordered in 1907 that only the gold accumulated in the Paper Currency

one-half of the coinage profits should be paid into the reserve, the remainder being used for capital expenditure on railways.

### Gold.

Since 1870 there had been no coinage of double mohurs in India and the last coinage of single mohurs before 1918 in which year coinage was resumed, was in the year 1891-92.

A Royal proclamation was issued in 1918 establishing a branch of the **Royal Mint at Bombay**. It stated:—Subject to the provision of this proclamation the Bombay Branch Mint shall for the purpose of the coinage of gold coins be deemed to be part of the Mint, and accordingly, (a) the Deputy Master of the Bombay Branch Mint shall comply with all directions he may receive from the Master of the Mint whether as regards the expenditure to be incurred or the returns to be made or the transmission of specimen coins to England or otherwise and (b) the said specimen coins shall be subject to the trial of the pyx under section 12 of the Coinage Act, 1870, so that they shall be examined separately from the coins coined in England or at any other branch of the Mint, and (c) the Deputy Master of the Bombay Branch Mint and other officers and persons employed for the purpose of carrying on the business of the Branch Mint may be appointed, promoted, suspended and removed and their duties assigned and salaries awarded and in accordance with the provisions of section 15 of the Coinage Act, 1870. Pending the completion of the arrangements at the Branch, Royal Mint, power was taken by legislation to coin in India gold mohurs of the same weight and fineness as the sovereign. Altogether 2,109,703 pieces of these new coins of the nominal value of Rs. 3,18,45,545, were struck at the Bombay Mint. The actual coinage of sovereigns was begun in August, 1918, and 1,295,372 sovereigns were coined during the year. This branch of the Royal Mint was closed in April, 1919, owing to difficulties in supplying the necessary staff.

The Indian Currency Act of 1927 established a new ratio of the rupee to gold. It established this ratio at one shilling and six pence by enacting that Government would purchase gold at a price of twenty-one rupees three annas ten pence per tola of fine gold in the form of bars containing not less than forty tolas and would sell gold or, at the option of Government, sterling, for immediate delivery in London at the same price after allowing for the normal cost of transport from Bombay to London. A rate of one shilling and five pence forty-nine sixths was notified as Government's selling rate for sterling to meet these obligations. Great Britain and India left the gold standard in September 1931 but the buying and selling rates for sterling are still maintained.

With the receipt of large consignments of gold, the Bombay Mint made special arrangements for the refining of gold by the chlorine process and at the end of the year 1919-20 the Refinery Department was capable of refining a daily amount of 6,000 ounces of raw gold.

### Silver.

The weight and fineness of the silver coins are:—

	FINE SILVER grains.	ALLOY grains.	TOTAL grains.
Rupee .. ..	165	15	180
Half-rupee ..	82½	7½	90
Quarter-rupee or 4-anna piece ..	41¼	3¾	45
Eighth of a rupee or 2-anna piece ..	20½	1½	22½

One rupee = 165 grains of fine silver.

One shilling = 80½ grains of fine silver.

One rupee = shillings 2/0439.

### Copper and Bronze.

Copper coinage was introduced into the Bengal Presidency by Act XVII of 1835 and into the Madras and Bombay Presidencies by Act XXII of 1844.

The weight of the copper coins struck under Act XXIII of 1870 remained the same as it was in 1835. It was as follows:—

	Grains troy.
Double piece or half-anna .. ..	200
Pice or quarter-anna .. ..	100
Half-pice or one-eighth of an anna ..	50
Pie being one-third of a pice or one-twelfth of an anna .. ..	33½

The weight and dimensions of bronze coins are as follows:—

	Standard weight in grains troy.	Diameter in millimetres.
Pice .. ..	75	25·4
Half-pice .. ..	37½	21·15
Pie .. ..	25	17·45

### Nickel.

The Act of 1906 also provides for the coinage of a nickel coin. It was directed that the nickel one-anna piece should thenceforth be coined at the Mint and issued. The notification also prescribed the design of the coin, which has a waved edge with twelve scollops, the greatest diameter of the coin being 21 millimetres and its least diameter 19·8 millimetres. The desirability of issuing a half-anna nickel coin was considered by the Government of India in 1909 but after consultation with Local Governments it was decided not to take action in this direction until the people had become thoroughly familiar with the present one-anna coin. The two-anna nickel coin was introduced in 1917-18; and the four-anna and eight-anna nickel coins in 1919. The eight-anna nickel is now being withdrawn from circulation.

## The Currency System.

The working of the Indian currency system which has commanded a large amount of public attention since 1893, was forced to the front in 1920, as the result of measures taken to stabilise the exchange value of the rupee after the fluctuations caused by the war. These assumed so much importance, and they continue to bulk so largely in all Indian economic questions, than we propose to give here a short summary of the Indian currency system in non-technical language.

### I. THE SILVER STANDARD.

Prior to 1893 the Indian currency system was a mono-metallic system, with silver as the standard of value and a circulation of silver rupees and notes based thereon. But with the opening of new and very productive silver mines in the United States of America the supply of silver exceeded the demand and it steadily rose in value. The result was that the gold value of the rupee, which was nominally two shillings, fell continuously until it reached the neighbourhood of a shilling. These disturbances were prejudicial to trade, but they were still more prejudicial to the finances of the Government. The Government of India has to meet every year in London a substantial sum in the form of payment of interest on the debt, the salaries of officials on leave, the pensions of retired officials, as well as large payment for stores required for State enterprises. As the rupee fell in its gold value the number of rupees required to satisfy these payments rose. The total reached a pitch which seriously alarmed the Government, which felt that it might be called upon to raise a sum in rupees which would necessitate a considerable increase in taxation, which should be avoided if possible. It was therefore decided to take measures to raise and fix the gold value of the rupee for the purposes of exchange.

**Closing the Mints.**—The whole question was examined by a strong committee under the presidency of Lord Herschell, whose report is commonly called the Herschell Report. It was decided in 1893 to close the mints to the unrestricted coinage of silver. This step led, as was intended, to a gradual divergence between the exchange value of the rupee and the gold value of its silver content. Government ceased to add rupees to the circulation. Rupees remained unlimited legal tender and formed the standard of value for all internal transactions. Since Government refused, and no-one else had the power to coin rupees, as soon as circumstances led to an increased demand for rupees, the exchange value of the rupee began to rise. By 1898 it had approached the figure of one shilling and four pence. Meantime, in response to the undertaking of Government to give notes or rupees for gold at the rate of fifteen rupees to the pound sterling, gold began to accumulate in the Paper Currency Reserve. These purposes having been attained, a second committee was appointed under the chairmanship of Sir Henry Fowler to consider what further steps should be adopted in the light of these conditions. The report of the Fowler Committee as it was called marked the second stage in Indian currency policy.

### II. THE NEW STANDARD.

The Fowler Committee rejected the proposal to re-open the Mints to the free coinage of silver. They proposed that the exchange value of the rupee should be fixed at one shilling and fourpence, or fifteen rupees to the sovereign. They further suggested that the British sovereign should be made a legal tender and a current coin in India: that the Indian mints should be thrown open to the unrestricted coinage of gold; so that the rupee and the sovereign should freely circulate side by side in India. The goal which the Committee had in view was a gold standard supported by a gold currency. Now under the condition which compelled the Government of India to give either rupees or rupee notes for gold tendered in India, at the rate of fifteen rupees to the sovereign, it was impossible for the rate of exchange to rise above one shilling and four pence, save by the fraction which covered the cost of shipping gold to India. But if the balance of trade turned against India, it was still possible for the rate of exchange to fall. To meet this the Fowler Committee recommended that the profits on coining rupees should not be absorbed in the general revenues, but should be set aside in a special reserve, to be called the Gold Standard Reserve. Inasmuch as the cost of coining rupees was approximately eleven pence halfpenny, and they were sold to the public at

one and four pence, the profits were considerable; they were to have been kept in gold, so as to be freely available when required for the support of exchange.

**A 16 pence Rupee.**—The Government of India professed to accept all the recommendations of the Fowler Committee; actually only a portion of them was put in practice. The official rate of exchange was fixed at one and fourpence. The sovereign and the half sovereign were declared unlimited legal tender in India. But after a first attempt, when sovereigns soon came back to the treasuries, no effort was made to support the gold standard by an active gold currency. The gold mint was not set up. The Gold Standard Reserve was established, but, instead of holding the Reserve in gold, it was invested in British securities. These practices gave rise to conditions which were never contemplated by the Fowler Committee. Reference has been made to the Home Charges of the Government of India, which at the time amounted to about seventeen millions sterling a year. These are met by the sale of what are called Council Bills. That is to say, the Secretary of State, acting on behalf of the Government of India, sold Bills against gold deposited in the Bank of England in London. These Bills when presented

in India were cashed at the Government Treasuries. Now if the Secretary of State sold Council Bills only to meet his actual requirements, it follows that the balance of trade in favour of India over and above this figure would be liquidated, as it is in other countries, by the importation of bullion or by the creation of credits. It is a fact that owing to the failure of the policy of encouraging an active gold circulation to support the gold standard, gold tended to accumulate in India in embarrassing quantities. In 1904 therefore the Secretary of State declared his intention of selling Council Bills on India without limit at the price of one shilling fourpence one-eighth—that is to say gold import point. The effect of this policy was to limit the import of gold to India, for it was generally more convenient to deposit the gold in London and to obtain Council Bills against it, than to ship the gold to India. Nevertheless as the Egyptian cotton crop was very largely financed in sovereigns it was sometimes cheaper and more convenient to ship sovereigns from Egypt, or even from Australia, than to buy Council Bills. Considerable quantities of sovereigns found their way into India and circulated freely, particularly in the Bombay Presidency, the Punjab and parts of the Central Provinces.

**Sterling Remittance.**—This system worked until 1907-08. A partial failure of the rains in India in 1907, and the general financial stringency all over the world which followed the American financial crisis in the autumn, caused the Indian exchange to become weak in November. This was one of the occasions contemplated, in a different form, by the Fowler Committee when it proposed the formation of the Gold Standard Reserve. There had been very heavy coining of rupees in India and the amount in the Reserve was ample. But the Reserve was in securities not in gold, and was therefore not in a

liquid form, nor was the time an opportune one for the realisation of securities. Moreover the authorities did not realise that a reserve is for use in times of emergency. It had been assumed that in times of weakness it would be sufficient for the Secretary of State to stop selling Council Bills, and it would firm up; meantime he would finance himself by drawing on the funds in the Gold Standard Reserve. But it was apparent that the stoppage of the sales of Councils was not enough; there was an insistent demand for the export of gold, or the equivalent of gold. The Government of India refused and exchange fell to one and threepence twenty-three thirty-seconds. Ultimately the authorities had to give way. It was decided to sell in India a certain quantity of sterling bills on London at one and threepence twenty-ninth thirtyseconds, representing gold export point, and the equivalent of the export of gold. These were met in London from the funds in the Gold Standard Reserve. Bills to the extent of between eight and nine millions sterling were sold, which regularised the position and the Indian export trade recovered. Thus were gradually evolved the main principles of the Indian currency system. It consisted of silver rupees and rupee notes in India, with the sovereign and half sovereign unlimited legal tender at the rate of fifteen rupees to the sovereign, or one and fourpence. The rate of exchange was prevented from rising above gold import point by the unlimited sale of Council Bills at gold point in London; it was prevented from falling below gold point by the sale of Sterling Bills (commonly called Reverse Councils) at gold export point in India. But it was not the system proposed by the Fowler Committee, for there was no gold mint and only a limited gold circulation; some people invented for it the novel term of the gold exchange standard, a term unknown to the law of India. It was described by one of the most active workers in it as a "limping standard."

### III. THE CHAMBERLAIN COMMITTEE.

This brings us to the year 1913. There were many critics of the system. Some hankered for a return to the open mints; others objected to the practice of unlimited sales of Council Bills as forcing rupees into circulation in excess of the requirements of the country. But the general advantages of a fixed exchange were so great as to smother the voices of the critics, and the trade and commerce of the country adjusted itself to the one and fourpenny rupee. But there gradually grew up a formidable body of criticism directed against the administrative measures taken by the India Office. These criticisms were chiefly directed at the investment of the Gold Standard Reserve in securities instead of keeping it in gold in India; at a raid on that reserve in order temporarily to relieve the Government of the difficulty of financing its railway expenditure; at the transfer of a solid block of the Paper Currency Reserve from India to London; at the holding of a portion of the Gold Standard Reserve in silver in order to facilitate the coining of rupees; and at the unlimited sales of Council Bills at rates which prevented the free flow of gold to India, thus forcing token rupees into circulation in quantities in excess of the require-

ments of the country. The cumulative effect of this policy was to transfer from India to London an immense block of India's resources, aggregating over seventy millions, where they were lent out at low rates of interest to the London bankers, whilst India was starved of money until at one point money was not available for loans even against Government securities and the bank rate was artificially high. All these things were done, it was contended, on the *obiter dicta* of a small Finance Committee of the India Office, from which all Indian influence was excluded, and on which London banking influence was supreme. The India Office for long ignored this criticism, until it was summarised in a series of articles in *The Times*, and public opinion was focussed on the discussion through the action of the India Office in purchasing a big block of silver for coining purposes from Messrs. Montagu & Co., instead of through their recognised and constituted agents, the Bank of England. The Government could no longer afford to stand aloof and yet another Currency Committee was appointed under the chairmanship of Mr. Austen Chamberlain. This is known as the Chamberlain Committee.

**New Measures.**—The conclusions of this Commission were that it was unnecessary to support the Gold Standard by a gold currency; that it was not to the advantage of India to encourage the internal use of gold as currency; that the internal currency should be supported by a thoroughly adequate reserve of gold and sterling; that no limit should be fixed to the amount of the Gold Standard Reserve, one-half of which should be held in gold; that the silver branch of the Gold Standard Reserve should be abolished; that Reverse Councils should be sold on demand; that the Paper Currency should be made more elastic; and that there should be two Indian representatives out of three on the Finance Committee of the India Office. The Com-

mittee dealt in conclusively with the accumulation of excessive balances in London, the general tenor of their recommendations being "not guilty, but do not do it again." They gave a passing commendation to the idea of a State Bank. Sir James Begbie, the only Indian banker on the Committee, appended a vigorous minute of dissent, in which he urged that the true line of advance was to discourage the extension of the token currency by providing further facilities for the distribution of gold when increases to the currency became necessary, including the issue of an Indian gold coin of a more convenient denomination than the sovereign or the half sovereign.

#### IV. CURRENCY AND THE WAR.

The report was in the hands of the Government of India shortly before the outbreak of the war. Some immediate steps were taken, like the abolition of the silver branch of the Gold Standard Reserve, but before the Government could deal entirely with the temporising recommendations of the Commission, the war broke out. The early effects of the war were precisely those anticipated. There was a demand for sterling remittance which was met by the sale of Reverse Councils, 68,707,000, being sold up to the end of January 1915. There were withdrawals from the Post Office Savings Banks, and a net sum of Rs. 8 crores was taken away. There was some lack of confidence in the Note issue, and a demand for gold; Notes to the extent of Rs. 10 crores were presented for encashment and the Government were obliged to suspend the issue of gold. But these were transient features and did not demand a moratorium; confidence was soon revived and Exchange and the Note issue continued strong. The difficulties which afterwards arose were from causes completely unanticipated by all students of the Indian currency. They arose from an immense balance of trade in favour of India, caused by the demand for Indian produce for the United Kingdom and the Allies and the decline in the export trade from these countries; a heavy expenditure in India on behalf of the British Government; and a phenomenal rise in the price of silver. If we take the three years 1916-17 to 1918-19 the balance of trade in favour of India was £6 millions a year above the corresponding years of the previous quinquennium. The disbursements in India on behalf of the Government of the United Kingdom and the Allies were by December 1919 £240,000,000. This balance of trade and expenditure for Imperial purposes could not be financed either by the import of the precious metals, owing to the universal embargo on the movement of gold and silver nor by credits in India. It could be financed only by the expansion of the Note issue, against sterling securities in the United Kingdom, chiefly Treasury Bills, and the issue of coined

rupees. But simultaneously there was a reduction in the output of the silver mines of the world coinciding with an increased demand for the metal. The price of silver in 1915 was 27½ pence per standard ounce. In May 1919 it was 58 pence, on the 17th December of that year it was 78 pence. The main difficulties in India were not therefore the prevention of the rupee from falling below the ratio of 15 to one, but to keep it within any limits and to provide a sufficiency to meet the demand.

**Rise in Exchange.**—The measures adopted by the Government of India in these emergencies were to bring exchange under rigid control, confining remittance to the finance of articles of national importance. The next step was to raise the rate for the sale of Council Bills, so that silver might be purchased at a price which would allow rupees to be coined without loss. The following table shows how rates were raised from one shilling fourpence to two shillings fourpence:—

Date of Introduction.	Minimum Rate for Immediate Telegraphic Transfers.
3rd January 1917	1 4½
28th August 1917	1 5
12th April 1918	1 6
13th May 1919	1 8
12th August 1919	1 10
15th September 1919	2 0
22nd November 1919	2 2
12th December 1919	2 4

#### V. THE 1912 COMMITTEE.

The effect of these measures however was to jettison the currency policy pursued from 1893 to 1915, the main object of which was to stabilise the rupee at one and fourpence. The war being over, a Committee was appointed to advise in regard to the future of Indian exchange and

currency. It sat in 1919 and reported towards the end of the year. Its main recommendations are summarised below:—

(i) It is desirable to restore stability to the rupee and to re-establish the automatic working of the Indian currency system.

(iii) The reduction of the fineness or weight of the rupee, the issue of 2 or 3-rupee coins of lower proportional silver content than the present rupee, or the issue of a nickel rupee, are expedients that cannot be recommended.

(iii) The maintenance of the convertibility of the note issue is essential, and proposals that do not adequately protect the Indian paper currency from the risk of becoming inconvertible cannot be entertained.

(iv) The rise in exchange, in so far as it has checked and mitigated the rise in Indian prices, has been to the advantage of the country as a whole, and it is desirable to secure the continuance of this benefit.

(v) Indian trade is not likely to suffer any permanent injury from the fixing of exchange at a high level.

If, contrary to expectation, a great and rapid fall in world prices were to take place, and if the costs of production in India fail to adjust themselves with equal rapidity to the lower level of prices, then it might be necessary to consider the problem afresh.

(vi) The development of Indian industry would not be seriously hampered by a high rate of exchange.

(vii) The gain to India of a high rate of exchange for meeting the Home charges is an incidental advantage that must be taken into consideration.

(viii) To postpone fixing a stable rate of exchange would be open to serious criticism and entail prolongation of Government control.

(ix) The balance of advantage is decidedly on the side of fixing the exchange value of the rupee in terms of gold rather than in terms of sterling.

(x) The stable relation to be established between the rupee and gold should be at the rate of Rs. 10 to one sovereign, or, in other words at the rate of one rupee for 11·30,016 grains of fine gold, both for foreign exchange and for internal circulation.

(xi) If silver rises for more than a brief period above the parity of 2s. (gold), the situation should be met by all other available means rather than by impairing the convertibility of the note issue. Such measures might be (a) reduction of sale of Council Bills; (b) abstention from purchase of silver; (c) use of gold to meet demands for metallic currency. If it should be absolutely necessary to purchase silver, the Government should be prepared to purchase even at a price such that rupees would be coined at a loss.

(xii) Council Drafts are primarily sold not for the convenience of trade but to provide for the Home charges in the wider sense of the term. There is no obligation to sell drafts to meet all trade demands; but, if without inconvenience or with advantage the Secretary of State is in a position to sell drafts in excess of his immediate needs, when a trade demand for them exists, there is no objection to his doing so, subject to due regard being paid to the principles governing the location of the reserve.

Council Drafts should be sold as now by open tender at competitive rates, a minimum rate being fixed from time to time on the basis of the sterling cost of shipping gold to India. At present this rate will vary, but when sterling is again equivalent to gold, it will remain uniform.

The Government of India should be authorised to announce, without previous reference to the Secretary of State on each occasion, their readiness to sell weekly a stated amount of Reverse Councils (including telegraphic transfers) during periods of exchange weakness at a price based on the cost of shipping gold from India to the United Kingdom.

(xiii) The import and export of gold to and from India should be free from Government control.

(xiv) The statutory minimum for the metallic portion of the Paper Currency Reserve should be 40 per cent. of the gross circulation.

As regards the fiduciary portion of the reserve, the holding of securities issued by the Government of India should be limited to 20 crores. The balance should be held in securities of other Governments comprised within the British Empire, and of the amount so held not more than 10 crores should have more than one year's maturity and all should be redeemable at a fixed date. The balance of the invested portion above these 30 crores should be held in short-dated securities, with not more than one year's maturity, issued by Government within the British Empire.

The sterling investments and gold in the Paper Currency Reserve should be revalued at 2s. to the rupee. The depreciation which will result from this revaluation, cannot be made good at once, but any savings resulting from the rise in exchange will afford a suitable means of discharging this liability in a limited number of years.

(xv) With a view to meeting the seasonal demand for addition, currency provision should be made for the issue of notes up to five crores over and above the normal fiduciary issue as loans to the Presidency Banks on the security of export bills of exchange.

**Minority Report.**—The main object of the Committee, it will be seen, was to secure a stable rate of exchange, without impairing the convertibility of the Note issue, and without debasing the standard silver rupee in India, or substituting another coin of inferior metallic content, which would be debasement in another form. In order to attain these ends it was imperative to fix a ratio for the rupee in relation to gold which would ensure that the Government was able to purchase silver for coining purposes without more than temporary loss. For reasons given in the report they fixed this point at two shillings gold: all other recommendations are subsidiary thereto. But in this they were not unanimous: an important member of the Committee, Mr. Dadabhai Dalal, of Bombay, appended a minority report in which he urged the adoption of the following course:—

(a) The money standard in India should remain unaltered; that is, the standard of the sovereign and gold mohur with rupees related thereto at the ratio of 15 to 1.

(b) Free and unfettered imports and exports by the public of gold bullion and gold coins.

(c) Free and unfettered imports and exports by the public of silver bullion and silver coins.

(d) The existing silver rupees of 165 grains of fine silver at present in circulation to continue full legal tender.

(e) As long as the price of silver in New York is over 92 cents, Government should not manufacture silver rupees containing 165 grains fine silver.

(f) As long as the price of silver is over 92 cents Government should coin 2 rupee silver coins of reduced fineness compared with that of the present silver rupee and the same to be unlimited legal tender.

(g) Government to sell Council Bills by competitive tenders for the amount defined in the Budget as required to be remitted to the Secre-

tary of State. The Budget estimate to show under separate headings the amount of Council Bills drawn for Home Charges, for Capital Outlay and Discharge of Debt. Council Bills to be sold for Government requirements only and not for trade purposes, except for the purpose mentioned in the next succeeding recommendation.

(h) "Reverse" drafts on London to be sold only at 1s. 32s-32d. The proceeds of "Reverse" drafts to be kept apart from all other Government funds and not to be utilised for any purpose except to meet drafts drawn by the Secretary of State at a rate not below 1s. 43-32d. per rupee.

## VI. THE TWO SHILLING RUPEE.

The fundamental recommendation of the Committee was that the rupee should be linked to gold and not to sterling, in view of the decline in the value of sterling; that it should be linked at the rate of two shillings instead of the standard value, one and fourpence: all other recommendations were ancillary to this. But it is very important to bear in mind the twofold problem which confronted the Committee. It would be quite easy to fix any low ratio provided the paper currency were made inconvertible, or the rupee debased to such a point that the Government in providing rupee currency, were independent of the price of silver. But if the convertibility of the rupee were to be maintained, and if the rupee were not to be debased, it was essential that the new ratio should be one at which the Government could reasonably rely on purchasing without loss the silver necessary to meet the heavy demands for rupee in India. For reasons set out in the Report, the Committee came to the conclusion that the Government could reckon on purchasing silver for coining at a little under two shillings gold, and that powerfully influenced them in fixing the new ratio at two shillings gold.

**The Report Adopted.**—The Currency Committee's Report was signed in December 1919, but it was not until February 1920 that action was taken thereon. In the first week of that month a Notification was issued in India accepting the principal recommendations in the Report and notifying that the necessary official action would be taken thereon. This action covered a wide field, but for the sake of clarity in this narrative we shall concentrate on the main issue, the changing of the official monetary standard from fifteen rupees to the sovereign to ten rupees to the sovereign and its effect on Indian currency and trade. That may be summarised in a sentence. A policy which was avowedly adopted to secure fixity of exchange produced the greatest fluctuations in the exchanges of any solvent country and widespread disturbance of trade, heavy losses to Government, and brought hundreds of big traders to the verge of bankruptcy.

**Financial Confusion.**—This result was produced by many causes. It has been explained above that the essential features of the Indian currency system are the free sales of Council Bills at gold export point in London to prevent exchange from rising above the official standard and the sale of Reverse Councils in India at gold export point to prevent exchange from falling below the official standard. Now when the

Currency Report was signed the Indian exchanges were practically at two shillings gold. But between the signing of the Report and the taking of official action, there was a sensational fall in the sterling exchanges, as measured in dollars, the dollar-sterling rate, inasmuch as America was the only free gold market, being the dominating factor in the situation. Consequently the Indian exchanges were considerably below the two shillings gold rate when the Notification accepting the Currency Committee's Report was issued. The Indian exchanges were two shillings and fourpence, and weak at that; the gold rate was about two shillings ninepence. There was an immediate and prodigious demand for Reverse Councils, to take advantage of this high rate of exchange; the market rate jumped up to two shillings eight pence.

**Effect of the Rise.**—The effect of a rise in exchange has been well described in the words of the Currency Committee's Report; it is that a rising exchange stimulates imports and impedes exports, the effect of a falling exchange is the reverse.

Now when the official notification of the two shilling rupee was made the Indian export trade was weak. The great consuming markets of Great Britain and America were glutted with Indian produce. The continent of Europe, which was starved of Indian produce and in urgent need of it, had not the wherewithal to pay for it nor the means of commanding credit. The only Indian staples which were in demand were foodstuffs, and as the rains of 1920 failed over a wide area, the Government were not able to lift the embargo on the export for foodstuffs, save to a limited extent in the case of wheat. On the other hand, the import trade was strong. Orders had been placed for machinery and other manufactured goods during the war and after the Armistice for delivery at the discretion of manufacturers. These began to come forward.

**Difficulties Accentuated.**—In accordance with the principles laid down by the Currency Committee these difficulties were accentuated by the action of Government in raising exchange by an administrative act. The weak export trade was almost killed. At the same time the temptation of a high exchange gave powerful stimulus to the import trade and orders were placed for immense quantities of manufactured goods, in which textiles filled a important place. Afterwards other forces intervened which accentuated the difficulties of the situation. There war a severe commercial crisis in Japan and this



checked the export of Indian cotton. Japan is the largest buyer of Indian cotton, and when her merchants not only stopped buying but began to re-sell in the Indian markets, the trade was severely shaken and stocks accumulated at a great rate. Even before the 1920 crop came into the market the stocks in Bombay were double those in the corresponding period of the previous year. The expectations of a revival in the buying power of the Continent which were held in many quarters were disappointed and throughout the year there was a heavy balance of trade against India, which made the stabilisation of exchange at the high ratio attempted a hopeless proposition.

**Confession of Failure**—Government struggled long against these conditions in the desperate hope that a revival of the export trade would come to their assistance, but they were further handicapped by the variations of the sterling-dollar exchange, which at one time took the rate for Reverse Councils to two shillings tenpence halfpenny. They sold two millions of Reverse Councils a week, then five millions, then dropped down to a steady million. But their policy only aggravated the situation. In addition to arresting the export trade and stimulating the import trade at a time when the precise converse was demanded, their action created an artificial movement for the transfer of capital from India to England. Large war profits accumulated in India since 1914 were hurriedly liquidated and transferred to England. Then the difference between the Reverse Council rate and the market rate, which on some occasions was several pence, induced gigantic speculations. The Exchange Banks set aside all their available resources for the purpose of bidding for Bills, and at once sold their allotments at substantial profits. Considerable groups of speculators pooled their resources and followed the same course. In this way the weekly biddings for the million of Reverse Councils varied from a hundred and 20 millions to a hundred and thirty millions and the money market was completely disorganised. The biddings assumed such proportions that it was necessary to put up fifty lakhs of rupees to obtain the smallest allotment made, five thousand pounds, and Reverse Councils and the large profits thereon came under the entire control of the Banks and the wealthy speculators. Various expedients were tried to remedy the situation but without the slightest effect.

**Sterling for Gold.**—The first definite break from the recommendations of the Currency Committee came at the end of June, when the Government announced that instead of trying to stabilise the rupee at two shillings gold they would aim at stabilising it at two shillings sterling, leaving the gap between sterling and gold to be closed when the dollar-sterling rate became par. The effect of this was to alter the rate at which Reverse Councils were sold from the fluctuating rate involved in the fluctuations of dollar-sterling exchange to a fixed sterling rate, namely, one shilling elevenpence nineteen-thirty seconds. But this had little practical effect. The biddings for Reverse Councils continued on a very big scale, and the market rate for exchange was always two pence or three pence below the Reverse Council rate. This practice continued until the end of September, when it was officially declared

that Reverse Councils would be stopped altogether. Exchange immediately slumped to between one and sixpence and one and sevenpence, and it continued to range between these narrow points until the end of the year. The market made its own rate; it made a more stable rate than the efforts of Government to attain an administrative stability.

**Other Measures.**—Apart from the effort to stabilise exchange, which had such unfortunate results, the policy of Government had certain other effects. During the year all restrictions on the movement of the precious metals were removed, in accordance with the recommendations of the Currency Committee. This included the abandonment of the import duty on silver, always a sore point with Indian bullionists. Legislative action was taken to alter the official ratio of the sovereign from fifteen to one to ten to one; due notice of this intention was given to holders of sovereigns and of the gold mohurs which were coined as an emergency measure in 1918, and they were given the option of tendering them at fifteen rupees. As the gold value of these coins was above fifteen rupees only a limited number was tendered, although there was extensive smuggling of sovereigns into India to take advantage of the premium. Then measures were adopted to give greater elasticity to the Note issue. Under the old law the invested proportion of the Note issue was fixed by statute and it could be altered only by altering the law or by Ordinance. An Act was passed fixing the metallic portion of the Paper Currency Reserve at fifty per cent. of the Note Issue, the invested portion being limited to Rs. 20 crores in Indian securities and the balance in British securities of not more than twelve months' currency. The invested portion of the Paper Currency Reserve was revalued at the new rate of exchange, and an undertaking was given that the profits on the Note issue would be devoted to writing off the depreciation, as also would be the interest on the Gold Standard Reserve when the total had reached £40 millions. Further, in order to give greater elasticity to the Note issue, power was taken to issue Rs. 5 crores of emergency currency in the busy season against commercial bills. These measures, save the alteration of the ratio, were generally approved by the commercial public.

**Results.**—It remains to sum up the results of these measures. In a pregnant sentence in their report the Currency Committee say that whilst a fixed rate of exchange exercises little influence on the course of trade, a rising exchange impedes exports and stimulates imports, a falling exchange exercises a reverse influence. Here we have the key to the failure of the currency policy attempted. At the moment when it was sought suddenly and violently to raise the rate of exchange by the introduction of the new ratio of two shillings gold, the export trade was weak and the import trade in obedience to the delivery of long deferred orders was strong. The very principle enunciated by the Currency Committee wrecked the policy which they recommended. The rising rate of exchange scotched the weak export trade and gave a great stimulus to imports. Unexpected losses, such as the financial crisis in Japan, the lack of buying power on the Continent, and the movement for the transfer of capital from India to England at the

artificially high rate of exchange stimulated these forces, but they had their origin in the attempt by administrative action artificially and violently to raise the rate of exchange. If let alone, the natural fall in exchange would have tended to correct the adverse balance of trade; the official policy exaggerated and intensified it. The effects on Indian business were severe. Exporters found themselves loaded with produce for which there was no foreign demand; importers found themselves loaded up with imported goods, bought in the expectation of the continuance of a high rate of exchange, delivered when it had fallen one and fourpence from the highest point reached. Immense losses were incurred by all importers. The Government sold £55 millions of Reserve Councils before abandoning

their effort to stabilise exchange at the new ratio; the loss on these—that is the difference between the cost of putting the funds down in London and in bringing them back to India—was Rs. 35 crores of rupees. Government sold £53 millions of gold, without breaking or seriously affecting the premium on gold. The Secretary of State, in the absence of any demand for Council Bills, was able to finance his expenditure in England only through the lucky chance of heavy expenditure on behalf of the Imperial Government for the forces in Mesopotamia—this expenditure being made in India and set off by payments in London. The only advantages were a considerable contraction of the Note issue and the silver token currency.

## VII. COMMISSION OF 1925-26.

These unfortunate experiments induced a period of great caution in dealing with Indian currency. The currency quacks having had their way, and proved their ignorance, went out of the field, and the wholesome policy of leaving Exchange alone, to find its natural level, followed. Left alone Exchange established itself round about the old ratio of fifteen to one, that is one shilling and fourpence to the rupee. Meantime great improvements were made in the organisation of Indian credit. The three Presidency Banks were merged in the Imperial Bank of India, a State Bank in all but name, and the Bank entered into a contract with Government to open a hundred new branches in the first five years of its existence. The Bank mobilised and strengthened and widened Indian credit. The metallic backing of the Paper Currency was strengthened and the fiduciary portion of the Reserve brought within negligible proportions. Greater elasticity was established in the currency by the power to issue emergency currency up to Rs. 12 crores against commercial paper endorsed by the Imperial Bank when there is a tightness of money, and the practice of also issuing emergency currency against sterling in England. The Government of India now purchases sterling in India to meet its Home Charges when the conditions are favourable, instead of relying entirely on the sales of Council Bills in London. A notable feature in Exchange history was the rise of Exchange, of its own strength, above the one and fourpenny figure. Towards the close of 1924 it gradually rose to one shilling and sixpence and stayed there.

At this figure Exchange was maintained by Government, though the state of trade might have led to a higher figure. But as the wholly artificial ratio of the two shilling rupee remained on the statute book, the demand for an authoritative inquiry to fix the ratio of the rupee to gold or sterling was insistent, and a Committee was appointed in the autumn of 1925. Of this Commander Hilton Young was chairman, with Sir Henry Strakosch as the chief gold expert. The personnel of the Committee was strongly criticised in India, on the ground that the Indian membership was inadequate, and that the individuals selected were not authoritative; a resolution was passed in the

Assembly hostile to the whole body. Nevertheless the Committee arrived in India in November 1925 and took evidence in Delhi, Bombay and Calcutta. It sailed for England in February 1926, and resumed its hearings in London, and reported on July 1st, 1926.

The main recommendations of this Commission are summarised in the actual report in the following terms, and are textually reproduced in order that they may be above question:—

(i) The ordinary medium of circulation should remain the currency note and the silver rupee and the stability of the currency in terms of gold should be secured by making the currency directly convertible into gold, but gold should not circulate as money.

(ii) The necessity of unity of policy in the control of currency and credit for the achievement of monetary stability involves the establishment of a Central Banking system.

(iii) The Central Banking functions should be entrusted to a new organisation, referred to as the Reserve Bank.

(iv) Detailed recommendations are made as to the constitution and functions and capacities of the Bank.

(v) The outlines of a proposed charter are recommended to give effect to the recommendations which concern the Reserve Bank.

(vi) Subject to the payment of limited dividends and the building up of suitable reserve funds, the balance of the profits of the Reserve Bank should be paid over to the Government.

(vii) The Bank should be given the sole right of note issue for a period of (say) 25 years. Not later than five years from the date of the charter becoming operative, Government notes should cease to be legal tender except at Government Treasuries.

(viii) The notes of the Bank should be full legal tender, and should be guaranteed by Government. The form and material of the note should be subject to the approval of the Governor-General in Council. A suggestion is made as to the form of the note.

(ix) An obligation should be imposed by statute on the Bank to buy and sell gold without limit at rates determined with reference to a fixed gold parity of the rupee but in quantities of not less than 400 fine ounces, no limitation being imposed as to the purpose for which the gold is required.

(x) The conditions which are to govern the sale of gold by the Bank should be so framed as to free it in normal circumstances from the task of supplying gold for non-monetary purposes. The method by which this may be secured is suggested.

(xi) The legal tender quality of the sovereign and the half-sovereign should be removed.

(xii) Government should offer "on tap" savings certificates redeemable in 3 or 5 years in legal tender money or gold at the option of the holder.

(xiii) The paper currency should cease to be convertible by law into silver coin. It should, however, be the duty of the Bank to maintain the free interchangeability of the different forms of legal tender currency, and of the Government to supply coin to the Bank on demand.

(xiv) One-rupee notes should be re-introduced and should be full legal tender.

(xv) Notes other than the one-rupee note should be legally convertible into legal tender money, i.e., into notes of smaller denomination or silver rupees at the option of the currency authority.

(xvi) No change should be made in the legal tender character of the silver rupee.

(xvii) The Paper Currency and Gold Standard Reserves should be amalgamated, and the proportions and composition of the combined Reserve should be fixed by statute.

(xviii) The proportional reserve system should be adopted. Gold and gold securities should form not less than 40 per cent. of the Reserve, subject to a possible temporary reduction, with the consent of Government, on payment of a tax. The currency authority should strive to work to a reserve ratio of 50 to 60 per cent. The gold holding should be raised to 20 per cent. of the Reserve as soon as possible and to 25 per cent. within ten years. During this period no favourable opportunity of fortifying the gold holding in the Reserve should be allowed to escape. Of the gold holding at least one-half should be held in India.

(xix) The silver holding in the Reserve should be very substantially reduced during a transitional period of ten years.

(xx) The balance of the Reserve should be held in self-liquidating trade bills and Government of India securities. The "created" securities should be replaced by marketable securities within ten years.

(xxi) A figure of Rs. 50 crores has been fixed as the liability in respect of the contractibility of the rupee circulation. Recommendations are made to secure that an amount equal to one-fifth of the face value of any increase or decrease in the number of silver rupees in

issue shall be added to or subtracted from this liability, and the balance of profit or loss shall accrue to or be borne by the Government revenues.

(xxii) The Issue Department of the Reserve Bank should be kept wholly distinct from its Banking Department.

(xxiii) The Reserve Bank should be entrusted with all the remittance operations of the Government. The Secretary of State should furnish in advance periodical information as to his requirements. The Bank should be left free, at its discretion, to employ such method or methods of remittance as it may find conducive to smooth working.

(xxiv) During the transition period the Government should publish a weekly return of remittances made. A trial should be made of the system of purchase by public tender in India.

(xxv) The cash balances of the Government (including any balances of the Government of India and of the Secretary of State outside India), as well as the banking reserves in India of all banks operating in India, should be centralised in the hands of the Reserve Bank. Section 23 of the Government of India Act should be amended accordingly.

(xxvi) The transfer of Reserve assets should take place not later than 1st January 1929, and the Bank's obligation to buy and sell gold should come into operation not later than 1st January 1931.

(xxvii) During the transition period the currency authority (i.e., the Government until the transfer of Reserve assets and the Bank thereafter) should be under an obligation to buy gold and to sell gold or gold exchange at its option at the gold points of the exchange. This obligation should be embodied in statutory form, of which the outline is suggested.

(xxviii) Stabilisation of the rupee should be effected forthwith at a rate corresponding to an exchange rate of 1s. 6d.

(xxix) The stamp duty on bills of exchange and cheques should be abolished. Bill forms, in the English language and the vernacular in parallel, should be on sale at post offices.

(xxx) Measures should be taken to promote the development of banking in India.

(xxxi) Every effort should be made to remedy the deficiencies in the existing body of statistical data.

**A Minute of Dissent.**—Whilst all the members of the Commission signed the report, one of their number, Sir Purshotamdas Thakordas, did so subject to a minute of dissent. In the first part of this Minute Sir Purshotamdas subjected the long correspondence between the Government of India and the India Office on currency policy to a detailed analysis. The conclusions to which he came were that throughout the Government of India had striven for a system following the Fowler Report—a gold standard based on a gold currency, and that their efforts were emasculated by successive Secretaries of State, who had in view some which was often called the Gold

Exchange Standard, but which was in effect no standard at all. On the question of the Gold Standard, he stressed the importance of the free movement of gold in India, but subject to this condition accepted the Gold Bullion Standard recommended by his colleagues. As for the proposed Reserve Bank, Sir Purshotamdas, whilst recognising that the scheme proposed might be the ideal, to be attained in process of time, thought that the best immediate course was to develop the Imperial Bank into a central bank for India. The chief point of difference with his colleagues, was however the ratio.

Dealing with the ratio of the rupee to gold Sir Purshotamdas said that in September 1924 the rate was approximately one and fourpence gold. At that time the Government was pressed to stabilise at the then ratio, and thus legally to restore the long current legal standard of money payments. This it declined to do, and by limiting the supply of currency, the ratio was raised to one and sixpence gold by April 1925. He declined therefore to attach any importance to a ratio reached by such measures. Proceeding to analyse the course of prices and wages, he combated the conclusion of his colleagues that prices had adjusted themselves in a preponderant degree to one shilling and sixpence. For these reasons he recommended that the rupee should be stabilised at the rate which was current for nearly twenty years, namely one and fourpence. His conclusions were summarised in the following terms:—

"I look upon the question of the ratio in this Report as being no less important than the question of the standard to be adopted for the Indian Currency System. I am convinced that if the absolute necessity of the free inflow of gold, which I have emphasised, is recognised, and steps taken to ensure it, the gold bullion standard proposed will be the correct one, and the likelihood of its breaking down under the strain of any convulsions in the future will be as remote as it can reasonably be. But I have very grave apprehensions that if the recommendation of my colleagues to stabilise the rupee at 1s. 6d. is accepted and acted upon, India will be faced during the next few years with a disturbance in her economic organisation, the magnitude of which is difficult to estimate, but the consequences of which may not only hamper her economic development but may even prove disastrous. Such a disturbance and its consequences my colleagues do not foresee to-day. But the possibility of their occurring cannot be ignored. Until adjustment is complete, agriculture threatens to become unattractive and less remunerative than it is to-day, and industries will have to undergo a painful process of adjustment, unnatural, unwarranted and avoidable—an adjustment which will be much to their cost, and affect not only their stability and their progress, but in certain cases, their very existence. And should Nature have in store for India a couple of lean years after the four good harvests that we have had, during the period of forced adjustment to a rate of 1s. 6d., the steps that the Currency Authority will have to take to maintain exchange at this rate may deplete

the gold resources of the country to an extent that may seriously shake the confidence of the people in the currency system recommended."

**A Survey.**—The official summary of the Report, and the summary of the minute of dissent, given above, do not however convey an idea of the far-reaching proposals embodied therein. These can be appreciated only if they are examined in close relation to the currency system of India in its various phases since 1899. This was done in an article contributed to *The Bankers' Magazine* by Sir Stanley Reed, which was recognised to be a fair presentation of the position. The main features thereof are reproduced below. There is here some re-treading of the path laid out in the introductory section, but this is unavoidable if the full bearing of the measures proposed by the Commission are to be appreciated. After describing the standard in force Sir Stanley Reed asked:—

"What was the standard thus established? It is generally described in London as the Gold Exchange Standard. That status was never claimed for it by its principal protagonist, the late Sir Lionel Abrahams, who described it as a 'limping standard.' The Royal Commission declares that 'in truth in so far as it amounted to a definite standard at all, it was a standard of sterling exchange.' Later they show that 'the automatic working of the exchange standard is thus not adequately provided for in India, and never has been. The fundamental basis of such a standard is provision for the expansion and contraction of the volume of currency... Under the Indian system, contraction is not, and never has been, automatic.'

"However, the standard limped along until the third year of the war. The exchange value of the rupee was stable; prices adjusted themselves to the ratio; Indian trade and industry developed. From the narrow standpoint of profit and loss, the investment of the reserves, instead of keeping them in gold, resulted in a considerable gain to the finances estimated in 1925 at £17,962,406. But it had three great disadvantages: it did not inspire public confidence; it placed the Indian currency at the mercy of the silver market which was on occasion deliberately cornered against it; and it left the control of currency by the Government divorced from the control of credit by the Presidency Banks, afterwards amalgamated in the Imperial Bank of India. On this the Commission make a very suggestive comment: 'when allowance has been made for all misunderstandings and misapprehensions, the fact remains that a large measure of distrust in the present system is justified by its imperfections.'

"There is, I think, an inadequate appreciation of the influence on the Indian currency and exchange of the war, and the action taken thereafter. The first break in the permanent ratio of one shilling and fourpence did not occur until 1917, when the full effect of dependence on the silver market was revealed. Faced by the unprecedented rise in the price of silver the Government of India had either to raise the price of Council Drafts or else abandon the

convertibility of the Note Issue. Wisely, it took the former alternative; the price of Council Drafts followed the price of silver. The effect of this would have been transitory, but for the attempt in 1920, on the advice of the Balington Smith Committee, to stabilise the rupee at a new ratio of two shillings gold when all gold prices were crashing. It is easy to be wise after the event, but if the Government had followed silver down, as it followed silver up, there is no room to doubt that the rupee would have returned to its 'permanent' ratio with no more disturbance than was inevitable under war conditions. However, this was not done. The vain effort to stabilise the new ratio was abandoned in September, 1920, and the two shilling rupee has since been a legal fiction. Left free from administrative action, the rupee fell below one shilling and threepence sterling and one shilling gold in 1921. Since under the influence of good harvests, it has climbed upwards, and has been in the neighbourhood of one shilling and sixpence gold for the past twelve months. But it is not always realised in London that under these vicissitudes the Indian standard has legally perished. In the words of the report, 'The stability of the gold value of the rupee is thus based upon nothing more substantial than a policy of the Government, and at present that policy can be found defined in no notification or undertaking by the Government. It has to be implied from the acts of the Government in relation to the currency, and those acts are subject to no statutory regulation or control.'

The responsibility remitted to the Commission was not therefore the mere stabilisation of the rupee, but the establishment of a standard which would command reasoned confidence in India, to link the rupee to that standard, and to provide for its statutory control, automatic working and stability, to bring the control of currency and of credit under a single authority and to free the Indian currency and exchange system from the dominance of the silver market. In short, it was to establish the rule of law in place of the practice of administrative discretion.

**Scheme for Gold Currency.**—In the course of their inquiries in India the Commission had placed before them a scheme for the immediate establishment of a gold bullion standard, and its early conversion into the gold standard supported by the gold currency which a large body of Indian opinion has insistently demanded. The scheme was presented by the officials of the Finance Department, but it is known to be the work of the Finance Member, Sir Basil Blackett, whose work in India is of the greatest value.

The essential features of this Scheme were the undertaking of a statutory obligation by Government to buy and sell gold bullion in 400 oz. bars; as soon as sufficient gold was available to put a gold coin in circulation; after a period tentatively fixed at five years to undertake to give gold coin in exchange for notes and rupees, and after a further period, also tentatively fixed at five years, make the silver rupee legal tender only for sums up to a small fixed amount. The scheme involved the

disposal of 200 crores of silver rupees, or 687 million fine ounces, in ten years; the acquisition in all of £103 millions of gold; and the establishment of credits in London or New York. The cost was estimated at one and two-thirds crores of rupees per annum during the first five years and thereafter from two-thirds of a crore to 1·12 crore.

This scheme is subjected by the Commission to a detailed examination, and rejected on grounds which are convincing. The main grounds for this decision are that the estimates of the amount and time of the gold demand are uncertain, and the absorption by India of this £103 millions of gold, in addition to the normal absorption for the arts, hoards, etc., would powerfully react on the supplies of credit, the rates of interest, and gold prices throughout the world. The reaction on the silver market from the defunctment of the rupee and realisation of this large quantity of silver bullion would be even more marked, with severely prejudicial effects on the silver hoards of the people of India and the exchanges with China, where India still does a large business. Moreover, the capacity to raise the required credits is doubtful, and the cost is placed by the India Office at Rs. 3 crores a year.

The evidence of the highest financial authorities in London and New York established beyond doubt that it is not in the interests of India to precipitate any currency reform that would violently disturb the gold and silver markets, however desirable that reform might be in itself. Also, that whilst London, working in close harmony with New York, would strain every nerve to supply India with the funds she might require for her own development, it could hardly be expected to provide credits for a scheme which would upset the gold and silver markets. But whilst on these grounds the Commission were not able to endorse Sir Basil Blackett's scheme, there is no doubt that they were profoundly influenced by it in their own recommendations. The ultimate evolution of a policy which promises a cure for India's currency ills is therefore in large measure due to the courage and resolution with which the Finance Authorities in that country faced them.

**A Gold Bullion Standard.**—The currency system recommended by the Commission is a gold bullion standard. They propose that an obligation shall be imposed by statute on the currency authority to buy and sell gold without limit at rates determined with reference to a fixed gold parity of the rupee, but in quantities of not less than 400 fine ounces, no limitation being imposed as to the purpose for which the gold is required. The essence of this proposal is "that the ordinary medium of circulation in India should remain as at present the currency note and the silver rupee, and that the stability of the currency in terms of gold should be secured by making the currency directly convertible into gold for all purposes, but that gold should not circulate as money. It must not circulate at first, and it need not circulate ever." In breaking adrift from any idea of a sterling exchange, or gold exchange standard, the Commission were powerfully influenced by two factors—the necessity for safeguarding the

Indian system from the price of silver rising above the melting point of the rupee and the desirability of establishing confidence by giving the country not only a real, but conspicuously visible link between the currency and gold.

This reasoning is eminently sound, and the scheme in its broad outlines should command the unhesitating support not only of India, but of all interested in Indian trade. India will have nothing to do with any exchange standard; its experience has been too painful. Proposals to that end would be rejected by the legislature and prolong the currency controversies it is desired to close. The gold bullion standard satisfies all the country's real needs. True, it will not give it the gold mint and the gold currency which have long been demanded; it involves the demonetization of the sovereign to which a sentimental influence attaches. But whilst it does not do these things, it keeps the door open. No-one contends that a gold standard and a gold currency are immediately practicable. The most rapid progress thereto is embodied in Sir Basil Blackett's scheme, which is full of uncertainties and risks. But when the gold reserves are strengthened to the requisite point, the proposals leave India perfectly free to decide, through her legislature, where a gold currency is worth the expense.

We must, however, face the obligation which a gold bullion standard imposes on the currency authority in India; indeed the Commission do not attempt to burke it. "The obligation is to convert the currency, not merely into foreign exchange, but into metallic gold, and it is an obligation that is not, as formerly, conditional and circumscribed, but absolute and unlimited. Nevertheless. . . it has been undertaken by every other country that has adopted an effective gold standard; and we have satisfied ourselves that the present resources in the form of reserves at the disposal of the Government of India are adequate to enable the currency authority safely to undertake the obligation, with the measures of fortification, and at the time, which we specify." It is important, therefore, to examine the reserves and the procedure thereat.

The reserves held for the purpose of maintaining the value of the token currency are twofold—the Paper Currency Reserve and the Gold Standard Reserve. Their constitution on April 30, 1926 (the date taken by the Commission), was as follows:—

*Paper Currency Reserve.*

	Rs. Crores.
Silver coin .. ..	77.0
Silver bullion .. ..	7.7
Gold coin and bullion .. ..	22.3
Rupee securities .. ..	57.1
Sterling securities .. ..	21.0
	<hr/>
	185.1

(The gold coin and bullion and the sterling securities are converted at the legal fiction ratio of two shillings per rupee.)

The Gold Standard Reserve amounts at present to £40,000,000 invested in Gold and in British Treasury Bills and other sterling securities.

In theory the two reserves fulfil entirely different functions. The Paper Currency Reserve is the backing for the Note Issue. The Gold Standard Reserve, accumulated from the profits on coining, is designed to maintain the external value of the rupee. In practice their action is closely interlocked, and the first line of defence in the event of a demand for remittance from India is the gold in the paper currency reserve. This invisible line of demarcation will disappear if the Commission's proposals are adopted. The Commission are justified in recommending that the two shall be amalgamated. Their further proposals are that the proportions and composition of the combined Reserve should be fixed by statute; that gold and gold securities should form not less than 40 per cent. of the whole, with 50 to 60 per cent. as the ideal; and that the holding of gold, which now stands at about 12.8 per cent. should be raised to 20 per cent. as soon as possible, and to 25 per cent. in ten years. Generally, they are of opinion that during this period no favourable opportunity of fortifying the gold holding in the Reserve should be allowed to escape.

The proposal to bring the combined Reserve under statutory control is wise; an arguable case could be made out for the thesis that the currency difficulties of India have arisen in the main from the decision of Lord Curzon's Government not to invest the official acceptance of the Fowler Report with legislative authority. The strengthening of the gold reserves is it entire accord with Indian needs.

**The Ratio.**—The majority of the Commission, Sir Purshotamdas Thakordas being the only dissident, recommend that the rupee be stabilised in relation to gold at a rate corresponding to an exchange rate of one shilling and sixpence to the rupee. Round this point controversy in India will be concentrated; it is worth while to refresh our memories of the history of the ratio. The Fowler Committee recommended that the rupee should be permanently stabilised at one shilling and fourpence the Secretary of State for India accepted the recommendations without qualification. The rupee was substantially steady at this point until August, 1917.

One principle advanced in Sir Dadiba Dalal prophetic minority report in 1919, that if legal standard of money payments should be and usually is, regarded as less open to repeal or modification than any other legislative Act will command general acceptance. But when Sir Dadiba went on to suggest that the Government of India might have avoided this measure by larger borrowings in India and encouraging investment abroad he was on ground where no one in touch with Indian conditions can follow him. In the circumstances of the day the Government had no alternative; raising the rate of exchange save in declaring the rupee inconvertible, which during the war would have been disastrous. I must reiterate the belief that the real mischief was done when the rate of exchange was raised to meet the rise in silver, but when it was not lower as silver fell; the attempt to stabilise the rupee

at the two shilling rate caused the Government of India large losses, and inflicted a terrible blow on trade; after it was abandoned in September, 1920, the rupee fell below one shilling and threepence sterling and one shilling gold. Thereafter, under the influence of a succession of abundant harvests it recovered. In 1923, it was one shilling and fourpence sterling; in October, 1924, one and sixpence sterling and one and four gold. With the rise in the pound to gold parity, the rupee reached one and sixpence gold in June, 1925, and has remained there.

It is not, I think, open to doubt that if the vain attempt to stabilise the rupee at two shillings had not been made in 1920, or if advantage had been taken of its return to one and four, the permanent standard might have been re-established without undue disturbance. Sir Purshotamdas Thakordas asserts in his minute of dissent that "the Executive had made up their minds to work up to a one shilling and sixpence ratio long before this Commission was appointed to examine the question. Indeed, they have presented to us the issue in this regard as a *fait accompli*, achieved by them, not having hesitated by manipulation to keep up the rate even while we were in session. I cannot conceive of any parallel to such a procedure in any country."

It is to my mind a great misfortune that the opportunity of restoring the permanent ratio of one and four was not seized when it offered. Not because there is any special sanctity in a ratio as such but because there is a sanctity in the legal standard of money payments. If this had been done the Commission's scheme would have received practically unanimous support in India; as it is a violent controversy will rage round this secondary issue, obscuring the great merit of the Commission's basic recommendation a true gold standard, statutory in its composition and automatic in action, with the coalescence of the currency and credit authorities. However, we have to deal with facts as we find them. The majority of the commission base their recommendation on the "conviction, which has been formed and cumulatively reinforced during the progress of our inquiry, that at the present exchange rate of about one shilling and sixpence, prices in India have already attained a substantial measure of adjustment with those in the world at large, and as a corollary, that any change in the rate would mean a difficult period of readjustment, involving widespread economic disturbance, which it is most desirable in the interests of the people to avoid, and which would in the end be followed by no countervailing advantage." Sir Purshotamdas Thakordas, in a closely-reasoned minute of dissent, supported by a wealth of figures, avers—and to my mind with conclusive force that the adjustments are far from complete, and cannot be completed in regard to wages without disastrous labour disputes. Both sides admit that their conclusions are weakened by the unreliability of the Indian index figures.

The truth, I suggest, lies between these two contentions. There have been very substantial adjustments to one shilling and sixpence; no ratio could be operative for over a year without inducing this result. But it is clear that the adjustments, especially in regard to wages in

Western India, are not complete. In the matter of the indebtedness of the agricultural classes of India—seventy per cent. of the whole population there has been no adjustment, not in relation to the land revenue they pay to Government. The ratio therefore cannot be determined as a question of academic principle, but is a matter of expediency.

Here, it seems to me, the decisive factor is the economic consequence of a return to one shilling and fourpence. There is no half-way house; the rate must be either the *de facto* one of one and sixpence, or the old permanent ratio of one and fourpence. The change would be immediate not a matter of weeks or months, but of hours or minutes. There would be an immediate rise in prices of twelve and a half per cent., with a consequent reduction of real wages by that proportion; there would be convulsive disturbance of the foreign trade; there would be violent speculation. I omit all calculation of the effect of the lower rate on the finances of the Government of India, because this is an influence which has been over-valued in the past; it is infinitesimal in comparison with the industrial and commercial interests involved. No one who realises the sensitiveness of the Indian market, and the proneness to speculation, can contemplate these violent disturbances without a feeling akin to dismay. The balance of advantage lies with stabilisation at one and six; the controversy which must ensue is part of the price to be paid for the neglect to re-establish the permanent ratio when it was practicable.

**The Note Issue.**—Before the war there was a considerable and growing circulation of sovereigns. On the outbreak of hostilities these disappeared as currency; the actual currency of India is a token, the silver rupees and another token, the note convertible into rupees. Ever since the breakaway from the accepted gold standard this obligation has imposed serious difficulties on the currency. It drove it into the very heavy coining which followed recovery from the famine of 1899-1900; it compelled heavy purchases of silver, which invariably rose in prices as the Government came into the market; and it placed the Indian currency system, as occurred during the war, at the mercy of the silver market. The maintenance of the convertibility of the note into silver rupees of the present fineness is only possible so long as silver does not rise above 48d. an ounce. The removal of this anomalous provision, the Commission say, is an essential step in Indian currency reform which must be taken sooner or later. "No opportunity for the termination of this obligatory convertibility is likely to be so favourable at the present when, by making the notes convertible into gold bars for all purposes, a more solid right of convertibility is attached to them than they have ever had since silver ceased to be a reliable standard of value." Both proposition can be accepted in their entirety.

The rise in the volume of the paper currency is one of the most remarkable features in Indian financial history. It developed from no change in the status of the note itself; it was always convertible on demand; but from increased facilities for the encashment of notes, beginning with the introduction of universal notes of small de-

nomination and steadily progressing as experience was gained. We can therefore endorse the conclusion of the Commission that the best way to foster the use of currency notes is to establish confidence in their practical convertibility, "and this confidence has been secured not so much by a legal obligation to encash them at currency offices as by making rupees readily available to the public at centres where there is a demand for them." There has been another factor in popularising the note which commands less attention. The rise in prices made the rupee an unsuitable medium for large commercial transactions, from the bulk and weight of the amount of currency required.

The Commission therefore propose that whilst the legal obligation to convert into rupees all the notes in circulation shall remain, this obligation should not attach to the new notes to be issued by the Central Bank, and coincidentally the one-rupee note, which had acquired great popularity before it was discontinued on the ground of economy, shall be re-issued. The legal obligation on the Central Bank will be to give legal tender money, either notes of smaller denominations or silver rupees, at its option; but it will be the duty of the Bank to supply rupees freely in such quantities as may be required for circulation, and of the Government to furnish the Bank with such coin. The currency position is such that the change in the legal status of the note will be unfelt. India is suffering from a surfeit of rupees, the total volume of which is estimated at approximately Rs. 400 crores. There are Rs. 85 crores of silver coin and bullion in reserve. The whole tendency will be in the direction of a return of rupees to the reserve rather than to an appetite therefor. Not only will there exist the fullest capacity to supply rupees on demand, but there will be a positive inducement to the currency authority to encourage a demand for rupees in order to get rid of its redundant stock. It is clear that the present opportunity of freeing the currency authority from the dependence on the silver market which has hampered India for so many years is exceptionally favourable, and should be seized without hesitation.

The reception of the Report followed very closely the lines indicated as probable in the article in *The Bankers' Magazine* which we have quoted extensively above. There was a considerable protest, strongest in Western India but shared in other parts of the country, against the proposal to stabilise the rupee at one shilling and sixpence and a demand for a reversion to one and fourpence. There was, particularly in Bombay, a reluctance to agree to the establishment of the Reserve Bank, coupled with the desire that the Imperial Bank of India should be re-moulded in order to make it the Central Bank, with the functions proposed to be re-mitted to the Reserve Bank. These voices were so loud that they overbore the consideration of the basic recommendations of the Report, a true gold standard, and the establishment of an organisation which would link currency with credit. In Bombay there was started a Currency League,

with branches in other parts of India, whose main efforts were directed to the ratio, and to the idea that the legal ratio should be one and four, not one and six.

In August 1926 the Government published the text of a Bill designed to fix the ratio at one and six, and to support it by the sale of bullion on the lines laid down in the Report. At the request of a large body of opinion in the Legislative Assembly, which urged that there had not been time to study the Report and that the papers were not available, the discussion of this measure was postponed until the 1927 session. On November 18th the Government of India issued a notification to the following effect:—

"After considering the report of the Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance, the Secretary of State for India in Council in agreement with the Government of India, is prepared to accept as a whole the recommendations of the Commission, subject to such further consideration of details as may prove to be necessary. The necessary legislation to give effect to these recommendations will be introduced in the Indian Legislature during the forthcoming session."

**The new Ratio.**—So far from closing the discussion, this notification intensified it. Feeling ran high on the subject of the ratio, considerable interests in the country being convinced that one shilling and sixpence was a higher rate than the manufacturing and agricultural industries could bear without prolonged and disastrous readjustment. These found strong expression when the Bill to give effect to the new rate was brought before the Legislative Assembly in February-March 1927. The Indian Currency Bill was however accepted by the Assembly by a small majority, and adopted by the Council of State. It established the ratio of one shilling and sixpence by enacting that the Government would purchase gold at a price of twenty-one rupees three annas ten pies per tola of fine gold in the form of bars containing not less than forty tolas and would sell gold or, at the option of Government, sterling for immediate delivery in London at the same price after allowing for the normal cost or transport from Bombay to London. A rate of one shilling fivepence forty-nine sixths was notified as Government's selling rate for sterling to meet these obligations.

Exchange has since remained stable at the one and sixpenny rate. World trade depression in the last few years made it increasingly difficult for the Government of India to maintain the statutory ratio, but their difficulties were solved when Great Britain went off the Gold standard in September 1931, and the rupee was linked to sterling. By the end of the year exports of commercial gold from India had begun to show their effects, and on December 30 the *f.t.* rate had risen to 1/6 11 compared with 1/5 13 on September 18.

The characters of the **Reserves** which are the backbone of the Indian currency system are shown below.



Composition of the Currency Reserve held against the note circulation at the end of each month (In lakhs of rupees.)

MONTH.	Gross circulation of notes.	COIN AND BULLION RESERVE.						SECURITIES.				
		Silver coin in India.	Gold bullion in India.	Silver bullion in India.	Gold bullion in England.	Silver bullion in England.	Gold bullion in His Majesty's Dominions.	Gold bullion in transit between India and England and His Majesty's Dominions.	Silver bullion in transit between India and England and His Majesty's Dominions.	Sterling securities in England.	Rupee securities in India.	Internal Bills of exchange.
1933.												
March ..	1,76.00	96.34	25.00	15.52	..	..	..	..	..	..	39.05	..
April ..	1,76.66	95.70	26.26	15.88	..	..	..	..	..	..	38.82	..
May ..	1,75.69	94.27	26.45	14.94	..	..	..	..	..	..	40.03	..
June ..	1,76.37	93.02	29.07	9.52	..	..	..	..	..	..	44.06	..
July ..	1,78.82	95.28	20.13	9.84	..	..	..	..	..	..	44.63	..
August ..	1,79.76	95.45	29.31	9.96	..	..	..	..	..	..	45.04	..
September ..	1,79.70	94.61	29.51	10.16	..	..	..	..	..	..	45.42	..
October ..	1,80.04	94.33	29.70	9.91	..	..	..	..	..	..	46.10	..
November ..	1,79.64	92.97	30.24	10.30	..	..	..	..	..	..	46.13	..
December ..	1,78.11	90.74	30.51	10.49	..	..	..	..	..	..	46.37	..
1934.												
January ..	1,77.99	89.61	37.32	10.70	..	..	..	..	..	..	40.36	..
February ..	1,77.29	87.81	37.56	11.13	..	..	..	..	..	..	40.79	..
March ..	1,77.22	86.49	41.53	11.50	..	..	..	..	..	8.25	29.45	..

*Details of the balance of the Gold Standard Reserve on the 31st March 1934.*

## In England—

Estimated value on the 31st March 1934 of the sterling securities of the nominal value of £ 36,710,800 (as per details below) .. .. .	£ 37,847,098
Gold .. .. .	2,152,334
Cash at the Bank of England .. .. .	563
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>40,000,000</b>

## Details of investments —

	Face value.
	£
British Treasury Bills .. .. .	11,535,000
Treasury 4 per cent. Bonds, 15th April 1934 .. .. .	5,840,000
Treasury 2 per cent. Bonds, 1935-38 .. .. .	6,825,000
Treasury 2½ per cent. Bonds, 1937 .. .. .	3,165,000
Treasury 3 per cent. Bonds, 1933-42 .. .. .	2,860,800
Treasury 4½ per cent. Conversion Bonds, 1940-44 .. .. .	5,475,000
Treasury 5 per cent. Conversion Bonds, 1944-64 .. .. .	1,000,000
<b>TOTAL ..</b>	<b>36,710,800</b>

**THE RESERVE BANK.**

The following Act of the Indian Legislature received the assent of the Governor-General on March 6, 1934, and is known as the Reserve Bank of India Act, 1934 :—

**Whereas** it is expedient to constitute a Reserve Bank for India to regulate the issue of bank notes and the keeping of reserves with a view to securing monetary stability in British India and generally to operate the currency and credit system of the country to its advantage ;

**And whereas** in the present disorganisation of the monetary systems of the world it is not possible to determine what will be suitable as a permanent basis for the Indian monetary system ;

**But whereas** it is expedient to make temporary provision on the basis of the existing monetary system, and to leave the question of the monetary standard best suited to India to be considered when the international monetary position has become sufficiently clear and stable to make it possible to frame permanent measures,

It is hereby enacted as follows :—

(1) A Bank to be called the Reserve Bank of India shall be constituted for the purposes of taking over the management of the currency from the Governor-General in Council and of carrying on the business of banking in accordance with the provisions of this Act.

(2) The Bank shall be a body corporate by the name of the Reserve Bank of India, having perpetual succession and a common seal, and shall by the said name sue and be sued.

**Share Capital.**—(1) The original share capital of the Bank shall be five crores of rupees divided into shares of one hundred rupees each, which shall be fully paid up.

(2) Separate registers of shareholders shall be maintained at Bombay, Calcutta, Delhi, Madras and Rangoon, and a separate issue of shares shall be made in each of the areas served by those registers, as defined in the First Schedule, and shares shall be transferable from one register to another.

(3) A shareholder shall be qualified to be registered as such in any area in which he is ordinarily resident or has his principal place of business in India, but no person shall be registered as a shareholder in more than one register ; and no person who is not—

(a) domiciled in India and either an Indian subject of His Majesty, or a subject of a State in India, or

(b) a British subject ordinarily resident in India and domiciled in the United Kingdom or in any part of His Majesty's Dominions the government of which does not discriminate in any way against Indian subjects of His Majesty, or

(c) a company registered under the Indian Companies Act, 1913, or a society registered under the Co-operative Societies Act, 1912, or any other law for the time being in force in British India relating to co-operative societies or a scheduled bank, or a corporation or company incorporated by or under an Act of Parliament or any law for the time being in force in any part of His Majesty's Dominions the

government of which does not discriminate in any way against Indian subjects of His Majesty, and having a branch in British India,

shall be registered as a shareholder or be entitled to payment of any dividend on any share, and no person, who, having been duly registered as a shareholder, ceases to be qualified to be so registered, shall be able to exercise any of the rights of a shareholder otherwise than for the purpose of the sale of his shares.

(4) The Governor-General in Council shall, by notification in the Gazette of India, specify the parts of His Majesty's Dominions which shall be deemed for the purposes of clauses (b) and (c) of sub-section (3) to be the parts of His Majesty's Dominions in which no discrimination against Indian subjects of His Majesty exists.

(5) The nominal value of the shares originally assigned to the various registers shall be as follows, namely:—

(a) to the Bombay register—one hundred and forty lakhs of rupees;

(b) to the Calcutta register—one hundred and forty-five lakhs of rupees;

(c) to the Delhi register—one hundred and fifteen lakhs of rupees.

(d) to the Madras register—seventy lakhs of rupees.

(e) to the Rangoon register—thirty lakhs of rupees:

Provided that if at the first allotment the total nominal value of the shares on the Delhi register for which applications are received is less than one hundred and fifteen lakhs of rupees, the Central Board shall, before proceeding to any allotment, transfer any shares not applied for up to a maximum nominal value of thirty-five lakhs of rupees from that register in two equal portions to the Bombay and the Calcutta register.

A Committee consisting of two elected members of the Assembly and one elected member of the Council of State to be elected by non-official members of the respective Houses shall be associated with the Central Board for the purpose of making public issue of shares and looking after the first allotment of shares.

(6) In allotting the shares assigned to a register, the Central Board shall, in the first instance, allot five shares to each qualified applicant who has applied for five or more shares; and, if the number of such applicants is greater than one-fifth of the total number of shares assigned to the register, shall determine by lot the applicants to whom the shares shall be allotted.

(7) If the number of such applicants is less than one-fifth of the number of shares assigned to the register, the Central Board shall allot the remaining shares firstly, up to the limit of one-half of such remaining shares, to those applicants who have applied for less than five shares, and thereafter as to the balance to the various applicants in such manner as it may deem fair and equitable, having regard to the desirability of distributing the shares and the voting rights attached to them as widely as possible.

(8) Notwithstanding anything contained in sub-sections (6) and (7), the Central Board shall reserve for and allot to Government shares of the nominal value of two lakhs and twenty thousand rupees to be held by Government for disposal at par to Directors seeking to obtain the minimum share qualification required under sub-section (2) of section 11.

(9) If, after all applications have been met in accordance with the provisions of sub-sections (6), (7) and (8), any shares remain unallotted, they shall, notwithstanding anything contained in this section, be allotted to and taken up by Government, and shall be sold by the Governor General in Council as soon as may be, at not less than par, to residents of the areas served by the register concerned.

(10) The Governor General in Council shall have no right to exercise any vote under this Act by reason of any shares allotted to him under sub-section (8) or under sub-section (9).

(11) A Director shall not dispose of any shares obtained from Government under the provisions of sub-section (8) otherwise than by re-sale to Government at par, and Government shall be entitled to re-purchase at par all such shares held by any Director on his ceasing from any cause to hold office as Director.

#### **Increase and reduction of share capital**

—(1) The share capital of the Bank may be increased or reduced on the recommendation of the Central Board, with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council and with the approval of the Central Legislature, to such extent and in such manner as may be determined by the Bank in General meeting.

(2) The additional shares so created shall be of the nominal value of one hundred rupees each and shall be assigned to the various registers in the same proportions as the shares constituting the original share capital.

(3) Such additional shares shall be fully paid up, and the price at which they may be issued shall be fixed by the Central Board with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council.

(4) The provisions of section 4 relating to the manner of allotment of the shares constituting the original share capital shall apply to the allotment of such additional shares, and existing shareholders shall not enjoy any preferential right to the allotment of such additional shares.

The Bank shall, as soon as may be, establish offices in Bombay, Calcutta, Delhi, Madras and Rangoon and a branch in London, and may establish branches or agencies in any other place in India or, with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council, elsewhere.

The general superintendence and direction of the affairs and business of the Bank shall be entrusted to a Central Board of Directors which may exercise all powers and do all acts and things which may be exercised or done by the Bank and are not by this Act expressly directed or required to be done by the Bank in general meeting.

(1) The Central Board shall consist of the following Directors, namely :—

(a) a Governor and two Deputy Governors, to be appointed by the Governor General in Council after consideration of the recommendations made by the Board in that behalf.

(b) four Directors to be nominated by the Governor General in Council.

(c) eight Directors to be elected on behalf of the shareholders on the various registers, in the manner provided in section 9 and in the following numbers, namely :—

(i) for the Bombay register—two Directors,  
(ii) for the Calcutta register—two Directors :

(iii) for the Delhi register—two Directors ;  
(iv) for the Madras register—one Director ;  
(v) for the Rangoon register—one Director,  
and

(d) one government official to be nominated by the Governor General in Council.

(2) The Governor and Deputy Governors shall devote their whole time to the affairs of the Bank, and shall receive such salaries and allowances as may be determined by the Central Board, with the approval of the Governor General in Council.

(3) A Deputy Governor and the Director nominated under clause (d) of sub-section (1) may attend any meeting of the Central Board and take part in its deliberations but shall not be entitled to vote.

Provided that when the Governor is absent a Deputy Governor authorized by him in this behalf in writing may vote for him.

(4) The Governor and a Deputy Governor shall hold office for such term not exceeding five years as the Governor General in Council may fix when appointing them, and shall be eligible for re-appointment.

A Director nominated under clause (b) or elected under clause (c) of sub-section (1) shall hold office for five years, or thereafter until his successor, shall have been duly nominated or elected, and, subject to the provisions of section 10, shall be eligible for re-nomination or re-election.

A Director nominated under clause (d) of sub-section (1) shall hold office during the pleasure of the Governor General in Council.

(5) No act or proceeding of the Board shall be questioned on the ground merely of the existence of any vacancy in, or any defect in the constitution of, the Board.

**Local Boards**—(1) Local Board shall be constituted for each of the five areas specified in the First Schedule, and shall consist of—

(a) five members elected from amongst themselves by the shareholders who are registered on the register for that area and are qualified to vote, and

(b) not more than three members nominated by the Central Board from amongst the shareholders registered on the register for that area, who may be nominated at any time.

Provided that the Central Board shall in exercising this power of nomination aim at securing the representation of territorial or economic interests not already represented, and in particular the representation of agricultural interests and the interests of co-operative banks.

(2) At an election of members of a Local Board for any area, any shareholder who has been registered on the register for that area, for a period of not less than six months ending with the date of the election, as holding five shares shall have one vote, and each shareholder so registered as having more than five shares shall have one vote for each five shares, but subject to a maximum of ten votes, and such votes may be exercised by proxy appointed on each occasion for that purpose, such proxy being himself a shareholder entitled to vote at the election and not being an employee of the Bank.

(3) The members of a Local Board shall hold office until they vacate it under sub-section (6) and, subject to the provisions of section 10, shall be eligible for re-election or re-nomination, as the case may be.

(4) At any time within three months of the day on which the Directors representing the shareholders on any register are due to retire under the provisions of this Act, the Central Board shall direct an election to be held of members of the Local Board concerned, and shall specify a date from which the registration of transfer from and to the register shall be suspended until the election has taken place.

(5) On the issue of such direction the Local Board shall give notice of the date of the election and shall publish a list of shareholders holding five or more shares, with the dates on which their shares were registered, and with their registered addresses, and such list shall be available for purchase not less than three weeks before the date fixed for the election.

(6) The names of the persons elected shall be notified to the Central Board which shall thereupon proceed to make any nominations permitted by clause (b) of sub-section (1) it may then decide to make, and shall fix the date on which the outgoing members of the Local Board shall vacate office, and the incoming members shall be deemed to have assumed office on that date.

(7) The elected members of a Local Board shall, as soon as may be after they have been elected, elect from amongst themselves one or two persons, as the case may be, to be Directors representing to the shareholders on the register for the area for which the Board is constituted.

(8) A Local Board shall advise the Central Board on such matters as may be generally or specially referred to it and shall perform such duties as the Board may, by regulations, delegate to it.

(1) No person may be a Director or a member of a Local Board who—

(a) is a salaried government official or a salaried official of a State in India, or

(b) is, or at any time has been, adjudicated an insolvent, or has suspended payment or has compounded with his creditors, or

(c) is found lunatic or becomes of unsound mind, or

(d) is an officer or employee of any bank, or

(e) is a director of any bank, other than a bank which is a society registered or deemed to be registered under the Co-operative Societies Act, 1912, or any other law for the time being in force in British India relating to co-operative societies.

(2) No two persons who are partners of the same mercantile firm, or are directors of the same private company, or one of whom is the general agent of or holds a power of procuration from the other, or from a mercantile firm of which the other is a partner, may be Directors or members of the same Local Board at the same time.

(3) Nothing in clause (a), clause (d) or clause (e) of sub-section (1) shall apply to the Governor, or to a Deputy Governor or to the Director nominated under clause (d) of sub-section (1) of section 8.

(1) The Governor General in Council may remove from office the Governor, or a Deputy Governor or any nominated or elected Director.

Provided that in the case of a Director nominated or elected under clause (b) or clause (c) of sub-section (1) of section 8 this power shall be exercised only on a resolution passed by the Central Board in that behalf by a majority consisting of not less than nine Directors.

(2) A Director nominated or elected under clause (b) or clause (c) of sub-section (1) of section 8, and any member of a Local Board shall cease to hold office if, at any time after six months from the date of his nomination or election, he is not registered as a holder of unencumbered shares of the Bank of a nominal value of not less than five thousand rupees, or if he ceases to hold unencumbered shares of that value, and any such Director shall cease to hold office if without leave from the Governor General in Council he absents himself from three consecutive meetings of the Central Board convened under sub-section (1) of section 13.

(3) The Governor General in Council shall remove from office any Director, and the Central Board shall remove from office any member of a Local Board, if such Director or member becomes subject to any of the disqualifications specified in sub-section (1) or sub-section (2) of section 10.

(4) A Director or member of a Local Board removed or ceasing to hold office under the foregoing sub-sections shall not be eligible for re-appointment either as Director or as member of a Local Board until the expiry of the term for which his appointment was made.

(5) The appointment, nomination or election as Director or member of a Local Board of any person who is a member of the Indian Legislature or of a local Legislature shall be void, unless, within two months of the date of his appointment, nomination or election, he ceases to such member, and, if any Director or member of a Local Board is elected or nominated as a

member of any such Legislature, he shall cease to be a Director or member of the Local Board as from the date of such election or nomination, as the case may be.

(6) A Director may resign his office to the Governor General in Council, and a member of a Local Board may resign his office to the Central Board, and on the acceptance of the resignation the office shall become vacant.

(1) If the Governor or a Deputy Governor by infirmity or otherwise is rendered incapable of executing his duties or is absent on leave or otherwise in circumstances not involving the vacation of his appointment, the Governor General in Council may, after consideration of the recommendations made by the Central Board in this behalf, appoint another person to officiate for him, and such person may, notwithstanding anything contained in clause (d) of sub-section (1) of section 10, be an officer of the Bank.

(2) If an elected Director is for any reason unable to attend a particular meeting of the Central Board, the elected members of the Local Board of the area which he represents may elect one of their number to take his place, and for the purposes of that meeting the substitute so elected shall have all the powers of the absent Director.

(3) Where any casual vacancy in the office of any member of a Local Board occurs otherwise than by the occurrence of a vacancy in the office of a Director elected by the Local Board, the Central Board may nominate thereto any qualified person recommended by the elected members of the Local Board.

(4) Where any casual vacancy occurs in the office of a Director other than the vacancies provided for in sub-section (1), the vacancy shall be filled, in the case of a nominated Director by nomination, and in the case of an elected Director by election held in the manner provided in section 9 for the election of Directors.

Provided that before such election is made the resulting vacancy, if any, in the Local Board and any vacancy in the office of an elected member of such Board which may have been filled by a member nominated under sub-section (3) shall be filled by election held as nearly as may be in the manner provided in section 9 for the election of members of a Local Board.

(5) A person nominated or elected under this section to fill a casual vacancy shall, subject to the proviso contained in sub-section (4), hold office for the unexpired portion of the term of his predecessor.

(1) Meetings of the Central Board shall be convened by the Governor at least six times in each year and at least once in each quarter.

(2) Any three Directors may require the Governor to convene a meeting of the Central Board at any time and the Governor shall forthwith convene a meeting accordingly.

(3) The Governor, or in his absence the Deputy Governor authorized by the Governor under the proviso to sub-section (3) of section 8 to vote for him, shall preside at meetings of the Central Board, and in the event of an equality of votes, shall have a second or casting vote.

**General Meetings.**—(1) A general meeting (hereinafter in this Act referred to as the annual general meeting) shall be held annually at a place where there is an office of the Bank within six weeks from the date on which the annual accounts of the Bank are closed, and a general meeting may be convened by the Central Board at any other time ;

Provided that the annual general meeting shall not be held on two consecutive occasions at any one place.

(2) The shareholders present at a general meeting shall be entitled to discuss the annual accounts, the report of the Central Board on the working of the Bank throughout the year and the auditors' report on the annual balance-sheet and accounts

(3) Every shareholder shall be entitled to attend at any general meeting and each shareholder who has been registered on any register, for a period of not less than six months ending with the date of the meeting, as holding five or more shares shall have one vote and on a poll being demanded each shareholder so registered shall have one vote for each five shares, but subject to a maximum of ten votes and such votes may be exercised by proxy appointed on each occasion for that purpose, such proxy being himself a shareholder entitled to vote at the election and not being an officer or employee of the Bank.

(1) The following provisions shall apply to the first constitution of the Central Board, and, notwithstanding anything contained in section 8, the Central Board as constituted in accordance therewith shall be deemed to be duly constituted in accordance with this Act.

(2) The first Governor and the first Deputy Governor or Deputy Governors shall be appointed by the Governor or General in Council on his own initiative, and shall receive such salaries and allowances as he may determine.

(3) The first eight Directors representing the shareholders on the various registers shall be nominated by the Governor General in Council from the areas served respectively by those registers, and the Directors so nominated shall hold office until their successors shall have been duly elected as provided in sub-section (4).

(4) On the expiry of each successive period of twelve months after the nomination of Directors under sub-section (3) two Directors shall be elected in the manner provided in section 9 until all the Directors so nominated have been replaced by elected Directors holding office in accordance with section 8. The register in respect of which the election is to be held shall be selected by lot from among the registers still represented by nominated Directors, and for the purposes of such lot the Madras and Rangoon registers shall be treated as if they comprised one register only.

As soon as may be after the commencement of this Act, the Central Board shall direct elections to be held and may make nominations, in order to constitute Local Boards in accordance

with the provisions of section 9, and the members of such Local Boards shall hold office up to the date fixed under sub-section (6) of section 9, but shall not exercise any right under sub-section (7) of that section.

**Business.**—The Bank shall be authorized to carry on and transact the several kinds of business hereinafter specified, namely :—

(1) the accepting of money on deposit without interest from, and the collection of money for, the Secretary of State in Council, the Governor General in Council, Local Governments, States in India, local authorities, banks and any other persons ;

(2) (a) the purchase, sale and rediscount of bills of exchange and promissory notes, drawn on and payable in India and arising out of *bona fide* commercial or trade transactions bearing two or more good signatures, one of which shall be that of a scheduled bank, and maturing within ninety days from the date of such purchase or rediscount, exclusive of days of grace ;

(b) the purchase, sale and rediscount of bills of exchange and promissory notes, drawn and payable in India and bearing two or more good signatures, one of which shall be that of a scheduled bank, or a provincial co-operative bank, and drawn or issued for the purpose of financing seasonal agricultural operations or the marketing of crops, and maturing within nine months from the date of such purchase or rediscount, exclusive of days of grace ;

(c) the purchase, sale and rediscount of bills of exchange and promissory notes drawn and payable in India and bearing the signature of a scheduled bank, and issued or drawn for the purpose of holding or trading in securities of the Government of India or a Local Government, or such securities of States in India as may be specified in this behalf by the Governor General in Council on the recommendation of the Central Board, and maturing within ninety days from the date of such purchase or rediscount, exclusive of days of grace ;

(3) (a) the purchase from and sale to scheduled banks of sterling in amounts of not less than the equivalent of one lakh of rupees ;

(b) the purchase, sale and rediscount of bills of exchange (including treasury bills) drawn in or on any place in the United Kingdom and maturing within ninety days from the date of purchase, provided that no such purchase, sale or rediscount shall be made in India except with a scheduled bank ; and

(c) the keeping of balances with banks in the United Kingdom ;

(4) the making to States in India, local authorities, scheduled banks and provincial co-operative banks of loans and advances, repayable on demand or on the expiry of fixed periods not exceeding ninety days, against the security of—

(a) stocks, funds and securities (other than immovable property) in which a trustee is authorized to invest trust money by any Act of Parliament or by any law for the time being in force in British India ;

(b) gold or silver or documents of title to the same ;

(c) such bills of exchange and promissory notes as are eligible for purchase or rediscount by the Bank ;

(d) promissory notes of any scheduled bank or a provincial co-operative bank, supported by documents of title to goods which have been transferred, assigned, or pledged to any such bank as security for a cash credit or overdraft granted for *bona fide* commercial or trade transactions, or for the purpose of financing seasonal agricultural operations or the marketing of crops ;

(5) the making to the Governor General in Council and to such Local Governments as may have the custody and management of their own provincial revenues of advances repayable in each case not later than three months from the date of the making of the advance ;

(6) the issue of demand drafts made payable at its own offices or agencies and the making, issue and circulation of bank post bills ;

(7) the purchase and sale of Government securities of the United Kingdom maturing within ten years from the date of such purchase.

(8) the purchase and sale of securities of the Government of India or of a Local Government of any maturity or of such securities of a local authority in British India or of such States in India as may be specified in this behalf by the Governor General in Council on the recommendation of the Central Board .

Provided that securities fully guaranteed as to principal and interest by the Government of India, a Local Government, a local authority or a State in India shall be deemed for the purposes of this clause to be securities of such Government, authority or State ;

Provided further that the amount of such securities held at any time in the Banking Department shall be so regulated that—

(a) the total value of such securities shall not exceed the aggregate amount of the share capital of the Bank, the Reserve Fund and three-fifths of the liabilities of the Banking Department in respect of deposits ;

(b) the value of such securities maturing after one year shall not exceed the aggregate amount of the share capital of the Bank, the Reserve Fund and two-fifths of the liabilities of the Banking Department in respect of deposits ; and

(c) the value of such securities maturing after ten years shall not exceed the aggregate amount of the share capital of the Bank and the Reserve Fund and one-fifth of the liabilities of the Banking Department in respect of deposits ;

(9) The custody of monies, securities and other articles of value, and the collection of the proceeds, whether principal, interest or dividends, of any such securities

(10) the sale and realisation of all property, whether movable or immovable, which may in any way come into the possession of the Bank in satisfaction, or part satisfaction, of any of its claims ;

(11) the acting as agent for the Secretary of State in Council, the Governor General in Council for any Local Government or local authority of State in India in the transaction of any of the following kinds of business, namely —

(a) the purchase and sale of gold or silver ;

(b) the purchase, sale, transfer and custody of bills of exchange, securities or shares in any company ;

(c) the collection of the proceeds, whether principal, interest or dividends, of any securities or shares ;

(d) the remittance of such proceeds, at the risk of the principal, by bills of exchange payable either in India or elsewhere ;

(e) the management of public debt ;

(12) the purchase and sale of gold coin and bullion ;

(13) the opening of an account with or the making of an agency agreement with, and the acting as agent or correspondent of, a bank which is the principal currency authority of any country under the law for the time being in force in that country or any international bank formed by such banks, and the investing of the funds of the Bank in the shares of any such international bank ;

(14) the borrowing of money for a period not exceeding one month for the purposes of the business of the Bank, and the giving of security for money so borrowed ;

Provided that no money shall be borrowed under this clause from any person in India other than a scheduled bank, or from any person outside India other than a bank which is the principal currency authority of any country under the law for the time being in force in that country ;

Provided further that the total amount of such borrowings from persons in India shall not at any time exceed the amount of the share capital of the Bank ;

(15) the making and issue of bank notes subject to the provision of this Act ; and ;

(16) generally, the doing of all such matters and things as may be incidental to or consequential upon the exercise of its powers or the discharge of its duties under this Act.

When, in the opinion of the Central Board or, where the powers and functions of the Central Board under this section have been delegated to a committee of the Central Board or to the Governor, in the opinion of such committee or of the Governor as the case may be, a special occasion has arisen making it necessary or expedient that action should be taken under this section for the purpose of regulating credit in the interests of Indian trade, commerce, industry and agriculture, the Bank may, notwithstanding any limitation contained in sub-clauses (a) and (b) of clause (2) or sub-clause (a) or (b) of clause (3) or clause (4) of section 17,—

(1) purchase, sell or discount any of the bills of exchange or promissory notes specified in sub-clause (a) or (b) of clause (2) or sub-clause (b) of clause (3) of that section though such bill or promissory note does not bear the signature of a scheduled bank or a provincial co-operative bank; or

(2) purchase or sell sterling in amounts of not less than the equivalent of one lakh of rupees; or

(3) make loans or advances repayable on demand or on the expiry of fixed periods not exceeding ninety days against the various forms of security specified in clause (4) of that section.

Provided that a committee of the Board or the Governor shall not, save in cases of special urgency, authorized action under this section without prior consultation with the Central Board and that in all cases action so authorized shall be reported to the members of the Central Board forthwith.

**Forbidden Business.**—Save as otherwise provided in sections 17, 18 and 45, the Bank may not

(1) engage in trade or otherwise have a direct interest in any commercial, industrial or other undertaking, except such interest as it may in any way acquire in the course of the satisfaction of any of its claims; provided that all such interests shall be disposed of at the earliest possible moment;

(2) purchase its own shares or the shares to any other bank or of any company, or grant loans upon the security of any such shares;

(3) advance money on mortgage of, or otherwise on the security of, immovable property or documents of title relating thereto, or become the owner of immovable property, except so far as is necessary for its own business premises and residences for its officers and servants;

(4) make loans or advances;

(5) draw or accept bills payable otherwise than on demand;

(6) allow interest on deposits or current accounts.

### Central Banking Functions.

The Bank shall undertake to accept monies for account of the Secretary of State in Council and the Governor General in Council and such Local Governments as may have the custody and management of their own provincial revenues and such States in India as may be approved of and notified by the Governor General in Council in the Gazette of India, and to make payments up to the amount standing to the credit of their accounts respectively, and to carry out then exchange, remittance and other banking operations, including the management of the public debt.

(1) The Governor General in Council and such Local Governments as may have the custody and management of their own provincial revenues shall entrust the Bank, on such conditions as may be agreed upon, with all their money, remittance, exchange and banking

transactions in India and, in particular, shall deposit free of interest all their cash balances with the Bank;

Provided that nothing in this sub-section shall prevent the Governor General in Council or any Local Government from carrying on money transactions at places where the Bank has no branches or agencies, and the Governor General in Council and Local Governments may hold at such places such balances as they may require.

(2) The Governor General in Council and each Local Government shall entrust the Bank on such conditions as may be agreed upon, with the management of the public debt and with the issue of any new loans.

(3) In the event of any failure to reach agreement on the conditions referred to in this section the Governor General in Council shall decide what the conditions shall be.

(4) Any agreement made under this section to which the Governor General in Council or any Local Government is a party shall be laid, as soon as may be after it is made, before the Central Legislature and in the case of a Local Government before its local Legislature also.

**Bank Notes.**—(1) The Bank shall have the sole right to issue bank notes in British India, and may, for a period which shall be fixed by the Governor General in Council on the recommendation of the Central Board, issue currency notes of the Government of India supplied to it by the Governor General in Council, and the provisions of this Act applicable to bank notes shall, unless a contrary intention appears, apply to all currency notes of the Government of India issued either by the Governor General in Council or by the Bank in like manner as if such currency notes were bank notes, and references in this Act to bank notes shall be construed accordingly.

(2) On and from the date on which this Chapter comes into force the Governor General in Council shall not issue any currency notes.

**Issue Department.**—(1) The issue of bank notes shall be conducted by the Bank in an Issue Department which shall be separated and kept wholly distinct from the Banking Department, and the assets of the Issue Department shall not be subject to any liability other than the liabilities of the Issue Department as hereinafter defined in section 34.

(2) The Issue Department shall not issue bank notes to the Banking Department or to any other person except in exchange for other bank notes or for such coin, bullion or securities as are permitted by this Act to form part of the Reserve.

Bank notes shall be of the denominational values of five rupees, ten rupees, fifty rupees, one hundred rupees, five hundred rupees, one thousand rupees and ten thousand rupees, unless otherwise directed by the Governor General in Council on the recommendation of the Central Board.

The design, form and material of bank notes shall be such as may be approved by the Governor General in Council after consideration of the recommendations made by the Central Board.



(1) Subject to the provisions of sub-section (2), every bank note shall be legal tender at any place in British India in payment or on account for the amount expressed therein, and shall be guaranteed by the Governor General in Council.

(2) On recommendation of the Central Board the Governor General in Council may, by notification in the Gazette of India, declare that with effect from such date as may be specified in the notification, any series of bank notes of any denomination shall cease to be legal tender save at an office or agency of the Bank.

The Bank shall not re-issue bank notes which are torn, defaced or excessively soiled.

Notwithstanding anything contained in any enactment or rule of law to the contrary, no person shall be entitled to recover from the Governor General in Council or the Bank the value of any lost, stolen, mutilated or imperfect currency note of the Government of India or bank note:

Provided that the Bank may, with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council prescribe the circumstances in and the conditions and limitations subject to which the value of such currency notes or bank notes may be refunded as of grace and the rules made under this proviso shall be laid on the table of both Houses of the Central Legislature.

The Bank shall not be liable to the payment of any stamp duty under the Indian Stamp Act, 1899, in respect of bank notes issued by it.

(1) If in the opinion of the Governor General in Council the Bank fails to carry out any of the obligations imposed on it by or under this Act, he may, by notification in the Gazette of India, declare the Central Board to be superseded, and thereafter the general superintendence and direction of the affairs of the Bank shall be entrusted to such agency as the Governor General in Council may determine, and such agency may exercise the powers and do all acts and things which may be exercised or done by the Central Board under this Act.

(2) When action is taken under this section the Governor General in Council shall cause a full report of the circumstances leading to such action and of the action taken to be laid before the Central Legislature at the earliest possible opportunity and in any case within three months from the issue of the notification superseding the Board.

No person in British India other than the Bank or, as expressly authorized by this Act, the Governor General in Council shall draw, accept, make or issue any bill of exchange, hundi, promissory note or engagement for the payment of money payable to bearer on demand or borrow, owe or take up any sum or sums of money on the bills, hundis or notes payable to bearer on demand of any such person.

Provided that cheques or drafts, including hundis, payable to bearer on demand or otherwise may be drawn on a person's account with a banker, shroff or agent.

(1) Any person contravening the provisions of section 31 shall be punishable with fine which may extend to the amount of the bill, hundi, note or engagement in respect whereof the offence is committed.

(2) No prosecution under this section shall be instituted except on complaint made by the Bank.

#### **Assets of the Issue Department.**

(1) The assets of the Issue Department shall consist of gold coin, gold bullion, sterling securities, rupee coin and rupee securities to such aggregate amount as is not less than the total of the liabilities of the Issue Department as hereinafter defined.

(2) Of the total amount of the assets, not less than two-fifths shall consist of gold coin, gold bullion or sterling securities.

Provided that the amount of gold coin and gold bullion shall not at any time be less than forty crores of rupees in value.

(3) The remainder of the assets shall be held in rupee coin, Government of India rupee securities of any maturity and such bills of exchange and promissory notes payable in British India as are eligible for purchase by the Bank under sub-clause (a) or sub-clause (b) of clause (2) of section 17 or under clause (1) of section 18:

Provided that the amount held in Government of India rupee securities shall not at any time exceed one-fourth of the total amount of the assets or fifty crores of rupees, whichever amount is greater, or, with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council, such amount plus a sum of ten crores of rupees.

(4) For the purposes of this section, gold coin and gold bullion shall be valued at 8 47512 grains of fine gold per rupee, rupee coin shall be valued at its face value, and securities shall be valued at the market rate for the time being obtaining.

(5) Of the gold coin and gold bullion held as assets, not less than seventeen-twentieths shall be held in British India, and all gold coin and gold bullion held as assets shall be held in the custody of the Bank or its agencies:

Provided that gold belonging to the Bank which is in any other bank or in any mint or treasury or in transit may be reckoned as part of the assets.

(6) For the purposes of this section, the sterling securities which may be held as part of the assets shall be securities of any of the following kinds payable in the currency of the United Kingdom, namely—

(a) balances at the credit of the Issue Department with the Bank of England;

(b) bills of exchange bearing two or more good signatures and drawn on and payable at any place in the United Kingdom and having a maturity not exceeding ninety days;

(c) government securities of the United Kingdom maturing within five years:

Provided that, for a period of two years from the date on which this Chapter comes into force, any of such last mentioned securities may be securities maturing after five years, and the Bank may, at any time before the expiry of that period, dispose of such securities notwithstanding anything contained in section 17.

**Liabilities of the Issue Department.**—(1) The liabilities of the Issue Department shall be an amount equal to the total of the amount of the currency notes of the Government of India and bank notes for the time being in circulation.

(2) For the purposes of this section any currency note of the Government of India or bank note which has not been presented for payment within forty years from the 1st day of April following the date of its issue shall be deemed not to be in circulation, and the value thereof shall, notwithstanding anything contained in sub-section (2) of section 23, be paid by the Issue Department to the Governor General in Council or the Banking Department, as the case may be; but any such note, if subsequently presented for payment, shall be paid by the Banking Department, and any such payment in the case of a currency note of the Government of India shall be debited to the Governor General in Council.

On the date on which this Chapter comes into force the Issue Department shall take over from the Governor General in Council the liability for all the currency notes of the Government of India for the time being in circulation and the Governor General in Council shall transfer to the Issue Department gold coin, gold bullion, sterling securities, rupee coin and rupee securities to such aggregate amount as is equal to the total of the amount of the liability so transferred. The coin, bullion and securities shall be transferred in such proportion as to comply with the requirements of section 33.

Provided that the total amount of the gold coin, gold bullion and sterling securities so transferred shall not be less than one-half of the whole amount transferred, and that the amount of rupee coin so transferred shall not exceed fifty crores of rupees.

Provided further that the whole of the gold coin and gold bullion held by the Governor General in Council in the gold standard reserve and the paper currency reserve at the time of transfer shall be so transferred.

(1) After the close of any financial year in which the minimum amount of rupee coin held in the assets, as shown in any of the weekly accounts of the Issue Department for that year prescribed under sub-section (1) of section 53, is greater than fifty crores of rupees or one-sixth of the total amount of the assets as shown in that account, whichever may be the greater the Bank may deliver to the Governor General in Council rupee coin up to the amount of such excess but not without his consent exceeding five crores of rupees, against payment of legal tender value in the form of bank notes, gold or securities.

Provided that if the Bank so desires and if the amount of gold coin, gold bullion and sterling securities in the assets does not at that time

exceed one-half of the total assets, a proportion not exceeding two-fifths of such payment shall be in gold coin, gold bullion or such sterling securities as may be held as part of the assets under sub-section (6) of section 33.

(2) After the close of any financial year in which the maximum amount of rupee coin held in the assets, as so shown, is less than fifty crores of rupees or one-sixth of the total amount of the assets, as so shown, whichever may be the greater the Governor General in Council shall deliver to the Bank rupee coin up to the amount of such deficiency, but not without its consent exceeding five crores of rupees, against payment of legal tender value.

(1) Notwithstanding anything contained in the foregoing provisions, the Bank may, with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council, for periods not exceeding thirty days in the first instance, which may, with the like sanction, be extended from time to time by periods not exceeding fifteen days, hold as assets gold coin, gold bullion or sterling securities of less aggregate amount than that required by sub-section (2) of section 33 and, whilst the holding is so reduced, the proviso to that sub-section shall cease to be operative.

Provided that the gold coin and gold bullion held as such assets shall not be reduced below the amount specified in the proviso to sub-section (2) of section 33 so long as any sterling securities remain held as such assets.

(2) In respect of any period during which the holding of gold coin, gold bullion and sterling securities is reduced under sub-section (1), the Bank shall pay to the Governor General in Council a tax upon the amount by which such holding is reduced below the minimum "prescribed by sub-section (2) of section 33; and such tax shall be payable at the bank rate for the time being in force, with an addition of one per cent. per annum when such holding exceeds thirty-two and a half per cent. of the total amount of the assets and of a further one and a half per cent. per annum in respect of every further decrease of two and a half per cent. or part of such decrease:

Provided that the tax shall not in any event be payable at a rate less than six per cent. per annum.

The Governor General in Council shall undertake not to re-issue any rupee coin delivered under section 36 nor to put into circulation any rupees, except through the Bank and as provided in that section; and the Bank shall undertake not to dispose of rupee coin otherwise than for the purposes of circulation or by delivery to the Governor General in Council under that section.

(1) The Bank shall issue rupee coin on demand in exchange for bank notes and currency notes of the Government of India, and shall issue currency notes or bank notes on demand in exchange for coin which is legal tender under the Indian Coinage Act, 1906.

(2) The Bank shall, in exchange for currency notes or bank notes of five rupees or upwards, supply currency notes or bank notes of lower value or other coins which are legal tender under

the Indian Coinage Act, 1906, in such quantities as may, in the opinion of the Bank, be required for circulation; and the Governor General in Council shall supply such coins to the Bank on demand. If the Governor General in Council at any time fails to supply such coins, the Bank shall be released from its obligations to supply them to the public.

**Obligation to sell sterling.**—The Bank shall sell, to any person who makes a demand in that behalf at its office in Bombay, Calcutta, Delhi, Madras or Rangoon and pays the purchase price in legal tender currency, sterling for immediate delivery in London, at a rate not below one shilling and five pence and forty-nine sixths of a penny for a rupee:

Provided that no person shall be entitled to demand to buy an amount of sterling less than ten thousand pounds.

**Obligation to buy sterling.**—The Bank shall buy, from any person who makes a demand in that behalf at its office in Bombay, Calcutta, Delhi, Madras or Rangoon, sterling for immediate delivery in London, at a rate not higher than one shilling and six pence and three-sixteenths of a penny for a rupee:

Provided that no person shall be entitled to demand to sell an amount of sterling less than ten thousand pounds.

Provided further that no person shall be entitled to receive payment unless the Bank is satisfied that payment of the sterling in London has been made.

**Cash reserves of scheduled banks.**—(1) Every bank included in the Second Schedule shall maintain with the Bank a balance the amount of which shall not at the close of business on any day be less than five per cent of the demand liabilities and two per cent of the time liabilities of such bank in India as shown in the return referred to in sub-section (2).

**Explanation.**—For the purposes of this section liabilities shall not include the paid-up capital or the reserves, or any credit balance in the profits and loss account of the bank or the amount of any loan taken from the Reserve Bank.

(2) Every scheduled bank shall send to the Governor General in Council and to the Bank a return signed by two responsible officers of such bank showing—

(a) the amounts of its demand and time liabilities, respectively, in India,

(b) the total amount held in India in currency notes of the Government of India and bank notes,

(c) the amounts held in India in rupee coin and subsidiary coin, respectively,

(d) the amounts of advances made and of bills discounted in India, respectively and

(e) the balance held at the Bank, at the close of business on each Friday or if Friday is a public holiday under the Negotiable Instruments Act, 1881, at the close of business on the preceding working day; and such return shall be sent not later than two working days after the date to which it relates:

Provided that where the Bank is satisfied that the furnishing of a weekly return under this sub-section is impracticable in the case of any scheduled bank by reason of the geographical position of the bank and its branches, the Bank may require such bank to furnish in lieu of a weekly return a monthly return to be dispatched not later than fourteen days after the end of the month to which it relates giving the details specified in this sub-section in respect of such bank at the close of business for the month.

(3) If at the close of business on any day before the day fixed for the next return, the balance held at the Bank by any scheduled bank is below the minimum prescribed in sub-section (1), such scheduled bank shall be liable to pay to the Bank in respect of each such day penal interest at a rate three per cent. above the bank rate on the amount by which the balance with the Bank falls short of the prescribed minimum, and if on the day fixed for the next return such balance is still below the prescribed minimum as disclosed by this return, the rates of penal interest shall be increased to a rate five per cent. above the bank rate in respect of that day and each subsequent day on which the balance held at the Bank at the close of business on that day is below the prescribed minimum.

(4) Any scheduled bank failing to comply with the provisions of sub-section (2) shall be liable to pay to the Governor General in Council or to the Bank, as the case may be, or to each, a penalty of one hundred rupees for each day during which the failure continues.

(5) The penalties imposed by sub-sections (3) and (4) shall be payable on demand made by the Bank, and, in the event of a refusal by the defaulting bank to pay on such demand, may be levied by a direction of the principal Civil Court having jurisdiction in the area where an office of the defaulting bank is situated, such direction to be made only upon application made in this behalf to the Court by the Governor General in Council in the case of a failure to make a return under sub-section (2) to the Governor General in Council, or by the Bank with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council in other cases.

(6) The Governor General in Council shall by notification in the Gazette of India, direct the inclusion in the Second Schedule of an bank not already so included which carries on the business of banking in British India and which—

(a) has a paid-up capital and reserves of a aggregate value of not less than five lakhs of rupees, and

(b) is a company as defined in clause (2) of section 2 of the Indian Companies Act, 1911 or a corporation or a company incorporated in or under any law in force in any place outside British India,

and shall by a like notification direct the exclusion from that Schedule of any scheduled bank the aggregate value of whose paid-up

capital and reserve becomes at any time less than five lakhs of rupees, or which goes into liquidation or otherwise ceases to carry on banking business.

The Bank shall compile and shall cause to be published each week a consolidated statement showing the aggregate of the amounts under each clause of sub-section (2) of section 42 exhibited in the returns received from scheduled banks under that section.

The Bank may require any provincial co-operative bank with which it has any transactions under section 17 to furnish the return referred to in sub-section (2) of section 42, and if it does so, the provisions of sub-sections (4) and (5) of section 42 shall apply so far as may be to such co-operative banks as if it were a scheduled bank.

#### **Agreement with the Imperial Bank—**

(1) The Bank shall enter into an agreement with the Imperial Bank of India which shall be subject to the approval of the Governor General in Council, and shall be expressed to come into force on the date on which this Chapter comes into force and to remain in force for fifteen years and thereafter until terminated after five years' notice on either side, and shall further contain the provisions set forth in the Third Schedule.

Provided that the agreement shall be conditional on the maintenance of a sound financial position by the Imperial Bank and that if, in the opinion of the Central Board, the Imperial Bank has failed either to fulfill the conditions of the Agreement or to maintain a sound financial position, the Central Board shall make a recommendation to the Governor General in Council, and the Governor General in Council, after making such further enquiry as he thinks fit, may issue instructions to the Imperial Bank with reference either to the agreement or to any matter which in his opinion involves the security of the Government monies or the assets of the Issue Department in the custody of the Imperial Bank, and in the event of the Imperial Bank disregarding such instructions may declare the agreement to be terminated.

(2) The agreement referred to in sub-section (1) shall, as soon as may be after it is made, be laid before the Central Legislature.

#### **General Provisions.**

The Governor General in Council shall transfer to the Bank rupee securities of the value of five crores of rupees to be allocated by the Bank to the Reserve Fund.

After making provision for bad and doubtful debts, depreciation in assets, contributions to staff and superannuation funds, and such other contingencies as are usually provided for by bankers, and after payment out of the net annual profits of a cumulative dividend at such rate not exceeding five per cent. per annum on the share capital as the Governor General in Council may fix at the time of the issue of shares, a portion of the surplus shall be allocated

to the payment of an additional dividend to the shareholders calculated on the scale set forth in the Fourth Schedule and the balance of the surplus shall be paid to the Governor General in Council:

Provided that if at any time the Reserve Fund is less than the share capital, not less than fifty lakhs of rupees of the surplus, or the whole of the surplus if less than that amount shall be allocated to the Reserve Fund.

(1) Notwithstanding anything contained in the Indian Income-tax Act, 1922, or any other enactment for the time being in force relating to income-tax or super-tax, the Bank shall not be liable to pay income-tax or super-tax on any of its income, profits or gains:

Provided that nothing in this section shall affect the liability of any shareholder in respect of income-tax or super-tax.

(2) For the purposes of section 18 of the Indian Income-tax Act, 1922, and of any other relevant provision of that Act relating to the levy and refund of income-tax any dividend paid under section 47 of this Act shall be deemed to be "Interest on Securities."

The Bank shall make public from time to time the standard rate at which it is prepared to buy or re-discount bills of exchange or other commercial paper eligible for purchase under this Act.

(1) Not less than two auditors shall be elected and their remuneration fixed at the annual general meeting. The auditors may be shareholders, but no Director or other officer of the Bank shall be eligible during his continuance in office. Any auditor shall be eligible for re-election on quitting office.

(2) The first auditors of the Bank may be appointed by the Central Board before the first annual general meeting and, if so appointed, shall hold office only until that meeting. All auditors elected under this section shall severally be, and continue to act as, auditors until the first annual general meeting after their respective elections.

Provided that any casual vacancy in the office of any auditor elected under this section may be filled by the Central Board.

Without prejudice to anything contained in section 50, the Governor General in Council may at any time appoint the Auditor General or such auditors as he thinks fit to examine and report upon the accounts of the Bank.

Every auditor shall be supplied with a copy of the annual balance-sheet, and it shall be his duty to examine the same, together with the accounts and vouchers relating thereto; and every auditor shall have a list delivered to him of all books kept by the Bank, and shall at all reasonable times have access to the books, accounts and other documents of the Bank, and may, at the expense of the Bank if appointed by it or at the expense of the Governor General in Council if appointed by him, employ account

ants or other persons to assist him in investigating such accounts, and may, in relation to such accounts, examine any Director or officer of the Bank.

(2) The auditors shall make a report to the shareholders or to the Governor General in Council, as the case may be, upon the annual balance-sheet and accounts, and in every such report they shall state whether, in their opinion, the balance-sheet is a full and fair balance-sheet containing all necessary particulars and properly drawn up so as to exhibit a true and correct view of the state of the Bank's affairs, and, in case they have called for any explanation or information from the Central Board, whether it has been given and whether it is satisfactory. Any such report made to the shareholders shall be read together with the report of the Central Board, at the annual general meeting.

**Returns.**—(1) The Bank shall prepare and transmit to the Governor General in Council a weekly account of the Issue Department and of the Banking Department in the form set out in the Fifth Schedule or in such other form as the Governor General in Council may, by notification in the Gazette of India, prescribe. The Governor General in Council shall cause these accounts to be published weekly in the Gazette of India.

(2) The Bank shall also, within two months from the date on which the annual accounts of the Bank are closed, transmit to the Governor General in Council a copy of the annual accounts, signed by the Governor, the Deputy Governors and the Chief Accounting Officer of the Bank, and certified by the auditors, together with a report by the Central Board on the working of the Bank throughout the year, and the Governor General in Council shall cause such accounts and report to be published in the Gazette of India.

(3) The Bank shall also, within two months from the date on which the annual accounts of the Bank are closed, transmit to the Governor General in Council a statement showing the name, address and occupation of, and the number of shares held by, each shareholder of the Bank.

**Agricultural Credit Department.**—The Bank shall create a special Agricultural Credit Department the functions of which shall be—

(a) to maintain an expert staff to study all questions of agricultural credit and be available for consultation by the Governor General in Council, Local Governments, provincial co-operative banks, and other banking organisations.

(b) to co-ordinate the operations of the Bank in connection with agricultural credit and its relations with provincial co-operative banks and any other banks or organisations engaged in the business of agricultural credit.

(1) the Bank shall, at the earliest practicable date and in any case within three years from the date on which this Chapter comes into

force, make to the Governor General in Council a report, with proposals, if it thinks fit, for legislation, on the following matters, namely:—

(a) the extension of the provisions of this Act relating to scheduled banks to persons and firms, not being scheduled banks, engaged in British India in the business of banking, and

(b) the improvement of the machinery for dealing with agricultural finance and methods for effecting a closer connection between agricultural enterprise and the operations of the Bank.

(2) When the Bank is of opinion that the international monetary position has become sufficiently clear and stable to make it possible to determine what will be suitable as a permanent basis for the Indian monetary system and to frame permanent measures for a monetary standard it shall report its views to the Governor General in Council.

(1) The Local Board of any area may at any time require any shareholder who is registered on the register for that area to furnish to the Local Board within a specified time, not being less than thirty days, a declaration, in such form as the Central Board may by regulations prescribe, giving particulars of all shares on the said register of which he is the owner.

(2) If it appears from such declaration that any shareholder is not the owner of any shares which are registered in his name, the Local Board may amend the register accordingly.

(3) If any person required to make a declaration under sub-section (1) fails to make such declaration within the specified time, the Local Board may make an entry against his name in the register recording such failure and directing that he shall have no right to vote, either under section 9 or section 14, by reason of the shares registered in his name on that register.

(4) Whoever makes a false statement in any declaration furnished by him under sub-section (1) shall be deemed to have committed the offence of giving false evidence defined in section 191 of the Indian Penal Code, and shall be punishable under the second paragraph of section 193 of that Code.

(5) Nothing contained in any declaration furnished under sub-section (1) shall operate to affect the Bank with notice of any trust, and no notice of any trust expressed, implied or constructive shall be entered on the register or be receivable by the Bank.

(6) Until Local Boards have been constituted under section 9 the powers of a Local Board under this section shall be exercised by the Central Board in respect of any area for which a Local Board has not been constituted.

(1) Nothing in the Indian Companies Act, 1913, shall apply to the Bank, and the Bank shall not be placed in liquidation save by order of the Governor General in Council and in such manner as he may direct.

(2) In such event the Reserve Fund and surplus assets, if any, of the Bank shall be divided between the Governor General in Council and the shareholders in the proportion of seventy-five per cent. and twenty-five per cent respectively :

Provided that the total amount payable to any shareholder under this section shall not exceed the paid-up value of the shares held by him by more than one per cent. for each year after the commencement of this Act subject to a maximum of twenty-five per cent.

(1) The Central Board may, with the previous sanction of the Governor General in Council, make regulations consistent with this Act to provide for all matters for which provision is necessary or convenient for the purpose of giving effect to the provisions of this Act.

(2) In particular and without prejudice to the generality of the foregoing provision, such regulations may provide for all or any of the following matters, namely :—

(a) the holding and conduct of elections under this Act, including provisions for the holding of any elections according to the principle of proportional representation by means of the single transferable vote ;

(b) the final decision of doubts or disputes regarding the qualifications of candidates for election or regarding the validity of elections ;

(c) the maintenance of the share register, the manner in which and the conditions subject to which shares may be held and transferred, and, generally, all matters relating to the rights and duties of shareholders ;

(d) the manner in which general meetings shall be convened, the procedure to be followed thereat and the manner in which votes may be exercised ;

(e) the manner in which notices may be served on behalf of the Bank upon shareholders or other persons ;

(f) the manner in which the business of the Central Board shall be transacted, and the procedure to be followed at meetings thereof ;

(g) the conduct of business of Local Boards and the delegation to such Boards of powers and functions ;

(h) the delegation of powers and functions of the Central Board to the Governor, or to Deputy Governors, Directors or officers of the Bank ;

(i) the formation of Committees of the Central Board, the delegation of powers and functions of the Central Board to such Committees, and the conduct of business in such Committees ;

(j) the constitution and management of staff and superannuation funds for the officers and servants of the Bank ;

(k) the manner and form in which contracts binding on the Bank may be executed ;

(l) the provision of an official seal of the Bank and the manner and effect of its use ;

(m) the manner and form in which the balance-sheet of the Bank shall be drawn up and in which the accounts shall be maintained ;

(n) the remuneration of Directors of the Bank ;

(o) the relations of the scheduled banks with the Bank and the returns to be submitted by the scheduled banks to the Bank ;

(p) the regulation of clearing-houses for the scheduled banks ;

(q) the circumstances in which, and the conditions and limitations subject to which the value of any lost, stolen, mutilated or imperfect currency note of the Government of India or bank note may be refunded ; and

(r) generally, for the efficient conduct of the business of the Bank.

(3) Copies of all regulations made under this section shall be available to the public on payment.

In the Indian Coinage Act, 1906, for section 11 the following section shall be substituted, namely :—

“ 11. Gold coins, coined at His Majesty's Royal Mint in England or at any mint established in pursuance of a proclamation of His Majesty as a branch of His Majesty's Royal Mint, shall not be legal tender in British India in payment or on account, but such coins shall be received by the Reserve Bank of India at its offices, branches and agencies in India at the bullion value of such coins calculated at the rate of 8 47512 grains troy of fine gold per rupee.”

The Indian Paper Currency Act, 1923, the Indian Paper Currency (Amendment) Act, 1923, the Indian Paper Currency (Amendment) Act, 1925, and the Currency Act, 1927, are hereby repealed.

In sub-section (3) of section 11 of the Indian Companies Act, 1913, after the word “ Royal ” the words “ Reserve Bank ” shall be inserted.

The Reserve Bank begins work with the opening of the financial year, 1935-36.

## Trade.

India is pre-eminently an agricultural country, and that fact dominates the course of its trade. The great export staples are the produce of the soil—wheat, seeds, cotton and jute. If we look back on the course of Indian trade over a long period of years we shall note a striking development towards stability. In the days that are past, the outturn of the soil was subjected to periodic shocks from famines arising from the failure of the rains, when the export trade in these staples dwindled to small proportions. But the spread of irrigation has produced a great change, and though no doubt in future heavy losses may be incurred from the weakness of the monsoons, they are never likely to be as catastrophic as in such year as 1896-97 and 1899-1900. Well over thirty per cent. of the culturable area of the Punjab is under irrigation, and huge new works are in progress to utilise the waters of the Sutlej, and of the Indus in Sind. Whilst these great works have been carried out or are in progress to spill on the land the floods of the snowed rivers of the North, other works of a less imposing character have safeguarded the arid tracts of the South. A chain of storage lakes arrests the rains of the Western Ghats and through canals spreads them over the parched lands of the Deccan. The rivers of the South like the Cauvery are being harnessed to preserve their flood waters for Madras. All over India irrigation works, large and small, are being restlessly pressed forward, and their effect is to give a far greater stability to Indian agriculture.

The destination of these surplus crops is another factor of importance. The great customer for Indian cotton is Japan, and to a lesser extent the Continent of Europe. Continental Europe is also a large buyer of her oilseeds and another produce, and of her hides and skins. Whilst the United Kingdom is the great market for tea and wheat, foreign countries are very important facts in the Indian export trade; therefore India had a vital interest in the economic recovery of Europe. When the post-war boom collapsed it hit India hard and

for a year or two the export trade reeled under the shock. The progress of the Dawes Plan and the measures taken under the League of Nations to assist Austria and Hungary back to industrial health had a special bearing on the prosperity of India; they have been elements of importance in inducing her recovery of prosperity.

But whilst India is pre-eminently an agricultural country, she ranks at the International Labour Office at Geneva as one of the great industrial countries of the world. Her manufacturing industries are few in number and are concentrated in a few areas, but they are of great importance. The largest is the cotton textile industry, which has its home in the town and Island of Bombay, with important subsidiary centres at Ahmedabad, Sholapur and Nagpur. Next in importance is the jute industry. Raw jute is a virtual monopoly of Bengal, and the jute mills are concentrated in and near Calcutta. The metallurgical industry is of more recent growth. The principal centre is Jamshedpur, the seat of the works of the Tata Iron and Steel Company where subsidiary industries have sprung up to utilise the products of the blast furnaces and mills. A very large proportion of the jute manufactures is exported. The cotton textile industry has lost a considerable part of its export trade to Japan, the Far East and East Africa; the mills find their principal outlet in India itself, and even there they are subject to severe competition from Japan and China. The iron and steel industry is for the most part a home industry, though large quantities of Indian pig iron are shipped to the Far East, and in some years to the western ports of North and South America. Therefore, whilst India is still in the main an agricultural country, three-quarters of her population drawing their sustenance from the soil, her manufacturing industries are of large and growing importance, and their prosperity every year affects in an increasing degree the general prosperity of the people.

## I.—GENERAL.

**Agricultural Conditions in India.**—The monsoon of 1933 started a little earlier than usual and gave, on the whole, well-distributed rains over the country. There were no prolonged breaks and the rainfall was generally in excess of the normal. Averaged over the plains of India the total rainfall during the monsoon period was 14 per cent. above the normal. During the retreating period of the monsoon the rainfall was defective in the Punjab, the North-West Frontier Province, Sind and North-East India, elsewhere it was normal or above it. Taking the year as a whole, the rainfall was above the average in most parts of the country.

From the point of view of agriculture, the season may be regarded as fairly good, although in some places crops were damaged by excessive rains and, in the cold weather, by low tempera-

ture and frost. The outturn of rice fell short of the last year's good crop, but was still satisfactory, particularly in Burma where the yield was 5 per cent. in excess of last year. A very good yield was obtained for the sugarcane crop, exceeding the previous year's record outturn by 8 per cent. The outturn of jute and cotton increased by 13 and 7 per cent respectively, as compared with the preceding season. Groundnut gave an increased production in 1933-34, while sesamum and castor seed yielded slightly less than in the preceding season. The wheat crop of 1932-33—which largely affects the year under review—was better than the preceding season's production by 5 per cent. The production of the rape and mustard, and linseed (winter oilseeds) crops of 1932-33 was about the same as in the preceding season, the former showing an increase of 2 per cent. and the latter a decrease of an equal magnitude.

**Industrial Situation in India.**—Although, in general, like its predecessor, the year 1933 was free from industrial disputes of any serious character, it was not altogether immune from minor disturbances of a sporadic nature. On the whole, the number of working people involved and the total loss in working days that occurred were a little larger than in 1932.

**Volume of Trade.**—The following figures have been compiled to show the values of imports and exports of merchandise on the basis of the declared values in 1913-14. These statistics are necessarily approximate, but they are sufficiently accurate to afford a fairly reliable measure of the course of trade.—

(In crores of Rupees)

	1913-14	1925-26	1926-27	1927-28	1928-29	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
Imports ..	183	143	156	181	190	189	157	113	162	146
Exports ..	144	246	228	248	260	263	235	200	176	209
Total trade in merchandise excluding re-exports.	437	389	384	429	450	452	392	313	338	355

The table shows a moderate progress in recovery from the record low level of 1932-33, indicating as it does an improvement of Rs. 17 crores, on the basis of 1913-14 prices, in the total trade in merchandise (excluding re-exports). It is significant that the recovery was confined to the export side, the imports having as a matter of fact shown a decline of Rs. 16 crores.

**Prices in India.**—In September, 1929, the index number of wholesale prices at Calcutta was 143. By September, 1931, the index had fallen to 91. The suspension of the gold standard by Britain in September, 1931, and the retention of the link between the rupee and sterling, resulted in an immediate appreciation of the Indian price-level, this improvement was maintained till December, 1931, but thereafter a fall began and by June, 1932, the index number was 86, the lowest figure reached during 1932. The figure remained stationary at 91 from August to October, 1932, but receded to 82 in March, 1933. From March, it again showed an upward tendency and reached the maximum for 1933, viz., (91) in July from the next month it declined again and closed at 89 in December. During the first quarter of 1934, the index remained more or less steady. It touched 90 at the end of January, but dropped back to 88 at the end of March.

As compared with September, 1929, the heaviest decline in March, 1934, was in oilseeds and raw jute. Among other agricultural products the next heaviest decline was in rice and raw cotton. Wheat prices were on a higher level during the first seven months of 1933 than during 1932 but they showed a declining tendency from August till March, 1934. The price of sugar was on a lower level during 1933 than in 1932 and the decline towards the end of 1933 was fairly marked. In 1933, tea prices showed a great improvement as compared with 1932 and the rise was most noticeable from June, 1933, when the price basis for teas sold for export was much higher than those for internal consumption. In December, 1932, the index number was 57, and this rose to 149 at the end

of January, 1934. Among raw materials, the prices of hides and skins rose in 1933 as compared with 1932. Prices of cotton manufactures did not show marked fluctuation during the year but they improved slightly towards the close. The prices of jute manufactures as compared with 1932, fell during the first quarter of 1933, then they rose till July. Thereafter they displayed a downward tendency till October when they rose again and the index number stood at 79 in March, 1934, and 83 in February, 1934. Metal prices were on a lower level than that in the previous year.

**Imports.**—The total value of the imports of merchandise into British India during 1933-34 amounted to Rs. 115 crores and that of exports to Rs. 150 crores. Compared with the preceding year, there was an improvement of Rs. 17 crores or 13 per cent in the case of imports, while there was an increase of Rs. 14 crores or 10 per cent. under exports.

On the import side the demand for foreign textiles weakened. The decrease recorded under this head amounted to one of Rs. 16 crores on a total of Rs. 47 crores recorded in 1932-33. Stated in percentages, this meant a decline of 34 per cent over the figures of 1932-33 and of 12 per cent over those of 1931-32. The decline under the textile group was primarily the result of smaller imports of cotton piece-goods, the total receipt of which only amounted to 796 million yards, valued at Rs. 13.49 lakhs, as compared with 1,225 million yards valued at Rs. 21.26 lakhs in 1932-33. All the principal varieties of cotton piecegoods participated in this decline, grey goods falling by 126 million yards, white by 151 million yards and coloured by 156 million yards. Imports both from the United Kingdom and from Japan recorded decreases under all the descriptions. Arrivals of cotton twist and yarn also fell off from 15.1 million lbs. valued at Rs. 3.79 lakhs to 32.1 million lbs. valued at Rs. 2.58 lakhs. There were concurrent declines under some of the other important items included in the textile group— notably a fall of Rs. 75 lakhs under silk, raw and



manufactured, of Rs. 42 lakhs under wool and woollens and of Rs. 1.42 lakhs under artificial silk (including yarn and goods of artificial silk mixed with other materials). The imports of raw cotton also receded from 84,800 tons to 42,900 tons. Under the metals groups there was a decline of Rs. 21 lakhs. Imports of iron and steel indeed rose from 326,000 tons to 329,000 tons in quantity and from Rs. 5.30 lakhs to Rs. 5.53 lakhs in value, but metals other than iron and steel and manufactures thereof declined from 70,000 tons to 63,000 tons in quantity and from Rs. 4.43 lakhs to Rs. 3.97 lakhs in value. Under machinery and millwork there was an advance of Rs. 2.22 lakhs due chiefly to larger arrivals of sugar machinery. The value of hardware imported contracted from Rs. 2.99 lakhs to Rs. 2.88 lakhs. There was an improvement in the imports of motor vehicles from Rs. 2.43 lakhs to Rs. 3.19 lakhs, the number of motor cars imported rising from 6,201 to 9,759 and that of omnibuses from 2,676 to 5,496. The value of the imports of rubber manufactures, however, declined from Rs. 1.98 lakhs to Rs. 1.88 lakhs. Imports of foreign sugar continued to decline and only amounted to 264,000 tons valued at Rs. 2.71 lakhs as against 402,000 tons valued at Rs. 4.23 lakhs in the preceding year. Arrivals of mineral oils declined slightly in quantity from 188 million gallons to 186 million gallons and in value from Rs. 6.70 lakhs to Rs. 5.83 lakhs. Imports of kerosene oil contracted from 59.5 million gallons to 58.1 million gallons while those of fuel oils advanced from 104½ million gallons to 105 million gallons. The value of provisions imported declined from Rs. 2.93 lakhs to Rs. 2.72 lakhs the bulk of the decline having been due to a falling off in the consignments of vegetable products. Imports of paper and pasteboard recorded a decline of 76,000 cwts in quantity and of Rs. 23 lakhs in value. Consignments of wheat declined from 33,500 tons worth Rs. 29½ lakhs to 18,300 tons worth Rs. 12½ lakhs while those of rice, not in the husk, rose from 35,500 tons (Rs. 31 lakhs) to 84,000 tons (Rs. 49 lakhs).

**Exports.**—On the export side despatches of raw cotton rose from 2,063,000 bales valued at Rs. 20½ crores to 2,740,000 bales valued at Rs. 27 crores. Cotton manufactures (including twist and yarn) recorded a decline of Rs. 56 lakhs and amounted to Rs. 2.73 lakhs. Despatches of Indian cotton piecegoods declined further from 66.3 million yards worth Rs. 2.09 lakhs to 56.5 million yards worth Rs. 1.66 lakhs. Shipments of twist and yarn, however, advanced slightly in quantity from 15.1 million lbs. to 16.4 million lbs. and in value from Rs. 79 lakhs to Rs. 82 lakhs. The exports of raw and manufactured jute recorded an improvement in value of Rs. 1 crore. Shipments of raw jute increased from 3,153,000 bales valued at Rs. 9.73 lakhs to 4,190,000 bales valued at Rs. 10.93 lakhs. Exports of gunny bags contracted from 41.5 millions (Rs. 11.16 lakhs) to 402 millions (Rs. 9.72 lakhs), while those of gunny cloth rose from 1,012 million yards (Rs. 10.24 lakhs) to 1,053 million yards (Rs. 11.38 lakhs). Exports of foodgrains declined in quantity from 2,056,000 tons to 1,870,000 tons and in value from Rs. 16.08 lakhs to Rs. 11.75 lakhs. Exports of wheat remained practically unchanged at 2,000 tons, while those of rice dropped from 1,887,000 tons to 1,744,000 tons in quantity and

from Rs. 14.46 lakhs to Rs. 10.57 lakhs in value. Despatches of tea declined from 379 million lbs. to 318 million lbs. in quantity but owing to much higher prices the value rose from Rs. 17.15 lakhs to Rs. 19.85 lakhs. Exports of oilseeds amounted to 1,124,000 tons valued at Rs. 13.06 lakhs which meant an increase of 53 per cent. in quantity and of 21 per cent. in value in comparison with the figures of the preceding year. The improvement was due mainly to increases in the shipments of linseed from 72,000 tons to 379,000 tons, of groundnuts from 433,000 tons to 547,000 tons, of cotton seed from 2,000 tons to 6,000 tons and of sesamum from 10,000 tons to 15,000 tons. Rapeseed showed a decline of 41,000 tons. Exports of hides and skins recorded a large improvement from 41,800 tons worth Rs. 7.43 lakhs to 61,400 tons worth Rs. 9.90 lakhs. Shipments of metals and ores advanced considerably from 695,000 tons valued at Rs. 4.68 lakhs to 976,000 tons valued at Rs. 5.49 lakhs. Shipments of lac amounted to 731,000 cwts, valued at Rs. 2.46 lakhs which represented an increase of 75 per cent. in quantity and of 98 per cent. in value in comparison with the corresponding figures for 1932-33. Despatches of coffee advanced by 13,000 cwts in quantity but the value dropped by Rs. 8 lakhs.

**Balance of Trade.**—The visible balance of trade in merchandise and treasure for the year 1933-34 was in favour of India to the extent of Rs. 92 crores as compared with Rs. 68 crores in 1932-33. The transactions in treasure on private account resulted in a net export of treasure, amounting to Rs. 57½ crores as against Rs. 65 crores in the preceding year. Net exports of gold amounted to Rs. 57 crores, while silver showed a net import of Rs. 1 lakh. Net exports of currency notes amounted to Rs. 19 lakhs.

**Tariff Changes.**—The changes in the tariff made under the various Acts passed during the latter part of 1932 and the earlier part of 1933 were dealt with in the review for the year 1932-33. Since then eleven Acts have been passed introducing several changes in the tariff.

**The Indian Tariff (Second Amendment) Act, 1933,** imposed with effect from the 23rd December, 1933, a duty (including the additional duty and the surcharge) of 3 *as* 9 *p* per imperial gallon on mineral oil, other than kerosene and motor spirit, which is suitable for use as an illuminant in wick lamps.

**The Indian Tariff (Amendment) Act, 1934,** which was passed on 19th February, 1934, affords assistance, by the imposition, generally, of minimum specific duties under the standard rate, to certain Indian industries which have been subject to menacing competition from foreign countries. The principal items affected are—

Alum, magnesium sulphate and magnesium chloride; cotton under vests and socks and stockings; glass globes and chimneys for lamps and lanterns, certain kinds of paints, colours, and painters' materials, enamelled ironware, electrical earthenware and porcelain, and domestic earthenware, china and porcelain; lead pencils; tiles of earthenware and porcelain; umbrellas, cast iron pipes, woollen hosiery, knitted apparel and fabrics; and toilet soaps,

The Act further imposed specific duties on hardened or hydrogenated fish oil and whale oil, sugar candy, and household and laundry soap and increased the duties on boots and shoes and uppers therefor, silk or artificial silk mixtures, and certain kinds of cotton fents. The Act came into force on the 20th February, 1934, but the changes mentioned above became effective from the 23rd December, 1933, under the provisions of the Provisional Collection of Taxes Act, 1931.

**The Wheat Import Duty (Extending) Act, 1934**, extended the operation of the temporary import duty on wheat and wheat flour up to the 31st March, 1935. A Bill was introduced in March 1935 to reduce the wheat import duty from Rs. 2 to Rs. 1-8-0 per cwt.

The measures of protection afforded to certain manufactures of iron and steel by the Steel Industry (Protection) Act, 1927, as subsequently amended, the Wire and Wire Nail Industry (Protection) Act, 1932, and the Indian Tariff (Ottawa Trade Agreement) Amendment Act, 1932, were due to expire on the 31st March, 1934. The question of further protection, if any, to be granted to the steel industry was referred to the Tariff Board who were also asked to re-examine at the same time the measures of protection afforded to the industry by the Wire and Wire Nail Industry (Protection) Act, 1932, and the Indian Tariff (Ottawa Trade Agreement) Amendment Act, 1932. As the enquiry could not be completed before April, 1934, the operation of the three Acts mentioned above was extended, with a view to maintaining the continuity of the protective scheme, for a further period up to the 31st October, 1934, by the Steel and Wire Industries Protection (Extending) Act, 1934.

**The Indian Finance Act, 1934**, which was passed on the 29th March changed the duty payable on cigarettes to 25 per cent *ad valorem* and in addition either Rs. 8-2 per 1,000 or Rs. 3-4 per lb. whichever is higher. It also increased the duty on unmanufactured tobacco to Rs. 3-4 per lb. (standard rate) and Rs. 2-12 per lb. (colonial preference rate), and reduced the duty on silver to 5 *as*, per oz. The Act further abolished the export duty on raw hides.

**The Salt Additional Import Duty (Extending) Act, 1934**, extended the operation of the Salt (Additional Import Duty) Act, 1931, to the 30th April, 1935, subject to certain modifications which were recommended by the Salt Industry Committee of the Legislative Assembly.

As a result of the denunciation by India of the Indo-Japanese Convention of 1904 in April, 1933, the question of the conclusion of a new commercial agreement between India and Japan had to be taken up. Pending the discussion of this question the operation of the protective duties on cotton piece-goods imposed by the Cotton Textile Industry (Protection) Act, 1930, as subsequently amended, which was due to expire on 31st October, 1933, was extended up to 31st March, 1934, by the Cotton Textile Industry Protection (Second Amendment) Act, 1933. The Cotton Textile Industry Protection (Amendment) Act, 1934, further extended by one month, up to 30th April, 1934, the operation

of these duties pending the completion of consideration by the Indian Legislature of the Indian Tariff (Textile Protection) Amendment Act, 1934, which was passed on the 20th April, 1934. The latter Act gave effect to the conclusions of the Tariff Board recommending substantive protection to the cotton textile industry, modified in the light of the denunciation of the Indo-Japanese Trade Convention of 1904 and the subsequent conclusion of a new trade agreement with Japan and of the unofficial agreement between representatives of the Indian and the United Kingdom textile industries. It also gave effect to the decisions of the Government of India on the recommendations of the Tariff Board in regard to the claims of the sericultural industry to protection. The Act removed starch and larina from the free list and made them able to a duty of 15 per cent *ad valorem*. The duty on artificial silk yarn was raised to 25 per cent, *ad valorem* with an alternative minimum specific duty of 3 *as* per lb. The Act further fixed the rate of duty on cotton piece-goods, not of British manufacture, at 50 per cent, *ad valorem* subject to a minimum specific duty of 5½ *as* per lb. in the case of plain greys and made the following liable to protective duties.—

Raw silk, silk cocoons, silk waste and noils and silk yarn, cotton twist and yarn and cotton sewing or darning thread; fabrics of cotton, artificial silk or silk and of such mixtures, fabrics containing gold or silver thread; cotton knitted fabrics and certain kinds of cotton braids or coris, and of cotton hosiery.

The rates of duties on the following articles were also altered:—

Ribbons; socks and stockings made wholly or mainly from silk or artificial silk, fents not exceeding 4 yards in length, apparel, hosiery, haberdashery, millinery, drapery, hats, caps, bonnets and hatters' ware, and textile manufactures not otherwise specified.

The Act came into force on the 1st May, 1934, and the changes made therein shall have effect up to the 31st March, 1939.

**The Sugar (Excise Duty) Act, 1934**, received the assent of the Governor-General on the 1st May, 1934. It imposed, with effect from 1st April, 1934, on (i) *Khandasari* sugar and (ii) all other sugar, except palmrya sugar, produced in a factory in British Indian an excise duty of (i) 10 *as* per cwt. and (ii) Rs. 1-5 per cwt. respectively.

**The Matches (Excise Duty) Act, 1934**, which also received the assent of the Governor-General on 1st May, 1934, imposed, with effect from 1st April 1934, on matches made in British India and sold in boxes or booklets containing on an average not more than eighty an excise duty of—

- (i) Rs. 1 per gross of boxes or booklets if the average number is forty or less,
- (ii) Rs. 1-8 per gross of boxes or booklets if the average number is more than 40 but less than 60, and
- (iii) Rs. 2 per gross of boxes or booklets if the average number is more than 60,

In exercise of the powers conferred by the Act the rate of excise duty on all other matches was fixed at 4 *as.* for every 1,440 matches or fraction thereof with effect from 3rd May, 1934. The Act also revised the customs duties on imported matches in such a manner as to comprise rates maintaining the existing measure of protection for the Indian industry over and above the equivalent of the new excise duty.

Besides the statutory changes mentioned above the period of operation of the additional protection accorded to iron or steel galvanised sheets, fabricated, and pipes and tubes made

therefrom has been extended up to the 31st October, 1934, under section 3 (4) of the Indian Tariff Act, 1894. Similarly under section 3 (5) of the above Act the import duty on the non-British cotton piecegoods was reduced, as a result of the Indo-Japanese negotiations to 50 per cent *ad valorem* with a minimum specific duty of 5½ *as.* per lb in the case of plain grey, with effect from the 8th January, 1934. As already stated in a previous paragraph, the statutory rate of duty on non-British cotton piecegoods was also fixed at this level with effect from the 1st May, 1934.

## II—IMPORTS OF MERCHANDISE.

The following table shows the comparative importance of the principal articles imported into British India:—

### IMPORTS.

(In thousands of Rupees.)

—	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34	Percentage on total imports of merchandise in 1933-34.
Cotton and cotton goods ..	62,90.88	31,64.57	26,18.81	34,08.53	21,30.12	19.32
Machinery and millwork ..	18,21.85	14,34.78	10,92.34	10,54.24	12,76.93	11.06
Metals and ores ..	23,61.91	15,92.26	9,77.65	9,73.49	9,49.86	8.23
Oils .. .. .	11,68.65	10,92.25	9,72.26	8,00.01	6,81.30	3.90
Vehicles .. .. .	10,84.73	7,30.53	4,48.47	3,81.94	4,76.83	5.13
Instruments, apparatus and appliances ..	5,38.20	4,77.47	3,69.20	3,84.77	4,62.04	3.48
Silk, raw and manufactures ..	4,58.43	2,99.92	2,73.65	4,33.37	3,58.53	3.10
Hardware .. .. .	5,06.65	3,60.28	2,60.91	2,99.22	2,87.83	2.49
Provisions and oilman's stores ..	5,63.61	4,87.79	3,41.26	2,92.26	2,71.56	2.35
Sugar .. .. .	15,77.65	10,96.47	6,16.53	4,22.87	2,70.97	2.35
Chemicals .. .. .	2,78.74	2,61.22	2,56.97	2,71.25	2,70.06	2.34
Paper and pasteboard ..	3,72.31	2,86.74	2,50.24	2,86.45	2,63.19	2.28
Wool, raw and manufactures ..	4,28.45	2,31.11	1,62.06	2,96.47	2,54.93	2.29
Dyes .. .. .	2,13.31	2,59.00	2,67.65	2,50.48	2,46.10	2.13
Liquors .. .. .	3,76.63	3,31.76	2,26.86	2,25.70	2,26.98	1.96
Drugs and medicines ..	2,26.25	1,93.94	1,91.11	1,85.83	1,93.42	1.68
Rubber .. .. .	3,32.67	2,58.24	2,22.28	1,99.05	1,91.35	1.66
Spices .. .. .	3,25.75	2,54.94	2,08.22	1,72.50	1,55.67	1.35
Glass and glassware ..	2,51.93	1,64.78	1,21.97	1,42.47	1,22.13	1.06
Fruits and vegetables ..	1,82.87	1,48.59	1,34.47	1,16.57	1,00.14	.87
Paints and painter's materials ..	1,46.55	1,12.09	87.53	92.19	92.19	.79
Gram, pulse and flour ..	5,42.05	2,81.63	1,17.61	70.98	83.70	.72
Apparel .. .. .	1,71.24	1,11.13	81.76	84.21	81.51	.71
Soap .. .. .	1,66.68	1,11.98	88.72	82.63	78.37	.68
Precious stones and pearls, unset ..	1,09.65	59.74	45.00	83.64	74.82	.64
Tobacco .. .. .	2,69.71	1,51.16	94.34	96.94	72.15	.62
Stationery .. .. .	1,05.06	81.25	68.03	72.36	66.22	.57
Building and engineering materials ..	1,34.44	1,09.88	83.78	77.35	64.35	.56
Toilet requisites ..	72.68	53.87	47.80	58.14	56.61	.49
Haberdashery and millinery ..	1,04.28	72.08	54.29	67.80	54.57	.47
Wood and timber .. .. .	1,03.54	89.82	60.69	51.44	54.00	.47
Tea chests .. .. .	80.24	63.53	50.32	47.77	53.38	.46
Toys and requisites for games ..	64.84	49.06	37.04	47.33	53.35	.46
Manures .. .. .	98.65	67.43	36.01	52.89	52.42	.45
Books, printed, etc. ..	71.82	60.91	53.38	46.38	49.33	.42

## Imports—(continued)

(In thousands of Rupees)

	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.	Percentage on total imports of merchandise in 1933-34.
Boots and shoes ..	87.81	88.05	64.93	51.77	47.51	.41
Salt ..	1,30.39	1,14.97	71.99	78.96	46.88	.40
Beltng for machinery ..	90.21	63.62	50.11	52.86	46.06	.40
Earthenware and porcelain ..	72.31	48.16	38.36	40.56	43.15	.37
Arms, ammunition and military stores.	65.44	54.02	68.48	44.11	42.97	.37
Animals, living ..	32.42	20.86	42.06	14.79	28.12	.24
Paper making materials	44.05	42.07	35.99	22.09	27.10	.23
Umbrellas and fittings	43.66	31.09	30.16	27.16	26.66	.23
Gums and resins ..	41.06	31.07	24.25	23.63	26.61	.23
Cutlery ..	41.41	26.05	20.69	24.27	25.50	.22
Tea ..	63.90	45.68	43.57	34.63	25.13	.21
Tobacco ..	39.88	42.99	31.91	28.57	22.31	.19
Tallow and stearine ..	31.02	27.23	20.79	24.79	19.65	.17
Furniture and cabinet ware ..	37.66	27.73	20.11	17.65	16.89	.14
Flax, raw and manufactures.	33.38	21.69	17.75	16.75	16.64	.14
Clocks and watches and parts	23.47	16.86	11.21	12.75	16.93	.13
Fish (excluding canned fish) ..	26.31	23.86	13.42	13.66	15.05	.13
Coal and coke ..	45.55	34.69	14.28	9.63	13.59	.12
Jute and jute goods ..	24.20	18.37	12.78	13.49	9.85	.08
Jewellery, also plate of gold and silver.	26.25	39.31	19.18	31.43	5.50	.04
Matches ..	10.89	4.11	1.05	52	74	.01
All other articles ..	14,33.69	10,53.76	9,64.95	10,31.73	8,99.86	7.79
<b>TOTAL VALUE OF IMPORTS ..</b>	<b>240,70.69</b>	<b>164,79.37</b>	<b>126,37.14</b>	<b>132,58.43</b>	<b>115,38.61</b>	<b>100</b>

**Cotton Manufactures (Rs. 17.74 lakhs)**—

The year 1932-33 had been a year of fresh advances for the import trade in cotton manufactures. The year just passed, on the contrary, was one of steady decline from the high level of 1932-33. All sections of the trade were affected, twist and yarn and cotton piecegoods, notwithstanding their different status in the industrial economy of the country, having more or less shared the same fate.

The total value of the imports of cotton manufactures in the year under review amounted to Rs. 17.74 lakhs as compared with Rs. 26.83 lakhs, in the year preceding, and Rs. 59.49 lakhs in 1929-30, which, for purposes of comparison, may be taken as the last of the normal years. Imports of cotton twist and yarn amounted to 32.0 million lbs. valued at Rs. 2.58 lakhs as against 45.1 million lbs. valued at Rs. 7.79 lakhs in 1932-33 and 43.9 million lbs. valued at Rs. 6.00 lakhs in 1929-30. The total consignments of piecegoods received in the year under review totalled 796 million yards worth Rs. 13.49 lakhs as compared with 1,225 million yards worth Rs. 21.26 lakhs in the previous year; and 1,919 million yards valued at Rs. 50.25 lakhs in 1929-30.

Compared with the imports of 1932-33, the total shipments of cotton piecegoods, including fens, received into India in 1933-34, fell off by 429 million yards, or 35 per cent. to 796 million yards. This decrease was largely due to smaller shipments from Japan as a result of the increased duties. But the imports of 1933-34 were above the record low figure of 776 million yards for 1931-32.

Imports of grey goods decreased by 35 per cent. as compared with the imports of 1932-33. The decline in each of the other two cases amounted to 37 per cent. As in 1932-33, coloured goods individually formed the most important class under cotton piecegoods and it was under this category that the decline was largest, the actual measure of that decline being 156 million yards against 151 million yards under white goods and 126 million yards under grey.

Of the total quantity of piecegoods imported, Bombay received 33 per cent. against 26 per cent. taken by Bengal and 21 per cent. by Sind. The respective participations of these three maritime provinces in 1932-33 had been 27.29 and 25 per cent. Madras accounted for 9 per

cent of the imports as compared with 8 per cent in the preceding year, whereas the share of Burma remained unchanged at about 11 per cent. It is important that, speaking relatively, Bombay considerably increased her share at the expense of Bengal and Sind and that the pride of place which used to be Bengal's passed over to Bombay during the year under review. The probable explanation of this is that a large part of the trade which during the active period of the civil disobedience movement had been diverted to Sind from Bombay is gradually being transferred back to Bombay.

The imports of grey goods fell to a record low level of 230 million yards from 356 million yards in 1932-33 and were even smaller by 19 million yards than the strikingly low figure of 249 million yards returned for 1931-32. Imports of white goods also shrank by 151 million yards in comparison with the imports of 1932-33 and constituted a low record superseding the previous low record of 1930-31 by a little less than 10 million yards. There was, similarly, a decline of 156 million yards under coloured goods, the imports of which dropped from 425 million yards in 1932-33 to 269 million yards.

The value of the different classes of cotton manufactures imported during the past five years and the pre-war year 1913-14 is set forth below.—

	1913-14 (pre-war year)	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
	Rs. (lakhs)	Rs. (lakhs)	Rs. (lakhs)	Rs. (lakhs)	Rs. (lakhs)	Rs. (lakhs)
Twist and yarn .. .. .	4.16	6.00	3.08	2.99	3.79	2.58
Piecegoods—						
Grey (unbleached) .. ..	25.45	20.93	6.87	3.92	5.07	3.06
White (bleached) .. ..	14.29	13.27	6.20	5.33	7.33	4.73
Coloured, printed or dyed ..	17.86	15.15	6.82	5.05	8.34	5.25
Fents of all descriptions ..	54	90	16	37	62	45
Total Piecegoods .. ..	58.14	50.25	20.05	14.67	21.26	13.49
Hosiery .. .. .	1.20	1.44	88	48	67	77
Handkerchiefs and shawls ..	89	17	5	2	6	4
Thread .. .. .	39	81	60	54	56	51
Other sorts .. .. .	1.52	82	59	45	49	35
Grand Total .. .. .	66.30	59.49	25.25	19.15	26.83	17.74

#### Cotton Twist and Yarn (Rs. 2.58 lakhs).—

The imports of cotton twist and yarn were valued at Rs. 2.58 lakhs as compared with Rs. 3.79 lakhs in 1932-33. Quantitatively, the imports of 1933-34 amounted to 32 million lbs as against 45 million lbs in the preceding year. The value of the consignments thus fell off by Rs. 1.21 lakhs or by 32 per cent and the quantity by 13 million lbs or 29 per cent.

#### Cotton Piece-goods (Rs. 13.49 lakhs).—

While imports from all sources declined, the decline actually as well as relatively was largest in the case of Japan. Imports from Japan fell away by 6 million lbs., whereas those from the United Kingdom and those small other sources diminished by a little more than 3 million lbs. Expressed in percentage Japan showed a decline of 36 per cent, against one of 25 per cent for the United Kingdom and 23 per cent for "other countries."

The figures for the three important classes of cotton piecegoods from 1913-14 onwards are given in the following table.—

Year.	Grey (unbleached)	White (bleached)	Coloured printed or dyed.	Year.	Grey (unbleached)	White (bleached)	Coloured, printed or dyed.
	Million yards	Million yards	Million yards		Million yards	Million yards	Million yards
1913-14 ..	1,534.2	793.3	831.8	1917-18 ..	625.5	502.3	395.6
1914-15 ..	1,320.2	604.2	494.8	1918-19 ..	583.4	286.6	227.3
1915-16 ..	1,148.2	611.4	358.7	1919-20 ..	533.3	322.0	208.3
1916-17 ..	847.0	589.8	454.9	1920-21 ..	580.2	421.8	489.3
				1921-22 ..	635.6	306.2	138.3
				1922-23 ..	931.0	402.5	243.8
				1923-24 ..	704.0	415.3	347.5
				1924-25 ..	845.5	548.9	407.0
				1925-26 ..	709.1	465.1	365.8
				1926-27 ..	748.4	571.0	447.4
				1927-28 ..	875.5	556.5	504.8
				1928-29 ..	838.6	554.1	506.9
				1929-30 ..	925.5	473.6	483.5
				1930-31 ..	365.0	271.6	245.7
				1931-32 ..	249.4	279.7	223.2
				1932-33 ..	356.0	412.7	424.8
				1933-34 ..	230.1	261.9	268.7

The following table shows the declared value per yard of the three classes of goods for a number of years:—

Cotton piecegoods.	13-14.	25-26	26-27	27-28	28-29	29-30	30-31	31-32	32-33	33-34
	A. p.	A. p.	A. p.	A. p.	A. p.	A. p.	A. p.	A. p.	A. p.	A. p.
Grey (unbleached)	2 8	4 11	4 2	3 11	3 10	3 7	3 0	2 6	2 3	2 2
White (bleached)	2 11	5 6	4 11	4 5	4 5	4 0	3 8	3 1	2 10	2 11
Coloured, printed or dyed	3 5	6 11	6 2	5 7	5 6	5 0	4 5	3 8	3 2	3 2

The detailed figures relating to the imports under the principal classes of grey, white and coloured goods are given below in millions of yards.

Grey (unbleached)	1913-14 (pre-war year)	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
Dhutis, saris and scarves ..	806.1	171.0	83.6	138.8	90.3
Jaconets, madapolams, mulls, etc.	150.4	19.3	23.7	26.8	22.1
Longcloth and shirtings ..	545.4	166.3	133.8	182.8	112.8
Sheetings .. ..	.2	4.1	3.7	5.1	2.2
Drills and jeans .. ..	21.3	2.4	2.9	1.3	1.6
Other sorts .. ..	10.8	1.9	1.7	1.2	1.1
TOTAL ..	1,534.2	365.0	249.4	356.0	230.1

White (bleached)	1913-14 (pre-war year)	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
Dhutis, saris and scarves ..	104.3	15.4	1.9	3.6	6.5
Jaconets, madapolams, mulls, etc.	307.9	135.2	155.2	220.2	137.8
Longcloth and shirtings ..	115.3	71.9	79.9	109.7	75.8
Nainsooks .. ..	204.7	25.9	21.5	30.9	17.5
Drills and jeans .. ..	5.7	3.8	4.1	4.4	5.3
Checks, spots and stripes ..	16.1	3.7	3.8	7.9	4.4
Twills .. ..	8.3	7.7	3.7	11.4	7.0
Other sorts .. ..	31.0	8.0	9.7	15.6	7.6
TOTAL ..	793.3	271.6	279.7	412.7	261.9

Coloured, printed or dyed.	1913-14 (pre-war year.)	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
Dhutis, saris and scarves ..	115.2	19.1	8.7	18.2	18.0
Cambrics, etc. .. ..	113.6	20.5	19.7	40.6	34.2
Shirtings .. ..	152.6	54.7	62.9	115.6	59.6
Prints and chintz .. ..	209.7	38.7	23.0	50.5	23.7
Drills and jeans .. ..	30.0	33.3	32.9	71.4	53.7
Checks, spots and stripes ..	19.7	12.5	5.1	12.8	13.0
Twills .. ..	31.4	16.0	17.8	22.6	14.9
Other sorts .. ..	159.6	55.9	53.1	93.1	51.6
TOTAL ..	831.8	245.7	223.2	424.8	268.7

The bulk of the reduction under greys, has to be attributed to recessions in the imports of dhutis, saris, and scarves and of longcloth and shirtings, usually the two most important sub-divisions in this class. Consignments of dhutis, saris and scarves fell away by 49 million yards or 35 per cent. in comparison with the imports of 1932-33 and those of longcloth and shirtings by 70 million yards or 38 per cent. The imports under the former classification, however, were still well ahead of the abnormally low figure of 1931-32. In the case of white goods, the retrogression of the import trade was accounted for mainly by jaconets, madapollams, mulls, etc. and, to a relatively small extent, by long-cloth and shirting. The imports of jaconets, etc. at 138 million yards were smaller by 91 million yards or 40 per cent. The decline under longcloth and shirting was smaller, being only about 34 million yards or 31 per cent. The import figure for 1933-34 under each of these two heads marked a low level, which, as will be seen from the table above, was passed in recent years only once in 1930-31.

In regard to coloured goods by far the most important manifestation of the retrograde movement was under shirtings, of which the quantity received shrunk by 56 million yards or by a little more than 49 per cent. To a large extent, this difference between the import figures of 1932-33 and 1933-34 under this parti-

cular head is accounted for by the fact that the imports had been unexpectedly high in the earlier of the two years brought under comparison and, as a matter of fact, the imports of 1933-34 were smaller only by 5 per cent. than those of 1931-32 and were higher than the imports of 1930-31 by as much as 9 per cent. However, the decline under shirtings was matched by a similar movement of smaller intensity, under cambrics, prints and chinlitz and under drills and jeans, involving in the aggregate a net decline of 50.9 million yards. Turning to the other classifications in the same table, it will be seen that there were feeble upturns under a few less important heads, to wit, drills and jeans under greys and whites, and checks, spots, and stripes under coloured. Apart from these few exceptions, the same general movement for a downward adjustment of the import level was noticeable under all classes throughout the table.

Of the total quantities of piecegoods imported in 1933-34, 54 per cent came from the United Kingdom and 44 per cent from Japan as against 49 and 47 per cent. in the respective cases in 1932-33. Imports from the United States of America amounted in the aggregate to 2 per cent., or much the same as in 1932-33. The following table gives the details for a number of years.

Percentage shares in the total quantities of piecegoods imported.

	13-14	24-25	25-26	26-27	27-28	28-29	29-30	30-31	31-32	32-33	33-34
United Kingdom .. ..	97.1	88.5	82.3	82.0	78.2	75.2	65.0	58.8	49.4	48.7	53.5
Japan .. ..	.3	8.5	13.9	13.6	16.4	18.4	29.3	36.1	43.8	47.3	43.9
United States .. ..	.3	.5	1.0	.9	1.4	1.5	1.7	1.0	2.5	1.7	2.0
Netherlands .. ..	8	.6	1.1	1.1	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.5	.9	.4	.2
Other countries .. ..	1.5	1.9	1.7	2.4	3.0	3.9	2.9	2.6	3.4	1.9	.4
Total .. ..	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100

**Silk, raw and manufactured (Rs. 3.59 lakhs).**—The imports under this head showed an appreciable diminution, the total supplies received during the year being valued at Rs. 3.59 lakhs as against Rs. 4.33 lakhs in 1932-33. The imports of 1933-34, however, were still in advance of the figure for 1931-32 by Rs. 45 lakhs. Imports of raw silk declined from 3.2 million lbs. valued at Rs. 1.17 lakhs to 2.4 million lbs. valued at Rs. 72 lakhs, more than 88 per cent. of the supplies coming from China (including Hongkong) which sent 2.1 million lbs. as against 2.9 million lbs., or 92 per cent. of the supplies in 1932-33. Imports from Japan, however, advanced from 165,000 lbs. to 220,000 lbs. Imports of yarns, noils and warps recorded a decrease from 3

million lbs (Rs. 88 lakhs) to 2 million lbs. (Rs. 47 lakhs). Japan, which had made a conspicuous advance in the preceding year by sending 187,000 lbs. (Rs. 40 lakhs) was able to send only 814,000 lbs. (Rs. 22 lakhs) in 1933-34. Imports from Italy, which came second in order of importance in 1932-33, were reduced from 862,000 lbs. to 249,000 lbs. while China advance her share from 418,000 lbs. (Rs. 11 lakhs) to 615,000 lbs. (Rs. 15 lakhs). Switzerland which had contributed 289,000 lbs. in 1931-32 and 96,000 lbs. in 1932-33 altogether disappeared from this line in the year under review. Imports of silk piecegoods showed a further increase of 6 million yards, viz., from 35 million yards to 41 million yards. But the value of the consignments

which was returned at Rs 1,82 lakhs in 1933-34 showed only an inappreciable gain of Rs 1 lakh in comparison with 1932-33. The outstanding feature in this line of trade was a further significant increase in the share of Japan from 26.8 million yards valued at Rs 1,33 lakhs to 34.3 million yards valued at Rs 1,47 lakhs. China (including Hongkong), the only other competitor of any importance, was able to send only 6.7 million yards (Rs 32 lakhs) as compared with 7.9 million yards (Rs 45 lakhs) in the preceding year. The shares of other countries generally showed decreases.

**Artificial silk (Rs. 2.74 lakhs).**—There was a considerable reduction in the trade under this head, the total value of the imports amounting to Rs 2.74 lakhs as against Rs 4.16 lakhs in the year preceding. Piecegoods suffered most, but decreases also appeared under yarn. The total imports of artificial silk yarn were returned at 10 million lbs valued at Rs 82 lakhs as compared with 11 million lbs valued at Rs 93 lakhs in 1932-33. Italy which is the largest supplier had her share reduced from 5.6 million lbs to 4.3 million lbs. A portion of the ground lost by her was captured by Japan, imports from which source advanced from 1.8 million lbs to 2.5 million lbs. The United Kingdom was barely able to hold her own, her share declining from 1.7 million lbs. to 1.6 million lbs. Imports from the Netherlands and Switzerland declined but those from Germany and France showed considerable improvement. Artificial silk piecegoods suffered a sharp decline, the imports amounting only to 40 million yards valued at Rs 1,08 lakhs as compared with 113 million yards valued at Rs 2.53 lakhs in the preceding year. Japan occupies a position of preponderance in this line, and the decline in trade therefore affected her most. Imports from that country fell from 111.7 million yards to 39.6 million yards. In this connection it may be mentioned that in the year under review, the basis of assessment of duty on artificial silk piecegoods was changed from 50 per cent. *ad valorem* to 50 per cent. *ad valorem* or 4 *as.* per square yard, whichever is higher. The average declared value of artificial silk piecegoods of Japanese origin was 4 *as.* 2 *p.* per yard.

Imports of piecegoods of cotton and artificial silk mixed totalling about 14 million yards valued at Rs. 49 lakhs showed an increase of 2 million yards in quantity combined with a decrease of Rs. 8 lakhs in value. The increase in quantity was due entirely to a broadening demand for the cheaper grades from Japan in preference to the more costly grades from other countries. Imports from that source amounted to 9 million yards as against 3 million yards in 1932-33. Italy which had been the foremost supplier in the preceding year with 4.4 million yards to her credit had to reduce her contribution to 3 million yards. Supplies from the United Kingdom were also reduced from 3 million yards to 2 million yards.

**Wool, raw and manufactured (Rs. 2.55 lakhs).**—Imports under this head were valued at Rs. 255 lakhs as compared with Rs. 2,96 lakhs in the preceding year. The decrease was fairly general and was shared by all the subheads in the group, except blankets and rugs other than

floor rugs, and hosiery. Imports of raw wool decreased from 7.2 million lbs. valued at Rs. 42 lakhs to 5.1 million lbs. valued at Rs. 34 lakhs. Australia with her contribution of 2.8 million lbs. valued at Rs. 18 lakhs still remained the largest supplier, although this quantity was less by 0.2 million lbs. as compared with imports from that country in 1932-33. She, however, realised a comparatively better value on her consignment in 1933-34. Imports from the United Kingdom receded from 2.1 million lbs. valued at Rs. 18 lakhs in 1932-33 to 1.5 million lbs. valued at Rs. 14 lakhs in 1933-34. The share of Persia amounted only to 0.6 million lbs. valued at Rs. 1½ lakhs as compared with nearly 1.3 million lbs. valued at Rs. 3 lakhs in the preceding year. Imports of worsted yarn for weaving decreased from 912,000 lbs. valued at Rs. 15 lakhs in 1932-33 to 886,000 lbs. valued at Rs. 12 lakhs. Imports of knitting wool also declined from 996,000 lbs. valued at Rs. 18 lakhs to 810,000 lbs. valued at Rs. 13 lakhs.

**Woolen Piecegoods.**—Imports of woolen piecegoods in 1933-34 were smaller by over 2 million yards in comparison with the imports of the preceding year, the total supplies entered in the year under review amounting to 11.5 million yards valued at Rs. 1.30 lakhs as against 13.9 million yards valued at Rs. 1.61 lakhs in the preceding year. There was a falling off in the trade with the Continental countries all of which excepting Belgium, had to cut down their contributions. Japan and the United Kingdom increased their respective shares to 2.1 million yards (Rs. 15 lakhs) and 3.2 million yards (Rs. 57 lakhs) from 1.4 million yards (Rs. 8 lakhs) and 2.8 million yards (Rs. 52 lakhs) in 1932-33.

The number of shawls imported in 1933-34 amounted to 332,000 pieces valued at Rs. 9 lakhs as compared with 338,000 pieces valued at Rs. 11 lakhs in the preceding year. The imports under this sub-head in 1929-30 were 658,000 pieces valued at Rs. 27 lakhs. As usual, Germany was the largest single source of supply, but she had to her credit only 171,000 pieces as against 186,000 pieces in 1932-33. Imports from the United Kingdom decreased both in quantity and value while in the case of other countries taken together there was a slight increase in quantity combined with a decrease in value.

Imports of carpets and floor rugs continued to decline and registered only Rs. 2 lakhs in 1933-34 as compared with Rs. 4 lakhs in 1932-33. The imports in 1929-30 were valued at Rs. 10 lakhs. The United Kingdom still held the predominant position, her supplies being valued at Rs. 1½ lakhs as compared with about Rs. 2 lakhs in the preceding year. The trade by sea with Persia in this line was reduced to insignificant proportions, the imports being valued at only Rs. 18,000 as compared with Rs. 80,000 in 1932-33.

**Metals and manufactures thereof (Rs. 9.49 lakhs).**—The imports under this head further declined by 1 per cent in quantity, viz. from 395,000 tons to 392,000 tons and by 2 per cent in value, viz., from Rs. 9.73 lakhs to Rs. 9.49 lakhs. Iron and steel manufactures accounted for 323,000 tons valued at Rs. 5.51 lakhs as compared with 324,000 tons valued at Rs. 5.29 lakhs in the



preceding year. If such items as machinery, millwork, hardware, cutlery, implements and instruments and vehicles are grouped together with metals and manufactures thereof under one head the total value of the group would aggregate Rs. 35 crores. Generally, yarn and textile fabrics constitute the most important group among India's imports, but the imports thereof during the year under review were valued at only Rs. 26½ crores.

**Iron and steel (Rs. 5.52 lakhs).—Imports** into India, of all classes of iron and steel, including pig and old iron or steel, in 1933-34 were returned at 329,000 tons as compared with 326,000 tons in the preceding year—an increase of about 1 per cent. only. The following tables show the monthly imports of pig iron and manufactured iron and steel into British India from the principal supplying countries :—

	1929-30 Rs. (lakhs)	1930-31 Rs. (lakhs)	1931-32 Rs. (lakhs)	1932-33 Rs. (lakhs)	1933-34 Rs. (lakhs)
Prime-movers .. .. .	4.12	2.74	1.56	1.00	1.21
Electrical .. .. .	2.41	2.39	2.16	1.56	1.27
Bollers .. .. .	1.09	97	56	45	66
Metal working (chiefly machine tools).	36	30	19	15	16
Mining .. .. .	61	74	66	38	32
Oil crushing and refining .. .. .	43	40	35	19	27
Paper mill .. .. .	7	7	6	5	11
Refrigerating .. .. .	20	22	10	9	9
Rice and flour mill .. .. .	24	22	10	9	7
Saw mill .. .. .	9	7	3	3	3
Sewing and knitting .. .. .	85	59	51	45	50
Sugar machinery .. .. .	9	14	30	1.53	3.36
Tea machinery .. .. .	28	17	11	21	12
Cotton machinery .. .. .	2.10	1.78	1.93	2.08	2.03
Jute mill machinery .. .. .	1.44	81	32	36	32
Wool machinery .. .. .	6	1	1	3	3
Typewriters, including parts and accessories	26	25	13	7	10
Printing and lithographing presses ..	23	14	15	9	15
Belting for machinery .. .. .	90	64	50	53	46

It will be seen from the above that while, relative to 1932-33, the total imports of iron and steel improved by 3,000 tons only, the actual imports from the United Kingdom were larger by as much as 26,000 tons. Consequently her percentage share increased from 43.0 per cent in 1932-33 to 50.5 per cent, which is the highest record figure on since 1928-29. The Ottawa Agreement had extended preferences to non-protected items of iron and steel. It may also be noticed that there was a slight increase in the percentage share of Germany and a considerable decline in that of Belgium. There was also an increase in the combined percentage share of unspecified countries, and this really reflects the larger volume of business put through by Japan, the total imports from that

country having advanced from 8,000 tons in 1932-33 to 16,000 tons in 1933-34.

**Motor vehicles (Rs. 3.19 lakhs).—The import trade in motor vehicles had been for some time on a downward grade: the year under review, however, saw the first sign of an improvement and the value of the imports of all classes of motor vehicles increased from Rs. 2.43 lakhs in 1932-33 to Rs. 3.19 lakhs in 1933-34. The increase was not entirely due to a normal annual demand but is accounted for, partly at least, by the subnormal importations of the preceding few years which evidently have failed to keep pace with the normal deterioration, though wear and tear, of the vehicles already on the road, making early replacement of running units necessary.**

The increase in making imports, in the case of motor cars, was one of 3,558 in number and Rs. 48 lakhs in value, the aggregate consignments received during the year having been returned at 9,759 valued at Rs. 1.77 lakhs as against 6,201 cars valued at Rs. 1.29 lakhs in 1932-33. These imports, however, were still far behind the average annual takings of the pre-depression years and even offered a poor comparison with the imports of 1930-31 which had stood at 12,601 cars valued at Rs. 2.58 lakhs. Such increases, however, as occurred during the year under review brought in their train relatively larger changes in the geographical distribution of the imports.

Imports from the United Kingdom amounted in 1933-34 to 5,348 cars valued at Rs. 1.06 lakhs as compared with 3,958 cars valued at Rs. 80 lakhs in 1932-33 and 2,178 cars valued at Rs. 50½ lakhs in 1931-32. Imports from the United States of America numbered 2,227 valued at Rs. 36 lakhs as compared with 1,201 valued at Rs. 28½ lakhs in 1932-33 and 3,368 valued at Rs. 65 lakhs in 1931-32. Concurrently, imports from Canada which had fallen away from 676 cars valued at Rs. 10½ lakhs to 296 cars valued at Rs. 6 lakhs in 1932-33, stepped up once again to 1,715 cars valued at Rs. 26 lakhs in the year under review.

Number of motor vehicles registered in British India up to 31st March 1934.

Provinces.	Motor cars, including Taxi-cabs.	Motor cycles, including scooters and auto-wheels	Heavy motor vehicles (lorries, buses, etc.)	Total.
Bengal including Calcutta ..	39,005	5,312	5,060	49,377
Bombay City (a) ..	9,930	516	949	11,395
Bombay Presidency (exclud- ing Bombay City and Sind) (a) ..	10,827	776	39	11,642
Madras City ..	14,374	3,196	2,171	19,741
Madras Presidency (exclud- ing Madras City) (a) ..	7,617	1,382	5,676	14,675
United Provinces (b) ..	12,806	1,792	4,447	19,045
Punjab ..	6,253	1,226	5,404	12,883
Burma (a) ..	9,881	1,077	5,296	16,254
Bihar and Orissa ..	10,263	1,393	2,483	14,139
Central Provinces ..	3,411	632	1,724	5,767
Sind ..	1,815	412	520	2,747
Delhi (c) ..	8,609	1,495	2,104	12,208
North-West Frontier Province	3,972	1,552	2,990	8,514
Ajmer-Merwara ..	866	204	244	1,314
Assam (b) ..	1,786	153	1,320	3,259
Total ..	1,41,415	21,118	40,427	2,02,960

(a) Actually running.

(b) Figures relate to the year ending 31st December 1933.

**Hardware (Rs. 2.88 lakhs).**—The improvement in this line noticed in the preceding year 1932-33 was not maintained in the year under review. After a sharp decline by Rs. 99 lakhs to Rs. 61 lakhs in 1931-32, imports had rallied and reached Rs. 2.99 lakhs in 1932-33 but in the year under review, total imports under this head aggregated Rs. 2.88 lakhs only.

**Mineral oils (Rs. 5.83 lakhs).**—The market for imported mineral oils continued dull and in fact suffered some slight contraction during the year under review. Imports having declined from 188 million gallons valued at Rs. 6.70 lakhs in 1932-33 to 186 million gallons valued at Rs. 5.83 lakhs in 1933-34 or by 1 per cent in quantity and 13 per cent. in value. Re-

lately to 1932-33 imports of kerosene amounting to 58 million gallons valued at Rs. 2,264 lakhs showed a falling off by one million gallons, the effect of this fall being further supplemented by a small drop of 0.2 million gallons under other classifications of mineral oils.

**Sugar (Rs. 21 lakhs).**—The increase in local production, naturally affected the volume of the import trade. The downward trend in the imports of sugar into India in recent years has been touched upon in previous issues of this review. That downward movement continued at an increased rate in the year under report, the imports of sugar all sorts including molasses in 1933-34 having amounted to 264,000 tons as against 402,000 tons in 1932-33. Going back to earlier years the figures of imports had been returned at 1,003,000 tons in 1930-31 and at 556,000 tons in 1931-32. The probable requirements for consumption in India in 1933-34 were estimated at 880,000 tons. This could have been met to the extent of 645,000 tons by the home production, so that this would have had left approximately a margin of 235,000 tons for imports. As against this the actual imports of sugar including molasses in 1933-34 amounted to 264,000 tons. It is true that production in India was latterly expected to have received a slight check owing to the reason already mentioned and this should normally have led to a broadening of the expectation of trade for the importers in 1933-34. Actually, however, the imports showed a further heavy recession during the year under review in comparison with the trade results of 1932-33. The large difference between the import figures for these two years was, indeed, to some slight extent, reduced by the larger importations into the non-British ports in Kathiawar, amounting in the aggregate to 73,000 tons in 1933-34 as against 64,000 tons in the preceding year. Otherwise, the deficit resulting from the very low imports was met largely perhaps by variations in stocks from year to year.

**Provisions (Rs. 2.72 lakhs).**—Under this comprehensive head, which covers a large variety of articles such as canned and bottled provisions, farinaceous and patent foods, condensed milk, biscuits and cakes, confectionery, bacon and ham, cheese, jams and jellies, pickles and sauces, butter, cocoa and chocolate, isinglass, ghl, lard and vinegar, the total value of the imports recorded showed a further decline of Rs. 21 lakhs compared with the previous year.

**Chemicals (Rs. 2.70 lakhs).**—Relatively to 1932-33, there was a slight decline of Rs. 1 lakh in the import of chemicals, the total value of the consignments received being returned at Rs. 2.70 lakhs as against Rs. 2.71 lakhs in the preceding year. This decline is to be attributed mainly to a fall in prices, for quantitatively, the imports were larger for most of the items under this head.

Sodium compounds, which in volume constituted 47 per cent of the total imports or chemicals, showed an increase from 1,639,000 cwt. to 1,697,000 cwt. in quantity, but this

improvement was not reflected in the value, which remained unchanged at Rs. 1.28 lakhs. The bulk of sodium compounds imported consisted of sodium carbonate, which recorded an improvement from 1,103,000 cwt. to 1,131,000 cwt. combined with a decrease in value from Rs. 65 lakhs to Rs. 64 lakhs. The chief source of supply was, as usual, the United Kingdom. Imports of caustic soda showed an increase from 285,000 cwt. (Rs. 34 lakhs) to 308,000 cwt. (Rs. 36 lakhs), supplies being drawn mainly from the United Kingdom and the United States of America. Appreciably large quantities were, however, also received from Japan. Sodium bicarbonate, bichromate and silicate also showed increases but there were decreases under sodium cyanide and sulphide and under borax.

The total imports of acids were returned at 32,000 cwt. which meant an increase of 6,000 over the imports of the preceding year, but the value of the consignments were nearly the same as in the preceding year, i.e., Rs. 8 lakhs. Imports of acetic and nitric acids advanced from 2,800 and 2,500 cwt. to 4,000 and 4,100 cwt. respectively and of oxalic acid from 2,100 to 2,900 cwt. But imports of sulphuric and tartaric acids fell away from 6,800 and 2,300 cwt. to 4,000 and 1,200 cwt. respectively.

Imports of ammonia and salts thereof declined by 1,000 cwt. to 40,000 cwt. The imports of bleaching materials maintained the upward trend, being returned at 152,000 cwt. as compared with 151,000 cwt. in 1932-33, although in value there was a decline of about Rs. 1 lakh. In the case of alum and aluminous sulphates the downward trend continued, the total supplies amounting to 13,700 and 25,500 cwt. as against 21,000 and 29,400 cwt. respectively in the preceding year and 26,100 and 48,700 cwt. in 1931-32.

Consignments of sulphur received during the year amounted to 444,000 cwt. valued at Rs. 21 lakhs as against 364,000 cwt. valued at Rs. 20 lakhs in 1932-33. Supplies from Italy rose from 206,000 cwt. to 245,000 cwt. but those from Germany fell off from 38,000 cwt. to 32,000 cwt. There was an increase under glycerine imports rising from 10,000 cwt. valued at Rs. 3 lakhs to 12,000 cwt. valued at Rs. 4 lakhs in 1933-34. Imports of copper sulphate and magnesium compounds, lead compounds and potassium compounds showed increase in quantity, while coppers and calcium carbide showed decreases.

**Drugs and Medicines (Rs. 1.93 lakhs).**—The imports under this head were valued at Rs. 1.93 lakhs which meant an increase of 4 per cent on the imports of the preceding year (Rs. 1.86 lakhs). The increase was due mainly to larger importations of unspecified descriptions the combined value of which advanced from Rs. 91 lakhs to Rs. 1.03 lakhs. Imports of camphor rose from 1,753,000 lbs. to 1,786,000 lbs.

**Paper and Pasteboard (Rs. 2.63 lakhs).**—The imports of paper and pasteboard combined receded from 2,640,000 cwt. valued at

**Ra. 2.86 lakhs** in 1932-33 to 2,564,000 cwts. valued at Rs. 2.63 lakhs in 1933-34. Paper, all kinds, accounted for 2,247,000 cwts. as against 2,220,000 cwts. in the preceding year but the improved demand was accompanied by a fall in value from Rs. 2.49 lakhs to Rs. 2.35 lakhs. Imports of printing paper amounted to 771,000 cwts. valued at Rs. 84 lakhs as compared with 678,000 cwts. valued at Rs. 83 lakhs in 1932-33. Newsprint recorded an increase from 457,000 cwts. to 511,000 cwts. in quantity combined with a decrease in value from Rs. 48 lakhs to Rs. 40 lakhs, while other kinds of paper showed an improvement from 223,000 cwts. valued at Rs. 36 lakhs to 259,000 cwts. valued at Rs. 38 lakhs.

**Liquors (Rs. 2.27 lakhs)**—The total imports were returned at 4.9 million gallons, valued at Rs. 2.27 lakhs as against 5.4 million gallons valued at Rs. 2.26 lakhs in 1932-33. The decline in quantity was due to the falling off in the imports of denatured spirit which is included under this head in the trade returns, almost all the other items showed increases. As in the preceding year, the largest share in the imports went to Bombay which received 1.7 million gallons valued at Rs. 72 lakhs; Bengal came next with 1.2 million gallons valued at Rs. 61 lakhs. Imports into Sind, Madras and Burma were, as usual, relatively smaller, being valued at Rs. 43 lakhs, Rs. 25 and Rs. 26 lakhs respectively.

**Salt (Rs. 47 lakhs)**—Relatively to 1932-33 there was a decline of 36 per cent in quantity and of 40 per cent in value in the imports of foreign salt. The total supplies received in 1933-34 were returned at 349,000 tons valued at Rs. 47 lakhs as against 544,000 tons valued at Rs. 79 lakhs in 1932-33. Stocks of salt in bond at Customs houses at the end of March 1933 were, however, much larger than usual, being 164,500 tons as compared with nearly 92,000 tons at the end of March, 1932. There were reductions in the imports from all the principal sources of supply.

**Dyeing and Tanning Substances (Rs. 2.46 lakhs)**—Imports of dyeing and tanning substances showed a further small decline of Rs. 4 lakhs. The total value of the imports was returned at Rs. 2.46 lakhs as compared with Rs. 2.50 lakhs in 1932-33. Coal-tar dyes registered a decline of Rs. 6 lakhs and were valued at Rs. 2.11 lakhs. But in quantity the imports of coal-tar dyes showed an increase from nearly 13 million lbs. to about 14 million lbs. Though imports of alizarine dyes rose both in quantity and value from 2.3 million lbs. valued at Rs. 18 lakhs to 2.6 million lbs. valued at Rs. 20 lakhs, imports of other coal-tar dyes registered a fall of Rs. 9 lakhs, in value, though in quantity the receipts aggregated 11.3 million lbs. or an increase of 0.7 million lbs. as compared with the preceding year.

**Spices (Rs. 1.56 lakhs)**—There was a further considerable increase in the imports of spices, the quantity of which amounted to 1,305,000 cwts. as against 1,272,000 cwts. in

1932-33. The value, however, continued to decline, reaching Rs. 1.56 lakhs as against Rs. 1.72 lakhs in 1932-33. Betelnuts showed an increase in quantity from 1,117,000 cwts. to 1,194,000 cwts. but the value fell off from Rs. 1.19 lakhs to Rs. 1.05 lakhs.

**Glass and Glassware (Rs. 1.22 lakhs)**—The total value of the imports of glass and glassware amounted to Rs. 1.22 lakhs as compared with Rs. 1.42 lakhs in 1932-33. Almost all the important descriptions under this head recorded decreases. Japan still retained the foremost position although the value of her supplies shrank to Rs. 57 lakhs from Rs. 65 lakhs in 1932-33. Belgium also experienced a similar setback, her share, measured in value, being reduced from Rs. 15 lakhs to Rs. 11 lakhs. Consignments from the United Kingdom, Germany and Czechoslovakia were valued at Rs. 11, Rs. 13 and Rs. 20 lakhs as compared with Rs. 12, Rs. 18 and Rs. 23 lakhs respectively in 1932-33. Austria and Italy maintained their respective levels fairly well, the share of the former being about Rs. 1½ lakhs and that of the latter a little over Rs. 2 lakhs.

**Tobacco (Rs. 72 lakhs)**—Imports of unmanufactured tobacco which had reached 5.1 million lbs. in 1932-33 fell off to 4.2 million lbs. in the year under review. Supplies from the United States of America which accounted for 50 per cent of the total quantity imported in 1933-34 as against 91 per cent in the preceding year amounted in the aggregate to 2.1 million lbs. as compared with 4.7 million lbs. in 1932-33.

**Precious stones and pearls (Rs. 75 lakhs)**—The trade in precious stones and pearls was unable to maintain the expansion noticed in the preceding year and the value of the consignments fell off from Rs. 84 lakhs in 1932-33 to Rs. 75 lakhs. This decrease was due to smaller receipts of diamonds which accounted for Rs. 59 lakhs as compared with Rs. 71 lakhs in 1932-33. Imports of pearls, unset, however, advanced from Rs. 10½ lakhs to Rs. 14 lakhs. The imports of other kinds or precious stones were well maintained, being valued at nearly Rs. 2½ lakhs in 1933-34 as against Rs. 2½ lakhs in the preceding year.

**Cement (Rs. 22 lakhs)**—Imports of cement showed a further decline from 83,000 tons to 66,000 tons in quantity and from Rs. 29 lakhs to Rs. 22 lakhs in value. The Madras Presidency, as usual had the largest share in the imports, although her requirements underwent a further reduction from 29,300 tons to 23,700 tons. Burma reduced her off-take from 22,000 tons to 16,400 tons.

**Coal (Rs. 9 lakhs)**—Imports of foreign coal increased by 60 per cent in quantity from 35,000 tons in 1932-33 to 56,000 tons in 1933-34 and by 42 per cent in the value from Rs. 6½ lakhs to Rs. 9 lakhs. Bombay enlarged her indents from 11,000 tons to 14,000 tons and Sind and Madras enhanced theirs from 12,000 tons and 3,000 tons in 1932-33 to 26,000 tons and 4,000 tons respectively in 1933-34. Imports into Burma increased from 8,000 tons to 12,000 tons.

## III.—EXPORTS OF MERCHANDISE.

The following table shows the comparative importance of the principal articles exported from British India:—

## EXPORTS.

(In thousands of Rupees.)

—	1929-30	1930-31	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34	Percentage on total exports of merchandise in 1933-34.
{ Jute, raw .. ..	27,17,38	12,88,47	11,18,81	9,73,03	10,93,27	7.47
{ Jute manufactures ..	51,92,08	31,89,44	21,92,42	21,71,18	21,37,49	14.6
{ Cotton raw and waste	65,60,35	46,72,65	23,78,19	20,69,95	26,97,67	18.44
{ Cotton manufactures.	7,18,07	5,21,54	4,81,84	3,29,11	2,72,63	1.86
Tea .. ..	26,00,64	23,55,93	19,43,74	17,15,28	19,84,62	13.56
Seeds .. ..	26,46,76	17,86,18	14,58,83	11,30,68	13,66,15	9.33
Grain, pulse and flour.	34,97,16	29,88,19	20,37,18	16,07,69	11,74,79	8.03
Metals and ores ..	10,33,96	7,94,04	5,47,10	4,08,18	5,48,73	3.75
Leather .. ..	8,16,24	6,39,11	5,35,20	4,76,42	5,28,98	3.61
Hides and skins, raw ..	7,98,27	4,46,36	3,65,71	2,76,87	4,25,33	2.91
Wool raw and manufactures ..	5,33,54	3,23,25	3,36,73	1,91,10	2,72,48	1.80
Lac .. ..	6,96,72	3,13,74	1,83,94	1,24,24	2,46,44	1.68
Paraffin wax .. ..	3,17,69	2,81,83	2,31,74	2,01,88	2,28,91	1.57
Oil cakes .. ..	3,11,92	2,08,05	2,00,68	1,96,51	1,64,72	1.12
Coffee .. ..	1,45,40	1,91,86	94,50	1,09,81	1,02,45	.7
Fruits and vegetables	90,62	79,75	90,32	99,52	99,06	.68
Tobacco .. ..	1,06,42	1,03,65	85,42	77,11	93,80	.64
Wood and timber ..	1,80,07	1,40,47	78,47	56,18	84,24	.58
Dyeing and Tanning substances .. ..	1,11,57	1,08,23	86,94	75,43	78,69	.54
Coir .. ..	1,04,68	88,56	75,58	60,24	76,06	.53
Opium .. ..	1,42,00	1,22,07	86,93	11,25	72,64	.5
Spices .. ..	1,96,39	1,27,10	87,25	72,33	72,20	.49
Oils .. ..	72,33	47,24	57,33	53,79	57,24	.39
Fodder bran. & pollards	1,18,63	76,76	75,14	70,29	46,64	.32
Fish (excluding canned fish) .. ..	73,81	69,33	54,24	45,71	44,87	.31
Mica .. ..	1,03,08	67,59	39,36	31,52	44,74	.31
Coal and coke .. ..	72,06	49,35	54,91	44,19	37,52	.26
Hemp, raw .. ..	68,33	39,30	26,90	32,16	36,09	.24
Rubber, raw .. ..	1,78,88	1,29,75	44,58	8,78	31,18	.21
Provisions and oilman stores .. ..	60,40	49,95	35,55	32,62	28,12	.19
Manures .. ..	49,68	51,30	38,39	20,39	25,45	.17
Bones for manufacturing purposes .. ..	75,27	71,25	45,14	34,82	24,38	.17
Drugs and medicines ..	48,45	20,92	23,10	31,26	23,81	.16
Fibre for brushes and brooms .. ..	28,15	25,51	20,43	24,02	22,02	.15
Bristles .. ..	14,26	10,98	11,66	13,65	17,46	.12
Saltpetre .. ..	8,87	7,52	10,58	12,26	15,26	.1
Apparel .. ..	24,52	16,12	10,33	8,93	11,14	.08
Animals living .. ..	36,80	26,00	14,99	10,10	9,86	.06
Building and Engineering materials other than of iron, steel or wood .. ..	14,99	10,39	7,47	9,24	9,84	.06
Cordage and rope ..	14,10	10,45	8,54	7,73	6,55	.04

## EXPORTS—contd.

(In thousands of Rupees.)

	1929-30.	1930-31.	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34.	Percentage on total exports of merchandise in 1933-34.
Candles .. ..	10,91	6,40	4,05	4,74	5,33	.04
Horns, tips, etc. ..	7,53	3,54	1,30	2,48	5,22	.04
Silk raw and manufactures .. ..	32,31	10,06	3,34	3,18	3,29	.02
Sugar .. ..	3,68	2,51	1,92	2,10	2,38	.02
Tallow, stearine and wax	7,95	7,38	3,70	1,97	1,98	.01
All other articles ..	4,54,43	3,71,77	2,94,35	2,70,65	2,99,03	2.04
Total value of exports ..	3,10,80,55	2,20,49,26	1,55,88,86	1,32,40,57	1,46,31,66	100

**Cotton (Rs. 26.59 Lakhs).**—The total outward shipments of Indian cotton during 1933-34 amounted to 2,740,000 bales as compared with 2,063,000 bales in 1932-33, and 2,369,000 bales in 1930-31. The value of the exports amounted Rs. 26.59 lakhs as compared with Rs. 20.37 lakhs in the preceding year. The volume of the exports thus increased, relatively to 1932-33 by 33 per cent and the value thereof by 31 per cent. Japan indeed still remained the largest single market for Indian cotton, although her share decreased slightly from 1,085,000 bales valued at Rs. 11.12 lakhs in 1932-33, to 1,022,000 bales valued at Rs. 10.53 lakhs in 1933-34. This decline, however, was more than counterbalanced by an increase in the offtake of China from 134,000 bales valued at Rs. 1.33 lakhs to 337,000 bales valued at Rs. 3.22 lakhs. The United Kingdom increased her takings from 167,000 bales valued at Rs. 1.61 lakhs to 342,000 bales valued at Rs. 3.27 lakhs. Exports to Italy advanced from 150,000 bales valued at Rs. 1.44 lakhs to 261,000 bales valued at Rs. 2.39 lakhs. There was concurrently a notable expansion in the demand of Germany, France and Belgium, which were responsible for 247,000 bales, 163,000 bales and 144,000 bales or considerably larger quantities than their respective shares of 1932-33 at 153,000 bales, 124,000 bales, and 128,000 bales. There were similar variations in the exports to Spain and the Netherlands, their respective requirements having enlarged from 53,000 bales and 38,000 bales to 61,000 bales and 65,000 bales.

**Cotton Manufactures (Rs. 2.73 Lakhs).**—The exports of twist and yarn amounted to 16 million lbs. as compared with 15 million lbs. in 1932-33 and an average annual of 82 million lbs. for the post-War quinquennium. The total value of the exports in 1933-34 amounted to Rs. 82 lakhs as compared with

Rs. 79 lakhs in the preceding year. The increase in the volume of the exports in 1933-34 is attributable mainly to enlargement of demand in Syria and Persia, the former taking off 3.7 million lbs. as against 2.3 million lbs. in 1932-33, and the latter 4.3 million lbs. against 2.3 million lbs. Part of the increase accounted for by these two countries was, however, counterbalanced by a reduction in the offtake for Iraq which fell from 1.1 million to 0.8 million lbs. and that for French Somaliland which went down from 1.8 million to 1.5 million lbs. Consignments to Aden and Dependencies at 2.1 million lbs. practically remained unchanged in relation to the shipments of 1932-33.

The proportion of exports of cotton piece-goods to the total production in India in 1933-34 was 1.9 per cent as compared with 2.1 per cent in 1932-33 and 3.5 per cent in 1931-32. The actual quantity of cotton piecegoods exported showed a further decline from 66 million yards in 1932-33 to 56 million yards in 1933-34, the corresponding decline in value being from Rs. 2.09 lakhs to Rs. 1.66 lakhs.

Under coloured goods, which constitute by far the most important item of export, the shipments amounted to 52 million yards as against 61 million yards in the preceding year. The exports of grey goods amounted to only 4 million yards and were slightly below the exports of the preceding year, which had stood at 5 million yards. The consignments of white goods sent out also fell back from 0.4 million yards to 0.3 million yards. Of the total value of piecegoods exported, amounting to Rs. 1.66 lakhs, grey goods accounted for Rs. 1.1 lakhs, white goods for a little below Rs. 1 lakh and coloured goods for Rs. 155 lakhs.

Detailed figures of exports for the past three years compared with 1913-14 are given below:—

	1913-14 (pre-war year)	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
	Million yards.	Million yards.	Million yards.	Million yards.
Grey and bleached piece-goods—				
Shirtings .. .. .	2.2	4.1	1.7	.8
Chaddars and dhuties .. .. .	7.6	2.3	1.0	1.6
T. cloth and domestics .. .. .	21.6	.6	.4	.4
Drills and jeans .. .. .	.6	.1	.2	.4
Other sorts .. .. .	12.2	1.7	.8	1.2
TOTAL .. .. .	44.2	8.8	5.0	4.4
Coloured piece-goods .. .. .	45.0	95.8	61.4	52.0
TOTAL PIECE-GOODS .. .. .	89.2	104.6	66.4	56.4

**Jute and Jute Manufactures (Rs. 32.31 lakhs).**—The total area under jute in 1933 was estimated at 2,517,000 acres as compared with 2,143,000 acres in 1932 and 1,862,000 acres in 1931. The yield for the 1933 crop was estimated to be 8,012,000 bales of 400 lbs. each as against an estimate 7,097,000 bales in 1932 and 5,567,000 bales in 1931. The crop of 1932 which formed the basis of trade transactions during the earlier part of the year had already shown an increase of 1,530,000 bales or of 27 per cent over the previous year's crop. The 1933 season saw still further improvement and this year's crop again exceeded the previous year's output by as much as 915,000 bales. This exceptionally heavy yield was in part due to the large addi-

tions that were made to the acreage under jute during the year.

The total weight of raw and manufactured jute exported during the year amounted to 1,420,000 tons and was in excess of the corresponding exports for 1932-33 by 177,000 tons. The total value of the shipments also increased from Rs. 31½ crores to Rs. 32½ crores. Raw jute accounted for 34 per cent of the total value of the shipments in 1933-34 and jute manufactures for 66 per cent as compared with 31 and 69 per cent respectively in the preceding year. The following statement compares the exports of jute raw and manufactured, during the year 1913-14 and each of the past three years:—

	1913-14	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
Jute (in thousand tons) .. .. .	768	587	563	748
Bags (in millions) .. .. .	369	389	415	402
Cloth (in million yards) .. .. .	1,061	1,021	1,012	1,053

The quantity of raw jute exported, as shown in the table above, exceeded the quantity shipped in 1932-33 by 33 per cent and was in fact only 3 per cent less than the shipments of the pre-War year, 1913-14. The exports of gunny bags decreased in number by 13 millions whereas the total quantity of the cloth exported showed an increase of 41 million yards. The production and mill consumption in India with the corresponding exports abroad of raw jute for the last 20 years are given in table No. 29, and the detailed figures of exports of jute manufactures are shown in tables Nos. 30-A and 30-B appended to this Review. The total exports of raw jute increased from 563,000 tons to 748,000 tons in quantity and the corresponding increase in value was one of Rs. 1 crore, namely from Rs. 10 crores in 1932-33 to Rs. 11 crores in 1933-34. The increase in the export of raw jute was thus considerable and, on the whole, the export trade in raw jute may be said to have emerged reasonably well from the low point of depression which had been reached in 1932-33. The United Kingdom and Germany, normally the two most important consumers for raw jute, considerably increased their requirements. The United Kingdom received 177,000 tons, (Rs.

2.55 lakhs) as compared with 130,000 tons (Rs. 2.24 lakhs) in the preceding year, whereas demand from Germany enlarged from 122,000 tons (Rs. 2.12 lakhs) to 165,000 tons (Rs. 2.42 lakhs). Exports to the Netherlands, Belgium and France also showed concurrent increases from 22,000 tons (Rs. 37 lakhs), 41,000 tons (Rs. 71 lakhs) and 89,000 tons (Rs. 1.16 lakhs) to 33,000 tons (Rs. 48 lakhs), 56,000 tons (Rs. 83 lakhs) and 84,000 tons (Rs. 1.25 lakhs) respectively. Italy received 65,000 tons valued at Rs. 96 lakhs as compared with 37,000 tons valued at Rs. 66 lakhs in 1932-33. The intakes of the United States of America amounted to 52,000 tons valued at Rs. 75 lakhs as against 36,000 tons valued at Rs. 69 lakhs in the preceding year. Japan and Brazil also showed considerable increases, the former taking 17,000 tons and the latter, 19,000 tons as against 14,000 tons and 13,000 tons respectively in 1932-33. Spain alone among the important outlets for raw jute had reduced her takings, her demand having fallen off from 42,000 tons to 36,000 tons.

The total exports of gunny bags decreased in number from 415 millions to 402 millions, and correspondingly in value from Rs. 11.16

lakhs to Rs. 9.72 lakhs. The decline was due entirely to a falling off in the demand for sacking gunny bags, the exports of which shrank from 326 millions to 308 millions in quantity exports of gunny cloth increased from 10.12 millions yards to 10.53 millions yards.

**Foodgrains and flour (Rs. 11.75 lakhs).—**The slump in the export trade in foodgrains intensified further during the year 1933-34, and the shipments fell from 2,056,000 tons to 1,870,000 tons or by 9 per cent in quantity and from Rs. 16.08 lakhs to Rs. 11.75 lakhs or by 27 per cent in value. Under rice, which constitutes the most important head in this class there was a further recession from 1,887,000 tons to 1,744,000 tons. Consignments of pulse similarly declined from 111,000 tons to 104,000 tons. Declines were also noticeable under wheat-flour, jowar and bajra and barley. In the year under review the last named cereal was virtually eliminated from the export trade of India, the shipments for the entire year amounting to 142 tons only as against a total of 16,600 tons in 1932-33. A somewhat similar phenomenon was witnessed in 1932-33 in connection with wheat, exports of which had already dwindled considerably in that year. The year now being reviewed saw no improvements and the export figure was maintained at about 2,000 tons. Among the comparatively unimportant sub-heads, maize and oat have to be noticed as showing some improvement compared with the trade of 1932-33.

**Tea (Rs. 19.85 lakhs).—**The total exports of tea in 1933-34 amounted to 318 million lbs. valued at Rs. 19.85 lakhs as compared with 379 million lbs. valued at Rs. 17.15 lakhs in 1932-33. Relatively to the exports of 1932-33, there was thus a decrease of 16 per cent in quantity and an increase of 16 per cent in value. The relative movements in the volume and value of the exports are reflected in the average declared value per lb. of tea exported, which, as already indicated, amounted to 10 *as* in 1933-34 as against 7*as*. 3*p*. in the preceding year. Except for 24 lbs. of green tea exported in the whole course to the year, the consignments sent out in 1933-34 represented exclusively black tea. Of the total outward shipments 87 per cent was taken by the United Kingdom or much the same as in 1932-33. Exports to that country amounted to 276 million lbs. as compared with 331 million lbs. in the preceding year. The value of the consignments, however, increased from Rs. 14.78 lakhs to Rs. 17.57 lakhs. Direct shipment to the United States of America fell off from 11 million lbs. to 8 million lbs. and those to Canada from 17 million lbs. to 15 million lbs. Direct consignments to the U. S. S. R. showed a very heavy decline from 3.5 million lbs. to 0.7 million lbs. But part of this decline was made up for by increases in the offtake of Australia and New Zealand which received respectively 2.0 million and 2.5 million lbs. as against 1.6 and 1.1 million lbs. in the preceding year. There was a notable set-back in the exports to Egypt, which took off 1.3 million lbs. as against 2.0 million lbs. in 1932-33. Ceylon with an offtake of 3.2 million lbs. showed a faint drop in relation to her takings of the previous year at 3.5 million lbs. Arabia cut

down her share from 1.7 million lbs. to 0.6 million lbs. while Persia received 1.1 million lbs. or very little less than her intake of 1.5 million lbs. in 1932-33. China practically held aloof as she had done in the previous year.

**Oilseeds (Rs. 13.66 lakhs).—**The total exports of Indian oilseeds of all kinds improved in quantity from 733,000 tons in 1932-33 to 1,124,000 tons in the year under review and from Rs. 11.31 lakhs to Rs. 13.66 lakhs in value. Relatively to 1932-33, therefore, there was an improvement of 53 per cent in quantity and 21 per cent in value. In quantity the exports in 1933-34 reached a record level for recent years, this expansion being mainly due to the recovery made by Indian linseed. Exports of linseed in the year under review attained the pre-War level. There was also an improved demand for groundnuts as compared with the preceding year, but this improvement was accompanied by a fall in value. Excluding linseed and groundnuts, other kinds of oilseeds taken together declined from 228,000 tons to 198,000 tons in quantity and from Rs. 3.28 lakhs to Rs. 2.45 lakhs in value, rapeseed being largely responsible for this result, the demand for it falling off by about 37 per cent. The table compares the quantities of the different kinds of oilseeds exported during the last 3 years with the pre-war averages

	Pre-war average.	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34
		(Thousands of tons)		
Linseed	379	120	72	379
Rapeseed	273	54	115	73
Groundnuts	212	672	433	547
Castor	114	104	86	82
Cotton	240	12	2	6
Sesamum	119	12	10	15
Copra	31			
Others	85	14	15	22
Total..	1,453	988	733	1,124

**Hides and Skins (Rs. 9.90 lakhs).—**There was a welcome change during the year under review from diminishing demand and falling prices that had characterised the hides and skins trade in India in the years preceding. This improvement was due to the interplay of numerous economic forces, the most important of which was the reaction set up by the depreciation of the American dollar. There was thus a larger demand for supplies from India and this demand was abundantly reflected in the total figure of exports which advanced from 42,000 tons to 61,000 tons in quantity and from Rs. 7.43 lakhs to Rs. 9.90 lakhs in value. The average declared value for raw hides and skins rose from 7*as*. 3*p*. to 7*as*. 4*p*., but that for tanned hides and skins fell from Rs. 1-6-11 to Rs. 1-4-5 per lb. The total exports of raw hides and skins during the year amounted to 41,600 tons valued at Rs. 4.25 lakhs as compared with 27,300 tons valued at Rs. 2.77 lakhs in the preceding year. Exports of raw hides increased from 13,300 tons valued at Rs. 63 lakhs to 20,300 tons valued at Rs. 1.01 lakhs. Simultaneously, shipments of raw skins advanced from 13,300 tons to 19,900



tons with a corresponding increase in value from Rs. 2.14 lakhs to Rs. 3.23 lakhs. There were also similar increases in the cases of tanned or dressed hides or skins. Exports of tanned hides improved from 9,000 tons valued at Rs. 1.62 lakhs to 13,200 tons valued at Rs. 2.41 lakhs and of those of tanned skins from 5,500 tons valued at Rs. 3.04 lakhs to 6,500 tons valued at Rs. 3.24 lakhs, so that the aggregate increase under tanned or dressed hides or skins amounted to one of 5,200 tons in quantity and of Rs. 99 lakhs in value.

**Lac (Rs. 2.46 lakhs).**—The year under review was one of unexpected improvement in the export trade of lac, shipments having increased from 418,000 cwt. valued at Rs. 1.24 lakhs in 1932-33 to 731,000 cwt. valued at Rs. 2.46 lakhs in this year. Expressed in percentages, the increase in volume relatively to the exports of 1932-33 was thus one of 75 per cent and that in value, of 98 per cent.

The bulk of the improvement was necessarily appropriated by shellac which represented 72 per cent of the total quantity and 79 per cent of the total value recorded under lac. The outgoing shipments of shellac in 1933-34 amounted to 529,000 cwt. valued at Rs. 1.94 lakhs as compared with 262,000 cwt. valued at Rs. 83 lakhs. The figures represented an increase of 267,000 cwt. or of 102 per cent in volume and of Rs. 1.11 lakhs or 134 per cent in value. This is no doubt a very impressive record but it is due to causes other than the intrinsic position of the commodity as revealed by the statistics of stocks in the world markets.

**Raw Wool (Rs. 1.98 lakhs).**—The trade in raw wool from India met with exceptionally good prospects during the year under review. During 1932-33 the world production of wool was 2 per cent below the output of the preceding season. Furthermore, the prospects for the 1933-34 season were all on the side of a smaller supply in view of droughty conditions in parts of Australia and South Africa. One result of all these factors was an increased demand on India and during the year the exports advanced from 32 million lbs. to 56 million lbs. or by 75 per cent. Of the total quantities shipped the United Kingdom took 43 million lbs. or 77 per cent as compared with 28 million lbs. or 87 per cent in 1932-33. Of the remainder, 7.6 million lbs. were consigned to the United States of America and an interesting fact to be noted in this connection is that this purchaser more than trebled her share in comparison with the recorded purchases of 1932-33 about 2.5 million lbs. Belgium received 2.7 million lbs. or a little more than double of what she had taken in 1932-33. Considerable increases were also registered in the takings of France, Germany and the Netherlands.

**Oils (Rs. 57 lakhs).**—The total exports of oil in 1933-34 were valued at Rs. 57 lakhs which meant an increase of Rs. 3 lakhs in value in comparison with the exports of 1932-33. The bulk of the shipments consisted, as usual, of vegetable non-essential oils, the consignments of which increased from 2,444,000 gallons to 2,915,000 gallons in quantity.

The details showing the exports of vegetable now essential oils are given in the table.—

*Imports of vegetable non-essential oils.*

	[In thousand gallons]			
	1913-14	1931-32	1932-33	1933-34.
Pre-war				
Castor oil ..	1,007	982	1,125	1,335
Groundnut oil ..	288	455	917	716
Coconut oil ..	1,091	36	29	32
Mustard oil ..	407	250	226	263
Other sorts ..	449	177	147	569

Total 3,242 1,900 2,441 2,915

**Metals and Ores (Rs. 5.49 lakhs).**—The total exports of ores in 1933-34 amounted to 305,000 tons valued at Rs. 1.84 lakhs as compared with 227,000 tons valued at Rs. 1.36 lakhs in 1932-33. Exports of manganese ore, which represented about 87 per cent of the total quantity of ores exported, totalled 266,000 tons as compared with 198,000 tons in 1932-33 and 212,000 tons in 1931-32. France which was the largest purchaser in the Indian market in 1932-33 limited her requirements to 61,000 tons only as against 75,000 tons in the preceding year. The United Kingdom however offered an improved market and took 117,000 tons in 1933-34 as against 55,000 tons in 1932-33. Belgium reduced her demand from 32,000 tons to 19,000 tons. Japan which is becoming an important market almost doubled its requirements and took 62,000 tons in the year under review.

Exports of pig iron advanced by 73 per cent in quantity from 218,000 tons in 1932-33 to 378,000 tons in 1933-34 and by 15 per cent in value from Rs. 74 lakhs to Rs. 85 lakhs. The bulk of this improvement has to be attributed to the rehabilitation of demand from Japan which country had cut down her requirements from 188,000 tons in 1931-32 to 71,000 tons in 1932-33. Exports to Japan in 1933-34 almost regained the level of 1931-32 and amounted to 184,000 tons, or nearly 4,000 tons less than in 1931-32. Exports to the United States of America advanced from 33,000 tons in 1932-33 to 61,000 tons in 1933-34. Shipments to the United Kingdom amounted to 93,000 tons as against 76,000 tons in the preceding year. Exports to China also showed an advance from 13,000 tons to 19,000 tons, but those to Germany declined further from 8,000 tons to 7,000 tons.

The following table shows the production of pig iron and steel in India during the past three years —

(In thousand tons)

	1931-32.	1932-33.	1933-34
Production of pig iron	1,070	880	1,109
Production of steel (ingots) ..	602	591	721
Production of finished steel ..	450	442	551

**Other Exports.**—Other important exports from India included paraffin wax (Rs. 2.29 lakhs); Oilcakes (Rs. 1.65 lakhs). Coffee (Rs. 1.02 lakhs); tobacco (Rs. 90 lakhs); dyeing and tanning substances (Rs. 79 lakhs) and spices (Rs. 72 lakhs).

## Index Numbers of Prices.

The Director-General of Commercial Intelligence, Calcutta, publishes from time to time an addendum to the publication *Index Numbers of Indian Prices 1861-1926* which brings up-to-date (1) the un-weighted index numbers of 28 exported articles; (2) the un-weighted index numbers of 11 imported articles; (3) the general un-weighted index number for 39 articles and (4) the weighted index numbers of 100 articles on base 1873-100.

The following table contains these index numbers since the year 1925 :—

Year.	Exported articles 28 (un-weighted).	Imported articles 11 (un-weighted).	General Index No. for all (39) Articles (un-weighted).	Weighted Index No. (100) Articles equated to 100 for 1873.
1925 .. .. .	233	211	227	285
1926 .. .. .	225	195	216	280
1927 .. .. .	209	185	202	258
1928 .. .. .	212	171	201	261
1929 .. .. .	216	170	203	254
1930 .. .. .	177	157	171	213
1931 .. .. .	125	134	127	157
1932 .. .. .	120	139	126	149
1933 .. .. .	118	128	121	139

Besides the above wholesale price index numbers, the Director-General of Commercial Intelligence, Calcutta, compiles a wholesale price index number for Calcutta while the Bombay Labour Office compiles similar statistics for Bombay and Karachi.

The following table gives these index numbers since 1925 :—

*Wholesale price index numbers for Calcutta, Bombay and Karachi (Base 1914).*

Year.	Calcutta.	Bombay.	Karachi.
1925 .. .. .	591	163	151
1926 .. .. .	148	149	140
1927 .. .. .	148	147	137
1928 .. .. .	145	146	137
1929 .. .. .	141	145	133
1930 .. .. .	116	126	108
1931 .. .. .	96	109	95
1932 .. .. .	91	109	99
1933 .. .. .	87	98	97
1934 .. .. .	89	95	96

About the end of the year 1929 there began a sharp decline in wholesale prices which continued during 1930 and 1931. During 1932 although wholesale prices were slightly lower than in 1931, the fluctuations were within narrow limits. In 1933 prices again recorded a considerable fall. This was somewhat checked during 1934 when the monthly fluctuations were within narrow limits. The various Provincial Governments publish in their respective *Gazettes* fortnightly and monthly statements of retail and wholesale prices of certain important commodities. In addition to these, however, some of the

Provincial Governments also publish working class cost of living index numbers. Such index numbers are being published regularly every month for the following centres: for Bombay, Ahmedabad, and Sholapur by the Labour Office of the Government of Bombay; for Nagpur and Jubbulpore by the Department of Industries, Central Provinces and Berar; for seven centres in Bihar and Orissa by the Department of Industries, Bihar and Orissa, and for Rangoon by the Office of the Director of Statistics and Labour Commissioner, Burma, Rangoon.

The Bombay working class cost of living index number with base July 1914-100 stood at 99 in December 1934, the average for 1934 being 97. The Ahmedabad cost of living index number with base August 1926 to July 1927-100 stood at 72 in December 1934 while the Sholapur cost of living index number with base February 1927 to January 1928-100 stood at 74 in December 1934. The Nagpur cost of living index number on base January 1927-100 was 57 in December 1934 while the Jubbulpore Index on the same base was 56. For Rangoon, four different index numbers with base 1931-100 are compiled for (a) Burmese, (b) Tamils, Telugus and Oriyas, (c) Hindustanis and (d) Chittagonians. The Index Number in December 1934 for these were 84, 91, 89 and 85 respectively.

The catastrophic fall in prices which commenced at the end of 1929 continued also

during 1931 although with less vigour than in 1930. In 1932 prices ruled at a slightly lower level than in 1931. In 1933 and 1934 the downward tendency of prices continued.

The inadequacy as also the general unreliability of Indian price statistics has been the subject of comment by many committees and commissions of enquiry and the majority of the Indian Economic Enquiry Committee of 1925 made many suggestions for the improvement of price statistics and advocated the passing of a Census and Statistics Act. This latter suggestion was also endorsed by the Whitley Commission on Indian Labour and the Government of India have already taken up the recommendation which is under their consideration. Messrs. Bowley and Robertson who were invited by the Government of India to advise them on the question of obtaining more accurate and detailed statistics have also made certain recommendations for improving Indian price statistics. As regards the General Index number of whole-sale prices in India they suggest the construction of a new index number on the model of that of the Board of Trade in England. With regard to index numbers of retail prices they recommend that the data should be compiled for India as a whole, and not for separate provinces, and that they should not be initiated till certain preliminary steps of improvement of the data suggested by them have been taken.

## Air Routes.

Imperial Airways service provides through transport from Karachi to Europe and London, arriving from Europe each Thursday and Sunday at Karachi where it connects with Indian Trans-Continental Airways whose service departs from Karachi the same evening and passes through Jodhpur, Delhi, Cawnpore and Allahabad, reaching Calcutta on the following Friday and Monday, respectively. The duplicate Service ceases at the Calcutta end and from there the plane leaves every Saturday, reaching Singapore on Monday.

From Calcutta, Indian National Airways operate a service to Dacca and a bi-weekly to Rangoon via intermediate ports.

In the reverse direction, through air transport is provided from Singapore to Karachi by Indian Trans-Continental Airways and on to Europe and London by Imperial Airway's westbound service, leaving Karachi each Sunday and Wednesday.

The Tata Air Mail Service connects at Karachi with Imperial Airway's Eastbound and Westbound services and provides through air transport to Ahmedabad, Bombay, Hyderabad (Deccan) and Madras.

The fares from Karachi are as follows:— to Baghdad £34; to Athens £71; to London £95. The through fare from Karachi to London allows for a weight of 100 kilos (221 pounds) per passenger, and a passenger is entitled to free conveyance of luggage to the extent of the difference between his own weight and the 221 pounds mentioned above.

If the difference between the weight of the passenger and 221 lbs is less than 30 lbs, an additional 33 lbs. of luggage may be carried free. The rate for excess luggage is just over twelve shillings per kilo. Children in arms are weighed with and carried under the same tickets as their mothers or nurses, and other children are charged full fare.

### Time-tables of England-India-Australia.

The latest available time-tables of air mail services mentioned above are as follows:—

#### England-India-Malaya (Australia) Air Mail Service.

Saturday	Tuesday	Dep.	London	Arr.	Friday	Monday
Monday	Thursday	Arr.	Alexandria	Dep.	Wednesday	Saturday
Tuesday	Friday	Dep.	Alexandria	Arr.	Tuesday	Friday
"	"	Arr.	Gaza	Dep.	"	"
"	"	Dep.	Gaza	Arr.	"	"
"	"	Arr.	Baghdad	Dep.	"	"

Wednesday	Saturday	Dep.	Baghdad	Arr.	Monday	Thursday
"	"	Arr.	Basra	Dep.	"	"
"	"	Dep.	Basra	Arr.	"	"
"	"	Arr.	Koweit	Dep.	"	"
"	"	Dep.	Koweit	Arr.	"	"
"	"	Arr.	Bahrein	Dep.	"	"
"	"	Dep.	Bahrein	Arr.	"	"
Thursday	Sunday	Arr.	Gwadar	Dep.	Sunday	Wednesday.
"	"	Dep.	Gwadar	Arr.	"	"
"	"	Arr.	Karachi	Dep.	"	"
"	"	Dep.	Karachi	Arr.	"	"
"	"	Arr.	Jodhpur	Dep.	"	"
Friday	Monday	Dep.	Jodhpur	Arr.	Saturday	Tuesday
"	"	Arr.	Delhi	Dep.	"	"
"	"	Dep.	Delhi	Arr.	"	"
"	"	Arr.	Cawnpore	Dep.	"	"
"	"	Dep.	Cawnpore	Arr.	"	"
"	"	Arr.	Allahabad	Dep.	"	"
"	"	Dep.	Allahabad	Arr.	"	"
"	"	Arr.	Calcutta	Dep.	"	"
Saturday		Dep.	Calcutta	Arr.		Monday
"		Arr.	Akyab	Dep.		"
"		Dep.	Akyab	Arr.		"
"		Arr.	Rangoon	Dep.		"
"		Dep.	Rangoon	Arr.		"
"		Arr.	Bangkok	Dep.		"
Sunday		Dep.	Bangkok	Arr.		Sunday
"		Arr.	Alor Star	Dep.		"
"		Dep.	Alor Star	Arr.		"
"		Arr.	Singapore	Dep.		"
Monday		Dep.	Singapore	Arr.		Saturday
"		Arr.	Batavia	Arr.		"
"		Arr.	Sourabaya	Arr.		"
"		Arr.	Rambang	Dep.		"
Tuesday		Dep.	Rambang	Arr.		Friday
"		Arr.	Koepang	Arr.		"
"		Arr.	Darwin	Dep.		"

## Karachi-Madras Air Service.

## South Bound.

Karachi	..	..	..	..	Dep.	6-30	Friday	Monday
Ahmedabad	.	.	..	..	Arr.	10-20	"	"
"	..	..	.	.	Dep.	10-50	"	"
Bombay	..	..	.	..	Arr.	13-40	"	"
"	.	..	..	.	Dep.	14-18	"	"
Hyderabad Deccan	..	..	..	..	Arr.	18-10	"	"
"	"	..	..	..	Dep.	6-30	Saturday	Tuesday
Madras	..	.	..	..	Arr.	9-55	"	"

## North Bound.

Madras	.	..	..	..	Dep.	14-00	Monday	Friday
Hyderabad Deccan	..	..	..	..	Arr.	17-25	"	"
"	..	..	..	..	Dep.	6-30	Tuesday	Saturday
Bombay	..	..	..	..	Arr.	10-30	"	"
"	..	..	..	..	Dep.	11-00	"	"
Ahmedabad	..	..	..	..	Arr.	13-50	"	"
"	..	..	..	..	Dep.	14-20	"	"
Karachi	..	..	..	..	Arr.	18-10	"	"

### **Africa and the Far East.**

Several new air services which are of considerable importance to India have been inaugurated, and of these the most notable is the England-Africa service which connects with the England-India service at Cairo and provides an entirely new route between Delhi and South Africa.

Other important air lines established are the French service between Paris and Saigon and

the Dutch service between Amsterdam and Batavia, both of which pass through Baghdad and Karachi.

Baghdad, in particular, is developing rapidly in importance and it is said, not without reason, that it will soon become the Clapham Junction of the air. This will certainly be the case if the projected services from Persia and Russia materialise.

The extension of the England-India Air Mail to Australia has been accomplished and Australia is now linked by air with England

## **The Indian Stores Department.**

A detailed account of the organisation of the Indian Stores Department at Government of India headquarters and of the successive orders issued by Government to assure as far as possible the purchase of stores of Indian manufacture or in India is to be found in earlier issues of the "Indian Year Book." The current rules to regulate stores purchase prescribe that preference in making purchases shall be given in the following order :—

First, to articles which are produced in India in the form of raw materials or are manufactured in India from raw materials produced in India, provided that the quality is sufficiently good for the purpose ;

Second, to articles wholly or partially manufactured in India from imported materials, provided that the quality is sufficiently good for the purpose ;

Third, to articles of foreign manufacture held in stock in India provided that they are of suitable type and requisite quality ;

Fourth, to articles manufactured abroad which need to be specially imported.

The new rules were calculated materially to widen the scope of operations of the Department.

The total value of orders placed by the Department during the year 1933-34, the latest period for which figures are yet available, was Rs 3,59,94,135 as compared with Rs. 3,30,90,903 during 1932-33. The increase amounts to Rs. 29,03,232 or 8·8 per cent., which is most satisfactory considering that throughout the year under review the necessity for the strictest economy in expenditure still continued, so that fewer indents were received for plant and machinery and stores required for new capital works, and indenting Departments continued to cut down their annual requirements of consumable stores to a minimum.

As a result of the close observance of the Rupee Tender Rules by departments of the Central Government and other provincial governments, the value of stores indents submitted for sending to the Director General, India Store Department, London, was Rs 60,01,840 as against Rs. 74,36,880 in the preceding year.

The Department continued throughout the year to assist manufacturers in India to improve the quality of their products. The means adopted included technical advice and suggestions. Every endeavour was made to substitute supplies of indigenous manufacture, wherever possible, without sacrificing economy and efficiency.

The total expenditure during the year 1933-34 amounted to Rs 22,69,675, showing an excess of Rs. 1,01,652 over the corresponding figures for the year 1932-33. The increase is chiefly due to the partial restoration of the emergency cut on salaries of the staff and partly to the normal growth of expenditure due to annual increments. The credit side of the account shows an increase of Rs 1,81,205, the total earnings amounting to Rs. 11,97,491 against Rs. 10,16,286 during the preceding year. This improvement, it is satisfactory to note, is shared by all sections of the Department. The recoveries on account of purchase and inspection of stores against indents placed with the Department, advance by Rs. 43,932, while fees earned on stores inspected on behalf of other authorities and on tests and analyses carried out at the Government Test House and the Metallurgical Inspectorate exceeded the corresponding figures of the previous year by Rs. 1,39,891.

After covering the excess of Rs. 1,01,652 on the expenditure side, there was a net improvement of Rs. 79,553, in the balance sheet of the Department.



	Rs. a.		Rs. a.
<b>Copy of Extract</b> —If the original was not chargeable with duty, or if duty with which it was chargeable does not exceed 1 Rupee .. .. .	1 0	<b>Policy of Insurance</b> —	
In any other case .. .. .	2 0	(1) <i>Sea</i> —Where premium does not exceed rates of 2a., or 1 percent. of amount insured .. .. .	0 1
<b>Counterpart or Duplicate</b> —If the duty with which the original instrument is chargeable does not exceed two rupees—The same duty as is payable on the original. In any other case .. .. .	2 0	In any other case for Rs. 1,000 or part thereof .. .. .	0 1
<b>Delivery Order</b> .. .. .	0 1	(2) <i>For time</i> —For every Rs. 1,000 or part insured, not exc. 6 months .. .. .	0 2
<b>Entry in any High Court of an Advocate or Vakil</b> .. .. .	500 0	Exceeding 6 and not exceeding 12 months .. .. .	0 4
In the case of an Attorney .. .. .	500 0	If drawn in duplicate, for each part.—Half the above rates, for Sea and Time.	
<b>Instrument</b> —Apprenticeship .. .. .	10 0	(3) <i>Fire</i> —When the sum insured does not exceed Rs. 5,000 .. .. .	0 8
Divorce .. .. .	5 0	In any other case .. .. .	1 0
Other than Will, recording an adoption or conferring or purporting to confer Authority to adopt .. .. .	20 0	In respect of each receipt for any payment of a premium on any renewal of an original policy—One-half of the duty payable in respect of the original policy in addition to the amount, if any chargeable under Art. 53 (Receipt).	
<b>Lease</b> —Where rent is fixed and no premium is paid for less than 1 year, same duty as Bond for whole amount; not more than 3 years, same as Bond for average annual rent reserved; over 3 years, same as Conveyance for consideration equal to amount or value of the average annual rent reserved; for indefinite term, same as Conveyance for a consideration equal to the amount or value of the average annual rent which would be paid or delivered for the first ten years if the lease continued so long; in perpetuity, same as Conveyance for consideration equal to one-fifth of rents paid in respect of first 50 years. Where there is premium and no rent, same as Conveyance for amount of premium; premium with rent, same as Conveyance or amount of premium in addition to the duty which would have been payable on the lease if no fine or premium or advance had been paid or delivered.		(4) <i>Accident and Sickness</i> —Against Railway accident, valid for a single journey only .. .. .	0 1
<b>Letter</b> —Allotment of Shares .. .. .	0 2	In any other case—for the maximum amount which may become payable in the case of any single accident or sickness where such amount does not exceed Rs. 1,000, and also where amount exc. Rs. 1,000, for every Rs. 1,000 or part .. .. .	0 2
Credit .. .. .	0 2	(5) <i>Life, or other Insurance, not specially provided for</i> —	
License .. .. .	10 0	For every sum not exceeding Rs. 250 .. .. .	0 2
<b>Memo. of Association of Company</b> —If accompanied by Articles of Association .. .. .	30 0	Exceeding Rs. 250 but not exceeding Rs. 500 .. .. .	0 4
If not so accompanied .. .. .	80 0	For every sum insured not exceeding Rs. 1,000 and also for every Rs. 1,000 or part .. .. .	0 6
<b>Notarial Act</b> .. .. .	2 0	If drawn in duplicate for each part half the above rates.	
<b>Note or Memo. intimating the purchase or sale</b> —		Insurance by way of Indemnity against liability to pay damages on account of accidents to workmen employed by or under the insurer or against liability to pay compensation under the Workmen's Compensation Act of 1923. For every Rs. 100 or part payable as premium .. .. .	0 1
(a) Of any Goods exc. in value Rs. 20 .. .. .	0 4	In case of a re-insurance by one Company with another— $\frac{1}{2}$ of duty payable in respect of the original insurance, but not less than 1 anna, or more than 1 Re.	
(b) Of any Stock or marketable Security exceeding in value Rs. 20— $\frac{1}{2}$ for every Rs. 5,000, or part.		Policies of all classes of Insurance not included in Article 47 of Schedule 1 of Stamp Act of 1899 covering goods, merchandise, personal effects, crops and other property against loss or damage, are liable to the same duty as Policies of Fire Insurance.	
(bb) Of Government Security—Subject to a maximum of Rs. 20, 2 as. for every Rs. 10,000, or part.			
<b>Note of Protest by a Ship's Master</b> .. .. .	1 0		
<b>Partnership</b> —Where the capital does not exceed Rs. 500 .. .. .	5 0		
In any other case .. .. .	20 0		
Dissolution of .. .. .	10 0		

	Rs. a.		Rs. a.
<b>Power of Attorney—</b>		<b>Security Bond—</b> (a) When the amount secured does not exceed Rs. 1,000—The same duty as a Bond for the amount secured.	
For the sole purpose of procuring the registration of one or more documents. In relation to a single transaction or for admitting execution of one or more such documents .. ..	1 0	(b) In any other case .. ..	10 0
When required in suits or proceedings under the Presidency Small Causes Courts Act, 1882 .. ..	1 0	<b>Settlement—</b> The same duty as a Bond (but in its application to the cities of Bombay, Ahmedabad, Poona and Karachi the same duty as a conveyance if the property set apart is immoveable and the purpose is one other than charitable or religious) for the sum equal to the amount or value of the property—settled as set forth in such settlement.	
Authorising 1 person or more to act in a single transaction other than that mentioned above .. ..	2 0	<b>Revocation of Settlement—</b> The same duty as a Bond (but in its application to the cities of Bombay, Ahmedabad, Poona and Karachi the same duty as a conveyance if the property set apart is immoveable and the purpose is one other than charitable or religious) for a sum equal to the amount or value of the property concerned as set forth in the instrument of revocation but not exceeding ten rupees.	
Authorising not more than 5 persons to act jointly and severally in more than 1 transaction, or generally ..	10 0	<b>Share-warrant</b> to bearer issued under the Indian Companies Act.—One and a half times the duty payable on a conveyance for a consideration equal to the nominal amount of the shares specified in the warrant.	
Authorising more than 5 but not more than 10 persons to act .. ..	20 0	<b>Shipping Order</b> .. ..	0 1
When given for consideration and authorising the Attorney to sell any immoveable property—The same duty as a Conveyance for the amount of the consideration.		<b>Surrender of Lease—</b> When duty with which lease is chargeable does not exceed Rs. 5—The duty with which such Lease is chargeable.	
In any other case, for each person authorised .. ..	2 0	In any other case .. ..	5 0
<b>Promissory Notes—</b>		<b>Transfers of Shares—</b> One-half of the duty payable on a Conveyance for a consideration equal to the value of the share.	
(a) When payable on demand—		<b>Transfer</b> of any Interest secured by a Bond, Mortgage-deed, or Policy of Insurance—If duty on such does not exceed Rs. 10—The duty with which such Bond, &c., is chargeable.	
(i) When the amount or value does not exceed Rs. 250 .. ..	0 1	In any other case .. ..	10 0
(ii) When the amount or value exceeds Rs. 250 but does not exceed Rs. 1,000 .. ..	0 2	—of any property under the Administrator General's Act, 1874, Section 31. 10 0	
(iii) In any other case .. ..	0 4	—of any trust property without consideration from one trustee to another trustee or from a trustee to a beneficiary—Five rupees or such smaller amount as may be chargeable for transfer of shares.	
(b) When payable otherwise than on demand—The same duty as a Bill of exchange for the same amount payable otherwise than on demand.		<b>Transfer of Lease</b> by way of assignment and not by way of under-lease—The same duty as a conveyance for a consideration equal to the amount of the consideration for the transfer.	
<b>Protest of Bill or Note</b> .. ..	2 0	<b>Trust, Declaration of—</b> Same duty as a Bond for a sum equal to the amount or value of the property concerned, but not exceeding .. ..	15 0
<b>Protest by the Master of a Ship</b> .. ..	2 0	<b>Revocation of—</b> Ditto, but not exceeding ..	10 0
<b>Proxy</b> .. ..	0 2	<b>Warrant for Goods</b> .. ..	0 8
<b>Receipt for value exc. Rs. 20</b> .. ..	0 1		
<b>Reconveyance of mortgaged property—</b>			
(a) If the consideration for which the property was mortgaged does not exceed Rs. 1,000—the same duty as a bond for the amount of such consideration as set forth in the Reconveyance.			
(b) In any other case .. ..	10 0		
<b>Release—</b> that is to say, any instrument whereby a person renounces a claim upon another person or against any specified property—			
(a) If the amount or value of the claim does not exceed Rs. 1,000—The same duty as a Bond for such amount or value as set forth in the Release.			
(b) In any other case .. ..	10 0		
<b>Respondentia Bond—</b> The same duty as a Bond for the amount of the loan secured.			



## The Indian National Congress.

For a complete history of the movement represented by the Indian National Congress the reader is referred to earlier editions of the Indian Year Book. The Congress was founded in 1885 by Mr. Allan Octavian Hume, a retired member of the Indian Civil Service, and it held its first session in Bombay at Christmas of that year, the fundamental principles of the Congress were laid down to be:—

Firstly, the fusion into one national whole of all the different and discordant elements that constitute the population of India;

Secondly, the gradual regeneration, along all lines, mental, moral, social and political of the nation thus evolved; and

Thirdly, the consolidation of union between England and India by securing the modification of such of the conditions as may be unjust or injurious to the latter country.

With these objects in view the Congress pursued an uneventful career until 1907. It undoubtedly exercised a great influence in inducing a spirit of national unity amongst the diverse peoples of India, in focussing the chief political grievances, and in providing a training ground for Indian politicians. But in 1907 the Extremists, chiefly of the Deccan and the Central Provinces, who had for some time chafed under the control of the older generation, succeeded in wrecking the Surat session of the Congress and produced a split which had long been seen to be imminent. The senior members of the Congress therefore re-crystallised its creed in definite terms. They laid down that—

"The objects [of the Indian National Congress are the attainment by the people of India of a system of Government similar to that enjoyed by the self-governing members of the British Empire, and a participation by them in the rights and responsibilities of the Empire on equal terms with those members. These objects are to be achieved by constitutional means by bringing about a steady reform of the existing system of administration and by promoting national unity, fostering public spirit and developing and organising the intellectual, moral, economic and industrial resources of the country."

For some years following 1907 efforts were made to heal the split and these were without avail until 1916 when a re-united Congress met at Lucknow under the presidency of Babu Ambica Charan Mazumdar of Faridpur in Bengal. But the union then effected was purely superficial; the difference between the Moderates and the Ex-

tremlists was fundamental; the Extremists captured the machinery of the Congress and from the period of the special session held at Calcutta in September 1920 the Congress passed entirely under the domination of Mr. Gandhi and his lieutenants. In 1927 the Congress actually adopted independence as the goal of India. In the following two years the Congress made what the extreme leftists described as a climb-down, while the Liberals moved towards the left, with the result that for a time there appeared to be a commonness of purpose between the Liberals and Congressmen. At its 1928 Session the Congress, while adhering to Independence, agreed to accept Dominion Status if granted, before the end of 1929. Things were tending towards a satisfactory settlement when in the latter half of 1929 the Congress insisted on the immediate grant of Dominion Status or an assurance that Dominion Status would be the basis of discussion at the Round Table Conference to be convened in England between representatives of England and the two Indias. Here was the parting of the ways. The Liberals went their way and the Congress its own. In fulfillment of the "ultimatum" issued at its previous Session, the Congress, at its 1929 Session, declared for complete independence or "Purna Swaraj." Throughout the year 1930 the Congress was engaged in a defiance of the law of the land which, it was hoped, would help India, to attain complete independence. Early next year the Congress actually suspended civil disobedience by virtue of an agreement arrived at with the Government, but the fulfilment of the terms of this agreement gave rise to trouble and another agreement was concluded. As a result of this Mr. Gandhi, on behalf of the Congress, actually went to London to take part in the Round Table Conference. While he was away things took a turn for the worse in the country, and matters reached a crisis with the birth of the New Year. In 1932 the Government bent all its efforts to making it impossible for the Congress to carry on its subversive activities and succeeded fully in its object. Congress was crushed and all forms of Congress work throughout the country were successfully prevented. In fact as well as in law Congress ceased to exist. In the middle of 1934 the civil disobedience movement, which had rendered the Congress illegal, was withdrawn. At present, the Congress is once again a constitutional organisation, most of whose activities are legitimate and lawful. It has once again decided to contest elections to the legislatures. Mr. Gandhi, is no longer at its head, having retired from it and from politics. He is concentrating his attention on the revival and development of dying or dead village industries.

### THE NON-CO-OPERATION MOVEMENT.

It was in 1920 that Mr. Gandhi, who had only in the previous year unsuccessfully started his Passive Resistance struggle as a protest against the Rowlett Act, conceived his idea of non-co-operation. Originally intended to be a protest against the British policy towards

Turkey, the "fighting" of two other grievances was later on added to its first object, namely, the punishment of officials in the Punjab Martial Law regime and the securing of Swaraj for India. Mr. Gandhi and Mr. Shaikat Ali were able in 1920 to get the Calcutta Special Congress

to endorse their programme of "progressive non-violent non-co-operation" which was reiterated by the annual session at Nagpur which, on Mr. Gandhi's motion, changed its old creed into "the attainment by India of Swaraj by all legitimate and peaceful means." The stern measures adopted by local Governments led to the imprisonment of a large number of active Congressmen with the result that the Ahmedabad Congress in 1921 made a "grim resolve" to challenge the "repression movement" by appointing Mr. Gandhi as dictator and by resolving to start a "No Tax" campaign at Bardoli. The riots in Chauri Chaura in 1922, preceded by the Bombay riots in 1921 during the Prince of Wales' visit (see 1923 and 1924 editions of this book) opened Mr. Gandhi's eyes to the impossibility of maintaining a non-violent atmosphere under exciting conditions. He suspended his proposed civil disobedience campaign, and replaced it by what is known as the Bardoli Programme which eschewed all the aggressive items of non-co-operation in favour of the promotion of inter-communal unity and khaddar. Soon after Mr. Gandhi was arrested for sedition, tried and sentenced to undergo imprisonment for six years. (See 1923 and 1924 editions.)

This turn of events threw cold water on the enthusiasm of non-co-operators who got discouraged. In order, therefore, to sound the country's readiness for aggressive action once more, the All-India Congress Committee appointed a Committee, known as the Civil Disobedience Committee, in June 1922. The Committee toured the country and in October, 1922, produced two reports, one favouring Council entry to offer obstruction to Government and the other recommending the adoption of the Bardoli Programme. A battle royal ensued between the two parties for two or three years, the Swarajists—or the "Co-operators," as they were derisively called by the non-co-operators—carrying the day throughout. Every little triumph of the Swarajists meant a diminution of the prestige and influence of the No-Changeers. This went on for some time until the Belgaum session of the Congress, presided over by Mr. Gandhi himself, suspended the non-co-operation programme. Thereby the movement was practically killed, and, strange to say, it received its death-blow at the hands of the very author of its being. But the fond parent did not lose heart and bided his time. His chance came in 1928 when the Congress was split into two warring camps. One was ready to accept Dominion Status for India, while the other would have nothing short of independence. At the psychological moment, Mr. Gandhi staged a re-entry into the political arena—he had been but a silent spectator during the five preceding years—and, professing to effect a compromise within the Congress, provided a loophole for the revival of non-co-operation. Although Dominion Status was actually declared in 1929 to be the goal of Indian political progress, Mr. Gandhi insisted on having it on the spot and when that was naturally refused he returned to his old love, non-co-operation and boycott. He had been biding his time, and the astute politician, that he is, he reintroduced in December 1929 his formula that had been dead five years. Indeed the Congress Executive

was authorised to give the signal also for a campaign of non-payment of taxes and civil disobedience. Early in 1930 the Congress executive appointed Mr. Gandhi as "Dictator" for all India and gave him power to launch civil disobedience as and when he thought fit. This Mr. Gandhi did in March and practically the whole country was set ablaze. There was open defiance of the law all over the land, notwithstanding the efforts of the Government to put down illegal activities. The movement waned by the end of the year through sheer exhaustion and civil disobedience was suspended early in 1931 as a result of negotiations between the Viceroy and Mr. Gandhi. The year 1931 was a year of negotiations although the discussions centred on alleged breaches of the Viceroy-Gandhi understanding. The efforts for peace were carried to the point of inducing Mr. Gandhi to participate in the Round Table Conference in London to formulate a constitution for India. All this, however, proved to be a lull in the storm which again broke out in fuller fury early in the New Year. On the ground that the Government had broken the understanding arrived at between the Viceroy and Mr. Gandhi, the Congress leader declared in favour of a revival of aggressive non-co-operation. The Government, however, was apparently prepared for it; simultaneously with the announcement of the Congress decision the Government set in motion its powerful machinery and grappled with the renewed non-co-operation movement before it had time to take root again. Civil disobedience was scotched before it was born this time. In short the Government killed the non-co-operation movement. Another attempt was made in the middle of 1933 to revive it in an attenuated form, but the "individual civil disobedience," as it was called, was still born. This fell flat. Very few people came forward to practise this kind of resistance to authority, while the Government's measures to put down lawlessness any form continued unabated. Thus the campaign died a natural death. Even this attenuated form of non-co-operation was formally withdrawn in 1934, when Mr. Gandhi advised its abandonment, reserving to himself alone the right to use the weapon at the proper time.

The career of the Congress between the Belgaum session, when the N. C. O. movement was suspended, and the years 1929-30, when civil disobedience was revived, was comparatively dull. (See earlier issues of *Indian Year Book*.) The next few years saw the two great civil disobedience movements.

From very early in the year 1932 the country was in the grip of the civil disobedience movement and the measures which the Government adopted to suppress it. After the Government had put about 75,000 persons in jail all over the country, the movement, as stated before, began to wane and by the end of the year it had nearly disappeared.

In the latter half of 1932 His Majesty's Government published what is known as the Communal Award laying down what it considered to be an equitable settlement of the mutual claims of the different religious sections in the country as regards seats in the legislatures and the

proportion in which they should be divided among them. This award was necessitated by the failure of the representatives of different communities to arrive at a common settlement during the first two sessions of the Round Table Conference. In the course of the second R.T.C. the minorities, consisting of the Muslims, the depressed classes and the Anglo-Indians, arrived at a mutual settlement known as the Minorities Pact which, they claimed, had the support of 46 per cent. of the population of India.

When the Award was published it was strongly resented by the Hindu community and by the extreme section of the Muslim community which did not get everything that was claimed for the community. In the Punjab and Bengal, especially, it led to a strong agitation on the part of the Hindus.

A section of public men made repeated attempts to arrive at a mutual settlement in order to replace the Award as provided in the Award itself, but nothing resulted.

Similarly there was great dissatisfaction among the Hindu community about the separate electorates on which basis provision had been made in the Communal Award for the representation of the depressed classes. The Hindus claimed that the depressed classes, being but a section of the Hindu community, should not be permanently separated from the bulk of the Hindu community. Mr. Gandhi from his prison cell made it a question of conscience and suddenly declared a fast unto death unless the Communal Award was amended in respect of the representation of the depressed classes by means of separate electorates.

This sudden declaration led to a commotion in the country and several leaders gathered together in Poona and, with the help of Dr. Ambedkar and Rao Bahadur Raja, representing the two rival groups of the depressed classes, and the help of representative Hindus like Pandit Malaviya, arrived at a formula known as the Poona Pact, which was a modification of that portion of the Communal Award which dealt with the representation of the depressed classes. As the crisis in Mr. Gandhi's life was approaching, owing to prolonged fast, the Prime Minister and the British Cabinet lost no time in effecting a modification of the Award as desired by the signatories to the Poona Pact. (See last year's *Indian Year Book* )

An incidental effect of this fast of Mr. Gandhi was that it served to bring him once more in the limelight after months of obscurity. As during the past two or three years the Congress stood for Mr. Gandhi and *vice versa* and as the Government had successfully suppressed the Congress movement, Mr. Gandhi's name and personality receded into the background at least temporarily. This oblivion into which Mr. Gandhi had been forcibly thrust was shattered by the "fast unto death", and he became once more the dynamic influence of the previous year. It is true that his activities were confined to the uplift of the depressed classes, but the contact that he was thereby enabled to establish with the outer world served to hearten his sympathisers. During the fast he was given the

option of leaving the jail and choosing his own residence, provided he undertook not to take any part in the civil disobedience movement, but Mr. Gandhi did not avail himself of this conditional offer of freedom and continued to remain in jail.

Even after he broke his fast he was permitted to continue his activities for the amelioration of the condition of the depressed classes and to work for the abolition of untouchability from within his prison cell. His agitation for a change in the age-long social law among Hindus provoked a counter-agitation on the part of orthodox Hindus who went to the length of suggesting that even if it meant Mr. Gandhi's death they would not surrender an inch. The outburst of social reformist enthusiasm engendered by the "fast unto death" gradually waned and in certain respects even a set-back ensued. Untouchables' claim for equality with caste Hindus in the matter of entry into temples led to clashes. These circumstances induced Mr. Gandhi to undertake an unconditional fast for twenty-one days. Thus once again Congress leaders and sympathisers had the satisfaction of seeing the author of non-co-operation in the public eye, though in a non-political sphere.

In consideration of the moral and spiritual value attached by Mr. Gandhi to his new fast and in view of his old age and weakened state of health, Government unconditionally released him the day after the commencement of the fast. Immediately after his release Mr. Gandhi suspended civil disobedience for six weeks, and the period of suspension was subsequently extended till August 1. The fast ran its prescribed course and was broken at the end of three weeks. Mr. Gandhi is an adept in fasting for long periods and therefore stood the ordeal very well. Very soon he regained his normal health. During his convalescence he held consultation with Mr. M. S. Aney, the acting President of the Congress, and with Dr. M. A. Ansari, and Dr. B. C. Roy, two leading Congressmen, who were attending upon him as his medical advisers. As a result of these conversations, Mr. Gandhi convened an informal conference of such of the leading Congressmen as were out of jail at the time for considering how far and in what direction the Congress should change its policy. The Conference met in Poona in the middle of July and was attended by representative Congressmen from all over the country.

Mr. Gandhi had in the meanwhile sent for the Rt. Hon. V. S. Sastri, who came from Coimbatore. One could now gauge what his advice must have been, but it is clear that the Congress leader paid little heed to his counsel.

The proceedings of the Conference were throughout lively. Two schools of thought emerged from the discussions: one held that civil disobedience had had sufficient trial but had failed to achieve the end in view, "as the repressive policy of Government has proved too strong for it"; the other school was not willing to admit defeat. Even though the number of persons ready to go to jail and make sacrifices for the country was steadily falling, it was argued, it was not numbers but the deter-

mination to win freedom which was an important factor in changing the mentality of Government. Many favoured the abandonment of civil disobedience and openly acknowledged the failure of the movement, but it seemed clear that Mr. Gandhi refused to surrender, according to him a Satyagrahi should not rest until his objective was attained.

Eventually the Conference resolved to withdraw civil disobedience as from August 1, provided an honourable agreement was reached with the Viceroy by Mr. Gandhi, who was authorised to seek an interview with his Excellency for that purpose. The Conference refused unconditionally to withdraw civil disobedience or to accept Mr. Gandhi's suggestion to replace mass civil disobedience by individual civil disobedience.

In pursuance of this resolution, Mr. Gandhi requested the Viceroy to grant him an interview, but the request was turned down on the ground that the interview was for the purpose of initiating negotiations with Government regarding conditions for the withdrawal of civil disobedience and that Government could not enter into any negotiations for the withdrawal of a wholly unconstitutional movement. A second request by Mr. Gandhi, offering to explain to the Viceroy that the proceedings of the Poona Conference, taken as a whole, were calculated to bring about honourable peace, met with a similar fate. The reply to the second request was that there could be no question of holding conversations with the representative of an association which had not abandoned a movement intended to coerce Government by means of unlawful activities.

Soon after the conclusion of the Conference, Mr. Aney, the acting President of the Congress, issued a statement in which he refused unconditionally to withdraw the civil disobedience movement, but ordered the discontinuance for the time being of all mass civil disobedience, including the no-tax and no-rent campaigns, reserving the right to any individual who might be ready for suffering. The secret methods adopted till then were to be abandoned and all Congress organisations, including the office of the A.I.C.C., should cease to exist for the time being.

Meanwhile, Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru was released from jail a short while before his time, owing to the serious condition of his mother's health. This gave him an opportunity of meeting Mr. Gandhi and they had several days' close consultations. It was agreed that they should record their respective opinions on the Congress policy in the form of letters to each other and these were later published. Sharp differences of opinion manifested themselves during these conversations, but the two leaders agreed to ignore them for the present and concentrate on such aspects of Congress work which were common ground between them. From the published correspondence between them it became known that Pandit Nehru insisted that the Congress should put into practice its professed sympathy for the masses and not rest content with mere paper resolutions. He would have the Congress come into the open and

engage itself in active work in the cause of the peasants and workers. In short, he adumbrated an economic scheme based on his socialistic ideals. Mr. Gandhi, however, accepted the young leader's scheme as an ideal, but refused to adopt it as a working programme for the immediate future. They agreed to differ and each pursued his own course.

Mr. Gandhi left Poona and reached Ahmedabad through Bombay. Anticipating his sudden arrest, he dismantled his Sabarmati Ashram, giving the inmates full freedom to act as they liked, either to follow him to jail or to work for their ideals according to their lights. He offered the Ashram property to Government and at the same time intimated his desire to march to the village of Raas, accompanied by a few devoted followers, to practice "individual civil disobedience." The contemplated march was prevented and Mr. Gandhi and his followers were taken into custody. The Congress dictator was taken to Yeravda and served with an order under the Criminal Law Amendment Act restricting his movements, which he naturally disobeyed. Thereupon he was re-arrested, tried in court and sentenced to one year's imprisonment in "A" class. He was thus no more a State prisoner detained under a century-old regulation at the will of the executive government, enjoying extra-penitentiary rights in respect of interview, etc., but an ordinary prisoner like other political offenders. This circumstance notwithstanding, Mr. Gandhi insisted on being given the same facilities to do propaganda on behalf of the Harijans as he enjoyed during his incarceration under Regulation III of 1818. As a special case Government waived certain of the jail rules and allowed him, within limits, to direct the Harijan uplift movement. He first accepted these concessions, but changed his mind and announced a hunger strike until he was given the former facilities. Government remained unmoved and after a few days' fast he was removed to hospital still as a prisoner. When, however, he entered the danger zone, he was unconditionally released on medical advice. He broke his fast, but declared that he would not exploit the release granted under such peculiar circumstances to further political ends. He would consider himself a political prisoner till the expiry of the period of sentence imposed on him. During all this period there was very little Congress activity. Government did not allow the Congress to raise its head. What little interest there was in Congress work was side-tracked and people's attention, was diverted to Harijan work—one more instance of how the Congress was Mr. Gandhi and *vice versa* during the past few years. He threw himself heart and soul into the Harijan campaign, but as far as politics were concerned he issued on himself a self-restricting ordinance. Government let him free to tour the country urging the removal of untouchability, collecting funds for the education and social amelioration of the Depressed Classes, pleading with high class Hindus to open the doors of caste temples to Harijan worshippers and to give them the use of public roads, wells, etc. He visited several places in the Karnatak, Andhra, the Tamil Districts and Malabar, including Mysore, Cochin, Travancore and Hyderabad States. He met with opposition

from orthodox Hindus, and rowdy scenes and even clashes occurred at more than one place between the Sanatanists (orthodox people) and the reformers.

The tour was interrupted by the disaster in Bihar where unprecedented earthquake shocks had laid waste fields and reduced towns to ruin. On reaching Patna after some delay Mr Gandhi found that the situation called for immediate aid and sustained relief and reconstruction, and at a meeting of the Central Relief Committee he announced his readiness to offer the respectful co-operation of the Congress with Government in affording relief to the destitute victims. Once before Congress leaders had taken an active interest in the proceedings of the Assembly in connection with the Temple Entry Bill (which has been circulated for eliciting public opinion); and now in the face of a great disaster the Congress again decided to co-operate. Many attached great significance to this gesture and foresaw the development of co-operation in other fields of public activity.

In fact, the country had been prepared for a change in Congress policy. One small but important section of Congressmen in Maharashtra (including the Betars) proclaimed a revolt against civil disobedience and started a separate party within the Congress to work for the lifting of the ban on Councils and to contest the elections under the new reform scheme. The Democratic Swaraj Party (as the new organisation was called) was composed predominantly, of right wing Congressmen of the Maharashtra districts of Bombay and C P. This constituted a definite move to break the influence of Mr Gandhi and his junta on nationalist opinion in the country. The three articles of the Party are firstly, the achievement of complete independence by all legitimate and peaceful means should be the country's goal, secondly, civil disobedience, whether of the individual or mass variety, should in the present circumstances of the country be withdrawn; and, thirdly, all representative institutions from the village panchayats to the Central Legislature should be captured for the political advancement of the country. This party fared badly at the elections to the Assembly and at one time the proposal was seriously made that the party should be wound up. Eventually, however, it was decided to continue its activities. As a political force, the party commands little influence outside Maharashtra.

These efforts were assisted by similar action by other sections of Congressmen in Madras and the Andhra Provinces. The intensity of revolt grew steadily until an attempt was made to convene a conference during the Easter at Delhi to discuss the re-orientation of Congress policy.

### **The Congress in 1934-35.**

The position of the Congress early in 1934 was that of an institution existing only in name. Individual civil disobedience had long ceased to exist. Every Congress and allied organisation was under the Government ban. Most Congress leaders were in jail. Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru was prosecuted and sentenced to two years' imprisonment for sedition in respect of certain advice he gave to the youth of Bengal. Mr. Gandhi's own personal influence, which

had suffered considerably owing to the failure of his second civil disobedience movement, was further reduced by the opposition which his Harijan campaign produced among orthodox Hindus. Government showed no inclination to relax their measures against the Congress as long as the latter was committed on paper to a lawless campaign.

It was in these circumstances that a group of prominent Congressmen, who had come out of jail, met in Bombay to consider the advisability of a re-orientation of Congress policy. The rank and file of Congressmen regarded the move with suspicion and thought that it was intended to go back on the policy which had been practised since 1930. Premature disclosure in the press of the intention of these leaders caused an uproar, and the promoters beat a hasty, but temporary, retreat.

Meanwhile Dr Ansari, Dr B. C. Roy and other leaders held consultations with Mr. Gandhi and apparently brought to his notice the feeling of restlessness among the Congress workers. The shrewd dictator perceived that revolt was in the air and he was not slow to yield.

Leaders had already met in Delhi and had decided on a tentative programme to revive the Swarajya Party of 1923-24. Mr. Gandhi gave formal sanction to this proposal, and at the same time withdrew individual civil disobedience which was decided upon at Poona in the previous year. But he seemed in no mood to abandon the principle. Although he was agreeable to discontinue the Congress as an institution from the lawless movement, he declared that his faith in Satyagraha was so strong that he could never give it up, and reserved to himself the right to practise civil disobedience, if and when the "inner man" called upon him to do so. At the same time he made it clear that he did not want either the Congress as an institution or any Congressman individually to follow his footsteps. The statement issued by him explaining these decisions cast a slur on the mass of Congressmen, whom he accused of sliding from the high level of integrity and patriotism which he had set himself or which they had adhered to in the first civil disobedience movement. Not a few Congress leaders protested against this implication. Mr Gandhi also noticed that there was strong inclination on the part of many Congressmen to enter the Councils, and he readily gave in. Although he refused to change his own opinion with regard to the Council programme, he was tolerant enough to welcome the revival of the Swarajya Party and the Delhi decision to take part in the impending election to the Assembly. He stated: "I feel that it is not only the right but it is the duty of every Congressman, who for some reason or other does not want to, or cannot, take part in the civil resistance movement and who has failed in entering into the Legislatures, to seek entry and form combinations in order to prosecute a programme which he or they believe to be in the interest of the country". He went a step further and added, "Consistently with my view above mentioned, I shall be at the disposal of the party at all times and render such assistance as it is in my power to give".

This gladdened the Council entry group which went on with its programme with a great deal of enthusiasm. Notwithstanding Mr. Gandhi's blessing, however, the left-wing of the Congress protested aloud against the watering down of their militant programme and a battle royal was waged, reminiscent of the pro-change-no-change fight ten years before. A meeting of those in favour of entering the Councils was held at Ranchi in May, when the policy and programme of the party were finally adopted. It was made clear that they would not enter the legislatures with a view to co-operating with Government and working the reforms embodied in the White Paper, but to carry on the fight within the constitution itself. Some of the objects of the party were to secure the repeal of "repressive laws", to agitate for the release of all political prisoners, to resist all acts which might be calculated to exploit the country, to move resolutions and introduce and support measures and bills necessary for the healthy growth of national life and the consequent displacement of the bureaucracy, and generally to work for the economic, social and political improvement of the masses. The conference regarded the White Paper as "a negation of the national demand made by Mr. Gandhi on behalf of the Congress at the second Round Table Conference and as calculated to perpetuate the political subjection and economic exploitation of the Indian people". It was resolved that the Swarajya Party should take necessary steps to secure the rejection of the White Paper by the country. The conference claimed for India the right of self-determination and expressed the opinion that the only method to apply that principle was to convene a constituent assembly representative of all sections of the Indian people to frame an acceptable constitution. The question of the Communal Award was shirked by the conference, which refused to express any opinion thereon and deferred it till the meeting of the constituent assembly.

The withdrawal of individual civil disobedience was proposed by Dr. Ansari. Council enthusiasts, who were diffident about the success of their move, had the satisfaction of finding that not only did the All-India Congress Committee adopt their proposal but it went a step further and actually undertook to conduct the Council programme in the name of the Congress itself. The A. I. C. C. agreed to set up a Congress Parliamentary Board, to organise and conduct the election campaign and to give directions to the Congress nominees in the Assembly from time to time.

The Patna meeting is important in that it showed that although Mr. Gandhi had failed in his civil disobedience movement and although he uttered some unpopular remarks before and during the proceedings of the A. I. C. C., his hold on the rank and file of Congressmen was so strong that his new scheme went through unscathed. Another feature of the Patna meeting was the evidence it afforded of the growing strength of the Socialist section inside the Congress.

The next phase in recent Congress history occurred in Bombay, where a meeting of the executive of the Congress was held. Soon

after the Swarajist meeting at Ranchi it became evident that a large section of Congressmen were opposed to the manner in which the Swarajists fought shy of the Communal Award. The Hindu element in the Congress was very loud in protesting that a national institution like the Congress ought not to be silent when "an unnational award" was sought to be thrust on the nation. It was argued that the Communal Award and the separate electorates which it perpetuated would inevitably tend to break up the country into watertight communal compartments and discourage the fusion of the various communities into one nation. The accusation was openly made that Mr. Gandhi and the Swarajist leaders of the Congress, in their anxiety to rush through their Council programme, had capitulated to the Nationalist Muslims in the Congress and surrendered the legitimate rights and interests of the Hindu community.

There was a prolonged discussion in the Working Committee on this issue, but no agreement was possible. While Pandit Madan Mohan Malaviya and Mr. Aney were very strong on this question and demanded a categorical repudiation of the Communal Award, Dr. Ansari and his Muslim colleagues would not hear of any move to condemn the Award. Right wing Hindu Congressmen, headed by Mr. Gandhi, held that the only possible compromise in the circumstances was to say nothing about the Communal Award. Their ostensible reason was that the Congress, being a non-communal institution, could not afford to alienate the Muslims for fear lest the national character of the institution should be destroyed. It was apparent, however, that their non-committal attitude on the question of the Award was due to a fear that if they said anything against the Award even the Nationalist Muslims would leave the Congress and expose it to the accusation that it was only a Hindu organisation. The Hindu party was in a minority in the Working Committee, and Pandit Malaviya and Mr. Aney had no course but to resign from the Committee. The cleavage which occurred in Bombay grew wider as the controversy spread all over the country. Efforts were made in the succeeding weeks to effect a *rapprochement*, but as nothing came out of them Pandit Malaviya decided to form what was called the Congress Nationalist Party. The objects of this party were the same as those of the Congress itself, but on the question of the Communal Award it was definitely and clearly opposed to the Award as being "anti-national and unjust to the Hindu community".

This breakaway from the Congress was hailed by moderate elements in the country as the possible nucleus of a moderate progressive party. Pandit Malaviya himself at first encouraged this hope and many were expecting that the new party would so frame its creed and policy as to admit non-Congress progressives. A conference was held in Calcutta in the autumn to inaugurate the new party, but Pandit Malaviya was overwhelmed by Bengal Congressmen, who refused to agree to the membership of the party being thrown open to non-Congressmen. In the result the new party was formed as a dissident section within the Congress itself.

Meanwhile the Congress Parliamentary Board organised a country-wide campaign to capture seats in the Assembly. Government were for a time undecided on the question of the dissolution of the old Assembly, and it was known that lengthy correspondence was going on between Delhi and Whitehall. Eventually, however, it was decided to dissolve the old Assembly, but long before the decision was announced the Congress Party had entered the election arena. The newly formed Nationalist Party also entered the lists and put up a bold fight. Between the war cries of these two parties the slogans of less vocal organisations like the Liberals, Independents and the Justices in Madras were lost. Moreover, a great wave of enthusiasm swept the country following the holding of the Congress session in Bombay in October, 1934, after four and a half years' inactivity. Efficient organisation and popular sentiment strengthened the Congress candidates, who scored a signal victory at the polls in November. They held out vague promises, such as the "rejection" of the reforms scheme, the repeal of the "repressive laws" and the setting up of a constituent assembly to decide the future constitution of India. The Parliamentary Board was hard put to it, however, to explain its attitude towards the Communal Award, but it had behind it leaders like Mr. Vallabhbhai Patel and Mr. C. Rajagopalachari who were held in high esteem. Mr. Gandhi himself is believed to have taken an active part in espousing the cause of the official Congress candidates.

In the midst of the election campaign Mr. Gandhi announced his intention to retire from the Congress and active political life. Various interpretations were put upon this announcement. Mr. Gandhi's own reasons were that he found that the rank and file of Congressmen were not true to the Congress creed of peace and non-violence, that they had slid down from the pinnacle of Satyagraha, and that in the circumstances he had no place in the Congress. Another argument advanced by him was that his presence only encouraged hypocrisy among them and he was a dead weight on the Congress which, instead of benefiting by his presence and leadership, was actually handicapped and deteriorated into a corrupt, inefficient and untruthful organisation. Critics regarded Mr. Gandhi's decision as a confession of failure and saw in it a desire to make a graceful retreat from an organisation which he had failed to lead to victory. There was naturally a great effort to get Mr. Gandhi to reconsider his decision, but he stuck to his guns, and when the Congress met in October, 1934, he confirmed his decision and actually sent in his resignation of his membership and dictatorship of the Congress.

#### The 1935 Congress Session.

Soon after Mr. Gandhi's decision to withdraw individual civil disobedience there was a general demand in the country that Government should lift the ban on the Congress and allied organisations and that political prisoners should be set free. Government responded to this appeal by removing the ban on the Congress and

putting no obstacles in the way of the meeting of the A. I. C. C. which was held at Patna. Gradually one by one of the restrictions imposed on the Congress organisations were removed, except the ban on the Red shirt organisation in the North-West Frontier Province and on other organisations which were proved to be guilty either of violence or of terrorist inclinations. The list of political prisoners was carefully gone through and those who were not guilty of any crime involving violence were released one after another. Buildings and other property belonging to the Congress, which had been confiscated during the 1932 civil disobedience movement, were restored to the Congress, which once more became a live organisation. The session called in October was marked by a newly generated vigour.

Babu Rajendra Prasad, who had shown marked ability in conducting relief operations in the earthquake-stricken area of Bihar, was unanimously voted to the chair and the city of Bombay accorded a unique welcome to the president-elect on his arrival. The session itself, from a spectacular point of view, was an undoubted success. There was a touch of the tragic in the retirement of Mr. Gandhi which took place at the end of the session. But those who stayed behind reconciled themselves to the inevitable and pleaded with the rank and file to accept it in a philosophic spirit and to run the Congress with ever greater zeal.

Babu Rajendra Prasad's presidential address was mostly devoted to an elaborate analysis of the White Paper, which he criticised from every point of view. He reiterated the Congress policy as enunciated at Ranchi and Patna and gave his blessing to the Council programme. The proceedings of the Congress both in the Subjects Committee and in the open session were remarkable for the display of Socialist strength. The Congress Socialist Party, which started with 17 members in February, 1934, had developed in the course of a few months into a regular All-India party of which the first conference was held in Bombay, next door to the Congress pandal. It made no secret of its real intentions. Its policy called for a general levelling down, the transfer of power to the workers and peasants, and the abolition of all inequalities in wealth and status even if it meant expropriation without compensation. The Socialists intervened at every stage during the Congress proceedings, but the clever constitutionalists who advised the president outmanoeuvred them. The group has, however, grown steadily since then, and to-day it is a powerful factor inside the Congress ranks. At the present rate of progress, it bids fair to capture the Congress machinery at no very distant date.

The most outstanding achievement of the Congress was the reform of the Congress constitution which was effected at the instance of Mr. Gandhi. Till then it had been a loosely knit organisation with the elective element functioning indifferently. The annual session was a huge gathering which was more spectacular than efficient in the conduct of business. Mr. Gandhi converted it into a compact steel frame

affair, reducing the number of delegates from thousands to a few hundreds and introducing the element of indirect election in the A. I. C. C. Primary Congress members were to elect the office bearers of their respective local territorial organisations who in their turn were to send representatives to the provincial executive, whose nominees comprised the A. I. C. C. The members of the A. I. C. C. were to constitute the delegates at the open session. The scheme met with a great deal of opposition, but Mr. Gandhi's influence on the eve of his retirement was so great that the session adopted his suggestions without even having seen the various propositions in print. He brought a rough draft with him, made a cursory review of it, explained the broad principles underlying them and the meeting said "Yes" to his proposals.

No less important was the creation under the aegis of the Congress of a Village Industries Association. It was to be an organisation of the Congress, but not in the Congress. Its work was to be done with the blessing and support of the Congress, but its management was to rest with Mr. Gandhi. This has been regarded as a very subtle move on the part of Mr. Gandhi to recapture his lost influence with the masses. That Government have not failed to notice the political significance of this move is evident from the allotment of one crore of rupees in the 1935 Central Budget for the development of village industries. The abandonment of the spectacular movement, the withdrawal of the magnetic personality of Mr. Gandhi, the divorce of a very important activity like village industries development from the Congress programme, and the assignment of council work to the Congress Parliamentary Board left the Congress with nothing to do. This is the present position.

When the report of the Joint Parliamentary Committee was published towards the end of the year (See Round Table Conference section) the Congress joined the general outburst of protest. Every section of political opinion, Liberals, Congressmen, Socialists and even people who were known to be the supporters of Government were opposed to the recommendations of the Joint Parliamentary Committee, which were regarded as more reactionary than the provisions of the White Paper. The prevalent atmosphere was considered by some people as suitable for a move to bring the various leaders together as far as the Reforms scheme was concerned. This was no sooner conceived than given up because it came to be realised that, although most of them were at one as far as the White Paper was concerned, the aims and objects of the Congress were diametrically opposed to those of moderate organisations.

This inability on the part of the Congress to join hands with others was responsible for the failure of Congress members in the Assembly to fulfil their election pledges as far as the "rejection" of the White Paper scheme was concerned. Congress members' speeches contained no mention of the constituent assembly, while the motions sponsored by them avoided the word "rejection". Their attitude of neutrality towards the Award until an agreed scheme was evolved was also turned down by a

combination of Muslim and Nationalist votes. Their neutrality in respect of a Muslim proposal accepting the Award resulted in the Assembly accepting its approval to the Award. Eventually a motion made by Mr. Jinnah, in effect accepting provincial autonomy with certain modifications but rejecting the federal scheme, was carried with Congress support.

Side by side with the Assembly's session the Hindu opponents of the Communal Award and the Muslim supporters thereof organised two conferences, one to condemn it and the other to approve of it. The communal feeling generated by these two conferences embittered the atmosphere. This notwithstanding, Bahu Bagendra Prasad on behalf of the Congress and Mr. Jinnah on behalf of the Muslims entered into prolonged negotiations to bring about a communal understanding which would replace the provisions of the Award. The basis of the discussion was the substitution of separate electorates by joint electorates. Mr. Jinnah on behalf of the Muslims agreed to this proposal on the understanding that the Muslim community got what was accorded under the Award plus the introduction of a differential franchise for the Muslims, which would enable his community to secure voting strength in proportion to its population. The scheme was very nearly adopted, but fell through on account of the opposition of extremist Hindu opinion. Thus the eleventh hour effort of the leaders to torpedo the Communal Award failed.

Discussions then started on the next step in the political game. The question was asked what the Congress meant by rejecting the Reforms scheme. Did they mean that they would boycott the provincial Councils when they were set up under the new constitution, or did they mean that they would enter the provincial councils and capture the seats as they did in the Assembly? If the latter, what would they do when they found themselves in a majority? Would they accept office? If they did, what did they mean by "rejecting" the Reforms? A few Congressmen openly declared the Congress did contemplate the acceptance of office under the new constitution, but argued that that did not mean co-operation with the Reforms, their object being to work them in such a way as to make administration impossible. The proposal on the part of Congressmen to accept offices raised a virulent controversy and it was expected that the newly formed A. I. C. C., which met at Jubbulpore in the summer of 1935, would enunciate Congress future policy. This expectation did not materialise, however, and at the time of writing nothing is definitely known about the next step. It is generally believed that Congressmen, if they secure a majority in the provincial councils, will not refuse office.

**Indian Princes and Reforms.**—During the past four or five years the Indian Princes have figured largely in discussions on the future constitutional machinery of British India. They became actively interested in British Indian Reforms with the announcement made by representative Princes at the First Round Table Conference that they would join an All-India federation provided there were adequate safeguards for them. This enthusiasm, however, waned in



1931 when some prominent Princes began to entertain doubts about the advisability of their joining the Federation. The Congress resolution which set its goal as the establishment of a socialist state and the subsequent pronouncements of Congress leaders, including Mr. Gandhi, on their intentions if they gained power, made the Princes pause before they plunged. The Maharaja of Patiala was the first to come into the open to warn his brother Princes against the dangers to their very existence involved in the Federal Structure Committee's plan. He declared that smaller States were bound to suffer the fate of the smaller German principalities under the Confederation of 1815 and disappear from the map of India. He suggested the advisability of a Union of Indian States directly in relationship with the Crown. He was later followed by other Princes, who shared his fears, and the view gained in strength that unless adequate guarantees were given for the continued maintenance of their rights and privileges, they should not give their consent to join the proposed Federation.

When the Maharaja of Bikaner accepted the idea, on behalf of his brother Princes, at the first Round Table Conference, to join the All-India Federation, no details of the scheme for the entry of the Princes were discussed. When the question was later gone into at the Federal Structure Sub-Committee of the R. T. C. it became evident that the Princes had a number of mental reservations and conditions precedent to their entry. On their return to India they had mutual consultations and the Maharaja of Patiala became the sponsor of a modified plan of federation, namely, that, instead of each Ruler entering the Federation singly on his own terms, the matter should be discussed by the Chamber of Princes and the terms for their entry should be so settled that the Princes as a body should form one group of their own and join the federation only for certain specific purposes and to the extent that they consented to do so.

This gave a new aspect to the whole question. For some time there was difference of opinion between one section of Princes led by the Maharaja of Bikaner and another led by the Maharaja of Patiala.

Later on they arrived at a settlement between themselves and a common plan was evolved whereby the Princes were to settle the terms of entry of all of them; it was also proposed that unless a proportion of over fifty per cent. of the States joined no State should join singly. As regards their representation in the two federal Chambers, it was found that however widely the legislatures were enlarged seats could not be provided for each one of the 600 odd Indian States. Out of these 600 more than half are what may be called small or minor States. And the larger States like Hyderabad, Mysore and Baroda naturally objected to be placed on the same level as the smaller States which are no more than mere principalities. Then an attempt was made to give representation to the smaller States on the group system. At the meeting of the Chamber of Princes held in Delhi in March 1933 the Princes made a serious attempt to bring about a settlement of this question. Efforts

were also made since then to settle this thorny problem, but the general opinion seemed to be in favour of leaving it to be settled by Government.

Apart from this, the main anxiety of the States in joining the federation is that their integrity and their rights under treaties should not in any way be affected except to the extent that they voluntarily agree to accede in what are called treaties of accession. They fear that once they enter democratic chambers they will not be able to hold on against the onslaught of democracy and by a process of wearing down they will soon be reduced to the position of mere municipalities. It was with this object that the late Jam Sahib of Nawanagar, as the Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes, proposed several safeguards for guaranteeing the position of the States against the danger foreshadowed above.

Almost all the Princes of India or their representatives had gathered at Delhi about the time of the publication of the White Paper. The scheme was generally supported by the Princes, subject to the incorporation in the Constitution Act of safeguards for the maintenance of internal autonomy, an equitable distribution of seats among the States in the federal legislature and a satisfactory settlement of the claims made by the Princes under the vague term "paramountcy."

Interest next shifted to London where the Joint Parliamentary Committee took evidence on the Reforms proposals. Representatives of the Standing Committee of the Princes' Chamber demanded statutory provisions rendering it permissible for States to enter the proposed Federation collectively through a confederation, measures to secure weightage for the representation of States in the Legislature in the event of a bare minimum federating at the outset, prohibition of discussion of the domestic affairs of States in the Federal Legislature, co-ordinate powers for the Upper House in voting supplies at joint sessions, freedom for States from direct taxation and inviolability of treaties. These conditions were considered essential, but entry into federation would depend on the final completed picture of the Indian constitution.

In the course of the proceedings of the Committee, the Princes' representatives declared that the States would not take more than a year after the Constitution Act and the Treaty of Accession had been finally formulated to come to a final decision on federation, provided the door was left open for federating at a later stage.

A certain amount of confusion was created by the claim made by Sir Manubhai Mehta, on behalf of the Chamber of Princes, for the right to secede if the Princes felt it necessary to do so after their experience over a period of time. He conceded the same right to Burma. Sir Akbar Hydari, however, opposed this. The proposal was stoutly opposed by the Secretary of State also. Sir Samuel Hoare said in the course of his evidence before the Committee that when the Crown placed the power acquired from the Indian States at the disposal of the

Federation for the functioning of the Federation, it became part of the Federation and the Crown could not return it to the States; nor could the States demand or resume it later on.

Yet another sensation was caused by the insistence of Mr. Churchill and his followers that the Princes were being jockeyed into accepting Federation so that the White Paper scheme could be pushed through. This, however, was unequivocally repudiated by the representatives of the Princes themselves and by the Secretary of State.

The Joint Parliamentary Committee having accepted Sir Samuel Hoare's suggestion that the new Government of India Bill should not confine itself to provincial autonomy but should include the establishment of a federation for all-India, the position of the States in the Federation naturally became an important consideration with the Princes. They appointed a committee of States Ministers to examine the report and formulate their views. This was done and a number of Princes, including the most prominent Rulers, met in Bombay in February, 1935, and expressed their disapproval of the Joint Parliamentary Committee's recommendations as they stood.

A resolution passed by the meeting of Princes emphasised that before the Bill could be considered as acceptable to the States it was necessary that it should be amended in certain essential particulars. These were set out in the report of the States Ministers' Committee and referred to the form and mode of accession to the Federation, specific mention and preservation of the treaties and agreements concluded with the States, the extent of the executive authority of the Federation in regard to the States, the special responsibilities of the Governor-General vis-à-vis the Indian States, provisions consequent upon the possible suspension of the constitution, and enforcement of Federation Laws and powers vested in the Governor-General.

The Princes objected to clause 2 of the Bill, which enabled the King to assign Paramountcy powers to anyone whatsoever, and to clause 6, whereby, according to the Princes, everything in the Act would become *ipso facto* binding upon the States. They wanted specific guarantees for the preservation of their treaties and agreements with the Crown. The idea was to make only such provisions of the Act as were specified in the Instrument of Accession made by individual States applicable to those States and to specify items with respect to which the Federal legislature might make laws for the State concerned. Similarly it was desired that the executive authority of the Federation should be subject to conditions that might be laid down and accepted under the Instruments of Accession. The clause empowering the Governor-General to assume the control of the administration in the event of an emergency, with a view to maintaining the tranquillity of the country was objected to on the ground that it might afford an excuse for the federal authority to interfere in the internal affairs of the State. In short, the States demanded that their powers should remain untouched in the event of the suspension of the constitution. They also

objected to the provisions vesting in the Governor-General the power to enforce federal laws and to give direction to States in respect of Federal subjects in regard to which they (the States) failed to maintain a system of administration adequate for the purposes of the Act. The Princes refused to accept the principle of setting off privileges and immunities against a share of taxes, etc., assigned to the federating States. They also protested against the implied subordination of State Railways to the Statutory Railway Authority.

The Princes' decision caused a great sensation and was promptly seized upon by the Conservative die-hards in Britain who saw in it a weapon with which they hoped to kill Federation. Mr. Churchill and his friends strove hard to make it appear that the Princes were unwilling to enter the proposed Federation. In reply to this, prominent States Ministers pointed out that their object was not to refuse to co-operate in the reformed constitution or to oppose the formation of the Federation, but to insist on certain changes in the Bill which they regarded as essential for the maintenance of the rights and privileges of the States.

Sir Samuel Hoare showed a conciliatory spirit and offered to consider the Princes' representations in respect of details. On the question of principle, however, he refused to bring into discussion the question of Paramountcy, which was definitely outside the purview of the Government of India Bill. He declared emphatically that, "though His Majesty's Government recognise the advantage of further clarifying the practice governing the exercise of Paramountcy, such issues cannot be determined by the consideration whether the States do or do not federate. Still less can a settlement of any outstanding claims of individual States be based on any such consideration."

On the question of specifying the subjects in respect of which the Princes were to federate, Sir Samuel Hoare said, "His Majesty's Government have never contemplated a Federation of India only as an association in which British India, on the one hand, and the Indian States, on the other, would do no more than act in concert on matters of common concern. From an early stage the discussions have centred on the creation of an organic union between the two, with the Federal executive and legislature exercising, on behalf of both, the powers vested in them for that purpose." At the end of an acrimonious debate in the House of Commons Sir Samuel Hoare said: "Firstly, the question of Paramountcy is one for consideration in India, and it is to a great extent distinct from the consideration of a federal constitution; secondly, we stand on the principle that the Crown's representative must retain ultimate discretion; Thirdly, we recognise there are matters which, by further discussion in India, may be adjusted, while in any case through federation the States will exchange the control of Paramountcy for a due share of constitutional control over a wide field of subjects.

"Three conclusions I draw from these considerations are:—One, the Bill, far from worsening the position of the Princes in regard to Paramountcy, will make it better. Two, the

greater part of the Bill has nothing to do with Paramountcy, which is not mentioned in the Bill. The greater part of the Bill has therefore to be decided on other considerations, and the introduction of Paramountcy into the controversy should in no way complicate or delay our proceeding steadily and normally with the Bill. Three, Paramountcy must be dealt with in a normal way in India. It affects all Princes whether they federate or not and whether the Bill is passed or not."

The Secretary of State's assurances allayed to some extent the fears of Indian Rulers. During the report stage of the Bill amendments were introduced by the Government which, it is believed, generally meet the issues raised by the Princes.

A notable contribution to the discussion about the position of the Princes in the future India was made by the Rt. Hon. V. S. Sastri in a series of public lectures delivered early in the year. His point was that the increasing emphasis laid by the Princes on the doctrine of the Paramountcy of the British Crown had assumed such magnitude that the entire basis of the fabric which British India and the Princes were hoping to realise had changed, and Federa-

tion as such threatened to swallow the Dominion Status for which they were till then striving. Under the present Government of India Act it was the Governor-General acting with his Council that looked after and maintained all the powers of Paramountcy under the Crown. But when the constitutional machinery of the Government of India was sought to be changed and substituted by Federation, the Princes claimed for the first time that the powers of Paramountcy should in the future Federal Government vest in the Viceroy alone, acting under the Crown, with certain modifications demanded by them. Mr. Sastri argued that so long as the doctrine of the separate individual allegiance of each Prince to the Crown and not to the Federal Government of the future exercising those powers under the Crown was maintained, the dominionhood of India would not be complete. Mr. Sastri called upon the Princes to make three declarations: that Dominion Status was the central goal of Indian political evolution, that the army should be completely Indianised within a stated period, and that the Princes would liberalise their administration, set up representative institutions, accept the principle of a privy purse and in other words make their subjects politically efficient.

## **The National Liberal Federation.**

The definite breach between the moderate and extremist elements in the Congress at its special session in Bombay in August 1918 (*vide* 1919 edition of this book) witnessed the birth of the National Liberal Federation which has, since then, been the platform of Indian moderate leaders. It held its first session in Bombay in 1918, Sir Surendranath Banerjee presiding. The Federation adopted for its creed the old Congress formula which was set aside by the Nagpur Congress.

Those who had held the Federation in high esteem for its moderation, sobriety and balanced judgment suffered a rude shock in 1927 when the Liberal body and its leading lights proved the saying, "If you scratch a Liberal you will find an extremist." Liberal leaders bade goodbye to their avowed principle of co-operation with the Government when they expressed themselves in favour of a boycott of the Royal Commission on Indian Reforms on the ground that there was no Indian on it.

Thenceforward Liberal politics became negative and barren, and leaders who had enjoyed a reputation for sane-thinking came to be regarded as the "wild men" of the Congress. Boycott was the breath of their nostrils, although they were declaring now and then that the door was still open for Government to "make a gesture of co-operation". Their monotonous stagnation was, however, slightly relieved by the efforts at constitution making undertaken at

the instance of the Congress. Liberals heartily co-operated in this endeavour and attended the All-Parties Conference summoned by the Congress in the middle of the year. Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru, President of the Liberal Federation, consented to serve on the Committee appointed by the Conference to draft a constitution for India. After months of toil the Committee produced a constitution according to which India would enjoy the status of the Dominions of the British Empire. The report also offered a solution for the communal dissensions and a formula to govern the relations between British India and the Indian States. It was, in a sense, a Liberal document, for the Liberals were the only group of men in the country who unanimously and unreservedly accepted the entire report.

The plea for the grant of Dominion Status was very strongly urged by Sir Chimanlal Setalvad, President of the 1925 Session of the Liberal Federation, who said that the trusteeship of England was coming to an end. The British had to deal with a people who had attained majority and were demanding from the so-called trustees their property and also asking for accounts. The British must change their mentality and must realise the feeling that was growing in the country, which if not guided properly, would swallow everything. This firm attitude on the part of the Liberals whom Government were not slow to recognise as their allies served

to hasten the advent of a new era. The changing political situation was exhaustively reviewed at personal interviews between the British Cabinet and the India Office and Lord Irwin, who had gone home on four months' leave. As a result of these conversations, the Viceroy made soon after his return from leave what is now famous as the Proclamation of October 31, 1929. (For details see Congress section).

The Liberal Party's leaders had a busy time of it throughout the year 1930. They had, on the one hand, to set their faces against the civil disobedience movement conducted by the Congress and, on the other, to prepare a strong case for Indian Reforms such as would withstand the attack of diehards in Britain.

The principal resolutions passed by the Federation in 1931 demanded that the Federal Executive should be made responsible to the popular Chamber of the Legislature; the residuary powers must be vested with the Central Government; a definite scheme for the Indianisation of the Defence Forces including officers and men within a specified time should be immediately propounded and provision of facilities for the training of Indians for service in all arms of defence, so as to complete the process within a specified period, should be in charge of a Minister responsible to the Legislature; the future Government of India must have complete freedom to adopt measures for the promotion of basic trades and industries; no special powers must be given to the Governor-General and the Governors except in extreme cases of emergency; separate electorates should be done away with and there should be joint electorates with reservation of seats for minorities; there should be no statutory fixation of a majority and the position of all important minorities should be equitably considered in the determination of weightage.

Early in the year 1932 the personnel of the three committees foreshadowed by the second R.T.C. was announced. The Indian States Committee, presided over by the Rt. Hon. J. C. C. Davidson, dealt with the Indian States only and considered the problems arising out of the federation of the Indian States with British India. Similarly the Percy Committee concerned itself with the financial aspects arising out of the All-India Federation from the Indian point of view. Neither of these committees included any Indian public men from British India. The most important of the three committees was the Franchise Committee presided over by Lord Lothian. It contained a good number of Indians. The recommendations of the Franchise Committee were practically endorsed by the third R.T.C. But the White Paper containing the proposals of His Majesty's Government for the constitutional reform of India has not embodied these recommendations in important particulars.

While the committees were drafting their reports, Sir Samuel Hoare, the Secretary of State for India, took up the question of constituting the third Round Table Conference. In doing so the British Cabinet at first adopted a plan and procedure radically different from that of the two previous Conferences. The proceedings were to be in camera; the agenda was to be fixed; the number of delegates was consi-

derably cut down; in short, the conference method, according to political opinion in India, was materially whittled down.

This led to angry protests from the progressive Indian section of the R.T.C. They held meetings and leading members like Sir T. B. Sapru threatened non-co-operation. The Council of the Liberal Party met simultaneously and announced the conditions on which it would co-operate with the Cabinet in the matter of the R.T.C. and called upon the Government to make a public announcement accepting these conditions.

In response to these protests and appeals a slightly more liberal scheme was announced. The Liberal Party complained that the Cabinet had paid no heed to the conditions published by it and the party as such refused to co-operate with the R.T.C. Sir T. B. Sapru and the progressive section which worked with him, however, accepted the modified plan and consented to work in the third R.T.C.

When the White Paper embodying the proposals of His Majesty's Government were actually issued the Liberals began to complain even more bitterly and affirmed that the White Paper proposals were to some extent even more retrograde than the announcement at the Round Table Conference. Even communal parties were not satisfied with it.

The main point of criticism was that the White Paper was based on entire mistrust of the capacity of Indians to bear the burden of responsible government. Consequently, it was argued, it was overweighted with so many checks and safeguards that, in their desire to keep the control of affairs in the hands of Parliament and the Secretary of State by means of the special powers of the Governor-General and the Governors, real responsibility was almost blotted out both in the federal centre and the Provinces. Similarly, some Liberal leaders contended, the reservations in the Central Government in respect of defence, foreign relations, etc., and important deductions from the control of the legislatures, had placed a bar sinister against the evolution towards Dominion Status. As regards finance, nearly eighty per cent. of the budget was earmarked, so that the financial responsibility of the legislature was circumscribed to one-fifth portion of the budget. "Questions like tariffs, currency, exchange and the development of indigenous trade and commerce," some complained, "will practically be controlled from Whitehall through the agency of the Governor-General in the exercise of his special powers. The scheme does not lay down any time limit for bringing to an end the period of transition; nor does it provide any constituent powers for the democratic growth of the constitution without reference to Parliament.

A session of the Liberal Federation was held at Calcutta during the Easter of 1933. Dewan Bahadur Ramachandra Rao, a member of the first two R.T.Cs., presided. Leading Liberals like the Rt. Hon. V. S. Sastri took prominent part in the deliberations. The Federation, after two days' full discussion in committee, passed a comprehensive resolution pointing out what in its opinion are defects in the White Paper scheme and suggesting modifications therein so as to render it acceptable to moderate sections

in the country. The Liberal Party as such was not represented in the body of Indians chosen to be associated with the Joint Select Committee, nor did the Party as such send any witnesses to give evidence before the Joint Committee.

As the Joint Committee began to take evidence they suspended their activities for a while, watching how the Government's proposals were reshaping themselves under pressure of cross-examination in the committee.

During the interval they held the annual session of the Liberal Federation at Madras in Christmas week when the resolutions of the Calcutta Session were reiterated. The most important part of the proceedings of the Federation at Madras was a resolution authorising its President, Mr J. N. Basu, to take the initiative on behalf of the Liberal Federation as soon as the report of the Joint Committee was published and convene a conference of all progressive parties in the country to discuss the recommendations made by the committee.

As the Congress had practically ceased to function during this period, Liberals and other progressive sections in the country thought it advisable to meet to discuss the White Paper and suggest modifications in it. The Liberals took the lead in this matter and circulars were sent to various leaders. The response, however, was not encouraging, and it did not seem easy to reconcile the various elements in the country and bring them to agree to a common basis.

The conference never met, as it was found that it was not possible to reach a common basis on which the various parties in the country could work.

When the report of the Joint Parliamentary Committee was published at the end of 1931 the Liberals' obnoxious was that it not only returned all the objectionable features of the White Paper but was retrograde in respect of one or two essential factors of democratic government such as the method of election to the Central Legislature. Not having co-operated as a party with the Joint Parliamentary Committee, the Liberals felt themselves qualified to offer a detached opinion on the report. The views expressed by Liberal leaders were little different from those of Congressmen.

Within a short time of the publication of the report, the Liberal Federation met at Poona under the presidency of Pandit Bhandanath Kunzru. In his address to the Federation he surveyed the entire political situation in the country and was very outspoken in his analysis of the Joint Parliamentary Committee's Report. He condemned it for its communal basis, for the place of eminence it assigned to the Services for the introduction of indirect election to the Central Legislature, for the safeguards, for the proposal to establish second chambers in two additional provinces, and above all for the omission of any reference to Dominion Status as being the goal of India.

The session was remarkable for the show of defiance to authority staged by a small section of young Liberals who tended to move towards the left. Their manoeuvre failed, however, and

the session contented itself with passing a resolution of strong protest against the reforms proposals contained in the J. P. C. Report. Another notable feature of the proceedings at Poona was the outspoken speech delivered by the Rt Hon V. S. Sastri who said: "Liberals cannot give their active co-operation to a Government prepared to enact a constitution in defiance and disregard of our dearest wishes, that would be suicide." His speech caused a sensation at the time, inasmuch as he used language which is not ordinarily used by Liberals or by himself. For instance, he said that the safeguards in the J. P. C. Report amounted to blackmail. He warned Britain that "her trade would suffer if she persisted in thrusting on unwilling India the White Paper Reforms proposals." The lead given by Mr Sastri was taken up by the Federation which passed the following resolution:-

"The National Liberal Federation of India records its profound regret at finding that the Joint Select Committee Report, instead of removing the glaring defects and short-comings of the White Paper proposals that were pointed out by the Federation at its two previous sessions, has in utter disregard of almost the entire body of Indian opinion of all shades, including the British Indian delegation to the Joint Select Committee introduced further highly objectionable and reactionary features, rendering responsible government in the Provinces and the Centre, which the British Government profess to give to India, wholly illusory. The Federation is convinced that any constitution based on the lines of the Joint Select Committee's report will be wholly unacceptable to all shades of Indian political opinion and will, in fact, inflame very much intensify the present deep political discontent in the country. This Federation therefore does not want any legislation based upon the Joint Select Committee's report."

Then warning and advice produced no effect on the British Government, who went on with their plan to complete the scheme. The Liberals put up very few candidates for election to the Legislative Assembly and even those few suffered defeats. The only Liberal to be returned being Sri Cowasji Jehangir from Bombay.

With the return of the Congress to the constitutional path the position of the Liberal Party became more difficult than before. Then opinion and that of the Congress on the Reforms scheme was the same, and so were their political policies, the only difference between the Congress and the Liberals being their respective goals and their basic outlook.

Nevertheless efforts were made to bring them together to take joint measures against the impending constitution. These failed, however, because there was no room for a fusion between the two groups whose ideals and mentality differed so fundamentally.

At the time of writing there is a lull in the Indian political world, the Liberals' position being the most unenviable. They do not want the constitution as it is named at present, nor are they prepared to boycott it.

## MUSLIM ORGANISATIONS.

The awakening of political consciousness among Muslims in India as a separate entity dates back to 1906 when the All-India Muslim League was formed. It worked up its influence steadily, so that when it was hardly ten years old it became sufficiently important to enter into an agreement—known since as the Lucknow Pact—with the powerful Indian National Congress. The League fell on evil days in the 'thirties, and differences set in among its members. When enhanced powers were conferred on India by the Montford Reforms, Muslims became more and more politically minded and began to aspire for a greater share in the control of the administration of the country and in Government posts. This feeling gave rise to the formation of a new body whose promoters concentrated on aggressive presentation of Muslim demands. With the prospect of still further constitutional reforms at the end of the first ten years of the working of the Montford Scheme, these leaders strove to organise Muslims into an influential body which would safeguard their interests more effectively than the League. The result was the All-Parties Muslim Conference in 1928. Muslims' attention had already been diverted towards the end of the War by the Khilafat agitation carried on by the Khilafat Committee. The growing weakness of the League and the dissensions within it were at once the cause and effect of the birth of rivals which while it contributed to wider political education of the community, diffused the energy of its leaders and divided their loyalty among different organisations. The constitutional discussions in the Round Table Conference and later served to check the spread of this dissipated tendency. The publication of the Communal Award and its inclusion in the White Paper Scheme of Reforms in 1933 helped his process of consolidation. An attempt was made early in 1934 by the Aga Khan to consolidate the community by healing the split within the Muslim League and, if possible, bringing the League and the Conference together to work as a united body. His Highness succeeded in the former, but failed in the latter. Nevertheless, the spirit of unity that was engendered by the peace move persisted and, although the League and the Conference functioned separately, they worked with a commonness of purpose which benefitted the community as a whole and secured for it rights and privileges which unity alone could bring.

**The Muslim League.**—The All-India Muslim League came into being in 1906 out of the universal desire among leading Mussalmans of that time for an effective organisation to protect their communal interests. With a view to secure separate Muslim representation in the legislative bodies of the land under the Minto-Morley scheme of constitutional reform then under discussion, Indian Moslems who had been hitherto keeping aloof from politics organised the League. Its original objects were the promotion of loyalty to British Government, the protection of political and other rights of Mussalmans and to place their needs and aspirations before Government in temperate language and to promote inter-communal

unity without prejudice to the other objects of the League. Moslem opinions slowly advanced; and in 1913 the securing of self-government within the British Empire was included in the objects. The League was a powerful and influential body in 1916 and 1917, and what is known as the Lucknow pact of communal representation arrived at between the League and the Congress in 1916 was bodily incorporated in the Government of India Act, 1919. The birth of the Khilafat Committee however overshadowed the League which from 1919 had almost disappeared till April 1923 when it met for a brief period under the presidency of the late Mr. Bhurgri, but had to be adjourned for want of a quorum. In 1924, however, some influential Moslem leaders like Mr. M. A. Jinnah thought that the Khilafat Committee's functions having ceased in view of the Turkish deposition of the Khalifa decided to revive the League which met under Mr. Jinnah's chairmanship at Lahore in May 1924. The Lahore session practically did nothing else save to reorganise the scattered branches of the League.

The 1925 and 1926 sessions of the League were noted for their virility. The Muslims displayed greater allegiance to their communal organisation in proportion to the loyalty of the Hindus to their Maha Sabha. Suspicion and distrust, enmity and open hostility began to prevail between the two communities. Proportionate distribution of the loaves and fishes of office, on the political side, and the questions of the Hindus playing music before mosques and the Mahomedans killing cows, on the religious side, constituted the points of difference which frequently led to inter-communal riots. The situation was regarded with grave concern by serious minded leaders, some of whom, under the leadership of Mr. Jinnah, met at Delhi early in 1927 and offered, in the name of the Muslims, to surrender their right to communal electorates, provided, among other things, Sind was constituted, into a separate province and reforms were introduced in the N. W. Frontier Provinces and Baluchistan. This offer, however, was acceptable neither to the Hindus nor the Muslim masses who insisted on the continuance of the separate electorates. A schism set in the Muslim League which was accentuated by the announcement of the personnel of the Statutory Commission on Indian Reforms. The non-inclusion of Indians on the Commission was construed by a certain section of the Muslims as an insult to India; and those who held this view decided to boycott the Commission. The majority of the community, however, thought otherwise. The gulf between the two sections widened during 1928. The 1929 Session served to strengthen the new organisation, the All Parties Muslim Conference. Refusing to walk into Mr. Jinnah's parlour the supporters of the All Parties Muslim Conference were engrossed in their constructive work. They were joined by the members of the Sha'fi section of the League who had come to Delhi in the hope of making up their differences with the Jinnah group but who were sadly disillusioned. The two organisations have since been functioning indepen-

dently. The League's domestic quarrels were, however, settled early in 1934 and it has since been functioning with vigour under the leadership of Mr. Jinnah.

**The All Parties Muslim Conference.**—The publication of the Nehru Report hastened the advent of the All-Parties Muslim Conference. The Conference was called in 1928 to counteract the effect of the Nehru Report and to formulate the Muslim community's demand in regard to the future constitution of India. Notwithstanding the refusal of the Jinnah Leaguers to participate in the proceedings, the Conference was attended by almost all the prominent Muslim leaders of the country, including a very large number of the members of the Councils and the Assembly. There was ready agreement on the unsuitability of the Nehru Report, but difference of opinion prevailed with regard to the goal of India. Persons like Mr. Mahomed Ali stood for complete independence and, of course, for the boycott of the Commission; while Sir Mahomed Shafi, who had a very large following, favoured co-operation with the Commission in the framing of a constitution within the Empire. Things were a gloomy aspect for a while, but, thanks mainly to the tact of the President, the Aga Khan, a compromise was reached whereby the mention either of "Dominion status" or "Independence" was omitted from the resolution put before the Conference which demanded merely "a federal constitution". Similarly it referred neither to the Simon Commission nor to the Nehru Report, but insisted on compliance with the demands of the Conference by any agency which devised a constitution. For a while since then the Conference held the field as the most important and authoritative exponent of the community's views, thanks mostly to the dissensions in the League. With the rehabilitation of the League early in 1934, the Conference naturally suffered somewhat in influence. The present position of the Conference is that it represents extremist Muslim opinion, while the League stands for conciliation with Hindus and, politically, holds more advanced views.

**Muslim Activities in 1931-33.**—Unlike the Congress, the Muslim political organisations used to be known for their lethargy except during the week when their annual meetings are held. During the past three or four years, however, they displayed unusual activity. This is no doubt due to the summoning of the Round Table Conference to settle the basis of India's future constitution. Unattracted by the negative but spectacular programme of the Congress, the majority of the Muslims appreciated the danger of allowing their case to go by default at the momentous London Conference and took a lively interest in its work before and during its proceedings. Repeated attempts were made throughout 1930, particularly during the latter half, to bring Indian Muslim leaders together for ventilating the community's demands. The credit for this useful activity goes to the All-India Muslim Conference, the Muslim League remaining practically inert. In July the Executive Board of the All-Parties Muslim Conference met at Simla and formulated the community's demands. The Simon Report was examined and rejected, but the Round Table Conference was welcomed. Shortly after the opening of the Round Table

Conference, the All-Parties Muslim Conference met at Lucknow and reiterated what has come to be known as Mr. Jinnah's Fourteen Points, which demand a series of provisions calculated to protect the community against possible Hindu aggression. The more important of the Fourteen Points are: federal constitution with residuary powers vested in the provinces; uniform provincial autonomy; effective representation for minorities in all provincial legislatures; one-third representation for Muslims in the Central Legislature; guarantee against a disturbance of the Muslim majority in the Punjab, Bengal, the N.-W. Frontier Province; full religious liberty; no prejudicial communal legislation except under certain conditions; share for Muslims in the cabinet and the services; reforms for the N.-W. F. P. and Baluchistan; separation of Sind; protection of Muslim culture; and insistence on separate electorates unless the above points are conceded. The Hindus seemed in no mood to concede their demands; the Congress persisted in its civil disobedience campaign, paying little heed to the Muslim desire to settle the communal problem before fighting the Government; the Hindu delegates in London did not allay Muslim fears—these factors produced among the Muslims a frame of mind which found expression in the presidential address delivered by Sir Muhammad Iqbal, at Allahabad towards the end of the year. Typifying the prevalent Muslim exasperation, Sir Muhammad demanded the formation of a Muslim State in the North-West, comprising Sind, the Punjab and the N.-W. Frontier Province, within the State of India. Such a state would afford a permanent solution of the communal problem, he said and averred that the cultural development of the community demanded it.

In the year 1931, communal agreement became a necessity in view of the important deliberations in London concerning the future constitution of India. The ratification of the Delhi Pact by the Congress and its resolve to participate in the London Conference brought the communal issue to the forefront. The first Round Table Conference had ended with an assurance by the Premier that no legislation would be undertaken without satisfaction being afforded to the minorities. And if the Congress wished to have its scheme accepted by the Conference it was up to it to carry the Muslims with it. Faced with the task of making constructive proposals the Congress seriously set about making provisions satisfactory to the Muslims and other minorities.

The leaders of the community, who had not much faith in promises made by the Hindu-ridden Congress, refused to be satisfied with anything less than statutory guarantees for the protection of their rights and privileges. Their suspicions were increased by the manner in which a few members of their community, styling themselves as "Nationalist Muslims", were playing into the hands of the Congress leaders. The task of carrying on negotiations was thus rendered more complex. A series of conversations was held in the summer between Mr. Gandhi, the Muslim leaders and the Nationalist Muslims, but no useful scheme emerged.

The Muslim leaders, on the other hand, strove to consolidate the position of the community and to present a united front at the Round Table

Conference. A special session of the All-India Muslim Conference reiterated the Muslims' Fourteen Points and affirmed that the continuance of the majority community in its present state of mind would produce civil war. It accused the British authorities of spineless handling of the position and warned them that their pandering to the Congress would ruin the country.

The Conference was so strong on the question of guarantees for the continued enjoyment of their rights that a proposal was seriously discussed that if their demands were not conceded the Muslim delegates should refuse to co-operate with the Round Table Conference and oppose Dominion Status or responsibility at the centre. The discussion, however, was adjourned *sine die*.

As time passed on it became increasingly evident to the Muslim leaders that Mr. Gandhi was trying to play off the Nationalist Muslims against the whole community, and Mr. Shaikat Ali gave a stern warning to Mr. Gandhi and the Congress.

Shortly after the All-India Conference had held its special session, the Nationalist Muslims met in conference and passed a resolution which favoured the introduction of a federal constitution, residuary powers vesting in the federating units. Representation in the Legislatures was to be on the basis of (a) universal adult franchise, (b) joint electorates, (c) reservation of seats in the Federal and Provincial Legislatures on a population basis for minorities less than 30 per cent., with the right to contest additional seats. The resolution added that Nationalist Muslims were prepared to negotiate for a settlement of the outstanding questions on the basis of joint electorates and adult franchise.

In pursuance of this offer, negotiations were opened between the two wings of the Muslim community but it came to nothing.

The latter half of 1932 and the early months of 1933 were marked by countless attempts, not only to consolidate the ranks of the Muslims but also as between the Muslims and the other communities. Real activity started only with the publication of the Communal Award. The Council of the All-India Muslim League met in September and resolved that although the Award fell short of the maximum demands of the Muslims it represented a method which removed a great obstacle from the path of constitutional advance. This represented the bulk of Muslim opinion.

The unity move took various shapes and engaged the attention of numerous conferences. Paradoxically enough it led to unity and discord at the same time. While it brought together those Muslims who wished to consolidate what they had achieved for the community in recent years by securing for it the seal of approval of the other communities and carry these latter with them through the remainder of the constitutional discussions, it alienated the leftist Muslims who would be party to no compromise with Hindus and others who, they argued, had denied them their due until the British Government came to their rescue. The latter section was led by Sir M. Iqbal, Dr. S. Ahmed, Moulvie Sahli Dawoodi and others.

The first of these important conversations were held in Lucknow in October when Muslims of almost all shades of opinion except the Iqbal school accepted thirteen of the famous Fourteen Points. As for the 14th, namely, the name of the electorates, the leaders gathered, agreed to start negotiations on the basis of what is known as the Mahomed Ali Formula which makes it obligatory upon a successful candidate to the councils to secure ten per cent. votes of the other communities and 10 per cent. minimum of the recorded votes of his own community. For this method it was claimed that it was better than either joint or separate electorate as "it would enable the right type of Hindu and Muslim to be returned." This was definitely opposed by the Muslim Conference group led by Sir M. Iqbal.

Then followed what were called Unity Conferences in November and December—the latter to ratify the conclusions reached at the former. In connection with both of these, progressive Muslims, including Maulana Shaikat Ali, but excluding the Iqbal group, held their own communal meetings and drew up a formula embodying the maximum they were prepared to concede for the sake of unity and peace, and then formula was later discussed at the regular Unity Conference. The two sessions of the Unity Conference dragged on for a number of days and after numerous deadlocks reached in understanding on most of the points in dispute such as Sind, Baluchistan, Punjab, residuary powers, etc. But when the efforts had all but succeeded the conversations ended abruptly owing to the uncompromising attitude adopted by the Bengal Hindus who refused to yield even an inch.

Thus after months of negotiations the position was as it had been before the publication of the Communal Award. Indeed, it became slightly worse to the extent that it definitely isolated the Iqbal group and the Punjab Muslims. This unfortunate development found expression in the way in which a provisional settlement arrived at on the Punjab communal question with the aid of Sir Fazl-i-Hussain was rejected by the Punjab Muslims in the first few months of 1933.

**Muslim Activities in 1933-35**—Notwithstanding these reverses, a renewed attempt was made early in 1933 to amalgamate the Conference and the League. These met with instant failure. Far from securing the end, they resulted in creating a split in the ranks of the League. When a proposal was made in the Council of the League in March to amalgamate the League with the Conference, the question was raised whether the Council could take a decision binding on the parent body. The motion was ruled out by the acting President, Mam Abdul Aziz, who was physically thrown out of the chair for giving that ruling. The meeting ended amidst scenes of confusion and violence. The differences were soon composed, but on the understanding that no controversial subjects like amalgamation with the Conference would be brought up. A manifesto signed by leaders of various provinces urged the re-habilitation of the League into the "Parliament of Indian Muslims," and a cable was sent to Mr. M. A. Jinnah, who was then in England, to



return to India, assume charge of the League and restore it to its original status and influence. Despite this, the peace in the League proved to be short-lived. In May the trouble reappeared, and the officers of the League were suspended by the acting President for "improperly" convening a meeting of the Council. At a meeting of the Council in the end of that month, the scenes of March were repeated and the President was again pushed out of the chair. These incidents served to emphasise the breach that had occurred in the ranks of the followers of the League. The gulf became wider towards the end of the year when two sessions of the League were held, one in Calcutta and the other in Delhi. The dispute continued right up to February 1934 when, thanks to the good offices of the Aga Khan, the League was reunited under the presidency of Mr. Jinnah.

The publication of the White Paper set the various Muslim organisations busy. The executive board of the All-India Muslim Conference met together and asked for the largest measure of fiscal, administrative and legislative autonomy for the provinces, demanded the curtailment of the Governor's powers and urged statutory safeguards for the protection of the personal law, education and culture of Muslims. Similarly, the League session at Calcutta expressed dissatisfaction with such of the provisions of the Communal Award and the White Paper as fell short of the Muslim demands in respect of their representation in the legislatures. The Delhi Session of the League wanted the Governor's powers to be clearly defined in the constitution and opposed all efforts to change the Communal Award.

Meanwhile Mr. Shaikat Ali returned to India from his American tour and forthwith got into touch with Pandit Madan Mohan Malaviya to bring about inter-communal unity. The move, which did not progress very smoothly owing to the staff attitude adopted by the leaders of the Hindu Mahasabha, had to be abandoned when the attention of the Hindus was diverted by Mr. Gandhi's fast. The refusal of the Congress in July to give up civil disobedience made it impossible for Muslims to continue to negotiate with Hindus who were wedded to an unconstitutional body.

Mr. Shaikat Ali instead took active interest in a new move to bring about complete unity among all Muslim organisations, so that the community could act as one when the reforms were introduced. The unity talks continued throughout the year and even in the first two months of 1934. The plan met with considerable opposition from the All-India Muslim Conference and the Hafiz Hidayat Hussain section of the League, who felt that the object of the promoters of unity was to compromise on the electorate question. In spite of the non-co-operation of these two bodies, the unity conference met at Lucknow in December under the presidency of the Raja of Salempur. Representatives of the other League, the Khilafat Committee, the Nationalist Muslim Party and the Jamiat-ul-Ulema took part.

The President denied the charge that it was an electioneering stunt and affirmed that the object was to secure the political and social

amelioration of the community and to weld the various sections into one body working for their common good. The idea was to form a unity board consisting of representatives of the various organisations each of which would continue to function as a separate entity.

The President criticised the White Paper, but added that they had to accept the Communal Award in the absence of a better and more satisfactory substitute based on inter-communal agreement.

The Unity Board suggested was formed shortly after, but its activities were mostly confined to the elections to the Assembly. Little was done by way of bringing about inter-communal unity. The Unity Board was the extreme right wing of the Muslims and evinced leanings towards the Congress. In fact it expressed satisfaction with the attitude of the Congress towards the Communal Award (See Congress sections).

In August 1934 the Unity Board issued an election manifesto in which it emphasised that complete unity among the various communities in India was a condition precedent to the attainment of freedom by the country. The Board promised to make efforts ultimately to secure for India the right to make her own constitution. It resolved to stand by the Communal Award in the absence of any other constitutional scheme acceptable to all the communities concerned. As regards political reform, the board held the view that the provisions of the White Paper scheme fell far short of the legitimate aspirations of the country and that therefore it was totally unacceptable to Muslims.

At the elections to the Assembly held at the end of 1934, the candidate put up by the Board scored a fair measure of success and in the Assembly the Board's nominees cast their lot with the more advanced political party, except in respect of the Award in which they supported the spokesman of the League.

The Aga Khan arrived in India early in 1934 and his presence acted like a tonic on the League. After a series of conferences between the leaders of the two sections, it was decided that the officers of both sides should resign and submit to the Aga Khan's arbitration. This was done and His Highness suggested that the League should be reunited and Mr. Jinnah requested to become its President. Mr. Jinnah agreed and the League emerged once again a harmonious body after years of strife. The Aga Khan's efforts to bring together the League and the Conference did not meet with success.

Whatever the differences among the various sections of Muslims, the community was united on the Communal Award. Muslims' insistence on accepting it became firmer with increasing propaganda carried on by Hindus. Some Muslims were angry that the Congress did not go all out and approve of the Award instead of adopting an attitude of neutrality. As time passed by and the Hindu agitation against the Award grew in intensity, Muslims' support to it grew correspondingly. Their adherence to the Award influenced their outlook on the instrument embodying the Award, with the result that, as a community, Muslims were the least hostile to

the reform proposals. This was reflected in the utterances of the Muslim leaders and press on the Joint Parliamentary Committee's report on the White Paper and in the attitude of Muslim members of the Assembly.

A meeting of the Council of the Muslim League was held in June 1934, and, in the absence of any agreed communal formula, reaffirmed its faith in the Communal Award.

Later in the year the Working Committee of the All-India Muslim Conference urged the authorities to introduce reforms without delay, and warned them that any modification in the provisions of the Communal Award affecting Muslim safeguards without Muslims' consent would render any constitution unacceptable to the Muslims. The committee welcomed Government's decision to safeguard the interests of the minorities in the public services, but expressed dissatisfaction with the allotment of 25 per cent. for Muslims. They wanted 33½ per cent. representation on the basis of their strength in the new Central Legislature.

The publication of the report of the Joint Parliamentary Committee towards the end of 1934 caused an outburst of opposition in the country and most leaders showed a tendency to join others in condemning the Committee's findings; but Muslims as a rule rested content with criticism and did not go to the length of urging the rejection of the new scheme. Except for a small group of Nationalist Muslims in the Congress, the community as a whole expressed its readiness to work the new constitution despite its defects.

The Muslim League, too, condemned the J. P. C. Report as more reactionary than the White Paper, but decided to accept the Award "so far as it goes, until a substitute is agreed upon by the various communities concerned." On that basis it declared its readiness to co-operate with any other party "with a view to securing such a future constitution for India as would satisfy the people".

There was a lull in the political activities of Muslims until late in 1935. During the Budget session of the Legislative Assembly, Bahu Rajendra Prasad, the President of the Congress, held prolonged consultations with Mr. Jinnah with a view to arriving at an agreed formula to replace the Award. The Muslim spokesman was ready to explore avenues of inter-communal concord, but refused to consider any proposal which sought to take away from the community what it had been given under the Award. The Congress leader on his part was willing to make any sacrifice to the minority community provided "the anti-national separate electorates" were substituted by joint electorates. After about a fortnight's negotiation they evolved a formula whereby Muslims retained the rights given to them under the Award, but agreed to substitute separate by joint electorate on the understanding that a franchise different to that governing the Hindus was made applicable to Muslims so as to bring the latter's voting strength in proportion to their population ratio. This formula did not prove acceptable to Bengal and Punjab Hindus who opposed the differential franchise and also objected to Muslims becoming

a statutory majority in those two Provinces. Thus the peace parleys broke down and the two communities continued to drift apart.

Even while negotiations were in progress Pandit Malaviya and other Hindu leaders organised an anti-Award demonstration by holding all-India conference to protest against the provisions of the Award which were condemned as not only unjust to the Hindu community but as distinctly anti-national.

Resenting any attempt to snatch away from them what they had secured by years of representation and agitation, the Muslims organised a counter-demonstration in the shape of an all-India conference to support the Award. The Nawab of Dacca, who presided over the conference, remarked that the Award fell far short of the Muslims' just rights, but that they would nevertheless work the reforms based on the Award. The pivotal resolution passed by the conference regarded the Award "so far as it goes, as the corner-stone of a gigantic constitutional machinery upon which any future Government of India may be based and without which no genuine representative government can be safely established in India.

Attempts were made to reopen the Award in the House of Commons, but Government were firm on the question, and declared that it would be left untouched until the communities concerned brought forward an agreed substitute. The move to leave the decision concerning joint and separate electorates to the minorities in the various provinces was countered by another move to leave it to the decision of the various provincial councils under the new reforms.

At the time of writing, therefore, the Muslims are in a very happy position. Although they have not secured all that they asked for, most of their major demands have been conceded. They have secured adequate representation in the provincial legislatures, 33½ per cent. of the seats in the central legislature, separation of Sind and the guarantee of a proportion of the services.

**The Khilafat Committee.**—The origin of the Central Khilafat Committee is to be found in the closing days of the Great War when Turkey was feeling the consequences of defeat at the hands of the Allies. Mussulmans in India naturally sympathised with their coreligionists in Turkey and carried on ceaseless agitation against the division of Turkey into small bits among the Allies. Being anxious for the safety of the holy places of Islam and oppose to the dismemberment of Turkey, they felt a considerable amount of bitterness against the British, who as the principal Allied Power, were dictating their own terms to vanquished Turkey. Formed thus for the protection of the Khilafat as a temporal as well as a religious Power, the Central Khilafat Committee was exploited to good purpose by the leaders of the Congress movement in India which had found in "the Punjab Wrongs" an effective means of propaganda against the British rule in India. Communion of ill feeling towards the British brought the two closer. While it gave impetus to the Congress by securing for the Congress support from the Muslims, it also received support

from the Congress in agitating for the "righting of the Khilafat wrongs." Thus the two worked side by side, mutually helpful.

Madras Khilafat Conference under the chairmanship of Mr. Shaikat Ali unfolded a programme of progressive non-co-operation and appealed to the country for support. The Khilafat Committee, with the huge funds at its disposal, was able to draft in a large number of delegates to the Calcutta special Congress in 1920 when the non-co-operation programme was accepted by that body with two more objects added to it, namely, the obtaining of Swaraj and the righting of the Punjab wrongs.

With the deposition of the Khilafat by the Kemalists and the revival of the Moslem League, the Committee's activities have been considerably restricted. Recently the Committee sent a deputation to Nejd to intervene and settle the dispute between the warring elements. Though the Government of India were willing to permit a deputation of the Committee to Turkey, the Turkish Government did not quite like the idea which had consequently to be abandoned.

The 1925 session of the Khilafat Conference was rendered lively by Mr. Hadrat Mohani whose speech strongly criticising Sultan Ibn Saud was subsequently expunged. The resolution adopted by the conference under the presidency of Mr. Abul Kalam Azad condemned the British policy in Iraq and the League's decision on Mosul and declared that if the Turks went to war on the latter issue the Conference would deem it its duty to help them.

For some years since then one heard little about the public activities of the Committee, although many of its domestic quarrels engaged the attention of the public. Funds, however, continued to be collected for the "activities" of the Committee which could hardly be specified. Things dragged on until the latter half of 1927, when the leaders found the Khilafat organisation a useful tool for purposes of their propaganda for boycotting the Statutory Commission on Indian Reforms. This was successfully achieved by the extremist wire-pullers at Madras in 1927.

In the next year, however, a peculiar situation arose as the result of the publication of the Nehru Report. This document raised many controversial issues. Its two main recommendations, namely, Dominion Status for India and joint electorates with temporary reservation of seats, were not acceptable to the Khilafatists whose ideal was an extreme type of nationalism coupled with rank communalism. They wanted complete independence for India but insisted on the continuance of separate electorates. This state of mind found expression at the annual session of the Khilafat Conference which met in 1928 at Calcutta.

In the years following the publication of the Nehru Report, the Khilafat Committee re-appeared on the Indian political stage and vigorously strove to repudiate that document. This it succeeded in doing, as the Muslims with one voice condemned it as pro-Hindu. As months

passed by, it became increasingly clear to the Muslims that the Congress was getting more and more Hindu-ridden and that they could not expect due protection for their communal rights from the Congress or its leaders. The appreciation of this situation by the Muslim masses was mainly due to the activities of the Khilafat Committee and its leaders. Thus when the Khilafat Conference met in Lahore in 1929 it was resolved that the Khilafatists should participate in the Round Table Conference convened by the British Government to settle the future constitution of India, although in the same breath the Conference declared itself in favour of independence. This latter, however, was but a wordy sop to the extremists, as the main body of Khilafat workers started in 1929 and continued since then a regular fight against the Congress.

In the past few years, in addition to the effective prevention of the Muslims from joining the Congress unless the communal question was satisfactorily settled, the Khilafat Committee did a considerable work abroad. The Ali brothers, who were the soul of the Khilafat movement, worked for the Arab federation and the Tanzim of Mussulmans all over the world. During this time, the movement lost Maulana Mahomed Ali, who passed away in London in the midst of his strenuous work for his country and his co-religionists; and the work of carrying on the increasing activities of the Khilafat Committee fell on the shoulders of his brother Maulana Shaikat Ali. The invitation to bury the departed leader in the mosque of Omar in Jerusalem brought the Indian Muslims closer to the Arabs. This fellow feeling among Muslims in different parts of the globe found expression in a huge conference held in Jerusalem which served to create a new spirit of internationalism among the followers of Islam—one of the cherished objects of the Indian Khilafatists.

The advent of the Nazi regime in Germany and its anti-semitic policy turned the Jews out of that country. This led to an increasing concentration of Jews in Palestine. Jews all over the world were stirred by the plight of Jewish exiles from Germany and this gave vigour to the movement for a national home for Jews in Palestine. Muslims there were adversely affected by this and involved the sympathy of their co-religionists in India who readily responded. The Khilafat organisation took a leading part in this activity. A Palestine Delegation paid a visit to India and Indian Muslims, whose extra-territorial patriotism was aroused, called meetings and sent deputation to the authorities. Arrangements were also made for sending a deputation to London.

As the representatives of Indian Muslims in the London Conference, the Ali brothers effectively safeguarded their interests. In addition, Maulana Shaikat Ali repeatedly impressed on British audiences and leaders the advisability of keeping the Indian Muslims contented as it would please Muslims in other parts of the world.

The history of the Khilafat movement followed a peculiar course on the North-Western Frontier Province of India. There the Khilafat organisation conducted a ceaseless agitation over the local grievances of the Muslim population and

the disaffection towards the Government thus created was promptly exploited by the Congress for furthering its own lawless activities. Being sturdy people accustomed to fighting, they often found it impossible to observe the Congress creed of non-violence. A number of clashes ensued, with attendant casualties.

The fourteenth session of the Khilafat Conference met at Ajmer in September 1932 under the presidentship of Sheikh Abdul Majid. He condemned the caste system among Hindus which, according to him, was responsible for the demand of separate electorates by the depressed classes. As for separate electorates for Mussalmans, he held there was no choice left to them except to ask for such a safeguard. He reiterated the fourteen points, but was none the less in favour of a compromise if it was possible on honourable lines. He suggested the voluntary dissolution of all the existing political organisations of Mussalmans and the formation of one comprehensive body. At the open session of the conference a resolution was passed characterising the communal award as absolutely unsatisfactory in that only three out of the fourteen points had been conceded by it.

The All-India Khilafat Committee met at Lucknow in December 1933, when the Palestine Conference was also held. The President, Mr. Murtaza Bahadur, protested against the Balfour Declaration which "converted the home of Arabs for centuries, which was sacred to the Muslim world, into a national home for Jews." A resolution was passed deciding to reorganise Khilafat Committees in all parts of India, so that they might "safeguard the sacred lands from occupation and invasion by non-Muslims." The Khilafat organisation has since confined itself to normal activities of citizenship, except for a memorandum sent to the Viceroy by Sved Murtaza, president of the Khilafat Committee, voicing the feelings of the Muslim Community on the Palestine question. Maulana Shaukat Ali, General Secretary of the Central Khilafat Committee, and the President made preliminary arrangements to form a deputation to wait on the Viceroy, but His Excellency could not receive the deputation for want of time. He was, however, pleased to inform the President of the Committee that he would gladly represent the case of the deputation to the Secretary of State for India and through him to the Secretary of State for Colonies during his visit to England in 1934.

## **The Round Table Conference.**

The first session of the Indian Round Table Conference, which was held in London during the autumn of 1930 and January 1931, was remarkable for the spirit of unity. At the first sitting Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru, on behalf of the British Indian Delegates, extended an invitation to the Princes and States to consider entering an All-Indian Federation, which would establish a federal government and a federal executive, embracing both the British Provinces and the Indian States in one whole, associated for common purposes, but each securing control of their own affairs, the Provinces autonomous, and the States sovereign and autonomous. This, though it struck an unexpected note at the Conference, was no more than the fruition of an old idea. The authors of the Montagu-Chelmsford Report, which laid the foundations of the great Reform Act of 1919, visualised the steady progression of the federal idea, but the notable passage in which they indicated this purpose slipped into the background in the confused and difficult days that followed. Sir John Simon and his colleagues, who conducted the parliamentary inquiry into the working of this Act, declared their adhesion to the federal idea, and proposed as a contribution to it the establishment of a Council of Greater India, in which the representatives of British India and the Indian States should sit for the discussion of matters of common concern. The Govern-

ment of India, in a lengthy despatch on the Simon Report, also adhered to the federal principle, though they expressed the view that it was a distant ideal. Many Indian publicists had declared the faith that without the adoption of the federal principle no substantial growth of the Indian constitution was practicable. But although federalism had always been in the background, none had possessed sufficient courage to bring it into the forefront until Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru invited the Princes to consider it. The invitation was promptly accepted. His Highness the Maharaja of Bikaner, speaking for the general body, at once declared that subject to the incorporation in the statute of certain defined conditions—they were in substance the guaranteeing of the sovereignty and treaty rights of the States, and the protection of their essential interests—the Princes and States would favourably consider any such proposal; later he averred his belief that, provided the completed picture was satisfactory, seventy-five per cent. of the States would join a federation.

**Real Progress.**—By common consent, this patriotic offer by the Princes and States transformed the situation. The goal of the British-Indian publicist was the establishment of responsible government in India, with "safeguards" during the transitional period, and ultimate

Dominion status for that responsible government. With the assurance of the participation of the Princes and States, bringing a powerful element of stability into the governing machine, Lord Reading, speaking for the Liberals, accepted the crucial proposition of a responsible government at the centre. Later, the spokesmen for the Conservative Party took up the same position, though perhaps in more cautious terms. On this guiding principle substantial progress was made in sketching the outline of a federal constitution. True, the Minorities Question, that is to say the adequate protection of the minorities in the Indian population, especially the great Moslem community, remained unsettled and Moslem acceptance of responsibility at the centre was conditional on the solution of this very thorny issue. But the measure of progress was so satisfactory before the Conference separated in January 1931, that speaking for His Majesty's Government the Prime Minister, Mr. Ramsay MacDonald, was in a position to make the following announcement:

"The view of His Majesty's Government is that responsibility for the Government of India should be placed upon Legislatures, Central and Provincial, with such provisions as may be necessary to guarantee, during a period of transition, the observance of certain obligations and to meet other special circumstances, and also with such guarantees as are required by minorities to protect their political liberties and rights.

"In such statutory safeguards as may be made for meeting the needs of the transitional period, it will be a primary concern of His Majesty's Government to see that the reserved powers are so framed and exercised as not to prejudice the advance of India through the new constitution to full responsibility for her own Government."

**Participation of Congress.**—But representative as it was in all other respects, the first session of the Congress embraced no representative of The Indian National Congress. For various reasons that stood aloof. During the interval between the rising of the first session, and the convening of the second, negotiations were carried on with a view to the Congress suspending the Civil Disobedience Movement on which it had embarked and joining in the task of framing the new constitution. These discussions ended in what was called "The Gandhi-Irwin Pact", which embodied a settlement covering the whole field in dispute, and in an undertaking on the part of the Congress to participate in the Round Table discussions, and to suspend civil disobedience. After many hesitations Mr. Gandhi, who was appointed sole representative of the Congress, sailed for England, and others who had remained aloof from the earlier proceedings joined the Delegation. At first Mr. Gandhi's contribution to the work of the Conference was helpful. Though he was perhaps more anxious to justify Congress, and to maintain its right to speak for India, he accepted the principle of federation, and the task of making it easy for the Princes and States to enter therein. But afterwards his contribution was less helpful. Specially was this the case in relation to the Minorities.

### The Communal Award.

The decision of the British Government in regard to the representation of the various communities in British India in the Provincial Legislatures, on which the communities themselves were unable to agree, was published in August 1932. The award followed a thorough and comprehensive inquiry into the proportions and position of the various communities in the Provinces. The decision was not given on strictly arithmetical lines; thus the Sikhs with 32 seats out of a total of 175 in the Punjab Legislature secured a larger representation than they would on a population basis. The table of distribution avoided the term Hindu. Its place was taken by the heading "General", but it was clear that those under that heading would be overwhelmingly, if not entirely, Hindu, for Muslims, Sikhs, Indian Christians (with some exceptions) Anglo-Indians and Europeans would vote in separate communal constituencies. The seats were distributed as follows: General, 705; Depressed Classes, 61; Backward areas, 20; Sikhs, 35; Muslim, 489; Indian Christians, 21; Anglo-Indians, 12; Europeans, 25; Commerce and Industry, 54; Landholders, 35; Universities, 8; and Labour, 38.

With regard to the Depressed Classes, it was explained that they would vote in the general constituencies, but in order to ensure adequate representation to them special seats were also allotted. It was contemplated that this arrangement, which gave the members of these classes two votes, should be limited to 20 years. As to women voters, His Majesty's Government came to the decision to limit the electorate for each special woman's seat to voters from one community.

Accompanying the award was an explanatory statement by the Prime Minister in the course of which he observed as follows:

"Our duty was plain. As the failure of the communities to agree amongst themselves had placed an almost insurmountable obstacle in the way of any constitutional development, it was incumbent upon the Government to take action. In accordance, therefore, with the pledges that I gave on behalf of the Government at the Round Table Conference in response to the repeated appeals from representative Indians and in accordance with the statement approved by the British Parliament, the Government are to-day publishing a scheme of representation in the provincial assemblies that they intend, in due course, to lay before Parliament unless, in the meanwhile the communities themselves agree upon a better plan.

"We should be only too glad if at any stage before the proposed Bill becomes law the communities can reach an agreement amongst themselves. But guided by the past experience the Government are convinced that no further negotiations will be of any advantage and they can be no party to them. They will, however, be ready and willing to substitute for their scheme any scheme whether in respect of any one or more of the Governors' Provinces or in respect of the whole of British India that is generally agreed to and accepted by all the parties affected."

## THE THIRD CONFERENCE.

Following the publication of the communal award, the third session of the Round Table Conference was summoned in London. The Congress did not participate in it. Most of its leaders including Mr. Gandhi were in prison for reviving the civil disobedience movement. Profiting by past experience Government refused to consider the question of releasing them unless and until the lawless movement which they had initiated was unconditionally called off. The Conference was nevertheless attended by representatives of all other parties in India and lasted from 17th November 1932 to 24th December 1932. Its achievements were summed up by Sir Samuel Hoare, the Secretary of State for India, in his concluding speech at the final plenary session. He said :

I would venture to sum up the results in two sentences. I would say, first of all, we have clearly delimited the field upon which the future constitution is going to be built. In a much more detailed manner than in the last two years we have delimited the spheres of activity of the various parts of the constitution. Secondly and I regard this result as much more important than even that important first result, we have I believe created an *esprit de corps* amongst all of us that is determined to see the building that is going to be reared upon the field that we marked out both complete in itself and completed at the earliest possible date. Lord Chancellor, I said that we had marked out the ground. Let me explain by a few examples what I mean by that assertion. I take the various parts of the constitutional structure in order.

I begin with the part that Indian India, the India of the States, is to play in the Federation. There we have made it quite clear that there is no risk in any respect to the Treaties or to the obligations into which they and we have entered. I hope that I have made it quite clear that all questions governed by that general term "paramountcy" do not enter into the Federal scheme at all. I think also I may say that we made some progress in the enquiry over which Lord Irwin presided one day this week into the methods by which the States will accede to the Federation.

Let me say in passing—for I think it may help our future discussions both here and in India—that we have always regarded an effective Federation as meaning the accession of a reasonable number of States and, as at present advised, we should regard something like not less than half the States seats and not less than half the population as the kind of definition that we have in mind.

Next I come to the Federation and the Units. Here, again, I think we have made great progress in delimiting the field between the Centre on the one hand and the Provincial and States Units on the other. We have been very carefully through the lists of Federal and non-Federal activities, and we have got much nearer to agreement than we have ever reached before.

Next there is the very difficult question of Federal Finance, one of the most vital questions in the whole field of Federal activities. Unfortunately we were discussing that question at a time of great difficulty. We have been discussing it at a time when no Government in the world has sufficient money for its needs. But I think I can claim that there again we have made some substantial progress. I fully admit that there are differences still to be recognised and to be reconciled. I do not think it could be otherwise in any question of this kind.

As regards the size of the Chamber, I had hoped that we should have reached a greater measure of agreement than we have found possible during these last weeks. It has become clear that there still are differences to be reconciled, not only differences between British India and the States, but differences between the bigger States and the smaller States, differences even between some members of the Chamber of Princes and other members of the Chamber of Princes.

Then there was the question of the representation of the communities in the Centre—particularly of the Muslim Community. There I think I can say definitely—I think I have said it indirectly very often before—that the Government consider that the Muslim Community should have a representation of 33½ per cent. of the British Indian seats in the Federal Chambers. So far as India is concerned, that must be a matter for arrangement between the communities affected and the India of the Princes. But so far as the British Government has any part in the question, we will at any time give our good offices to making it as easy as possible for an arrangement between those parties in regard to future allocation of seats. There again I venture to say that definitely to-day, because I am anxious that that factor in the problem should not in any way impede the future progress in elaborating the further stages of the Constitution.

Now, with all these Federal questions, I can see that there is a grave anxiety in the minds of many members of the Conference—and I can sympathise with that anxiety—lest the various complications of which I have just given you certain instances should take too long to settle, and that the Federation itself will drift into the dim distance and will cease to be a reality in practical politics.

Feeling that anxiety, Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru asked last night that a definite date should be placed in the Bill at which time the Federation should come into being. He qualified his request—and qualified it, no doubt, quite rightly—with the reservation that if the conditions were not fulfilled, Parliament must have some means at its disposal for postponing the date of the Federation.

Now I agree with him that the last thing in the world that we wish to see the Federation drift back into being simply an idea and not an

integral part of the Indian Constitution. But I think I ought to say that I do find a difficulty in agreeing—if indeed this is the time to agree or disagree—to anything in the nature of a definite date in the provision of the Act. The difficulties that are in my mind are twofold. I am not quite sure—and here I am speaking very candidly in the presence of representatives of the States—what reaction something that might appear to be rather in the nature of an ultimatum might have on the Indian States themselves.

Again, I find this difficulty, I feel the machinery of the Constitution will be of an extremely complicated nature, and I think that Parliament, if it were confronted with a definite date, might demand a longer interval and more cautious provisions than it would require if there were no fixed date. After all the machinery for bringing the Act into operation is going to be of a very complicated nature. I have always contemplated that some such method as a Parliamentary Resolution of both Houses would be adopted for bringing the Federation into operation, and that that method would be adopted at the earliest possible opportunity.

What I can say to Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru is that we are going to do our utmost to remove every obstacle in the way of Federation and to remove it at the earliest possible date. Let me also say to him, we do not intend to inaugurate any kind of provincial autonomy under conditions which might leave Federation to follow on as a mere contingency in the future.

Lastly, let me say a word upon another side of this part of our discussions. For the last two years we have discussed the question of certain new Provinces. We have discussed the question of Sind from the very opening of our deliberations two years ago. Last year we discussed in detail for the first time the question of Orissa. Since those discussions we have had expert enquiries into both questions.

Basing our views upon the Reports of those enquiries, basing our views still more on what appears to be a very general agreement both in India and in Great Britain, we have come definitely to the conclusion that Sind and Orissa should both be separate Provinces. No doubt there will be details of machinery to settle and some of them of a rather complicated kind.

Lord Chancellor, I have now dealt with the more prominent of the features of our discussions that emerge upon the more directly constitutional side of the Federation itself. Let me now come to the other series of problems that in some cases affect more directly Great Britain and in other cases affect certain communities and certain interests in India itself. I mean by this all that chapter of questions that by a rough and ready phrase we have described as "safeguards." Lord Chancellor, let me say at the outset of my observations that I regard the safeguards not as a stone wall that blocks a road, but as the hedges on each side that no good driver ever touches but that prevent people on a dark night falling into the ditch. They are not intended to obstruct a real transfer of

responsible power. They are not intended to impede the day to day administration of any Indian Minister. They are rather ultimate controls that we hope will never need to be exercised for the greater reassurance of the world outside both in India and in Great Britain. Let me take the two instances that have been most prominent in this part of our discussions. Let me take the most difficult question of all the difficulty of a transfer of financial responsibility. There, Lord Chancellor, I am not disclosing any secret when I say that during the last twelve months the British Government have fully accepted the fact that there can be no effective transfer of responsibility unless there is an effective transfer of financial responsibility. We have fully accepted that fact and we have done our best in the very difficult circumstances that have faced us to reconcile the legitimate demand of every Indian politician for financial control with the legitimate demand of every one who is interested in finance, not only for stability, but for a situation in which there would not even be a suggestion that stability could be questioned. For in the field of finance it is not only the fact itself that matters, but it is what people say about that fact.

Now our difficulties have arisen from two sources. In the first place, there is the fact that, as things are at present, a large part of the Indian revenue has to be devoted to meeting the obligations that have grown up during those years of partnership between Indian and Great Britain. That in itself—and I am sure no one would question the justice of the point of view—makes people here, investors who invested their money in Indian securities, men and women whose families are interested in the meeting of the old obligations, extremely nervous of any change. Secondly, there is the fact that we are passing through, I suppose, the most difficult financial crisis that has faced Asia and Europe for many generations. In the case of India there is a peculiar difficulty, namely, that a large body of short-term loans raised under the name of the Secretary of State in London, fall due for payment in the next six years. That means that, if the Federation is to start with a good name, if its solvency is to be assured, some means must be found for meeting these short-term maturities without impairing the future of Indian credit.

Lord Chancellor, those are the hard facts that have faced the Government during the last twelve months. Those are the hard facts that we discussed in great detail and with great goodwill at the Financial Safeguards Committee. The British Government, the British delegation, and sections of the Conference, came to the view that in those conditions certain safeguards were absolutely necessary if we were to keep the confidence of the world outside and if we were to make it possible in the future for a Federal Government to raise money upon reasonable terms. That, gentlemen, in a few sentences is the history of the safeguards. That, in particular, is the history of the safeguards that has loomed very largely in our discussions this year, the history of the Reserve Bank. We feel that, if confidence is to be maintained in the financial stability and credit of India, a Reserve Bank must be an effective operation.

I come now to the question of Defence, a question that again has loomed very large, and rightly so, in our discussions. We had first of all, as you all remember, a debate in full Conference—a debate in which I think I may claim that there was complete unanimity that Defence, until it can be transferred to Indian hands, remains the sole responsibility of the Crown. It was, however, clear to me in the course of the discussions, and afterwards in an informal talk that I was able to have with certain leading members of the Conference, that there were differences of opinion as to the methods by which Indian political opinion might be consulted in the administration of the Reserved subject.

Let me take in order two or three of the principal points to which Sir Tej Bahadur attached importance in these discussions. First of all, there was the question of the discussion of the Defence Budget. We were all agreed that it should be non-votable. In the nature of things, I think that was inevitable, but we are quite prepared to take the necessary steps to see that the Budget should be put, as he and his friends wish, in blocks, not in a perfunctory manner simply to be discussed as a whole.

Next he was anxious about the employment of Indian troops outside India without the approval of the Federal Government or the Federal Legislature. There I think he and his friends were agreed that where it was actually a case of the defence of India, in which no Imperial considerations entered at all, the defence say, of the Frontier of India itself, there the responsibility the sole responsibility—of the Crown should remain undiluted. More difficult questions arose in cases when Indian troops might be employed for purposes other than directly Indian purposes. Now in those cases I can say to him I would prefer not to be precise as to the exact method. I myself feel sure that a means will be found to leave the decision in some manner to the Federal Ministry and to the Federal Legislature.

Next, there was an important series of questions connected, first of all, with the Indianisation of the Army, that is to say, the greatest participation of Indians themselves in the defence of India and, secondly, as to the bringing into consultation as much as possible the two sides of the Government. He and his friends were anxious that statutory provision should be made in some way for both these objects. The Lord Chancellor and the British Government still take the view, and we feel we must maintain it,

that statutory provision is too inelastic, if you define statutory provision in the narrow sense. But I think I can meet him and his friends effectively by including directions to the Governor-General in both these respects in the Instructions.

Now he said, quite rightly, that his attitude towards that proposal would depend very much upon the Instructions themselves. As regards the Instructions we intend first of all to allude to them in the body of the Statute. And then we intend to ask Parliament to agree to a novel procedure, but a procedure that I believe is well fitted to the conditions with which we are faced, namely, that before certain of them are submitted to His Majesty, both Houses of Parliament should have the opportunity of expressing their views upon them. The effect of that would be to give the Instructions a Statutory framework by the allusion in the Act itself, and to give them a Parliamentary framework by the Resolutions that would be passed approving of them before they are submitted for His Majesty's approval.

As to the other proposals that Sir Tej made in the matter of Defence, we still feel that the Governor-General should have an unfettered power in selecting his Defence Minister, but we will make it quite clear in the Instructions that we wish the two sides of the Government to work in the close co-operation, and that we do definitely contemplate—I would ask his attention to this point, and we will make an allusion to it in the Instructions—that before the Estimates are actually put to the Federal Assembly the Finance Minister and that doubt the Prime Minister should have an opportunity of seeing them and giving to the Governor-General their views upon them.

We have been planning a scheme and a very complicated scheme, but we have also been trying to create a spirit of co-operation. Several members of the Conference were very kind to me last night when they said that I had played some small part in helping to foster this spirit of co-operation during the last few weeks. I thank them for what they said, but I say that their kind words were really undeserved. The spirit of co-operation is due to much greater events and to much greater people than any with whom I am connected or any that I could ever hope to emulate.

Immediately after the conclusion of the Conference, His Majesty's Government, in pursuance of their pledges, proceeded to draft the White Paper incorporating their tentative conclusions.



## The White Paper.

The proposals of His Majesty's Government for Indian constitutional reforms which are now under examination by a joint Committee of Parliament were issued in March this year in the form of a White Paper. Though the intention is to speed up the necessary legislation, no date is suggested in the White Paper for the actual change in the Indian system of Government. The Royal Proclamation inaugurating the new system shall not be issued until both Houses of Parliament have agreed on the date.

By the proposals put forward, the Provinces are given autonomy and to a Federal Government is conceded responsible government over the whole field of administration allotted to the Federation except in regard to certain "reserved" subjects. The Federation will consist of the autonomous provinces of British India, 11 in number, including the new Provinces of Sind and Orissa, and the Indian States. It will be brought about by the Princes surrendering a defined corpus of their present sovereign rights to the Federation but retaining internal autonomy in respect of rights not so surrendered, unaffected by any other consideration than the existing suzerainty of the Crown.

It is a condition of the setting up of the Federation—(1) That rulers of States representing not less than half the aggregate population of the Indian States and entitled to not less than half the State's seats in the Upper House of the Legislature shall have executed the necessary Instrument of Accession, and (2) That a Reserve Bank, free from political influence, will have been set up and already successfully operating. These conditions fulfilled, it will rest with both Houses of Parliament to move the Crown by an address to issue a Royal Proclamation inaugurating the Federation.

### Reserved Subjects.

The Governor-General and Viceroy will have a dual capacity. Governor-General as head of the Federation, and Viceroy as conducting relations with States outside the federal sphere. As Governor-General he will be aided and advised by a Council of Ministers responsible to the Legislature in all matters save those concerned with the three Departments to be reserved to his personal administration namely, Defence, External Affairs, and Ecclesiastical Affairs.

The Governor-General is also given a special responsibility for certain purposes—(1) The prevention of grave menace to the peace or tranquillity of India or any part thereof, (2) The safeguarding of the legitimate interests of minorities, (3) The safeguarding of the financial stability and credit of the Federation, (4) The securing to the members of the Public

Services of any rights provided for them by the Constitution and the safeguarding of their legitimate interests, (5) The protection of the rights of any Indian State, (6) The prevention of commercial discrimination, (7) Any matter which affects the administration of the reserved departments.

In fulfilment of these special responsibilities the Governor-General is empowered to act either without or contrary to the advice of his Ministers and can himself pass a Governor-General's Act to secure any of these purposes and is given all powers to secure the necessary finance.

Apart from the reserved departments and these special responsibilities there is another category of prerogatives or powers, the majority of them such as are usually associated with the head of a Constitutional State, the others to meet the particular conditions of India—(a) The power to summon, prorogue, and dissolve the Legislature, (b) The power to assent to or withhold assent from Bills or to reserve them for His Majesty's pleasure, (c) The power to summon joint sessions of the two Houses of the Legislature in cases of urgency, (d) The grant of previous sanction to the introduction of legislation—(1) Repealing, amending, or repugnant to any Act of Parliament extending to British India or any Governor-General's or Governor's Act or Ordinance, (2) affecting any department reserved to the control of the Governor-General, (3) affecting coinage and currency of the Reserve Bank, (4) affecting religion; (5) affecting the procedure regulating criminal proceedings against European British subjects.

In case of emergency the Governor-General also has certain Ordinance-making powers. In the event of a breakdown of the machinery of government he is empowered to assume full control. The system is continued under which expenditure connected with the reserved subjects is not subject to the vote of the Assembly. In regard to other finance he has power to restore any cut interfering with the carrying out of any of his special responsibilities. Various heads of expenditure will not be subject to the vote of the Legislature although they may be discussed. These include the loans services, the expenditure of the reserved departments, and the salaries and pensions of the Indian Civil Service.

The special and wide powers thus conferred on the Governor-General are by command conveyed in the Instrument of Instructions given him by the King Emperor on assuming office, to be exercised only in special circumstances and not in everyday routine and normal circumstances, except in the case of the reserved departments.

### Federal Legislature.

The Federal Legislature resembles the existing Central Legislature in composition and will consist of two Chambers—the Upper Chamber or Council of State consisting of 260 members, 100 appointed by the Princes, 150 elected by members of the Provincial Legislatures of British India, and 10 nominated members; the other, the Lower Chamber or House of Assembly, consisting of 375 members, of whom 125 will be appointed by the Princes and the others elected directly according to the seats allocated to each Province and to the several communities and interests in each Province. In the present British India Legislature Chambers only a proportion of the members is elected.

The Legislature will be debarred from passing laws of a discriminatory character. In particular it will be unable to pass laws subjecting any British subject or company domiciled in the United Kingdom to any disability or discrimination in the exercise of certain specified rights, if a British Indian subject or company would not be subjected in the United Kingdom to a disability or discrimination of a similar character.

### The Provinces.

In the Provinces certain subjects (Reserved subjects) have hitherto been administered by the Governor-in-Council and others (Transferred subjects) by the Governor and Ministers in the Legislature. But Governors, like the Governor-General, are given special responsibilities, with corresponding powers to discharge these responsibilities, confined in scope of course to the Province.

The Provincial Legislatures are enlarged and the allocation of seats and method of election are in accordance with the provisions of His Majesty's Government's Communal Award of August 4 last. The present nominated members and official bloc disappear in favour of wholly elected Legislatures, so far as the Lower Houses in the Provinces are concerned. In Bengal, the United Provinces and Bihar the Legislatures will be bicameral with a small proportion of nominated members (not officials) in the Upper Chambers, in the other eight Provinces unicameral.

For the franchise for the Lower Chamber of the Federal Legislature the proposals lay down qualifications the effects of which should

be to enfranchise between 2 and 3 per cent. of the population of British India, and similar but lower qualifications for the franchise for the Provincial Legislatures should produce a Provincial electorate in the neighbourhood of 14 per cent. of the total population of British India or some 27 per cent. of the adult population. Women can vote for and will have seats reserved for them in both the Federal Assembly and Provincial Legislatures.

### Public Services.

The proposals confirm existing rights of the Public Services. The Secretary of State will continue to make appointments to the Indian Civil Service, the Indian Police, and the Ecclesiastical Department, and the conditions of service of persons so appointed will be regulated by rules made by the Secretary of State. He will determine the number and character of such appointments and may prohibit the filling of any post declared to be a reserved post otherwise than by the appointment of a person appointed by the Crown, the Secretary of State or the Secretary of State in Council.

At the expiry of five years from the commencement of the Constitution Act a statutory inquiry will be held into the question of future recruitment for the Indian Civil Service, Indian Police, and the Medical and Railway services, and the Governments in India will be associated with the inquiry. The decision on the results of the inquiry will rest with His Majesty's Government and will be subject to the approval of both Houses of Parliament. Pending the decision on this inquiry, the present ratio of British to Indian recruitment will remain unaltered. The administration of the Railways is by a Statutory Railway Board so composed as not to be subject to political interference.

The Secretary of State's Council for India is abolished and its place is taken by not less than three and not more than six advisers to be consulted as the Secretary of State may think fit, except that their concurrence is required in relation to certain service matters.

A Federal Court with both an Original and Appellate jurisdiction in cases raising constitutional issues such as the spheres of the Federal, Provincial and States authorities is set up and power is given to establish a Supreme Court to act as a Court of Appeal in British India.

## JOINT PARLIAMENTARY COMMITTEE.

After the publication of the White Paper, steps were taken to appoint members of the House of Commons and the House of Lords to a Joint Select Committee to consider the proposals and report to Parliament. The White Paper was to be regarded as embodying the Government's scheme, but the Committee had full liberty to produce any plan it thought proper. There was more than one debate in the two Houses of Parliament for the nomination of members to the Joint Committee, and ultimately the three leading parties in Parliament, Conservatives, Liberals and Labour agreed to appoint their representatives. While the Labour Party showed some unwillingness in the beginning to appoint its nominees, it yielded eventually; but the Right Wing section of the Conservatives in both Houses, represented by Mr. Winston Churchill and Lord Lloyd, refused to co-operate and kept themselves free to deal with the report of the Joint Committee in any manner they thought proper.

Simultaneously steps were taken to select representatives from British India and Indian States to co-operate in the Joint Committee's inquiry. Some difficulty was experienced in fixing the status of these nominees: while under the British constitution Parliament could not appoint any outsiders to its Committee, the Indians would not accept any position except that of practical equality with members of Parliament serving on the Committee. The difficulty was solved by styling the Indian representatives as assessors, and giving them liberty to cross-examine witnesses and hold discussions with the members of the Committee, but not to join in the report or sign it.

The question of the procedure to be adopted by the Committee and the nature and quantum of evidence to be led before it presented an initial obstacle, in view of the wide scope of the inquiry and the voluminous nature of the material to be dealt with, but this was soon tidied over. Another real trouble in the initial stages of the Joint Committee's work was the disinclination of almost all political parties in India to co-operate with the Committee or lead evidence before it on their behalf. This objection too disappeared after a time, and the Committee eventually examined a large number of Indian witnesses representing various schools of thought. The inquiry lasted about six months, and all interests, including the Indian Services, voiced their cases. Even die-hard Conservatives like Mr. Churchill appeared before the committee; but the principal witness was Sir Samuel Hoare himself, although he was a member of the Committee. His evidence occupied more than a fortnight and covered the entire ground of the White Paper, in the course of which he submitted several memoranda in order to elucidate doubts and fill gaps. By common consent Sir Samuel Hoare ably maintained his ground against the representatives of die-hard Conservatives on the Committee, but Indian political opinion held that on several points he had to yield, Indians looked with disfavour on his explanations in respect of

defence, fiscal autonomy, commercial discrimination and India's right to retaliate against Dominions which discriminated against her, which were construed as weakening India's constitutional position.

Immediately on the publication of the White Paper, Indian politicians, even of the moderate variety, expressed themselves in strong terms against some of its provisions.

On the other hand, it had the support of a number of communal parties, including the Muslims.

While the Joint Committee inquiry was in progress, Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru, one of the leading British Indian delegates, was unable to continue in London longer than July and placed on record suggestions for the improvement of the Iteform proposals with a view to rendering them acceptable to Indian opinion. Similarly His Highness the Aga Khan, the leader of the British Indian delegation, and his British Indian colleagues submitted a joint memorandum towards the close of the sittings of the Joint Committee in the hope that their suggestions would be taken into consideration at the time of the drafting of the report.

Both these memoranda cover a wide ground and demand a number of radical changes in the White Paper scheme. Sir Tej Bahadur said that "no constitution, which fails to satisfy certain essentials, will meet with the needs of the situation in India. Those essentials are: responsibility at the centre and provincial autonomy with certain safeguards for the period of transition; reserved subjects, army, foreign and ecclesiastical departments to be under the control of the Governor-General for the period of transition, which should not be long or indefinite; adoption of a definite policy in respect of reserved departments facilitating their transfer to the legislatures within the shortest period compatible with safety of the country and efficiency of administration, and a definite declaration in the statute of the constitutional position of Indian within the British Commonwealth of Nations."

The other memorandum is specially notable because it was signed by all the Indian Delegates—majority and minority representatives. It made it clear the modifications suggested would not affect the basic structure of the scheme but were intended to ensure that the reserved powers were so framed and exercised as not to prejudice the advance of India to full responsibility and to secure that the period of transition was not indefinitely extended. It urged that the preamble to the Constitution Act should contain a definite statement that the "natural issue of India's constitutional progress is the attainment of Dominion Status." Indian public opinion, it said, had been profoundly disturbed by the attempts made during the last two or three years to qualify the repeated pledges given by responsible ministers on behalf of

His Majesty's Government. "Following the precedent of some of the Dominion constitutions, a definite date after the passing of the Act should be fixed for the inauguration of the Federation."

The memorandum also demanded greater control over defence, finance and the services. The signatories urged that the Army Council should be a non-official Indian, there should be a definite programme of Indianisation, the cost of defence should be substantially reduced and the Indian Army should not be employed outside the country except for Indian defence.

On the subject of financial safeguards they did not object to the appointment of an adviser to the Governor-General for a limited period, provided he did not interfere in the day-to-day administration and that he should advise the Governor-General only when he considered the financial stability of credit of the Federation to be in danger. Legislation in respect of currency, coinage and the Reserve Bank must not be subject to the previous consent of the Governor-General.

They demanded statutory recognition of India's freedom to regulate her fiscal policy without reservations or qualifications and, while they had no objection to a general declaration about British subjects holding public offices or practising any profession or trade, they stoutly opposed any provision which would make it impossible for India to discriminate against the subjects of the Dominions and Colonies which imposed disabilities on Indian subjects. The proposal to continue the recruitment to the Services by the Secretary of the State was also objected to and the demand was put forth that the Central Services should be recruited by the Federal Government and the Provincial Services by the Provincial Governments.

Mr. N. M. Joshi submitted a separate memorandum making suggestions for health insurance for workers and invalid and old-age pensions and seeking to improve the provisions for labour legislation and representation.

Early in the winter of 1934 the much delayed report of the J. P. C. was published. It evoked a chorus of disapproval in India and was regarded by a wide section of public opinion as "more reactionary than the White Paper." The report recognised the existence of a public opinion strong enough to affect what had been for generations the main strength of the Government of India, that is, its instinctive acceptance by the mass of the Indian people, but the Committee was of the opinion that responsible government, to which Indians' aspirations were mainly directed, was not an automatic device which could be manufactured to specification. The Committee therefore held that a Constitution Act for India must seek to give statutory form to safeguards essential to the proper working of Parliamentary government, but which in Great Britain had no sanction save that of established custom. The future Government of India would be successful in proportion as it represented not a creation but a natural evolution of past tendencies.

The Committee accepted the principle of provincial autonomy and endorsed the proposal that in all provinces darchy should be abolished and Ministers made generally responsible over the whole provincial field. In the special circumstances of India, however, it was held appropriate that this principle of executive independence should be reinforced in the Constitution by the conferment of special powers and responsibilities on the Governor as the head of the provincial executive.

The following is a summary of the main recommendations of the Committee —

The Committee emphasised that Provincial Autonomy required a readjustment at the Centre. To create autonomous units without any corresponding adaptation of the existing Central Legislature would in the Committee's opinion give full play to the powerful centrifugal forces of Provincial Autonomy without any attempt to counteract them and ensure the continued unity of India.

Having accepted the broad conclusions of Provincial Autonomy and an All-India Federation, the Committee while recognising that Provincial Autonomy must precede central change, stated that the same Act should lay down a Constitution both for the Centre and for the Provinces, in order that the full intention of Parliament should be made clear. Federation was not left as a mere contingency of the future. The Committee advised that the interval between Provincial Autonomy and the inauguration of the Federation should not be longer than was necessitated by administrative considerations.

The Committee endorsed the general plan of the White Paper for a statutory delimitation of the respective spheres of government between the Central and Provincial Governments. Accepting the White Paper proposal, the Committee agreed that the allocation of the residue should be left to the Governor-General.

The White Paper plan to create new Provinces of Sind and Orissa was approved, but it was recommended that the Orissa boundaries should be extended to include that portion of the Jeypore Estate recommended for transfer by the Orissa Committee of 1932 together with the Parlakumedi and Jalandia Malhahs and a small portion of the Parlakumedi state including Parlakumedi town.

The Committee paid a tribute to the wise and far-sighted action of His Exalted Highness the Nizam of Hyderabad in agreeing to the joint administration of the Berars with the Central Provinces. It was suggested that the Governor should have a special responsibility to secure the expenditure in the Berars of a reasonable share of the joint revenues.

In agreeing that darchy in the Provinces should be abolished, the Committee endorsed the proposal that over practically the whole of the provincial sphere the Governor should be amenable to the advice of non-official Ministers selected from the Legislature.

The responsibility of Ministers over the provincial field involves the transfer to Ministers of all departments of a Provincial Government, including those concerned with Law and Order. In order however to avoid the intrusion of political pressure into questions affecting the internal discipline of the Police Force, the Committee considered that the Governor's consent should be necessary to the amendment of Police Acts and certain Rules thereunder. It was also recommended that there should be special protection for secret intelligence reports.

In view of the special problem that may be presented by terrorism, the Committee considered that there should be a power in the Governor himself to assume charge to such extent as he might judge requisite of all anti-terrorist activities of Government. In the Committee's opinion it would be necessary to exercise this power forthwith in Bengal unless conditions had materially improved by the time of the introduction of Provincial Autonomy.

No change from the White Paper proposals was suggested in the composition of the Provincial Legislatures, except that, on the ground that conditions are substantially the same, second Chambers were proposed for Madras and Bombay in addition to Bengal, the United Provinces and Bihar.

The Committee considered that Provincial Upper Houses should not be liable to dissolution, but that one-third of the members should retire at fixed intervals.

The Committee were definite in their opinion that communal representation is inevitable at the present time. They described as well-thought and well-balanced the arrangement for the composition of Provincial Assemblies embodied in the Communal award as amended by the Poona Pact.

Themselves regarding the States as an essential element in an All-India Federation, the Committee accepted the principle proposed in the White Paper that the accession of a sufficient number of States should be a condition precedent to Federation. They accepted the White Paper proposal that the Federation should not come into existence until the Rulers of States representing not less than half the total population of the States and entitled to not less than half the seats allotted to the States in the Federal Upper Chamber had signified their desire to accede.

The Committee agreed that representatives of the States in the Federal Legislature should be appointed by the Rulers of the States concerned. The White Paper ratio of representation between the States and British India was endorsed.

The rights of paramountcy over the Indian States at present exercised on behalf of the Crown by the Governor-General-in-Council clearly could not be exercised by any federal authority. The Committee fully agreed that outside the federal sphere the States' relations would be exclusively with the Crown, the right to tender advice to the Crown within this sphere lying with His Majesty's Government.

In dealing with the area of federal jurisdiction the Committee recommended that Aden should be transferred to the administrative control of His Majesty's Government on certain definite conditions not later than the date of Federation.

The Committee approved the proposals in the White Paper for the Federal Executive, namely that the Governor-General with the assistance of not more than three Counsellors, should administer the Departments of Defence, External Affairs, Ecclesiastical Affairs and British Baluchistan, and that in all other Departments he should be guided by the advice of Ministers chosen from the Federal Legislature, subject to his powers under 'special responsibilities' which would follow generally those of the Provincial Governors except that the Governor-General would have a special responsibility for the financial stability and credit of the Federation. To assist him in the discharge of this special responsibility there would be a Financial Adviser whose services would also be available to the Federal Ministry. The Committee made it clear that the Counsellors could not be Members of the Council of Ministers, but they agreed that joint deliberation between Counsellors and Ministers should be encouraged.

The Committee accepted the White Paper proposals regarding the size of both Houses, the ratio in each House between British India and States representatives, and the number of seats allotted to communities and special interests in the Lower House. The Committee thought it important that the Muslim community should have secured to it, as the White Paper proposed, one-third of all the British India seats.

The Committee's proposals for the method of electing British Indian representatives to both Houses were an important departure from the White Paper scheme. The respective advantages and disadvantages of methods of direct and indirect election to the Federal Lower House were discussed. The Committee expressed themselves in favour of indirect election by the Provincial Lower Houses, the various communities voting separately for their own representatives.

They recommended that indirect election should be open to future review and express the hope that if after experience had been obtained of the working of indirect election Indian opinion thought modification was required, the Federal Legislature should lay its own proposals before Parliament according to procedure for which provision was made in the Report. The Committee suggested that some form of indirect election based on a group system might provide the ultimate solution.

It was recommended that in the case of bicameral Legislatures the electing body should be the Provincial Upper House and in unicameral Provinces an electoral college should be formed of persons elected by an electorate corresponding to an electorate for Upper Houses in bicameral Provinces. As under the White Paper, election would be by single transferable vote. The Committee preferred that the Council should not be dissoluble, its members should be elected for nine years and one-third replaced every third year.

The Committee recommended that recruitment by the Secretary of State to the All-India Services should cease except to the Indian Civil Service and Indian Police. They could not entertain any suggestion for a change in the system of recruitment to these two services simultaneously with a fundamental change in the system of government. They thought, however, that there was much to be said for the recruitment in India of the Indian element in both those services.

The Committee approved generally the White Paper proposals for a Federal Court.

The White Paper proposed to enable the Federal Legislature to establish a separate Supreme Court for the hearing of appeals from the Provincial High Courts in civil cases and criminal cases involving the death penalty. This would inevitably result in an overlapping of the jurisdiction of the Federal Court, and the Committee would prefer to deal with appeals in civil cases by empowering the Legislature to extend the jurisdiction of the Federal Court. The Court would then sit in two distinct Chambers, though the Judges might to some extent be interchangeable. As regards criminal cases, the Committee concluded that no provisions for appeal were required beyond those at present existing.

The Committee divided the question of commercial discrimination in two separate issues—discrimination against British commercial interest and trade in India, and discrimination against British imports.

They recommended that to the special responsibilities of the Governor-General enumerated in the White Paper there should be added a further special responsibility defined in some such terms as follows:—"The prevention of measures, legislative or administrative, which would subject British goods, imported into India from the United Kingdom to discriminatory or penal treatment." They further recommended that the Governor-General's Instrument of Instructions should make it clear that the imposition of this special responsibility was not intended to affect the competence of his Government and of the Indian Legislature to develop their own fiscal and economic policy; that they would possess complete freedom to negotiate agreements with the United Kingdom and other countries for the securing of mutual tariff concessions; and that it would be the Governor's duty to intervene in tariff policy only if in his opinion the intention of the policy contemplated was to subject trade between the United Kingdom and India to restrictions conceived, not in the economic interest of India, but having the object of injuring the interests of the United Kingdom.

As regards discrimination against British trade in India, here again statutory provision by way of reassurance was necessary. The Committee accepted the White Paper proposal that the Governor-General and Governors should have a special responsibility for the prevention of discrimination, but considered it should be made clear in the Act that this responsibility would extend to the prevention of administrative

discrimination in any of the matters in respect of which provision is made against legislative discrimination.

The Committee rejected a proposal that the Constitution should contain a general declaration of the fundamental rights of the subject. But they thought that the Act might contain a declaration providing that no British subject, Indian or otherwise, domiciled in India should be disabled from holding public office or from practising any trade, profession or calling by reason only of his religion, descent, caste, colour or place of birth; and it should be extended, as regards the holding of office under the Federal Government, to subjects of Indian States. They thought also that there should be provision against expropriation of property except for public purposes.

With a constitution mainly dependent for its success upon provisions to ensure a balance between conflicting interests, it was impossible at present to grant powers of constitutional revision to Indian Legislatures. At the same time it was essential to provide machinery to enable constitutional modifications to be made without amending Acts of Parliament, and the Committee considered that amendments on certain points should be permissible by Orders in council to which Parliament had assented.

They recommended that any amendment of the Reserve Bank Act, or any legislation affecting the constitution or functions of the Bank, or of the coinage or currency of the Federation, should require the Governor-General's prior sanction.

For the purposes of railway administration, it was proposed that, subject to the general control of the Federal Legislature and Government, control should be vested in a Statutory Railway Authority working on business principles.

In recommending the separation of Burma from India at the same time as the introduction of provincial autonomy in India, the Committee drew particular attention to the necessity of preserving Burma from injurious economic and financial results, and made their recommendation dependent upon statutory effect being given to a trade agreement to be concluded between the present Governments. Such an agreement should be limited to the shortest possible period which would allow the two Governments to adjust themselves to the new conditions, and should contain a provision for mutually agreed alterations to be made during the currency.

They intended the modification they suggested in the Indian White Paper to apply *mutatis mutandis* to corresponding proposals in the Burma White Paper.

With one addition, the departments proposed to be reserved to the Burma Governors were the same as those proposed to be reserved to the Governor-General in India. The addition is monetary policy, currency and coinage. There would be no Reserve Bank in Burma and the

Committee agreed to this addition to the list of the Governor's reserved departments. The Committee concurred in the proposals that the Governor should be able to appoint three Counsellors and a Financial Adviser.

As regards relations between Burma and India, the Committee agreed that Indians should be afforded *vis-à-vis* Burma generally, the same measure of protection as has been recommended for United Kingdom British subjects in India but they thought that the additional special responsibility to be laid upon the Governor to protect imports from India against penal treatment should be made reciprocal, and a similar responsibility in respect of imports from Burma laid upon the Governor-General in India.

The Committee agreed that special provision should be made to enable the Burma Legislature to regulate the inflow of Indian labour, provided that such immigration legislation received the prior consent of the Governor.

### Government of India Bill.

The Government of India Bill, which was published early in 1935, was generally based on the Joint Committee's report. It made provision for the accession of Indian States to the federation, and for the appointment of one person as Governor-General of India and another as His Majesty's representative as regards relations with Indian States, but made it lawful for His Majesty to appoint one person to fill both offices. The Governor-General's powers and his special responsibilities were defined and it was stipulated that in case of a failure of the constitutional machinery he could by a proclamation assume all the powers of the Federation, excluding the Federal Court. Detailed provisions were made relating to the Federal Railway Authority, which was to be run on business principles.

The Bill is a consolidating Act for the Government of India and includes a number of provisions contained in the 1919 Act which in turn will be repealed under the new Act, but the preamble of it will stand, since it is not the practice to repeal the preamble when any Act is repealed. The Select Committee took the view that, with the 1919 preamble standing and with the definite statement that no pledge is in any way repudiated, there is no need for a preamble in the present Bill.

The first introductory part of the Bill provides for the Government of India by the Crown.

The second part, dealing with Federation, defines *inter alia* the functions of the Governor-General, the extent of the Federation's executive authority, constitution of the Council of Ministers and the Legislatures; prescribes the legislative procedure; and contains provisions in the event of failure of the constitutional machinery.

The clauses provide *inter alia* that unless a State adhered to Federation within twenty years, an address by both Houses of the Legis-

lature will be necessary for its admission. They also provide that the Council of State shall consist of 156 representatives of British India and not more than 104 of States, and the Assembly 250 representatives of British India and not more than 125 of States.

Provisions on similar lines are laid down in the third part dealing with Governor's Provinces. Other parts include provisions relating to Chief Commissioner's Provinces, legislative powers and administrative relations between the Federation, the Provinces and the States, finance, property, contracts, federal railway authority, judicature, including federal courts, and High Courts in British India, also transitional provisions.

Nearly fifty clauses appear in the part relating to the Services. There is substantially nothing new in them, but they merely set out in statutory form what is now embodied in a whole series of the Secretary of State's rules.

The constitution of Burma, which, it is understood, under the new constitution will enjoy the same fiscal autonomy as India, is outlined in over 150 clauses.

The schedules include lists of federal, provincial and concurrent subjects, prescribe the form of oath of affirmation to be taken by members of the Legislatures, deal with the composition of the Federal and Provincial Legislatures, prescribe the qualification for the membership of them and give a list of enactments to be repealed.

British Indian seats in the Council of State and the Assembly correspond to the lists contained in the report of the Select Committee, and the White Paper, respectively, and the allocation of States' seats in both Houses also follows closely the list contained in the Select Committee report.

The chief change in the States' seats is the allocation of 16 seats for Hyderabad in the Federal Assembly. The distribution of seats in the Provincial Councils and Assemblies correspond to the list contained in the Select Committee report and White Paper, respectively.

One full month was spent by the House of Commons in discussing the four hundred odd clauses of the Bill during the committee stage. Most of the provisions of the Bill were retained by the Commons and the Government were able to carry their measure easily, thanks to the solid right-wing Conservative support.

At the time of writing the Bill is awaiting the third reading and as far as it is possible to forecast, it may be assumed that it will pass through both Houses without any very material change.

(For Indian reactions to the Report and the Bill, see Congress section.)

## THE FUTURE OF BURMA.

Throughout the discussions on the Indian Reforms proposals the question of Burma's future occupied a secondary position, as nothing could be definitely settled until the Burmans themselves decided whether they would join the proposed all-India Federation and share the lot of the Indian provinces, or become a separate unitary entity with constitutional advance analogous to that conferred on India, subject to similar safeguards. It was thought that a new election to the Burma Legislative Council would give the electorate an opportunity to express itself on this question. The election was held and resulted in a majority for the anti-separationists. When, however, the new Council was called upon to give a straight answer to the question Separation of Federation on the lines of His Majesty's Government's proposals, it declined to do so. A large number of resolutions were tabled, but not one of them provided a clear indication of the people's mind. Even the anti-separationists did not vote for Federation, but expressed a desire to cast their lot with India as an experimental measure, reserving the right to withdraw from the Federation at a later date. Several adjournments were granted to enable the parties to arrive at a compromise resolution and, after the Governor had refused further to prolong the sittings, which had lasted several days, the special session of the Council was prorogued.

If Burma herself gave an inconclusive verdict, the British Government could not remain idle, that would have been unfair both to India and Burma. Therefore, a few months later (in August) Sir Samuel Hoare presented to the Joint Parliamentary Committee a memorandum embodying Government's proposals for the future constitution of Burma if it were decided to separate Burma from India. He, however, made it clear that if the Joint Committee decided that Burma should be included in the Indian Federation, the proposals of the White Paper (subject to consequential adjustments) would apply to Burma in the same way as they would apply to any other province of India. As the Burma Council had refused to choose separation on the basis of the constitution outlined by the Premier, he suggested that the Committee should invite some Burma representatives for consultation to assist in determining which of the two courses would be in the best interests of Burma. Assuming that Burma was to be separated, he outlined a scheme of constitutional advance under which executive authority in a unitary Burma would vest in the Governor, who would also be the Commander-in-Chief. He would himself direct and control the administration of finance, external affairs, ecclesiastical affairs, monetary policy, currency, coinage, and matters connected with scheduled areas. Other subjects would be administered by Ministers elected by, and responsible to, the Council. The Legislature would be bicameral.

Shortly after the submission of this memorandum Sir Samuel expressed the opinion that an overwhelming body of Burmans had

supported separation from India. He added that Burma could not be granted the right of secession, as it would be a bad precedent and would be fatal to Federation.

In pursuance of the policy of giving Burmans the fullest opportunity to determine the future form of their constitution, the Joint Parliamentary Committee decided in November to invite twelve representative Burmans for consultation. A prolonged discussion took place in December, in which both sides freely ventilated their respective points of view. "The result of the elections to the special session of the Burma Council should be construed as a vote against separation", "There are no two opinions in Burma; all are for separation; the so-called federationists are also for separation—but after a time." These were the conflicting views expressed in London. On behalf of His Majesty's Government, Sir Samuel made it plain that Britain had no axe to grind and that she was actuated solely by the desire to do the best for Burma. The controversy was set at rest by the publication of the report of the Joint Parliamentary Committee (see Joint Parliamentary Committee section) which provided for the separation of Burma and the establishment of a separate unitary constitution for Burma.

The Joint Parliamentary Committee's Report, was discussed by the Burma Legislative Council, which rejected a motion opposing separation and rejecting the constitution proposed by the Committee. A proposal favourable to the immediate grant of Dominion Status to Burma was carried.

Shortly after the publication of the J. P. C. Report (see Joint Parliamentary Committee section) which covered Burma also, representatives of the Burman and Indian Governments entered into negotiations to settle the future financial and commercial relations between the two countries. These negotiations resulted in an agreement maintaining the *status quo* for a period of five years, a proposal to allow a certain latitude for low revenue duties having been abandoned. Commenting on this agreement in the House of Commons, Sir Samuel Hoare advised representatives of British trade not to ask for any special safeguards for British trade and industry at the present stage on the ground that any attempt to obtain concessions which the Indian and Burman Governments were unwilling to offer of their own accord would adversely affect British trade with India.

A tribunal was also appointed to advise the Secretary of State on the formulation of a just financial settlement between India and Burma. The tribunal's report was published in May 1935. Taking the figures up to the year ending March, 1933, the Tribunal declared, that on the basis of 3½ per cent interest, Burma would pay India over two crores of rupees annually for 45 years to redeem principal and interest.



## The Indian Legislature.

The annual budget session of the Indian Legislature opened in New Delhi with a meeting of the Legislative Assembly on Wednesday, 24th January 1934. This was an unusually early date and there was a good deal of contentious legislation, both official and non-official, in the session's programme.

The annual Railway Budget was presented by the Honourable the Railway Member Sir Joseph Bhoir on 17th February. Its outstanding feature was the evidence which it contained justifying the forecast made a year previously that the depths of the trade depression then prevailing in India, in common with the rest of the world, had been plumbed. Earnings showed a material advance over those in the preceding year.

The Railway Member showed that the actual deficit in the year 1932-33 amounted to Rs. 10½ crores against an anticipated deficit of Rs. 9½ crores, loss having been met by a temporary loan from the Depreciation Fund which was thus left with a balance slightly over Rs. 12 crores. The estimates for 1933-34 provided for income Rs. 89½ crores and expenditure just over 64 crores, which would have left net receipts at nearly 25½ crores. The final estimates now showed a drop of ½ crore in receipts, with net traffic receipts thus standing at 24½ crores. As interest charges amounted to 32½ crores, the deficiency for the year was thus estimated at 7½ crores, including a loss of 2 crores on strategic lines. Government proposed again to meet the loss by a temporary loan from the Depreciation Fund, which would thus be left with a balance of 11½ crores against 12 crores at the beginning of the year. The revised estimate of traffic receipts, though it was half-a-crore below original anticipations, was over 2 crores, or 2½ per cent. higher than the figure for 1932-33, and goods earning during the current year were expected to be nearly 3½ crores or about 6 per cent. above earnings in 1932-33. The increase in traffic having been general and therefore being regarded as a sign of general trade revival. Passenger earnings in 1933-34 were shown in the revised estimate to be about one crore, or nearly 4 per cent. below earnings in 1932-33. Various adjustments of fares and freight rates were shown to have been introduced to deal with the special points revealed by these statistics.

The estimates for the year 1933-34 showed total receipts from State lines 9¼ crores and total expenditure including depreciation 64½ crores. With interest charges estimated at 32 crores, the total deficiency would thus be approximately 5½ crores. A loan of this amount from the Depreciation Fund would leave the fund in credit to the extent of 11½ crores at the end of the year as compared with 11½ crores at the beginning of the year. The Railway Member estimated for an increase of 2½ crores in traffic receipts, an improvement of 3 per cent. on the figures for 1933-34. "The steady upward trend in our goods earnings this year justifies

we believe (he said) the hope that at last we are fairly on the road to recovery, though it would be rash to anticipate any rapid progress as yet along that road."

The Railway Member re-emphasised the strength and soundness of the financial position of the Indian Railways notwithstanding the deficits experienced since 1931-32. He said:— "Taking the period of eleven years beginning from 1924-25 and ending 1934-35, we find that the first six years were a period of prosperity and the following five years have been otherwise. The crescendo of deficits began in 1930-31 with 5 crores, grew to 9½ crores in 1931-32, and reached its height in 1932-33 with a figure of 10½ crores. We hope that that constitutes the peak, for we expect our deficit to be 7½ crores in 1933-34 and about 5½ crores in 1934-35. A naked statement of these deficits is, however, calculated to give an entirely inaccurate impression of the real financial position. I will endeavour to convey what I think as a more correct picture by stating the financial position of the past three years from a somewhat different angle.

"Taking our commercial lines alone for the present, it will be seen that even in 1932-33, which may be regarded as the worst year during this period, our net revenue from all sources amounted to 23½ crores and during that year we put by to the depreciation reserve a sum of 7½ crores more than we actually required to withdraw for our current expenditure on renewals and replacements. Even in the worst year of this dark period it will thus be seen that our earnings only fell short by one crore, of the amount *viz.*, 3½ crores, required to pay the full interest on the Capital at charge. In the following two years, *viz.*, 1933-34 and 1934-35, our estimate of net revenue from all sources is 25½ and 27½ crores respectively. If payments to the depreciation reserve were confined to what was needed to meet our urgent and necessary requirements, our net revenue in each of these two years would be over 32 crores and would exceed the sum necessary for our interest charges on commercial lines by a crore and a half.

"Including strategic lines, against our deficits amounting to 13 crores, in the two years referred to, must be set the additional appropriations amounting to 12½ crores that we are making to the depreciation account after meeting not only all the normal expenditure on renewals and replacements debitable to the fund during these years, but very heavy abnormal expenditure of 1½ crores to repair earthquake damages and the damages to the Hardings Bridge caused by the vagaries of the Ganges. These figures, I hope, afford ample justification for the opinion I have expressed as to the intrinsic strength of the financial position of the Indian Railways."

### Annual General Budget.

The annual General Budget of the Government of India was presented by the Honourable Sir George Schuster, Finance Member, on the

evening of 27th February. He began by saying how greatly the world depression had during recent years affected the exchequer position: "As a measure of India's difficulties I may remind the House that whereas in the 10 years ending March 31, 1930, the value of India's exports and re-exports of merchandise averaged just under 326 crores, in 1930-31 that fell to just under 226 crores, in 1931-32 to about 160 crores, and in 1932-33 to 135½. Imports of merchandise though they did not fall quite in the same proportion as exports, owing to the well known fact that private gold exports gave India a supplementary purchasing power, nevertheless fell very steeply from an average of 242 crores for the ten years ending March 31, 1930, to 163 crores in 1930-31, 125 crores in 1931-32, and 132 crores in 1932-33. In view of the extent to which we rely on customs import duties for revenue, the effects of this enormous drop must be obvious."

At first, the Finance Member showed, revenue fell away too rapidly for Government to keep pace with the situation and during 1930-32 the deficits were larger than the amounts set aside each year for the reduction of debt. Drastic emergency measures followed, with the result that from 1932-33, after providing 6,84 lakhs for reduction of debt, there was a surplus of 1,55 lakhs, while, according to the revised estimates the final figure for 1933-34, after making provision of 6,88 lakhs for reduction of debt, was a surplus of Rs. 25,000 as against a budget expectation of Rs. 25 lakhs. The shortfall was chiefly accounted for by deficiencies under Customs and Income Tax.

Sir George took great satisfaction in the fact that Government's loan policy during the past three years represented a net improvement all round of about 5½ crores per annum and therefore he announced that Government, "have come to the conclusion, after weighing most carefully all the issues that we have so strengthened our general financial position that in these times of special difficulty it is not necessary to strain the tax revenue in order to maintain our precision for reduction and avoidance of debt at the full level fixed by the present Convention." The Convention, which was settled in 1924, laid down that in respect of all debt incurred up to 31 March, 1923, a fixed sum of Rs. 4 crores should annually be set aside and that on all debt incurred thereafter (other than debt for advances to the Provinces which make their own provision for repayment) a sum of 1½ per cent. should be provided. Under this scheme the budgetary provision for reduction and avoidance of debt increased from 3,78 lakhs in 1924-25 to 6,39 lakhs in 1933-34. The total indebtedness of the Government of India meanwhile increased by 293 crores to 1212 crores, though during the same period the interest bearing assets of Government increased by 314 crores to 978 crores. The net annual burden of interest having at the same time substantially been reduced, consequently "We have come to the conclusion that it will be adequate if for the present we maintain our annual provision for the reduction and avoidance of debt at Rs. 3 crores," the changes to apply to the current year as well as to the ensuing year 1934-35. By this means the surplus for 1933-34 was

increased to Rs. 1,29 lakhs and this sum Government proposed to set aside as a special fund for relief measure in the area affected by the recent heavy earthquake.

The budget for 1934-35 allowed for a drop of 2,80 lakhs in revenue and a increase of 2 lakhs in expenditure compared with the figures for 1933-34, so that the Finance Member was left with the necessity to improve his position to the extent of 1,53 lakhs. The outstanding feature of the revenue returns in recent years was shown to be a reduction of Customs duty on imported sugar from 10 crores in 1930-31 to a little more than 2 crores in 1934-35, this loss being due to the high import duty imposed by Government for the protection of the Indian sugar manufacturing industry. Government now proposed an excise duty of Re. 1-5 per cwt. on Indian made sugar, out of which they promised to set aside the equivalent of one anna per hundred weight, representing about 7 lakhs, to be distributed among the provinces where sugar is produced in order to assist the organisation and operation of co-operative societies among cane growers. Government also proposed an increase in the import duty on raw tobacco and a reduction of import duty on cigarettes and expected to gain 30 lakhs thereby. They further proposed to reduce from 7½ annas to 5 annas per ounce the import duty on silver, through which they expected to gain 4 lakhs. They proposed further to abolish the export duty on raw hides by which they expected to lose 5 lakhs on the one hand but indirectly and gradually to gain rather more. They proposed certain change in postal rates and proposed a new surcharge of one anna on the 12 annas charged for a telegram of 12 words, this being accompanied by a new telegraph rate of 9 annas for a message of 8 words. These post and telegraph charges would, they calculated, involve an initial loss but yield an early gain. The net improvement in revenue which Government estimated from their taxation adjustments was placed at 1,69 lakhs, which would cover the deficiency of 1,53 lakhs and leave a surplus of 16 lakhs.

In addition, Government proposed the imposition of excise duty on matches at the rate of Rs. 2-4 per gross boxes. The proceeds of this excise in a whole year they expected to amount to 3 crores. But their purpose in imposing it was to give special financial help to Bengal by handing over to that province at least half the export duty on jute, a concession to Bengal which in the coming year would amount to 1,90 lakhs. The Burma Government already having a consumption duty on matches yielding 18 lakhs a year, it was proposed that this should be discontinued and that Burma should, instead of it, be given 18 lakhs per annum out of the new all-India excise profits. The excise was estimated to yield 2,10 lakhs in the coming budget year, or nearly 3 lakhs more than the amounts to be paid to Bengal and Burma.

### Legislation.

An important item in the Legislative programme of the session was a Government Bill for the prevention of unconstitutional agitation directed from British India against Indian States' administrations. This Bill contained a penal clause against conspiracies of the kind

indicated, provided powers to stop press attacks in British India calculated to excite disaffection in the States and empowered district magistrates to prevent organised bodies of men invading the States from British India. The Bill was introduced in the Legislative Assembly in Simla at the autumn session of 1933. It was then ordered for circulation for eliciting public opinion and in the present session the Honourable the Home Member moved for its reference to Select Committee with instruction for early report. There was considerable opposition to the reference to Select Committee, elected members keenly representing that the measure would if enacted be likely to prevent influence being exerted by people in British India in favour of progressive measures in Indian States. The division on the Select Committee motion resulted in 68 voting in the Government lobby and 30 with the opposition. The Bill again came before the Assembly with the report by the Select Committee on 4th April. Opposition to the measure was again vigorously expressed but the motion for consideration was adopted without division after the application of the closure at the end of two days' debate. The Bill was finally passed by a majority of 57 to 28 after a further 4 days' detailed discussion.

Other Bills of political importance which were introduced by Government and passed by the Legislature during the year were one to continue the authorisation previously given to the Bengal Government to extern political detainees, for incarceration in other provinces in India, and a Bill to supplement a measure passed by the Assam Legislative Council to strengthen the powers of the Provincial Government for dealing with terrorism, the Government of India Bill in this respect being required merely to deal with points ultra vires of the provincial authority.

The year witnessed a passage of a series of Government Bills dealing with economic questions. These were partly disposed of during the annual budget session in Delhi, which concluded on 21st April, and partly during the annual Simla session, which commenced on Monday 16th July and continued until Friday 31st August. The most important of these industrial or economic Bills was one to give another period of protection to the Indian cotton textile industry. The Bill covered silk and artificial silk as well as cotton and outstanding features of it were the inclusion of provisions implementing the recently negotiated Indo-Japanese trade agreement and of clauses carrying out the agreement simultaneously negotiated between representatives of Indian and Lancashire cotton textile interests.

Government also introduced a new Bill to extend the protection given to the Indian iron and steel industry. The feature of the measure, based as it was upon a new Tariff Board inquiry, was a reduction in the level of protection hitherto given. This feature was supplemented by the confident expectation expressed by the Commerce Member, in the debates on the measure, that the industry was in a fair way towards standing on its own legs without any protection. A feature of the debates on the Bill was the insistence of the Legislative Assembly on the

maintenance of revenue import duty on certain classes of manufactured steel imports even where the Tariff Board had reported that no protection of any kind was required, a recommendation which had received the endorsement of Government.

Both Textile and Steel Bills provoked a great deal of oratory in the interest of the consumer, but both measures were passed without serious amendment affecting their protective provisions.

A measure to amend the tariff Act in order to provide for the protection of minor industries against the unfair competition of imports was passed through all its stages.

A measure industrially of great importance was a new Factories Bill. This measure was designed to give effect to recommendations of the Royal Commission on Labour in India and dealt with matters pertaining to the welfare and safety of industrial employees. Government having in the first instance drafted and circulated a Bill designed to give effect to the Commission's recommendations and having received a great volume of opinions and criticisms, redrafted their original measure and introduced the Bill in the Indian Legislative Assembly on 8th September 1933. The measure was on 15th September 1933 referred to Select Committee. The Committee's report and the final stage in the negotiation of the Bill were dealt with by the Legislature during the September session, 1934. An outstanding feature of the measure was a provision introducing a 54-hour working week in factories. Other important sections of it dealt with health and safety provisions and others again with the employment of adolescents and children. The measure as reported by Select Committee received general approval and was passed.

Other Bills of importance in the economic sphere were a Bill to amend the Imperial Bank of India Act, this being a measure consequential to the establishment of a Reserve Bank, a Bill to restrict the cultivation and export of rubber and a Bill to continue the protective import duty on wheat. Both Houses of the Legislature appointed Select Committee to consider the working of the Ottawa Agreement between India and the United Kingdom. The Legislative Assembly Committee submitted on the last day of the September Assembly session a lengthy report, the chief burden of which was that the period of 18 months during which the agreement had been in operation was too short for the formation of a final conclusion upon its merits but that the results so far in evidence were sufficiently promising to justify the continuance of the preferential arrangements which the Agreements prescribed. The Council of State Committee on the same subject did not report before the end of the year.

The Legislature passed on the initiative of Government a Bill to make better provision for the control of the manufacture, possession, use, operation, sale, import and export of aircraft, this being a measure corresponding with those prevailing in the most advanced countries for the control of matters connected with Civil Aviation. The Legislature passed a resolution continuing indefinitely the imposition of excise duty of two annas per gallon on motor spirit for

## Indians Overseas.

NUMBERS.—The total Indian population resident in the countries to which Indians mainly emigrate for purposes of settlement, according to the latest available returns, is as follows:—

Name of country.	Indian population.	Date of Information.
<i>British Empire.</i>		
1. Ceylon .. ..	6,50,577†	.. 1932 Agent's Report.
2. British Malaya* .. ..	6,24,009	.. 1931
3. Hong Kong .. ..	2,555	.. 1911
4. Mauritius .. ..	2,65,796	.. 1931 Protector of Immigrants' Report.
5. Seychelles .. ..	332	.. 1911
6. Gibraltar .. ..	50 (approximately)	.. 1920
7. Nigeria .. ..	100	.. 1920
8. Kenya .. ..	39,644	.. 1931 Census.
9. Uganda .. ..	13,026	.. 1931 Census.
10. Nyasaland .. ..	805	.. 1926
11. Zanzibar .. ..	14,242	.. 1931 Census.
12. Tanganyika Territory .. ..	23,422	.. 1931 Census.
13. Jamaica .. ..	17,950	.. 1932 Report of the Protector of Immigrants.
14. Trinidad .. ..	1,40,689	.. 1932 Do.
15. British Guiana .. ..	1,34,059	.. 1932 Do.
16. Fiji Islands .. ..	78,975	.. 1932 Report of Secretariat for Indian Affairs.
17. Basutoland .. ..	172	.. 1921
18. Swaziland .. ..	7	.. 1921
19. Northern Rhodesia .. ..	56 (Asiatics)	.. 1921
20. Southern Rhodesia .. ..	1,700 ( " )	.. 1931
21. Canada .. ..	1,22,911	.. 1931 Census.
22. Australia—		
Western Australia .. 300	2,000 (approximately)	.. 1922
Southern Australia .. 200		
Victoria .. .. 400		
New South Wales .. 700		
Queensland .. .. 300		
Tasmania .. .. 100		
23. New Zealand .. ..	1,166	.. 1932 Official Year Book.
24. Natal .. ..	1,50,920	.. 1933 Protector of Immigrants Report.
25. Transvaal .. ..	15,747	.. 1926
26. Cape Colony .. ..	6,655	.. 1926 } Statistics of Immigration Department.
27. Orange Free State .. ..	127	.. 1926
28. Newfoundland .. ..	..	.. ..
<i>Foreign Countries.</i>		
29. United States of America ..	3,175 (Asiatics)	.. 1910
30. Madagascar .. ..	5,272 (Indians)	.. 1917
31. Reunion .. ..	2,194	.. 1921
32. Dutch East Indies .. ..	832,667 (Orientals, chiefly Chinese & Arabs) (say 50,000 Indians)	.. ..
33. Surinam .. ..	34,957	.. 1920
34. Mozambique .. ..	1,100 (Asiatics and half-castes)	.. Not known.
35. Persia .. ..	3,827	.. 1922
Total of Indians in Foreign Countries ..	100,525	
Total of Indians in British Empire ..	22,32,676	
Grand Total of Indians Overseas .. ..	23,33,201	

\* Including Straits Settlements, Federated and Unfederated Malay States.

† Indian Estate Labourers only.

**Origin of Indian Emigration.**—Emigration is prohibited by the Hindu Shastræ, and there is little evidence of any settlement of Indians overseas in early times except in Sumatra, Java and Ceylon. Emigration for purposes of labour dates from the beginning of the 19th century. From 1800 A. D. onwards Indians crossed the Bay to the Straits Settlements to work on the sugar, spice, taploca, and cocoanut plantations of Penang, and this intercourse was allowed to continue for long without regulation. The first officially recorded instance of genuine recruitment for labour emigration occurred in 1830, when a French merchant, named Joseph Argand, carried some 150 artisans to Bourbon. The abolition of slavery in British colonies in 1834 gave the first great impetus to the movement. The sugar planters of Mauritius at once turned to India as their best recruiting ground, and between 1834 and 1837 obtained at least 7,000 recruits from Calcutta. The Government of India at a very early stage realised the necessity of bringing such emigration under regulation. The Law Commission was asked to investigate the case and to make recommendations for securing the well-being of emigrants. They advised that no legislation was required except in order to prevent undue advantage being taken of the simplicity and ignorance of emigrants by providing that a magistrate should satisfy himself that all contracts were entered into freely and understood by them and in order to secure that sufficient provision was made for their accommodation and sustenance during the voyage. A copy of every engagement was also to be transmitted to the Government under which the emigrants were to live. These recommendations were embodied in the first Emigration Act (V of 1837), which also provided that contracts should be determinable after 5 years.

**History of Emigration.**—Under the above Act emigration during 1837 was permitted to Mauritius, British Guiana and Australia (89 men, the first and last direct emigrants to Australia). In 1838 emigration was suspended owing to agitation in England regarding the abuses to which the system was liable, and a committee of enquiry reported in 1840 that emigrants were being entrapped by force or fraud, robbed of their wages and treated with brutality. In consequence, emigration was prohibited (Act XV of 1842) except to Mauritius and there control was tightened. In Act XXI of 1844 emigration under still stricter regulation was allowed to Jamaica, British Guiana and Trinidad. Act XIII of 1847 removed the restrictions on emigration to Ceylon. The emancipation of slaves in the French colonies in 1849 gave rise to a system of emigration from French Indian ports to Réunion and Bourbon, which was largely based on crimping in British territory. This practice was checked by Act XXIV of 1852. In 1858 emigration was opened to St. Lucia, and in 1860 to St. Vincent, Natal and St. Kitts. In the latter year a more elaborate Act, based on a convention with the French Government was passed legalising and regulating emigration to Réunion, Martinique, Guadeloupe, and French Guiana. Act XIII of 1864 marks an important stage in the history of emigration, since it elaborated

and consolidated the whole system of control. It was itself amended in 1869 and 1870 in important respects with the object of preventing epidemics on emigrant vessels and improving sanitary conditions in settlements. In 1869 emigration was permitted to Grenada, and in 1872 to Surinam. Owing to the removal of the Straits Settlements from the control of the Government of India in 1867, emigration to that colony came under all the restrictions imposed by the Emigration Act and was only permitted from the port of Negapatam. Owing to the injury caused to the agricultural industries of the colony, these restrictions were removed in 1872, subject only to magisterial control of recruitment in India. In 1870 complaints reached the Government of India of gross abuses in the treatment of emigrants in British Guiana. A commission of enquiry was appointed, and their report led to important legislation in the colony for the protection of Indian immigrants, which was subsequently extended to Trinidad. Owing to similar complaints from Natal and Mauritius, commissions of enquiry were also instituted in both these colonies, and their reports in 1872 brought to light a number of points requiring amendment.

**Recent Legislation.**—In 1871 a fresh consolidating Act was passed (Act VII of 1871) by which the Acts regulating emigration to the French Colonies and two amending Acts to Act XIII of 1864 were incorporated in the general law. The question of revision of the law again came up for consideration in 1882, when several cases of kidnapping and other objectionable practices were reported to the Government of India. The opportunity was taken to depute two officials (Major Pitcher and Mr. Grierson) to ascertain, in the N. W. P. and in Bengal respectively, the way in which the system of recruitment actually worked, the respects in which it was open to improvement, and the attitude of the people towards emigration. Their reports were reviewed by the Government of India, and finally in 1883 the law was again recast and consolidated by Act XXI of that year. This Act specifies the countries to which emigration is lawful, but empowers the Governor-General in Council to add to the list by notification, and also to prohibit emigration to any of the countries in the list on the ground of epidemic disease and or excessive mortality among emigrants in such country, or on the ground that proper measures have not been taken for the protection of emigrants, or that the agreements made with them in India are not duly enforced. This Act with certain amendments of no importance to the system of indentured emigration remained in force until 1908, when a fresh revision of the law was undertaken.

Under the Act of 1908 (XVII of 1908) the countries to which emigration was lawful were the British Colonies of Mauritius, Jamaica, British Guiana, Trinidad, St. Lucia, Grenada, St. Vincent, Natal, St. Kitts, Nevis, Fiji, the Seychelles, the Netherlands Colony of Dutch Guiana and the Danish Colony of St. Croix. Emigration to St. Lucia, Grenada, St. Vincent, St. Kitts, Nevis, the Seychelles and St. Croix ceased soon after the passing of the Act, the demand for fresh labour having died out.

Emigration to Natal was discontinued from the 1st July 1911 as the Government of India were satisfied that it was undesirable to continue to send Indian labour to that country. Emigration to the French Colonies of Reunion, Martinique and Guadeloupe had been suspended prior to the passing of the Act of 1908 on account of repeated complaints of the inadequate precautions taken for the proper treatment and repatriation of the immigrants.

The labour laws of the several Colonies provide for the protection and welfare of resident Indian labourers. The Government of India also occasionally depute to the colonies their officers to report on the condition of Indian labourers. Deputations from India visited Fiji and British Guiana in 1921. In spite of all precautions certain social and moral evils had grown up in connection with the indentured system of emigration and Indian public opinion has during the last decade been strongly opposed to it. The whole system was exhaustively examined by the Government of India in 1915 in the light of the report received from Messrs. McNeill and Chimanlal, and they arrived at the conclusion that the time has come when contract labour should be abolished. The Secretary of State for India accepted this policy and authorised the Government of India to announce the abolition of the indentured system and the announcement to this effect was made in 1916.

In 1922 a further step forward was taken in Act VII of 1922 which prohibited indentured emigration and all unskilled emigration, except to countries specially approved by the Legislature. Emigration to Ceylon and Malaya was brought under control, and the definition of "Emigrant" was extended to cover all persons "assisted" to depart from India.

**References.**—The following is a list of the most important reports on questions connected with Indian Emigration that have been published during recent years:—

1. Report of the International Commission appointed to enquire into the condition and treatment of British India immigrants in Reunion, 1879.

2. Report on the system of recruiting coolies in the North Western Provinces and Oudh for the Colonies, 1883.

3. Major Pitcher and Mr. Grierson's report on the system of recruiting labourers in the North Western Provinces and Bengal for the Colonies, 1883.

4. Report of the Natal Indian Immigrants Commission, 1885-87.

5. Dr. Comin's report on the proposed resumption of Emigration to Reunion, Martinique and Guadeloupe, 1892.

6. Dr. Comin's report on Emigration from the East Indies to Surinam, 1893.

7. Mr. Muir-Mackenzie's report on Emigration to Reunion, 1894.

8. Mr. Muir-Mackenzie's report on the condition of Indian immigrants in Mauritius, 1895.

9. Report of the Commissioners appointed to enquire into the question of Indian immigration, 1896.

10. Lord Sanderson's Commission's Report on Emigration from India to the Crown Colonies and Protectorates, 1910.

11. Report of the Indian Enquiry Commission South Africa, 1914.

12. Messrs. McNeill and Chimanlal's report on the condition of Indian Emigrants in the four British Colonies: Trinidad, British Guiana or Demerara, Jamaica and Fiji, and in the Dutch Colony of Surinam, 1914-15.

13. Marjoribanks' and Marakkayar's report on Indian labour emigrating to Ceylon and Malaya, 1917.

14. South Africa Asiatic Enquiry Commission report, 1921.

15. Report by Right Hon. V. S. Sastri regarding his Dominion tour, 1923.

16. India and the Imperial Conference of 1923 compiled by Director of Public Information, Government of India.

17. Reports on the scheme for Indian emigration to British Guiana.

18. Report by Kunwar Maharaj Singh on his deputation to Mauritius, 1925.

19. Report by Kunwar Maharaj Singh on his deputation to British Guiana, 1926.

20. Report by the Right Hon'ble V. S. Srinivasa Sastri, P.C., regarding his Mission to East Africa in 1929.

21. Annual Reports of the Agent of the Government of India in Ceylon for the year 1928, and onwards.

22. Annual Reports of the Agent of the Government of India in British Malaya commencing 1928.

23. Annual Report to the Agent of the Government of India in South Africa for the year 1928 and onwards.

**Present Position.**—Indian emigration questions have recently taken on a wider aspect. The status of Indians in the Empire generally is one in which the Indian public now take keen interest. It is no longer possible to deal with the treatment of Indian labour apart from other classes of Indian emigrants and travellers. In several colonies and dominions considerable Indian communities have sprung up, which although composed largely of the descendants of indentured labourers, are themselves free and lawfully domiciled citizens of the countries in which they are settled, but have not yet been placed on a footing of legal, social, political and economic equality with the rest of the population. The issues round which public interest at present centres are three:—

(a) Control of emigration.

(b) Rights of Indians to admission to other parts of the Empire.

(c) Rights and disabilities of Indians domiciled overseas.

These questions may be considered separately.

**Control of Emigration.**—So far as unskilled labour is concerned, the Government of India have assumed absolute powers of control. The terms of section 10 of the Emigration Act of 1922 are as follows:—

“10. (1) Emigration, for the purpose of unskilled work, shall not be lawful except to such countries and on such terms and conditions as the Governor-General in Council, by notification in the *Gazette of India*, may specify in this behalf.

“(2) No Notification shall be made under sub-section (1) unless it has been laid in draft before both Chambers of the Indian Legislature and has been approved by a resolution of each Chamber, either without modification or addition, or with modifications and additions to which both Chambers agree, but, upon such approval being given, the notification may be issued in the form in which it has been so approved.”

Under this law emigration has been legalised to Ceylon on the following conditions:

(1) The emigrant shall—

(a) have been recruited by a person licensed for that purpose by and responsible to an officer (hereinafter called the Emigration Commissioner) appointed by the Government of Ceylon, or

(b) have applied direct to the Emigration Commissioner for an assisted passage and have been accepted by him.

(2) The emigrant shall not, before leaving British India, have entered into a contract of service for a period exceeding one month.

(3) Within six months from the issue of this Notification, or within such further period as the Governor-General in Council may by notification appoint, the Legislature of Ceylon shall have enacted that any contract of service for a period exceeding one month entered into by an emigrant shall be void.

(4) No part of the cost of his recruitment, subsistence during transport, or transport shall be recoverable from any emigrant and all expenses in this connection shall be defrayed from a common fund to be raised in such manner and managed by such agency as may appear suitable to the Colonial Government.

(5) The Government of Ceylon shall at any time when so desired by the Governor-General in Council admit and give all facilities to an Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act.

(6) Within one year of his arrival in Ceylon any emigrant who has been assisted to emigrate at the cost of the common fund referred to in clause (4) shall, on satisfying the Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act that his return to his home is desirable either on the ground of the state of his health or on the ground that the work which he is required to do is un-

suitable to his capacity, or that he has been unjustly treated by his employer, or for any other sufficient reason, be repatriated free of cost to the place of recruitment, and the costs of such repatriation shall be defrayed by the Government of Ceylon or the Ceylon Planters' Association.

(7) If at any time there is no Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act, the Government of Ceylon shall appoint a person to perform the duties of the Agent as set forth in clause (6).

(8) Within six months from the issue of this Notification, or within such further period as the Governor-General in Council may by notification appoint, the Legislature of Ceylon shall have enacted that no payment made in India by a recruiter to an emigrant to enable him to pay off debts before emigrating shall be recoverable.

(9) The Government of Ceylon shall furnish such periodical reports and returns as may be required from time to time by the Government of India in respect of the welfare of persons emigrating to Ceylon in accordance with this Notification.

Similar conditions have been imposed in the case of Malaya. Emigration was also permitted to Mauritius for a period of 1 year only with effect from May 1st, 1923, and limited to a number not exceeding 1,500 labourers. The terms were more onerous than in the case of nearer Colonies and the arrangement has now lapsed.

Emigration to British Guiana for the purpose of unskilled work has also been declared lawful on the terms and conditions given below, but the date from which emigration is to commence has not yet been fixed:—

**Emigration to British Guiana.**—Emigration to British Guiana for the purpose of unskilled work shall be lawful with effect from such date as the Governor-General in Council may with the concurrence of the Governor of British Guiana notify in the *Gazette of India* on the following terms and conditions, which shall thereupon become operative:—

(1) The family shall be the unit for the purposes of emigration. Not more than 500 families shall be permitted to emigrate and the number of persons included in the said 500 families shall not exceed 1,500.

(2) The emigrants shall either have been recruited by a person licensed for that purpose by and responsible to an officer (hereinafter called the Emigration Commissioner) appointed by the Government of British Guiana, or have applied direct to the Emigration Commissioner for an assisted passage and have been accepted by him.

(3) No part of the cost of his recruitment or subsistence during transport shall be recoverable from any emigrant and all expenses in this connection shall be borne by the Government of British Guiana or met from funds at their disposal.

(4) The Government of British Guiana shall at any time when so desired by the Governor-General in Council, admit and give all facilities to an Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act.

(5) If at any time there is no Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act, or if the Agent is absent or unable to perform his duties, the Government of British Guiana shall at the request of the Governor-General in Council appoint a person to perform temporarily the duties of the Agent.

(6) Prior to the arrival of the emigrants a Settlement Commission shall be appointed in British Guiana to select and prepare suitable agricultural land for the emigrants and generally to supervise their employment. The Agent referred to in clause (4) shall, on appointment, be a member of such Commission.

(7) The Government of British Guiana shall offer to each family for its separate enjoyment a holding comprising not less than five acres of suitable agricultural land prepared for cultivation on the terms hereinafter set out in a locality which shall be healthy and shall have an adequate supply of good drinking water. All expenses in connection with the preparation of the holdings shall be borne by the Government of British Guiana and shall in no case be recoverable from an emigrant.

The annual rent of the holding shall be fixed by the Settlement Commission at a rate not exceeding the lowest rate paid in the locality.

After an emigrant has been in occupation of a holding for three years, he shall, provided that he has cultivated a portion of the holding either by himself or through some member of his family, be entitled to a grant of the holding on payment at any time during the ensuing four years of such fees not exceeding 24 dollars as may be fixed by the Settlement Commission.

On the expiry of seven years from the date of the commencement of his occupation of a holding an emigrant shall acquire absolute ownership in the holding provided that he has paid the rent and fees referred to in the foregoing paragraphs of this clause and has brought under cultivation either by himself or by some member of his family half the area of his holding.

(8) An emigrant on arrival in British Guiana shall be housed and maintained without charge by the Government of British Guiana for at least one month.

(9) If any emigrant so requires loans shall be made to him for maintenance, house accommodation, payment of rent and for agricultural purposes generally. Free medical assistance and free skilled supervision shall be provided.

(10) Any emigrant shall be entitled to repatriation at the expense of the Government of British Guiana to the place of his former residence in India on the expiry of 7 years from the date of his arrival in British Guiana.

Any emigrant shall be entitled to repatriation at the expense of the Government of British Guiana to the place of his former residence in India on the expiry of more than 3 and not more than 5 years from the date of his arrival

in British Guiana on payment to the Government of British Guiana of half of the cost of his passage from his residence in India to British Guiana.

Any emigrant shall be entitled to repatriation at the expense of the Government of British Guiana to the place of his former residence in India on the expiry of more than 5 and not more than 7 years from the date of his arrival in British Guiana on payment to the Government of British Guiana of quarter of the cost of his passage from his residence in India to British Guiana.

(11) Notwithstanding anything contained in the last preceding clause the Government of British Guiana on the request of an Agent appointed under section 7 of the Act shall repatriate at its own expense and without any payment by or on behalf of the emigrant to the place of his former residence in India any emigrant at any time after his arrival in British Guiana.

(12) An emigrant shall be at liberty at any time after his arrival in British Guiana to take up work or employment other than or in addition to the cultivation of a holding on lease from the Settlement Commission.

(13) The ordinance enjoining compulsory education in British Guiana shall be enforced to the same extent in the case of Indian children as in the case of children belonging to other communities.

(14) Boards of arbitration in regard to wages shall be established before the arrival of the emigrants and Indians shall be adequately represented on such boards.

(15) Any Indian who has emigrated to British Guiana before the date of this notification and under any agreement in force at the date of this notification is entitled to an assisted return passage to India shall not be required to pay more than 25 per cent. of the excess in the cost of his return passage and clothing over the cost of such passage and clothing at the time of his first arrival in the colony.

(16) Any Indian who has emigrated to British Guiana before the date of this notification and has at the date of this notification become or thereafter becomes destitute shall be entitled to be repatriated to India at the expense of the Government of British Guiana without being further required to prove that he has become incapable of labour.

(17) The Government of British Guiana shall furnish such periodical reports and returns as may be required from time to time by the Government of India in respect of the welfare of the persons emigrating to the Colony in accordance with this notification.

**Admission of Indians to Other Parts of the Empire.**—On the motion of the Government of India this question was discussed at the Imperial War Conferences, 1917 and 1918, and the policy accepted by the self-governing dominions and the British Government was embodied in the following resolutions:—

"(1) It is an inherent function of the Governments of the several communities of the British Commonwealth including India, that each should enjoy complete control of the



composition of its own population by means of restriction on immigration from any of the other communities.

"(2) British citizens domiciled in any British country, including India, should be admitted into any other British country for visits, for the purpose of pleasure or commerce, including temporary residence for the purpose of education; such right shall not extend to a visit or temporary residence for labour purposes or to permanent settlement.

"(3) Indians already permanently domiciled in the other British countries should be allowed to bring in their wives and minor children on condition: (a) That not more than one wife and her children shall be admitted for each such Indian; and (b) that each individual so admitted shall be certified by the Government of India as being the lawful wife or child of such Indian."

The first paragraph of this resolution has regularized the various restrictions on immigration which the self-governing dominions have, from time to time, adopted and which, without expressly differentiating against Indians are in practice used in order to check Indian immigration, the objections to which are stated to be not racial or political but economic. Australia prohibits the entry of any person who fails to pass a dictation test of not less than 50 words in any prescribed language. New Zealand prohibits the entry of any person who has not received in advance a permit from the Dominion Government which is refused to any person regarded as unsuitable to settle in the country. South Africa prohibits the entry of any person deemed by the Minister of the Interior on economic grounds or on account of his standard or habits of life to be unsuitable to the requirements of the Union. Canada prohibits the landing of any person who has come to the Dominion otherwise than by continuous journey from the country of which he is a native and unless he possesses in his own right 250 dollars. Newfoundland and the Irish Free State impose no restrictions. All the self-governing Dominions have adopted special exemptions in favour of students, tourists and merchants visiting the countries for the temporary purposes of commerce, pleasure, or education. India on its side has assumed power to regulate the admission of immigrants from any other part of the Empire or foreign countries, by means of passports. A bill has also been passed by the Indian Legislature empowering the Government of India to make rules "for the purpose of securing that persons not being of Indian origin, domiciled in any British possession, shall have no greater rights and privileges as regards entry into and residence in British India, than are accorded by the law and administration of such possession to persons of Indian domicile." With regard to the Crown colonies and protectorates, the attitude of the Indian Government is that there is no justification for placing any restrictions on the immigration of British Indians, which are not placed on other classes of British subjects, and this principle has in practice been observed by the Colonial Office except in the case of Kenya colony where, as stated hereafter, the British

Government has reserved to itself the right to impose restrictions on the immigration of classes of people whose entry into the colony may have an adverse effect on the economic evolution of the indigenous population.

**Rights and Disabilities of Indians Lawfully Domiciled Overseas.**—The policy of the Empire is summed up in the resolution of the Imperial Conference, 1921, which was recorded in the following terms:—

"This Conference reaffirms that each Community of the British Commonwealth should enjoy complete control over the composition of its own population by restricting immigration from any of the other communities, but recognises that there is incongruity between the position of India, as an equal member of the Empire, and the existence of disabilities upon British Indians lawfully domiciled in some parts of the Empire, and this Conference, therefore, is of opinion that in the interests of the solidarity of the Commonwealth it is desirable that the rights of such Indians to citizenship should be recognised."

"The representatives of South Africa regret their inability to accept this resolution in view of the exceptional circumstances of the greater part of the Union. The representatives of India while appreciating the acceptance of this resolution, nevertheless feel bound to record their profound concern at the position of Indians in South Africa and hope that by negotiations between India and South Africa a way can be found as soon as may be to reach a more satisfactory position."

The Right Hon'ble Srinivasa Sastri visited the Dominions of Australia, Canada, and New Zealand in the course of 1922 as the emissary of the Government of India to assist them in giving effect to this resolution. The main object of his mission was to appeal to the Governments and public of Canada and Australia fully to enfranchise qualified domiciled Indians. At the time of Mr. Sastri's visit Indians resident in Queensland and Western Australia had neither the provincial nor the federal franchise. In Canada, Indians resident in British Columbia were and are still excluded from the dominion as well as the provincial franchise. While successful in securing a more sympathetic atmosphere towards Indians, Mr. Sastri failed to bring about any modification in the existing electoral laws.

The question of giving effect to the resolution of 1921 was raised by the Indian representatives at the Imperial Conference, 1925. Their proposal was as follows:—

"Let the Dominion Governments who have an Indian population, let His Majesty's Government in the areas under their direct control, such as Kenya, Uganda, Fiji and other places where there are Indians resident, appoint Committees to confer with a Committee which the Government of India will send from India and explore the avenues of how best and how soonest the principle of equality implicit in the 1921 Resolution may be implemented."

This proposal was favourably received by the Dominion Premiers, excluding General Smuts; and by the Secretary of State for the

Colonies who cordially agreed that there should be full consultation and discussions between him and a Committee appointed by the Government of India upon all questions affecting British Indians domiciled in British Colonies and protectorates and mandated territories. In pursuance of the proposal, the Government of India appointed a Committee in March 1924 composed of Mr. J. Hope Simpson, M.P., *Chairman*, H. H. the Aga Khan, Sir B. Robertson, Diwan Bahadur T. Rangachariar, M.L.A., and Mr. K. C. Roy with Mr. R. B. Ewbank, C.I.E., I.C.S., as Secretary to make representations to the Colonial Office on certain outstanding question affecting Indians in Kenya and Fiji. The Committee assembled in London early in April 1924 and dispersed towards the end of July. During this period they had several interviews with the Secretary of State for the Colonies and the officials of the Colonial Office, in which they made representations upon a variety of important matters affecting Indians in Kenya, in Fiji and in the mandated territory of Tanganyika. In regard to Kenya, the representations covered all questions of interest to India dealt with in the decision of His Majesty's Government. The result of these representations was announced by Mr. J. H. Thomas in the House of Commons on August 7th, 1924. The situation in Kenya also improved as a result of the work of the committee by the decision of the Indian community to relinquish their former attitude of non-co-operation and to accept an arrangement by which they will select five members to be nominated by the Governor to the Legislative Council. The result of the representations which the Committee made on certain outstanding questions relating to Indians in Fiji was announced on January 12th, 1927 when the Government of India published the more important papers relating to the negotiations which had been going on with the Colonial Office for some time.

**Summary of present Position.**—Outside Australia, N. Zealand and Canada the position stands as follows:—

(1) **South Africa**—The main grievances of Indians, which led to a passive resistance movement headed by Mr. Gandhi, were settled by the compromise embodied in the Indians Relief Act, 1914 and by the guarantee known as the Smuts-Gandhi agreement. The substance of this agreement is embodied in the following extracts from letters:—

(i) Mr. Gorges, Secretary for the Interior to Mr. Gandhi, June 30th, 1914. "With regard to the administration of existing laws, the Minister desires me to say that it always has been, and will continue to be, the desire of the Government to see that they are administered in a just manner and with due regard to vested rights."

(ii) Mr. Gandhi to Mr. Gorges, July 7th, 1914.

"By vested rights I understand the right of an Indian and his successors to live and trade in the township in which he was living and trading, no matter how often he shifts his residence or business from place to place in the same township."

This has been officially interpreted to mean "that the vested rights of those Indians who were then living and trading in townships, whether in contravention of the law or not should be respected."

In 1920 an Asiatic Enquiry Commission was appointed to investigate the grievances of Indians regarding their rights to trade and hold land in the Union. Their main recommendations were as follows:—

(1) Law 3 of 1885 (Transvaal), the Gold Law of the Transvaal (Act No. 35 of 1908) and Act No. 37 of 1919 should not be repealed.

(2) There should be no compulsory repatriation of Asiatics; but

(3) Voluntary repatriation should be encouraged

(4) There should be no compulsory segregation of Asiatics, but

(5) A system of voluntary separation should be introduced under which municipalities should have right, subject to certain conditions

(a) to lay out residential areas for Asiatics

(b) to set aside certain streets or portions of the town for Asiatic traders to which existing license holders should gradually be attracted

(6) These areas should be selected and allocated by a board of independent persons in consultation with the Municipal Council and Asiatic community.

(7) In Natal the right of Asiatics to acquire and own land for farming or agricultural purposes, outside townships, should be confined to the coast belt, say, 20 to 30 miles inland.

(8) A uniform "License Law" applicable to all the Provinces of the Union should be possible, be enacted. If that is impracticable, the law relating to the issue of Trade Licenses in the Cape Province, the Transvaal and Natal should be assimilated in a comprehensive consolidating Act of Parliament providing, *inter alia*:—

(a) That the granting of all licenses to trade (not being liquor licenses) shall be entrusted to municipal bodies within the area of their jurisdiction; outside those areas, to divisional Councils in the Cape Province, and in the other Provinces to special Licensing Officers appointed by the Administrator.

(b) The grounds upon which an application for the grant of a new license may be refused

(c) That the reasons for the refusal to grant any license shall be recorded, together with any evidence tendered for or against the application.

(d) That, in the case of the refusal of a license on the ground that the applicant is not a fit and proper person to hold the same or to carry on the proposed business, there shall be a final appeal to a Special Appeal Board, appointed by the Administrator.

(e) That municipal bodies shall have the right to prohibit the license holder, or any other person, from residing in any shop, store or other place of business.

(9) There should be no relaxation in the enforcement of the Immigration Laws, and more active steps should be taken to deal with prohibited immigrants who have evaded the provisions of those laws.

(10) The administration of the Asiatic policy of the Government should be placed in the hands of one official, under whose charge would come all administrative functions, together with the official records relating to Asiatics. This officer should also be entrusted with the duty of securing full statistics regarding Asiatics in the Union and of the arrivals in and departures from South Africa. Details of all applications for trade licenses, and transactions in connection with the purchase of land and property made by Asiatics throughout the Union, should be sent to him in order to ensure the enforcement of the provisions of Section 8 of Act 22 of 1913.

On the other hand, he should keep in close touch with the various sections of the Indian community, see that the laws are applied in a just manner, give a ready ear to any complaints or grievances and generally safeguard their interests.

From the above it will be observed that the Commission recommended the retention of a law prohibiting the ownership of land by Asiatics in the Transvaal, and another of its recommendations, threatened the right which Indians had previously enjoyed of acquiring and owning land in the Uplands of Natal. Against this latter proposal the Government of India earnestly protested, but it was not accepted by the Union Government.

**Present Position.**—Indians enjoy both the political and municipal franchise only in the Cape Province and the municipal franchise only in Natal. In the remaining two provinces they are not enfranchised. They are subjected to differential treatment in the matter of trading licenses, specially in the Transvaal. Their immigration into the Union is barred and severe restrictions exist on inter-provincial migration. In the Transvaal they are not allowed to acquire immovable property outside locations and on the Witwatersrand they are subject to the restrictions of the Gold Law.

The anti-Asiatic party have made several efforts especially in Natal, further to curtail the rights of Indians. Some of these are merely irritating social disabilities, such as railway regulations debarring Indians from travelling in any other carriages except those reserved for them, and similar rules restricting their use of tramways at Durban, and excluding them from race courses and betting club rooms. Examples of recent anti-Asiatic legislation of major importance are:

(a) The Natal Rural Dealers Licensing Ordinance, transferring the power of granting trading licenses from the Licensing Officer to an elected Licensing Board, on which Indians may not sit.

(b) The Durban Land Alienation Ordinance. This Ordinance, which enables Municipalities in selling land to assign it for particular communities, and to that extent to secure segregation,

has been allowed on condition that Asiatics are given reasonable opportunity for acquiring adequate residential sites.

**Anti-Asiatic feeling in South Africa.**—A bill for the segregation of Asiatics known as the Class Areas Bill was introduced in the Union Assembly in March 1924, which though not specifically directed against Indians, contained provisions which could be used for the compulsory segregation of all Asiatics in certain areas. Indian opinion was deeply agitated over the prospect of this legislation which it was apprehended might in the existing state of public opinion in South Africa result in the economic ruin of a large number of Indian traders in the Union. In response to the vigorous protests made by the Government of India the Union Government gave an assurance that it was their desire and intention to apply the measure if it became law in a spirit of fairness to the interests and reasonable requirements of resident Indians. The Government of India whilst welcoming the assurance were unable to rest satisfied with this position and made every effort to persuade the Union Government to abandon the project. For the moment they succeeded, as in consequence of the unexpected dissolution of the South African Parliament the bill lapsed, but the Union Government thereafter appointed a committee to inquire for some other country in the world which would be suitable for Indian immigration and to be a home for Indians going from South Africa. The report of the committee is awaited.

In Natal an Ordinance was introduced in the Provincial Council in 1921 dealing with the township franchise to the detriment of the Indian community. It was again introduced in 1922 and in a modified form in 1923 but in each instance the Union Government withheld its approval. In 1923, the Union Government itself introduced a measure entitled "The Class Areas Bill," containing provisions which could be used in urban areas for the compulsory segregation of Asiatics. Indian opinion was deeply exercised over the prospects of this legislation, despite the assurance of the Union Government that it desired to apply the measure in a spirit of fairness to the interests and reasonable requirements of Indian residents. But in consequence of the unexpected dissolution of the South African House of Assembly in April 1924 the Bill lapsed. Towards the end of December 1924, news was received that the Government of South Africa had given its consent to the Natal Borough Ordinance. This measure while safeguarding the rights of Indians already on the electoral roll of Boroughs, prevents further enrolment of Indians as burgesses. Similarly the Natal Township Franchise Ordinance (No. 3 of 1925) was passed to or to render Indians ineligible for Township Franchise in future. Further, towards the end of January 1925, news was received that the Union Government had gazetted a Bill to amend the Mines and Works Act in order to take powers to refuse certificates of competency to natives or Asiatics in certain occupations. The Government of India made suitable representations in the matter to the Union Government and the Select Committee to which the measure was referred altered its wording so as not to refer to Asiatics and natives directly. The Bill as amended by the Select

Committee was passed by the Union Assembly but rejected by the Senate. In January 1926 it was reintroduced and in May it was adopted in a joint Session of the Senate and the Assembly by eighty-three votes to sixty seven. In reply to representations made by the Government of India they were informed that there was no present intention on the part of the Union Government of extending regulations beyond the position as it existed prior to the judgment of the Transvaal Provincial Division of the Supreme Court in the case *Rex versus Hildick Smith* when it was held that certain regulations with reference to mines and works which have actually been in force in the Union of South Africa since 1911 and in certain provinces for many years before that date were not valid under sections of the Act in terms of which they were promulgated. The Government of India were assured that should any such extension of the scope of these regulations be contemplated in future every reasonable opportunity will be given to all the parties in the Union interested in the matter to make representations.

In July 1925, a more comprehensive Bill, known as the Areas Reservation and Immigration and Registration (Further Provision) Bill, was introduced in the Union Assembly. The Government of India made effective representations against the provisions of this Bill both on grounds of principle as well as of detail.

#### Deputation to S. Africa.

Towards the end of November 1925, the Government of India, with the concurrence of the Government of South Africa, sent a deputation to South Africa the personnel of which was as follows —

G. F. Paddison, Esq., C.S.I., I.O.S., Commissioner of Labour, Madras—*Leader*.

Hon'ble Syed Raza Ali, M.C.S.—*Member*  
Sir Deva Prasad Sarvadhikary, Kt., C.I.E.—*Member*.

G. S. Bajpai, Esq., C.B.E., I.O.S.—*Secretary*.

The main purpose of the deputation was to collect as soon as possible first-hand information regarding the economic condition and general position of the resident Indian community in South Africa and to form an appreciation of the wishes and requirements of the Indian community in South Africa. This deputation was followed by a return visit to India of a Parliamentary deputation from the Union Government of which the following were members:—

The Hon'ble F. W. Beyers, Minister of Mines and Industries, Patrick Duncan, K.C., C.M.G., Messrs. A. C. Fordom, J. S. Marwick, G. Reyburn, O. S. Vermooten, W. H. Rood, and J. R. Hart shorne. As a result of the investigations of these deputations, the Government of India and of the Union arranged for a meeting in the Union of a further delegation from India to explore every possible avenue, in order to arrive at a satisfactory solution of the Indian problem.

The Indian delegation whose members were: Sir Muhammad Habibullah, the Hon'ble Sir Phiroze Sethna, Sir Darcy Lindsay, Sir G. S. Paddison, the Hon'ble Srinivasa Sastry, Mr. G. L. Corbett and Mr. G. S. Bajpai, assembled in Conference with the Parliamentary deputation in Cape Town on the 17th December 1926. At the Session which lasted until the 11th January 1927, the contentious differences were discussed by the delegates freely and openly and in a spirit of determination to find a satisfactory solution of the outstanding difficulties. At the close of the Conference the delegates were therefore able to recommend the following articles, which were unhesitatingly approved of by the respective Governments, as a basis of agreement:—

- (1) Both Governments reaffirm their recognition of the right of South Africa to use all just and legitimate means for the maintenance of Western Standard of life.
- (2) The Union Government recognize that Indians domiciled in the Union, who are prepared to conform to Western Standards of life, should be enabled to do so.
- (3) For these Indians in the Union who may desire to avail themselves of it, the Union Government will organise a scheme of assisted emigration to India or other countries where western standards are not required. Union domicile will be lost after three years' continuous absence from the Union in agreement with the proposed revision of the law relating to domicile, which will be of general application. Emigrants under the assisted Emigration Scheme, who desire to return to the Union within the three years, will be allowed to do so only on refund to the Union Government of the cost of the assistance received by them.
- (4) The Government of India recognise their obligation to look after such emigrants on their arrival in India.
- (5) The admission into the Union of the wives and minor children of Indians permanently domiciled in the Union will be regulated by paragraph 3 of Resolution XXI of the Imperial Conference of 1918.
- (6) In the expectation that the difficulties with which the Union has been confronted will be materially lessened by the agreement which has now happily been reached between the two Governments and in order that the agreement may come into operation under the most favourable auspices and have a fair trial, the Government of the Union of South Africa have decided not to proceed further with Areas Reservation, Immigration and Registration (Further Provision) Bill.
- (7) The two Governments have agreed to watch the working of the agreement now reached and to exchange views from time to time as to any changes that experience may suggest.

- (8) The Government of the Union of South Africa have requested the Government of India to appoint an Agent in the Union in order to secure continuous and effective co-operation between the two Governments.

In India, the settlement was on the whole well-received. In South Africa the more responsible newspapers, both English and Dutch, *e.g.*, the "Cape Times" and "Die Burger," paid handsome tributes to both delegations for the statesmanship which they had brought to bear on their work, and the eminently reasonable and practical character of the results achieved by them. The majority of people in both countries doubtless regard it as a good first step in the solution of a complicated problem and the spirit, of which it is the outcome, as the best guarantee of a progressive and friendly adjustment honourable to both parties.

The friendly relations which were happily established between the Government of India and the Union Government of South Africa as a result of the agreement not only continue but have grown in warmth and sincerity. The Government of India sent out as their first Agent in South Africa the Right Hon'ble Srinivasa Sastri, P.C., who was a member of the Government of India's Delegation to the Cape Town Conference. His appointment was received with universal approval both in India and South Africa, the satisfaction felt by the Union Government being indicated by their decision, as an act of grace to make his appointment, to extend an amnesty to all Indians illegally present in the Union. On their part the Union Government after the ratification of the Agreement by the two Governments, lost no time in introducing legislation to give effect to their undertakings under it, so that when Mr. Sastri arrived in South Africa in June 1927 all that remained to be done was to take action under Part III of the Agreement relating to the measures required for the upliftment of the Indian community. Most of the provisions of this part concern the Province of Natal where the bulk of the Indian population of the Union is resident, and the Union Government were not slow in moving the Provincial Administration to appoint a Commission to enquire into the condition of Indian education in that province and to devise the means necessary for its improvement. Co-operation with this Commission on the part of the Government of India was provided by the Deputation from India of two educational experts—Mr. K. P. Kichlu, I.E.S., Deputy Director of Education in the United Provinces, and Miss C. Gordon, B.E. (Edin.), Madras Educational Service, Lecturer in Kindergarten methods at the Government Training College at Saldaipet, to advise and assist the Commission in its investigations and deliberations.

A notable feature of the present situation was the marked spirit of friendliness and goodwill which now animates the Union Government in dealing with all problems affecting the domiciled Indian community. An example of this occurred in the year 1927 when a measure was introduced in the Union Parliament known as the Liquor Bill, clause 104 of which purported

to prohibit the employment of Indians on any licensed premises—hotels, clubs, breweries, etc. The appearance of this clause, which threatened the livelihood of 3,000 Indians engaged in such occupations, caused consternation among them and the Minister in charge decided to withdraw the clause from the scope of the Bill.

Much of the credit for the salutary measures referred to and the spirit of friendliness which they denote were due to the Right Hon'ble Mr. Sastri, the Agent of the Government of India in South Africa, whose tact and honesty earned for him the confidence of the European community, official and non-official alike and an increasing measure of their sympathy and assistance in furtherance of the Indian cause. Gratifying response was made by the Indians to this appeal for £20,000 for the purpose of opening a combined Teachers' Training and High school in Durban. The institution which meets an urgent need for Indians in the Union of South Africa was opened on October 14th, 1922, by His Excellency the Earl of Athlone, Governor General of South Africa. It is known as the Sastri College and has on its staff six fully qualified Indian teachers recruited in India.

In India the Government of India have appointed officers to look after repatriates and their personal property immediately upon their return from South Africa, to arrange for their despatch to their homes and, if possible, to find them employment for which they may be suited.

Early in 1929, the Rt. Hon. V. S. Srinivasa Sastri retired on the expiration of his period of appointment, and Sir Kurma Venkata Reddi, Kt., was chosen as his successor. In December 1929, sudden and serious illness compelled Sir Kurma Reddi to return to India on sick leave. During the time he held his post, Sir Kurma amply justified his selection to this important office. Sickness having compelled him to retire Kunwar Sir Maharaj Singh, Kt., C.I.E., M.A., Barrister, was appointed to succeed him.

Early in February 1930 the Government of the Union of South Africa set up a Select Committee of the House of the Assembly to enquire into certain questions relating to the right of Indians to occupy and own fixed property in the Transvaal and to propose such legislation to the House as it might deem fit. This decision was the result of a number of recent judicial judgments bearing upon the occupation of premises on proclaimed grounds in the Transvaal by persons belonging to the native races of Asia and to the wide-spread belief that the intentions of the Union Parliament as indicated in Act 37 of 1919 which purported to prohibit the acquisition of immovable property by Asiatics subsequent to its coming into operation were being systematically defeated. As the labours of the Committee were likely to affect important Indian interests, and as Sir Kurma Reddi was on leave in India, the Government of India deputed Mr. J. D. Tyson, I.C.S., to make suitable representations to the Committee for safeguarding legitimate Indian interests and to give the Indian community in the Transvaal such assistance as it might need for placing its views before the Committee. The Committee's conclusions which were embodied in a Bill and its Report were placed on the table of the Legislative Assembly of the Union on the 13th May and the Bill prepared by them was

read in the House for the first time on the 14th of that month. As soon as copies of the Bill and the Select Committee's Report reached the Government of India, they made pressing representations to the Government of the Union to allow adequate time for careful examination of the far-reaching provisions of the measure which the Select Committee had prepared. Their representations were not without effect and the Union Government decided to postpone further consideration of the Bill until the next session of the Union Parliament early in 1931.

The Bill did not, however, come up before the Union Parliament in 1931, as the Union Government agreed to postpone it further until after the conference between their representatives and the representatives of the Government of India in connection with the revision of the Cape Town Agreement of 1927. This Conference was held at Cape Town in January-February 1932. The Government of India delegation was led by the Honourable Sir Fazl-i-Husam, the other members being the Rt Honourable V. S. Srinivasa Sastri, Sir Geoffrey Corbett, Sir Darcy Lindsay, Mrs. Sarojini Naidu, Mr. G. S. Bajpai, and Sir K. V. Reddi.

The results of the Conference were announced simultaneously in India and South Africa on the 5th April, 1932. As regards the Cape Town Agreement of 1927, the following statement was made :—

1. "In accordance with paragraph 7 of the Cape Town Agreement of 1927 delegates of the Government of the Union of South Africa and of the Government of India met at Cape Town from January 12th to February 4th, 1932, to consider the working of the Agreement and to exchange views as to any modifications that experience might suggest. The delegates had a full and frank discussion in the Conference which was throughout marked by a spirit of cordiality and mutual good-will.

2. Both Governments consider that the Cape Town Agreement has been a powerful influence in fostering friendly relations between them and that they should continue to co-operate in the common object of harmonising their respective interests in regard to Indians resident in the Union.

3. It was recognised that the possibilities of the Union's scheme of assisted emigration to India are now practically exhausted owing to the economic and climatic conditions of India as well as to the fact that 80 per cent. of the Indian population of the Union are now South African-born. As a consequence the possibilities of land-settlement outside India, as already contemplated in paragraph 3 of the Agreement, have been further considered. The Government of India will co-operate with the Government of the Union in exploring the possibilities of a colonisation scheme for settling Indians, both from India and from South Africa, in other countries. In this investigation, which should take place during the course of the present year a representative of the Indian community in South Africa will, if they so desire, be associated. As soon as the investigation has been completed the two Governments will consider the results of the enquiry.

4. No other modification of the Agreement is for the present considered necessary."

The Union Government, as already mentioned in an earlier paragraph, took action to implement the first part of paragraph 3 of the statement. No suggestions in regard to the exploration of the possibilities of a colonisation scheme for settling Indians both from India and South Africa, in other countries have so far been reported. The South African Indian Congress decided to appoint a delegate to the committee of investigation on certain conditions. The Committee's report is awaited.

As regards the Transvaal Asiatic Land Tenure Act, certain changes were made which, broadly speaking, had the effect of further safeguarding Indian rights than was expected at the time when the results of the Conference were announced in India. These modifications were explained to the Members of the Indian Legislative Assembly in the following statement which was made on the 12th September, 1932 :—

Clause 5 of the original Bill, which sought to segregate Asiatics by provision for the year marking of areas for the occupation or ownership of land exclusively by Asiatics, has been deleted. Instead, the Gold Law has been amended to empower the Minister of the Interior, after consultation with the Minister of Mines, to withdraw any land from the operation of sections 130 and 131 of the Gold Law in so far as they prohibit residence upon or occupation of any land by coloured persons. This power will be exercised, after inquiry into individual cases by an impartial commission, presided over, by a judge, to validate present illegal occupations and to permit exceptions to be made in future from occupational restrictions of the Gold Law.

Fixed property acquired by Asiatic companies up to 1st May 1930, in which the controlling interest was nominally in the hands of Europeans but *de facto* in the hands of Asiatics of which stood lawfully registered in favour of an individual Asiatic on the same date and fixed property held through European trustees immediately prior to the 15th May 1930 will all be protected. Shares held by an Asiatic or Asiatic Company in a private company which in the terms of the original Bill, would have been forfeited to the State if the company acquired any fixed property after the 1st May 1930, are protected, provided that they were held by an Asiatic on the 1st May 1932 and have not been transferred by him since that date and they will be heritable by one Asiatic from another who lawfully holds them.

The provision in the original Bill, which declared illegal the occupation of any fresh 'land' after 1st May 1919 in the same township by an Asiatic, has been made applicable from the 1st May 1930. Extensions made between the 1st May 1919 and 1st May 1930 are protected.

In areas, like Springs, which, according to a judicial pronouncement, were not formerly subject to the restrictive provisions of the Gold Law, but which have now been brought under those restrictions, Indians who were lawfully residing on or occupying land on the 1st May 1930, will have their right of residence or occupation protected and will also be able to transfer the right to their lawful successors in title.

Local bodies, whom the original bill required to refuse certificates of fitness to an Asiatic to trade on the ground that the applicant may not lawfully carry on business on the premises for which the licence is sought, shall have to treat a certificate issued by a competent Government officer to the effect that any land has been withdrawn from the restrictive provisions of sections 130 and 131 of the Gold Law as sufficient proof that a coloured person may lawfully trade on such land. If an application for a certificate, which is necessary for the grant of a licence, is refused on the ground of insufficiency of title to occupy the land on which the business is to be carried on, an appeal may be preferred to the Magistrate of the district. The decision of the Magistrate on any such appeal is further subject to an appeal to the Transvaal Provincial Division of the Supreme Court.

The South African Indian Congress condemned the Act and a Committee to organise Passive Resistance was appointed. But no action has been taken by this Committee pending the report of the Commission, which has been appointed by the Union Government under the chairmanship of the Honourable Mr. Justice Fectham, to enquire into the occupation by coloured persons of proclaimed land in the Transvaal.

Kunwar Sir Maharaj Singh, Kt., C.I.E., M.A., Bar-at-Law, who succeeded Sir K. V. Reddi, Kt., as Agent of the Government of India in South Africa, closely watched the proceedings of the Commission and assisted the Indian community in the Transvaal to place their case before it. Sir Maharaj returned to India in 1935 and his place was taken by Sir Syed Raza Ali.

(2) **Kenya Colony.**—The grievances of Indians domiciled in this Colony are fully set forth in the published despatch of the Government of India, dated October 21st, 1926. The controversy centred round the following points:—

(a) **FRANCHISE.**—Indians have not the elective franchise. The Government of India proposed that there should be a common electoral roll and a common franchise on a reasonable property basis *plus* an educational test, without racial discrimination for all British subjects.

(b) **SEGREGATION.**—Professor Simpson who was sent to East Africa to report on Sanitary matters, recommended segregation on sanitary grounds. The Government of India objected, firstly, that it was impracticable; secondly, that it was commercially inconvenient; and thirdly, that Indians are in practice unfairly treated in the allocation of sites.

(c) **THE HIGHLANDS.**—Lord Elgin decided in 1908 that as a matter of administrative convenience grants of land in the upland area should not be made to Indians. The whole area has now been given out, and the Government of India claim that there is no land left to which Lord Elgin's decision applies. This decision has now, however, been extended so as to prohibit the transfer of land in the uplands to non-Europeans.

(d) **IMMIGRATION.**—Suggestions have been put forward for restricting Asiatic immigration into Kenya. The Government of India claim that there is no case for restricting Indian immigration and that such restrictions would be in principle indefensible.

**The Settlement.**—The decisions of the British Government were contained in a White Paper presented to Parliament in July 1923. It was held that the guiding principle should be that "the interests of the African native must be paramount," and in light of this it was decided:—

(a) **FRANCHISE.**—A communal franchise was adopted with 11 seats for elected Europeans, 5 elected Indians, one nominated Arab, one missionary representing the Africans, and a nominated official majority. One Indian is also appointed on the Governor's Executive Council.

(b) **SEGREGATION.**—The policy of segregation as between Europeans and Asiatics is abandoned.

(c) **THE HIGHLANDS.**—The existing practice is maintained both as regards initial grants and transfers. A similar reservation in the lowlands is offered to Indians.

(d) **IMMIGRATION.**—Racial discrimination in immigration regulations is rejected. But in the economic interests of the Africans, further control over immigration is necessary. Some arrangement is required for securing a strictly impartial examination of applications for entry into Kenya. The Governors of Kenya and Uganda have been instructed to submit joint proposals for legislation.

The Government of India reviewed their decisions in a resolution published on August 18th, 1923, and recorded "their deep regret that His Majesty's Government did not feel justified in giving greater effect to the recommendations made by them" and reserved liberty to reopen the case on a suitable opportunity. They stated their intention of making representations regarding the action to be taken to implement these decisions, particularly in the matter of the Immigration regulations.

Following upon the Kenya award statutory action was taken by the local administration on the franchise question. Adult suffrage on communal lines was conferred upon Indians. As regards immigration, the Government of India took the opportunity to urge the postponement of the bill giving effect to the decision of His Majesty's Government until such time as the Committee proposed by their representatives at the Imperial conference in 1923 had an opportunity of examining the question of the restrictions therein embodied. Accordingly the introduction of the bill was postponed at the instance of the Colonial Secretary. The Government of Kenya was also asked by His Majesty's Government for an explanatory statement regarding the method proposed for the administration of immigration measures. The Government of India received an assurance from the Colonial Secretary that ample opportunities would be afforded for the expression of their views; and that earnest attention would be given to any representation which their Committee desired to make. As has already been stated such a Committee was appointed in March 1924. The following statement made by the Secretary of State for the Colonies in the House of Commons on 7th August 1924 shows the result of the representation made by the Colonies Committee:—

Standing Emigration Committee, so that the latter might have the advantage of hearing the delegation themselves before they advised the Government of India upon the situation. The delegation expressed their readiness to attend the meeting and then withdrew.

Thereafter meetings of the Standing Emigration Committee were held and the decision arrived at by the Government of India was communicated to His Majesty's Government.

The report of Sir Samuel Wilson was published on the 5th October 1929. Another meeting of the Standing Emigration Committee was held soon thereafter to consider the report and a further communication was addressed to His Majesty's Government on the subject.

The conclusions of His Majesty's Government as regards closer union in East Africa were published in June, 1930, in the form of a White Paper and it was announced that they would be submitted to a Joint Committee of the two Houses of Parliament. In accordance with this decision a Select Committee was set up in November, 1930. The Government of India communicated their views in a despatch to the Secretary of State for India on the scheme set out in the White Paper in so far as it affected the Indian population in East Africa. With the permission of the Joint Select Committee of Parliament they also deputed the Right Honourable V. S. Srinivasa Sastri, P.C., C.H., as their representative to present their case and elucidate in the course of oral examination such questions as the Committee might consider necessary to refer to him. The Select Committee examined Mr. Sastri in July, 1931.

The report of the Committee was published simultaneously in England, East Africa and India on the 2nd November, 1931, and the decisions of His Majesty's Government on the recommendations of the Committee together with certain correspondence arising from the report of the Committee were also similarly published on the 21st August, 1932.

As regards the question of *Closer Union* His Majesty's Government have accepted the view of the Joint Committee that apart from considerations arising out of the Mandatory position of the Tanganyika Territory, the time has not arrived for taking any far-reaching step in the direction of the formal Union of the several East African Dependencies.

As regards the Common Electoral roll, the Committee have stated "that it would be impracticable under present conditions to advocate the adoption of the system in preference to the existing system of election." This recommendation has also been accepted by His Majesty's Government. It has also been decided that no change should be made in the present arrangement which secures an official majority in the Kenya Legislative Council.

During the year 1927, another matter which engaged Government and the public in India was the report of the local Government Commission which was appointed by the Governor of Kenya in July 1926, to make recommendations as to the establishment or extension of local Government for certain areas in the Colony:—The report of the Commission

was submitted to the Governor of Kenya in February 1927. The recommendations made were numerous and so far as Indians were concerned they involved a decrease in the proportion of Indian representation on the local bodies at Nairobi and Mombasa and the creation of an European elected majority in both places. This caused resentment among Indians in the Colony and resulted in the abstention from the Legislative Council of four out of five Indian representatives. The Government of India submitted representations to His Majesty's Secretary of State for India on the subject.

In 1928 the Local Government (Municipalities) Ordinance was passed. This amended the law relating to Municipal Govt. in Kenya to provide for the nomination of 7 unofficial Indian Members as against 9 European Members to be elected in Nairobi and for the nomination to the Municipal Board of Mombasa of an equal number of European and Indian Members, viz., 7.

(3) *Fiji and British Guiana.*—Emigration to Fiji was stopped in 1917, under Rule 16 (b) of the Defence of India (Consolidated) Rules in pursuance of the general policy of stopping recruitment under the indentured system of emigration. With a view to secure, if possible, a renewal of emigration to the Colony, an unofficial mission composed of the Bishop of Polynesia and Mr. Rankine, Receiver-General to the Fiji Government, arrived in India in December 1919, and submitted a scheme of colonisation, which was referred to a committee of the Imperial Legislative Council on 4th February, 1920. To secure a favourable reception for the mission the Fiji Government cancelled all outstanding indentures of East Indian labourers from 2nd January, 1920, and also announced their intention to take early measures to provide for the representation of the Indian community on the Legislative Council on an elective basis by two members. In accordance with the recommendations made by the Committee the Government of India informed the mission in March, 1920, that they would be willing to send a Committee to Fiji provided that the Government of Fiji and the Secretary of State for the Colonies would guarantee that "the position of the emigrants in their new home will in all respects be equal to that of any other class of His Majesty's subjects resident in Fiji." In July, 1920, the Government of Fiji informed the Secretary of State for the Colonies of their willingness to give the pledge, subject to his approval. Arrangements with regard to the contemplated deputation, however, were postponed until January 1921, owing to the announcement of Lord Milner's policy in regard to Indians in Kenya, and the desirability of consulting the new Legislature in India. After consultation with the Fiji Government as to the terms of reference and personnel of the deputation, an announcement was made on the 27th June, 1921. But owing to the inability of the two Indian members Messrs. Srinivasa Sastri and Hirdaynath Kunzru, who had been nominated to join the Committee which as finally constituted consisted of Messrs. Venkatapati Raju, G. L. Corbett, Govind Sahai Sharma, and Lieutenant S. Hissam-ud-din Khan did not reach Fiji until the end of January 1922.



The labour troubles in Fiji in the years 1920-21 had produced an unexpected result in India. The Government of Fiji cancelled the indentures of Indian labourers, as from January 1920, while arrangements were made for the early repatriation of such of them as desired to return to their own country. In consequence, large numbers left Fiji. Many arrived in India comparatively destitute; while others, who were colonial born or whose long residence in the colonies had rendered them unfit for the old social conditions, found themselves utterly out of place—indeed foreigners—in their own country. Returned emigrants from other colonies also, being in difficulties owing to the unfavourable economic situation in India, strongly desired to return to the territories from which they had come. During the early part of 1921, from all parts of India there was a steady drift of destitute and distressed labourers in the direction of Calcutta where they hoped to find ships to take them back to the colonies in which they were certain of work and livelihood. At the earnest representation of the Fiji Government, and after full consultation with representative public men, arrangements were made to relax the emigration restriction in favour of those Indians who were born and had property in any colony, as well as of such near relations as they desired to take with them. Admirable work was done among these distressed persons by the Emigrants' Friendly Service Committee which had been formed primarily to deal with the applications of repatriated Indians desirous of returning to Fiji. The Government of India gave discretion to this Committee to permit persons who could prove that they had been in Fiji to return there if they so desired. The local labour conditions stimulated the return of these unfortunate people by giving them assisted passages. The Legislative Assembly had made a grant of £1,000 for the maintenance of these labourers, until such time as they were able to find work and settle down in India. The deputation from India left Fiji on the 3rd April, 1922, and submitted its report to the Government of India. It has not been published.

In February, 1920, Letters Patent under which the constitution of the Fiji Legislative Council was revised were issued. Provision was made, *inter alia*, for the election of three Indian members on a communal basis. On the 4th November, 1920, one of the Indian members moved a resolution recommending the adoption of a common electoral roll in place of the existing communal one. The resolution was supported by the three Indian members and opposed by the rest of the Council including the elected European and nominated Fijian members. As a protest against this vote, all three Indian members resigned their seats and, no Indian having subsequently offered himself for election, the seats remained unfilled throughout the life of the Council. A fresh election was held during 1932 and as a result two Indian constituencies have returned their representatives to the Council, but no candidate offered himself for election from the third constituency. It is understood that two subsequently elected members also withdrew from the Council owing to the decision of the Secretary of State for the Colonies that the introduction of a common electoral roll in Fiji is impracticable at present.

**British Guiana.**—The Indian population in this colony belong almost entirely to the labouring classes and their grievances are mainly economic. Towards the end of 1919, a deputation consisting of the Hon'ble Dr. J. J. Nunan, Attorney-General, and Mr. J. A. Luckhoo, a prominent Indian who was a member of the combined court, visited India to put forward a scheme for the colonisation of British Guiana by means of emigration from India. This was examined by a Committee of the Indian Legislature, which advised that a deputation be sent from India to investigate conditions on the spot. Owing to certain unforeseen circumstances it was not found possible to proceed with the proposal until 1922, when a deputation consisting of Messrs. Pillai, Keatinge and Tivary visited British Guiana. Mr. Keatinge was a former member of the Indian Civil Service who had retired from the post of Director of Agriculture, Bombay; Diwan Bahadur P. Kesava Pillai was an elected member of the Madras Legislative Council of which he was also Vice-President; and Mr. Tivary was a member of the Servants of India Society who had done considerable amount of Social Welfare Work among the Depressed Classes in the United Provinces. The two reports of the deputation were published on the 21st of January, 1924. Towards the end of the month a deputation from the Colony of British Guiana, consisting of Sir Joseph Nunan, Kt., and the Hon. Mr. J. C. Luckhoo, K.C., arrived in India for further discussions. The Standing Emigration Committee of the Indian Legislature eventually reported that while they would be inclined to view with favour the colonization scheme put forward by the deputation, they would, before making any definite recommendation, like the Government of India to depute an officer to British Guiana to report on certain matters. Kunwar Maharaj Singh, M.A., C.I.R., Bar-at-Law, was deputed for this purpose. He proceeded to that Colony in September 1925. His report was received on February 1st, 1926, and published. He made certain criticisms and suggestions and the whole matter was thus satisfactorily settled. The colonisation scheme has not yet come into operation as the Colonial Government are not in a position at present to afford the cost which it involves.

In March, 1928, following special inquiries by the Colonial Office, reports appeared in the press that a bill had been introduced in the House of Commons empowering His Majesty's Government to alter the constitution of British Guiana by Order in Council. The changes eventually introduced by the British Guiana (Constitution), Order in Council 1928, did not involve any differentiation against Indians and did not in any way infringe the provisions of the special declaratory Ordinance which was passed by the Colonial Government in 1923 and which confers equality of status on all persons of East Indian race resident in the Colony.

(4) **Other Parts of the Empire.**—In Ceylon, Mauritius, and Malaya, the position of Indians has on the whole been satisfactory, and the matters have gone smoothly. The Government of India maintain their own Agents in Ceylon and Malaya. The

question of the fixation of a standard minimum wage for Indian Estate labourers in Ceylon and Malaya has been the subject of negotiations between the Govt. of India and the Colonial Governments ever since the emigration of Indian labour to the Colonies for the purpose of unskilled work was declared lawful in 1923 under the provisions of the Indian Emigration Act, 1922. So far as Ceylon is concerned a settlement satisfactory to the Govt. of India and that of Ceylon has been arrived at, i.e., the standard wage and other outstanding questions affecting the interests of the labourers and the draft legislation to give effect to it was passed by the Ceylon Legislative Council in December 1927 as "Indian Labour Ordinance No. 27 of 1927." The Standard Rates of Wages agreed upon were introduced with effect from the 1st January 1929. In 1931, however, it was decided with the concurrence of the Government of India to reduce these wages by 5 cents for men, 4 cents for women and 3 cents for children by way of readjustment owing to the price of rice issued from estates being fixed at Rs. 4.80 instead of Rs. 0.40 per bushel. In regard to Malaya, Standard Wage Rates which are considered suitable by both the Indian and Malayan Governments have been introduced in certain areas. The rates so fixed were, however, reduced by 20 per cent. with effect from the 5th October 1930 owing to acute depression in the rubber trade. The questions affected by these details have recently received much attention by the Indian and Malay Authorities. The worldwide economic depression has also had repercussions on Indian labourers employed on tea and rubber estates in Ceylon. Wages have had to be reduced, but the Government of India have, with the co-operation of the Colonial Government, successfully prevented such reduction from materially affecting the labourers' standard of living. For those who are unwilling to work on reduced wages facilities for repatriation to their homes in India have been secured. The position in both the countries is being watched by the Government of India, through their Agents.

The Zanzibar Government recently passed legislation for the economic assistance of their people which has great difficulty to their Indian population and this is now the subject of negotiation.

In April 1924, the Government of Mauritius requested that emigration to the Colony might be continued for a further period of one year, but the Government of India in consultation with the Standing Committee on Emigration decided that consideration of the request should await the results of a local investigation. The Government of Mauritius agreed to receive an Officer for the purpose and to give him all facilities; and in December, 1924, an Indian Officer of Government, Kunwar Maharaj Singh, left India to conduct the necessary inquiry.

Kunwar (now Shri) Maharaj Singh's report was published by the Government of India in August

1925. The various recommendations made in the report were commended to the consideration of the Colonial Government.

In February, 1926, the Government of India received a reply from the Colonial Government stating that they accepted the main conclusion formulated by Kunwar Maharaj Singh in regard to the renewal of emigration to Mauritius, viz., that no more unskilled Indian labour should be sent to Mauritius either in the immediate or near future. With regard to Kunwar Maharaj Singh's suggestions relating to other matters of interest to the Indian population now resident in the Island, the Colonial Government expressed their willingness to give effect to several of them.

The present position of Indians in the Dominions is that under the Canadian Dominion Election Act, Indians domiciled in Canada enjoy the federal franchise in eight out of the nine provinces. In New Zealand, Indians enjoy the franchise on the same footing as all other British subjects. In Australia, sub-section (5) of section 39 of the Commonwealth Electoral Act, 1918-24, was amended in 1925, by adding after the word "Asia" the words, "except British India." This measure gives the Commonwealth franchise to subjects of British India at present domiciled in Australia and is the fruition of the hopes held out by the Commonwealth Government to Mr. Sastry on the occasion of his visit to Australia in 1922. As a result of the representations made in London in 1930 informally by the late Sir Muhammad Shafi at the instance of the Government of India to the Prime Minister of Australia, the electoral law of Queensland has also been revised to enfranchise the British Indians resident in that State. It is, therefore, in Western Australia alone that Indians do not enjoy the suffrage in respect of election for the Lower House. By Acts which have recently been passed by the Commonwealth Parliament, British Indians in Australia have been admitted to the benefits of Invalid and Old Age Pensions and Maternity allowances from which they were hitherto excluded as Asiatics. Old Age Pension is payable to men above 65 years of age, or above 60 years, provided such persons are of good character and have resided continuously for at least 20 years. An Invalid Pension is obtainable by persons, who, being above 16 years of age and not in receipt of an Old Age Pension, have whilst in Australia, become permanently incapacitated for work by reason of an accident or by reason of being an invalid or blind, provided they have resided continuously in Australia for at least five years.

Maternity allowance to the amount of £5 is given to a woman of every child to which she gives birth in Australia, provided the child is born alive and the woman is an inhabitant on the Commonwealth or intends to settle there. This Legislation removes the last grievance of the Indian community in Australia which was remediable by the Federal Government.

## Indians in Great Britain.

Some seventy years have gone by since the Parsee community, in the persons of the late Dadabhai Naoroji and other members of the firm of Cama & Co., led the way in the sojourn of Indians in England for business purposes. This lead it has since maintained, though there are both Hindu and Mahomedan business men firmly established there. Nor are the professions unrepresented, for there are in London and elsewhere practising barristers, solicitors and medical men of Indian birth. The number of the latter, especially Parsees, is considerable. Three Indians (all belonging to the Parsee community) have sat in the House of Commons. Since 1910 four Indians—the late Mr. Ameer Ali, the first Lord Sinha, the late Sir Binode Mitter and Sir Dinsha Mulla—have served on the Judicial Committee of the Privy Council. Three Indians are on the Secretary of State's Council. In 1919, the late Lord Sinha was the first Indian to be raised to the peerage and to be appointed a member of the Home Government. In the spring of 1923 Mr. (now Sir) Dadiba Dalal was appointed High Commissioner for India being the first Indian to hold the office. He resigned towards the end of 1924 to be succeeded by Sir Atul Chatterjee, who in 1931 was followed by Sir B. N. Mitra. The early years of the present century saw the gathering of a new Indian element in permanent residence—that of retired officials and business men, or people of independent means who from preference or in order to have their children educated in England, leave the land of their birth and seldom if ever visit it again. Further the stream of Indian summer visitors includes wealthy people who come regularly.

Sectionally, the only Indian community to be fully organised is that of the Parsis. They have an incorporated and well-endowed Parsi Association of Europe. Its central Zoroastrian House, 11, Russell Road, West Kensington, opened in 1929, includes a room devoted to ritual and ceremonial purposes, a reading room and library, and rooms for social intercourse. The Arya Bhawan, a home for orthodox Hindus visiting London, was opened at 30, Belsize Park, Hampstead, in the summer of 1928. Indian business interests have been organised by the formation of the Indian Chamber of Commerce in Great Britain, with offices at 85, Gracechurch Street, E. C. 3. The East India Association (3 Victoria Street S. W. 1.) established in 1867, provides a non-partisan platform for the discussion of Indian problems, and exists "to promote the welfare of the inhabitants of India." The India League (146, Strand W. C.) under the chairmanship of Mr. Bertrand Russell exists "to support the claim of India for Swaraj (Self-Rule)." At the other end of the scale in Indian political

controversy is the Indian Empire Society, 128, Alfred Place, South Kensington S. W. 7, with Lord Sumner as President and Field-Marshal Sir Claud Jacob as Chairman of the Executive Committee.

### India House.

In March, 1930, the office of the High Commissioner for India was transferred from the inadequate premises in Grosvenor Gardens to the new India House in Aldwych, erected and furnished at a cost of £324,000. The design of this noble building, which has a frontage of about 130 ft. opposite the Waldorf Hotel, was the work of Sir Herbert Baker, A.R.A., with Dr. Oscar Faber as consulting engineer. Although expression of the Indian character of the building is mainly found in the interior, the architect has given to the details of the external elevation, by means of carving, heraldry, and symbolism an individuality that proclaims it the London house of India. Including basement and mezzanine floors, there are twelve floors in all, the available space for clerical work alone being between 50,000 and 60,000 ft. The total height from the lower level in the courtyard on the Strand side to the roof is about 100 ft.

On the ground floor there is a great hall for exhibits of the products and art wares of India. This hall is carried up two floors, the upper floor being represented by a wide gallery, and on either side of the exhibition hall there are recesses after the style of an Indian bazaar for special exhibits. From the octagonal entrance hall a great public staircase leads to a gallery round the octagonal hall on the first floor. This gallery in its turn leads to a high vaulted library and reception rooms, and the central portion of the library provides accommodation for large receptions on special occasions.

The staircase, exhibition hall, octagonal hall and library markedly express the Indian character of the building. The walls of the staircase and the halls are of red stone similar in appearance to the Agra and Delhi sandstone, carved and pierced in the geometrical patterns of the *jali* in Indian architecture. Such of the carving as could be completely separated from the structure was actually worked at New Delhi by Indian workmen from Makara marble. The use throughout of Indian hardwoods, chiefly gurgan, for flooring obviates the need for any floor covering. From basement to roof scarcely any wood of non-Indian origin was employed. For panelling and decorative purposes in all parts of the great building silver gray, koko, laurel and the beautiful dark red padouk have been used. The domes and vaults of the building have been embellished by mural

paintings, the work of specially selected Indian artists. The water supply is entirely independent of municipal service, being obtained from two artesian wells sunk some 400 ft. below the basement, where the central heating apparatus is installed.

The Indian Trade Commissioner and his staff are at India House, with all other departments of the Office of the High Commissioner excepting the Stores Department which is at the depot off the Thames at Belvedere Road, Lambeth.

### The Students.

Under normal conditions it is the student community which constitutes the greatly preponderating Indian element and creates a constant problem. Its numbers multiplied ten or twelve fold in the quarter of a century before the war. After a very considerable temporary check caused by the Great War the number rapidly expanded from 1919 in spite of pressure on college accommodation. In addition to the ordinary graduate or under-graduate student, there are some youths of good family, including heirs of Indian States, admitted into our public schools, such as Eton and Harrow. There are some 500 Indians at the Inns of Court. Since the war there has been a welcome increase in the number of technical and industrial students. Altogether including technical and medical students, there are fully 2,000 young Indians (some five per cent. of them women) in London, Edinburgh, Cambridge, Oxford, Glasgow, Manchester, Birmingham, Leeds, Sheffield, Liverpool and a few other centres. London absorbs about half the total.

### The Advisers.

It is well known that for many years ago Indian students were left to their own devices apart from inadequately supported unofficial effort and the chance of coming under the influence of English friends of their families. But in April 1909 Lord Morley created for them benefit a Bureau of Information and appointed the late Sir Thomas Arnold to the charge of it under the title of Educational Adviser. The Bureau was located at 21, Cromwell Road, together with the National Indian Association and the Northbrook Society, which were thus given spacious quarters for their social work among the young men. In India the provincial advisory committees to help and advise intending students have been replaced in some instances by University Committees. The work of the Bureau rapidly expanded, and in consequence Lord Crewe in 1912 re-organised the arrangement under the general charge of a Secretary for Indian students, Mr. (now Sir) C. E. Mallet who resigned at the close of 1916. He was succeeded by Dr. Arnold under the designation of Educational Adviser for Indian Students to the Secretary of State. Mr. N. C. Sen followed Sir T. Arnold as Local Adviser in London. At Oxford the Oriental Delegation, and at Cambridge the Inter-Collegiate Committee have been instituted to deal with Oriental students generally; whilst Local Advisers for Indian students have been appointed at Manchester, Edinburgh and Glasgow.

These arrangements underwent far-reaching revision in the autumn of 1920 in connection with the setting up, under the Act of the previous year of a High Commissionership for India in the United Kingdom. The "agency work" Sir William Meyer took over from the Secretary of State included that connected with Indian students. Sir Thomas Arnold accepted an appointment long pressed upon him as Professor of Arabic at the School of Oriental Studies, and the High Commissioner appointed Mr. N. C. Sen and Dr. Thomas Quayle as Joint Secretaries for the Education Department. The administrative work hitherto divided between the India Office and 21, Cromwell Road, was consolidated at the offices of the High Commissioner, thereby obviating a good deal of duplication of files and papers. Dr. Quayle is now Secretary in the Education Department of the Office of the High Commissioner and is assisted by Messrs. P. K. Dutt, R. M. J. Knaster and V. I. Gaster with Miss C. H. Bose to look after women students.

The whole situation was investigated by a committee of inquiry which sat in 1921 under the chairmanship of Lord Lytton. Arrangements had been made for the Committee to continue their investigations in India in the cold weather of 1921-22, but were abandoned in consequence of the refusal of the Legislative Assembly to vote the necessary grant. This largely accounts for the somewhat tentative form of the recommendations of the unanimous report published in October 1922. The opinion was expressed that the only permanent solution of the problem is to be found in the development of education in India. Attention was invited to the diminution of the number of Indian students proceeding abroad that would result from giving effect to recommendations made for such development by previous commissions, and by the establishment of an Indian Bar. The Committee held that it should be possible to secure admission both to British universities and, subject to certain reservations, to the works of manufacturing firms in Great Britain for all Indian students competent to profit by the facilities afforded, provided that some machinery existed to ensure their distribution to the places best suited to their requirements. Subsequently a committee presided over by Sir Edward Chamber recommended the creation of Indian Bars, which should have the effect of much reducing the number of Indians going to the Inns of Court. An Act for the purpose was passed by the Indian Legislature in 1926, but has not narrowed the stream of students at the Inns-of-Court.

The students have hosts of non-official friends and helpers and the report suggested that there should be a conference of representatives of all organisations interested in the social and intellectual welfare of young Indians in Great Britain to discuss the best means for co-ordinating their efforts. Accordingly Sir Atul Chatterjee held a conference in July 1925, when plans were formulated to help to meet the needs of students more particularly in respect to suitable boarding accommodation in London: The subject had been previously discussed at a meeting of the East India Association (April 27,

1925) when a paper was read by Mr. F. H. Brown. The conference came to the conclusion that, since non-official effort admittedly does not meet the need fully the hostel and club at 21, Cromwell-Road, should be maintained, more particularly to provide accommodation for new comers. A small committee with Mr. A. D. Bonarjee (Warden of 21, Cromwell-Road) as Secretary was established to assist students in obtaining suitable accommodation. The increasing number of students coming from Indian States raises the question whether the time has not come for provision to be made for them on lines similar to those adopted by the Education Department of the Office of the High Commissioner. The Mysore State opened in 1929 an agency office at Grand Buildings, Trafalgar Square, and appointed a permanent Trade Commissioner.

Under the presidency of Lord Hawke an Indian Gymkhana Club in 1921 acquired its own sports ground at Osterley, the total cost of purchase and equipment being estimated at £15,000. Generous gifts were made by some Ruling Princes and others, particularly the Maharaja of Patiala, but further help is required. The cricket eleven of the

Club has an excellent record in matches at Lords and the Oval and with suburban clubs.

A notable development of 1920 was the opening of the "Red Triangle" Shakespeare Hut in Bloomsbury, off Gower Street, as a union and hostel for Indian and Ceylonese students up to the number of 500. The hostel was removed to permanent premises 106-112, Gower-Street, close to University College in the autumn of 1923. It is Indian both in conception and control, the warden and committee being responsible not to the National Council of Y. M. C. A. in London but to the Indian National Council in Calcutta. While the organization has a definitely moral and spiritual, as well as a social purpose, it is not a proselytising agency. There is a steady average of some 550 members, and the hostel is exceptionally fortunate in securing the voluntary services of men and women of great distinction in many fields for the regular Sunday afternoon and other lectures. The Indian Students Central Association had a Club house and restaurant at 2 Beauford-Gardens, S. W. 3, but has ceased to exist: a tale which overtaken many short-lived organisations in relation to India.

## SOCIETIES AND INSTITUTIONS IN LONDON CONNECTED WITH INDIA

**BRITISH INDIAN UNION.**—Promotes friendship and understanding between the two races. 58 Blandford Street, Baker Street, W. 1. *Hon. Secretary:* R. S. Nehra.

**CENTRAL HINDU SOCIETY OF GREAT BRITAIN.**—Founded to give exposition to Hindu philosophy and culture, to provide for better mutual understanding between Hindus and the British public, and to further the social, economic and political interests of the Hindus in general. *President:* R. S. Nehra. *Sec:* Dr. M. L. Kalra, 188, Lambeth Walk, S. E. 11.

**CHIEF PUNJAB ASSOCIATION.**—Founded 1925 to achieve for India a position of honour in the British Commonwealth of Nations, to promote better understanding between India and Great Britain; to bring about unity between the sister Communities of India, and to raise the standard of living of the people of India. *President:* Sirdar Hardit Singh. *Secretary:* M. H. Rashid, 445, Strand, W. C. 2.

**EAST INDIA ASSOCIATION.**—Its object is to promote, by all legitimate means, the welfare of the inhabitants of India generally. The objects and policy of the Association are promoted—(1) by providing opportunities for the free public discussion, in a loyal and temperate spirit, of important questions affecting India; (2) by promoting friendly social contact between Indians and English men interested in India, partly through the medium of social gatherings and private meetings of members to exchange views on

current Indian questions; (3) by lectures and the publication of papers or leaflets correcting erroneous or misleading statements about India and its administration; and (4) generally by the promulgation of sound and trustworthy information regarding the many weighty problems which confront the Administrations in India, so that the public may be able to obtain in a cheap and popular form a correct knowledge of Indian affairs. *President:* Lord Lamington. *Hon. Secretary:* F. H. Brown, C.I.E., 3, Victoria Street, S. W. 1.

**INDIA DEFENCE LEAGUE.** Formed to oppose the proposed Constitutional Reforms in India and to preserve Britain's status as an equal partner in the future development of our Indian Empire. *President:* The Viscount Fitzalan of Derwent, K.G., Chief Organiser: Captain H. Oni-Ewing, Hon. Secretary: Mr. P. W. Donner, M.P., address King's Court, 48, Broadway, Westminster, S.W. 1; Tel. Victoria 5635. *East India Branch,* 8, Cliv. Street, Calcutta.

**THE INDIA SOCIETY (ARTS AND LETTERS).** Founded in 1910 to promote the study and appreciation of Indian art and literature, in India and also in those countries which have been influenced by or have influenced India, especially Java, Siam, Indo-China, Afghanistan, Persia and the Middle East. *President:* The Marquis of Zetland. *Chairman of Council:* Sir Francis Younghusband, K.C.S.I. *Vice-Chairman:* John De La Valette. *Hon. Secretary:* F. J. P. Richter, M.A. 3 Victoria Street, London, S.W. 1.

- INDIAN STUDENTS UNION AND HOSTEL**—112, Gower Street, W. C. 1. *Chairman*: Sir Ewart Greaves. *Warden*: J. S. Aiman.
- INDIA LEAGUE, THE**—(Formerly The Commonwealth of India League) to support the claim of India for Swaraj (Self-Rule) 165, Strand, W. C. 2. *Chairman*, Bertrand Russell.
- INDIAN EMPIRE SOCIETY** (Opposed to the Government scheme of All-India Federation but would accept proposals of the Simon Commission, other than the transfer of Law and Order in the provinces as a basis for discussion) 48, Broadway, S. W. 1. *Secretary*: Sir Louis Stuart C.I.E.
- INDIAN CONCILIATION GROUP**—(Meeting at Friends House, Euston Road, N. W. 1) *Chairman* Carl Heath. *Secretary* Agatha Harrison, 2 Cranbourne Court, Albert Bridge Road, S. W. 11.
- INDIAN VILLAGE WELFARE ASSOCIATION**—4, Great Smith Street, S. W. 1. (To collect information on rural activities in India and to promote and arouse interest in rural reconstruction) *Chairman* Sir Francis Younghusband, K. C. S. I. *Hon. Secretary*, Miss A. R. Caton.
- INDIAN GYMKHANA CLUB**—Thornbury Avenue, Osterley. To promote the physical well-being of Indian students. *Secretary*: Captain W. L. B. Berry, 10, King's Bench Wall Temple, E. C. 4.
- MUSLIM SOCIETY IN GREAT BRITAIN**.—Formed to safeguard and to maintain the interests of Islam end Islamic institutions. *President*, T. W. Sahim Babonau. *Secretary*, Ahmed Bennett. Headquarters 151 Great Russell Street, London, W. C. 1.
- NATIONAL INDIAN ASSOCIATION**—Chief aims to promote the welfare of students 21, Cromwell Road, S. W. 7. *Secretary*: Miss Dove.
- NORTHBROOK SOCIETY**.—Makes grants to deservng Indian students. 21, Cromwell Road, S. W. 7. *Hon. Secretary*: E. Oliver.
- ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY**.—Research in the history and antiquities of Asia. 74, Grosvenor Street, W. 1. *Secretary*: Col. D. M. F. Hoysted, C.B.E., D.S.O.
- ROYAL CENTRAL ASIAN SOCIETY**.—*President*: Lord Allenby. *Chairman*: The Rt. Hon. Sir Horace Rumbold, Bt., G.C.B., G.C.M.G.. *Secretary* Miss M. N. Kennedy, 77, Grosvenor Street, London, W. 1.
- ROYAL EMPIRE SOCIETY**.—Formerly Royal Colonial Institute. Northumberland Avenue, W. C. 2. *Secretary* George Pilcher, address during re-building 17, Carlton House Terrace, W. 1 2.
- ROYAL SOCIETY OF ARTS** has an Indian section before which lectures are delivered on industrial, historical and commercial questions. 18, John Street, Adelphi, W. C. 2. *Secretary*: G. K. Menzies, C.B.E., M.A. *Secretary, Indian Section*: W. Perry.
- ROYAL INSTITUTE OF INTERNATIONAL AFFAIRS**, Chatham House, 10, St. James' Square, S. W. 1. *Secretary* Ivison S. Macadam, O.B.E.
- PARSEE ASSOCIATION OF EUROPE**.—Zoroastrian House, 11, Russell Road, Kensington, W. 14.
- SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING THE STUDY OF RELIGIONS**.—*President*, The Rt. Hon. Marquess of Zetland, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E. *Chairman of Council* Sir E. Denison Ross, C.I.E., Ph.D. *Chairman of Executive Committee* Sir Francis Younghusband, K.C.S.I. Information from the *Hon. Secretary*, 17, Bedford Square, W. C. 1.
- STUDENT CHRISTIAN MOVEMENT OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND**.—*Secretary*: R. C. Mackie, Annandale, North End Road, Golders Green, N. W. 11.
- UNION OF BRITAIN AND INDIA**.—Formed to support the proposals of H. M. Government for Indian Constitutional Reform. 241, Caxton House (East), Tothill Street, S. W. 1. *Chairman of Council*: Sir John Thompson, *President*: Viscount Goschen. *Secretary* Owen Tweedy.
- VICTORIA LEAGUE**.—81, Cromwell Road, S. W. 7. *Secretary*: Miss Gertrude Drayton, C.B.E.
- WOMEN'S INDIAN ASSOCIATION** London Committee, 53, Elsworth Road, N. W. 3. *Joint Hon. Secretaries* Miss Avabai Mehta and Mrs. C. Haegler.

## Sport.

India is more and more becoming sport minded, and the future of sport in the country is very bright. The biggest handicap at present is lack of properly equipped grounds, and until they have been built all games must, more or less, suffer. Tennis probably has more adherents than any other game, then come cricket and hockey. During the monsoon large crowds attend the football matches played in Calcutta and Bombay, and a movement is on foot to bring into being an all-India Football Association. At present the game is governed in the several provinces by independent associations and the need for a controlling body is most evident.

It is in organisation chiefly that Indian sport has made the biggest advance and this will no doubt be reflected later on by an improvement in the standard of the various games.

The healing of the breach, which had seriously interfered with the progress of cricket in India for several years, is the most notable event in the sporting world during the year under review. Ever since 1929 the big Quadrangular tournament, held annually at Bombay, had been in abeyance but in 1934 better counsels prevailed, and the tournament was resumed. This gave universal satisfaction throughout India, for not even the institution of an official cricket championship created as much enthusiasm as did the games played in the Quadrangular tournament on Bombay's historic mandan. Thus the Provincial championship provided the chief interest for cricketers. The game made strides forward and the matches should have proved of considerable assistance to those who will have the task of selecting a side to go to England next year.

Young talent has been brought to the front more centres have been opened to the game, and the first championship of India was brought to a successful conclusion. It did not run too smoothly, but no doubt the lessons learned will be put into practice next year. It is perhaps fitting that the championship should go to Bombay, the cradle of the game in the country but there is plenty of evidence that the standard of cricket is rapidly improving, and Bombay will have to look to her laurels in the 1935 tournament.

The Board of Control for Cricket in India have done very good work, they have strengthened

ed their position and with the Cricket Club of India gaining in ground every day, the future for Indian cricket is very bright.

Tennis is another game which is making progress as it was naturally bound to do with improved organisation. Foreign teams again visited these shores and if they did nothing else they emphasised that our best is not yet good enough. The games they played against the best India could put against them will help to improve the standard of tennis in India. English and French International players of the calibre of Brugnon and Bonssus, Pat Hughes, Miss Deauman and Miss Lyle and the Anglo-Slav team consisting of J. Palada, F. Punece, F. Kukuljevic and F. Schaller were all seen in action on Indian courts.

Boxing continues to hold its own, though the professional side of the sport is not very flourishing, but the amateur tournaments held in various parts of the country are always well attended.

Athletics at last show signs of springing to life again and in Bombay a most successful open meeting was held, which attracted a large number of entrants and a good crowd of spectators. Times perhaps, were not sensational but the fact that open meetings are again being organised is a cause for satisfaction.

The Turf of course has its followers in thousands, which cannot be wondered at seeing that the country possesses some of the best courses in the world. Better and better horses are being imported for racing but there is a strong movement in favour of more races being confined to the country-bred animal. The turf is patronised by the Viceroy and some of Governors, the Viceroy's horses have won races, and the Indian Princes support the turf generously.

Polo is a favourite game of those who can afford it and maintains its reputation of being equal to the best in the world.

Golf, Yachting and Rugby Football are games for the few but each have their season and quota of followers.

A summary of the results of the chief sporting events during the year appear in the following pages.

# Racing.

### Bangalore.

Boranna Cup. Distance 1 mile, 3 furlongs.—  
Mr. Ayub Asad's Legion of Honour (8st. 5lbs.), Morris .. 1

Mr. S. H. Mashal's Roi De Lair (8st. 12lbs.), O'Bald .. 2

Mr. A. Lookmanji's Mheab (8st. 8lbs.), Southey .. 3

Mr. N. Rupchand's Aman (9st. 4lbs.), Hill .. 4

Won by a neck, 1½ length, a short head  
Time 2 mins. 44 3-5 secs

R. C. T. C. Cup. Distance 1 mile, 3 furlongs.—  
Mr. H. K. Dutt's Guards' Officer (8st. 7lbs.), Cullen .. 1

Mr. Gem's Little Greek (7st. 11lbs.), W. McCarthy .. 2

Mr. Raymond's Solomon's Seal (8st. 5lbs.), Dillon .. 3

Capt. D'Arcy's Conciliator (8st. 7lbs.), Dall'acqua .. 4

Won by 1 length, ½ length, 1 length.  
Time—2 mins. 30 secs.

Epsom Plate. Distance 1 mile.—  
Rajkumar Desraj U's Asphalt (7st. 7cd, 7st. 1lb.), Bona .. 1

Mr. P. C. Barua's Tom Fair (8st. 4lbs.), Bond .. 2

Mr. W. Hayhoe's Green Aloe (7st. 8lbs.), car. (7st. 9lbs.), Southey .. 3

Mrs. Nugent Grant's Time Limit (7st. 1lb.), J. McCarthy .. 4

Won by 2 lengths, ½ length, a short head.  
Time—1 min. 42 3-5 secs.

Steward Cup. Distance 1 mile, 3 furlongs.—  
Mr. K. Viswanath's Chanticleer (8st. 10lbs.), Hill .. 1

Mr. Annamalai Chettiar's Brutus (9st. 1lbs.), Marland .. 2

Dewan Bahadur A. M. Chettiar's Chorus Girl (8st. 5lbs.), Roberts .. 3

Won by short head, 2 lengths. Time—2 mins. 39 secs.

H. H. the Maharaja of Mysore's Gold Cup. Distance 1 mile, 3 furlongs.—  
Mr. Govindaraj and Capt. D'Arcy's Helen's Glory (7st. 12lbs.), Meekings .. 1

Mrs. Clarke's Recall (9st. 3 lbs.), Rylands .. 2

Mr. Roman's Dandy Brush (8st. 11lbs.), Evans .. 3

H. H. the Maharaja of Rajpipla's Abundance (7st. 4lbs.), Jones .. 4

Won by half length, 1 length, ½ length.  
Time 2 mins. 25 secs.

H. H. the Yuvaraja of Mysore's Cup. Distance 1 mile, 3 furlongs.—  
Mrs. R. Kochman's Broker (7st. 10 lbs., ed. 7st. 12lbs.), Thompson .. 1

Mr. A. C. Ardeshir's Buick (9st.), Dillon .. 2

H. H. the Maharaja of Rajpipla's Madhi (8st. 4lbs.), Jones .. 3

Mr. Ali Haji Hassoon's Nickel (8st. 2lbs.), Dall'acqua .. 4

Won by head, 2 lengths 1½ length. Time—2 mins. 44 3-5 secs.

Bangalore Cup (Div. I). Distance 1 mile.—  
Mr. Higgins' Zarane (8st. 8lbs.), Morris .. 1

Mrs. Apenu and Mr. Esson's Snoops (9st. 1lbs.), Bond .. 2

Raja Dhanuraj's Rime (8st. 11lbs.), Obaid .. 3

Mr. Beg Mohamed's Chivalresque (9st. 4lbs.), Dillon .. 4

Won by 1½ lengths, a neck, 1½ lengths  
Time—1 min. 41 4-5 secs.

Bangalore Cup (Div. II)  
Maharaja of Rajpipla's Abundance (8st. 12lbs.), Jones .. 1

The Maharaja of Mysore's Twain (8st. 6lbs.), Rosen .. 2

Mrs. Apear's Pindus (9st. 4lbs.), Bond .. 3

The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Silver Salmon (8st. 9lbs.), Obaid .. 4

Won by ½ length, 1 length ½ length. Time—1 min. 41 2-5 secs.

Apollo Cup. Distance 1 mile.—  
Mr. Viswanath's Chanticleer (8st. 5lbs.), Hill .. 1

Mr. Byramjee Rustonjee's Pomagne (10st.), Dillon .. 2

Mrs. Wallace's Savoy (7st. 11lbs.), Rosen .. 3

Dewan Bahadur A. M. Chettiar's Chorus Girl (8st. 4lbs.), Moore .. 4

Won by ½ length, ½ length, a neck. Time—1 min. 44 3-5 secs.

Bobbili Cup. (Div. I) Distance 1 mile.—  
The Maharaja of Mysore's Alcon (8st. 12lbs.), Morland .. 1

Mr. A. Higgins' Rimmon (8st. 7lbs.), Morris .. 2

Mr. Govindaraj and Capt. D'Arcy's Mallick (8st. 11lbs.), Meekings .. 3

Mr. Annamalai Chettiar's Hill Flower (8st. 9lbs.), Rosen .. 4

Won by a head, 1½ lengths, 1 length.  
Time—1 min. 43 secs.

Bobbili Cup (Div. II). Distance 1 mile.—  
The Maharaja of Venkatagiri's Frosty Hill (8st. 10lbs.), Dall'acqua .. 1

Mr. H. K. Dutt's Guards' Officer (8st.), Gukan .. 2

Mr. Govindaraj and Capt. D'Arcy's Irish Love (8st. 1lb.), Hill .. 3

Mrs. Clarke's Royal Bazar (8st. 6lbs.), Rylands .. 4

Won by 2½ lengths, 2 lengths, 1 length.  
Time—1 min. 48 secs.



Trades' Cup. Distance 1 mile.—

Mr. A. C. Ardeshir's Buick (8st. 11lbs.), Dillon	1
Raja Dhanrajgir's Prince Ghazi (9st. 3lbs.), Rosen	2
Mr. Changanraya Naidu's Permacil (7st 2 lbs.), Spackman	3
Mr. Hedeslizada's Goolab (8st 8lbs.), Evans	4
Won by a neck, a head, 1 length. Time.—1 min. 53 4-5 secs.	

Madras Cup. Distance 6 furlongs.—

Miss V Parker's Belford (7st. 1lb.), Evans	1
Hon. Raja of Bobbili's Rare Gift (7st 9lbs.), Rosen	2
Mr. M. Salahuddin's Wet Summer (7st 9lbs.), Donnelly	3
Mr. Govindaraj's Haines Hill (9st. 12 lbs.), Dillon	4
Won by a neck, 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time.—1 min. 16 4-5 secs.	

Trial Plate. Distance 6 furlongs.—

Mr. M. C. Patel's Cavern (8st. 11lbs.), Obaid	1
Mrs. Clarke's Mytilus (7st 4lbs.), J McCarthy	2
Messrs. Rogers and Bolton's Tolerate (9st. 4lbs.), Morris	3
Mr. M. C. Elliott's Bismarck II (8st 8lbs.), Evans	4
Won by a neck, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, a head. Time.—1 min 15 2-5 secs.	

**Bombay.**

The Windsor Plate. Distance 1 mile.—

Maharaj Mansingh of Jaswantgarh's Shaphir (8st. 2lbs), Munro	1
Mr. Shantidas Askuran's Dopatta (7st 7lbs.), W. McCarthy	2
Mr. P. B. Avasia's Dr. Strabismus's (7st. 12 lbs.), Simmons	3
Mr. Byramjee Rustomjee, Jnr's, Ootman (8st.), Dillon	4
Won by head, short head, 4 lengths. Time.—1 min. 42 secs.	

The Mentmore Handicap. Distance 1 mile.—

Mr. P. B. Avasia's Garcon (8st. 4lbs.), Simmons	} Dead Heat
Mr. Eve's Risque (7st. 13 lbs.), Munro	
Mr. Diamond's Kum Bak (8st. 11lbs.), Munro	3
Mr. Byramjee Rustomjee's, (Jnr.), Ootman (7st. 9lbs.), Dillon	4
Won by dead heat, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 3 lengths. Time.—1 min. 40secs.	

The Croxteth Handicap. Distance 1 mile, 1 furlong.—

H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's Grand Raja (8st. 13lbs.), Dillon	1
Mr. Eve's Bedsocks (7st. 12lbs.), Rowley	2
Mr. T. D. Gove's Sassaby (7st. 4lbs.), Graham	3

Mr. Eve's Rosette (8st. 9lbs.), Brace	4
Won by 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, short-head.—Time.—1 min 59 2-5 secs.	

The Littleton Handicap Distance 1 mile —

Mr Eve's Carnelian (8st ), Brace	1
Mr P B. Avasia's Dr. Strabismus (8st. 7lbs ), Dillon	2
Mr Shantidas Askuran's Dopatta (8st. 5lbs.), Northmore	3
H. H. Maharaja of Rajpipla's Douceuse (7st.), Graham	4
Won by $1\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, head, $1\frac{1}{2}$ lengths Time --1 min. 40 3-5 secs.	

The Perth Plate—Distance about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

Mr Roman's Dandy Brush (7st 11lbs ), Dillon	1
Mr Eve's Superlative (8st.), Brace	2
Mrs L. Musry Bucentaur (9st. 7lbs.) Munro	3
Mr Kelso's Prince Khan (8st), Marable	4
Won by neck, 2 lengths, 1 length. Time 2 mins. 39 $\frac{1}{5}$ seconds.	

The Danebury Handicap—Distance 6 furlongs.

Mr. Shantidas Askuran's Will Scarlet (7st 7lbs ), Davison	1
H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's Jackdaw the Second (8st. 9lbs ), Dillon	2
Mr. Diamond's Kum Bak (9st. 7lbs), Cairlake	3
Messrs A C. Ardeslu and P. D Bolton's Asgo's Heir (8st. 12lbs.), Munro	4
Won by shorthead, shorthead, shorthead Time—1 min 12 2-5 secs.	

The Cheveley Handicap -Distance  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles --

Mr. P. B. Avasia's Garcon (8st. 4lbs.), Burn	} Dead Heat
Maharaj Mansingh of Jaswantgarh's Shaphir (8st 6lbs ), Northmore	
Mr. Eve's Carnelian (8st. 6lbs ) Brace	3
Mr F H. Mehta's Thracian Prince (8st 10lbs ) Selby	4
Won by —Dead-heat, short-head, 3 length+ Time—2 min. 10 seconds	

The Chief of Kagal Memorial Plate. Distance 7 furlongs.—

Mr. J. Reynolds's Goolash (7st. 13lbs.), Howard	1
H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Pougatchev (9st. 7lbs ), Sibbritt	2
H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's Diamond Shower (8st. 3lbs.), Walker	3
Mr. P. B. Avasia's Garcon (8st. 11lb.), Burn	4
Won by 1 length, $1\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, $\frac{1}{2}$ length Time—1 min. 25 $\frac{1}{5}$ secs.	

The General Obaidullah Khan Memorial Gold Cup Distance  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

Mr. Basheer Mahomed's Dahes (8st. 5lbs.), Simon	1
Mr. K. Ardeshir's Abdul Malik (8st. 7lb.), Bowley	2
Mr. A. C. Ardeshir's Hamiyah (9st.), Munro	3
Mr. A. Lookmanji's Darlanoor (9st.), Sibbritt	4
Won by 1 length, short-head, 1 length. Time.—2 mins. 19 secs.	

The Eclipse Stakes of India. Distance 1½ miles—  
 Mr A. Hoyt's Play On (8st. 11lbs.), C. Hoyt. 1  
 H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Camping (9st.),  
 Bowley .. 2  
 Mr P. B. Avasia's Sabrino (8st. 11lbs.),  
 Burn .. 3  
 Messrs. A. C. Ardeshtur and P. D. Bolton's  
 Castleton (8st. 11lb.), Scanlan .. 4  
 Won by 2 lengths, 3 lengths, head. Time—  
 2 mins. 9 3/5 secs

The Newbury Plate. Distance 1½ miles—  
 H. H. the Maharaja of Rajpipla's On Time  
 (7st.), Graham .. 1  
 Mr. Eve's Carnelian (8st. 10lbs.), Brace .. 2  
 H. H. the Maharaja of Kashmir's Camping  
 (9st.), Walker .. 3  
 Messrs. A. C. Ardeshtur and P. D. Bolton's  
 Castleton, (8st. 9lbs.), Munro .. 4  
 Won by 3½ lengths, 2½ lengths, 2 lengths.—  
 Time 2 mins. 10 secs

The X'mas Handicap. Distance 6 furlongs.—  
 Mr. Diamond's Kum Bak (9st. 4lbs.),  
 Dillon .. 1  
 Mr N. Begmahomed's Almeida (8st. 3lbs.),  
 Marriable .. 2  
 Mr. Eve's Heritage (7st. 4lbs.), Rowley .. 3  
 Hon'ble Sri H. M. Mehta's Ternlet (7st.  
 7lbs.), Graham .. 4  
 Won by ½ length, 2 lengths, ½ length  
 Time—1 min. 15 3/5 secs

The Manchester Plate. Distance 6 furlongs.—  
 H. H. Maharaja of Rajpipla's Ibrahim  
 (8st. 7lbs.), B. Carslake .. 1  
 Mr. P. B. Avasia's Glen Gowan (7st. 11lbs.),  
 Davison .. 2  
 Mr. M. C. Patel's Cavern (8st. 13lbs.),  
 Evans .. 3  
 Mrs John Yorke's Permarch (8st.), W.  
 McCarthy .. 4  
 Won by head, 1½ lengths, 1½ lengths  
 Time.—1 min. 15 2/5 secs

The Victory Plate. Distance 1½ miles.—  
 Mr. F. H. Mehta's Thracian Prince (7st.  
 1lb.), Graham .. 1  
 Mrs. L. Musry's Bucentaur (8st. 7lbs.),  
 Evans .. 2  
 Mr. Eve's Risque (8st. 9lbs.), Brace .. 3  
 Mr. Shantidas Askuram's Dopatta (8st  
 1lb.), W. McCarthy .. 4  
 Won by 2 lengths, neck, short-head.  
 Time—2 min. 9 4/5 secs.

The Abberley Plate—Distance 1½ miles—  
 Mrs F. G. Travers's Palla (7st. 12lbs.), Brace 1  
 Mr Edward Esmond's Half-Mast (7st. 9lbs.),  
 Bowley .. 2  
 Mr. Roman's Turlogh (7st. 13lbs.), Sibbritt 3  
 H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's Chebli (9st.),  
 Blyth .. 4  
 Won by 2½ lengths, ½ length, short-head.  
 Time—2 min. 9 1/5 seconds.

The Grand Western Handicap. Distance 1½  
 miles—  
 H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Pongatchev  
 (9st. 7lbs.), Sibbritt .. 1

Maharaj Mansingh of Joswantgarh's Shaphir  
 (8st. 2lbs.), Northmore .. 2  
 Shrimant Yeshwantrao A. Ghat's Draughtsman  
 (7st. ed. 7st. 3lbs.), Davison .. 3  
 Mr P. B. Avasia's Garcon (8st. 1lb.), Stead 4  
 Won by ¼ length, head, 1 length. Time—  
 2 mins. 5 3/5 seconds.

The Druids Lodge Handicap. Distance  
 7 furlongs.—  
 H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Largition  
 (8st. 11lbs.), Bowley .. 1  
 Mr. Edward Esmond's Chou Rose (8st.  
 5lbs.), Sibbritt .. 2  
 Messrs. G. McKilgott and P. D. Bolton's  
 Tolerate (8st. 5lbs.), Scanlan .. 3  
 H. H. Maharaja of Rajpipla's On Time  
 (7st. 4lbs.), Graham .. 4  
 Won by 2 lengths, 1 length, 2½ lengths.  
 Time—1 min. 24 3/5 secs.

The Willington Plate. Distance 1 mile—  
 H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Largition  
 (9st. 4lbs.), Bowley .. 1  
 Mr. Eve's Risque (8st. 4lbs.), Brace .. 2  
 Mr. P. B. Avasia's Carcon (8st. 4lbs.), Burn .. 3  
 Mr J. Reynold's Goolash (8st. 5lbs.),  
 Selby .. 4  
 Won by ¼ length, ¾ length, neck. Time—  
 1 min. 37 3/5 secs

The Colaba Cup. Distance 1 mile—  
 Mr P. D. Bolton's Le Mont Chevalier  
 (8st. 2lbs.), Northmore .. 1  
 Mr Sultan M. Chinoy's Talk (8st. 5lbs.),  
 Stokes .. 2  
 Mr. Shantidas Askuram's Dopatta (8st.  
 8lbs.), Munro .. 3  
 H. H. Maharaja of Rajpipla's Abundance  
 (8st. 1lb.), Selby .. 4  
 Won by 1 length, ¾ length, neck. Time—  
 1 min. 38 1/5 secs.

The C. N. Wadia Gold Cup. Distance about  
 1½ miles—  
 Mr. A. C. Ardeshtur's Ethics (9st. 7lbs.),  
 Munro .. 1  
 Maharaj Mansingh of Jaswantgarh's  
 Shaphir (8st. 10lbs.), Northmore .. 2  
 H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Camping  
 (7st. 13lbs.), Sibbritt .. 3  
 H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Pongatchev  
 (9st. 1lb.), Bowley .. 4  
 Won by short head, 1½ lengths, 2 lengths.  
 Time—2 mins. 37 3/5 secs.

The Turf Club Cup. Distance 1½ Miles—  
 Mr. Avub Asad's Legion of Honour (7st  
 5lbs., ed. 7st. 7lbs.), Sibbritt .. 1  
 H. H. Dowager Maharani of Kolhapur's  
 Tamim (7st. 4lbs., ed. 7st. 6lbs.), Davidson 2  
 Mr. A. H. Ahmedbhoys's Kanda (7st. 10lbs,  
 ed. 7st. 11lbs.), Selby .. 3  
 Mr A M Khairaz's Fiery Face (7st. 5lbs.),  
 Stokes .. 4  
 Won by 1½ lengths, 1 length, 3 lengths.  
 Time. 3 mins. 23 3/5 secs.

The Byculla Club Cup. Distance 1½ Miles—	
H. H. Maharaja of Rajpipla's On Time (7st.), Graham .. .. .	1
H. E. the Viceroy's Complet (9st.), Carslake .. .. .	2
H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Camping (8st. 11lbs.), Sibbritt .. .. .	3
Shrimant Yeswantrao A. Ghatge's Draughtsman (7st. 9lbs.), Davison .. .. .	4
Won by head, ¾ length, 3 lengths. Time—3 mins. 8 secs	
The Lloyd Handicap. Distance 1 Mile—	
Messrs. G. McElligott and P. D. Bolton's Tolerate (9st.), Scanlan .. .. .	1
Nawabzada Fakru'lmuik's Widden Hill (7st. 7lbs.), O'Neale .. .. .	2
Mr. Eve's Risque (9st. 4lbs.), Brace .. .. .	3
H. H. Maharaja of Rajpipla's Abundance (8st.), Selby .. .. .	4
Won by ¾ length, neck, 2 lengths. Time—1 min. 38 1-5 secs.	
Tickford Park Plate. Distance 7 furlongs—	
Mr A Higgins' Dinos (8st. 9lbs.), Marrable .. .. .	1
Mr P. B. Avasia's Dr. Strabismus (8st. 5lbs.), Burn .. .. .	2
Mr. L. S. Lalvani's Outman (8st. 3lbs.), Davison .. .. .	3
Mr. Sultan M. Chiny's Talk (8st. 5lbs.), Stokes .. .. .	4
Won by short-head, 4 lengths, 1 length. Time—1 min. 25 1-5 secs	
The Sealbeck Handicap. Distance 1½ miles—	
H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Chebi (9st.), Blyth .. .. .	1
Maharaj Madan Singh's Seaton Ross (8st. 3lbs.), Raffaele .. .. .	2
Mr. Eve's Superlative (8st. 1lb.), Brace .. .. .	3
Mr Edward Esmond's Hall-Mast (8st. 1lb.), Burn .. .. .	4
Won by head, 1½ lengths, neck. Time—2 mins. 7 secs.	
The Jammu Cup. Distance 6 furlongs—	
Major-General Nawab Khusrn Jung's Honeyuckle (8st. 12lbs.), Sibbritt .. .. .	1
Mr. D. D. Nimbalkar's Prince Shivaji (9st.), Brace .. .. .	2
H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Truro (10 st.), Marrable .. .. .	3
Mr. P. B. Avasia's Belle of York (7st 2lbs.), cd. (7st. 3lbs.), Stokes .. .. .	4
Won by 2 lengths, 2 lengths, 1 length. Time—1 min 14 secs.	
The Bombay Arab Derby. Distance (about) 1½ miles—	
Mr. A. R. Ahmedbhoys's Kanda (7st 8lbs., cd. 7st. 10lbs.), Selby .. .. .	1
Mr. K. Ardeschir's Abdul Malik (8st. 8lbs.), Bowley .. .. .	2
H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's Ace of Hearts (7st. 8lbs.), Whittle .. .. .	3
Mr. A. C. Ardeschir's Hamiyah (9st. 11lbs.), Munro .. .. .	4
Won by neck, ¾ length, ¾ length. Time—3 mins, 1 2-5 secs.	

The Malabar Hill Plate. Distance 6 furlongs—	
Prince Aly Khan's Bay Monk (7st. 9lbs.), Raffaele .. .. .	1
H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's Diamond Shower (8st. 1lb.), Brace .. .. .	2
Mr A. Hoyt's Play On (9st. 6lbs.), C. Hoyt .. .. .	3
H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Largition (8st. 6lbs.), Bowley .. .. .	4
Won by short head, head, ¾ length. Time—1 min 12 secs.	
The Rajpipla Gold Cup. Distance 1 mile—	
Maharaja Mansingh of Jaswantgarh's Shaphir (8st. 1lb.), Northmore .. .. .	1
Mr. J. Reynolds's Goolash (8st. 3lbs.), Selby .. .. .	2
Messrs. G. McElligott and P. D. Bolton's Tolerate (8st.), Munro .. .. .	3
Mr. Eve's Risque (8st. 8lbs.), Brace .. .. .	4
Won by head, short head, 1 length. Time—1 min. 37 2-5 secs.	
The Cambridgeshire Stakes (Div. I). Distance 1 mile, 1 furlong—	
Shrimant Yeswantrao A Ghatge's Draughtsman (8st. 12 lbs.), Davison .. .. .	1
H. H. Maharaja of Rajpipla's Abundance (7st. 11lbs.), Selby .. .. .	2
Mr. P. B. Avasia's Typhoon (8st.), Brace .. .. .	3
Mrs F. G. Travers' Palla (7st 8lbs.), Graham .. .. .	4
Won by head, 2 lengths, short head. Time—1 min. 53 2-5 secs.	
The Cambridgeshire Stakes (Div. II) Distance 1 mile, 1 furlong—	
Maharaj Madan Singh's Seaton Ross (7st. 13lbs.), Raffaele .. .. .	1
Messrs. E. D. Pandole and M. Dhalia's Kirkibost (8st 5lbs., cd. 8st. 6lbs.), Blyth .. .. .	2
Mr. Eve's Bedsocks (8st. 10lbs.), Brace .. .. .	3
Mr. E. S. Godfrey's Tan (8st. 4 lbs.), Selby .. .. .	4
Won by 2 lengths, 2 lengths, 1 length. Time—1 min 54 secs.	
The Hughes Memorial Plate Distance 1½ miles—	
H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Pougatchev (9st. 7lbs.), Sibbritt .. .. .	1
Mr Edward Esmond's Neckar (8st. 3lbs.), Brace .. .. .	2
Mr. A. C. Ardeschir's Ethics (9st. 12lbs.), Scanlan .. .. .	3
H. E. The Viceroy's Complet (8st. 7lbs.), Bowley .. .. .	4
Won by 2 lengths, 3½ lengths, 4 lengths. Time—2 min. 6 3-5 secs	
The Idai Cup Distance 1 mile—	
H. H. Maharaja of Kashmir's Columbian (8st. 2lbs.), Sibbritt .. .. .	1
Mr D. D. Nimbalkar's Prince Shivaji (8st. 5lbs., cd. 8st 7lbs.), Blyth .. .. .	2
Maharaj Mansingh of Jaswantgarh's Cartoon (9st.), Northmore .. .. .	3
Mr. Eve's Knight at Arms (9st. 7lbs.), Brace .. .. .	4
Won by 3 lengths, short-head, 5 lengths. Time—1min. 40 4/5 secs.	

## The Carnarvon Plate. Distance 1½ miles—

Maharaj Madan Singh's Corcy (8st. 9lbs.), Scanlan .....	1
Mr Roman's Dandy Brush (7st. 13lbs., ed. 8st.), Northmore .....	2
Mr P. B. Avasia's Sabrino (9st. 3lbs.), Burn .....	3
H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Vijayakumar II (8st 10lbs.), Blyth .....	4
Won by short head, neck, ½ length. Time—2 mins. 38 1-5 secs	

## The Aga Khan's Cup Distance 1½ miles—

Messrs. G. McEligott and P. D. Bolton's Tolerate (9st 6lbs.), Scanlan .....	1
H. H. the Maharaja of Rajppla's Abundance (7st 9lbs.), Harding .....	2
Mr. Edward Esmond's Necker (8st 13lbs.), Burn .....	3
Shrinant Yeshwantarao A. Ghatge's Draughtsman (8st. 9lbs.), Davison .....	4
Won by 2 lengths, 1½ lengths, 1½ lengths. Time—2 mins 5 1-5 secs.	

## The Northumberland Plate Distance 2 miles—

H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's Vijayakumar II (8st 13lbs.), Whittle .....	1
Maharaj Madan Singh's Corcy (9st. 2lbs.), C. Hoyt .....	2
Mrs. L. Musry's Bucefaua (9st.), Blyth .....	3
Mr. P. B. Avasia's Sabrino (9st. 7lbs.), Burn .....	4
Won by 4 lengths, ½ length, ½ length. Time—3 mins. 25 1-5 secs.	

## The King Emperor's Silver Jubilee Cup. Distance 7 furlongs—

Mr. M. Wemyss's Whataught (7st 8lbs.), O'Neale .....	1
H. H. the Maharaja Gackwai of Baroda's Cheap Jack (7st. 8lbs.), Graham .....	2
Mr. M. Wemyss's Nudova (7st. 8lbs., ed. 7st. 9lbs.), Harding .....	3
Mrs. M. Clarke's Cybo (8st. 11lbs.), Brace .....	4
Won by 1 length, 2 lengths, shorthed. Time—1 min. 24 secs.	

## The Harris Plate. Distance 1 mile—

Mr. A. Higgins's Tel Asui (9st 4lbs.), Scanlan .....	1
Mr. J. Reynolds's Goolash (8st. 9lbs.), Selby .....	2
H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's Grand Wazir (7st. 12lbs.), Stokes .....	3
Mr. Eve's Carnelian (8st. 2lbs.), Brace .....	4
Won by 1½ lengths, head, ½ length. Time—1 min. 39 1-5 secs.	

## The Second Dealers' Plate. Distance 1 mile—

Mr. Sion F. Nassim's Hussun Al Iraq (9st. 4lbs.), Northmore .....	1
Mr. Rashid Fadhoo's Harry Johnson (8st. 9lbs., ed. 8st. 10lbs.), Scanlan .....	2
H. H. Maharaja of Kolhapur's German (8st. 10lbs.), Forsyth .....	3
Mr. Abdul Wahid's The Duke (8st. 3lbs.), Ahmedally .....	4
Won by 1½ lengths, 2½ lengths, length. Time—1 min. 50 secs.	

## The Queensberry Handicap. Distance 7 furlongs—

Mr V. Kosenthal's Pin Money (8st. 5lbs.), Selby .....	1
Mrs. John Yorke's Permarch (8st. 5lbs.), Harding .....	2
Messrs. A. C. Ardeshir and P. D. Bolton's Maid of Orleans (9st.), Marrable .....	3
H. H. Dharamsey's Ootman (8st. 11lbs. Cullen .....	4
Won by 1 lengths, ½ lengths, 1 length. Time—1 min. 24 2-5 secs.	

## Calcutta.

## Trial Hurdle Race. Distance about 1½ miles.—

Mr. S. R. Varma's Did He Do It (10st. 1lb.), Ermer .....	1
Maj.-Gen. H. K. Bethell's Pimento (9st. 7lbs.), Baker .....	2
Mr. F. Russell Stewart's Lucky Mack (10st. 1lb.), Burnietta .....	3
Mr P. C. Barnes's Tom Fair (11st 2lbs.), Hardcastle .....	4
Won by ½ length, a short head Time—2mins. 53 secs.	

## Wellesley Plate. Distance (about) 1½ miles —

The Maharaja of Kashmir's Pongatchev (9st. 7lbs.), A. C. Walker .....	1
The Maharaja of Kashmir's Camping (7st. 10lbs.), Bartlam .....	2
Prince Aly Khan and Mr S. Askuran's Taj Kasra (9st. 7lbs.), Scanlan .....	3
Sir David Ezra's Spenser (8st. 7lbs.), I Sibbritt .....	4
Won by ½ length, 1½ lengths, a head. Time.—2 mins 13 3-5 secs.	

## Cornwallis Plate. Distance (about) 6 furlongs.—

Capt. Crawford's Vamos (8st. 12lbs.), A. C. Walker .....	1
Messrs. Ardeshir and Bolton's Argo's Heir (8st 4lbs.), Morris .....	2
The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Whoopee (7st. 4lbs., ed. 7st. 6 lbs.), Raffaele .....	3
Sir David Ezra's Fascicle (7st. 4lbs., ed. 7st. 6lbs.), Carr .....	4
Won by ½ length, 1½ lengths, 1½ lengths. Time.—1 min. 14 4-5 secs.	

## December Hurdle Plate. Distance (about) 2 miles.—

Mr. A. Higgin's Carey Dennis (11st 7lbs.), Glemon .....	1
Mr. C. P. Booth's French Phill (11st. 10lbs.), Cullen .....	2
Rascal Monk (10st. 9lbs.), fell.	
Won by 1 length. Time.—3mins. 44 1-5 secs.	

Criterion Plate. Distance about 6 furlongs.—

Sir Osborne Smith's Helofalot (9st. 6lbs.), Morris .. .. .	1
Mrs. S. Goldsmith Insult (9st. 3lbs.), M. Hoyt .. .. .	2
Mr. G. E. Mahapiet's Ramillies (9st. 6lbs.), Edwards .. .. .	3
Mr. A. H. C. Rostrom's Glissade (9st. 3 lbs.), Flynn .. .. .	4
Won by short head, 1½ lengths, Time—1 min. 15 secs.	

September Hurdle Race. Distance (about) 1½ miles.—

Maj.-Gen. H. K. Bethell's Pimento (11st. 1lb), Baker .. .. .	1
Mr. F. Russell Stewart's Lucky Mack (11st. 10lbs.), Riley .. .. .	2
Messrs. Podder and Bhatter's Alfa Romeo (10st. 12lbs), Elmer .. .. .	3
Mr. P. C. Barua's Tom Fair (11st. 7lbs.), Cullen .. .. .	4
Won by 4 lengths, ¾ length, 1½ lengths Time—3 mins. 24 secs.	

August Cup (Div. I) Distance (about) 1 mile, 3 furlongs.—

Mrs. H. M. Thaddeus's Beautiful Shot (9st.), Bond .. .. .	1
Sir R. N. Mookerjee and Mr. Martin's Crystal Legacy (8st. 13lbs), Edwards .. .. .	2
Mr. C. A. Murad's Willow Glove (9st.), Wallace .. .. .	3
Mr. M. Aliasker's Dom Remy (9st. 3lbs), M. O'Neale .. .. .	4
Won by 1½ lengths, 1½ lengths, a head. Time.—2 mins. 28 3-5 secs.	

August Cup (Div. II) Distance (about) 1 mile, 3 furlongs.—

Mrs. A. Manasseh's Little Mary (8st. 9lbs), Edwards .. .. .	1
Sir Darcy Lindsay's Sole Heiress (9st. 7lbs.), Flynn .. .. .	2
Maj. W. M. Newill's Hollywood Star (7st. 13lbs), F. Black .. .. .	3
Mr. T. Williamson's Naypan (7st. 11lbs), (ed. 7st. 12lbs.), M. O'Neale .. .. .	4
Won by 1½ lengths, 1 length, a head Time.—2 mins. 27 3-5 secs	

Grand Annual. Distance about 2 miles.—

Mr. C. P. Sherston's Tetramarte (10st. 9lbs.), Owner .. .. .	1
Mr. A. K. Bowie's Rascal Monk (9st. 12lbs), Marlin .. .. .	2
Mr. C. D. Booth's French Phil (10st. 13lbs.), Cullen .. .. .	3
Mrs. A. Higgins's Rimmon (9st. 7lbs.), Glenour .. .. .	4
Won by a length, 5 lengths between second and third. Time—3 mins. 36 1-5 secs.	

Thomas Plate (Div. I) Distance about 6 furlongs.—

Mr. J. M. Juda's Ukraine (8st. 2lbs.), Cullen .. .. .	1
H. H. the Maharaja of Kashmir's Heyday (9st. 4lbs.), A. C. Walker .. .. .	2

Hon. Mr. R. Gujadhur's Winking (8st. 12lbs.), Raffaele .. .. .	3
--	---

Mr. A. H. Crostron's Follital (7st. 10lbs.), Flynn .. .. .	4
--	---

Won by a short head. Time—1 min. 15 1-5 seconds.

Appear Plate. Distance about 6 furlongs.—

Mr. Edward Esmond's Chou Rose (7st. 11lbs.), W. Sibbritt .. .. .	1
Mr. A. Higgins's Tel Asur (9st. 10lbs.), Scanlan .. .. .	2
Messrs. Ardeshti and Bolton's Aigo's Hen (8st. 13lbs.), Morris .. .. .	3
Sir David Ezra's Fascicle (7st. 4lbs.), Howard .. .. .	4

Won by neck, 2 lengths, 1½ lengths. Time—1 min. 13 4-5 secs

Viceroy's Cup. Distance 1½ miles.—

Mr. A. C. Ardeshti's Ethics (9st. 3lbs), Morris .. .. .	1
H. E. the Viceroy's Complet (9st. 3lbs.), Carslake .. .. .	2

Maharaja of Kashmir's Pougatchev (9st. 3lbs.), Walker .. .. .	3
---	---

Messrs. Ardeshti's and Bolton's Castleton (9st.), Scanlan .. .. .	4
---	---

Won by neck, 2 lengths, 1½ lengths. Time.—3 mins. 1 4-5 secs

Curzon Plate. Distance about 7 furlongs.—

Mr. H. H. Burns's Dman (7st. 11lbs.), W. Sibbritt .. .. .	1
---	---

Lt.-Col. A. de C. Renneck's Telamark (7st. 7lbs), M. O'Neale .. .. .	2
--	---

Major J. J. Hilliard's Southern Boy (7st. 9lbs), Howard .. .. .	3
---	---

Messrs. Ghosh and Darbari Lal's Tohunga (9st. 4lbs.), C. Hoyt .. .. .	4
---	---

Won by neck ½ length, 1½ lengths. Time.—1 min. 27 1-5 secs.

Ronaldshay Cup.—Distance (about) 6 furlongs

Mr. A. Higgins Dinos (8st. 7lbs), Morris .. .. .	1
--	---

Mr. A. Higgins Tel-Asur (9st. 7lbs), Scanlan .. .. .	2
--	---

Sir David Ezra Faece (9st.), W. Sibbritt .. .. .	3
--	---

The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Whooper (9st. 7lbs.), Raffaele .. .. .	4
---	---

Won by ¾ length, 2 lengths, 2 lengths. Time—1 min. 13 4-5-secs.

Governor's Cup.—Distance (about) 1½ miles.—

Mr. J. C. Sen Birthday Book (9st. 7lbs.), Marland .. .. .	1
---	---

Mrs. Alex. An. Aperty Jr. Wm. little (9st. 5lbs.), Bond .. .. .	2
---	---

Mrs. C. M. Stewarts Golden Carp (7st. 12lbs.), W. Sibbritt .. .. .	3
--	---

Mrs. A. H. C. Rostrom Kama (7st. 7lbs.), Flynn .. .. .	4
--	---

Won by a neck. 1½ lengths, ¾ length. Time—3 mins.

## Prince of Wales Plate—Distance (about) 1 mile.

Messrs. B. K. and H. P. Poddai Filter (9st 2st), Jones .. ..	1
Mr. A. H. C. Rostrom Glissade (7st. 11lbs.), Carr .. ..	2
Mrs. G. Anthony Fannade (7st. 9lbs.), W. Sibbritt .. ..	3
Sir Osborne Smith Helofalot (8st. 6lbs.), Morris .. ..	4

Won by  $2\frac{1}{2}$  lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, Short head.  
Time—1 min. 40 1-5 secs.

Carmichael Cup—Distance (about)  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles

Mr. J. C. Sen Birthday Book (8st. 10lbs.), Marland .. ..	1
Mr. Edward Esmond Necker (7st. 13lbs.), W. Sibbritt .. ..	2
Mr. A. C. Ardeshir Ethics (9st 10lbs.), Morris .. ..	3
Mr. A. Higgins Tel Asur (9st. 11lb.), Scanlan .. ..	4

Won by 4 lengths, a neck,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  lengths. Time  
2 minutes, 6  $\frac{4}{5}$  seconds

Berestord Cup—Distance (about)  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles.

Messrs Bagree and Gubbay Stagestruck (9st 4lbs.), Scanlan .. ..	1
Mrs. G. Anthony Girdle (8st. 8lbs.), A Sibbritt .. ..	2
Sir R. N. Mookerjee and Mr. T. L. Martin Crystal Legacy (7st. 12lbs.), Baker .. ..	3
Mr. B. N. Sharma Polish Pride (7st 12lbs.), M. O'Neale .. ..	4

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, a head, a head. Time 3  
minutes, 5 seconds

## Monsoon Cup. Distance (about) 1 mile, 3 furlongs—

Mr. Pannick's Silvadare (8st. 11lbs), Edwards .. ..	1
Messrs. E. J. Gubbay and Bagree's Stagestruck (9st. 11lb.), Ermer .. ..	2
Lt.-Col. Elliott and Mr. Tindall's Warrego (9st. 3lbs.), Rylands .. ..	3
Mr. Uday P. Single's Cranston (8st.), Balfour .. ..	4

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, 1 length,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  lengths.  
Time.—2 mins. 25 1-5 secs

## The Metropolitan. Distance about 6 furlongs—

Messrs. Bolton and McElhott's Tolerate (8st.), Morris .. ..	1
Mr. Edward Esmond's Chourose (8st. 8lb.), W. Sibbritt .. ..	2
Mr. G. E. Nahapiet's Ramilhes (7st. 7lbs.), Howard .. ..	3
Mr. S. Wootton's Jim Thomas (9st. 4lbs.), C Hoyt .. ..	4

Won by length,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  lengths, half length.  
Time—1 min. 13 1-2 secs.

## Coach Behai Cup. Distance about 1 mile, 3 furlongs—

Mrs. Alex A. Apear Jr.'s Winalittle (8st. 11lb.), Bond .. ..	1
Mr. V. H. MacCaw's Irish Times (8st. 11lb.), Christie .. ..	2

Mr. Edward Esmond's Necker (8st. 2lbs.), W Sibbritt .. ..	3
H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Whoopee (8st. 5lbs.), Morris .. ..	4

Won by  $1\frac{1}{2}$  lengths, neck, head. Time—  
2 mins. 24  $\frac{1}{5}$  secs.

## New Year Plate. Distance about 1 mile—

Messrs. B. K. H. P. and R. P. Poddai's Saskatoon (8st. 8lbs.), Jones .. ..	1
Mr. A. Higgins's Dinos (9st 3lbs.), Morris .. ..	2
Mr. A. H. C. Rostrom's Glissade (8st. 2lbs.), Carr .. ..	3
H. E. the Viceroy's Card Sharper (8st. 7 lbs.), Walker .. ..	4

Won by half length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length.  
Time—1 min 40  $\frac{4}{5}$  secs.

Macpherson Cup—Distance (about)  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles.—

Messrs. B. K. and H. P. Poddai Filter (9st. 10lbs.), Jones .. ..	1
Mrs. C. M. Stewart Golden Carp (7st 11lbs.), Baker .. ..	2
Mrs. G. Anthony Fannade (7st 5lbs ed 7st. 6lbs.), W. Sibbritt .. ..	3
Mrs. A. H. C. Rostrom Kama (7st. 4lbs, ed. 7st. 6lbs.), Carr .. ..	4

Won by 2 lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, 3 lengths. Time  
2 mins. 37 1-5 secs.

## Mayfowl Cup. Distance (about) 1 mile—

Mr. A. Hoyt's Private Seal (9st. 2lbs.) C. Hoyt .. ..	1
Messrs. Rogers, Reynolds and Fairar's Goolash (7st 13lbs.), Howard .. ..	2
Messrs. B. K. and H. P. Poddai's Filter (7st. 5lbs.), Halland .. ..	3
Sir David Ezra's Spenser (7st 10lbs), W Sibbritt .. ..	4

Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, 2 lengths, a short head  
1 min. 40 1-5 secs.

Merchants' Cup. Distance (about)  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles.—

Mrs. Alex A. Apear Jr., Winalittle (9st.), Bond .. ..	1
Mrs. C. M. Stewart's Golden Carp (8st 13lbs.), W Sibbritt .. ..	2
Mrs. A. H. C. Rostrom's Kama (8st 6lbs), Flynn .. ..	3
The Maharaja of Kashmir's Ballylmch (9st. 4lbs.), Walker .. ..	4

Won by 2 lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  lengths.  
Time.—2 mins 48 4-5 secs.

Burdwan Cup. Distance (about)  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

Mr. A. Higgins's Carey Dennis (10st 10lbs.), Glennon .. ..	1
Mr. C. P. Sheiston's Tetramarte (10st. 3lbs.), Owner .. ..	2
The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Avanti (11st 3lbs.), Regan .. ..	3
The Maharaja of Kashmir's Le Commissaire (10st. 3lbs.), Ermer .. ..	4

Won by  $2\frac{1}{2}$  lengths, 3 lengths,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  lengths.  
Time.—3 mins. 24 4-5 secs.

King Emperor's Cup. Distance (about) 1 mile —

Mr. A. C. Ardeshtir's Ethics (9st 3lbs.), Morris .. .. .	1
Mr. A. Higgins's Tel Asui (9st. 3lbs.), Raffaele .. .. .	2
The Maharaja of Kashmir's Pougatchev (9st 3lbs.), A. C. Walker .. .. .	3
Mr. A. Hoyt's Play On (9st 3lbs.), M Hoyt .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, $1\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, $1\frac{1}{2}$ lengths Time — 1 min. 41 secs	

Harrington Hurdle Plate. Distance (about) 2 miles —

Messrs Poddar and Somany's Old Time (9st 13lbs.), Baker .. .. .	1
Mrs. V. H. Rennie's Derryargan (10st 7lbs.), Hardecastle .. .. .	2
Mr. C. P. Sherston's Tetramarte (12st. 7lbs.), Ringstead .. .. .	3
Mr. R. M. Sassoon's Espiga (10st 11lbs.), Ermer .. .. .	4
Won by 4 lengths, 6 lengths, $3\frac{1}{2}$ lengths Time — 3 mins 37 3-5 secs.	

January Hurdle Plate Distance  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles —

J O'Hara Murray and C. B. Farrar Boy (9st.), Howard .. .. .	1
A Higgins Carey Dennis (12st. 6lbs.), Glenon .. .. .	2
C. P. Sherston Tetramarte (11st 8lbs.), Owner .. .. .	3
R K Bowie Rascal Monk (10st.), Marland .. .. .	4
Won by 30 lengths Time . 3 mins 20 2-5 secs.	

Imperial Cup Distance about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles —

Mrs. G Anthony's Giddle (8st 8lbs.), Batlam .. .. .	1
Mrs. Alex A Apcar Ji's Phudias (7st 11lbs.), ed. (8st. 11b.), Bond .. .. .	2
Mr. Victor's Mignabo (7st 7lbs.), ed (7st 12lbs.), Dhobie .. .. .	3
Mr. H. M. Thaddeus's Holygrail (8st 2lbs.), ed (8st. 4lbs.), Jones .. .. .	4
Won by a head, $\frac{1}{2}$ a length, a head Time — 6 mins 5 secs.	

Dominions Cup Distance about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles —

Mr. J Thompson's Duncan Stewart (7st 6lbs.), Bartlam .. .. .	1
Mr. W. Hayhoe's Battling Boy (8st. 11b.), Southey .. .. .	2
Mrs. A. H. C' Roston's Winter Gaiety (9st 3lbs.), Flynn .. .. .	3
Mr. A M and Mr. R M Sassoon's Royal Salmon (9st. 5lbs.), Emer .. .. .	4
Won by 2 lengths, $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths and $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time— 2 mins. 8 3-5 secs.	

Colombo.

Aden Handicap. Distance 6 furlongs —

Mr. Abu's Bahnood (8st 10lbs.), Kingston. 1	
Mr. S. A. Ghaftar's Busnad (8st. 9lbs.), Black .. .. .	2

Mrs W L Fonseka's Khazal Beg (7st. 11lbs.), White .. .. .	3
Mr. Mowlud Haji Ali's Fayik (9st 3lbs.), Warren .. .. .	4
Won by 2 lengths, $1\frac{1}{2}$ lengths Time — 1 min 25 3-5 secs	

Horn Club Cup. Distance 1 mile —

Capt F Fenwick's Dickdendeve (9st 10lbs.), Fielden .. .. .	1
Mr. A. E. de Silva's Silent Man (11st 10lbs.), Capt Barnes .. .. .	2
Mr. A. C. Abdeen's Red Knight (10st 13lbs.), Calughton .. .. .	3
Messrs M. K. Malik's and S. D. Singh's Hamid (11st 8lbs.), Muttukumaraswamy 4	
Won by short head Time—1 min and 45 1-5 secs	

Robert's Cup Distance 1 mile —

Messrs Bert and Brooke's Shali (7st 3lbs.), H Black .. .. .	1
Mrs. A Selvaratnam's Manshad (7st 10lbs.), Roberts .. .. .	2
Capt Fenwick's Sea King (9st 8lbs.), Davison .. .. .	3
Won by a head, $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time — 1 min 52 2-5 secs	

Bandaranaike Cup. Distance 5 furlongs, 23 yards —

Mrs. Coral's Moozever (7st. 2lbs.), Baker .. 1	
Capt F. Fenwick's Talaat (7st. 9lbs.), Davison .. .. .	2
Mr. Eli de Soysa's Zeebar (8st 8lbs), Marrs .. .. .	3
Mr. H. Tamavi's Labjar (7st. 6lbs.), Rosen .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, a neck. Time.—1 min. 8 3-5 secs.	

Colombo Cup. Distance 1 mile, 3 furlongs —

Mr. Douglas's Kornloff (9st.), Ward .. 1	
Mr. Rasallan's Gallant Knight (8st 12lbs.), Davison .. .. .	2
Mr. A. E. de Silva's Mountain Spy (9st.), Burgess .. .. .	3
Mrs. G. N. G. Walles's Seguarine (7st 11b) Rankin .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, a neck. Time — 2 mins 24 2-5 secs	

Galle Cup. Distance  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles —

Mr. Fellowes's Sorcerer (8st.), Burn .. 1	
Mr. M. G. Subbiah's Kudos (8st. 11lbs.), Spackman .. .. .	2
Major F. J. S. Turner's Invino (9st.), J. Rosen .. .. .	3
Capt. Fenwick's Forfelt (8st, 9lbs.), Davison 4	
Won by 3 lengths, 7 lengths. Time.—2 mins. 34 3-5 secs.	

**Governor's Cup.** Distance 1 mile, 3 furlongs.—

Mr. P. R. Subbier's Mahalakshmi (9st. 3lbs.)	1
Marrs .. .. .	2
Mr. C. A. Laing's Silverton (9st. 3lbs.)	2
Townsend .. .. .	3
Mrs. W. B. Bartlett's Cairngorm (9st. 3lbs.)	3
Burn .. .. .	4
Mr. G. I. Lyon's Comprise (9st 3lbs.)	4
Warren .. .. .	4
Won by 1 length, 2½ lengths. Time.—	
2 mins. 34 4-5 secs.	

**Manning Cup** Distance 1 mile —

Messrs R. C. Boustend and C. B. Collison's Mount Alice (7st 9lbs.), Ward .. .. .	1
Mr. C. A. Laing's Silverton (8st. 6lbs.)	2
Burn .. .. .	3
Mr. W. B. Bartlett's Aniseed (7st.), White .. .. .	2
Mr. G. I. Lyon's Comprise (9st 4lbs.)	4
Warren .. .. .	4
Won by 4 lengths, ½ length. Time.—1 min.	
49 2-5 secs	

**Karachi.****Club Cup** Distance 5 furlongs —

Mr. W. D. Enever's Sun Maid (9st 6lbs.), J Tymon .. .. .	1
Mr. B. N. Khana's Blue River (9st 8lbs.), Roxburgh .. .. .	2
Mr. and Mrs. Walter Turner's Marigold (8st. 3lbs.), R. Bell .. .. .	3
Won by a neck, a head, 4 lengths. Time —	
1min 4 secs.	

**Kolhapur.****Sir Leslie Wilson Cup** Distance 1½ miles.—

Chief of Miraj Jr's Jalal (8st. 10lbs.), Meekings .. .. .	1
Mr. A. R. Obaid's Roll Royce (8st. 3lbs.)	2
Obaid .. .. .	2
Miss Lilavathi Bhosle's Rubdan Pasha (9st 1lb.), Harding .. .. .	3
Mr. Ahmed Bin Mahmood's Azdashir (7st.), Graham .. .. .	4
Won by short head, ½ length, ¾ length. Time —2 mins 26 1/5 secs.	

**Maharaja Cup** Distance 1½ miles.

Thakore Sahab of Wadhwan and Lt.-Col. Zorawar Singh's Zorawar (9st. 1lb.)	1
Blyth .. .. .	1
Mr. C. Temoolji's Sky Hawk (8st. 9lbs.), Brace .. .. .	2
Nawab of Bhopal's Inducement (7st. 12lbs.)	2
Meekings .. .. .	3
Dowager Maharani of Kolhapur's Wincock Bunker (7 st 11lbs.), Bhimrao .. .. .	4
Won by ¾ length, ½ length, 1 length. Time.—2 mins. 16 3/5 secs.	

**Stewards' Plate.** Distance 1 mile.—

Mr. B. Rustomjee's Last Adventure (7st 11lbs.), Brace .. .. .	1
Mr. Kelso's De Beers II (9st. 2lbs.), Blyth .. .. .	2

Mr. L. V. Gove's Hatless (7st. 7lbs.), Graham .. .. .	1
Mr. Darbari Lal's Over (7st 5lbs.), Black .. .. .	1
Won by ¾ length, 1 length, ¾ length. Time.—1 minute 42 2/5 secs.	

**S. S. Akka Sahab Maharaj Cup.** Distance 1½ miles —

Maharaja of Kolhapur's Rosewater (10st. 7lbs.), Obaid .. .. .	1
Mr. G. McElligott's Dun Laoghaire (8st 2lbs.), Dall Acqua .. .. .	1
Mr. H. M. Dharmsey's Navroz Charm (7st 6lbs.), H. McQuade .. .. .	1
Lt.-Col. Zorawar Singh and Mr. Kapilrai Mehta's Devaka (7st 9lbs.) B McQuade .. .. .	1
Won by a neck, ½ length, 3 lengths. Time.—2mins. 15 secs.	

**Shri Aisahasab Maharaj Cup.** Distance 1 miles —

Mr. D. D. Chawan's Baharnooi (7st. 6lbs.), H McQuade .. .. .	1
Dowager Maharani of Kolhapur's Virkumar (7st. 11lbs.), Whiteside .. .. .	1
Maharaja of Kolhapur's Mutashar (9st.), Obaid .. .. .	1
Chief of Miraj Jr's Khumayssa (8st 1lb.), Harding .. .. .	4
Won by ½ length, 1 length, 1 length. Time.—2mins. 25 1-5 secs.	

**R. R. S. Cup.** Distance 6 furlongs.—

Mr. K. Nazzimuddin's Phillip Sidney (9st. 4lbs.) Brace .. .. .	1
Mr. R. U. Gove's Hatless (7st. 4lbs.), Graham .. .. .	2
Mr. Byramji Rustomji Ji's Last Adventure (7st 8lbs.), Stokes .. .. .	4
Miss Lilavati Bhosle's Leicester Lady (9st. 1lb.), Whiteside .. .. .	4
Won by ½ length, a neck, ½ length. Time.—1min. 16 1-5 secs	

**Shri Shahu Maharaja Memorial Cup.** Distance 1 mile.—

Mr. C. Temulji's Sky Hawk (8st 3lbs.), Brace .. .. .	1
Mr. Darbarilal's Witch Music (7st 13lbs.), S. Black .. .. .	2
The Thakore Sahab of Wadhwan and Lt. Col. Zorawar Singh's Zorawar (8st. 12lbs.), Blyth .. .. .	3
The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Silver Salmon (7st. 2 lbs.), Stokes .. .. .	4
Won by a neck, a neck, ½ length. Time.—1min. 43 3-5 secs.	

**Shri Shivaji Maharaja Commemoration Cup.** Distance 1 mile.—

Mr. Byramjee Rustomjee's Pomagne (10st. 2lbs.), Brace .. .. .	1
Mr. G. McElligott's Dun Laoghaire (8st. 3lbs.), Dall Acqua .. .. .	2
Mr. H. M. Dharamsey's Navroz Charm (7st. 8lbs.), H. McQuade .. .. .	3
H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Rosewater (10st 12lbs.), Obaid .. .. .	4
Won by 1½ lengths, a short head, 1½ lengths. Time.—1min. 46 1-5 secs.	



Shri Yuvraj of Dewas Cup. Distance 5 furlongs.—

Akka Saheb Maharaj's Irish Bight (7st. 7lbs.), Whiteside .. .. .	1
Mr. M. C. Patel's Cavern (8st. 11lbs.), Brace .. .	2
Mr. E. S. Fodfrey's Clairette (7st. 12lbs.), Meekings .. .. .	3
Mr. G. McElligott's Bismarck II (8st. 9lbs.), Dall Acqua .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 1 length, 1 length Time.—1 min. 3 secs.	

### Lahore.

Woodward Plate. Distance (about) 1  $\frac{1}{2}$  miles.—

Mr. S. C. Woodward's Mudlool (8st. 7lbs.) Balfour .. .. .	1
Mr. N. M. Mubarak's Abhoor (8st. 11lbs.), Leeson .. .. .	2
Mr. R. P. Sukla's Aman (10st. 8lbs.), Purtoosingh .. .. .	3
Mr. Abdul Wahid's Unwan (7st.), Ghasita .. .	4
Won by short head, 3 lengths, 2 lengths. Time.—2 mins. 58 2-5 secs	

New Year Chase Distance (about) 2 miles —

Capt. P. J. Hilliard's Just Cause (12st.), Owner .. .. .	1
Mr. C. E. D. Cooper's Bloomsbury Square (11st. 7lbs.), Capt. L. M. H. Benn .. .	2
Major C. M. Steward's Her Last (12st.), Mr. F. L. Cundell .. .. .	3
Mr. J. C. Tuley's Donore (12st. 7lbs.) .. .	4
Won by 2 lengths, 2 lengths, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths. Time.—4 mins. 7 3-5 secs.	

Gold Cup (Div. I). Distance (about) 7 furlongs —

Major D. Vaurenen's Her Ladyship (8st. 11lb.), F. R. Brooks .. .. .	1
Mr. Raza Mohd. Khan's Merry Pass (8st.), Balfour .. .. .	2
Messrs. Raja Mohan Manucha and Kashi Charan's Troubadour (8st. 11lbs.), J. J. Wallace .. .. .	3
Mrs. K. R. Mehra's Bhutnath (8st. 5lbs.), F. Black .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, 1 length, neck. Time.—1 min. 29 2-5 secs.	

Punjab Commission Cup (Div. I). Distance (about) 7 furlongs.—

Mr. R. G. Saulez's Last Post (8st 11lbs.), F. R. Brooks .. .. .	1
Mrs. E. Zozoli's Alta Ronco (9st. 8lbs.), Balfour .. .. .	2
Mrs. J. Thompson's A La Violette (9st. 10lbs.), F. Black .. .. .	3
Mr. Kashi Charan's Alan Boy (9st. 6lbs.), J. J. Wallace .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, 2 lengths. Time.—1 min. 28 2-5 secs.	

Punjab Commission Cup (Div. II). Distance (about) 7 furlongs —

Mr. Rang Bahadur's Motopo (8st 10lbs.), E. Roxburgh .. .. .	1
Sir Henry Craik's Favourite Fault (8st. 5lbs.) F. R. Brooks .. .. .	2
Mr. Taj Mohd. Khan's Southern Glow (7st. 12lbs.), Leeson .. .. .	3
Mr. S. Khanna's Privilege (8st 4lbs.), Purtoosingh .. .. .	4
Won by 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 4 lengths Time.—1 min. 30 secs.	

Punjab Hurdles. Distance about 2 miles.—

Major C. K. Day's Offence (10st. 7lbs.), Mr. J. L. Dalzell .. .. .	1
Major George Barnett and Capt. R. K. Garrow's Balaklava (11st.), cair. (11st 1lb.), Bunnetta .. .. .	2
Mrs. G. Dudley Mathew's Le Maure (10st. 9lbs.), Mr. Batne .. .. .	3
Mr. G. R. D. Fitzpatrick's Antaeus (11st.), Owner .. .. .	4
Won by 1 length, 3 lengths, 12 lengths. Time.—3 mins. 51 secs.	

C. & M. G. Cup Distance about 1 mile, 1 furlong —

Mr. F. R. Scully's Branhope (9st. 8lbs. car 9st. 13lbs.), Mr. R. C. Hulbert .. .. .	1
Capt. L. M. H. Benn's Hollywood Star (11st. 13lbs.), Owner .. .. .	2
Major J. J. Cune's Lochena (10st. 2lbs.), F.-Lt. Gore .. .. .	3
Major E. J. Fulton's Cunnagh Rose (11st. 2lbs.), Capt. A. M. Bernard .. .. .	4
Won by length, length, length. Time.—2 mins 4-5 secs.	

Governor's Cup. Distance about 1  $\frac{1}{2}$  miles. —

Messrs. Raja Mohan Manycha's and Kashi Charan's Philroe (7st.), J. J. Wallace .. .	1
Capt. J. M. W. Martin's and Mr. C. P. Sherston's Snow Boat (7st. 12lbs.), F. Black .. .. .	2
Mrs. D. B. Shaw's Little Welsh (7st. 13lbs.), E. Roxburgh .. .. .	3
Mr. Raza Mohd. Khan's Merry Pass (8st. 9lbs.), Balfour .. .. .	4
Won by 2 lengths, half length, 4 lengths. Time.—2 mins. 9 3-5 secs	

Merchant's Cup Distance about 5 furlongs.—

Raja Bahadur of Katiani's Dhirra (8st 12lbs.), F. Black .. .. .	1
Mr. Ranga Bahadur's Sweet Fragment (8st. 9lbs.), E. Roxburgh .. .. .	2
Mr. S. C. Woodward's Arch Lady (9st. 12lbs.), Ashwood .. .. .	3
Mrs. G. Dudley Mathew's Little White Lies (7st 2lbs.), J. Donnelly .. .. .	4
Won by 4 lengths, short head, short head. Time.—1 min. 2 3-5 secs.	

Indian Griffins Plate Distance about 6 furlongs.—

Mr. F. R. Scully's Spring Lamb (8st. 7lbs.), J. Donnelly .. 1  
 Mr. Mohd. Akbar's Kangaroo (8st. 11lbs.), Ashwood .. 2  
 Mr. C. A. Todd's Anne Boleyn (8st. 13lbs.), E. Roxburgh .. 3  
 Mr. Walter Turner's Peg-O-My-Heart (8st. 11lbs.), Tymon .. 4  
 Won by short head, short head Time.— 1 min. 20 3-6 secs.

The Kalat Plate Distance about 1 mile.—

Mr. S. C. Woodward's Mudlool } Dead  
 (8st. 2lbs.), Balfour } Heat 1  
 Raizada Indel Sam's Hollywood }  
 (7st. 4lbs.), Tymon }  
 Mr. R. P. Sukla's Aman (10st. 5lbs.), Putoosingh .. 3  
 Mr. A. H. J. Daloo's Mosul Queen (8st. 2lbs.), Owner .. 4  
 Won by dead heat,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, short head Time—1 min. 55 1-5 secs.

Lahore Produce Cup Distance about 6 furlongs.—

Messrs. B. Jagjit Singh and S. Bhagat Singh's Bali (9st. 11lb.), Putoosingh .. 1  
 Lt.-Col. T. Burridge and Messrs. C. W. Tosh, D. H. Peel Yates and J. C. F. Davidson's Catinka (8st.), Rylands .. 2  
 Sh. Henry Chak and Capt. R. G. Saulcz's Young Minx (8st. 12lbs.), F. R. Brooks .. 3  
 Mr. Permainand Sehgal's Sedge Moor (8st. 12lbs.), J. Donnelly .. 4  
 Won by a neck,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  lengths. Time—1 min. 17 3-5 secs.

Indian Grand National. Distance 3 miles.—

Major C. M. Stewart's Her Last (12st. 5lbs.), Mr. F. L. Cudell .. 1  
 Capt. P. J. Hilliard's Just Cause (12st. 1lb.), Owner .. 2  
 Lt.-Col. Burridge and Mr. H. N. Nachaurin's Half Note (10st.), Mr. J. L. Dalzell .. 3  
 Mr. R. P. P. Smyly's Lucky Mac (12st. 6lbs.), Mr. P. A. A. Heneker .. 4  
 Won by 4 lengths,  $\frac{3}{4}$  lengths, 8 lengths. Time.—6 mins. 24 2-5 secs.

Steward's Cup. Distance about 1 mile.—

Mr. R. G. Saulcz's Last Post (7st. 12lbs.), F. R. Brooks .. 1  
 Mrs. J. Thompson's A La Violette (9st. 2lbs.), F. Black .. 2  
 Mr. K. B. Fay Mohd. Khan's Parchment II (8st. 7 lbs.), Leeson .. 3  
 Dr. Desraj Sharma's Sunbow (7st. 5lbs.), Putoosingh .. 4  
 Won by a head, neck, 1 length. Time— 1 min. 41 2-5 secs.

Jammu Cup. Distance about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles.—

Capt. L. M. H. Benn's Hollywood Star (9st. 6lbs.), F. Black .. 1  
 Mr. E. Thorpe's Silver Stand (8st. 7lbs.), J. Donnelly .. 2

Mr. Kashu Charan's Truthful (8st. 6lbs.), J. J. Wallace .. 3  
 Major J. J. Clume's Queen of the Harem (8st. 7lbs.), Tymon .. 4  
 Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, 1 length. Time.—2 mins. 10 2-5 secs.

## Lucknow.

Atiab Cup Distance  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles

Mr. R. P. Shukla's Aman (10st. 6lbs.), Putoosingh .. 1  
 Mr. Raizada Indersain's Hollywood (7st. 8lbs.), Tymon .. 2  
 Mr. J. Thompson's Florio (7st. 4 lbs., cd., 7st. 6 lbs.), R. Alford .. 3  
 Miss E. Dudley Mathew's Babel (8st. 7lbs.), Balfour .. 4  
 Won by 1 length, 3 lengths, 1 length Time—2 mins. 28 4-5 secs.

Antree Chase Distance (about) 2 miles, 5 furlongs.—

Major C. M. Stewart's Her Last (12st. 1 lb.), Cudell .. 1  
 Mr. C. P. Sherston's Varplum (9st. 6lbs., cd., 10st. 1 lb.), Owner .. 2  
 Mr. I. C. Tetley's Donore (12st. 7lbs.), Owner .. 3  
 Won by distance, distance Time—5 mins. 33 secs.

Services' Plate. Distance 1 mile, 1 furlong.—

Capt. L. M. H. Benn's Hollywood Star (9st. 13 lbs.), Owner .. 1  
 Mr. C. E. D. Cooper's Bloomsbury Squire (10st. 5lbs.), Owner .. 2  
 Lt.-Col. T. Burridge's Kenya (10st. 7lbs.), Flight-Lieut. Gore .. 3  
 Capt. C. B. Haivey and Major B. O. Hutchinson Cold Day (9st. 10lbs.), Capt. Harver .. 4  
 Won by 6 lengths, a neck,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length Time— 1 min. 58 1-5 secs.

Lucknow Grand National. Distance about 2 miles, 5 furlongs.—

Mr. S. C. Tetley's Donore (12st.), Owner .. 1  
 Mr. C. P. Sherston's Cleopas (9st.), Khamalal .. 2  
 Mr. R. P. P. Smyly's Lucky Mack (11st. 9lbs.), Capt. Mosley .. 3  
 Mr. C. P. Sherston's Varplum (9st.), Owner .. 4  
 Won by 6 lengths, 12 lengths Distance. Time— 5 mins. 36 secs.

Civil Service Cup. Distance 7 furlongs.—

Mr. R. S. Aulez's Last Post (7st. 8lbs.), Bartlam .. 1  
 Messrs. N. D. Bagree and S. R. Varma's Passed (9st. 2lbs.), Morris .. 2  
 Mr. T. Zorzh's Alla Romeo (8st. 11b.), Balfour .. 3  
 Mrs. J. Thompson's A La Violette (8st. 3lbs.), Christie .. 4  
 Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, length, head. Time— 1 min. 26 3-5 secs.

Harcourt Butler Cup. Distance 5 furlongs—  
Mr. S. Khanna's Catinka (7st.), Christie .. 1  
Mr. Raza Mohd Khan's Merry Pass (9st.  
12lbs.), Balfour .. 2  
Mrs G Dudley Mathews' Little White Lies  
(9st. 9lbs.), Capt. Bernard .. 3  
Messrs Kachicharan and Rajamohan  
Manucha's Philroe (8st. 10lbs), Raffaele 4  
Won by 1 length, neck, 1 length Time—  
1min 2 2-5secs.

Jehangirabad Cup Distance 7 furlongs—  
Capt T G Atherton's Minstrel Boy (8st.  
4lbs.), Christie .. 1  
Mr. C. P. Sheiston and Capt J W  
Martin's Show Boat (8st. 12lbs.), } Dead  
Southey .. } Heat  
Miss E Dudley Mathews' Nelson (7st.), }  
Bona .. } 2  
Mr. Cashi Caran and Raja Mohan Man-  
chua's Philroe (8st 9lbs.), Raffaele 4  
Won by 1 length, dead heat, head Time—  
1min 31 secs

Governor's Cup Distance 5 furlongs—  
Mr. J. O'Hara Murray and Major C B  
Farrar's Boy (6st 10lbs.), Ghasita 1  
Mr Kashi Charan's Alan Boy (7st. 2lbs ),  
(7st. 5 lbs ), Wallace 2  
Mr J M Judah's Ukraine (8st. 6lbs ),  
Southey 3  
Mr. R G Sanchez's Last Post (7st ), car  
(7st 4lbs ), Bartlam 4  
Won by 2 lengths, length, 1 length Time—  
1min 1 2-5 secs

Lucknow Hurdles Distance about 2 miles  
Major C K Davy's Offence (10st 10lbs ),  
car (10st 12lbs ), Capt. Moseley 1  
Mrs. R H. Remick's Derry Argan (10st  
10lbs.), Alford 2  
Capt L M H Benn's Hollywood Star  
(10st 4lbs ), Owner 3  
Mr. G W R. Fitzpatrick's Antaens (10st  
11lbs ), Barne 4  
Won by 1 length, length, 1 1/2 lengths Time—  
3min 51 secs

### Madras.

Sivaganga Cup Distance 6 furlongs.  
Mrs Clarke's Fanciful (7st. 9lbs.). Taylor 1  
Mr Visvanath Chanticleer (8st 7lbs ).  
Hill .. 2  
Mrs Wallace Savoy's (8st 2 lbs ) Gethun 3  
The Earl of Shannon's Ctesonnie (7st. 4lbs  
car 7st 5lbs ), Little 4  
Won by 1 length, 1/2 length, a neck Time:—  
1 min. 19 1-5 secs.  
Hajee Sir Ismail Salt Memorial Plate.  
Distance 1 mile  
Mr Chabildas' Nassat (8st 11 lbs ), Rook. 1  
Messrs Rupchand and Janad Mohamed's  
English Star (8st 6lbs ). Hill .. 2  
Mr Lookmanji's Mherab (9st 2lbs ), Wright 3  
Mr. Chabildas' Zari (8st. 13lbs.),  
8 Black .. 4  
Won by 1/2 length, 1 length, a neck,  
Time.—1 min. 57secs.

The R. C. T Cup—Distance 1 1/4 miles.  
Maharaja of Kolhapur's Bridgethorn (8st.  
10lbs.), Forsyth .. 1  
Mr. Somasundaram's Fors Abbey (7st.  
13lbs.), Pinkstone .. 2  
Dewan Bahadur Murugappa Chettiar's Irish  
Star (7st. 8lbs.), Roberts 3  
Mr Mohamed Oomer's Golden Yew (8st.  
3lbs.) Thompson 4  
Won by 1 1/4 lengths, 1 1/4 lengths, 1/2 length  
Time 2 mts. 9 3/5 seconds

The Mysore Cup—Distance 1 mile  
Major Nimbalkar's Prince Shivar, (9st  
3lbs.), Forsyth .. 1  
Mr. Lalvani's Tetford (7st. 6lbs ), B  
McQuade .. 2  
Mrs Clarke's Fanciful (8st. 11b ). Taylor 3  
Sh Annamalai Chettiar's Brutus (9st. 11bs ),  
Meekings 4  
Won by 1 1/2 lengths, 1/2 length, 2 lengths  
Time 1 min 45 1/5 seconds.

Venkatagiri Cup Distance 6 furlongs  
Messrs Wahab and Hamad Mohamed's Ma-  
hoot (8st 2lbs ), Rook 1  
Mr. Sion of Nassim's Copper King H 7-4 car  
(7st 4lbs Meekings 2  
The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Maharam (80  
car 8st. 2lbs ), Forsyth 3  
Mr Ahmed's Sonja (8st 11lbs.), Wright 4  
Won by a neck, a short head, 1 length  
Time 1 min 22 4 5 seconds.

Kirlampudi Cup—Distance 6 furlongs  
The Maharaja of Mysore's Rooftop (7st  
11lbs.), 8 Black 1  
Mr Wallis Guadalquiv (8st , 6lbs ), B Rosen 2  
Mr. Wallace's Arran Comrade (7-9 car ) 7st ,  
11 lbs.) Taylor 3  
Mr Wallis' Moyala (9st 6lbs ), Aldridge 4  
Won by a neck, 1 1/2 length, 1 length  
Time 1 min 15 2 5 seconds.

Trades Cup—Distance 1 1/4 miles  
Messrs Matland Jones, Nugent Grant and  
W C Jones' Mehol (8st 11b ), Rook 1  
Mr Somasundaram's Fors Abbey (9st 4lbs ),  
Gethun 2  
The Raja of Bobbili Rex (9st ). Forsyth 3  
Mr. Lamu's Star of the South (7st 11lbs.),  
Aldridge 4  
Won by 1/2 length, 2 lengths, 1/2 length  
Time 2 mms 9 3 5 seconds

NIZAM'S Cup—Distance 1 mile.  
Mr. Soma Sundram's Fors Abbey (7st.  
12lbs ), Pinkstone 1  
The Maharaja of Mysore's Maya (9st 11b ),  
8 Black 2  
Mr Wallace's Arran Comrade (7st 7lbs.),  
B. McQuade 3  
The Maharani of Venkatagiri's Frosty Bull  
( 8-7 car 7st. (10lbs ), Gethun 4  
Won by 1 length, 1/2 length, a head.  
Time.—1 min. 41 2-5 secs.

**Bobbili Cup.** Distance 1 mile

Messrs. Wahab and Hamad Mohamed's Mahoot (9st. 2lbs.), Rook ..	1
Mr. Lookmani's High Flier (8st. 11lbs.), Moore ..	2
Messrs. Wahab and Hamad Mohamed's English Star (8st. 9lbs.), Thompson ..	3
Mr. Sion F. Nassim's Copper King II (8st. 3lbs.), Meekings ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ head.	
Time—1 min. 52 4-5 secs.	

**Belvedere Plate** Distance 1 mile 1 furlong.

Maharaja of Venkatagiri's Son of Sun (7st. 13lbs.), Gethin ..	1
Maharaja of Mysore's Twain (8st.), Meekings ..	2
Messrs. Patel and Raymond Solomon's Seal (7st. 13lbs.), H. Black ..	3
Mr. Laing's Silverton (9st. 4lbs.), B. Rosen ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time 1 min. 54 2-6 secs.	

**Governor's Cup.** R. C. and Distance,

The Maharaja of Venkatagiri's Son of Sin (8st. 3lbs.), Gethin ..	1
Mr. Govindaraj and Capt. D'Arcy's Helen's Glory 7-7 car (7st. 8lbs.), Meekings ..	2
Mr. Mohamed Oomes's Golden Yew (7-4 car 7st. 6lbs.), H. McQuade ..	3
Mrs. Clarke's Reel (8st. 10lbs.), Wright ..	4
Won by neck, $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths	
Time—2 mins 50 15 secs.	

**NEW YEAR PLATE.**—Distance 7 furlongs.

Mrs. Waller's Carslae Croft (9st.), B. Rosen 1	
Mr. Laing's Star of the South (7-7), cd. 7st. 9lbs.), Gethin ..	2
Mr. Govindaraj and Capt. D'Arcy's Mallick (9st. 4lbs.), Meekings ..	3
Mr. McElligott's Beautiful Star (7-4 cr. (7st. 5lbs.), H. Black ..	4
Won by length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 4 lengths.	
Time—1 min. 29 secs	

**Parlakimedi Cup** Distance 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  miles—

Messrs. Wahab and Hamad Mohamed's English Star (7st. 4lbs.), R. Rosen ..	1
Mr. Haji Abdulla Mana's Murat (7-9 cd. (7st. 10 lbs.), Rook ..	2
Mr. Ali Haji Hassoun's Nickel (7st. 11lbs.), S. Black ..	3
Mr. Inamudin's Abrash (7st. 4lbs.), Bhimrao. 4	
Won by 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, 3 lengths, 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths.	
Time—2 mins. 22 2-5 secs.	

**Stewards' Cup (Div. I).** Distance 6 furlongs.

The Maharaja of Mysore's Lignan (9 t. S. Black ..	1
The Raja of Parlakimedi's Good Biz (7st. 9lbs.), Roberts ..	2
The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Former (8st. 11lb.), Forsyth ..	3
Mr. Waller's Moyola (8st. 10lbs.), B. Rosen ..	4
Won by a neck, a head, $\frac{1}{2}$ length.	
Time—1 min. 15 secs.	

**Stewards' Cup (Div. II).** Distance 6 furlongs.

Mr. Franelh's Dorinda (8st. 11lbs.), B. Rosen ..	1
Mr. Wallace's Arran Comrade (8st. 7lbs.), Taylor ..	2
Mr. S. A. A. Annamalai Chettiar's Solingen (9st. 4lbs.), Forsyth ..	3
Mr. Govindaraj and Capt. D'Arcy's Helen's Glory (9st.), Meekings ..	4
Won by 2 lengths, a short head, 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths.	
Time—1 min 15 $\frac{1}{2}$ secs.	

**Maharani of Venkatagiri Cup.** Distance 7 furlongs.

Mrs. Clarke's Fanciful (8st.), Taylor ..	1
Raja Khaja Pershad's Chantry (9st. 6lbs.), Forsyth ..	2
Mr. S. A. A. Annamalai Chettiar's Brutus (9st.), Meekings ..	3
The Earl of Shannon's Ctesonue (7st. 4lbs.), More ..	4
Won by 2 lengths, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths.	
Time 1 minute, 30 2-5 seconds.	

**Ramnad Cup.** Distance 1 mile, 1 furlong—

Messrs. Maitland-Jones, Nugent-Grant and W. E. Jones's Melilot, (8st. 13lbs.), Look ..	1
Mr. Laing's Star of the South (8st. 10lbs.), Marrs ..	2
The Raja of Parlakimedi's Invercloy (8st. 8lbs.), Pinkstone ..	3
Mr. Moosa I Hossain's Bachelor's Bees (7-4cd. 7st. 5lbs.), B. McQuade ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, a head	
Time—1 minute, 56 2-5 seconds.	

**Willington Plate.** Distance 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  mile.

Mrs. Koelman's Mars (7-6. car. 7st 7lbs.), H. McQuade ..	1
Mr. Syed Ali Ibr's Zari (8st. 9lbs.), Rook ..	2
Mr. Al Haji Hassoun's Nickel (9st. 4lbs.), Gethin ..	3
Mr. Shamlan Sabhanoor (7-6 car (7st. 8lbs.), S. Black ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, a short head, $\frac{1}{2}$ length	
Time—3 mins. 26 3-5 secs.	

**Ceylon Cup** Distance 1 mile.

Mr. Govindaraj's Rahinderry (7st. 13lbs.), Meekings ..	1
The Rajah of Dhanrajgir's Nefertiti (9st.), Moore ..	2
Mrs. Clarke The Right Man (8st. 8lbs.), Taylor ..	3
The Nawab Mahdi Jung Bahadur's Galavale (9st. 4lbs.), Forsyth ..	4
Won by a head, 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, $\frac{1}{2}$ length.	
Time—1 min. 42 3-5 secs.	

**Irwin Plate.** Distance 7 furlongs—

Mrs. Waller's Carslae Croft (7st. 10lbs.), H. Black ..	1
Mr. Waller's Guada Iquivir (9st. 6lbs.), Marr ..	2
Mrs. Selvaratnam's Sathivan, (9st.), H. McQuade ..	3
The Maharani of Venkatagiri's Frosty Bill (8st. 11lb.), Gethin ..	4
Won by a head, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length.	
Time—1 min 28 3-5 secs.	

Merchants' Cup. Distance 1 mile, 1 furlong.

The Maharaja of Venkatagiri's Son of Sin (9st 4lbs.), Gethin .. ..	1
The Maharaja of Venkatagiri's Ignam (7st. 7lbs.), H. Black .. ..	2
The Maharaja of Mysore's Twain (8st. 3lbs.), Marrs .. ..	3
Mr. S. A. A. Annamali Chettiar's Solingen (7st. 12lbs.), Roberts .. ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, a short head, a head. Time—1min. 55 $\frac{1}{2}$ secs.	

Cochin Cup. Distance 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  miles.

Messrs Gramany and Shunmugam's Gazi (7st. 11lbs.), Black .. ..	1
Mr. Shunmugam's Hawal (8st. 7lbs.), Marrs .. ..	2
Messrs. Mashal and Kishandas's Abaris (9st 4lbs.), Thompson .. ..	3
Mr. Mashal's Abbadie (7st, 4lbs., cd. 7st. 5lbs.), White .. ..	4
Won by 4 lengths, a short head, $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time—3mins.	

Calcutta Plate. Distance 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  miles.

Major Nimbalkar's Pratapsinha (8st. 3lbs.), Forsyth .. ..	1
Mr. Govindaraj and Capt. D'Arcy's Irish Love (8st. 3lbs.), Meekings .. ..	2
Mr. Shantidas Askanum's Condescend (7st. 8lbs.), B McQuade .. ..	3
Rajah of Parlakimedi's Invercloy (8st. 8lbs.), Pinkston .. ..	4
Won by 2 lengths, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, 1 length Time—not taken	

Mysore.

Sirdar Lakshmikantharaj Urs' Cup Distance 1 mile, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  furlongs. —

Messrs S. V. Stokes and Mane's Al Mandool (7st. 7lbs.), Evans .. ..	1
Mr. Munusamy Naidu's Zari (8st. 7lbs.), Jones .. ..	2
Mr. Jassum M Ismail's Dhubooh (8st 7lbs.), Dillon .. ..	3
Mr. Ayub Asad's Legion of Honour (8st. 8lbs.), Morris .. ..	4
Won by 1 length, a neck, 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths Time—2 mins. 32 1-5 secs.	

Bobbili Cup Distance 1 mile, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  furlongs —

Mr. Lookmanji's Breach (7st. 2lbs.), W. McCarthy .. ..	1
Mr. Ali Haji Hassoun's Nickel (8st 1lb.), Evans .. ..	2
The Maharaja of Rajpipla's Madhi (8st 5lbs.), Jones .. ..	3
Mr A. C. Ardeshir's Buick (9st 4lbs.), Dillon .. ..	4
Won by 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time —2mins. 31 4-5 secs.	

Steward's Cup (Div. I). Distance 6 furlongs.—

The Maharaja of Mysore's Lignan (8st. 10lbs.), Hill .. ..	1
Mr A. E. Wanker's Her Highness (7st. 12lbs.), Dillon .. ..	2

Mr. W Evans' Bismarck II (7st 12lbs.), Evans .. ..

Mrs. Apar and Mr. Esson's Snoops (8st. 5lbs.), Bond .. ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length and $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time.—1 min and 13-1-5 secs.	

R C T. C. Cup. Distance 1 mile, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  furlongs —

Messrs. Patel and Raymond's Solomon's Seal (8st. 10lbs.), Dillon .. ..	1
The Maharaja Venkatagiri's Frosty Bill (8st 12lbs.), Dall Acqua .. ..	2
Mr. Govind Raj and Capt. Darcy's Mallick (9st 3lbs.), Meekings .. ..	3
Mr. Ali Haskel's Domremy (9st 1lb.), Obaid .. ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 1 length and 1 length Time. —2 mins. 17 secs.	

Steward's Cup (Div II) Distance 6 furlongs —

Mr. Somasundram's Eothen (8st. 3lbs.), Rosen .. ..	1
Mr. Govindraj and Capt. Darcy's Wenuv (7st. 12lbs.), Meekings .. ..	2
The Maharaja of Mysore's Maya (9st 1lb.), Hill .. ..	3
Mr. W Hayhoe's Green Aloe (8st 2lbs.), Southey .. ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, head and $\frac{1}{2}$ length Time. 1 min 15 secs	

Yuvaraja of Mysore Cup Distance 1 mile, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  furlongs —

Mrs. Lalithamba's Chanson (8st 6lbs.), Hill .. ..	1
Mr. Annamalai Chettiar's Brutus (9st 4lbs.), Obaid .. ..	2
Mr. Viswanath's Chanticleer (8st 8lbs.), Dillon .. ..	3
Dewan Bahadur A. M. Chettiar's Cherry Boy (7st 11lbs.), J. McCarthy .. ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, 2 lengths and $\frac{1}{2}$ length Time —2 min and 18 secs	

Maharaja's Gold Cup Distance 1 mile, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  furlongs —

The Maharaja of Rajpipla's Abundance (8st 5lbs.), Jones .. ..	1
The Maharaja of Mysore's Alcor (7st 5lbs., cd 7st 7lbs.), Meekings .. ..	2
Mr. N Begmahomed's Chivalresque (9st 2lbs.), Morris .. ..	3
The Maharaja of Mysore's Twain (7st 9lbs.), Rosen .. ..	4
Won by 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length and 1 length Time —2 mins. and 15 secs.	

Sir Hajee Plate Distance 1 mile —

Mr. Ismail Haji Mahomed's Mumrih (9st. 3lbs.), Obaid .. ..	1
Mr. Chengelroya Naidu's Permacil (7st 4lbs.), Graham .. ..	2
Mr. Keolman's Broker (8st 2lbs.), Thompson .. ..	3
Messrs. G. Ramany and Shunmugam's Jinny (7st 5 lbs.), W. McCarthy .. ..	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 2 lengths, $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time.—1 min. 40 4-5 secs.	

Late Colonel Desraj Urs Memorial Plate  
Distance 6 furlongs.—

Mr. Byramjee Rustomjee's Draughtsman (8st 11lbs.), Dillon .. .. .	1
Mr Annamalai Chettiar's Broadway Joe (8st. 5lbs.), Rosen .. .. .	2
The Maharaja of Mysore's Alcori (7st 4lbs.), Mendoza .. .. .	3
Mr W. Evans's Bismarck II (8st. 7lbs.), Evans .. .. .	4
Won by 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time.— 1 min. 15 secs.	

## Trial Plate Distance 7 furlongs —

Mr. A Higgins's Rimmon (9st 5lbs.), Morris .. .. .	1
Mr Govindaraj's Rehinderry (8st. 2lbs.), Black .. .. .	2
Mrs Apar's Lemmy (8st 12lbs.), Bond .. .. .	3
Mr M R Patel's Love Parade (7st 3lbs.), J McCarthy .. .. .	4
Won by 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 1 length Time—1 min 29 4-5 secs.	

## Ootacamund.

The Sir Mahomed Usman Cup Distance 1  $\frac{1}{2}$   
miles —

Mr Hedeshezada's Goolab (9st 7lbs.), Spackman .. .. .	1
Mr Shamlan's Sabhanoor (9st 1lb.), Marland .. .. .	2
Mr Mohamed's Fury (7st 8lbs) McQuade .. .. .	3
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Vortex (7st 6lbs.), H McQuade .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ length, 2 lengths, neck Time— 2 mins 30 secs	

## Governor's Cup Distance 1 mile, 3 furlongs —

Dewan Bahadur A M M Chettiar's Irish Star (8st. 3lbs.), Moore .. .. .	1
The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Silver Salmon (9st 4lbs.), S Black .. .. .	2
Mr Sultan Chinoy's Butterfly (9st 2lbs.), Harding .. .. .	3
H E Sir George Stanley's Corviglia (7st 12lbs.), Mendoz .. .. .	4
Won 2 lengths, 3 lengths, 4 lengths Time— 2 mins 23 2-5 secs	

## Stewards' Plate Distance 6 furlongs —

Mr Ali Asker's Douceur (8st. 2lbs) Rosen .. .. .	1
Mr Rutford's Cyclax (7st. 4lbs.), Moore .. .. .	2
Mr. Paul's Roseante II (9st 10lbs.), Spack- man .. .. .	3
Mr Summer's Dios (8st.), Harding .. .. .	4
Won by a neck, $\frac{1}{2}$ length. Time.—1 min 17 2-5secs	

## The Sivaganga Cup Distance 1 mile.—

The Earl of Shannon's Land of Hope (7st 4lbs.), Moore .. .. .	1
Mr. Summer's Dios (7st 10lbs.), Harding .. .. .	2
Mr Evans's Galactic (9st 2lbs.), Spackman .. .. .	3
Mr. Ali Asker's Johblond (7st. 4lbs.), Rosen .. .. .	4
Won by 1 length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length, $\frac{1}{2}$ length Time—1 min 50 secs	

## The Willingdon Plate. Distance 6 furlongs.—

Mr. Ali Asker's Pamela Mary (8st. 8lbs.), Rosen .. .. .	1
Mr. McElligotti's Bismark II (9st.), Spack- man .. .. .	2
The Maharaja of Kolhapur's Va Vite (7st, 12lbs.), Bhimrao .. .. .	3
Won by $\frac{3}{4}$ lengths, $2\frac{1}{2}$ lengths. Time.— 1 min 20 2-5 secs.	

## Poona.

The Willingdon Cup. Distance 1  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile—

Mr Eve's Knight at Arms (8st 2lbs.), Marrable .. .. .	1
H. E the Viceroy's Honeydew (9st. 2lbs.), Walker .. .. .	2
Mr Eve's Rosette (9st. 2 lb.), Brace .. .. .	3
H H Maharaja of Kolhapur's Rosewater (9st. 1lb.), Obaid .. .. .	4
Also ran—Vignette (9st 2lb.) .. .. .	
Won by $\frac{1}{2}$ lengths, $\frac{3}{4}$ lengths $\frac{1}{2}$ length Time—2 mins. 40 2-5 seconds.	

The Ebor Handicap Distance 1  $\frac{1}{2}$  miles

Mr A I Begmahomed's Crusty (8st 10lbs.), Bowley .. .. .	1
Mr Eve's Superlative (7st 11lb.), Brace .. .. .	2
H H Maharaja of Kolhapur's Winnock Bunker (7st.), Graham .. .. .	3
Mr Diamond's Galloping Major (7st 10lbs.), Raffaele .. .. .	4
Won by short-head, 4 lengths, 4 lengths Time—2 min 8 1-5 secs.	

## The Newbury Plate Distance 1 mile.—

H H the Maharaja of Kashmir's Ballyluch (7st 9lbs.), Dillon .. .. .	1
Sir Osborne Smith's Helofalot (8st. 13lbs.), Stead .. .. .	2
Mr F H Mehta's Thracian Prince (7st 7lbs.), Little .. .. .	3
Mr Gem's Buland (9st 7lbs.), C Hoyt .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{3}{4}$ length 1 length, short head Time—1 min 43 3-5 secs	

The Dullingham Handicap Distance 6  
furlongs —

H H the Maharaja Jamsaheb of Nawa- nagar's (9st 2lbs.), Stead .. .. .	1
H. H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's (8st 3 lbs.), Obaid .. .. .	2
Mr A Lookmanj's Golden Trail (7st, 12lbs.), R Bell .. .. .	3
Mr W Evans' Bismarck II (8st. 9lbs.), Evans .. .. .	4
Won by $\frac{3}{4}$ length, 1 length, $1\frac{1}{2}$ lengths. Time—1 min. 15 secs	

The Aga Khan's Cup Distance 1  $\frac{1}{2}$  miles —

Mrs L Musry's Bucentaur (8st. 7lbs.), Obaid .. .. .	1
H. H. Maharaja of Idar's Corcy (8st. 7lbs.), Stead .. .. .	2
Nawabzada Fakrulmulk's Glenalmond (9st.), Northmore .. .. .	3
Mrs. J. E Malone's Bray Beau (9st.), Thompson .. .. .	4
Won by head, 5 lengths, short-head. Time—2 min. 34 1-5 secs.	

The Governor's Cup. Distance R. C and distance.—		
Mr A R Taha's Bushboos (7st 9lbs.), W McCarthy	1	
H H Maharaja of Kolhapur's Jai Bhawanji (7st. 13lbs., cd 8st.). Forsyth	2	
Mr Jarulla bin Tahib's Zozan (7st 11lbs.), Harding	3	
Mr. A C Ardeshir's Sarsam (7st 13lbs.), Brace	4	
Won by head, 2 lengths, 2 lengths. Time—3 min. 5 2-15 secs.		
The Aga Shamsuddin Plate. Distance 6 furlongs.—		
Mr J. Crawford's Vamos (8st 7lbs.), Walker	1	
Mr A. Hoyt's Private Seal (8st 11lbs.) C Hoyt	2	
Mr Eve's Heritage (6st. 2lbs., cd 7st.)	3	
H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Whoopee (7st 4 lbs.), Bhinnao	4	
Won by 2½ lengths, ¾ length, 3 lengths Time—1 min 13 2-5 secs		
The St Leger Plate Distance R. C and distance.—		
Mr A. Higgins' Ahemist (7st. 2lbs.), J O'Neale	1	
Mr P B. Avasias' Sabrino (7st 6lb) Stead	2	
Mr C Tomoolji's Sky Hawk (6st 12lbs) Graham	3	
Mrs. L. Musry's Bucentaur (8st. 9lbs.) Obaid	4	
Won by neck, short head, neck. Time—2 mins 40 2-5 secs		
The Indian Breeders Stakes. Distance 1½ miles—		
H H. the Maharaja of Kashmir's Truro (9st 5lbs.) M Hoyt	1	
Mr. Eve's Knight at Arms (9st. 1lb.) Brace	2	
H. H. the Maharaja of Kashmir's Honey-suckle (8st 5lbs.), B McQuade	3	
H. H. the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Rose-water (9st. 13st.) Obaid	4	
Won by ¾ length, 3 lengths, 2 lengths. Time—2 mins 17 1-5 secs.		
The Trial Plate Distance 1 mile.—		
Mr. A C. Ardeshu's Ethics (9st. 2lbs.), Walker	1	
H. H. the Maharaja of Rajpipla's Wall Street (8st 7lbs.) Selby	2	
Mr. Shantidas Askuran's Taj Kasta (9st. 2lbs.) Raffaele	3	
Messrs. S. C Ghosh and Darbari Lal's Tohunga (8st 7lbs.), Obaid	4	
Won by head, 1½ lengths, 2 lengths. Time—1 min 41 1-5 secs.		
The Visitors' Plate Distance 1 mile.—		
Mr. Gem's Achieve (7st.), R Bell	1	
H H the Maharaja of Kolhapur's Heyday (8st. 1lb.), Dillon	2	
Mr. Kelso's Moti Koh (8st.), Marriable	3	

Maharaj Mansingh of Jaswantgarh's Shahpur (9st. 10lbs.), Northmore		
Won by ¾ length, ¾ length, short head Time—1 min. 44 2-5 secs.		
The Western India Stakes. Distance 1½ miles.—		
Mr. P B Ayasia's Garcon (7st 9lbs.), Stead	1	
Mr J Crawford's Vamos (8st 7lb.), Walker	2	
Mr J. Crawford's Private Seal (8st 7lbs.), C. Hoyt	3	
Mrs. J. E Malone's Bray Beau (8st 4lbs.), Thompson	4	
Won by 2 lengths, 6 lengths, 4 lengths. Time—2 mins 10 2-5 secs		
H. H. The First Aga Khan's Commemoration Plate. Distance 1½ miles—		
Mr. Yussuff Taha's Karam Allah (8st. 4lbs.), Obaid	1	
Mr. Avnub Asad's Legion of Honour (7st. 4lbs.), Whiteside	2	
Mr. D D Chawan's Bahanoor (7st 4lbs.), Samdan	3	
H. H. the Maharaja of Idar's Amur Akhlak (7st. 11lbs.), Stead	4	
Won by 2 lengths, 4 lengths, 1 length Time—2 mins 24 secs		
The Creterion Distance 7 furlongs.		
Mr. P B Avasia's Dr Strabismus (8st 2lbs.), Selby	1	
Mr O Randall's Lady Brendan (8st 3lbs.), Little	2	
Mr Kelso's Aurangzeb (7st 11lbs.), Marriable	3	
Messrs A C Ardeshir's and P D Bolton's Castleton (8st 2lbs.), Raffaele	4	
Won by 1½ lengths, 1½ lengths, short head. Time—1 min 28 secs		
The Ganeshkhind Plate. Distance 6 furlongs—		
Mr A Higgins's Tel Asu (9st 2lbs.), Raffaele	1	
Mr A Hoyt's Private Seal (8st 5lbs.), M Hoyt	2	
Mr A C Ardeshir's Ethics (9st 7lbs.), Evans	3	
Mr J Crawford's Vamos (8st 5lbs.), Walker	4	
Won by short head, ¾ length, 2½ lengths. Time—1 min. 12 3-5 secs		
The Dealers' New Plate. Distance 1½ miles—		
Mr. K Ardeshir's Abdul Malik (8st.), Dillon	1	
H H. the Maharaja of Rajpipla's Madhu (8st.). Selby	2	
Mr. Ali Haji Hassoun's Nickel (8st. 3lbs.), A Clarke	3	
Mr. D D Chawan's Bahanoor (8st.), Samdan	4	
Won by 1½ lengths, 4 lengths, neck. Time—2 mins. 24 2-5 secs.		

The Poona Arab Stakes. Distance  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles—  
 Mr. Ayub Asad's Legion of Honour (8st.),  
 Whiteside .. .. 1  
 Mrs. P. C. Daver's Kurli (8st. 12lbs.),  
 Brace .. .. 2  
 Mr. A. C. Ardeshr's Shogut Aziz (7st. 10lbs.),  
 Raffaele .. .. 3  
 Mr. Saleh Moosa's Jinarar (8st. 7lbs.),  
 Dillon .. .. 4  
 Won by  $\frac{1}{2}$  lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, head. Time—  
 2 mins. 57 3-5 secs.

The Doncaster Plate. Distance 1 mile,  
 1 furlong.—  
 Maharaj Mansingh of Jaswantgarh's Shaphir  
 (8st. 12lbs.), Northmore .. .. 1  
 Mr. A. I. Begmahomed's Crusty (9st. 2lbs.),  
 Bowley .. .. 2  
 Mr. A. Higgins's Carey Dennis (8st. 3lbs.),  
 Dillon .. .. 3  
 H. H. the Maharaja of Idar's Corcy  
 (9st. 2lbs.), Stead .. .. 4  
 Won by neck,  $\frac{3}{4}$  length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length.  
 Time—1 min. 58 2-5 secs.

### Rangoon.

Governor's Cup. Distance  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles—  
 Maung Maung Sint's Vahram (8st. 9lbs.),  
 Ba Yin Glay On .. .. 1  
 Maung Ba Kyar's Kyi Kyi (7st. 3lbs.), Tun  
 Nyun .. .. 2  
 A. Gappoor's Hla Nyun (8st. 7lbs.), Aung  
 Bala .. .. 3  
 Won by 3 lengths,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  lengths. Time—2  
 mins. 50 secs.

### Secunderabad.

Calcutta Plate. Distance 7 furlongs. —  
 Mr. Syed Bin Oomer's Money Order (8st.  
 6lbs.), Dillon .. .. 1  
 Mr. Raghavan's Capitol (8st. 10lbs.), Hill .. 2  
 Mr. Basheer Mohamed's Farhan Pasha  
 (8st. 9lbs.), Subeya .. .. 3  
 Mr. Kering's Nayib-ul-Muluk (8st.),  
 Evans .. .. 4  
 Won by  $2\frac{1}{2}$  lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length, a neck. Time—  
 1 min. 36 2-5 secs.

Fakhrulmulk Cup (Div. II). Distance 5  
 furlongs.—  
 Mr. Byramji Rustomji's Junior Sarha  
 Khanum (8st. 4lbs.), Dillon .. .. 1  
 Mr. Kering's Salma (7st. 13lbs.), McQuade .. 2  
 Mr. Sayid Mohamed's Anis Beg (8st. 8lbs.),  
 Subeya .. .. 3  
 Mr. G. N. Musry's Tai Saud (8st. 13lbs.),  
 Stead .. .. 4  
 Won by  $1\frac{1}{2}$  lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length.  
 Time—1 min. 9 secs.

Fakhrulmulk Cup (Div. I). Distance 5 fur-  
 longs—  
 Mr. R. Fraidoon's Packard (8st. 12lbs.),  
 Jones .. .. 1

Mr. A. K. S. Raghavan Capitol (9st. 4 lbs.),  
 Hill .. .. 2  
 Mr. Aziz Mohamed Khalil (8st. 6lbs.),  
 Obaid .. .. 3  
 Mr. H. N. Oswald's Colombo (8st. 13lbs.),  
 Jabbar .. .. 4  
 Won by 2 lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length,  
 Time.—1 min. 9 1-5 secs.

Raja Khaja Pershad Cup. Distance 6 furlongs—  
 Mr. P. R. Kering's Insaf (8st. 4lbs.),  
 Jabbar .. .. 1  
 Mr. Shamlal's Malster (8st.), Jones .. .. 2  
 Mr. Hussain Gazari's Ginger (7st. 3lbs.),  
 J McCarthy .. .. 3  
 Mrs. Mackenzie's Desert Queen (7st.),  
 W. McCarthy .. .. 4  
 Won by 2 lengths,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length.  
 Time—1 min. 24 1-5 secs

Mohmuddowla Cup. Distance 6 furlongs—  
 Mr. R. Faidoon's Tea Dance (8st. 9lbs.),  
 Bowley .. .. 1  
 Earl of Shannon's Ctesonnie (9st.), Evans .. 2  
 Messrs Rozario and Byramji Rustomji's  
 Cruiser (9st. 4 lbs.), Dillon .. .. 3  
 Mr. U. G. Rangilla's Magnetic (8st. 10lbs ),  
 Obaid .. .. 4  
 Won by 1 length,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length and short head.  
 Time—1 min. 17 secs.

Hill Fort Cup. Distance 1 mile.—  
 Mr. Syed bin Oomer's Money Order (9st.  
 8lbs.), Dillon .. .. 1  
 Messrs Sorabkhan and Khodabux's Isfan  
 (9st-2lbs.), Jabbar .. .. 2  
 Nawabzada Fakr-ul-Mulk's Hamdood (8st.  
 7lbs ), Stead .. .. 3  
 Mr. Begmohamed's Bill Agil (8st. 11bs.),  
 Harding .. .. 4  
 Won by 2 lengths, 1 length and 1 length.  
 Time.—1 min. 53 2-5 secs.

Shahyar Jung Memorial Cup. Distance 5 fur-  
 longs.—  
 Mr. John York's Sly Abbot (7st 13lbs ),  
 Dillon .. .. 1  
 Nawab Mahdi Jung's Galavale (9st. 6lbs ),  
 Obaid .. .. 2  
 Mr. Patel's Love Parade (7st. 7lbs.), J.  
 McCarthy .. .. 3  
 Mr. Talreza's Chapel (7st. 12lbs.), W.  
 McCarthy .. .. 4  
 Won by  $1\frac{1}{2}$  lengths,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  lengths,  $2\frac{1}{2}$  lengths.  
 Time.—1 min. 1 1-5 secs.

Heir Apparent's Cup. Distance 10 furlongs.—  
 Mr. Lookmanji's Mherab (8st. 8lbs.), Obaid .. 1  
 Mrs. Mackenzie's Desert Queen (7st. 3 lbs.),  
 McCarthy .. .. 2  
 Nawabzada Fakhrulmulk's Jahan Ara (9st.  
 4lbs.) Dillon .. .. 3  
 The Maharaja of Mysore's Torpedo (8st.  
 7lbs ), J. McCarthy .. .. 4  
 Won by a short head, a neck,  $\frac{1}{2}$  length.  
 Time.—2 mins. 18 secs.



**Nizam Cup Distance 10 furlongs.—**

Maharaj Mansingh Jaswantgarh's Shapur (9st 12lbs ), Stead ..	1
Mr A M M Chettiar's Irish Star (7st 12lbs ), Evans ..	2
Mr Gen's Essexbrook (7st 10lbs ), W. McCarthy ..	3
Nawab Mahdi Jung's Galavale (8st. 4lbs ), Obaid ..	4
Won by 1 length, 1 length, a short head. Time —2 mins. 3 4-5 secs.	

**Doncaster Plate Distance 1 mile —**

Mrs. Malone's Meredian (9st.), Stead ..	1
Mr A M M Chettiar's Land of Hope (8st. 11lbs ), Evans ..	2
Nawab Mahdi Jung's Magic Runner (9st 3lbs ), Obaid ..	3
Nawab Mahdi Jung's Silver Fir (9st 4lbs ), Clark ..	4
Won by a short head, $\frac{3}{4}$ length, a short head. Time.— 1 min 42 1-5 secs.	

**CRICKET.**

**Ahmedabad.**

**Championship of India —**

Bombay beat Gujerat on the first innings  
Bombay 231 and 300 for 7.  
Gujerat 106 and 166 for 4.

**Amritsar.**

**Amritsar —**

Championship of India Northern India beat Central India by 4 wickets Central India 192 and 195. Northern India 115 and 243 for 6.

**Championship of India —**

Northern India beat Southern Punjab by 91 runs.  
Northern India 142 and 106  
Southern Punjab 135 and 22.

**Bombay.**

Bombay Quadrangular. (Final)—  
Muslims beat Hindus by 91 runs

**Scores —**

Muslims, 209 and 198  
Hindus, 189 and 127  
Hindus beat Europeans by an innings and 32 runs.

**Scores —**

Hindus, 299  
Europeans, 121 and 146.  
Muslims beat Parsis by an innings and 1 run.

**Scores —**

Muslims, 334.  
Parsis 101 and 232.

**Championship of India —**

Bombay beat Western India States by 146 runs.  
Bombay 377 and 161. W I States 154 and 241.

**Championship of India final—**

Bombay beat Northern India by 208 runs.  
Bombay 266 and 300.  
Northern India 219 and 139.

Purshottam Hindu Championship Shield.

Orient Cricketers 228 and 340.

Bombay Cricketers 289 and 391.

**Delhi.**

**Festival Match—**

Cricket Club of India beat Bombay by innings  
Bombay 105 and 205  
Cricket Club of India 449

**Karachi.**

**Sind Pentangular —**

Hindus beat Muslims on first innings.

**Scores —**

Muslims, 184 and 216  
Hindus, 233 and 85 for 3.

**Inter-Provincial Championship —**

Northern India beat Sind by 30 runs.

Scores —Northern India, (1st Innings), 146  
Northern India, (2nd Innings), 153; Sind (1st Innings), 111; Sind (2nd Innings) 155.

**Championship of India—**

Western India States beat Sind by 4 wickets

**Scores —**

Sind 125 and 210, Western India States, 219 and 118 for 6.

**Lahore.**

**Championship of India—**

Northern India beat Army by an innings and 52 runs.

**Scores —**

Army in India, 203 and 204  
Northern India, 459 for 7 declared.

**Nagpur.**

**Championship of India —**

Central India beat Central Provinces by 10 wickets.

Scores.—Central Provinces, 155 and 194  
Central India, 237 and 79 for 0.

**C. P. and Berar Quadrangular—**

Hindus beat Parsis by 10 runs.

Scores —Hindus, 184 and 115; Parsis, 155 and 134.

**C. P. Quadrangular—**

Parsis beat Muslims by 184 runs.

Scores—Parsis, 186 and 212; Muslims, 83 and 131.

**Poona.**

Championship of India —  
 Bombay beat Maharashtra on the first innings.  
 Bombay 286 and 172 for 7  
 Maharashtra 260 and 72 for 1.  
 Bombay-Poona Match Drawn—  
 Scores.—Bombay 283, Poona 174 for 6.

**Rajkot.**

Western India States' Quadrangular—  
 Halar beat Gohelwar by 6 wickets  
*Scores*—  
 Gohelwar, 80 and 69 Halar 82 and 109  
 for 4

**Secunderabad.**

Mom-ud-Dowlah Gold Cup —  
 Retrievers beat Freebooters by 3 wickets.

*Scores* —

Freebooters 125 and 233.  
 Retrievers 181 and 180 for 7.

Championship of India —  
 Hyderabad beat Madras  
 Hyderabad 256 and 227  
 Madras 301 and 169

**TENNIS.****Allahabad.**

All-India Championships —Men's Doubles (Final)  
 Kukuljevic and Schaffer beat Brooke Edwards  
 and Krishnaswamy 6-3, 7-5, 3-6, 2-6, 7-5

Mixed Doubles (Final)

Krishnaswamy and Miss Sandison beat Sawhney  
 and Miss Stebbing 4-6, 7-5, 6-2

Women's Doubles (Final)

Miss Sandison and Miss Harvey Johnstone  
 beat Mrs. Parrott and Miss Woolcock 6-4,  
 6-0.

Men's Singles (Final)

Pallada beat Pincer 4-6, 7-5, 6-3, 6-2

Markers' Event (Final)

Ram Sewak beat Mohmedays 3-6, 6-1, 6-1,  
 6-0.

Women's Singles (Final)

Miss Sandison beat Miss Parrott 6-2, 6-3.

**Bandra.**

Bandra Championships—

Men's Doubles Final —Tew and Pitt beat  
 Charanjiva and Rambir Singh, 2-6, 6-2, 6-3

Mixed Doubles Final —Wagde and Miss  
 L. Row beat Pitt and Mrs. Bell, 7-5, 6-2

Men's Singles Final —Charanjiva beat Rambir  
 Singh, 7-5, 6-4.

Women's Singles Final —Miss L. Row beat  
 Mrs. Vakil, 6-0, 6-0

Women's Doubles Final —Mrs. Row and  
 Miss Row beat Mrs. Johnstone and Mrs.  
 Snow, 6-0, 6-2.

**Bombay.**

Hard Court Championships —

Women's Doubles—Final—Miss Leela Row  
 and Mrs. K. Row beat Mrs. H. B. Clayton  
 and Miss Trierl 6-1, 6-0.

Men's Singles—Final —E. V. Bobb beat  
 S. A. Azim 6-3, 6-1.

Mixed Doubles—Final —Miss Leela Row and  
 E. V. Bobb beat Mrs. Bell and J. E. Tew,  
 6-3, 6-1.

Markers' Singles —Final —Sarooj Prasad beat  
 Kathumoni, 6-3, 4-6, 8-6

Men's Doubles —Final —E. V. Bobb and  
 A. C. Pereira beat Krishna Prasada and  
 Rambir Singh, 6-3, 12-10

Women's Singles —Final —Miss Leela Row  
 beat Mrs. S. M. Captain, 6-0, 6-0.

Exhibition Matches —

J. Charanjiva and Krishna Prasada beat  
 J. Brugnon and C. Boussus, 6-2, 6-3.

J. Brugnon and C. Boussus beat J. E. Tew and  
 A. M. D. Pitt, 6-3, 6-3, C. Boussus beat  
 E. V. Bobb, 6-0.

Pat Hughes ex Azim, 6-2, 5-7.

Hughes and Miss Lyle ex A. M. D. Pitt and  
 Miss Dearman, 6-2, 3-6

Miss Leela Row beat Miss Nancy Lyle, 6-3, 6-0.

Parsi Gymkhana Tournament—

Men's Singles —Final —E. V. Bobb beat A.  
 M. D. Pitt 6-1, 3-6, 6-2

Mixed Doubles—Final—Miss Leela Row and  
 E. V. Bobb beat Mrs. Bell and A. M. D.  
 Pitt 6-2, 6-2.

Men's Doubles—Final—J. Charanjiva and  
 Krishna Prasada beat E. V. Bobb and  
 Solan Lal 6-2, 6-3

Women's Doubles—Final—Mrs. K. Row  
 and Miss Leela Row beat Mrs. Congreve  
 and Mrs. Griffith 6-2, 6-2.

Women's Singles—Final—Miss Leela Row  
 beat Mrs. S. M. Captain 6-0, 6-0

Y.M.C.A. Open Tourney—

Men's Singles—(Final) —J. Charanjiva beat  
 E. V. Bobb, 6-3, 3-6, 6-4.

Men's Doubles (Final) —E. V. Bobb and  
 A. C. Pereira beat N. R. Suvarna and A. G.  
 Gupte, 6-1, 6-2

Mixed Doubles—(Final) —Miss Leela Row  
 E. V. Bobb beat Mrs. O. Stebbing and J.  
 Charanjiva, 4-6, 6-0, 6-3.

Women's Singles—(Final) —Miss Leela Row  
 beat Mrs. A. R. Acott, 6-1, 6-1.

Women's Doubles—(Final) —Mrs. K. Row  
 and Miss Leela Row beat Mrs. Congreve and  
 Mrs. Griffiths, 6-2, 6-2.

**Western India Championships—**

**Men's Doubles Final** —F. Pincee and J. Palada beat F. Kukuljevic and N. Krishnaswami, 7-5, 11-9.

**Women's Singles Final** —Miss Jenny Sandison beat Miss Leela Row, 3-6, 6-2, 6-4.

**Men's Singles Final** —J. Palada beat F. Pincee, 6-4, 6-1.

**Mixed Doubles Final** —Miss O. Stebbing and J. L. Brooke-Edwards beat Miss J. Sandison and A. M. D. Pitt, 6-4, 7-5.

**Women's Doubles Final** —Miss J. Sandison and Miss O. Stebbing walk over Miss L. Row and Miss K. Row.

**Women's Tournament —**

**Women's Doubles Final** —Miss A. R. Acott and Miss G. Johnstone beat Mrs. A. D. Walwyn and Mrs. Sully, 6-3, 4-6, 6-4.

**Women's Singles Final** —Mrs. N. M. Levison beat Mrs. G. Johnstone, 9-7, 6-3.

**International Match—**

Yugoslavia beat India

**Results —**

E. V. Bobb beat F. Kukuljevic, 4-6, 6-3, 6-4.

J. Palada beat S. A. Azim, 6-3, 6-2.

J. Charanjiva and N. Krishnaswami beat F. Pincee and F. Kukuljevic, 7-5, 4-6, 6-3.

F. Pincee beat Sohan Lal, 6-0, 5-7, 6-4.

J. Palada beat E. V. Bobb, 6-3, 7-5.

J. Charanjiva and N. Krishnaswami vs F. Pincee and F. Kukuljevic, 9-7, 7-8.

**Calcutta.****Hard Court Championships—**

Sohan Lal beat L. Brooke Edwards, 6-4, 6-4.

**Men's Doubles (Final)** —Sohan Lal and R. K. De beat L. Brooke Edwards and W. H. S. Michelmore, 7-5, 4-6, 6-4.

**Women's Singles (Final)** —Miss M. Woodcock beat Miss Harvey Johnstone, 9-7, 6-2.

**Mixed Doubles** —R. G. MacInnes and Miss Eileen Homan beat Sohan Lal and Miss Harvey Johnstone, 2-6, 6-4, 6-3.

**Exhibition Match—**

Ramillon (France), beat F. Pincee, (Yugoslavia), 7-5, 6-2, 4-6, 7-5.

**Bengal Championships—**

**Men's Singles (Final)** —D. A. Hodges beat W. H. S. Michelmore, 7-5, 7-9, 5-7, 6-2, 6-0.

**Women's Singles (Final)** —Miss Jenny Sandison beat Miss L. Row, 6-3, 6-3.

**Women's Doubles (Final)** —Miss Sandison and Mrs. Graham beat Mrs. McKenna Baker and Miss Parrott, 6-4, 6-1.

**Men's Doubles (Final)** —L. Brooke-Edwards and W. H. S. Michelmore beat D. Hodges and R. G. MacInnes, 6-4, 6-4, 3-6, 5-7, 6-1.

**Mixed Doubles (Final)** —D. A. Hodges and Mrs. McKenna Baker beat R. G. MacInnes and Miss L. Homan, 7-5, 6-4.

**International Match—**

Yugoslavia beat India.

**Results** —F. Kukuljevic and E. Schaffer (Yugoslavia) beat S. L. Sawhney and D. A. Hodges, 6-1, 3-6, 9-7, 7-9, 6-4. J. Palada (Yugoslavia) beat W. H. S. Michelmore, 6-1, 6-2, 6-2. F. Kukuljevic (Yugoslavia) beat Ranbir Singh, 5-7, 6-2, 6-2.

**Karachi.****Sind Championships —**

**Men's Singles (Final)** —B. T. Blake beat R. C. Daryanani, 7-5, 6-1.

**Men's Doubles (Final)** —R. S. Hiranandani and D. W. Bhojwani beat M. P. Dastur and P. Dinshaw, 4-6, 7-5, 6-4.

**Mixed Doubles (Final)** —M. P. Dastur and P. G. Dinshaw beat B. T. Blake and Miss Dubash, 0-6, 6-3, 6-0.

**Women's Singles (Final)** —Miss P. G. Dinshaw beat Miss M. H. Dinshaw, 6-4, 5-7, 6-4.

**Women's Doubles** —Mrs. Mawes and Mrs. Whistler beat Mrs. Helps and Mrs. Hanson, 8-6, 3-6, 6-4.

**North West India Championships —**

**Results —**

**Men's Single (Final)** —B. T. Blake beat Sohan Lal, 6-2, 9-7.

**Women's Singles (Final)** —Miss Dubash beat Miss P. G. Dinshaw, 6-4, 6-2.

**Men's Doubles (Final)** —B. T. Blake and Ranbir Singh beat Sohan Lal and Shamsher Singh, 6-2, 6-2.

**Mixed Doubles (Final)** —Miss Dubash and Blake beat Miss P. G. Dinshaw and M. P. Dastur, 6-2, 6-3.

**Lahore.****Army Championships —**

**Army Singles Final** —Mulla beat Clifton-Reed (scores mutilated).

**Army Doubles Final** —Clifton-Reed and Russell-Roberts beat Mulla and Wright, 6-1, 6-0, 6-2.

**Punjab Championships—**

**Veterans Doubles Final** —Kanwar Dalip Singh and Sundar Singh beat Condon and Hemslay, 7-5, 6-2.

**Men's Singles Final** —Pincee beat Pallada, 6-2, 6-4, 6-3.

**Men's Doubles Final** —Pincee and Pallada beat Kukuljevic and Schaffer, 6-4, 12-10, 6-1.

**Women's Singles Final** —Miss Seymour beat Miss Stebbins, 6-1, 6-1.

**Mixed Doubles Final** —Kukuljevic and Miss Breche beat Sleem and Miss Seymour, 8-6, 2-6, 6-3.

Women's Doubles (Final)—Miss Bredie and Miss Stebbing beating Mrs Dodd and Mrs Addison 2-6, 7-5, 6-4.

#### Exhibition Matches—

Puneece beat Ranbhirsingh 6-2, 6-2  
Pallada beat Sohanlal, 6-2, 8-6.

### Lucknow.

#### Oudh Gymkhana Tournament :—

Mixed Doubles (Final)—Kulkuljevic and Miss Bredie w.o. Jasbirsingh and Mrs Persee.

Men's Singles (Final) — Puneece beat Pallada 6-3, 7-5, 6-1

Women's Singles (Final).—Miss Bredie beat Mrs. Canning 6-2, 6-2.

Men's Doubles (Final)—Krishnaswami and Brooke Edwards beat Puneece and Pallada 6-4, 9-7.

### Madras.

#### Madras United Club Tourney :—

##### Result —

Men's Singles (Final) Puneece beat Pallada 6-4, 6-1, 8-6.

#### S I A A Championships—

Mixed Doubles—(Final)—Miss Stebbing and Krishnaswamy beat Miss Parrott and Islam Ahmad, 6-2, 7-5.

Women's Doubles—(Final) — Miss Stebbing and Miss Parrott beat Miss Harvey Johnstone and Miss Bonjour, 7-5, 9-7

Men's Singles—(Final) — Islam Ahmad beat Rachappa, 6-0, 8-6, 6-0.

Men's Doubles—(Final)—Narayan Rao and Rama Rao beat Bhujanga Rao and Parthasarathi Rao, 6-2, 6-2, 7-5

Women's Singles—(Final)—Miss Leela Row beat Miss Harvey Johnstone, 6-3 6-2

## HOCKEY.

### Bombay

#### Aga Khan Cup—

Bombay Customs .. 1 goal  
St Patrick's Karachi .. Nil.

#### Gwalior Cup—

Kutkee United 'A' .. 1 goal.  
G I. P. Railway .. Nil

#### Jepson Cup—

Times of India .. Nil  
St. Peter's Hostel .. Nil

#### Replay.

St. Peter's Hostel .. 3 goals  
Times of India .. 1 goal

#### Cummins Cup —

##### Result —

B. B & C I. Railway Regiment. 2 goals  
Essex Regiment (Nasrabad) .. Nil

#### Shaiba Shield —

##### Result —

"A" Coy. 3rd/1st. Punjab Regiment .. 3 goals.  
"B" Coy 3rd/1st Punjab Regiment .. 1 goal

### Calcutta.

#### Beighton Cup—

Calcutta Rangers .. 2 goals.  
East Indian Railway .. Nil.

#### Lakshmi Vilas Cup—

Jhansi Heroes .. 2 goals  
Mahommed Young Men's Assn. Allahabad .. Nil.

#### Kalvan Cup—

Telegraph R. C. .. 1 goal.  
Armenians .. Nil.

### New Delhi.

#### Inter-Railway Tournament —

E I Railway .. 2 goals  
M & S M Railway .. Nil  
(After a goalless draw)

### Karachi.

#### Inter-Communal Journey —

Goans .. 2 goals.  
Hindus .. Nil.

### Kirkee.

#### Kirkee Islam Tournament—

Kirkee Ordnance S C. .. 3 goals  
Kutkee Sportsmen .. 1 goal

### Lahore.

#### Hot Weather Tournament—

N W Railway (Loco) .. 2 goals.  
Punjab Rifles .. Nil.

### Madras.

#### Madras United Club Tourney—

Medical College .. 2 goals.  
Telegraph R C. .. Nil.

#### South Indian Athletic Assn Tournament—

Jhansi Heroes .. 3 goals.  
Muslim United Club .. Nil.

### Secunderabad.

#### Fateh Maldan Gymkhana Tournament—

Royal West Kents .. 3 goals.  
North Staffords .. Nil.

## FOOTBALL.

**Bombay.****Rovers Cup—**

Sherwood Foresters . . . . .	6 goals
York and Laues. . . . .	1 goal

**Nadkarni Cup—**

Colaba United . . . . .	2 goals
Bombay Portuguese Assn. . . . .	2 goals

**Replay**

Bombay Portuguese Assn. . . . .	1 goal
Colaba United . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>

**Harwood League, (Civilian Section)—**

B B & C I Railway . . . . .	Winners
Bombay Gymkhana . . . . .	Runners-up

**Harwood League, (2nd Division)—**

Texaco Club . . . . .	Winners
Customs . . . . .	Runners-up

**Harwood League, (Military Section)—**

Royal Artillery (Bombay) . . . . .	Winners
Royal Warwicks (Poona) . . . . .	Runners-up

**Gossage Cup—**

B B & C I Railway . . . . .	6 goals
Y M C A. . . . .	<i>Nil</i>

**Meakin Cup—**

Essex Regt (Nasirabad) . . . . .	3 goals
Sherwood Foresters (Bombay) . . . . .	1 goal

**Exhibition Matches —**

India South Africa team . . . . .	1 goal
Bombay Indians . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>
Bombay Military XI . . . . .	2 goals
Indian South Africa team . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>

**Calcutta.****International Match —**

India . . . . .	1 goal
Great Britain . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>

**League Championship—**

Mahomedan Sporting . . . . .	(Winners.)
Dalhousie and Mohan Bagan . . . . .	(Runners-up)

**Calcutta (Second Division) —**

E B Railway and Sporting Union (tie.)

**I F A Shield —**

Durham Light Infantry . . . . .	2 goals.
King's Royal Rifles . . . . .	2 goals

The teams refused to fulfil the replay.

**International Match —**

Europeans . . . . .	4 goals.
Indians . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>
The Rest . . . . .	4 goals.
Indian South Africa team . . . . .	2 goals.

**Lahore.****Hot Weather Tournament—**

Islamia College, Lahore . . . . .	4 goals.
East Surrey Regt . . . . .	2 goals.

**Lucknow.****Keelan Cup—**

E I Railway Loco Shops . . . . .	2 goals.
E I Railway European Institute . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>

**Murree.****Murree Brewery Tournament—**

Leicesters . . . . .	3 goals
Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders	
B' Team . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>

**Simla.****Dinand Cup —**

" B " Corps Signals . . . . .	3 goals
Argyll and Sutherland Highlanders . . . . .	1 goal.

## RUGBY.

**Bombay.****Bombay Gymkhana Challenge Cup Tournament —**

Gloucesters (Mhow) . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>
Prince of Wales' Volunteers (Allahabad) . . . . .	<i>Nil</i>

The Teams held the Cup jointly

**Calcutta.****All-India Championship—**

Calcutta—2 goals (1 penalty goal, 1 try) . . . . .	16 points.
Duke of Wellington's Regiment—(1 penalty goal) . . . . .	3 points.

**Presidency and Assam Tourney—**

Duke of Wellington's Regt.—13 points (2 goals, 1 try) . . . . .	
East Yorks—6 points (1 try, 1 penalty goal). . . . .	

**Madras.****Madras Tournament—**

Madras Gymkhana—11 points (1 goal, 2 tries). . . . .	
Mofussil—3 points (1 try). . . . .	

## GOLF.

## Bombay.

## Bombay Amateur Championship—

G. P. Pakenham-Walsh beat G. C. Sharpe, 4 and 3

## Merchants and Bankers' Cup -

The following are the scores:—

	Scores
Bombay Port Trust	234
Imperial Bank of India	236
B. B. & C. I. Railway	237
Standard Vacuum Oil Co.'s "A"	238
G. I. P. Railway	238
James Finlay & Co., Ltd.	250
National Bank of India Ltd.	251
National City Bank of New York	254
P. Chrystal & Co.	255
Glenfield & Kennedy Ltd.	256
Ralli Bros.	261
Tata Hydro-Electric Agencies	267
Mackinnon Mackenzie & Co.	271
"Times of India"	272
Swedish Match Co.	275
Standard Vacuum Oil Co.'s "B"	288

## Calcutta.

## Amateur Championship of India—

H. Graham Smith (Royal Calcutta Club) beat I. S. Malik, 8 up and 7 to play (36 holes)

## Merchant's Cup—

## FINAL RESULTS (DIVISION I)

Jardine Skinner & Co. "A" (W. F. H. Atundell 83) 518, Bird & Co. (K. Ansie 80) 537, Burmah-Shell Oil Co. (G. D. Forrester 74) 536, Balmer Lawrie & Co. "A" (H. C. W. Bishop 94) 541, James Finlay & Co., Ltd. (C. M. Thotman 95) 549, Andrew Yule & Co., Ltd. "A" (P. Longfield 80) 552, MacNeill & Co. (F. C. Barclay 91) 563, Kilburn & Co. (104) 566, Bengal Pilot Service "A" (P. Collinson 99) 570, Imperial Bank of India (A. M. Walker 93) 572, Shaw Wallace & Co. (A. P. Charabut 99) 595, Gillanders Arbuthnot & Co. (H. Jackson 85) 580, Imperial Chemical Industries (D. J. Cunningham 95) 582, McLeod & Co. (114) 585, Imperial Tobacco Co. (107) 609, East Indian Railway (105) 613, Port Commissioners "A" (106) 620, Thos. Duff & Co. (G. M. Garrie 84) 621, Place Siddons & Gough (148) 622, Normans Ross & Co. (E. H. Shuttleworth 95) 635

## DIVISION II.

Chartered Bank (W. G. M. Anderson 91) 563, Calcutta Electric Supply "A" (100) 567, Turner Morrison & Co., Ltd. (E. Cartel 95) 570, Mackinnon Mackenzie & Co. (L. P. S. Bourne 96) 571, Shieffan Murray

& Co. (B. C. Owers 94) 586, National Bank of India Ltd. (J. R. Cunnison 89) 598, Standard Vacuum Oil Co. (J. Harvey 98) 598, Begg Dunlop & Co. (J. Harvie 124) 600, Lloyds Bank Ltd. (104) 609, Hongkong and Shanghai Bank (105) 611, Mercantile Bank of India, Ltd. (W. T. Douglas 88) 613, Bengal Nagpur Railway (117) 613, J. Thomas & Co. (112) 620, Martin & Co. (104) 621, Andrew Yule & Co., Ltd. "B" (R. Savage 98) 624, Geo. Henderson & Co. (104) 627, "The Statesman Ltd." (115) 627, Pigott Chapman & Co. (125) 647, Port Commissioners "B" (J. Yuille 97) 653, Moran & Co. (110) 660, Eastern Bengal Railway (137) 700

## DIVISION III.

Hoare Miller & Co. Ltd. (W. E. Mitchell 85) 82, William Magor & Co. (G. H. Yuille 83) 577, Lovelock & Lewes (Jas. Orr 96) 585, Gramophone Co. Ltd. (E. Thompson 92) 605, Ralli Bros. Ltd. (114) 612, Barry & Co. (113) 615, Price Waterhouse Peat & Co. (S. L. Jones 98) 617, Burn & Co. (122) 619, Duncan Bros. & Co. Ltd. (10) 624, Jardine Skinner & Co. "B" (W. W. Hinton 91) 629, Jessop & Co., Ltd. (109) 635, Balmer Lawrie & Co., Ltd. "B" (100) 612, Calcutta Electric Supply "B" (105) 653, Bengal Pilot Service "B" (104) 659, Mackenzie Lxall & Co. (G. C. D. Wilek 98) 8663, Andrew Yule & Co., Ltd. "C" (108) 672, P. & O. Bank (128) 674, Mackintosh Burn Ltd. (112) 674, Bengal Chamber of Commerce (P. Perry 95) 685, Octavius Steel & Co. (115) 707, Gladstone Wyllie & Co. (127) 725

## Women's Championship of India—

Mrs. C. C. Angwin beat Mrs. A. A. Mann 1 up (18 holes)

## Colombo.

## Ceylon Amateur Championship -

J. M. Robertson beat B. J. Lallyet 11 and 9 (36 holes)

## Nasik.

## Western India Championship—

Becher beat Ridland 3 and 2

## Captain's Cup—

Scott beat Reynolds (+7 strokes) 2 up

## Club Cup—

Porritt beat Ruffin 2 and 1

## Bombay Bangle -

Mrs. Cardwell (—36) beat Mrs. Merr (—4) 2 and 1.

## Ladies' Bogy Competition -

Mrs. Inglis (Poona) (—14) 3 down.

Mrs. Kerr (Bombay) (—4) 8 down.

**Ladies' Foursomes —**

Mrs. Davies and Mrs. Cardwell, 107—32 75  
win

Mrs. Greening and Mrs. Inglis, 103—20½ 82½.

**Military Cup—**

The leading scores are —

Scott A G, 76 -5 71

Lang, H G 85 14 71

Merry, 83 -9 74

**Bombay Gymkhana Cup (Stroke Competition on Handicap) —**

Marsden, 73 4 69

R G Davies, 84—14 70

Rufin 76 5 71

Patterson 81—12 72

H P Davis 97 24 74

**Peace Cup —**

The leading returns are as follows —

David (Bombay) (- 4) 3 up

Prall (Bombay) (- 2) 2 up

White (Bombay) (- 7) 1 up

Reynolds (Bombay) (- 16) 1 up

Bullock (Bombay) (- 6) all squares

**Mixed Foursomes**

The leading returns are as follows —

Mrs. Cardwell and White 94—21½ 72½

Mrs. Davis and Carroll, 88—14½—73½

Mrs. and Mr. Radland, 94—16 78.

Mrs. and Mr. Ingles, 90—10 80.

**President's Scratch Competition —**

Carroll beat Marsden

**Four Ball Foursomes Began Play on Handicap—**

Carroll and Ingles, 7 up

McCormack and McDowell 6 up

**Men's Foursomes —**

Raikes and Kemp (Bombay) beat Carroll and Becher (Poona) 5 and 1

**President's Cup for Scratch Players —**

The leading scores for the Scratch Players are

Davis (Bombay) 74

Marsden (Ahmedabad) 76

Carroll (Poona) 76

Abnercombe (Bombay) 77

Becher (Poona) 78

Brough (Bombay) 78

**Poona.**

**Bombay-Poona Annual Match—**

Singles —

Poona beat Bombay by 1½ points

Foursomes—

Poona beat Bombay by 5 points

**POLO.**

**Banga'ore.**

**Bangalore Open Handicap Tourney—**

Royal Deccan Horse 6 goals

2nd Hyderabad Lancers 5 goals

**Junior Handicap Tourney—**

Venkatagiri 8 goals

Royal Deccan Horse 2 goals

**Bombay.**

**Western India Championship —**

Kashmir 6 goals.

Bhopal 3 goals.

**Junior Tournament —**

Poona Horse 6 goals

17th/21st/Lancers 5 goals

**Calcutta.**

**Carmichael Cup—**

Black Watch 6 goals.

Assam 3 goals

**Hyderabad.**

**Inter-Regimental Tournament —**

2nd Imperial Lancers 9 goals.

3rd Golconda Lancers (1 goal) 3 goals

**Lucknow.**

**Lucknow Spring Tournament 15th Hussars Cup—**

10th Hussars Subalterns 4 goals.

10th Hussars 'A' (1 goal) 3 goals

**New Delhi.**

**Prince of Wales' Commemoration Tournament —**

Jairam 10 goals

Leo Dabbles 2 goals.

**Poona.**

**Poona Open Handicap Tourney —**

Royal Deccan Horse 8 goals

Public Enemies (2 goals) 7 goals

**Subsidiary Tournament —**

Racketeers 3 goals

Royal Engineers 2½ goals.

**Rawalpindi.**

**Mutree Brewery Tournament —**

Strawboaters 5 goals.

P. A. V. O. Cavalry "A" 3 goals.

## WATER POLO.

## Bombay.

## International Match—

Parsis..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3 goals
Europeans	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2 goals.

## BOXING.

## Bangalore.

Challenge contest for Middleweight Championships of India .

Arthur Soares (11st 6lbs) drew with Gunboat Jack (10st 6lbs)

Tom Sheppard (8-2) (Kohat) beat George Cowsell (8-4) (Bombay) on points

## Bombay.

## Bombay Presidency Amateur Championships

## Results.—

Flyweight Championship —L P Clarkson (Dufferin Old Cadets' Association) beat H. A. Johnson (Y M C A) on points

Bantamweight Championship —K B Musa (Z. P. C. League) beat Sig A. Cowan (Durhams) in the fourth round the referee stopping the fight after Cowan had gone down to a count of nine.

Featherweight Championship —Sig W. Warburton ("A" Corps Signals, Karachi) beat K. C. Sidhiwa on points

Lightweight Championship —J C Pithawalla (Z. P. C. League) beat D C Lomas (G. I. P. Railway) on points

Welterweight Championship —L/Cpl T. Aston (Gloucesters) beat Pte T. Wales (Durhams) on points

Middleweight Championship —D. H. Chatterton (G. I. P. Railway) k.o. Pte Redpath (Durhams) in the second round.

Special Three-Round Contest —J. Rodd-Lino (N N H) k.o. L/Cpl Atkinson (Royal Warwicks) in the first round

Light-Heavyweight Championship —Pte E. Wilkinson (Durhams) beat C. E. Durham (G. I. P. Railway) in the second round, the latter motioning to the referee that he could not carry on.

Heavyweight Championship —R. McMillan (B. B. & C. I. Railway) beat J. Haycem (Edson Sports Club) on points

Bombay Presidency Amateur Senior and Junior Championships.

The following were the results.—

## NOVICES.

Junior Final 6st. 7lbs. and under —B. Ramdayal (Sassoon's Inst.) beat A. Pagdiwala (Bhanda New High School) on points.

Junior Final 7st. and under —S. D'Souza (Nagpada House) beat Cadet Starr ("Dufferin") on points

Final Junior 8st. and under —Cadet Shanker ("Dufferin") beat B. Patel (Bhanda New High School) on points.

## NOVICE INTERMEDIATE.

Final Junior 6st. and under —J. Shrilal (Sassoon's Inst.) beat M. K. Gupte (Bhanda New High School) on points. An excellent contest

Final Junior 7st. 7lbs. and under —Gopal Ganpat (Sassoon's Inst.) beat A. Abraniche (Nagpada House) on points

Final Junior 8st. 7lbs. and under —E. Ezekiel (Nagpada House) beat D. Shroff (Zoroastrian League) on points

Final Junior 10st 0lbs. and under —Cadet Curry ("Dufferin") beat M. Warden (Bhanda New High School), the referee stopping the fight in the first round.

## NOVICE OPEN.

Final Junior 8st. and under —M. Jacob (Nagpada House) beat L. Hanumant (Nagpada House) on points

Final Senior Novice Bantamweights —Pte. Cartwright (Green Howards) beat J. Santos (Nagpada House) in the second round, the referee stopping the fight.

Final Senior Novice Featherweights —Pte. Collins (Green Howards) beat Pte Cook (Warwicks) on points

## SENIOR INTERMEDIATES.

Final Senior Featherweights: —R. J. Lino (Nagpada House) beat Pte Brown (Sherwoods) on points. Brown was dropped twice in the third round

Final Senior Featherweights —Pte. Whittingham (Green Howards) beat E. Sassoon (Nagpada House) on points.

## JUNIOR NOVICES.

Final 5st 7lbs. and under —D. Abdulla (Sassoon Inst.) beat M. Siddick (Pett Gym) on points.

Final 7st 7lbs. and under —Cadet E. Martyns ("Dufferin") beat H. Mistry (Zoroastrian League) on points

Final 8st. 7 lbs. and under.—Cadet Mody ("Dufferin") beat E. Devitre (Zoroastrian League) on points.

Final 9st. and under:—Cadet C. McGready ("Dufferin") beat C. Contractor (Zoroastrian League) on points.



## SENIOR NOVICES.

Final Flyweight —Pte W Thomas (Green Howards) beat M Mahmood (Y M C A) in the fourth round. The referee stopping the fight. Mahmood took a lot of punishment in very plucky fashion. Thomas was much the better boxer possessing a good left hand.

Final Lightweight —Pte Hodgkinson (Sherwoods) beat J Sutaria (Zoroastrian League) on points.

Final Welterweights —Pte Harries (B. B. & C. I. Rly.) beat L. Cpl Briggs (Sherwoods) the latter being disqualified for hitting his man when down in the second round.

## SENIOR INTERMEDIATES.

Final Flyweight —N Dhanduladuna (Zoroastrian League) beat D. Panday (Zoroastrian League) on points.

Final Middleweights —Pte. Cook (Sherwoods) beat Pte. Double (Green Howards), the medical officer intervening at the end of the second round.

## SENIOR OPEN.

Final Flyweights —E Joseph (Nagpada House) beat Pte Smith (Sherwoods) on points, a fast bout in which both men took punishment.

Final Bantamweight —Pte Cruddas (Green Howards) beat M Dilwash (Nagpada House) on points. A scrappy scuffling bout in which Dilwash was unlucky to lose the decision.

## Calcutta.

Battling Jimmy James (Poona) beat Robin Neil (Calcutta) on points.

Army beat Civilians by 21 points to 17.

## Results—

Featherweight —A L Mackerton (Civilians), beat L. Cpl Brooke (Devons) on points. L. Cpl Thompson (Black Watch), beat A Thaddeus (Civilians) on points. J J. Rutherford (Civilians), beat Pte Roberts (Black Watch) on points.

Flyweight —Cpl Gray (Black Watch), beat F D Santos (Civilians) on points.

Bantamweight —Pte Smith (Black Watch), beat A Isaacs (Civilians) on points. L. Cpl Khulen (East Yorks), beat P Stapleton (Civilians) on points.

Lightweight —E C H Reid (Civilians) beat Pte Calcutt (Devons) on points.

Middleweight —L. Cpl. Wardrop (Black Watch), beat Nelson (Civilians) on points. L Carr (Civilians), beat L. Cpl Gainham (Devons) on points.

Welterweight —Pte Malval (Devons), beat T. Nicholas (Civilians) on points. Pte Davis (Black Watch), beat J H. Marley (Civilians) on points. Pte Bates (Black Watch), got a w.o. his opponent failing to turn up.

Light-Heavyweight —A. A. Arratoon (Civilians), beat Pte. Alexander (Black Watch) on points.

## All-India Inter-Railway Team Championship:—

E I R beat (G.I.P.) Railway.

## Results —

Flyweight —N. Sackett (E I R) beat C. Roque (G I P) on points.

Bantamweight —J Cardozo (G I P) beat L. L'Estange (E I R) on points.

Featherweight —R Harding (E I R) beat A Jones (G I P) on points.

Lightweight —D Louas (G I P) knocked out T. Mason (E I R) on points.

Welterweight —S. Boyett (E I R) beat H. Stewart (G I P) on points.

Middleweight —I. Carr (E I R) beat W. Carr (G I P), the referee stopping the fight in the second round.

Light-Heavyweight —D. H. Chatterton (G I P) beat W. Smith (E I R) on points.

Heavyweight —P. Roque (G I P) beat T. Cahoon (E I R) on points.

Special Fights —Miller (B. N.) beat H. Green (N. W.) on points.

D. McDermott (N.W.) beat D. Brambely (M.S.M.) on points.

V. Carr (N.R.) beat L. Nunnis (M.S.M.)

## Jubbulpore.

Gunboat Jack beat Fair Merchant on points.

## Lahore.

Army and Air Force Individual Championships —

Flyweight —Pte E Warner (1st Bn. Norfolk Rgt.), beat Pte P. Farrell (2nd Bn. P. of W. Vols) on points.

Bantamweight —L. Cpl R. Lewis (1st Bn. K.S.L.I.) the holder, beat Fus. F. Thompson (2nd Bn. Lancashire Fusiliers). The referee disqualified Thompson in the third round for holding.

Featherweight —Pte E. Earl (1st Bn. Leicestershire Rgt.), beat Sgt. W. Warburton ("A" Corps Signals) on points.

Lightweight —Pte R. Thomas (1st Bn. K.S.L.I.), beat Cpl W. Walters (1st Bn. Leicestershire Rgt.). The latter retired in the third round owing to an injured eye.

Welterweight —Pte W. Silks (1st Bn. Somerset L.I.), beat Pte T. Orridge (2nd Bn. K.O.S.B.) on points.

Middleweight —L. Cpl. E. Dillol (1st Bn. East Surrey Rgt.), beat Pte H. Brookes (2nd Bn. P. of W. Vols.) on points.

Light-Heavyweight —Pte. J. Morris (1st Bn. Somerset, L.I.), knocked out L. Cpl. Lappin (2nd Bn. Welch Rgt.) in the second round.

Heavyweight -P-L- Bdr J McKenzie ("N" Bittern, R H A), beat L-Cpl Littleboy (2nd Bn Welch Rgt) on points

Officers' Welterweight, Lieut A L Gurney Richmond (1st Bn K S L I), beat 2nd Lieut R P Young (1st Bn Loyal Rgt) the referee stopping the fight in the third round

Officers' Light-Heavyweight -Lieut D J P Weld (1st Bn Cheshire Rgt) beat P-O, A J Kennedy (20th A C R A F) on points

### Mussorie.

Army and Air Force Individual Championships - -

#### Results—

Flyweight -Pte Farral (Prince of Wales Volunteers), beat Pte James (Hampshire Regt) on points

Bantamweight -L-Cpl Lewis (K S L I), k o Pte Walker (East Yorkshire Regt) in the first round

Featherweight -L-Cpl Knecht (East Yorks), beat L-Cpl Aldridge (Beds and Herts) on points

Lightweight -Cpl Scollick (East Yorkshire Regt), beat Pte Dunt (K S L I) on points.

Welterweight -L-Cpl Wardrop (Black Watch), beat Tpr Fitzhugh (Royal Dragoons) on points

Middleweight -Pte Coleman (K S L I), beat L-Cpl Dibboll (East Surreys) on points

Light Heavyweight -L-Cpl Lapping (The Welch Regt), beat Dmr Redfern (East Surreys) on points

Heavyweight, Pte Ansell (Beds and Herts), k o L-Cpl Littleboy (The Welch Regt), in the third round

Army and Air Force Team Championships —

East Surrey Regt, beat the Royal Dragoons by 8 bouts to 3

#### Results—

Bantamweight, -Pte Smith, (East Surreys) beat Tpr Gatland, (Royal Dragoons), the referee stopping the fight in the second round.

Featherweight -Pte Jackson, (East Surreys) beat Cpl McCarthy, (Royal Dragoons) on points

Lightweight -(First String) Pte Buckle, (East Surreys) beat L Cpl Jackson, (Royal Dragoons) on points

Lightweight—(Second String) —Pte Gudler (East Surreys) beat Tpr Coles, (Royal Dragoons) on points

Lightweight—(Third String)—Dmr Manger, (East Surreys) beat Tpr Rankmore (Royal Dragoons) on points.

Welterweight—(Second String)—Cpl Wilson, (Royal Dragoons) k o Pte Aldridge (East Surreys) in the first round

Welterweight -(Third String) —Cpl Jones (Royal Dragoons), beat Pte O'Sullivan, (East Surreys) on points

Middleweight—(First String)—L/Cpl Dibboll (East Surreys) beat L-Cpl Chandy on points

Middleweight (Second String) -Dmr Redfern, (East Surreys), beat Tpr McNeill (Royal Dragoons), the referee stopping the bout in the first round.

Heavyweight -Pte Durling, (East Surreys) beat Sgt Bunston, (Royal Dragoons) on points

Welterweight First String) -Tpr Fitzhugh, (Royal Dragoons) beat Pte. Scorting, (East Surreys) on points

### Nagpur.

Welterweight Title --Gunboat Jack (holder) beat Battling Kid James on points.

### Rangoon.

Kid D'Silva (9st 11lb), (featherweight Champion of Burma) beat Fah Billmoria (9st. 4 lbs) (Mody Belt holder) on points.

Nicky Sullivan (8st 12lbs) (Bantamweight Champion of Malay) k o Young Gomie (8st 13 lbs) in the second round

### Robertsonpet.

Welterweight Championship of India - -

Welterweight (Gunboat Jack (holder) beat Battling Kid James (Poona) on points.

### Setunderabad.

Welterweight Championship of India. —

Gunboat Jack, (10st 6lbs), beat Battling Kid James, (10st 10lbs), the latter's seconds throwing in the towel in the ninth round

Gunboat Jack (holder) K. O Kid Joe Beigh (South Africa) in the third round.

Middleweight Championship of India —

Gunboat Jack (10st 4 lbs) beat Fah Merchant (11st) on points

Gunboat Jack beat Kid Charlie, the latter retiring at the end of the sixth round

Middleweight Championship of South India —

Arthur Soares (11st. 4 lbs.) beat Fah Merchant (11 st.) on points.

Gunboat Jack beat Arthur Soares on points.

## ATHLETICS.

## Bombay

The following were the placings -

15 Mile Cycle Race—1 B. Malcolm (R. E. S. T.), 2 A. K. Bastani (Sassanian Wheelers), 3 W. Turner (Christ Church Old Boys), 4 S. J. Shroff (Sassanian Wheelers), 5 F. P. Pedder (Bombay Amateur Athletic Club), 6 S. M. Sayed (Bombay Amateur Athletic Club). Time—37 mins. 8 secs.

The lap prizes were won by Malcolm and J. Guard.

50 Mile Cycle Race—1, A. B. Malcolm, 2 K. Gerrard.

Tata Schools Shield—

Open Events

100 Yards—1 G. Walsh, 2 W. Gartely, 3 P. Santos.

120 Yards Hurdles—1 P. Santos, 2 W. Gartely, 3 B. Rodrigues.  
Quarter Mile—1 S. Rose, 2 R. Garrick, 3 G. Walsh.

One Mile—1, S. D'Souza, 2 J. Ames, 3, D. Joseph.

Cycle Race—1, K. K. Patel, 2 B. N. Syed, 3 A. Patterson.

High Jump—1, C. Stanley, 2 Hyas Khan, 3 P. Santos.

Long Jump—1, G. Walsh, 2 P. Santos, 3, I. Pereira.

Pole Jump—1 J. O'Silva, 2, P. Santos, 3, L. Musquith.

Throwing the Cricket Ball—1 G. Walsh, 2, P. Rodrigues, 3 W. Gerrard.

Under 16 Events -

100 Yards—1 H. Charles, 2 V. Smith, 3, C. Meyer.

120 Yards Hurdles—1 C. Stanley, 2 G. Misty, 3 V. Smith.

Quarter Mile—1, C. Hearn, 2 R. Shore, 3, D. Claudius.

Half Mile—1 J. Vaz, 2, R. Shore, 3, A. Hussein.

High Jump—1 G. Reid, 2 R. Whyte, 3 G. Misty.

Long Jump—1 R. Shore, 2 V. Smith, 3 C. Hearn.

100 Yards—1 A. Khapraz, 2 M. Motton, 3, D. Wadia.

220 Yards—1, Gabriel Canto, 2, G. Douglas, 3, M. Curran.

100 Yards—1, H. Roach, 2, Fakrudin, 3, M. Curran.

Tug-of-War (Open)—Bharda New High School.

Champion School—St. Mary's High School, Individual Championship G. Walsh, (Christ Church High School).

Medalists—G. Walsh (Long Jump), H. Roach, (100 Yards under 12), Clifford Stanley, (120 Yards Hurdles under 16).

Women's One-Mile Cycle Race—1 Miss R. Headen, 2 Miss Webster, 3 Miss Bhanumati Gokuldas. Time—3 mins. 54 2-5 secs.

Inter Collegiate Championship—

The following were the results—

10 Miles Walk—1 S. H. Kutar (G. M.), 2, R. R. Deshpande (W.), 3 D. D. Junglewala, (M.). Time—1 hour, 40 mins.

3 Miles Road Race—1 W. R. Bastur (G. M.), 2, K. S. Salvi (St. X.), 3, A. Meneses (St. X.). Time—16 mins. 21 2-5 secs.

Boxing 120 lbs. and under—1 V. Sequena (G. M.), 2 J. E. D'Sa (St. X.).

140 lbs. and under—1 F. W. Pais (St. X.), 2 C. S. Krishnamurti (G. M.).

4½ Miles Cross Country Run—1 V. R. Bastur (G. M.), 2 C. S. Krishnamurti (G. M.), 3, F. V. Lawrence (St. X.). Time—18 mins. 17 2-5 secs. New Record.

30 Miles Cycle Race—1, R. J. Misty (St. X.), 2, D. T. Daboo (St. X.), 3, B. M. Pastakya (B. C. A. R. I. S.). Time—1 hour, 13 mins. 50 secs. New Record.

Wire-fencing, 120 lbs. and under—1, R. S. Samalkar (W.), 2 B. M. Puri (G. M.).

140 lbs. and under—1 F. M. Shroff (W.), 2 D. G. Gadre (G. M.).

Over 140 lbs.—1 A. J. Agarwal (St. X.), 2, M. N. Namavati (S.).

50 Yards Swim—1 P. M. Bhurucha (St. X.), 2 R. B. M. Colah (S.), 3 V. R. Bastur (G. M.). Time—31 4-5 secs. New Record.

Half Mile Swim—1 P. Bhurucha (St. X.), 2 V. R. Bastur (G. M.), 3 N. C. Mehta (I.). Time—13 mins. 41 2-5 secs. New Record.

200 Yards Swim (Relay)—1, St. Xaviers, 2, Grant Medical. Time—2 mins. 21 2-5 secs. New Records.

Pole Vault—1 J. Jameson (I.), 2, H. Ribeiro (St. X.), 3, C. S. Krishnamurti (G. M.). Height 10 feet. New Record.

Half Mile Run—1, J. Jameson (I.), 2 V. R. Bastur (G. M.), 3 H. Ribeiro (St. X.). Time—2 mins. 16 4-5 secs.

100 Yards—1, H. Ribeiro (St. X.), 2, J. Jameson (I.), 3, T. C. D'Costa (S.). Time—10 2-5 secs.

High Jump—1, J. Jameson (I.), 2, K. J. Jacob (G. M.), 3, T. C. D'Costa (S.). Height 5 feet 2 inches.

120 Yards Hurdles—1, J. Jameson (I.), 2, H. Ribeiro (St. X.), 3, K. V. Bhandarkar. Time, not taken.

Ladies' 75 Yards.—1. Miss M. A. Corea (St. X), 2. Miss L. D'Costa (St. X), 3. Miss Y. Coelho (St. X).

220 Yards.—1. H. Ribério (St. X), 2. J. Jameson (I), 3. T. K. Chandy (G M) Time 24 2/5 secs.

Long Jump.—1. J. Jameson (I), 2. H. Ribério (St. X), 3. K. V. Bhandarkar (G M). Distance—20 feet 4 inches. New Record.

Hop, Step and Jump.—1. J. Jameson (I), 2. H. Ribério (St. X), 3. E. J. Smith (W). Distance—41 feet 1 1/2 inches. New Record.

440 Yards.—1. J. Jameson (I), 2. K. V. Bhandarkar (G M), 3. H. Ribério (St. X).

300 Yards Ladies' Relay.—1. St. Xavier's College. Time 45 1/5 secs.

One Mile.—1. V. R. Bastur (G M), 2. A. Meneses (St. X), 3. C. S. Krishnamurti (G M). Time: 4 minutes 58 2/5 secs. New Record.

Putting the Shot.—1. J. Jameson (I), 2. K. Jacob (G M), 3. S. J. Mugaseeth (St. X). Distance—30 feet 3 inches.

One Mile Relay.—1. Grant Medical College. Time 4 mins 4 secs.

Tug-o-War.—Grant Medical College.

Individual Championship.—J. Jameson.

Champion College.—St. Xavier's.

G. M. Grant Medical St. X. St. Xavier's, W. Wilson, I. Small, S. Sydenham, E. C. & R. I. S.—Elphinstone and Royal Institute of Science.

Open Amateur Athletic Meeting.

Results.—

100 Yards.—1. J. Castellino, 2. G. W. Seager, 3. P. Sweeney. Time 10 1/5 secs.

High Jump.—1. G. J. Couto, 2. D. B. Puthran, 3. F. A. Dawson. Distance—5 ft 5 ins.

120 Yards Hurdles.—1. L. Romei, 2. C. N. Milne. Time—16 3/5 secs.

Putting the Shot.—1. J. R. Scott, 2. H. S. Lynn, 3. N. Priestley. Distance—34 ft 9 ins.

220 Yards.—1. P. Sweeney, 2. Heredia, 3. G. W. Seager. Time: 23 1/5 secs.

Women's 75 Yards Race.—1. Pearl Abraham and Florrie Menashi (dead-heat), 3. Sheila Finn. Time 10 2/5 secs.

Long Jump.—1. F. A. Dawson, 2. F. C. Woodcock, 3. P. Sweeney. Distance—19 ft 9 1/2 ins.

One Mile Walk.—1. R. G. Nair, 2. M. R. A. Iyer, 3. D. R. Master. Time 8 mins. 5 secs.

440 Yards.—1. B. J. Gardner, 2. Heredia; 3. L. Romei. Time—54 secs.

Pole Vault.—1. G. H. Jones, 2. A. Miskieith, 3. G. K. Kunder. Distance—8 ft. 6 ins.

Women's Cycle Race Half Mile.—1. N. K. Mistry, 2. P. Vajidai.

One Mile.—1. B. David, 2. A. Corderoi, 3. T. V. Ramchandra Rao. Time: 4 mins. 1/5 secs.

One Mile Cycle Race.—1. B. Malcolm, 2. A. K. Bastani, 3. I. K. Jimmy. Time. 2 mins 52 1/5 secs.

Women's 300 Yards Relay.—1. Sri Jacob Sissoo Jewish School. Time 44 secs.

One Mile Medley Relay.—1. Customs, 2. G. I. P. Railway, 3. Bombay City Police.

The women's 75 yard race, which resulted in a dead-heat between Pearl Abraham and Florrie Menashi, was run off again, Miss Menashi winning this time.

Three Mile.—1. Mendonca, 2. P. R. Ghetkar, 3. P. B. Vaidya. Time 17 mins 12 secs.

Half Mile.—1. R. Davis, 2. Ramchandra Tukaram, 3. R. N. Uchil. Time 2 mins. 8 1/5 secs.

## Lahore.

Punjab Amateur Championships.—

Pole Vault.—K. A. Shafi 1, Distance 11 ft. 3 1/2 ins. Juniors R. K. Singha 1. Distance 8 ft 1 1/2 ins.

One Mile.—Mangarsingh 1. Time: 4 mins. 40 7/10 secs.

Shot Putt.—Zuhur Ahmad 1. Distance 40 ft. 10 1/2 ins.

100 Yards.—(Heats) J. Hart (1st Bu. Chessures) created a new provincial record, his time being 9 8/10 secs.

100 Yards (Juniors).—Akbar Khan 1. Time: 11-3 secs.

440 Yards (Juniors).—Pritupalsingh 1. Time 56-4 secs.

Long Jump.—Tehlsingh 1. Distance 21 ft. 10 1/2 ins.

High Jump (Women).—Lena Myers 1. Distance 3 ft 8 1/2 ins.

Hammer Throw.—Fraser 1.—Distance 162 ft 8 1/2 ins.

Javelin Throw (Women).—N. Baxter 1. Distance 68 ft 1 1/2 inch.

Javelin Throw (Junior).—Manoharlal 1. Distance 143 feet.

Long Jump (Juniors).—Manoharlal 1. Distance 16 feet 7 1/2 inches.

High Jump.—K. A. Shafi 1. Height 5 feet 5 1/2 inches.

120 Yards Hurdles.—Jennings 1. Time: 16-2 secs.

Half Mile (Juniors).—Ashfaq Mohd. 1. Time: 2 mins 20 1/2 secs.

100 Yards.—J. Hart (Ambala) 1. Time 10-2 secs.

50 Yards (Women).—N. Baxter 1. Time: 6 4/5 secs.

440 Yards.—L. H. Thorpe 1 Time: 53½ secs.	Javelin Throw:—Razaul Bahman 1. Distance 173 ft. 2 2/5 inches.
50 Yards (Juniors) —Akbar Khan 1. Time: 6 secs.	220 Yards —B. Whiteside 1 Time: 22 7-10 secs.
440 Yards —Dlal Singh Brai 1 Time: 60-8 secs.	Discus Throw (Women):—M. Lewis 1. Distance 48 ft ½ inch
Three Miles —Rimuaq Singh 1. Time: 15 mins 3 7/10 secs	880 Yards —Hazama Singh 1 Time: 2 mins. 3 7-10 secs
100 Yards (Women) —N. Baxter 1 Time: 12-6 secs	86 Yards Hurdles (Women) —V. Mathews 1. Time: 15-9 secs.

### PIGSTICKING.

<b>Meerut.</b>		Lightweight —
Kadi Cup —		Captain Harvey's "Spider" and Captain Atherton's "Refuge" Dead heat; Mr. Longden's "Red Cherry"
Hon J Hamilton Russell's "Lindy Loo", Winner.		
Mr A. M. Teacher's "Gunnaster", Runner-up.		
Heavyweight Hog Hunters Cup —		<b>Poona.</b>
Mrs. Whitefields' "Milk Punch," Captain Harvey's "Battler," Mr Norman's "Kha-zipul."		Bluma Cup —
		Lt M. B. Turner, R. A., on "Golden Shred."

### ARMY RIFLE SHOOTING.

NON-CENTRAL MATCHES.		THE CAWNPORE WOOLLEN MILLS CUP	
The following are the results of the Army Rifle Association (India) Non-Central matches, 1933-34 —		5 Pl 2-14th Punjab Regiment	780
		1 Pl The Nepal Escort	659
		3 Pl Jmd Infantry Bn	645
		2 Pl The Nepal Escort	641
THE BROOKE BOND CUP.		THE PRINCE OF WALES (MALERKOTLA) CUP.	
2nd Bn The K. O. Y. Light Infantry	957	3 Pl 2-15th Punjab Regiment	284
THE NANPURA CUP.		1 Pl 2-15th Punjab Regiment	271
8 Pl 2nd K. O. Y. Light Infantry	213	8 Pl 1-2nd Punjab Regiment	256
1 Pl 2nd K. O. Y. Light Infantry	209	15 Pl 1st Patiala Rajmndet Sikhs Inf.	256
1 Pl 1st Bn The Norfolk Regiment	190	THE O'MOORE CREAGH CUP	
1 Pl 1st Bn The Buffs	165	1st Rajmndet Patiala Lancers	594
THE KING-EMPEROR'S CUP		(M. G. Coy. Tr. "A" No 2 team) 1st	548
2-15th Punjab Regiment	5,535	Rajmndet Patiala Lancers	515
2-14th Punjab Regiment	4,800	("A" Sqdn 1st Tp No 1 team) 1st	384
2-2nd K. E. O. Gurkha Rifles	4,593	Rajmndet Patiala Lancers	
3-17th Dogra Regiment	4,037	(G. Sqdn 2nd Tp No 2 team) 18th K. E. O. Cavalry ("A" Sqdn 3 Tp)	
88TH CARNATIC INFANTRY MEMORIAL		THE MO'DUR COUNTRY CUP.	
GOLD CUP		M. G. Coy 2-15th Punjab Regiment	460
2-15th Punjab Regiment	2,088	M. G. Coy 1-7th Rajput Regiment	451
2-2nd K. E. O. Gurkha Rifles	1,592	M. G. Coy 4-15th Punjab Regiment	429
1-17th Dogra Regiment	1,158	M. G. Coy 4-5th Mahratta Light Inf.	426
3-11th Sikh Regiment	1,455	THE FRANCIS MEMORIAL CUP.	
THE RAWLINSON TROPHY.		No 1 team 2-15th Punjab Regiment	805
HQ Wing 2-15th Punjab Regiment	1,380	No 1 team 2-2nd K. E. O. Gurkha Rifles	761
B Coy 2-14th Punjab Regiment	1,280	No 1 team 3-17th Dogra Regiment	744
C Coy 1-5th R. Gurkha Rifles	1,229	No. 1 team 3-11th Sikh Regiment	739
A. Coy. 1-5th R. Gurkha Rifles	1,216		

THE TRAINING BATTALIONS CUP.		THE B P R A. CUP.	
No. 1 team 10-2nd Punjab Regiment ..	1,045	1 Pl. A Coy N W Ry. Bn, A. F. I. .	267
No. 1 team 10-15th Punjab Regiment ..	986	Jharipari Dett. Delhra Dm Contingent .	261
No. 1 team 10-7th Rajput Regiment ..	941	A Co 2nd M & S M Ry Rifles, A F I .	257
No. 1 team 10-1st Punjab Regiment .	767	L M P Allahabad Contingent, A F I ..	259
THE GURKHA CUP		THE SIMLA RIFLES CUP.	
No. 1 team D Co 10-13th F. F Rifles .	273	A Coy 1st G I P Ry. Regt. .	182
No. 1 team P Co 2-9th Gurkha Rifles .	262	Punjab Contingent, Punjab Rifles .	181
No. 1 team T Co 1-4th PWO Gurkha Rtl	242	" D " Coy 1st G I P Ry Regt .	171
No. 1 team T Co, 1-2nd KEO Gurkha Rtl.	234	" C " Coy 1st G I P Ry Regt .	165
88TH CARNATIC INFANTRY B O GOLD CUP		THE MILITARY ADVISERS CUP	
No. 1 team 2-15th Punjab Regiment ..	779	Jodhpur Sardar Bissala .	1,732
No. 1 team 3-17th Dogra Regiment .	768	Jodhpur Sardar Infantry .	1,493
No. 1 team 2-2nd KEO Gurkha Rifles .	754	4th M S Gwalior Infantry .	1,422
No. 1 team 3-11th Sikh Regiment ..	654	Bhopal Sultanah Infantry .	1,158
THE MADRAS GUARDS DIAMOND JUBILEE SHIELD		THE SCINDIA CUP	
Allahabad Contingent, A F I .	2,607	A Coy Jmd Infantry .	1,165
1st Bn G I. P Ry. Regt. , A F I .	2,435	C Coy 1st Patiala (Rajmder) Sikh Int	1,160
2nd Bn M E S M Ry Rifles .	2,429	B Coy 1st Patiala (Rajmder) Sikh Int	1,085
The Simla Rifles, A F I .	2,912	B, Coy 4th M B Gwalior Infantry	1,078
THE A F I. CUP.		I T F PROVINCIAL BATTALIONS MATCH.	
No. 1 team 1st G I P Ry Regt , A F I. .	790	B Coy 11-18th R Garhwal Rifles ..	400
No. 1 team Allahabad Contingent, A F I .	764	A Coy 11-1st Punjab Regiment .	378
No. 1 team Cawnpore, A. F. I .	725	C Coy 11-6th Rajputana Rifles .	368
No. 1 team 1st M. and S. M Ry Rifles .	689	A Coy 11-6th Rajputana Rifles .	363
THE READING CUP.		I, T URBAN AND U T C MATCHES	
No. 1 Team Allahabad Contingent, A F I .	819	A Coy 4th (U P) Urban Infantry .	445
No. 1 team The Simla Rifles .	780	B Coy 4th (U P) Urban Infantry .	301
No. 1 team A Coy 2nd M and S M. Ry. Rifles .	740	D Coy 6th (Burma) Bn U T C. .	270
No. 1 team, A Coy The Punjab Rifles .	722	B Coy. (Burma) Bn, U, T, C. .	234

## SWIMMING.

## Bengal.

## Provincial Championships -

## Results -

- 100 Metres --1 Rajaram Sahoo, (Central), 2 R. Sadhukhan, (Central). Time -1 min 8 3-5 secs (Indian record)
- 400 Metres --1 N C Malik, (National); 2 Sukumar Ghosh (Bagh Bazar United), Time - 6 mins 3 4-5 secs
- 200 Metres - (Breast Stroke) --1 P. Chowdhury, (Bowbazar Dayam Samity), 2 P K. Banerjee, (National) Time - 3 mins 49 1-5 secs
- 100 Metres- (Back Stroke) --1 N C Malik (National); 2 Rajaram Sahoo, (Central) Time - 2 mins 30 1-5 secs.
- 200 Metres 1 Sukumar Ghosh, (Baghbazar, United), 2 S. K. Bose, (National). Time - 2 mins 52 3-5 secs.
- 50 Metres: Breast Stroke, (Women) - Won by Miss Nirupama Seal (National) in 52 2-5 secs.

Medley Relay --Won by National who were represented by P Sarkar, N C Malik, S. Bose and S Dey Time 7 mins 30 3-5 secs

Diving 1 Susil Ghose, (National); 2 H L. Blond (Taltolla Institute)

Water Polo --Bowbazar Dayam Samity beat Central in the final by 4 goals to 1.

## Bombay.

## Results -

- Ladies' One Length --1 Miss Joan Soundy, (Time 21 3-5 secs); 2 Miss Yvonne Fabron (Time--22 secs.), 3 Miss Sheila Ardagh (Time--24 2-5 secs)
- Merchants' Team Race --1 Burmah-Shell, W R. T Scott J E Field, S. A Seddon and J E Buxton (Time--1 min 16 secs), 2 Bombay Company, (D W McChumpha, J E Tew, L F H Goodwin and H G Wastie), Time--1 min 17 1/2 secs, 3 Texas Company, R M E White, C D Ford F. W Power and R. Brown, (Time--1 min. 20 1-5 secs)

**Men's Open Diving** —1 J. L. Riordan, 110.7 points; 2 H. P. Waeghe, 108.8 points; 3 H. Brown, 97.9 points.

**Mixed Relay Race (Handicap)** —1 Miss Yvonne Fabron and H. J. Wastie, (Time—2 secs.); 2 Miss Maureen Bellamy and G. MacDonald, (Time—3 secs.); 3 Miss Fonda Guderan and Guderan, (Time—14 secs.); 4 Miss Joan Soundy and D. W. McClumpha (Scratch)

**Services Relay** —1 Green Howards, (Time—1 min. 16.2-5 secs.); 2 14th Heavy Battery, R.A., "A", (Time—1 min. 16.3-5 secs.); 3 2nd Bn., Sherwood Foresters, "A"; Company; 4 2nd Bn., Sherwood Foresters HQ Wing.

**Western India Quarter Mile, Championship (Hammond Cup)** —1 Jack Flower, Cathedral Old Boys, (Time—6 mins. 3.4-5 secs.); 2 H. Bund, Bombay Gymkhana, (Time—6 mins. 6.4-5 secs.); 3 M. Hillel, Zionists, (Time—6 mins. 11 secs.)

## Lahore.

**Punjab Olympic Championships** —

**One Mile** —Sydney Joseph Willis (Time—35 mins. 17½ secs.)

**50 Yards Free Style** —1 Dennis Holman; 2 Shamsheer Ali, 3 Robert Sparrow, (Time—28½ secs.)

**100 Yards Free Style** —1 Dennis Holman; 2 Robert Sparrow (Time—1 min. 6.3-5 secs.)

**440 Yards Free Style** —Dennis Holman, (Time—4 mins. 25.3-5 secs.)

**100 Yards Back Stroke** —1 Thomas Turnbull; 2 Mazhar Ali, 3 Lalit Mohan, (Time—1 min. 1-10 secs.)

**Diving** —Lalit Mohan, there being only one competitor

**220 Yards Breast Stroke** —1 Mahmood Ali; 2 B. Lawrie Smith; 3 P. Chaudhry, (Time—3 mins. 33½ secs.)

**Water Polo** —

Bengal beat Government College, Lahore by 7 goals to 4.

## YACHTING.

### Madras.

Colombo vs. Madras, Annual Competition—

Madras beat Colombo by 42 points to 28.

## ROWING.

### Bombay.

**Bombay Gymkhana Regatta**.—

**Results** —

**Senior Sculls** —Slater beat Rude by 1 length. Time—3 mins. 29.3-5 secs.

**Senior Fours Finals** —"D" Crew beat "A" Crew by 1 length. Time—2 mins. 6 secs.

**Senior Pairs** —Coulton and Dumetresque beat Slater and Rude by distance.

**Junior Pairs** —Kollenberg and Schumacher beat Raw and Levin by ½ length. Time—2 mins. 41 secs.

**Junior Sculls** —Whalley beat Hutchings easily. Time—2 mins. 35 secs.

**Serpentine Sculls** —Raw beat Binns easily. Time—2 mins. 1 sec.

### Calcutta.

**Merchants' Cup** —

Chartered and Allahabad Banks beat Mercantile Bank. Time—3 mins. 2 secs.

### Madras.

**All-India Regatta** —

**Challenge Fours** Distance (1,025 yds.) —

Bombay Gymkhana J. S. Dumetresque (Bow), H. S. Waters 2, P. S. Green 3, F. T. Coulton (Stroke) A. W. Parker (Cox).

Calcutta Rowing Club L. F. Duncan (Bow), F. W. Moncreiff 2, A. J. Peppercorn 3, R. J. L. Oakley (Stroke), J. S. Harding (Cox).

Bombay beat Calcutta by 1 length. Time—3 mins. 38 secs.

**Senior Pairs** Distance 1,025 yards —

S. A. Bindon and I. C. Robson (Madras) vs. R. J. L. Oakley and A. J. Peppercorn (Calcutta) Madras won easily. Time—3 mins. 57 secs.

**Senior Sculls** Distance 1,025 yards —

L. F. Duncan (Calcutta) beat S. A. Bindon (Madras) by 3 lengths. Time—4 mins. 3 secs.

**Hot Weather Regatta** —

Madras Colombo Challenge Fours Cup, Madras beat Colombo by 3½ lengths. Time—3 mins. 42 secs.

**Simmons Cup (Challenge Pairs)** —

Distance 1,025 yards. S. A. Bindon and J. R. Pearce (Madras) beat J. H. H. Bredon and H. S. M. Boare (Colombo) by 5 lengths. Time—4 mins. 6 secs.

**Cup for Junior Pairs** —

J. W. Conning and S. M. Martiz (Madras) beat E. H. Fry and A. Vassie (Madras) by two lengths in 3 mins. 42 secs.

**Clinker Coxless Pairs** —

F. H. Wilson and D. N. Stephens beat J. L. Anderson and F. C. Cross by six lengths in 2 mins. 37 secs.

**Barnbridge Cup for Sculls** —

E. H. Fry beat S. M. Martiz by lengths.

**Services' Fours** —

Army won from S. P. M. R., who, coming up fast, fouled and were disqualified.

**Challenge Sculls Cup** —

J. R. Pierce beat J. O. Cochrane by 2½ lengths, Time—4 mins. 11.3-5 secs.

## DOG SHOWS.

**Bombay.**

The following are the principal awards:—

**CHALLENGE CUPS**

- No. 1. For best exhibit in Show —Lt.-Col G. H. Chamber's Wire Fox Terrier "Dogberry Golden Favour of Dingley Dell"
- No. 2. For best exhibit in Show of opposite sex to the winner of No. 1 —Miss P. Wright's Cocker "Leading String of Ware"
- No. 3. For best exhibit Bred in India —Lt.-Col G. H. Chamber's Wire Fox Terrier "Ch. Cinderella of Dingley Dell"
- No. 4. For best exhibit Bred in India, opposite sex to winner of No. 3 —Miss P. Wright's Cocker "Wembley Wanderer"
- No. 5. For best Puppy in Show —Sir Dinshaw Petit's Great Dane "Olaf Ivanoff."
- No. 6. For best Puppy in Show, opposite sex to winner of No. 5 —Miss D. Small's Smooth Fox Terrier "Upto Jinks"
- No. 7. For best exhibit in Show, born in the Bombay Presidency, under 18 months old —Sir Dinshaw Petit's "Olaf Ivanoff"
- No. 8. For best Terrier in Show —Lt.-Col G. H. Chamber's "Dogberry Golden Favour of Dingley Dell"
- No. 9. For best exhibit in Show, other than Terrier —Miss P. Wright's "Leading String of Ware"
- No. 10. For best exhibit in Show, born in Bombay Presidency and owned by a Member. —Lt. J. D. Kothawala's Cocker "Bestpal Bluecoat."
- No. 11. For best Terrier, born in Bombay Presidency and owned by a Member. —Miss D. Small's "Upto Jinks"

**BOMBAY PRESIDENCY KENNEL CLUB SPECIAL PRIZES**

The following special prizes were confined to members of the Bombay Presidency Kennel Club:—

- No. 12. A Cup presented by H. E. the Governor of Bombay for best exhibit in Show —Lt.-Col G. H. Chamber's "Dogberry Golden Favour of Dingley Dell."
- No. 13. A Cup for best exhibit in Show of opposite sex to winner of No. 12 —Miss P. Wright's "Leading String of Ware"
- No. 14. A Cup for best exhibit in Show bred in India —Lt.-Col. G. H. Chamber's "Cinderella of Dingley Dell"
- No. 15. A Cup for best exhibit in Show, bred in India of opposite sex to winner of No. 14 —Miss P. Wright's "Wembley Wanderer"
- No. 16. A Cup for the best Wire Fox Terrier Dog owned by a Lady Member. —Miss E. MacPherson's "Ch. Lanarth Passing Cloud."
- No. 17. *The Times of India* Jubilee Commemoration Cup for the best exhibit under 2 years:—Mrs. Watson's Scottish Terrier "Appin Robin."

No. 18. A Cup for best exhibit under 2 years of opposite sex to winner of No. 17.—Mr. R. H. Fido's Smooth Fox Terrier "Footrot of the Forces."

No. 19. A Cup for best exhibit in Show, bred in India, under 18 months.—Mrs. H. V. Fido's Scottish Terrier "Spouty Chieftain"

No. 20. A Cup for best Puppy owned by a Member.—Sir Dinshaw Petit's "Olaf Ivanoff"

**SPECIAL PRIZES OPEN TO ALL**

No. 21. A Cup for the best Borzoi, Saluki or Greyhound.—Mrs. M. Sara's Borzoi "M. the Maitushka"

No. 22. A Cup for the best Great Dane —Sir Dinshaw Petit's "Sama of Gammaton"

No. 23. A Cup for the best Alsatian —Dr. L. C. Smith's "Krieger Vom Haus Schutting."

No. 24. A Cup for the best Alsatian, opposite sex to the winner of No. 23.—Mrs. L. C. Smith's "Trudel Vom Wiegertelsen o Maresquel"

No. 25. A Cup for the best Labrador Retriever or English Springer Spaniel.—Lt.-Col. S. Shamshere Jang Bahadur Rana's Labrador "Laund Leyner"

No. 26. A Cup for the best Golden Retriever or Irish Setter.—Mr. D. G. Davis's Golden Retriever "Bactengler Rorsum of Nutwood."

No. 27. A Cup for the best Bulldog, Chow Chow or Balmatian.—Mr. W. Pedler's Bulldog "Oakville Premier."

No. 28. A Cup for the best Japanese Boston Terrier or Yorkshire Terrier.—Capt. Flander's Boston Terrier "Dot of Wow."

No. 29. A Cup for the best Cocker Spaniel —Miss P. Wright's "Leading String of Ware"

No. 30. A Cup for the best Cocker Spaniel of opposite sex to the winner of No. 29 —Lt. J. D. Kothawala's "Bestpal Delight of Merok"

No. 31. A Cup for the best Cocker Spaniel Bred in India.—Miss P. Wright's "Wembley Wanderer."

No. 32. A Cup for the best Bull Terrier.—Mrs. A. G. Granville's "Fragan Duchess."

No. 33. A Cup for the best Airedale or Irish Terrier.—Mrs. Awdrey's Airedale "Seacot Statesman"

No. 34. A Cup for the best Smooth Fox Terrier.—Mr. A. Wright's "Ch. Chucker of Yootha"

No. 35. A Cup for the best Smooth Fox Terrier of opposite sex to the winner of No. 34.—Mr. R. H. Fido's "Cradley Radiance."

No. 36. A Cup for the best Wire Fox Terrier:—Lt.-Col. G. H. Chamber's "Dogberry Golden Favour of Dingley Dell."



No. 37 A Cup for the best Wire Fox Terrier of opposite sex to the winner of No. 36 — Mrs N J Hamilton's "Crackley Statesman"

No. 38 A Cup for the best Scottish Terrier — Mrs C M Watson's "Appin Robin"

No. 39 A Cup for the best Scottish Terrier Puppy — Mrs. H V Fido's "Sporty Chieftain"

No. 40 A Cup for the best Chain Terrier — Mrs E M Vance's "Bracken of Hemmingsford"

No. 41 A Cup for the best Sealyham Terrier — Sir Dinslaw Petit's "Honor Knight Errant"

No. 42 A Cup for the best Sydney Silkwe — Mrs A M Stewart's "Pukka"

No. 43 A Cup for the best Dachsund — Mrs J I Guthrie's "Bestie Dunc Dessy"

No. 44 A Cup for the best Dachsund of opposite sex to the winner of No. 43 — Mrs Noel Paton's "Savoy Hildegarde"

No. 45 A Cup for the best Pomeranian — Miss Sarah John's "Misty Boy"

No. 46 A Cup for the best Pomeranian of opposite sex to the winner of No. 45 — Mr E D Edward's "Mistie"

No. 47 A Cup for the best Pekinese — Mrs V MacDonell's "Ch. Wu-Fu of Clanborne"

No. 48 A Cup for the best Pekinese of opposite sex to the winner of No. 47 — Mrs V MacDonell's "Vatsi-Fu of Clanborne"

No. 49 A Cup for the best Pekinese Puppy — Mrs V MacDonell's "Vatsi-Fu of Clanborne"

No. 50 A Cup for the best Rhodesian Ridgeback, Tibetan Terrier, Tibetan Booteah or Maltese — Mrs. Lyn Carl-Jones, Rhodesian Ridgeback "Russet T'Satara Pad"

No. 51 A Spoon for the best Wire Fox Terrier whose owner has never won a Challenge Certificate in the breed — Capt Lawrence Archer's "Hunstreet Fustler"

No. 52 A Cup for the best exhibit shown for the first time and owned by an Exhibitor for the first time — Miss Sarah John's "Misty Boy"

No. 53 A Cup for the best Litter — Miss D Small's Smooth Fox Terrier

No. 54 A Cup for the best Soldier's Dog — Sgt Framyston's "Nipper," 2, Gunner Thomas "Peggie."

#### KENNEL CLUB OF INDIA SPECIAL

It -Col. G. H. Chamber's "Cinderella of Dingley Dell."

#### ALSATIAN CLUB OF INDIA SPECIALS.

Best Imported — Dr L. C. Smith's "Krieger-Vom Haus Schutting"

Best Opposite Sex — Mrs. L C Smith's "Trudel Vom Wigerfelsen of Maresquel."

Best Bred in India — L/Cpt. W. Quick's "Kimmeth."

#### Simla.

##### 14th Simla Championship Show —

The following is the list of winners of special trophies and challenge cups in the 14th Simla Championship Dog Show

Then Excellencies the Viceroy and the Countess of Willingdon's Cup for the best dog in the Show, Mr R H Fido's Smooth Fox Terrier "Solus Minted Gold" Reserve H H Maharaja Dhruaj of Patiala's English Springer Spaniel "Coronet of Malwa"

Challenge Cup for best exhibit in the Show — Mr R H Fido's Smooth Fox Terrier "Solus Minted Gold" Reserve H H the Maharaja Dhruaj of Patiala "Coronet of Malwa"

Challenge Cup for best exhibit in the Show, opposite sex — Mr J Fraser's Scottish Terrier "Glenannie Chantey" Reserve Mrs N E Lloyd's Dachsund "Enwisdom."

Challenge Cup for the best exhibit bred by exhibitor and Challenge Cup for the best country bred exhibit — H H Maharaja Dhruaj of Patiala's English Springer Spaniel "Coronet of Malwa" Reserve Mrs K C Webb's Pekinese "Chin Chin in Both"

Challenge Cup for the best puppy, bred in India — Delhi Hunt Club's Fox Hound "Nomination" Reserve H H the Maharaja Dhruaj of Patiala Labrador Retriever Barbarian of Malwa

The Kennel Club of India Special for the best exhibit owned by a member of an Associate — H H Maharaja Dhruaj of Patiala "Coronet of Malwa" Reserve Mrs A S Kirkwood Black and Tan Terrier "Cobra Half Moon Twilight"

I P Kennel Club Cup for best exhibit bred by a member — Mrs P Penn's Great Dane "Blaze of Fairlight" Reserve same owner's "Vendetta of Fairlight"

Lhasa and Tibetan Terrier Association Challenge Cup for best of either breed — Miss M Hubble's Lhasa terrier "Phoebe Assault"

Spaniel Club of India Cup for the best sporting dog which has not won a Spaniel Club Special this season, owned by a member — H H the Maharaja Dhruaj of Patiala "Coronet of Malwa" Reserve Miss K H Whentley "Selection of Bhadrui"

"Maximiliani" Cup for the best Puppy in the Show, the property of a member of the G D C I — Mrs P Penn "Vendetta of Fairlight"

"Tanora Tiger" Cup, presented by H H Princess Indira of Kanurthala for the best exhibit in the show — The property of a member of the G D C I, Mrs P Penn "Blaze of Fairlight"

"Bushby" Cup, presented by Lady Nothersole for the best exhibit by a member of the G D C I — Mrs P Penn "Blaze of Fairlight"

"Kanika" Cup, for the best race bred in India by a member of the G D C I — Mrs P Penn "Blaze of Fairlight" and "Vendetta of Fairlight."

"Sweyn Breeders" Cup for the best Great Dane owned by a member of the G. D. C. I. Mrs. P. Penn "Vendit of Fairlight"	Cup for the best Labrador Retriever H. the Maharaja Dhiraj of Patiala's Labrador Retriever "Jaffa" Reserve Mrs. B. Se "Wrinkles of Belgrave"
H. H. the Raja of Faridkot's Cup for the best opposite sex Mrs. N. E. Lloyd's Dachshund "Firwisdom" Reserve Mr. J. Fraser's Scottish Terrier "Glenanne Charity"	Cup for the best Puppy in the Show Mrs. M. Gordon-Decks' Pomeranian "Sun-Flashaway" Reserve Delhi Hunt Club Fox Hounds Nomination I
Cup for the best dog owned by a Resident of Simla Mrs. M. M. Gordon-Decks' Pomeranian "Sun-set Flashaway" Reserve Mr. P. C. T. Fahie's Dalmatian "Warrior"	Cup for the best Wire Fox Terrier Puppy M. E. L. Woolbridge's Wire Fox Terrier "Simo Commission."
H. E. the Commander-in-Chief's Cup for the best Cocker Spaniel Mrs. M. Steel's "Jooson of Malwa" Reserve Mrs. N. Bragg's "Sparkling Doreen"	Cup for the best Alsatian bred in India M. C. A. Disney's "Bettita von Lahornstein"
H. E. the Governor of the Punjab's Cup for the best Terrier Mr. R. H. Fido's "Solus Minted Gold" Reserve Miss E. M. McPherson "Ch. Lanarth Passing Cloud"	Cup for the best Terrier of Scotland Mrs. Hudson's "Cabra Inverdine Stout Fella."
H. H. the Maharaja Dhiraj of Patiala's Cup for the best Gun Dog Lieut. K. B. L. Davidson's Irish Setter "Murlagh of Arkach" Reserve Mrs. B. Seals' Labrador Retriever "Wrinkles of Belgrave."	Cup for the best Retriever other than Labrador Major M. Thoms' Golden Retriever "D. Rutus"
H. H. the Maharaja Dhiraj Kumar of Darbhanga's Cup for the best Hussar or Tibetan terrier Miss M. Hubble's "Poete Assail" Reserve Miss M. Hubble's "Ajax Assail"	Cup for the best Toy including Pekingese or Pomeranian Mrs. A. S. Kirkwood's Blandford terrier "Cabra Half Moon Twilight"
	Cup for the best Fox Terrier Mr. R. H. Fido "Solus Minted Gold"
	Cup for the best Great Dane Mrs. K. R. I. Hassan's "Plantagenet of Stouchart"

**BILLIARDS.**

<b>Calcutta.</b>	All-India Professional Championship --
All-India Amateur Championship--	Results --
Results --	Mike Elias (holder) beat Ernie Monk by 1,0.
Profyush Deb (holder) beat M. M. Begg by 1,095 points to 781	points to 1,025

**WEIGHT LIFTING.**

<b>Calcutta.</b>	
All-India Championships --	
8 Stone Class - K. K. Bose (Howrah) two hands military press (115 pounds), two hands snatch (135 pounds), two hands clean and jerk (170 pounds) Total 420 pounds	11 Stone Class - A. Kundhannan (Madras) two hands military press (170 pounds), two hands snatch (170 pounds), two hands clean and jerk (230 pounds) Total 37 pounds.
9 Stone Class - B. Das (Calcutta) two hands military press (130 pounds), two hands snatch (135 pounds), two hands clean and jerk (180 pounds) Total 445 pounds.	12 Stone Class - Zaw Weik (Burma) two hands military press (180 pounds), two hands snatch (200 pounds), two hands clean and jerk (250 pounds) Total 63 pounds.
10 Stone Class - A. M. Bharatam (Madras) two hands military press (150 pounds), two hands snatch (165 pounds), two hands clean and jerk (170 pounds) Total 420 pounds.	Heavy weight - Zaw Weik (Burma) two hands military press (190 pounds), two hands snatch (270 pounds), two hands clean and jerk (280 pounds). Total 68 pounds.
	Weight per weight was won by A. M. Bharatam (Madras) with 112 pounds.

## POLICE SPORTS.

**Poona.**

The results were as follows —

Lord Lloyd's Cup for Athletics won by Belgaum

The Pogson Memorial Cup for Senior Hockey was won by Belgaum — Ahmednagar were the runners-up

The Guilder Cup for Junior Hockey was won by the B. B. and C. I. Railway. Runners-up — G. I. P. Railway

The Kennedy Cup for Tag-of-War was won by Ratnagiri. Dharwar the runners-up, received the Sir Maurice Hayward's Cup

The Sir Francis Griffith Cup for Cross-Country was won by Belgaum

The Rao Bahadur Kojke Cup for Wrestling was won by Allahbux Khadi of Bijapur. Second prize to Dattu Bhunaji of Nasik.

The Lord Sydenham Cup for Physical Training was won by Sholapur. Runners-up Satara.

The Sir Leslie Wilson Cup for the best all round man was won by Mahomed Hamit of Belgaum, who also won a gold medal

The Down Challenge Shield was won by Belgaum

## Individual Prizes —

100 Yards — 1. Mahomed Hamit (Belgaum), 2. Jhala (P. T. School), 3. Tapram Sukharan (West Khandesh)

Quarter Mile — 1. Mahomed Hamit (Belgaum); 2. Parashram Yellapa (Belgaum), 3. James John (Dharwar)

Half Mile — 1. Kasha Dastava (West Khandesh), 2. Ganpat Balaji (Bombay City); 3. Dawood Ajam (Belgaum)

Obstacle Race — 1. Ramchandra Balwant (Bombay), 2. Hanmant Yeshwant (Belgaum)

Relay Race — 1. Belgaum, 2. Poona

The MacDonald Challenge Cup for Sub-Inspectors' Shooting Competition was won by Maheshwarsingh Gokulsingh of Ahmedabad.

Rao Sahib B. M. Rane's Cup for H. Q. Sub-Inspectors' 100 yards was won by Haroonkhan Kadarkhan of Sholapur

## Indian Officers' Events

Beatty Memorial Cup for Revolver Shooting was won by Mr. W. L. K. Harapath

The Souther Cup for Revolver Snaphooting was won by Mr. P. M. Stewart

I. P. Officers' Rifle Shooting Cup was won by Mr. D. W. B. Carnaghan

Mr. D. Healy's Cup for Musket Snaphooting was won by Mr. U. N. Rana

The Kennedy Challenge Cup for the best aggregate score in Officers' events was won by Mr. P. M. Stewart

Officers' 100 Yards Prizes presented by H. E. the Governor — 1. Mr. W. L. K. Harapath, 2. Mr. Paddon-Row

## Warrant of Precedence.

The following new Warrant of Precedence for India was approved by His Majesty the King Emperor of India, and received His Royal Sign Manual, on 9th April 1930 :-

1. Governor-General and Viceroy of India
2. Governors of Presidencies and Provinces within their respective charges.
3. Governors of Madras, Bombay and Bengal.
4. Commander-in-Chief in India.
5. Governors of the United Provinces, Punjab, Bihar and Orissa and Burma.
6. Governors of the Central Provinces and Assam, Governor of the North-West Frontier Province.
7. Chief Justice of Bengal.
8. Members of the Governor-General's Executive Council.
9. Commander-in-Chief of His Majesty's Naval Forces in the East Indies.
10. President of the Council of State
11. President of the Legislative Assembly.
12. Chief Justice of a High Court other than that of Bengal.
13. Agents to the Governor-General, Rajputana, Central India, Baluchistan, Punjab States and States of Western India; Chief Commissioner of the North-West Frontier Province; Commissioner in Sind; Members of Executive Councils and Ministers of Governments and Lieutenant-Governors,\* Political Resident in the Persian Gulf, Resident and Commander-in-Chief at Aden, and Residents at Hyderabad and in Mysore within their respective charges
14. Chief Commissioner of Railways, General Officers Commanding, Northern, Southern, Eastern and Western Commands, and Officers of the rank of General.
15. Members of the Executive Councils and Ministers in Madras, Bombay and Bengal.\*
16. Members of the Executive Council and Ministers, United Provinces, Punjab, Burma and Bihar and Orissa.\*
17. Agents to the Governor-General, Rajputana, Central India, Baluchistan, Punjab States and States of Western India, Chief Commissioner of the North-West Frontier Province, Political Resident in the Persian Gulf, and Residents at Hyderabad and in Mysore.
18. Members of the Executive Councils and Ministers, Central Provinces and Assam.\* Members of the Executive Council and Ministers, North-West Frontier Province.
19. Presidents of Legislative Councils within their respective Provinces.
20. Chief Judges of Chief Courts; and Puisne Judges of High Courts.
21. Lieutenant-Generals.
22. Auditor-General, Chairman of the Public Service Commission, and Chief Commissioner of Delhi, when within his charge
23. Air Officer Commanding Royal Force in India, Flag Officer Commanding Director, Royal Indian Marine; Members of Railway Board, Railway Financial Commissioner, Secretaries to the Government of India and Vice-Chairman, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.
24. Additional Secretaries and Joint Secretaries to the Government of India, Commissioner in Sind, Controller of Civil Accounts; Financial Adviser, Military Finance; Judges of Courts, Members of the Central Board Revenue, and Resident and Commander-in-Chief at Aden.
25. Chief Commissioner of the Andar and Nicobar Islands, when within his charge and Chief Secretaries to the Government Madras, Bombay and Bengal.
26. Commissioners of Revenue and Commissioner of Excise, Bombay; Consul General to the Government of India; Development Commissioner, Burma, Director of Development, Bombay, Director-General, Indian Medical Service, Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs, Financial Commissioners, Judicial Commissioners of the Central Provinces, and North-West Frontier Provinces; Major Generals; Members of a Board of Revenue; Members of the Public Service Commission; Surgeons-General.
27. Chairman of the Madras Services Commission, Vice-Chancellors of the Indian Universities.
28. Agents of State Railways; Controller of the Currency, Additional Judicial Commissioners, Judicial Commissioner, Western India States Agency; Commissioners of Divisions; Residents of the 2nd Class, Deputy Audit General in India, Revenue and Divisional Commissioners, North-West Frontier Province within their respective charges.
29. Members of the Indian Civil Service 30 years' standing, whose position but for Article would not be lower than Article 34.
30. Advocate-General, Calcutta.
31. Advocates-General, Madras and Bombay.
32. Chief Secretaries to Governments other than those of Madras, Bombay, Bengal and Assam.
33. Accountants-General, Class I; Air Officer Commanding, Aden; Brigadiers, General Commissioner for India; Chief Controller Stores, Indian Stores Department; Commissioner Northern India Salt Revenue; Director-General of Archaeology in India, Director of the Geological Survey; Director, Intelligence Bureau; Director of Ordnance Factories and Manufactures; Director of Railway Audit, Educational Commissioner with the Government of India; His Majesty's Senior Trade Commissioner Calcutta, Inspector-General of Forests, Military Accountant-General, Public Health Commissioner with the Government of India; a Surveyor-General of India.

\* The Vice-President of the Council appointed under section 48 of the Government of India Act ranks in the same article of the Warrant but senior to his colleagues on the Council,

34. Additional Judicial Commissioners; Chief Commissioner of the Andaman and Nicobar Islands; Chief Commissioner of Delhi; Chief Secretary to the Government of Assam; Chief Secretary to the Government of the North-West Frontier Province; Commissioners of Division; Judicial Commissioner, Western India States Agency; and Residents of the 2nd Class; Revenue and Divisional Commissioners of the North-West Frontier Province.

35. Non-Official Presidents of Municipal Corporations in Presidency Towns and Rangoon, within their respective municipal jurisdictions; Private Secretary to the Viceroy; and Secretaries, Additional Secretaries and Joint Secretaries to Local Governments.

36. Accountants-General other than Class I, Chief Accounts Officer, East Indian Railway; Chief Auditor of State Railways, Chief Commercial Managers of State Railways, Chief Conservators of Forests, Chief Engineers,\* Chief Engineer, Telegraphs, Chief Operating Superintendents of State Railways, Chief Mechanical Engineers of State Railways; Chief Mining Engineer, Railway Board; Colonels, Command Controllers of Military Accounts; Deputy Controller of the Currency at Bombay; Directors of Agriculture; Director, Agricultural Research Institute, Pusa; Director of Army Audit; Director of the Botanical Survey of India; Director of Civil Aviation in India, Director-General of Observatories; Directors of Public Instruction under Local Governments; Director, Military Lands and Cantonments; Directors, Railway Board; Directors of the Survey of India; Director, Zoological Survey, Expert Advisers, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research; Financial Adviser, Posts and Telegraphs, His Majesty's Trade Commissioners, Bombay and Calcutta; Inspectors-General, Civil Hospitals; Inspectors-General of Police under Local Governments and in the North-West Frontier Province; Inspectors-General of Prisons under Local Governments; Master of Security Press, Nasik, Members of the Indian Civil Service and of the Indian Political Department of 23 years' civil service, whose position but for this Article would not be lower than Article 55; Mint Masters, Calcutta and Bombay, President of the Forest College and Research Institute; Provincial Directors of Public Health, and Traffic Managers and Locomotive Superintendents of State Railways.

37. Military Secretary to the Viceroy.

38. Solicitor to the Government of India and Standing Counsel for the Presidency of Bengal.

39. Presidency Senior Chaplains of the Church of Scotland.

40. Chairmen of Port Trusts and of Improvement Trusts of the Presidency Towns, Rangoon and Karachi; Chief Executive Officers of the Municipalities of the Presidency Towns and

Rangoon, within their charges, Chief Inspector of Mines, Commissioners of Police in the Presidency Towns and Rangoon; and Settlement Commissioners.

41. Collectors of Customs Collectors and Magistrates of Districts, Collector of Salt Revenue, Madras and Bombay, Collector of Stamp Revenue and Deputy Collector of Land Revenue, Calcutta, Commissioner of Ajmer-Merwara, Deputy Commissioners of Districts, Deputy Commissioner, Port Blair, Divisional and District and Sessions Judges (including the Judicial Commissioner of Chota Nagpur), Political Agents and Superintendents, and Residents (other than those of the 1st and 2nd Class), Commissioners of Income Tax, Opium Agent, Ghazipur, and Remembrancers of Legal Affairs and Government Advocates under Local Governments.

42. Deputy Financial Adviser, Military Finance, Deputy Secretaries to the Government of India; Director-General of Commercial Intelligence, Director of Inspection, Indian Stores Department; Director of Public Information, Government of India, Director of Purchases and Intelligence, Indian Stores Department; Director, Regulations and Forms in the Army Department, Establishment Officer in the Army Department, Secretary to the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, Secretary, Public Service Commission, Secretary to the Railway Board, and Secretaries to Residents of the First Class, within their respective charges.

43. Director, Central Research Institute, Kasauli, Director of the Imperial Institute of Veterinary Research, Muktesar; Director of the Indian Institute of Science, and Principal of the Thomason Civil Engineering College, Roorkee.

44. Assistant to the Inspector General of Forests; Budget Officer, Finance Department; Government of India, Chief Electrical Engineers; Civilian Superintendents of Clothing Factories; Civilian Superintendents of Ordnance Factories; Colliery Superintendent, East Indian Railway; Commandant, Frontier Constabulary, North-West Frontier Province, Comptroller, Assam; Conservators of Forests, Controller of Army Factory Accounts, Controller of Marine Accounts; Controller, Royal Air Force Accounts, Deputy Agents, Deputy Traffic Managers, and Officers\* of similar status of State Railways; Deputy Chief Engineer, Telegraphs; Deputy Director-General, Indian Medical Service, Deputy Director-General of the Post Office; Deputy Director-General, Telegraph Traffic, Deputy Director, Intelligence Bureau, Deputy Director, Ordnance Factories and Manufacture (of a civilian); Deputy Inspectors-General of Police; Deputy Military Accountant-General; Director, Medical Research; Directors of the Persian Gulf Section and of the Persian Section of the Indo-European Telegraph Department; Directors of

\* Present incumbents of the office of Chief Engineer who have ranked in entry 33 of the Warrant of 1898 will rank in entry 33 of this Warrant until they relinquish their office as Chief Engineers.

Officers of similar status are: Deputy Superintendents, Locomotive Department; Superintendents, Carriage and Wagon Department, Controllers of Stores; Senior Signal Engineers; State Railways Coal Superintendent, Chief Medical Officer; Deputy Chief Transportation Superintendents; Deputy Chief Commercial Managers; Deputy Chief Mechanical Engineers, and Deputy Chief Engineers.



Superintendents and Deputy Commissioners of Police of more than 15 but less than 20 years' standing; and Works Managers of Ordnance Factories. Sanitary Electrical and Architectural Specialist officers will take precedence in accordance with the rank in the Public Works Department fixed for their appointments but junior to all Public Works Department officers of the corresponding rank.

60. Assistant Commissioners of Income Tax, Assistant Executive Engineers of 12 years' standing; Assistant Superintendents of the Survey of India; Chief Works Chemist, United Provinces; Examiner of Local Fund Accounts, Madras; Inspector of Clothing Stores, Shahjahanpur; Officers of the Indian Educational Service and of the Indian Institute of Science of 10 years' standing; Officer in charge of the Mathematical Instrument Office; Presidency Post masters; Superintendent, Bombay City Survey and Land Records, Superintendents and Deputy Commissioners of Police of less than 15 years' standing, Assistant Collectors of Customs; Assistant Director-General of the Post Office, Deputy Postmasters-General, Deputy Conservators of Forest, Divisional Engineers and Assistant Divisional Engineers, Telegraphs, Divisional Engineers, and Assistant Divisional Engineers, Wireless, Executive Engineers of the Indian Service of Engineers holding a charge declared to be of not less importance than that of a division, Forest Engineers, Instructor, Wireless, Officers of the Archaeological and other Scientific Departments, Officers of the Indian Agricultural Service, Officers of the Indian Veterinary Service, Officers of Class II of the General or Public Works List of the Indian Audit and Accounts Service, Officers on the Superior List of the Military Accounts Department, Officers of the Superior Revenue Establishment of State Railways who hold the rank of District Officer or a position of similar status, Officers of the 1st Division, Superior Traffic Branch of the Telegraph Department, and Wireless Research officers of 12 years' standing.

61. Assistant Commissioners (Senior), Northern India Salt Revenue, Assistant Chief Controller of Stores, Indian Stores Department, Assistant Controller of Inspection, Calcutta Circle, Indian Stores Department; Assistant Director of Inspection, Indian Stores Department; Assistant Director of Intelligence, Indian Stores Department; Assistant Directors of Purchase, Indian Stores Department; Assistant Metallurgical Inspectors, Indian Stores Department; Assistant Directors of Dairy Farms; Assistant Directors of Public Health; Assistant Directors, Railway Board; Assistant Financial Adviser, Military Finance; Assistant Secretaries to the Government of India; Chemical Examiner for Customs and Excise, Calcutta, Chemist at the Government Test House, Indian Stores Department; Chief Inspectors of Factories and Boilers in Bengal and Bombay; Commander of the Steamer employed in the Persian Gulf Section of the Indo-European Telegraph Department; Curator of the Bureau of Education, Deputy Administrator-General, Bengal; Deputy Assistant Director, Pay and Pensions Directorate, Adjutant-General's Branch; Deputy Commissioner, Northern India Salt Revenue;

Deputy Commissioners of Salt and Excise; Deputy Director of Land Records, Burma; Director, Vaccine Institute, Belgaum; District Opium Officers, Divisional Engineers, Telegraphs, of less than 12 years' standing; Divisional Engineers, Wireless, of less than 12 years' standing, Emigration Commissioner, Engineer and Electrician of the Persian Gulf Section of the Indo-European Telegraph Department; Examiner of Questioned Documents; Executive Engineers of less than 12 years' standing, First Assistant Commissioner, Port Blair, General Managers, Northern India Salt Revenue; Honorary Presidency Magistrates, Judge of the City Civil Court, Madras, Judges of Presidency Courts of Small Causes; Lady Assistants to the Inspectors General, Civil Hospitals, Legal Assistant in the Legislative Department of the Government of India; Officers of the Bengal Pilot Service of 10 years' standing, Officers of the Provincial Civil Services drawing the maximum pay of the time-scale or upwards; Physicist at the Government Test House, Indian Stores Department, Presidency Magistrates; Protector of Emigrants and Superintendents of Emigration, Calcutta; Protectors of Emigrants; Public Prosecutors in Bengal and in Sind, Registrars to Chief Courts; Registrar of Companies, Bombay, Registrar of Joint Stock Companies, Bengal; Secretary, Board of Examiners, Secretary to the Board of Revenue in the Department of Revenue and Agriculture, Madras, when a member of the Provincial Service, Senior Income Tax Officer, Bombay, and Income Tax Officers drawing the maximum pay of the time-scale; and Superintendents of Central Jails and Civil Surgeons not belonging to the Indian Medical Service.

1. The entries in the above table apply exclusively to the persons entered therein, and while regulating their relative precedence with each other, do not give them any precedence over members of the non-official community resident in India, who shall take their place according to usage.

2. Officers in the above table will take precedence in order of the numbers of the entries. Those included in one number will take precedence *inter se*, according to the date of entry into that number.

3. When an officer holds more than one position in the table, he will be entitled to the highest position accorded to him.

4. Officers who are temporarily officiating in any number in the table will rank in that number below permanent incumbents.

5. All officers not mentioned in the above table, whose rank is regulated by comparison with rank in the army, to have the same rank with reference to civil servants as is enjoyed by military officers of equal grades.

6. All other persons who may not be mentioned in this table to take rank according to general usage, which is to be explained and determined by the Governor-General in Council

in case any question shall arise.\* When the position of any such person is so determined and notified, it shall be entered in the table in italics, provided he holds an appointment in India.

7. Nothing in the foregoing rules to dispute the existing practice relating to precedence at the Courts of Indian States or on occasions of intercourse with Indians, and the Governor-General in Council to be empowered to make rules for such occasions in case any dispute shall arise.

8. The following will take courtesy rank as shown.—

Consuls-General.—Immediately after Article 33, which includes Brigadiers. Consuls.—Immediately after Article 36 which includes Colonels; Vice-Consuls.—Immediately after Article 59, which includes Majors

Consular officers of *carrière* will in their respective grades take precedence of consular officers who are not *de carrière*

9. The following may be given, by courtesy, precedence as shown below, provided that they do not hold appointments in India.—

Peers according to their precedence in England. Knights of the Garter, the Thistle, and St. Patrick, Privy Counsellors, Members of the Council of the Secretary of State for India.—Immediately after Members of the Governor-General's Executive Council, Article 8

\* In virtue of the provisions of section 9 (iv) of the Indian Church Act, 1927, a Bishop or A deacon who held a bishopric or archdeaconry on the 1st March 1930 takes rank as follows:—

Bishop of Calcutta, Metropolitan of India, immediately after Chief Justice of Bengal, Article 11  
Bishops of Madras and Bombay, immediately after Chief Justice of a High Court other than that of Bengal, Article 12

Bishops of Lahore, Rangoon, Lucknow and Nagpur, immediately after Chief Commissioner of Delhi, when within his charge, Article 22.

Bishops (not territorial) under license from the Crown, immediately after Chief Secretaries to Governments, other than those of Madras, Bombay, Bengal and Assam, Article 32.

Archdeacons of Calcutta, Madras and Bombay, in Article 33.

Archdeacons of Lahore, Lucknow, Rangoon and Nagpur, in Article 39.

Baronets of England, Scotland, Ireland the United Kingdom according to the Patents; Knight Grand Cross of the 1 Knights Grand Commander of the Star of 1 Knights Grand Cross of St. Michael and George; Knights Grand Commander of Indian Empire; Knights Grand Cross of Royal Victoria Order; Knights Grand Cross of the Order of the British Empire—Immediately after Puisne Judges of High Courts, Article

Knight Commander of the Bath Knight Commander of the Star of India; Knight Commander of St. Michael and St. George Knights Commander of the Indian Empire Knight Commander of the Royal Victoria Order, Knight Commander of the Order of British Empire. Knights Bachelor.—Immediately after the Residents of the 2nd Class, Article 28.

10. All ladies, unless by virtue of holding appointment themselves they are entitled higher position in the table, to take place according to the rank herein assigned to respective husbands, with the exception of wives of Peers and of ladies having precedence in England independently of their husbands and who are not in rank below the daughter of Barons, such ladies to take place according to their several ranks, with reference to such precedence in England immediately after the wives of Members of the Governor-General's Executive Council.

## SALUTES.

Persons.	No of guns.	Occasions on which salute is fired.
Imperial salute . . . . .	101	When the Sovereign is present in person.
Royal salute . . . . .	31	On the anniversaries of the Birth, Accession and Coronation of the Reigning Sovereign; the Birthday of the Consort of the Reigning Sovereign; the Birthday of the Queen Mother, Proclamation Day.
Members of the Royal Family . . . . .	31	On arrival at, or departure from, a military station, or when attending a State ceremony.
Foreign Sovereigns and members of their families.	21	
Maharajahdhiraja of Nepal . . . . .	21	
Sultan of Zanzibar . . . . .	21	
Ambassadors . . . . .	19	
Prime Minister of Nepal . . . . .	19	
Governor of the French Settlements in India.	17	
Governor of Portuguese India . . . . .	17	
Governors of His Majesty's Colonies . . . . .	17	
Lieutenant-Governors of His Majesty's Colonies.	15	
Maharaja of Bhutan . . . . .	15	
Plenipotentiaries and Envoys . . . . .	15	
Governor of Damaun . . . . .	9	
Governor of Diu . . . . .	9	



Persons.	No. of Guns.	Occasions on which salute is fired.
Viceroy and Governor-General ..	31	On arrival at, or departure from, a military station within Indian territories or when attending a State ceremony.
Governors of Presidencies and Provinces in India.	17	On assuming or relinquishing office whether temporarily or permanently. On occasions of a <i>public</i> arrival at, or departure from, a military station, and on formal ceremonial occasions such as arriving at or leaving a Durbar, or when paying a formal visit to a Ruling Chief. Also on occasions of private arrival at, or departure from, a military station, if desired.
Residents, 1st Class .. ..	13	} Same as Governors.
Agents to the Governor-General ..	13	
Commissioner in Sind .. ..	13	
Agent to the Governor in Kathiawar ..	13	
Residents, 2nd Class .. ..	13	} On assuming or relinquishing office, and on occasion of a <i>public</i> arrival at, or departure from a military station.
Political Agents (b) .. ..	11	
Commander-in-Chief in India (if a Field Marshal).	19	} On assuming or relinquishing office. On <i>public</i> arrival at, or departure from, a military station, and on formal ceremonial occasions. Also on occasions of private arrival or departure, if desired.
Commander-in-Chief in India (if a General)	17	
Naval Commander-in-Chief, East Indies Squadron (c)	..	Same as for military officer of corresponding rank (see K.R.).
G.O.S.C. in C-Commands (d) .. ..	15	} On assuming or relinquishing command and on occasions of <i>public</i> arrival at or departure from, a military station within their command. Also on occasions of private arrival or departure, if desired.
Major-Generals Commanding Districts (d).	13	
Major-Generals and Colonel-Commandants Commanding Brigades (d).	11	

### Permanent Salutes to Ruling Princes and Chiefs.

#### Salutes of 21 guns.

Baroda. The Maharaja (Gaekwar) of.  
 Gwalior The Maharaja (Scindia) of.  
 Hyderabad. The Nizam of.  
 Jammu and Kashmir. The Maharaja of.  
 Mysore. The Maharaja of

Cutch. The Maharao of.  
 Jaipur. The Maharaja of.  
 Jodhpur (Marwar). The Maharaja of.  
 Karaul. The Maharaja of.  
 Kotah. The Maharao of.  
 Patiala. The Maharaja of.  
 Rewa. The Maharaja of.  
 Tonk. The Nawab of.

#### Salutes of 19 guns.

Bhopal. The Begam (or Nawab) of.  
 Indore. The Maharaja (Holkar) of.  
 Kalat. The Khan (Wali) of.  
 Kolhapur. The Maharaja of.  
 Travancore. The Maharaja of.  
 Udaipur (Mewar). The Maharaja of

Alwar. The Maharaja of.  
 Banswara. The Maharawal of.  
 Bhutan. The Maharaja of.  
 Datia. The Maharaja of.  
 Dewas (Senior Branch). The Maharaja of.  
 Dewas (Junior Branch). The Maharaja of.  
 Dhar. The Maharaja of.  
 Dholpur. The Maharaj Rana of.  
 Dungarpur. The Maharawal of.  
 Idar. The Mahara of.  
 Jaisalmer. The Maharawal of

#### Salutes of 17 guns.

Bahawalpur. The Nawab of.  
 Bharatpur. The Maharaja of.  
 Bikaner. The Maharaja of.  
 Bundi. The Maharao Raja of.  
 Cechin. The Maharaja of.

(b) Within the territories of the State to which they are attached.

(c) According to naval rank, with two guns added.

(d) No military officer shall receive an artillery salute unless he is in actual military command and is the senior military officer in the spot. Attention is invited to the extra guns allowed for individuals.

Khalipur. The Mir of.  
 Kishangarh. The Maharaja of.  
 Orchha. The Maharaja of.  
 Partabgarh. The Maharawat of.  
 Rampur. The Nawab of.  
 Sikkim. The Maharaja of.  
 Sirohi. The Maharao of.

*Salutes of 13 guns.*

Benares. The Maharaja of.  
 Bhavnagar. The Maharaja of.  
 Cooch Behar. The Maharaja of.  
 Dhrangadhra. The Maharaja of.  
 Jaora. The Nawab of.  
 Jhalawar. The Maharaj-Rana of.  
 Jind. The Maharaja of.  
 Junagadh. The Nawab of.  
 Kapurthala. The Maharaja of.  
 Nabha. The Maharaja of.  
 Nawanagar. The Maharaja of.  
 Palanpur. The Nawab of.  
 Porbandar. The Maharaja of.  
 Rajpipla. The Maharaja of.  
 Ratlam. The Maharaja of.  
 Tripura. The Maharaja of.

*Salutes of 11 guns*

Ajaigarh. The Maharaja of.  
 Alirajpur. The Raja of.  
 Baoni. The Nawab of.  
 Barwani. The Rana of.  
 Bijawar. The Maharaja of.  
 Bilaspur. The Raja of.  
 Cambay. The Nawab of.  
 Chamba. The Raja of.  
 Charkhari. The Maharaja of.  
 Chhatarpur. The Maharaja of.  
 Faridkot. The Raja of.  
 Gondal. The Thakur Saheb of.  
 Janjira. The Nawab of.  
 Jhabua. The Raja of.  
 Maler Kotla. The Nawab of.  
 Mandi. The Raja of.  
 Manipur. The Maharaja of.  
 Morvi. The Maharaja of.  
 Narsinggarh. The Raja of.  
 Panna. The Maharaja of.  
 Pudukkottai. The Raja of.  
 Radhanpur. The Nawab of.  
 Rajgarh. The Raja of.  
 Sallana. The Raja of.  
 Samthar. The Raja of.  
 Sirmur. The Maharaja of.  
 Sitawan. The Raja of.  
 Suket. The Raja of.  
 Tehri. The Raja of.

*Salutes of 9 guns.*

Balasior. The Nawab (Babi) of.  
 Banganapalle. The Nawab of.  
 Bansda. The Raja of.  
 Baraundha. The Raja of.  
 Bariya. The Raja of.  
 Bhor. The Raja of.  
 Chhota Udepur. The Raja of.  
 Danta. The Maharana of.  
 Dhrol. The Thakor Saheb of.  
 Hispaw. The Sawbwa of.  
 Jawhar. The Raja of.  
 Kalahandi. The Raja of.  
 Kengtung. The Sawbwa of.  
 Khulehipur. The Rao Bahadur of.  
 Lumbdi. The Thakor Saheb of.  
 Loharu. The Nawab of.  
 Lunawada. The Raja of.  
 Maihar. The Raja of.  
 Mayurbhanj. The Maharaja of.  
 Mudhol. The Raja of.  
 Nagod. The Raja of.  
 Palitana. The Thakor Saheb of.  
 Patna. The Maharaja of.  
 Raykot. The Thakor Saheb of.  
 Sachin. The Nawab of.  
 Sangli. The Chief of.  
 Sant. The Raja of.  
 Savantvadi. The Sar Desai of.  
 Shahpura. The Raja of.  
 Sonpur. The Maharaja of.  
 Vankaner. The Raj Saheb of.  
 Wadhwan. The Thakor Saheb of.  
 Yawnghwe. The Sawbwa of.

**Personal Salutes.**

*Salutes of 21 guns.*

Kalat. His Highness Mir Sir Mahmud Khan, G.C.I.E., Wall of.

*Salutes of 19 guns.*

Bikaner. Lieut.-General His Highness Maharaja Sir Ganga Singh Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.V.O., G.B.E., K.C.B., A.D.C., Maharaja of.  
 Kotah. Lieutenant-Colonel His Highness Maharao Sir Umed Singh Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.B.E., Maharao of.  
 Mysore. Her Highness Maharani Kempa Nanjammaul Avaru Vanivilas Sannidhana, C.I., Maharani of.  
 Patiala. Lieut.-General His Highness Maharaja-duraja Sir Bhupinder Singh Mahinda Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.V.O., G.B.E., A.D.C., Maharaja of.  
 Tonk. II. H. Amin-ud-Daula Wazir-ul-Mulk Nawab Sir Muhammad Ibrahim Ali Khan Bahadur Saulat Jang, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., Nawab of.

*Salutes of 17 guns.*

Alwar. Colonel His Highness Sewai Maharaj Shri Jey Singhji, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Maharaja of

Dholpur. Lieutenant-Colonel His Highness Maharajadhiraja Shri Sawai Maharaj-Rana Sir Udaibhan Singh Lokindar Bahadur Diler Jang Jai Deo, K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O., Maharaja Rana of

Orchha His Highness Maharaja Mahendra Sawai Su Pratal Singh Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., Maharaja of.

*Salutes of 15 guns.*

Benares. Lieutenant-Colonel His Highness Maharaja Sir Parbhu Narayan Singh Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., Maharaja of.

Jind. Lieutenant-Colonel His Highness Maharaja Sir Ranbir Singh Rajendra Bahadur, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Maharaja of.

Junagadh. His Highness Vali Ahad Mohab Khanji Rasulkhanji, Nawab of.

Kapurthala. Colonel His Highness Maharaja Sir Jagatjit Singh Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.B.E., Maharaja of.

Nawanagar. Colonel His Highness, Maharaja Shri Digvijaysinhji, Maharaja of.

*Salutes of 11 guns.*

Aga Khan, His Highness Aga Sir Sultan Muhammad Shah, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.C.V.O., of Bombay.

Bariya. Captain H. H. Maharawal Shri Sir Ranjitsinhji Mansinhji, K.C.S.I., Raja of.

Chitral. His Highness Mehtar Sir Shuja-ul-Mulk, K.C.I.E., Mehtar of.

Dharampur. H. H. Maharana Vijayadevi of.

Lunawada. His Highness Maharana Birbhadra-sinhji, Raja of.

Sangli. Lt.-Meherban Sir Chintamanrao Dhundiro alias Appa Salch Patwardhan, K.C.I.E., Raja of.

Vankaner. Captain His Highness Raj Saheb Sir Amarsinhji Banesinhji, K.C.I.E., Raja Saheb of.

*Salutes of 9 guns.*

Bashahr. Raja Padam Singh, Raja of.  
Loharu. Nawab Sir Amir-ud-din Ahmad Khan Bahadur, K.C.I.E., ex-Nawab of.

Mong Mit, Uklun Maung, E.S.M., Sawbwa of.

**Local Salutes.**

*Salutes of 21 guns.*

Bhopal. The Bezam (or Nawab) of. Within the limits of her (or his) own territories, permanently.

Indore. The Maharaja (Holkar) of. Within the limits of his own territories, permanently.

Udaipur (Mewar). The Maharana of. Within the limits of his own territories, permanently.

*Salute of 19 guns.*

Bharatpur. The Maharaja of.

Bikaner. The Maharaja of.

Cutch. The Maharao of.

Jaipur. The Maharaja of.

Jodhpur (Marwar). The Maharaja of.

Patiala. The Maharaja of.

(Within the limits of their own territories permanently.)

*Salute of 17 guns.*

Alwar. The Maharaja of.

Khairpur. The Mir of.

(Within the limits of their own territories permanently.)

*Salutes of 15 guns.*

Benares. The Maharaja of.

Bhavnagar. The Maharaja of.

Jind. The Maharaja of.

Junagadh. The Nawab of.

Kapurthala. The Maharaja of.

Nabha. The Maharaja of.

Nawanagar. The Maharaja of.

Ratlam. The Maharaja of.

(Within the limits of their own territories, permanently.)

*Salutes of 13 guns.*

Janjira. The Nawab of. (Within the limits of his own territory, permanently.)

*Salutes of 11 guns.*

Savantvadi. The Sar Desai of .. .. Within the limits of his own territory, permanently.

*Salutes of 5 guns.*

Abu Dhabi. The Shaikh of .. .. Fired by British Ships of War in the Persian Gulf at the termination of an official visit by this Chief.

Bunder Abbas. The Governor of .. ..  
 Langah. The Governor of .. ..  
 Muhammerah. The Governor of .. .. } At the termination of an official visit.

Muhammerah. Eldest son of the Shaikh of .. .. Fired on occasions when he visits one of His Majesty's ships as his father's representative.

*Salutes of 3 guns.*

Ajman. The Shaikh of .. ..  
 Dibai. The Shaikh of .. ..  
 Ras-al-Kheima. The Shaikh of .. ..  
 Shargah. The Shaikh of .. ..  
 Umm-ul-Qawain. The Shaikh of .. .. } Fired by British Ships of War in the Persian Gulf at the termination of official visits by these Chiefs.

## TABLE OF LOCAL PERSONAL SALUTES.

*Salutes of 11 guns.*

His Excellency Shaikh Sir Isa bin Ali al Khalifa, K.C.I.F., C.S.I., Shaikh of Bahrain. Fired by British Ships of War in the Persian Gulf at the termination of an official visit by this Chief.

## (TABLE OF) PROVISIONAL LOCAL SALUTES.

*Salutes of 17 guns.*

Council of Ministers (as a whole) of His Highness the Sultan of Muscat.

*Salutes of 13 guns.*

The President of the Council of Ministers of His Highness the Sultan of Muscat, when a member of the ruling family.

*Salutes of 9 guns.*

The President of the Council of Ministers of His Highness the Sultan of Muscat when not a member of the ruling family.

*Salutes of 7 guns.*

Bahrain. The Shaikh of.  
 Kuwait. The Shaikh of.  
 Muhammerah. The Shaikh of.  
 Quatr. The Shaikh of.

*Salutes of 5 guns.*

Bahrain. Eldest son of the Shaikh of, or other member of the ruling family.  
 Kuwait. Eldest son of the Shaikh of, or other member of the ruling family.  
 Individual Members of the Council of Ministers of His Highness the Sultan of Muscat. } Fired when acting as Deputy of these Chiefs.

## (TABLE OF) PROVISIONAL PERSONAL SALUTES.

*Salutes of 13 guns.*

His Excellency Shaikh Sir Khaz'al Khan, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Shaikh of Muhammerah. Fired by British Ships of War in the Persian Gulf at the termination of an official visit by this Chief.



The Marquess of Zetland.  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Alwar  
 Baron Lloyd  
 Viscount Lee of Farnham  
 The Earl of Lytton  
 Baron Irwin.  
 Sir Harcourt Butler  
 Sir Leslie Wilson  
 Viscount Goschen.  
 Field Marshal Sir William Birdwood  
 The Right Honourable Sir John Allsbrook  
 Simon  
 Field-Marshal Sir Claud William Jacob  
 His Highness The Maharaja of Udaipur.  
 His Highness The Maharaja of Kolhapur.  
 Viscount Peel  
 Lieut.-Col. The Right Honourable Sir Francis  
 Stanley Jackson.  
 H. H. The Nawab of Bhopal.  
 H. E. Sir William Malcolm Hailey.  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Kashmir.  
 Lieutenant-Colonel The Right Honourable Sir  
 Samuel John Gurney Hoare  
 The Right Honourable Sir Frederick Hugh Sykes.  
 Lt.-Col. The Right Hon'ble Sir George Frederick  
 Stanley  
 Field Marshal His Excellency Sir Philip  
 Chetwode

#### Knights Commanders (K.C.S.I.)

Sir Hugh Shakespear Barnes  
 Sir Arthur Henry Temple Martindale  
 Sir Joseph Bampfylde Fuller  
 Sir Charles Stuart Bayley  
 H. H. Maharaja of Jind  
 Sir George Stuart Forbes  
 H. H. Maharaja of Ratlam  
 Sir Harvey Adamson  
 Nawab of Murshidabad  
 Sir John Ontario Miller  
 Sir Murray Hammick  
 Sir Reginald Henry Craaddock  
 Sir James McCrone Douie  
 Lord Meston of Agra and Dunottar  
 Sir Benjamin Robertson  
 Maharajadhiraja of Burdwan  
 Sir Elliot Graham Colvin  
 Sir Trevredyn Rastleigh Wynne  
 H. H. Maharaja of Dewas State (Senior Branch)  
 Sir M. F. O'Dwyer  
 Sir Michael William Fenton  
 Colonel Sir Sidney Gerald Burrard  
 Sir P. Sundaram Aiyar Sivaswami Aiyar  
 Sir Edward Albert Gait  
 H. H. Nawab of Maler Kotla  
 Sir William Henry Clark  
 Major-General Sir Percy Zachariah Cox  
 Sir Steyning William Edgerley  
 Sir Harrington Verney Lovett  
 Sir Robert Woodburn Gillan  
 Maharaj Sir Sir Bhairon Singh Bahadur  
 Sir Alexander Gordon Cardew  
 Lieut.-Col. Sir Hugh Daly  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Dhrangadhra  
 Lieut.-Col. Sir F. E. Younghusband  
 Sir T. Morison  
 Lieut.-Gen. G. M. Kirkpatrick  
 Major-Gen. R. C. O. Stuart  
 Sir George Rivers Lowndes

H. H. Maharajadhiraja Maharawal Sir  
 Jowahir Singh Bahadur of Jaisalmer  
 Sir Stuart Mitford Fraser  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Datta  
 H. H. The Maharaj Rana of Dholpur  
 Lieut.-General Sir William Raine Marshall  
 Sir William Vincent  
 Sir Thomas Holland  
 Sir James Bennett Brunyate  
 Sir Sydney Arthur Taylor Rowlett  
 Sir G. Carmichael  
 Dr. Sir M. E. Sadler  
 Major-Gen. Sir Harry Triscott Brooking  
 Major-Gen. Sir George Fletcher MacMunn  
 The Right Hon'ble Lord Southborough  
 Sir George Barnes  
 Sir Edward MacLagan  
 Sir William Marris  
 Sir N. D. Beaton-Bell  
 Sir L. J. Kershaw  
 Sir L. Davidson  
 The Hon'ble Sir C. G. Todhunter  
 Sir Henry Wheeler  
 Captain His Highness Maharawal Shri Sir Ran-  
 jitsinghji Mansinghji, Raja of Bara.  
 Sir Hamilton Grant  
 Dr. Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru  
 The Hon'ble Sir Ibrahim Rahimtulla  
 Sir Charles Innes  
 The Maharao of Sirohi  
 H. E. Sir Montagu Butler  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Rajpipla  
 Sir Frederick Nicholson.  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Jodhpur  
 Sir Frederic Whyte  
 The Hon'ble Sir Maurice Hayward  
 Sir Abdur Rahim  
 H. H. the Nawab of Junagadh  
 Sir Basil Blackett  
 Sir Henry Lawrence  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Rewa  
 Sir Bhupendranath Mitra.  
 Sir Chunilal V. Mehta.  
 Sir S. P. O'Donnell.  
 H. E. Sir Hugh Lansdown Stephenson  
 H. E. Sir Egbert Laurie Lucas Hammond  
 Khan Bahadur Sir Muhammad Habibullah  
 Sir William John Keith  
 Nawab Sir Sidiq Muhammad Khan of Bahawal-  
 pur  
 H. H. the Maharaja of Porbunder  
 H. E. Sir Geoffrey de Montmorency  
 Sir James Crerar  
 Sir Jean Ricu  
 Sir George Lambert  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Morvi  
 Sir George Remy.  
 Sir Ernest Hotson  
 Sir Denis Bray.  
 Sir Atul Chandra Chatterjee  
 His Highness the Raja of Mandi.  
 Thakor Sahib of Limbdi.  
 Sir Norman Marjoribanks.  
 The Hon'ble Sir George Schuster.  
 The Hon. Sir Brojendra Lal Mitter, Kt.  
 H. H. Maharaja Mahendra Sir Yadendra Singh  
 Bahadur, K.C.I.E., of Panna  
 Major H. H. Raja Narendra Shah, of Tehri.  
 The Hon. Sir John Pernet Thompson.  
 Major-General Sir Leonard Rogers.

H. E. Sir James David Sutton.  
H. E. Sir Michael Keane.  
Lieut.-Col. H. E. Sir Ralph Griffith.  
The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Mian Sir Fazl-i-Husain.  
The Hon'ble Sir Joseph William Bhore.  
The Hon'ble Sir Harry Haig.  
The Hon'ble Captain Nawab Sir Muhammad Ahmed Said Khan, of Chittaur.  
The Hon'ble Sir Henry Daffield Craik.  
Vice-Admiral Sir Humphrey Thomas Walwyn.  
Sir Reginald Arthur Munt  
H. E. Sir Herbert William Emerson.  
H. H. the Maharaja of Benares  
Sir Ghulam Huson Hidayatullah  
H. E. Sir Clarendon Gowan  
H. H. the Maharaja of Manipur.  
Sir Edward Maynard des Champs Channer.  
The Hon'ble Sir Frank Noyes  
H. H. The Raja of Savantvadi  
The Hon'ble Sir John Ackroyd Woodhead  
H. H. The Maharaja of Karaoh  
His Highness Sir Lakshmansingh of Durgapur.  
His Highness the Maharaja of Tripura  
His Highness the Maharaja Jam Sahab of Nawanagar  
The Hon. Mr R. D. Bell  
Sir M. L. Gwyer

# Companions (C S I.)

Col. Charles Edward Vate.  
Henry Aiken Anderson  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Arthur Henry McMahon.  
Charles Gerwen Bayne  
Hartley Kennedy.  
William Charles Macpherson  
Col. James Alexander Lawrence Montgomery  
William Thomas Hall  
Richard Townsend Greer  
Sir Louis William Dane  
Hermann Michael Kisch  
Sir Cecil Michael Wilford Brett  
Sir Frank Campbell Gates  
John Mitchell Holms  
Oscar Theodore Barrow  
Francis Alexander Slacke  
Percy Comyn Lyon  
William Arbuthnot Ingills  
John Alexander Broun  
Maurice Walter Fox-Strangways  
William Lochiel Sapte Lovett Cameron  
Major-Gen. Sir Henry Montague Pakington  
Hawkes  
Francis Capel Harrison  
Andrew Edmund Castlestuart Stuart  
Norman Goodford Cholwaley  
Walter Francis Rice  
Rear-Admiral Allen Thomas Hunt  
Sir John Walter Hose  
Charles Ernest Vear Goument  
George Moss Harriott  
Ernest Herbert Cooper Walsh  
Sir Edward Vere Levinge  
Lieut.-Col. Charles Archer  
James Peter Orr  
Herbert Alexander Casson  
William Axel Hertz  
Brevet-Colonel Sir Clive Wigram  
Herbert Thompson  
Lieut.-Col. Sir John Ramsay  
Stuart Lockwood Maddox  
Dr. Sir Gilbert Thomas Walker  
Lieut.-Col. Phillip Richard Thornhagh Gurdon

Major Edmund Vivian Gabriel  
Sir John Stuart Donald  
Henry Montague Segundo Mathews  
Maulvi Sir Ahmad Hussain Nawab Amir Jang Bahadur  
Sir Horace Charles Mules  
Lieut.-Col. Arthur Russell Aldridge  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Mathew Richard Henry Wilson  
John Charles Burnham  
Col. Thomas Francis Bruce Renny-Tallavour  
Col. Alain Chartier de Lotbiniere Joly de Lotbiniere  
Lieut.-Col. Charles Mowbray Dallis  
Edward Henry Scamander Clarke  
Sir Jagadish Chandra Bose  
Oswald Campbell Lees  
Lieut.-Col. Albert Edward Woods  
William Exall Tempest Bennett  
William Ogilvie Horne  
William Harrison Moreland  
Col. Lestock Hamilton Reid  
Surg.-Gen. Henry Wickham Stevenson  
Honorary Lieut.-Col. Raja of Lambagraon  
Lieut.-Col. Donald John Campbell MacNabb  
Henry Venn Cobb  
Frederick William Johnston  
William Henry Lucas  
Arthur Leslie Saunders  
Raja Sir Daljit Singh of Jullunder  
Sir Walter Maude  
Sir Henry Ashbrooke Crump  
Sir William James Reid  
Walter Gunnell Wood  
John Cornwallis Godley  
A. Butterworth  
Sir Hubert John Maynard  
Lt.-Col. A. B. Dew  
Sir Hugh T. Keeling  
Sir Henry Sharp  
Sir Robert R. Scott  
Rear-Admiral Arthur Hayea-Sadler  
Laurence Robertson  
Sir John Ghest Cumming  
Lieut.-Col. Stephen Lushington Ajlin  
Sir James Houssemayne DuBoulay  
Major-General Sir Arthur Wigram Money  
T. A. Chalmers  
R. Burn  
Sir Godfrey B. H. Fell  
Major-General Sir W. C. Knight  
Sir Patrick James Fagan  
Lt.-Col. Lawrence Impey  
Col. Benjamin William Marlow  
Lt.-Col. Harold Fenton Jacob  
Lt.-Col. Francis Beville Pridcaux  
Lt.-Col. Stuart George Knox  
Col. Sir Hugh Whitechurch Perry  
Henry Cecil Ferant  
Charles Evelyn Arbuthnot William Oldham  
Francis Coope French  
Sir Horatio Norman Bolton  
Major-General J. C. Rimington  
Colonel H. R. Hopwood  
Brig.-General R. H. W. Hughes  
L. E. Buckley  
C. H. Bompas  
M. M. S. Gubbay  
Major-Gen. J. M. Walter  
Brig.-General W. G. Hamilton  
Major Sir Alexander J. Anderson

**Major-General Sir Theodore Fraser****Major-General L. O. Dunsterville****Sir Hugh McPherson****Sir Henry Fraser Howard****Lieut.-Col. Herbert Des Voeux****Col. Charles Rattray****Sir Evelyn Berkeley Howell****Major-General Sir Felix Fordati Ready****Col. Herbert Evan Charles Bayley Nepean****Lieut.-Col. Patrick Robert Cadell****Lieut.-Col. Montagu William Douglas****Richard Meredith****Sir Manubhai Nandshankar Mehta****Lieut.-Col. Sir Thomas Wolseley Haig****Herman Cameron Norman****Major-General James Wilton O'Dowda****Brevet-Lieut.-Col. Sir Arnold Talbot Wilson****Colonel (temporary Colonel-on-the-staff) Charles****Ernest Graham Norton****Captain Wilfrid Nunn****Major-General Hubert Isacke****Colonel Stewart Gordon Loch****Col. Frederick James Moberly****Brigadier-Gen. Robert Fox Sorsbie****Major-Gen. William Cross Barratt****Temporary Brigadier-General Sir Edward Hugh****Bray****Col. (Honorary Brigadier-Gen.) Arthur Howarth****Pyrie Harrison****Colonel (temporary Major-Gen.) Frank Ernest****Johnson****Major-General Robert Archibald Cassels****Frederick Campbell Rose****Sir Selwyn Howe Fremantle****Peter William Monie****Major-General Charles Astley Fowler****Colonel Michael Edward Willoughby****Major-General Edward Arthur Fagan****Major-General Herbert William Jackson****Lt.-Col. Arthur Leslie Jacob****The Hon'ble William Pell Barton****C. F. Payne****W. J. J. Howle****Sir Bentham P. Standen****Sir John L. Maffey****Lieut.-Col. J. L. W. F. French-Mullen****Lt.-Col. J. L. R. Gordon, C.B.****Colonel C. W. Profeit****H. M. R. Hopkins****R. A. Graham****Claud Alexander Barron****Sir Geoffrey R. Clarke****Lieut.-Col. D. Donald****Khan Bahadur Sardar Muhammad Ali Khan****Qzillbash****Col. G. B. M. Sarel****Col. D. A. D. McVean****Col. H. G. Burrard****Col. J. H. Foster Lakin****Major General G. A. H. Beutly****Sir Robert Holland****C. J. Halliday****Lieut.-General H. F. Cooke****Lieut.-Col. E. M. Proes****L. T. Harris****Sir Albion Rajkumar Banerji****Sir Reginald Glaucy****W. R. Gourlay****Lieut.-General Sir Kenneth Wigram, I. A.****Raj Bahadur Dewan Bishan Das****Sir Arthur Rowland Knapp****Charles Montagu Kinn****Raj Bahadur Raja Pandit Hari Kishan Kaul****S. R. Hignell****Major-General S. F. Muspratt****W. E. Copleston****Frederick B. Evans****B. C. Allen****J. E. Webster****Dixan Bahadur Raghunatha Rao Ram Chandra****Rao Avargal****Sardar Bahadur Nawab Mehrab Khan, Chief****of Bugti Tribe****Sir Godfrey John Vignoles Thomas, Bart.****Capt. Dudley Barton Napier North****Sir Edward M. Cook, I.O.B.****Sir Francis Charles Griffith****Maharaj Shri Fateh Singh****J. Hullat****Sir John F. Campbell****J. Milne****The Hon'ble Sir James Donald****Lt.-Col. Sir W. F. T. O'Connor****E. S. Lloyd****L. F. Morshead****Sir S. A. Smyth****Colonel W. H. Jefferey****C. G. Adam****Diwan Bahadur T. Raghavayya Pantulu Garu****Raja Ejaz Rasul Khan of Jehangrabad****D. H. Lees****H. P. Tollinton****A. W. McNair****W. Sutherland****Captain Sir E. J. Headlam****S. F. Stewart****Sir D. T. Chadwick****M. E. Couchman****F. G. Pratt****Sir R. Oakden****Major-General Sir T. H. Symens****E. Lewisohn****W. P. Sangster****T. Emerson****A. H. Ley****Sir E. Burdon****A. W. Plu****The Hon'ble Mr A. W. Botham****L. Biley****N. Macmichael****Sir A. Y. G. Campbell****Lieut.-Col. S. B. A. Patterson****B. Foley****A. Langley****Leutenant-Colonel M. L. Ferrar****The Hon'ble Brigadier-General Sir T. H. Keyes****R. J. S. Dodd****Major H. G. Vaux****Sir Leonard Reynolds****H. G. Stokes****Rana Bhagachand, Raja of Jubba****J. C. Ker****Sir M. G. Simpson****Lt.-Colonel C. E. Bruce****R. T. Harrison****C. T. Mullings****H. L. Birdwood****J. Ghosal**



J. H. Field  
W. H. J. Wilkinson-Guillemard.  
H. A. Thornton

C. J. Irwin  
J. E. C. Jukes.  
H. A. B. Vernon.

The Hon'ble Mr. Thomas Couper.  
Nawab Malik Hayat Khan Nuh.  
Kunwar Jagdish Prasad.

H. K. Briscoe.  
G. Wiles.  
Sir Charles Tegart.

C. Latimer.  
J. H. Garrett.  
C. B. Cunningham.

T. H. Morony.  
Raja Padam Singh, Raja of Bashahr.  
L. M. Stubbs

G. Cunningham.  
Col. W. H. Evans.  
G. S. Wilson.

Lieut.-Colonel G. D. Ogilvie  
J. A. Shillidy, I.C.S.  
Robert Duncan Bell

John Tarlton Whitby  
Henry George Walton, I.C.S.  
Sir George Anderson, Kt.

Colonel John Philip Cameron, I.M.S.  
David George Mitchell, I.C.S.  
Douglas Gordon Harris.

Brevet-Colonel Frederic Percival Mackie.  
The Hon'ble Mr. Idwal Geoffroy Lloyd, I.C.S.  
The Hon'ble Mr. Bertrand James Glancy.

The Hon'ble Mr. John Collard Bernaid Drake,  
I.C.S.  
Charles William Aldis Turner, I.C.S.

Charles Alexander Souter, I.C.S.  
The Hon'ble Mr. John Austen Hubback, I.C.S.  
Dugby Livingstone Drake-Brockman, I.C.S.

John Arthur Laing Swan, I.C.S.  
Arthur Ralph Astbury.  
H. A. F. Metcalfe.

H. Calvert  
C. B. Cotterel.  
E. C. Merville.

R. M. Maxwell.  
A. H. Mackenzie.  
W. H. Lewis.

A. H. Lloyd.  
R. N. Reid.  
J. M. Clay.

R. H. Thomas.  
R. B. Ewbank.  
The Hon'ble M. G. Hallett.

G. T. H. Bracken.  
P. C. Tallents.  
R. H. Beckett.

J. Patrick.  
A. Hart.  
Gordon.

A. Stewart.  
G. Clow  
A. Sachse.

F. Thomas.  
C. Garbett.  
Iony Brigadier G. P. Sanders.

M. Lane.  
G. D. B. Ross.

## The Most Eminent Order of the Indian Empire.

This Order, instituted by H. M. Queen Victoria, Empress of India, December 1877, and extended and enlarged in 1886, 1887, 1892, 1897, 1902, 1911, 1915 and 1920 is conferred for services rendered to the Indian Empire, and consists of the Sovereign, a Grand Master, forty Knights Grand Commanders (of whom the Grand Master is first and principal), one hundred and forty Knights Commanders, and an indefinite number of Companions (not exceeding, without special statute, 20 nominations in any one year); also Extra and Honorary Members over and above the vacancies caused by promotion to a higher class of the Order, as well as certain Additional Knights and Companions appointed by special statute Jan. 1st, 1909, commemorative of the 50th Anniversary of the assumption of Crown Govt. in India.

The Insignia are: (i) The COLLAR of gold formed of elephants' tusks flowers, peacocks in their pride, and Indian roses, in the centre the Imperial Crown, the whole linked together with chains; (ii) The STAR of the Knight Grand Commander, comprised of five rays of silver, having a small ray of gold between each of them, the whole alternately plain and scaled, issuing from a gold centre, having thereon Her Majesty Queen Victoria's Royal Effigy, within a purple circle, edged and lettered gold, inscribed *Imperatrix Aspicua*, and surmounted by an Imperial Crown gold; (iii) The BADGE consisting of a rose, enamelled gules, barbed vert, and having in the centre Her Majesty Queen Victoria's Royal Effigy, within a purple circle, edged and lettered gold, inscribed *Imperatrix Aspicua*, surmounted by an Imperial Crown, also gold; (iv) The MARTLE is of Imperial purple satin, lined with and fastened by a cordon of white silk, with purple silk and gold tassels attached. On the left side a representation of the Star of the Order.

A Knight Commander wears: (a) around his neck a ribbon two inches in width, of the same colour (purple) and pattern as a Knight Grand Commander, pendent therefrom a badge of smaller size: (b) on his left breast a star, similar to that of the first class, but the rays of which are all of silver.

The above mentioned Insignia are returned at death to the Central Chancery, or if the Knight was resident in India to the Secretary of the Order.

A Companion wears around his neck a sash (not returnable at death) of the same form as appointed for a Knight Commander, but of smaller size, pendent to a like ribbon of the breadth of one and a half inches.

**Sovereign of the Order:**—His Most Gracious Majesty The King-Emperor of India.

**Grand Master of the Order:**—H. E. the Viceroy (Viscount Willingdon).

**Officers of the Order:**—The same as for the Order of the Star of India.

**Extra Knight Grand Commanders**

(G. C. I. E.)

The Duke of Connaught

H. R. H. The Prince of Wales

### Honorary Knights Grand Commanders (G. C. I. E.)

- H. E. Shaikh Sir Khazal Khan, Shaikh of Mohammerah and Dependencies.  
H. H. Imam Sir Abdul Aziz bin Abdur Rahman bin Faisal-al-Saud Sultan of Nejd and Dependencies.  
H. H. the Prime Minister of Nepal.

### Honorary Knights Commanders (K. C. I. E.)

- Sir Leon E. Clement-Thomas  
Dr. Sir Sven Von Hedin  
Cavaliere Sir Filippo De'Filippi  
Honorary Colonel Supradipta Manyabar, General Sir Baber Shumshere Jung Bahadur, Rana of Nepal  
H. H. Sultan Sir Abdul Karim Fadthli bin Ali Sultan of Lahaj  
Sir Alfred Martineau  
Commanding General Sir Padma Shum Shere Jung Bahadur, Rana of Nepal  
Genl. Sir Tej Shum Shere Jung Bahadur, Rana of Nepal  
H. E. General Sir Yang-tseng-hsin, Chiang Chur and Governor of Hsin Kiang Province  
General Sir Mohan Shumshere Jung Bahadur, Rana of Nepal.  
H. H. Sayid Sir Taimur bin Faisal bin-us-Sayid Turki, C.S.I., Sultan of Muscat and Oman.  
His Highness the Maharaja of Bhutan.  
H. E. Shaikh Sir Ahmed Bin Jabir Sabab, Ruler of Kuwait.  
H. E. Shaikh Hamid Bin'Tsa Al Khalifat Shaikh of Bahrain, C.S.I.

### Knights Grand Commanders (G.C.I.E.)

- H. H. The Maharao of Cutch  
H. H. The Maharaja of Gondal  
Lord Ampthill  
H. H. The Aga Khan  
Lord Lamington  
Sir Walter Lawrence  
H. H. The Maharaja of Bikaner  
H. H. The Maharaja of Kotah  
Maharaja Peshkar Sir Kishan Parthad  
Lord Hardinge  
Sir Louis Dane  
Sir Guy Fleetwood Wilson  
H. H. The Maharaja of Patiala  
Lord Willington  
The Yuvaraja of Mysore  
Sir Charles Stuart Bayley  
H. H. the Maharaja of Jind  
The Marquess of Zetland.  
Sir Michael Francis O'Dwyer  
Sir Gulam Muhammad Ali, Prince of Arcot  
Major-General Sir Percy Zachariah Cox  
H. H. Tukoji Rao III, ex-Maharaja of Indore  
Lord Lloyd.  
H. H. The Maharaja of Baroda  
H. H. The Maharaja of Alwar  
H. H. The Maharaja of Kapurthala  
The Marquess of Reading  
Lord Lytton  
H. H. The Maharaja of Dhrangadhra.

The Right Hon'ble Rowland Thomas Baring  
Earl of Cromer, C.V.O.

- Sir William Henry Hoare Vincent.  
Sir Harcourt Butler  
Sir Reginald Cradlock.  
Rt. Hon. Sir Leslie Orme Wilson  
Maharajadhiraja Sir Bijay Chand Mahtab  
Bahadur of Burdwan  
Viscount Goschen  
H. H. The Maharaja of Kolhapur.  
Lord Irwin  
The Rt. Hon. Sir Francis Stanley Jackson.  
H. E. Sir Malcolm Hailey.  
H. H. Maharaja Sir Hari Singh of Kashmir  
The Right Hon'ble Sir Frederick Sykes.  
H. H. the Nawab of Bhopal  
Marquess of Linlithgow  
Lt.-Col. The Right Hon'ble Sir George Frederick Stanley.  
H. H. the Maharajah of Jodhpur  
His Highness the Maharaja of Rewa.  
His Highness the Maharaja Rana of Dholpur.  
His Highness the Nawab of Junagadh.  
His Highness the Nawab of Bahawalpur.  
His Highness the Maharaja of Ratlam.  
His Highness Maharajadhiraja Maharao Sir Sarup Ram Singh Bahadur, Maharao of Sirohi.  
Major His Highness Nawab Sir Taley Muhammad Khan, Nawab of Palanpur.  
H. E. the Right Hon'ble Sir John Anderson.  
H. H. The Maharaja of Datta.  
H. E. Sir Geoffrey Fitzhervey De Montmorency.  
Sir Atul Chandra Chatterjee.  
His Excellency M. H. R., Baron Brabourne.  
His Highness the Nawab of Tank.  
H. E. John Francis Ashley Lord Erskine  
H. H. The Maharaja of Indore.  
H. H. The Maharaja of Cochin.  
His Highness the Maharaja of Travancore.  
His Highness the Maharaja of Jaipur.  
Sir Findlater Stewart.

### Knights Commanders (K. C. I. E.)

- Ex-Nawab of Loharu  
Sir Andrew Wingate  
Sir Alexander Cunningham  
Sir James George Scott  
Sir Frederick Augustus Nicholson  
Sir Gangadharra Ganesh, Chief of Miraj (Senior Branch)  
Brevet-Col. Sir Buchanan Scott  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Francis Edward Younghusband  
Lt.-Col. Sir Arthur Henry McMahon  
Dr. Sir Thomas Henry Holland  
Sir Trevellyn Rashleigh Wynne  
Sir Richard Morris Dane  
Sir Theodore Morison  
Gen. Sir Robert Irvin Scallan  
Sir Charles Stewart-Wilson  
Gen. Sir Malcolm Henry Stanley Grover  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Hugh Daly  
Sir Henry Parsall Burt  
Sir James Houssemayne DuBoulay  
Sir Rajendra Nath Mukharji  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Henry Beaufoy Thornhill  
H. H. The Nawab of Jaora  
H. H. The Raja of Sitamau

H. H. The Raj Sahab of Wankaner  
 Rear-Adm. Sir Collin Richard Keppel  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Bijawar  
 Sir John Twigg  
 Sir George Abraham Grierson  
 Dr. Sir Marc Aurel Stein  
 Dr. Sir Alfred Gibbs Bourne  
 Sir Frank Campbell Gates  
 Sir George Macarthey  
 Sir Edward Douglas MacLagan  
 Maj.-Gen. Sir George John Younghusband  
 Sir Brian Egerton  
 Sir Prabhashankar D. Pattani  
 Lieut.-Col. Sir John Ramsay  
 Sir William Maxwell  
 Sir Mokahagundam Vivesvaraya  
 His Highness the Maharaja of Samthar  
 Sir John Stuart Donald  
 Lieut.-Col. Sir Percy Molesworth Sykes  
 Sir Edward Vere Levinge  
 The Hon'ble Raja Sir Rampal Singh of Luri  
 Sudhauri  
 The Hon'ble Lt.-Col. Nawab Malik Sir Umar  
 Hayat Khan Tiwana  
 H. E. Sir Henry Wheeler  
 Khan Bahadur Nawab Sir Sahibzada Abdul  
 Qalyum  
 Lieut.-Gen. Sir Henry D'Urban Keary  
 Sir George Cunningham Buchanan  
 Major-Gen. Sir William George Lawrence Bynon  
 H. H. The Raja of Rajgarh  
 Maharaja of Sonpur  
 Sir Alfred Hamilton Grant  
 Lieut.-Col. Maharaja\* Sir Jal Chand, of  
 Lambargeon  
 Rear-Admiral Sir D. St. A. Wake  
 Lieut.-Gen. Sir Alfred Horsford Bingley  
 Sir Godfrey Butler Hunter Fell  
 Lieut.-Gen. Sir Thomas Joseph O'Donnell  
 Major-Gen. Sir Godfrey Williams  
 Sir Nicholas Dodd Beatson Bell  
 Sir William Sinclair Marris  
 His Highness Mehtar Sir Shuja-ul-Mulk Mehtar of  
 Chitral  
 Maulvi Sir Rahim Bakhsh  
 Sir C. E. Low, I.C.S.  
 H. H. The Maharana of Udapur  
 Khan Bahadur Nawab Sir Mir Shams Shah,  
 I.S.O.  
 Lieut.-Gen. Sir Edward Locke Elliot  
 Lieut.-Gen. Sir Edward Altham Altham  
 Lieut.-Gen. Sir Charles Alexander Anderson  
 Gen. Sir Havelock Hudson  
 Major-Gen. Sir Wyndham Charles Knight  
 Major-Gen. Sir Herbert Aveling Raitt  
 Major-Gen. Sir H. F. E. Freeland  
 Brevet-Lieut.-Col. Sir Arnold Talbot Wilson  
 2nd-Lt. Meherban Sir M. V. Raja Ghorpade,  
 Raja of Mudhol  
 Sir W. Maude, I.C.S.  
 Sir C. M. Stevenson Moore, I.C.S.  
 Major-Gen. Sir Willfrid Malleson  
 Major-Gen. Sir Patrick Hehir  
 Sir J. G. Cumming  
 Sir H. J. Maynard  
 Lieut.-Gen. Sir Andrew Skeen  
 I. H. The Nawab of Malerkotla

The Thakor Sahab of Limbdi  
 Sir H. A. Crump  
 Lt.-Col. Sir A. B. Dew  
 Nawab Sir Khan-I-Zaman Khan, Nawab of Amb  
 Raja Sir Muhammad Nazim Khan, Mir of Hunza  
 Col. Sir W. H. Wilcox  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Panna  
 Sir P. J. Fagan  
 Sir Norcot Warren  
 Raja Sahib Sri Sri Govinda Krishna Yachendruhu-  
 varu of Venkatagiri  
 Sir C. A. Bell.  
 Maulvi Sir Ahmad Husain Nawab Amin Jang  
 Bahadur  
 Lieutenant-Colonel Sir T. W. Haig  
 Vice-Admiral Sir Lionel Halsey  
 H. H. The Maharaja of Sikkim  
 H. H. The Raja of Sangli  
 Sir H. F. Howard  
 Sir A. R. Knapp  
 H. E. Sir H. L. Stephenson  
 Sir R. A. Mant  
 Sir B. N. Mitra  
 The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Nawab Sir Muham-  
 mad Muzammil-ullah Khan of Bhukraampur,  
 U. P.  
 Sir Chhimanlal H Setalvad  
 Khan Bahadur Sir Muhammad Habibulla  
 Sahib Bahadur  
 Sir H. McPherson  
 Sir W. J. Reid  
 Sir R. M. D. Chamler  
 Sir R. E. Holland  
 The Hon'ble Sir M. B. Dadabhoy  
 Sir G. Rainey  
 Sir C. P. Ramaswami Ayyar  
 Sir S. P. O'Donnell  
 Sir B. P. Standen  
 Sir Denys Bray  
 Sir H. N. Bolton  
 Sir M. V. Joshi  
 Sir John Thompson  
 Sir William Barton  
 Sir Frederick William Johnstone  
 Sir Cowasji Jehangir (Junior)  
 Sir Grimwood Mears  
 Sir Norman Edward Marjoribanks  
 The Hon'ble Lieutenant Sir Muhammad Ahme-  
 dan Sa'Id Khan of Chhatari, U.P.  
 Sir Reginald Glancey  
 Sir Clement Hindley  
 The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Mian  
 Sir Fazli Hussain  
 Sir Thomas Middleton  
 The Hon'ble Sir Alan Pim  
 Sir Frederic Gauntlett  
 The Hon'ble Lt.-Col. Sir B. H. St. John  
 Sir Alexander M. Stow  
 The Thakur Sahab of Palitana  
 The Hon'ble Sir Lancelot Graham  
 Sir Edwin Lutyens  
 The Hon'ble Sir Joseph Phore  
 Sir Ross Barker  
 Sir Herbert Baker  
 Sir Samuel Stewart  
 Sir Samuel Smyth

\* Personal: Hereditary title is Raja.

Sir Leonard Reynolds  
 Sir James Sifton  
 The Hon. Sir Archibald Young Glipps Campbell  
 Sir Evelyn Berkeley Howell, C.S.I., C.I.E.  
 Sir Osborne Arkell Smith, Kt.  
 The Hon'ble Sir Arthur Edward Nelson  
 Sir Cecil Hermann Kisch  
 H. H. The Maharawal of Binswara  
 The Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Sir Usman Sahib  
 Bahadur.  
 The Hon'ble Brigadier-General Sir Terence  
 Humphrey Keyes  
 The Hon'ble Sir Walter Frank Hudson.  
 The Hon'ble Maj-Genl. Sir John Wallace Dick  
 Megaw.  
 Maharajahdiraja Sir Kameshwara Singh of  
 Darbhanga  
 H. H. the Raja of Ali Rajpur  
 Sir Shanmukham Chetty  
 Sir James Alexander Ossory Pitt Patrick  
 Sir Hopetoun Gabriel Stokes  
 Sir Alexander Norman Ley Cater  
 Sir Harry Alexander Fanshawe Lindsay  
 Sir Vernon Dawson  
 The Hon'ble Khwaja Sir Nazim-ud-din  
 The Hon'ble Sir Edward Blunt  
 Sir Ernest Burdon Kt  
 Sir James Macdonald Dunnett  
 Rao Bahadur Sir Bisheshwar Das Daga.  
 H. H. Nawab Jalaluddin Khan Bismathulla  
 Khan Bahi  
 Nawab of Radhanpur  
 Maharaja Pratap Chandra Bhanja Deo Maharaja  
 of M. Vunbhang  
 Sir Alfred Parsons  
 The Hon'ble Bertrand Glancy  
 Sir Richard Carter  
 Sir Campbell Rhodes  
 The Hon. Raja of Bobbili  
 Raja Bipradasingh of Mahat. C. I.  
 The Hon. Mr. C. Latimer  
 The Hon. Mr. A. J. Laune  
 The Hon. Mr. G. Cunningham  
 Major-General E. F. Orton, I.A.  
 Major-General D. Deane I.A.  
 Sir A. P. Patto  
 L. D. Wakely

#### Honorary Companions (C. I. E.) -

Laurent Marie Emile Beauchamp  
 Dr. Jean Etienne Justin Schneider  
 Haji Mohammad Ali Rais-ut-Tujjar of Muham-  
 merah  
 Sheikh Abdullah Bin Isa, son of the Shaikh of  
 Bahrain  
 Mirza Ali Karam Khan Shuja-i-Nizam, Dy.  
 Governor of Bandar-Abbas  
 Commanding-Col. Ghana Bhikram  
 Lieut.-Col. Partab Jung Bahadur Rana  
 Major Alfred Paul Jacques Masson  
 Lieut.-Col. Gen. Sugiyama, Imperial Japanese  
 Army  
 Lieut. Richard Beamish  
 Lieut. Francois Pierre Paul Razy  
 Lieut.-Col. Bhuban Bikram Rana  
 Lieut. Col. Shamshere Bikram Rana  
 Lieut.-Col. Dumber Shumshere Thapa  
 Lieut.-Col. Bhairab Shumshere Jung Bahadur  
 Rana  
 Lieut.-Col. Madan Man Singh Basniat

Lieut.-Col. Gambhir Jung Thapa  
 Lieut.-Col. Chandra Jung Thapa  
 Major Uttam Bikram Rana  
 Captain Narsing Bahadur Basniat  
 H. E. Shikh Abdullah bin Qasim-al-Thin  
 Shaikh of Qatar  
 Taoyin Chur. Chu-jui-Ch'ih, Tao-yin of Kashg  
 Sheikh Abdulla bin Jalowi, Amir of Hassa  
 Nobumiche Sakenobe  
 Major Masanosuke Tsunoda  
 His Excellency Muhammad Ibrahim Kha  
 Shaikat-ul-Mulk  
 Khan Sahib Yusuf Bin Ahmed Kanoo, M.B.  
 Guraji Hemraj  
 Bada Kazi Marichiman Singh  
 M. A. J. Van Manen  
 L. J. A. Trip  
 O. Jeldels  
 A. Friederich  
 V. Champion  
 Dr. Yvain Philippe Vogel.

#### Companions (C. I. E.)

Thakur Bichu Singh  
 Sir Rayner Childs Barker  
 Sir John Prescott Hewett  
 Sir J. Bampfylde Fuller  
 Edward C. S. George  
 Rao Bahadur Sri Ram Bhikaji Jatar  
 Fazulbhai Visram  
 Charles E. Buckland  
 Sir Steynning W. Edgerley  
 Hon'y. Col. Sir Henry J. Stanyon  
 Francis Erskine Dempster  
 Lieut.-Col. John Shakespear  
 Maharaj Rajashri Sankara Subbalayar  
 Khan Bahadur Mancherji Rustamji Dholu  
 Sir Benjamin Robertson  
 Sir Duncan James Macpherson  
 Henry Cecil Ferard  
 Charles George Palmer  
 Brevet.-Col. Samuel John Thomson  
 Lieut.-Col. A. B. Mitchell  
 W. T. Van Someren  
 Col. Walter Gawen King  
 Lieut.-Col. Sir Frank Popham Young  
 Edward Louis Caprell  
 George Moss Harriott  
 Henry Marsh  
 Lieut.-Col. Bertrand Evelyn Mellish Gurdon  
 Sir Courtenay Walter Bennett  
 Col. John Crimmin  
 Sir William Jameson Soulsby  
 Lieut.-General Sir Thomas Edwin Scott  
 Lieut.-Col. Laurence Austine Waddell  
 Mir Ausaf Ali Khan, General  
 Khan Bahadur Subadar-Major Sardar Khan  
 Hon'y. Capt. Subadar-Major Yasin Khan, Sardar  
 Bahadur  
 Sidney Preston  
 Sir Murray Hammick  
 Alexander Lauzun Pendock Tucker  
 Lieut.-Col. John Clibborn  
 Col. George Wingate  
 Col. Thomas Elwood Lindsay Bates  
 Rao Bahadur Sir Pandit Sardkeo Parshad  
 Sir Stuart Mitford Fraser  
 Walter Bernard deWinton  
 Lt.-Col. Charles Arnold Kemball

Edward Giles  
Lieut.-Col. Douglas Donald  
Dr. Sir Jagadish Chandra Bose  
Raja Sir Sikandar Khan of Nagar  
Charles Henry Wilson  
George Huddleston  
Lieut.-Col. Montagu William Douglas  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Arthur D'Arcy Gordon Bannerman  
William Bell  
Edward Henry Scamander Clarke  
Webster Boyle Gordon  
Lieut.-Col. Robert Arthur Edward Benn  
George James Perram  
Sir C. Sankaran Nayar  
Walter Home  
Lieut.-Col. C. W. Waddington  
Lieut.-Col. Sir W. F. T. O'Connor  
Lionel Truninger  
William Harrison Moreland  
Sir Montague de Pomeroy Webb  
Sir Hugh William Orange  
Lieut.-Col. Charles Archer  
Major Lionel Maling Wynch  
Major-General William Arthur Watson  
Col. Alain Chartier de Lotbiniere Joly de  
Lotbiniere  
Herbert Cunningham Clogstoun  
Sir Thomas Robert John Ward  
Major-Genl. Sir Harry Davis Watson  
Sir Derek William George Keppel  
Lt.-Col. Sir David Prain  
Col. William John Daniell Dundee  
The Hon'ble Sir Ibrahim Rahimtoola  
Sir Edward Albert Gait  
Robert Greig Kennedy  
Col. Henry Thomas Pease  
Col. Malcolm Sydenham Clarke Campbell  
Maj.-Genl. Arthur Le Grand Jacob  
Francis St. George Manners-Smith  
Sir Pazhamarneri Sundaram Aiyar Sivaswami  
Aiyar  
Field-Marshal Sir William Riddell Birdwood  
William Herbert Dobbie  
Ralph Buller Hughes-Buller  
Lieut.-Col. Francis Frederic Perry  
Diwan Bahadur Sir Daya Kishen Kaul  
Lieut.-Col. Stuart Hill Godfrey  
Brigadier-General Ernest William Stuart King  
Maconochy  
William Ellis Jardine  
Sir Frederick Loch Halliday  
Percy Wyndham  
Cecil Ward Chichele-Plowden  
Albert Claude Verrieres  
Muhammad Aziz-ud-din Khan  
Mubambar Mukharji  
Raj Bahadur Kahi Prasanna Ghosh  
John Newlands  
Lieut.-Col. Henry Parkin  
H. E. Sir Montagu Sherard Dawes Butler  
Lieut.-Col. Stuart George Knox  
Rear Thurston  
James Bennett Brunyate  
Gerald Edward Enthoven  
Henry Venn Cobb  
Gerald Hugh Brereton  
William Lochiel Berkeley Souter  
Joseph John Mullaly  
Sir John Hubert Marshall

Col. Frank Goodwin  
Lieut.-Col. George Frederick Chenevix-Trench  
James Adolpus Guider  
Walter Culley Madge  
Lieut.-Col. Wallace Christopher Ramsay Stratton  
Lieut.-Col. Edward Gelson Gregson  
Col. Benjamin William Marlow  
The Hon'ble Lieut.-Col. Francis Beville Pri-  
deaux  
Lieut.-Col. Ramsay Frederick Clayton Gordon  
Lieut.-Col. Sir Leonard Rogers  
Sir Henry Sharp  
Raj Bahadur Diwan Jamat Rai  
Alexander Muirhead  
Alexander Emanuel English  
Kaye Edward Robert Blenkinsop  
Sir George Sanky Hart  
Col. George Henry Evans  
Col. Henry Burden  
William George Knight  
Rev. Dr. John Anderson Graham  
Sir Louis James Kershaw  
William Taylor Cathcart  
Hugh Murray  
Pandit Kailas Narayan Haksar  
Lieut.-Col. Ernest Douglas Money  
Lieut.-Col. John McKenzie  
Lieut.-Col. Sir James Reed Roberts  
Lieut.-Col. Lawrence Impey  
Sir Albion Rajkumar Banerji  
Lieut.-Col. Frederick Fenn Elwes  
Cecil Archibald Smith  
Raja Sir Gurbaksh Singh Bedi  
Col. Gilbert Walter Palin  
Col. Robert Edward Pemberton Pigott  
Gerald Francis Keatinge  
Lieut.-Col. John Glennie Greig  
Brig.-Genl. R. E. T. Hogg  
C. A. Barron  
Charles Archibald Walker Rose  
Lieut.-Col. Arthur Dennys Gilbert Ramsay  
Pierce Langrishe Moore  
Sir Alfred Chatterton  
Major Arthur Abercromby Duff  
Lt.-Col. John Lawrence William French-Mulien  
Albert John Harrison  
Dr. Sir Prafulla Chunder Roy  
Col. Francis Raymond  
Major-General Sir William Bernard James  
Colonel Sir Sydney D'Aguiar Crookshank  
Sir Edward Denison Ross  
Khan Bahadur Sir Muhammad Israr Hasan  
Khan  
Col. Reginald O'Bryan Taylor  
Raj Bahadur Raja Pandit Hari Krishan Kaul  
Lieut.-Col. Frederic William Wodehouse  
Lieut.-Col. Charles Henry James  
Alexander Blake Shakespear  
Sir John Hope Simpson  
Lieut.-Col. William Glen Liston  
Lieutenant-General Sir Edwin H. de Vere  
Atkinson  
Walter Stanley Talbot  
Frank Adrian Lodge  
Hon. Lieut.-Col. Sir Robert William Layard  
Dunlop  
Raja Hrishikesh Laha  
Joseph Terence Owen Barnard  
Alexander Macdonald Rouse

Charles Cahill Sheridan  
 Lieut.-Colonel Herbert de Lisle Pollard-Lowsley  
 Colonel William Wilfrid Blekford  
 Henry Cuthbert Streatfield  
 Lt.-Col. Sir Cecil Kaye  
 Sir William Foster  
 Col. G. K. Walker  
 Sir Joseph Henry Stone  
 Col. G. S. Crauford  
 Sardar Sir Appali Rao Sitole Anilkari  
 Major W. L. Campbell  
 Hony. Lieut.-Col. P. R. Cadell  
 Abanindra Nath Tagore  
 J. R. Pearson  
 Col. R. J. Blackham  
 Hugh Edward Clerk  
 Dr. Sir Deba Prosad Sarbadhikari  
 Frank Charles Daly  
 James Gargrave Covernton  
 Louis E. B. Cobden-Ramsay  
 The Hon'ble Rao Bahadur Rangnath Narsingh  
 Mudholkar  
 Rao Bahadur Sir Raghunath Venkaji Sabnis  
 Col. William Molesworth  
 Sir Lalubhai Samaldas Mehta  
 Leonard Birley  
 Frank Frederick Lyall  
 Lt.-Col. Frank Currie Lewis  
 Lewis French  
 Col. Walter Hugh Jeffery  
 Richard Meredith  
 Sir Albert Howard  
 Lieut.-Col. E. D. Wilson Greig  
 Richard Hugh Tickell  
 Francis Samuel Alfred Slocock  
 Lieut.-Col. Arthur Leslie Jacob  
 Dr. Thomas Summers  
 Kiran Chandra De  
 Sir Frank Willington Carter  
 Charles Montague King  
 Shiekh Raiz Hussain, Khan Bahadur Nawab  
 Berkeley John Byng Stephens  
 Rear-Admiral Walter Lumsden  
 Dewan Bishan Das  
 Brevet-Col. Sir Samuel Rickard Christophers  
 William Peter Sangster  
 Lieut.-Col. Frederick Marshman Bailey  
 Sahibzada Sir Abdus Samad, Khan of Rampur  
 Cecil Bernard Cotterell  
 Sardar Sahib Sir Suleman Haji Kasim Mitha  
 Captain George Prideaux Millet  
 Sir Selwyn Howe Fremantle  
 Dr. Zia-ud-din Ahmed  
 Col. Charles Henry Cowie  
 Kunwar Sir Maharaj Singh  
 Sir David Petrie  
 Godfrey Charles Denham  
 Lt.-Col. Charles Joseph Windham  
 Herbert George Chick  
 Col. Charles Henry Dudley Ryder  
 Col. Cecil Lyon John Allanson  
 Rao Bahadur Chunilal Harilal Setalvad  
 John Norman Taylor  
 Khan Bahadur Sardar Din Muhammad Khan  
 Sir Lionel Linton Tomkins  
 Douglas Marshall Straight  
 Matthew Hunter  
 John Tarlton Whitty

Moses Mordecai Simeon Gubbay  
 Major-General Robert Charles MacWatt  
 George Parla Dick  
 Lieut.-Col. William John Keen  
 Khan Bahadur Sheikh Maqbul Husain  
 Col. George Sim Ogg  
 Capt. M. W. Farewell  
 Lieut.-Col. John Bertram Cunliffe  
 Colonel William Montague Ellis  
 Raja Sir Venganad Vasudeva, Raja Avargal  
 Major-Genl. James Jackson  
 James Anderson Dickson McBain  
 Christopher Addams-Williams  
 Hammett Reginald Clode Hailey  
 Robert Thomas Dundas  
 Reginald George Kilby  
 Robert Egerton Purves  
 Arthur Bradley Kettlewell  
 The Hon'ble Rai Bahadur Lala Ram Saran Das  
 Hugh Aylmer Thornton  
 Charles Stewart Middlemiss  
 Major Frederick Norman White  
 Sir John Loader Maffey  
 William Newton Maw  
 John Edward Webster  
 Brevet-Major A. G. J. MacIlwaine  
 Col. T. G. Peacocke  
 Lieut.-Col. E. J. Mollison  
 Thomas Avery  
 Captain E. W. Huddleston  
 Lt.-Col. J. W. B. Merewether  
 Lt.-Col. Ambrose Boxwell  
 Lt.-Col. William Gillitt  
 Major G. B. Power  
 Brig.-General d'Arcy Charles Brownlow  
 Temporary Major R. W. Bullard  
 Lt.-Col. E. L. Bagshawe  
 Charles John Emile Clerici  
 Lt.-Col. A. K. Rawlins  
 Sir William John Keith  
 A. J. W. Kitchen  
 W. R. Gourlay  
 W. S. Coutts  
 Col. Westwood Norman Hay  
 Sir Charles Augustus Tegar  
 H. E. Lieut-Colonel Sir Ralph Griffiths  
 Charles Francis Fitch  
 Dr. M. Y. Young  
 Sir P. J. Hartog  
 Col. (Hony. Brig.-Genl.) H. A. Young  
 Col. J. H. Dickson  
 Lt.-Col. W. R. R. Dickson  
 Col. William Edmund Pye  
 Lt.-Col. S. M. Rice  
 Col. C. B. Stokes  
 Major E. S. Gillett  
 Commander E. C. Withers  
 Lieut.-Col. Edmund Walter  
 Duncan William Wilson  
 Francis Sylvester Grimston  
 Capt. Victor Bayley  
 John Dillon Flynn  
 Col. Shafto Longfield Craster  
 Sidney Robert Hignell  
 Henry Phillips Tollinton  
 Sir James MacKenna

Edward Lister  
 Lt.-Col. David Waters Sutherland  
 Sir James Crerar  
 Col. Henry Robert Crosthwaite  
 Hony. Lieut. Hilary Lushington Holman-Hunt  
 Gerald Aylmer Levett-Yeats  
 Dewan Bahadur Pandit Krishna Rao Luxman  
 Paonaskar  
 Dewan Bahadur Sir Krishnarajapuram Pallegondai Puttanna Chetty  
 Lt.-Col. John Anderson  
 Sir Robert Glover Jaquet  
 Colonel Ralph Ellis Carr-Hall  
 Lt.-Col. (Alexander Hero) Ogilvy Spence  
 Lt.-Col. Ernest Arthur Frederick Redl  
 Harry Seymour Hoyle Pilkington  
 Lt.-Colonel David Lockhart Robertson Lorimer  
 Lieut.-Col. Harold Hay Thorburn  
 The Hon'ble Major Nawab Muhammad Akbar Khan  
 Hony Capt. Muhi-ud-din Khan, Sardar Bahadur  
 Hony. Capt. Sardar Natha Singh, Sardar Bahadur  
 Sardar Pooran Singh Sirdar Bahadur Maj.-Gen.  
 Girdhar Singh, Sardar Bahadur Lt.-Col.  
 Haider Ali Khan, Sardar Bahadur Lt.-Col.  
 Philip James Griffiths Pipon  
 Tempy. Capt. Cecil Sutherland Waite  
 Air Commodore David Munro  
 Reverend William Robert Park  
 Brevet-Col. Francis William Pirrie  
 Capt. Hubert McKenzie Salmond  
 Lt.-Col. Felix Oswald Newton Mell  
 Hony. Lt.-Col. Seaborn Guthrie Arthur May Moens  
 Col. Bhola Nauth  
 Major Harold Richard Patrick Dickson  
 Major (Tempy. Brig.-General) Henry Owen Knox  
 Charles Rowlatt Watkins  
 Joseph Herbert Owens  
 Harry St. John Bridger Philby  
 Lieut.-Col. Lewis Cecil Wagstaff  
 Lieut.-Col. Cyril Penrose Paige  
 Sao Kawn Klao Intaleng Sawbwa of Kongtung  
 The Hon'ble Mr. Arthur Herbert Ley  
 Sir Peter Henry Clutterbuck  
 The Hon'ble Sir James Donald  
 William Woodward Hornell  
 Lt.-Col. Bawa Jiwan Singh  
 Arthur William Botham  
 Col. Henry Francis Cleveland  
 Lt.-Col. William Byam Lane  
 Harry Nelson Heselaine  
 Alexander Langley  
 Lt.-Col. Henry Smith  
 Col. Francis William Hallowes  
 Major Henry Coddington Brown  
 Rai Bahadur Pandit Sir Gopinath  
 Shala Sri Mansinghji Suraj Singhji  
 Sir Kedar Nath Das  
 Lt.-Col. Roger Lloyd Kennion  
 Lt.-Col. Hugh Augustus Keppel Gough  
 Lieut.-Col. Edward William Charles Noel  
 Lieut.-Col. J. R. Darley  
 Lieut.-Colonel C. M. Goodbody  
 Lieut.-Col. J. G. Goodenough Swan  
 Major Charles Fraser Mackenzie  
 Lt.-Col. John Izat

Lieut.-Col. William David Henderson Stevenson  
 Major John Gordon Patrick Cameron  
 James Laird Kinloch  
 Alfred James Hughes  
 Sir Claude Fraser de la Fosse  
 Henry Ralke Alexander Irwin  
 William Frederick Holms  
 Sir George Herman Collier  
 Thomas Emerson  
 Jyotsnanath Ghosal  
 Colonel Sir George Henry Willis  
 Lieut.-Col. Ernest Alan Robert Newman  
 Edward Charles Ryland  
 Francis William Bain  
 John Desmond  
 Sir John Ernest Jackson  
 Gurnam Singh Sardar Bahadur  
 Kunwar Unkar Singh  
 Sir Nasarwanji Navroji Wadia  
 Brig.-General Robert George Strange  
 Brig.-General Robert Montague Poore  
 Brig.-General Cyril Frank Templer  
 Colonel Alfred Joseph Caruana  
 Col. Herbert Austen Smith  
 Lieut.-Col. F. A. F. Barnardo, I.M.S.  
 Sir Arthur Cecil McWatters.  
 Lieut.-Colonel Davis Heron  
 Col. Edmund Tillotson Rich  
 Roderick Kornell Biernacki  
 Hony. Brigadier-General Robert Fox Sorsbie  
 Brig.-General A. B. Hawley Drew  
 Colonel Herbert James Barrett  
 Colonel Harry John Mahon  
 Col. F. W. Bagshawe  
 Col. F. E. Geozhegan  
 Major Harold Whiteman Woodall  
 Lieut.-Col. Herbert Grenville LeMesurier  
 Col. Rollo St. John Gillespie  
 Col. Walter Fellows Cowan Gilchrist  
 Lieut.-Col. the Lord Belhaven and Stenton  
 Lieut.-Col. George McPherson  
 Lieut.-Col. Norman Emil Henry Scott, I.M.S.  
 Lieut.-Col. W. R. J. Scroogie, I.M.S.  
 Lieut.-Col. Arthur Mowbray Berkeley  
 Lieut.-Col. Guy Sutton Bocquet  
 Lieut.-Col. Cuthbert Vivian Bliss  
 Colin Campbell Garbett  
 Lieut.-Col. Wyndham Madden Pierpoint Wood  
 John Brown Sydney Thubron  
 L. S. Steward O'Malley  
 Sir Provash Chandra Mitter.  
 James George Jennings  
 Sir E. M. Cook  
 Christian Tindall  
 Arthur Innes Mayhew  
 Austin Low  
 Lieut.-Col. Andrew Alexander Irvine  
 Hubert Digby Watson  
 Lieut.-Col. John Telfer Calvert  
 Charles Gilbert Rogers  
 Sir Bernard D'Olier Daricy  
 Thomas Reed Davy Bell  
 Walter Francis Perree  
 Bertram Beresford Osmonston  
 Lieut.-Col. John Hanna Murray  
 The Rev. Dr. William Skinner  
 Col. Herbert Augustus Igoulden  
 Col. Comdt. Richard Stukeley St. John  
 Brevet-Lieut.-Col. S. S. W. Paddon

- Lieut.-Col. Walter Mason  
 William Alfred Rae Wood  
 John Carlos Kennedy Peterson  
 Lieut.-Col. Andrew Louis Charles McCormick  
 Lieut.-Col. J. C. Lamont  
 Capt. Charles James Cope Kendall  
 Muhammad Afzal Khan Lieut.-Col.  
 Sir Ernest Albert Seymour Bell  
 Col. Francis Richard Soutter Gervers  
 Albert Harlow Silver  
 Khan Bahadur Nawab Maula Baksh  
 Sardar Lakhamgouda Basava Prabhu Sir Desai  
 Col. W. W. Clemesha, I.M.S.  
 Col. Napier George Barras Goodfellow  
 Col. P. Francis Chapman  
 Lieut.-Col. H. J. Crossley  
 Lieut.-Col. (temporary Col.) W. A. Gordon  
 Major-General Sir J. D. Graham  
 Col. R. C. Alexander  
 Lieut.-Col. W. H. Hamilton  
 Lieut.-Col. C. A. Sprawson  
 Lieut.-Col. H. C. Prescott  
 Commander J. C. Ward  
 Temporary Major C. F. Macpherson  
 Captain F. C. C. Balfour  
 P. L. Bowers  
 Sir H. A. Sams  
 H. F. Forbes  
 Col. C. L. Peart  
 Hony. Brigadier-General H. De C. O'Grady  
 Hon. Brigadier-General J. R. Gausson  
 Major G. B. Murray  
 Sir Purushottamdas Thakurdas  
 R. D. Bell  
 Rai Bahadur Rala Ram  
 Lieut.-Col. H. C. Beadon  
 Lt.-Col. H. C. Barnes  
 H. Clayton  
 C. Bevan Petman, Rai-at-Law  
 F. A. M. H. Vincent  
 Sir R. Clarke  
 H. H. Haines  
 R. S. Hole  
 Cursetji Nowroji Wadia  
 E. Teichman  
 Dr. D. Clouston  
 Maharaja Rao Jogendra Narayan Ray  
 Col. R. A. Needham  
 J. Crosby  
 Sir Charles Innes  
 P. P. J. Wodehouse  
 Captain E. I. M. Barrett  
 Col. P. L. O'Neill  
 Lieut.-Col. G. G. Jolly  
 Major A. P. Manning  
 Sir Henry Tyler  
 Col. H. W. R. Senior  
 Lieut.-Col. R. H. Maddox  
 Col. H. W. Bowen  
 Col. J. B. Keogh  
 Col. E. A. Porch  
 Col. A. B. Fry  
 Col. A. V. W. Hope  
 Lieut.-Col. L. E. Gilbert  
 Col. W. D. A. Keys  
 Lieut.-Col. W. M. Anderson  
 Lieut.-Col. C. de L. Christopher  
 Major F. M. Carpendale  
 Major A. H. Chenevix Trench  
 Temporary Major L. F. Nalder  
 Lt.-Col. C. G. Lloyd  
 Temporary Captain R. Marra  
 G. Evans  
 S. H. Slater  
 Agha Mirza Muhammad  
 Sir E. Bonham-Carter  
 Col. J. H. Howells Jones  
 Major-General W. E. Wilson-Johnston.  
 Major W. S. R. May  
 W. R. Dockrill  
 G. M. O'Rourke  
 Capt. C. R. Wason  
 Rear-Admiral C. Mackenzie.  
 Lieut.-Col. J. B. Hanafin  
 Lieut.-Col. M. C. Raymond  
 W. H. J. Wilkinson—Gullebard.  
 Lieut.-Col. J. B. Jameson  
 Lieut.-General A. G. Wauchope  
 Col. Hon. Brig. General G. F. White.  
 Hon. Major R. W. Hildyard-Morris  
 Hon. Lieut. Mehr Mohammad Khan Sirda  
 Bahadur  
 Col. Hon. Brig. General R. M. Betham.  
 Col. E. R. P. Boileau  
 Col. W. L. J. Carey  
 Sir J. A. Cherry  
 Col. H. R. Cook  
 Col. G. M. Duff  
 Col. E. G. Hall  
 Lieut.-Col. D. R. Hewitt  
 Lieut.-Col. L. Hirsch  
 Col. C. Hodgkinson  
 Lieut.-Col. G. Howson  
 Lieut.-Col. K. M. Kirkhope  
 Lt.-Col. J. H. Lawrence-Archer  
 Lieut.-Col. C. N. Moberly  
 Col. Honorary Brig. General H. C. Nanton.  
 R. P. Newnham  
 Sir Louis Stuart  
 Lieut.-Col. J. W. Watson  
 Major-Gen. N. G. Woodyatt  
 Lieut.-Col. H. N. Young  
 Lieut.-Col. E. L. Mackenzie  
 Lieut.-Col. C. N. Watney  
 Rossalder Hony. Capt. Khan Sahib Sirda  
 Bahadur Habibur Rahman Khan.  
 Col. Charles Fairlie Dobbs  
 Lieut.-Col. George Stuart Douglas  
 Col. Charles Edward Edward-Gilms  
 Major-Genl. Hugh Edward Herdon  
 Major Harold Derridge  
 Major-Genl. M. R. W. Nightingale  
 The Hon'ble Sardar Bahadur Sir Sardar Sundia  
 Singh Majithia  
 Sir H. Moncrieff Smith  
 Sir F. St. J. Gebbie  
 Khan Bahadur Piri Baksh Walad Mirza  
 Muhammad  
 S. S. Ayyangar  
 F. W. Woods  
 Lieut.-Col. C. A. Smith  
 R. S. Troup  
 A. Brebner  
 Sir G. Anderson  
 Col. Rao Bahadur Thakur Sadul Singh  
 Saiyid Nur-ul-Huda  
 Col. John Anderson Dealy  
 Major-General Sir Harry Christopher Tytler



Major-General A. L. Tarver  
 General Sir Cyril Norman Macmullen  
 Major-General Harry Beauchamp Douglas Baird  
 Col. Harry Dixon Packer  
 Temporary Lieut.-Col. John Francis Haswell  
 Col. Henry Charles Swinburne Ward.  
 Lieut.-Col. Duncan Ogilvie  
 Sir James Scott Pitkeathly  
 Lt.-Col. Charles Edward Bruce  
 Lieut.-Col. Alexander Frederick Babonau  
 Colonel Campbell Coffin  
 W. C. Renouf  
 Sorabji Bezonji Mehta  
 Lt.-Col. R. Verney  
 E. C. S. Shuttleworth  
 Lt.-Col. C. E. A. Bond  
 C. M. Hutchinson  
 Lieut.-Col. Sir F. H. Humphrys  
 Major F. W. Gerrard  
 R. S. Pearson  
 C. T. Allen  
 C. B. La Touche  
 Col. C. E. E. Francis Kirwan Macquoid  
 Capt. E. J. Calveley Hordern  
 John Comyn Higgins  
 John Henry Hutton  
 John Brown Marshall  
 Lieut.-Col. Glendon Turberville Dankes  
 Col. H. L. Crosthwait  
 C. Latimer  
 Col. E. H. Payne  
 Col. C. E. B. Steele  
 Col. E. C. W. Conway-Gordon  
 Maj.-Genl. C. Hudson  
 Col. H. Ross  
 Col. D. M. Watt  
 Ikbal Muhammad Khan, Lieut.-Col.  
 H. E. Sir Michael Keane.  
 Lieut.-Colonel Philip Sykes Murphy Bulton  
 Sir Charles Morgan Webb  
 Sir David Thomas Chadwick  
 Harry William Maclean Ives  
 Charles Maurice Baker  
 The Hon'ble Sir Geoffrey Latham Corbett  
 The Hon'ble Lieut.-Col. Edmund Henry Salt  
 James  
 John Tudor Gwynn  
 Lieut.-Col. Frederick O'Kinealy  
 Lieut.-Col. William Frederick Harvey  
 Honorary-Col. Lionel Augustus Grimston  
 Major-Genl. Sydney Frederick Muspratt  
 Major Henry George Vaux  
 Arthur Charles Rumball  
 Hugh Charles Sampson  
 Doctor Edwin John Butler  
 Alexander Waddell Dods  
 Sir Dadiba Merwanji Dalal  
 Narayan Malhar Joshi  
 Hamid Khan  
 Sir Harry Evan Auguste Cotton  
 The Hon'ble Mr. Frank Herbert Brown  
 Colonel Arthur Holroyd Bridges  
 Maj.-Genl. Clement Arthur Milward  
 Colonel Arthur Hugh Morris  
 Lieut.-Col. Henry Warwick Illius  
 Lt.-Col. Frederick Lawrence Gore  
 Alexander Henderson Burn  
 Col. Charles Harold Amys Tuck  
 Colonel Henry George Young  
 Lieut.-Col. Sir Malcolm Donald Murray

Brevet Colonel Sir Edward Scott Worthington  
 John Edwin Clapham Jukes  
 Alexander Montgomerie  
 Evelyn Robins Abbott  
 James Cowlishaw Smith  
 John Richard Cunningham  
 Stephen Cox  
 Hugh Kynaston Briscoe  
 Major Rivers Nevill  
 Major-General Benjamin Hobbs Deare  
 Col. Lewis Macclesfield Heath  
 Lieut.-Col. Lionel Edward Lang  
 James Walls Mackison  
 Arthur Lambert Playfair  
 Basil John Gould  
 Francis Pepys Ronnie  
 Sir Stewart Blakely Agnew Patterson  
 Lieut.-Col. James Eatrican  
 Alexander Carmichael Stewart  
 Adrian James Robert Hope  
 John Willoughby Meares  
 Major Kenneth Oswald Goldie  
 Edward Francis Thomas  
 Edward Luttrell Moysey  
 The Hon'ble, Mr Justice Thomas Stewart  
 Macpherson  
 Manug Po Hla  
 Arthur Campbell Armstrong  
 Sir Horace Williamson  
 Alexander Newmarch  
 Gerard Anstruther Wathen  
 Khan Bahadur Mir Sharbat Khan  
 Natha Singh Sardar Bahadur  
 Raja Mandoll Singh Roy  
 Khan Bahadur Dr. Sir Nasarvanji Hormasji  
 Choksy  
 Alexander Marr  
 Lawrence Morley Stubbs  
 Colonel Robert St. John Hickman  
 Lieut.-Col. Michael Lloyd Ferrar  
 Levett Mackenzie Kaye  
 Coryton Jonathan Webster Mayne  
 Walter Swain  
 Cyril James Irwin  
 Edwin Lessware Price  
 Horace Mason Haywood  
 Lieut.-Col. the Honourable Piers Walter Leq h  
 Harry Tonkinson  
 Alexander Shirley Montgomery  
 Kunwar Jagdish Prasad  
 Lieut.-Col. Andrew Thomas Gage  
 Col. John Phillip Cameron  
 Frederick Alexander Leete  
 Lieut.-Col. Henry Ross  
 Captain Victor Felix Gamble  
 Major General Alfred Hooton  
 Arnold Albert Musto  
 Abdoor Rahim  
 John Arthur Jones  
 The Reverend Canon Edward Guilford  
 Major Henry Benedict Fox  
 Sir Naoropi Bapooji Saklatwala  
 William Stantall  
 Khan Bahadur Diwan Sir Abdul Hamid  
 Rao Bahadur Thakur Hari Singh  
 W. Alder  
 T. R. Martin  
 Lt.-Col. D. G. Mitchell  
 Lt.-Col. Sir R. H. Chenevix Trench  
 E. G. B. Peel

The Hon'ble Mr. F. F. Sladen

A. F. L. Brayne

C. G. Barnett

Lt.-Col. A. Leventon

Lt.-Col. C. Hunter

Sir Robert McCarrison

The Hon'ble Sir H. G. Haig

Khan Bahadur Muhammad Baziullah Sahib

R. M. Maxwell

J. H. Hochle

Major D. P. Johnstone

Khan Bahadur Mian Muhammed Hayat Khan

Major the Rev. G. D. Barne

J. Evershed

O. A. H. Townsend

E. W. Legh

J. C. Ker

F. F. Bion

P. S. Keelan

Colonel W. M. Coldstream

C. W. Gwynne

E. B. Ewbank

Sir B. L. Dhingra

Srimant Jagdeo Rao Puar

Maulvi Sir Nizam-ud-Din Ahmed

Sardar Sahibzada Sultan Ahmed Khan

P. G. Rogers

C. W. Dunn

R. E. Gibson

Lieut.-Col. G. H. Russell

H. B. Clayton

E. W. P. Sims

Maung Maung Dya

Sardar Bahadur Sheo Narayana Singh

W. T. M. Wright

The Rev. R. M. Macphail

Col. Sir G. B. Hearne

M. E. W. Jones

Major-General R. Heard

U. Mojumdar

P. E. Percival

L. O. Clarke

K. N. Knox

E. Cornan Smith

Major G. C. S. Black

Mirza Sir Mohamed Ismail

J. M. Ewart

Rai Bahadur T. N. Sadhu

B. Venkatapathiraju Garu

F. Clayton

F. Young

Khan Bahadur Sardar Asghar Ali

A. W. Street

E. B. Thakur Mangal Singh

Sir A. R. L. Tottenham

F. C. Turner

J. A. L. Swan

H. G. Billson

Colonel C. H. Bensley

T. G. Rutherford

Lieut.-Col. G. D. Ogilvie

Lieut.-Colonel E. C. G. Maddock

F. Anderson

G. Cunningham

Major C. K. Daly

H. Calvert

U. Ma

Col. the Revd. W. T. Wright

Rai Bahadur Gyaendra Chandra Ghose

Rai Bahadur Sukhamaya Chaudhuri

Diwan Bahadur T. Rangachariyar

Sir W. L. Travers

Sardar Bahadur Sardar Sir Jawahir Singh

Brevet-Major Sir Hissam-ud-Din Bahadur

Khan Bahadur Sir Shah Nawaz Khan Bhutto

Rao Bahadur D. B. Raghubir Singh

Lieut.-Col. K. P. Wilson

G. R. Thomas

H. Tireman

A. D. Ashdown

T. H. Morony

C. W. Lloyd Jones

H. A. Crouch

W. Gaskell

D. G. Harris

Lieutenant-Colonel C. A. Hingston

Sir R. P. Hadow

Lieut.-Col. Sir W. D. Smiles

J. M. Clay

Lieut.-Col. J. A. Brett

Lieut.-Col. H. R. Lawrence

A. M. MacMillan

Khan Bahadur Qazi Sir Azizuddin Ahmad

Sir Oscar De Glanville

K. B. Sir Behramji Hormasji Nanavati

Surendra Nath Mullick

J. R. D. Glascock

Col. S. H. E. Nicholas

Kashinath Shriram Jatar

Rao Bahadur Sir Vangal Thiruvankata Krish-

nama Acharya Avargal

G. Wiles

Sahibzada Abdul Majid Khan

E. R. Foy

B. A. Collins

Sir R. R. Maconachie

P. Hawkins

C. M. King

Sir H. W. Emerson

Sir P. A. Kelly

B. S. Kisch

F. D. Ascoli

Lieut.-Col. B. R. Reilly

H. S. Crosthwaite

Lieut.-Col. R. H. Bot

Sir Jadu Nath Sarkar

P. Hide

F. W. Sudmersen

The Rev. A. E. Brown

Ramaswami Srinivasa Sarma

Sir E. H. Kealy

T. R. S. Venkatarama Sastrigal

Sir M. Irving

Col. K. V. Kukday

A. H. W. Bentinck

H. L. L. Allanson

G. S. Bajpai

W. H. A. Webster

Rai Bahadur H. K. Raha

J. C. B. Drake

Lieut.-Col. T. W. Harley

G. Clarke

Brevet-Col. D. G. Sanderian

H. J. Bhabha

Sardar Mir M. A. Khan

A. C. Woolner

A. L. Covernton

P. S. Burrell

Sir H. Denning

W. B. Brande  
G. W. Hatch  
C. U. Wills  
H. A. Lane  
K. H. Framji  
Col. W. H. Evans  
G. E. Fawcus  
F. Armitage  
Lieut.-Col. A. C. Tancock  
Col. H. L. Haughton  
Lieut.-Col. H. D. Marshall  
H. D. G. Law  
R. W. Hanson  
H. R. Wilkinson  
Lieut.-Col. J. W. Cornwall  
R. D. Anstead  
D. Milne  
W. Roch  
G. K. Devdhar  
Chaudhari Sir Chhaju Ram  
Sir John H. R. Fraser  
Lt.-Col. J. C. H. Leicester  
C. W. C. Carson  
J. N. Gupta  
G. E. Soames  
H. C. Liddell  
A. G. Edie  
Sir Joseph B. G. Smith  
D. L. Drake-Brockman  
D. M. Stewart  
R. Littlehales  
J. A. Baker  
Lt.-Col. R. W. Macdonald  
C. S. Whitworth  
A. B. Briggs  
Col. L. D. E. Lenfestey  
J. E. Armstrong  
R. J. Hirst  
F. P. V. Gompertz  
Lieut.-Col. A. G. Treskilder  
Major A. F. R. Lumby  
P. L. Orde  
Rai Bahadur Janak Singh  
Diwan Bahadur T. K. Mehta  
H. W. Nicholson  
A. G. Clow, I.C.S.  
A. H. Lloyd, I.C.S.  
A. T. Stowell  
His Excellency Sir Clarendon Gowan, I.C.S.  
Colonel C. C. Palmer  
J. Hezlett, I.C.S.  
G. T. Boag, I.C.S.  
C. W. A. Turner, I.C.S.  
Lt.-Col. C. L. Dunn, I.M.S.  
A. R. Astbury  
J. N. G. Johnson, I.C.S.  
Lieut.-Col. C. E. T. Erskine  
Major R. O. Chamier  
E. H. Berthoud, I.C.S.  
R. A. Horton  
W. H. Doshi  
Sir G. Morgan  
K. B. Cheng  
F. W. Thomas  
Durbar Shri V. M. Surag  
G. G. Dey  
J. G. Beazley  
A. E. Gilliat  
R. H. Beckett  
T. B. Copeland

F. G. Arnould  
C. S. C. Harrison  
A. H. Mackenzie  
Col. C. F. Gunter  
Prof. R. Coupland  
W. S. Hopkyns  
Lt.-Col. W. E. C. Bradfield  
Lt.-Col. L. Cook  
Brevet-Col. G. D. Franklin  
Lt.-Col. (Hony. Col.) R. R. Will  
Lt.-Col. J. Cunningham  
H. A. F. Metcalfe  
S. D. Smith  
G. E. C. Wakefield  
Rai Bahadur Sir Badridas Goenka  
Dr. H. G. Roberts  
Dr. J. A. Voelcker  
C. B. Pooley  
T. M. Lyle  
Lieut.-Colonel H. S. Strong  
G. Macworth Young  
H. A. B. Vernon  
J. F. Dyer  
William Mayes  
Lieut.-Colonel C. I. Brierly  
J. M. D. Wrench  
H. A. R. Delves  
N. N. Gangulee  
Lieut.-Colonel W. G. Neale  
Lieut.-Colonel L. E. L. Burne  
J. R. Dain, I.C.S.  
F. H. Fearnley Whittingstall  
Lieut.-Colonel R. E. Wright  
Lieut.-Colonel H. H. Broome  
E. F. Gunter  
J. A. Madan, I.C.S.  
F. W. H. Smith  
R. S. Finlow  
W. J. Scott  
H. T. Holland  
G. H. Stoker  
D. G. Lal  
Lt.-Col. H. R. N. Pritchard  
Khan Bahadur Kutub-ud-Din Ahmed  
Major-General R. W. Anthony  
P. C. Tallents  
P. A. Hamilton  
C. A. Bentley  
J. Coatsman  
P. W. Marsh  
J. G. Acheson  
J. D. V. Hodge  
Lt.-Col. A. H. Pallin  
Lt.-Col. D. Pott  
F. J. Playmen  
T. A. L. S. O'Connor  
F. V. Wylie  
Captain H. Morland  
J. McGlashan  
M. Lea  
J. Hornmasji  
Rai Bahadur Sk. Ghosh  
Diwan Bahadur G. N. Chetti Garu  
Lt.-Col. R. J. W. Heale  
M. B. Cameron  
F. A. Sashsa  
M. G. Hallett  
A. J. Laine  
D. J. Boyd  
J. Clague

Col. G. W. Ross	H. Bomford
W. S. Jannyavala V. N. Garu	R. H. Williamson
T. Sloan	J. Master
R. G. Griever	A. B. Brown
S. Walker	F. W. Stewart
M. Webb	H. V. Braham
H. L. Newman	H. H. Uzelli
Major-Genl. W. V. Coppluger	J. A. Dawson
B. C. Burt	G. A. Shillidy
Lt.-Col. A. F. Hamilton	G. T. H. Hardinge
J. L. Sale	Rai Bahadur P. C. Dutta
W. P. Roberts	A. W. W. Mackie
Lt.-Col. J. C. More	A. C. Badenoch
S. B. Teja Singh Malik	Khan Bahadur Nawab Muzuffar Khan
Mian Mohammed Shah Nawaz	H. H. Pate
R. B. Kesho W. Brahma	A. Mc Kerrol
K. B. Sardar Hassan Khan Gurchani	C. A. Malcolm
Major-Genl. G. Tate	Lt.-Col. F. C. Sheldermine
G. Kaula	J. A. Thorne
F. B. P. Lory	A. Monro
F. C. Pavry	P. C. Bamford
F. F. R. Chanmer	Lt.-Col. F. C. Temple
Lt.-Col. W. J. Powell	Lt.-Col. H. G. Garbett
D. G. Mackenzie	H. Shanks Rau
R. R. Simpson	J. A. Pope
G. T. H. Bracken	Captain H. A. B. Digby-Beste
R. N. Reid	H. B. Wetherill
F. H. Puckle	W. S. Fraser
B. R. Rau	C. G. Chenevix-Trench
G. R. F. Tottenham	L. C. Coleman
E. W. Perry	Rai Bahadur P. C. Bose
Lt.-Col. H. R. Dutton	Amir Sheikh Mahmaddhau Abdullabhai
Lt.-Col. H. H. McGinn	U. Zaw Pe
Lt.-Col. J. J. T. Macknight	A. R. Leishman
Col. C. H. Haswell	Muhammad Yamin Khan
C. W. E. Arbutnot	C. C. Biswas
Khan Bahadur Shaikh Abdul Aziz	J. T. Donovan
L. Mason	H. R. Gould
Lieut.-Col. S. P. Williams	J. F. Hall
R. M. Statham	S. T. Hollins
M. Ratnaswami	C. T. Brett
R. T. Russell	B. G. A. Lawther
G. R. Dain	A. C. J. Bailey
G. S. Hardy	W. N. P. Jenkin
W. Booth-Gravely	Satish Chandra Gupta
E. Gordon	Kenneth Samuel Fitze
W. A. Cosgrave	The Hon. Mr. Bijay Kumar Basu
G. F. S. Collins	Ernest Ferdinand Oppenheim, I.C.S.
A. Cassells	Dugald Stuart Burn
J. A. Sweeney	Ghazanfar Ali Khan, I.C.S.
Captain H. Boyes	Harold Graham, I.C.S.
Lt.-Col. E. E. Doyle	Frank Burton Leach, I.C.S.
W. L. Stampe	Lieut.-Col. Sherman Gordon Venn Ellis, D.S.O., I.A.
R. E. L. Wingate	Harold Argvill Watson, I.C.S.
Lt.-Col. H. Willberforce-Bell	Henry Abraham Gubbay
W. H. Lewis	Alfred Ernest Mathias, I.C.S.
Lt.-Col. J. R. J. Tyrrell	John Pierson Buckelew, I.E.S.
M. L. Pasricha	Allan Arbutnot Lane Roberts, I.C.S.
F. H. Burkitt	John William Smyth, I.C.S.
F. T. Jones	Olaf Kirkpatrick Caroe
Lt.-Col. H. W. Acton	Khan Bahadur Jamshedji Bajajji Vachha
Lt.-Col. H. C. Manders	Satyendra Nath Roy, I.C.S.
Major T. W. Rees	Arthur Beatson Reid, I.C.S.
C. F. Strickland	Thomas James Young Roxburgh, I.C.S.
Col. G. H. R. Halland	Lieut.-Col. John Morison, I.M.S.
Rai Bahadur S. M. Bapna	Theodore James Tasker, I.C.S.
G. H. Spence	Captain William Arthur Williams
B. N. De	Norman Lindsay Sheldon
F. C. Isenmonger	Edward Charles Stuart Baker, O.B.E.
Col. I. M. Macrae	

Khan Bahadur Salyid Ahmad Hasan  
 John Carson Nixon, I.C.S.  
 Lodhi Karim Hyder.  
 Gilbert Pitcairn Hogg, I.C.S.  
 Colonel Neil Charles Bannatyne.  
 Alma Latifi, O.B.E., I.C.S.  
 Tom Lister, I.C.S.  
 Claude Henry Gidney.  
 Thomas Joseph Alexander Craig.  
 Robert Daniel Richmond.  
 Colonel Harry Malcolm Mackenzie, I.M.D.  
 Colonel Henry Robert Baynes Reed, D.S.O.,  
 M.C., I.A.  
 Edmund James Rowlandson.  
 Roland Graham Gordon, I.C.S.  
 John Henry Darwin, I.C.S.  
 Captain Mathew John Clarko.  
 Sam Carter Mould.  
 Gurunath Venkatesh Bewoor.  
 Lieut.-Col. Walter Edwin Beazley  
 Hugh Dow, I.C.S.  
 Khan Bahadur Nabl Baksh Muhammad  
 Husain.  
 Khan Bahadur Shah Muhammad Yahya.  
 Dhanjibhai Hormusji Mehta.  
 Allan Macleod, I.C.S.  
 Ram Chandra, I.C.S.  
 Maj.-Genl. William Charles Hughan Forster,  
 I.M.S.  
 Sao Kine Maung, Sawbwa of Mong Mit State.  
 James Reid Taylor, I.C.S.  
 Charles Lyall Philip, I.C.S.  
 Captain Sher Mohammad Khan.  
 Edmund Nicolas Blandy, I.C.S.  
 Noel James Ranghlon, I.C.S.  
 Charles Gerald Tivcor.  
 Colonel John Norman Walker.  
 Lieut.-Col. Robert Bresford Seymour Sewell.  
 Lieut.-Col. Arthur Kenry Eyre Mosse.  
 Lieut.-Col. Charles Terence Chichele-Plowden  
 Edgar Stuart Roffey.  
 Vivian Augustus Short.  
 William Duncan MacGregor.  
 Lieut.-Col. David Seton Johnston.  
 Harold Riley Roe.  
 Hugh George Rawlinson.  
 John Gordon Cameron Scott.  
 The Rev. William Herbert Greenland Padfield  
 Rai Bahadur Pandit Seetia Prasad Bajpai.  
 Khan Bahadur Hafiz Hidayat Husain.  
 Rai Bahadur Abinash Chandra Banarji.  
 David Keith Cunison.  
 Thakor Saheb Shri Madar Sinhji Vakhatsinhji  
 Lt.-Col. J. L. R. Weir  
 E. C. Gibson  
 N. N. Anklesaria  
 W. B. Brett  
 C. St. Leger Teyen  
 Col. R. H. Anderson  
 J. H. Adam  
 H. P. Thomas  
 T. P. M. O'Callaghan  
 J. Davidson  
 Captain L. C. E. Crabbe  
 Bt.-Col. J. McPherson  
 J. de Graaff Hunter  
 D. H. C. Drake  
 A. G. Leach.  
 D. B. Meek.  
 Lt.-Col. H. F. E. Childers.  
 Lt.-Col. E. J. D. Colvin.

R. S. Purssell.  
 Lt.-Col. W. L. Harnett.  
 Khan Bahadur K. J. Petigara  
 A. M. Green  
 J. N. Duggan  
 A. J. Leech  
 H. M. Shireore.  
 A. S. Hands.  
 Captain T. I. Stevenson.  
 A. J. Ransman  
 J. A. Stewart  
 K. L. B. Hamilton  
 H. J. Twynam  
 J. Prasad  
 Col (Temp. Brigadier) G. A. Hare  
 B. N. Rau  
 L. H. Greg.  
 J. R. T. Booth  
 C. C. Chitham  
 L. H. Colson  
 R. E. Russell  
 N. Fitzmaurice  
 A. C. Lothian  
 Major G. L. Betham  
 Rai Bahadur Diwan G. Nath  
 Major W. P. Hay  
 C. E. S. Fairweather  
 Lt.-Col. A. D. Stewart  
 Lt.-Col. R. N. Chopra  
 Major R. T. Lawrence  
 K. G. Mitchell  
 W. D. Croft  
 Khan Bahadur M. N. Mehta  
 Khan Bahadur Saaukh Walid uddin  
 Raja Bahadur Jawahn Singh, Raja of Sonagar  
 Rana Shri Chhatra Sahji, Thakore of  
 Kadanah  
 M. L. Darling.  
 H. G. Green field.  
 J. W. Kelly.  
 Col (Temporary Brigadier) R. S. Scott  
 Major Nawab Ahmed Nawaz Khan.  
 H. M. Hood  
 S. H. Coverton.  
 R. N. Gilchrist  
 F. Canning  
 Capt E. H. Daughlish  
 J. M. Blackwood Stuart  
 P. E. Atchison  
 Lt.-Col. J. A. S. Phillips  
 F. T. de Monde  
 W. Mc Rae.  
 Capt. A. W. Ibbotson  
 A. J. Manwaring  
 Major G. V. B. Gilman  
 Brevet-Major H. H. Johnson  
 Lt.-Col. H. H. King  
 A. D. Gordon.  
 E. L. Morriott.  
 S. H. Bigsby.  
 J. Matthau.  
 V. A. S. Stow.  
 W. Roberts.  
 A. F. Stuart.  
 Lt.-Col. D. M. Field.  
 C. P. Burton  
 Rai Bahadur Daya Ram Sahni.  
 Sardar Gangadharao Narayanrao Muzumdar.  
 R. G. McDowall.  
 Col. A. J. G. Bird.  
 F. Tymms.

F. J. Waller.  
 M. R. Richardson.  
 B. C. France.  
 L. G. L. Evans.  
 Mohd. Saleh Akbar Hydari.  
 I. M. Stephens.  
 K. B. Mohd. Abdul Mumin  
 E. M. Souter.  
 Babu Chandreshvar Prashad Narayan Sinha.  
 Lt.-Col. E. S. Phipson.  
 Lt. Col. J. Powell  
 Lt.-Col. (Honorary Col.) A. B. Beddow.  
 C. G. Barber  
 Phanindra Nath Mitra.  
 A. D. Crombie.  
 Major H. J. Rice.  
 R. B. MacLachlar.  
 J. G. Lalthwaite.  
 C. K. Davidson.  
 T. C. Crawford.  
 K. B. Darabshah Edalji Nagarwala.  
 Dewan Bahadur N. A. Gopalaswami Ayyangar.  
 Malek Jorakarkhan Umarkhan, Talukdar of  
 Varahi  
 C. F. Waterfall  
 J. F. Mitchell  
 Hon. Bugadher A. H. R. Dodd.  
 Hon. Brigadier D. Ogilvy  
 Hon. Bugadher H. B. Tucker.  
 W. W. Smart, I.C.S.  
 J. S. Thomson  
 A. A. Ferguson  
 R. M. Macdonald.  
 P. M. Kharegat  
 Major H. G. Howard.  
 Col. C. E. Vines.  
 R. Sanderson  
 Col. A. H. H. Muir  
 Capt. A. G. Munderell  
 C. M. Trivedi  
 R. H. Hutchings.  
 Maulvi Ahmuzzaman Chaudhuri, Zamindar.  
 Lieut.-Col. B. Higham.  
 Lieut.-Col. R. Knowles  
 Lieut.-Col. G. Loch  
 F. Williamson  
 Capt. G. F. Hall.  
 R. F. Mude  
 K. Sanjiva Row.  
 C. T. Letton  
 S. N. Gupta  
 Maharaj Kumar Amarjitsingh of Kapurthala.  
 Capt. W. E. Maxwell.  
 R. C. Bristow.  
 J. Fearfield  
 J. A. R. Grier  
 Tajmuhamedkhan of Badreshi, Nowshera.

### The Imperial Order of the Crown of India.

This Order was instituted Jan. 1, 1878, and for a like purpose with the simultaneously created Order of the Indian Empire. It consists of the Queen and Queen Mother with some Royal Princesses, and the female relatives of Indian Princes or of persons who have held conspicuous offices in connection with India. Badge, the Royal Cypher in jewels within an oval surmounted by an Heraldic Crown and attached to a bow of light blue watered ribbon, edged white. Designation, the letters C. I.

### Sovereign of the Order.

HE KING-EMPEROR OF INDIA.

### Ladies of the Order (C. I.)

Her Majesty The Queen  
 H. M. the Queen of Norway  
 H. R. H. the Princess Victoria  
 H. M. The Queen of Roumania  
 H. R. H. the Princess Beatrice  
 H. R. H. the Princess Louise (Duchess of Argyll)  
 H. I. and R. H. Grand Duchess the Cyril  
 Lady Patricia Ramsay  
 H. H. the Princess Marie-Louise  
 Baroness Kinloss  
 Lady Jane Emma Crichton  
 Dowager Countess of Lytton  
 Dowager Marchioness of Dufferin and Ava  
 H. H. Maharani Sahib Chinnna Bai Gaekwar  
 H. H. Rani Sahib of Gondal  
 Lady George Hamilton  
 Amelia Maria, Lady White  
 Baroness Amptill  
 Countess of Minto  
 Marchioness of Crewe  
 France Charlotte, Lady Chelmsford  
 The Lady Willingdon  
 The Lady Irwin  
 Countess of Lytton  
 Viscountess Goschen  
 Lady Birdwood  
 Lady Ali Shah.  
 Viscountess of Halifax.  
 H. H. The Maharam Regent of Travancore  
 H. H. The Maharam of Bikaner.  
 The Lady Stanley.

**Distinctive Badges.**—An announcement was made at the Coronation Durbar in 1911, that a distinctive badge should be granted to present holders and future recipients of the titles of 'Diwan Bahadur', 'Sardar Bahadur', 'Khan Bahadur', 'Rai Bahadur', 'Rao Bahadur', 'Khan Sahib', 'Rai Sahib' and 'Rao Sahib'. Subsequently the following regulations issued in respect of these decorations were issued:—(1) The decoration to be worn by the holders of the titles above mentioned shall be a badge or medallion bearing the King's effigy crowned and the name of the title, both to be executed on a plaque or shield surrounded by a five-pointed star surmounted by the Imperial Crown, the plaque or shield being of silver gilt for the titles of Diwan, Sardar, Khan, Rai and Rao Bahadur, and of silver for the titles of Khan, Rai, and Rao Sahib. (2) The badge shall be worn suspended round the neck by a ribbon of one inch and a half in width, which for the titles of Diwan and Sardar Bahadur shall be light blue with a dark blue border, for the titles of Khan, Rai and Rao Bahadur light red with a dark red border, and for the titles of Khan, Rai and Rao Sahib dark blue with light blue border.

A Press Note issued in November, 1914 states:—The Government of India have recently had under consideration the question of the position in which miniatures of Indian title

should be worn, and have decided that they should be worn on the left breast fastened by a brooch, and not suspended round the neck by a ribbon as prescribed in the case of the badge itself. When the miniatures are worn in conjunction with other decorations, they should be placed immediately after the Kaisar-i-Hind Medal.

**Indian Distinguished Service Medal.**—This medal was instituted on June 28th, 1907, by an Army Order published in Simla as a reward for both commissioned and non-commissioned officers of the regular and other forces in India. It bears on the obverse the bust of King Edward VII. and on the reverse a laurel wreath encircling the words *For Distinguished Service*. The medal,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  inches in diameter, is ordered to be worn immediately to the right of all war medals suspended by a red ribbon  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. wide, with blue edges  $\frac{1}{2}$  in. wide. This medal may be conferred by the Viceroy of India.

**Indian Order of Merit.**—This reward of valour was instituted by the H. E. I. Co. in 1837, to reward personal bravery without any reference to length of service or good conduct. It is divided into three classes and is awarded to native officers and men for distinguished conduct in the field. On the advancement from one class to another the star is surrendered to the Government, and the superior class substituted, but in the event of the death of the recipient his relatives retain the decoration. The order carries with it an increase of one-third in the pay of the recipient, and in the event of his death the allowance is continued to his widow for three years. The First Class consists of a star of eight points,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. in diameter, having in the centre a ground of dark-blue enamel bearing crossed swords in gold, within a gold circle, and the inscription *Reward of Valour*, the whole being surmounted by two wreaths of laurel in gold. The Second Class star is of silver, with the wreaths of laurel in gold; and the Third Class entirely of silver. The decoration is suspended from a simple loop and bar from a dark-blue ribbon  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. in width with red edges, bearing a gold or silver buckle according to class.

**Order of British India.**—This order was instituted at the same time as the Order of Merit, to reward native commissioned officers for long and faithful service in the Indian Army. Since 1878, however, any person, European or native, holding a commission in a native regiment, became eligible for admission to the Order without reference to creed or colour. The First Class consists of a gold eight-pointed radiated star  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. in diameter. The centre is occupied by a lion *statant guardant* upon a ground of light-blue enamel, within a dark-blue band inscribed *Order of British India*, and encircled by two laurel wreaths of gold. A gold loop and ring are attached to the crown for suspension from a broad ornamental band  $\frac{1}{2}$  in. in diameter, through which the ribbon, once blue, now red, is passed for suspension from the neck. The Second Class is  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. in diameter with dark-blue enamelled centre; there is no crown on this class, and the suspender is formed of an ornamental gold loop. The reverse is plain in both classes. The First Class carries with it the title *Sirdar Bahadur*, and an additional allowance of two rupees a day and the Second the title of *Bahadur*, and an extra allowance of one rupee per day.

**Indian Meritorious Service Medal.**—This was instituted on July 27th, 1888, and on receipt of the medal the order states "a non-commissioned officer must surrender his Long Service and Good Conduct medal": but on being promoted to a commission he may retain the M. S. medal, but the annuity attached to it will cease. On the obverse is the diademed bust of Queen Victoria facing left, with a veil falling over the crown behind, encircled by the legend *Victoria Kaisar-i-Hind*. On the reverse is a wreath of lotus leaves enclosing a wreath or palm tied at the base, having a star beneath, between the two wreaths is the inscription for meritorious service. Within the palm wreath is the word *India*. The medal,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. in diameter, is suspended from a scroll by means of a red ribbon  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. wide. The medals issued during the reigns of Queen Victoria's successors bear on the obverse their bust in profile with the legend altered to *EDWARD VI.* or *GEORGE V.*

## THE KAISAR-I-HIND MEDAL.

This decoration was instituted in 1900, the preamble to the Royal Warrant—which was amended in 1901 and 1912—being as follows:—"Whereas We, taking into Our Royal consideration that there do not exist adequate means whereby We can reward important and useful services rendered to Us in Our Indian Empire in the advancement of the public interests of Our said Empire, and taking also into consideration the expediency of distinguishing such services by some mark of Our Royal favour: Now for the purpose of attaining an end so desirable as that of thus distinguishing such services aforesaid, We have instituted and created, and by these presents for Us, Our Heirs, and Successors, do institute and create a new Decoration." The decoration is styled "The Kaisar-i-Hind Medal for Public Service in India" and consists of two classes.

The Medal is an oval-shaped Badge or Decoration—in gold for the First Class and in silver for the Second Class—with the Royal Cypher on one side and on the reverse the words "Kaisar-i-Hind for Public Service in India"; it is suspended on the left breast by a dark blue ribbon.

### Recipients of the 1st Class.

Abdul Qaiyum, Khan Bahadur Nawab Sir Sahibzada, K.O.I.E., M.L.A.  
 Abdus Samad Khan of Rampur  
 Advani, M. S.  
 Aiyar, Mrs. Parvati Ammal Chandra Sekhara.  
 Ajaigarh, Her Highness the Dowager Maharani of  
 Kamal Kunwar  
 Alexander, A. L.  
 Allen, The Revd. J. H.  
 Allyn, Dr. (Miss) Jessie Matilda, M.D.  
 Aloysia, Rev. Mother Mary

- Amarchand, Rao Bahadur Ramnarayan  
 Anar Nath  
 Amphill, Margaret, Baroness  
 Anderson, I. R.  
 Anderson, The Rev. H.  
 Arbuthnot, Miss Margaret Georgina  
 Archer, George Barnes  
 Ashton, Albert Frederick  
 Ashton, Dr. R. J.  
 Baird-Smith, J. R.  
 Balfour, Dr. Ida  
 Ball, Mrs. B.  
 Bandorawalla, N. M.  
 Banks, Mrs. A. E.  
 Barber, Benjamin Russell  
 Barber, Rev. L.  
 Bardsley, Deaconess J. B.  
 Bare, Doctor Esther Gimson, M.D.  
 Barnes, Major Ernest  
 Barton, Lady Evelyn Agnes  
 Bawden, Rev. S. D.  
 Beadon, Mrs. Mary O'Brien.  
 Beals, Dr. I. H.  
 Bear, Mrs. Georgiana Mary  
 Beatty, Francis Montagu Algernon  
 Beck, Miss Emma Josephine  
 Bockett, Miss G.  
 Bell, Lt.-Col. Charles Thornhill  
 Benson, Doctor (Miss) A. M.  
 Benson, Lady  
 Bentley, Dr. Charles Albert  
 Bestall, Rev. A. H.  
 Bhandari, Rai Bahadur Captain R. R. M.  
 Bhore, Lady M. W.  
 Bikaner, Maharaja of  
 Bingley, Major-General Sir Alfred  
 Benjamin, Miss Lena Adell.  
 Birkmyre, Lady A.  
 Bisset, Miss M. R.  
 Blackwell, Mrs. M. F.  
 Blanche Annie, Sister  
 Blowers, Commissioner Arthur Robert  
 Bonington, Max Carl Christian  
 Bonnetta, The Very Rev. M. B.  
 Booth-Tucker, Frederick St. George de Lantour  
 Bose, Rai Bahadur Sir Bipin Krishna.  
 Bott, Lieut.-Col. R. H.  
 Brahmachari, Rai Bahadur U. N.  
 Bramley, Percy Brooke  
 Bray, Sir Denys DeSaumarez  
 Brayne, Mrs. I. G.  
 Broadway, Alexander  
 Brown, Rev. A. E.  
 Brown, Dr. Miss E.  
 Brown, Rev. W. E. W.  
 Bruce, Mrs. B. M. I.  
 Brunton, James Forest  
 Buchanan, Rev. John  
 Bunbury, Evelyn James, Bombay  
 Bull, Henry Martin  
 Burn, Sir Richard  
 Burnett, General Sir Charles John  
 Burton, Miss A. I.  
 Bushier, R. C.  
 Buttler, Lady Ann Gertrude  
 Caley, Dr. C. C.  
 Calnan, Denis  
 Campbell, Colonel Sir Robert Neil  
 Campbell, Dr. Miss S.  
 Camplon, John Montrion  
 Carleton, Dr. (Miss) Jessie, M.D.  
 Carleton, Marcus Bradford  
 Carlyle, Lady  
 Carmichael, Lady  
 Carstain The Rev. G.  
 Carter, Edward Clark  
 Cassels, Mrs. Sylvia  
 Castor, Lieut.-Col. R. H.  
 Chand, Sakhi, Rai Bahadur  
 Chand, Rai Bahadur Lala Tara  
 Chandrasekhara Ayyar, M. R. Ry., P.S.A.  
 Chapman, R. A. B.  
 Chatterton, The Rt. Rev. Eyre, D.D.  
 Chatterton, Sir Alfred  
 Chatterton, Mrs. L.  
 Chaudhuri, Raja Sarat Chandra Ray  
 Chattiyar, M. C. S.  
 Chetty, Dewan Bahadur Sir K. P. Puttanna  
 Chitnavis, Sir Shankar Madho  
 Chitty, Mrs. Audrey  
 Chute, Mrs.  
 Coldstream, William  
 Comley, Mrs. Alice  
 Commissariat, (Miss) Sherin Hormuzshaw  
 Copeland, Theodore Beney  
 Coppel, Right Rev. Bishop Francis Stephen  
 Corbett, Capt. J. E. (Retd.)  
 Cotesworth, Mrs. B.  
 Cousins, Henry  
 Cox, Arthur Frederick  
 Cox, R. J. H., Esq.  
 Crawford, Francis Colomb  
 Creighton, Deaconess Beatrice.  
 Crosthwaite, The Rev. C. A.  
 Crouch, H. N.  
 Cullen, Mrs. E. J.  
 Dane, Lady  
 Darbyshire, Miss Ruth  
 Das, Ram Saran  
 Das, Sri Gadadhar Ramanuj  
 Das, Rai Bahadur Lala Mathra (with gold bar)  
 Davies, Arthur  
 Davies, Rev. Can. A. W.  
 Davis, Caleb  
 Davies, Mrs. Edwin  
 Davis, The Rev. C.  
 Davis, Miss Gertrude  
 Davys, Mrs.  
 Dawson, Brevet-Colonel Charles Hutton  
 Deane, Lieutenant-Colonel Herbert Edward  
 Devi, Maharani Parbati  
 deLotbiniere, Lieutenant-Colonel Alain C. Joly  
 Deodhar, G. K.  
 Desika Achariyar, D. B. Sir T.  
 Dewas (Junior Branch), Maharaja of  
 Dhar, Her Highness the Rani Sahiba Luxmiba  
 Puar of  
 Dhingra, Dr. Behari Lal  
 Dobson, Mrs. Margaret  
 Dodson, Miss E. I.  
 Douglas, Dr. E.  
 Drysdale, Rev. J. A.  
 DuBern, Amedee George  
 DuBern, Jules Emile  
 Duggan, Mrs. Jeenabai.  
 Dyson, Colonel Thomas Edwards  
 Earle, Sir Archdale  
 Edgley, N. G. A.



Ernest, Dr. A. L.  
 Evans, The Rev. J. C.  
 Falkner, Miss C.  
 Fargetson, Father A.  
 Farrer, Miss E. M.  
 Fatima Siddika, Begum Saheba  
 Ferard, Mrs. Ida Margaret  
 Fosbrooke, Mrs. M. E. A.  
 Frances, Sister Dorothy  
 Francis, Edward Beicham  
 Franklin, Miss H. M.  
 Frimodt-Moller, C. F.  
 Gedge, Miss E.  
 Ghosal, Mr. Jyotsnanath  
 Gibson, Mrs. M. E.  
 Gilmore, The Rev. David Chandle  
 Glazebrook, N. S.  
 Glenn, Henry James Heamey  
 Goheen, Mr. R. H. K.  
 Gonzaga, Rev. Mother  
 Gordon, The Rev. D. R.  
 Goschen, Viscountess  
 Gould, Miss Hilda  
 Graham, Miss A. S.  
 Graham, Miss D. L.  
 Graham, The Rev. John Anderson  
 Grattan, Colonel Henry William  
 Greenfield, Miss C. R.  
 Gregory, Brother  
 Griffin, Miss E.  
 Gullford, The Rev. E. (with gold bar)  
 Guyer, H. C.  
 Gwyther, Lieut.-Colonel Arthur  
 Hahn, The Rev. Ferdinand  
 Haig, Lieutenant-Colonel Patrick Balfour  
 Hall, Harold Fielding Patrick  
 Hamilton, Lieut.-Col. Robert Edward  
     Archibald.  
 Hankin, E. H.  
 Hanson, The Rev. O.  
 Harper, Dr. R.  
 Hart, Dr. Louisa Helena  
 Harvest, Lieut.-Colonel Herbert de Vere  
 Harvey, Miss R.  
 Hatch, Miss Sarah Isabel  
 Haughton, S. G. S.  
 Hawker, Miss A. M.  
 Heald, Lady Edith.  
 Henderson, Mr. A. H.  
 Henrietta, Mother  
 Hey, Miss D. C. de la  
 Hibberd, Miss J. F.  
 Hickinbotham, The Rev. J. H.  
 Higginbotham, S.  
 Hildesley, The Rev. Alfred Herbert  
 Hodgson, Edward Marsden  
 Hodgson, (Miss) F. A.  
 Hoeck, Rev. Father L. V.  
 Hogan, W. J. Alexander  
 Holderness, Sir Thomas William  
 Holland, H. T. (also bar.)  
 Holliday, Mrs. E. M.  
 Holmes, Major J. A. H.  
 Home, Walter  
 Hope, Mrs. L. M.  
 Hopkins, Mrs. Jessie  
 Hormusji, Dr. S. C.  
 Houlton, Dr. (Miss) Charlotte, M.D.  
 Howard, Mrs. Gabrielle Louise Caroline

Boyland, John Somerwell  
 Hudson, Sister L. E. M.  
 Hume, The Rev. R. A.  
 Hunan, Mr. W.  
 Husband, Lieut.-Col. James  
 Hutchinson, Lieut.-Col. William Gordon  
 Hutchinson, Sir Sydney Hutton Cooper  
 Hutchison, J.  
 Hutwa, The Maharani Juan Manjari Kuari  
 Hydari, Mrs. Amina  
 Inglis, Mrs. Ellen  
 Innes, Lady Agatha Rosalie.  
 Irvine, Lieutenant-Colonel Thomas Waer  
 Irving, Lady  
 Ives, Harry William Maclean  
 Iyer, Diwan Bahadur C. S.  
 Jackson, Lady Julia Honoria.  
 Jackson, Lady Kathleen Anna Dorothy.  
 Jackson, Rev. James Chadwick  
 James, Lieutenant-Colonel Charles Henry  
 Jamnet Rai, Diwan Bahadur  
 Jankibai  
 Janvier, Rev. C. A. R.  
 Jassawala, J. S.  
 Jehangir, Mrs. Cowasji  
 Jehangir (Senior), Lady Dhanbai Cowasji  
 Jerwood, Miss H. D.  
 Josephine, Sister (Bombay)  
 Kamribai, Shri Rani Sahaba, of Jasdhan  
 Kaye, G. R.  
 Keane, Miss H.  
 Kennedy, The Right Rev. K. W. S.  
 Kerr, Mrs. Isabel  
 Kerr, Rev. George McGlashan  
 Keyes, Lady E. B.  
 Khan, Khan Bahadur Kuli  
 Khan, Khan Bahadur Moghal Baz  
 King, Mrs. D.  
 Klopsch, Dr. Louis  
 Kothari, Sir Jehangir Hormusji  
 Krishnamachari, Lady Rangammal.  
 Kuer, Srimati Phulpati.  
 Kugelberg, Dr. C. F.  
 Kunwar, Maharani Surat  
 Lamb, The Hon'ble Sir Richard Amphlett  
 Laut, The Rev. W. E.  
 Lee, Mrs.  
 Lee Ah Yain  
 Lewis, The Rev. E. H.  
 Lindsay, Sir D'Arcy  
 Ling, Miss Catharine Frances  
 Littlewood, Miss G. E.  
 Longmire, Miss Mary  
 Loubiere, Rev. Father E. F. A.  
 Lovett, The Hon'ble Mr. Harrington Verney  
 Lowe, Miss Irene Helen  
 Luck, Wilfred Henry  
 Lukis, Lady  
 Lyall, Frank Frederick  
 Lyons, Surgeon-General Robert William Steele  
 MacLean, Rev. J. H.  
 Macnaghten, Mr. F. M.  
 Macwatt, Major-General Sir Charles  
 Madhav Rao Vishwanath Patankar  
 Mahant, Puran Nath  
 Malegaon, Raja of  
 Malvi, Tribhuvandas Narottamdas  
 Maneckchand, Seth Motilal  
 Mann, Dr. Harold

- Manners-Smith, Mr. Francis St. George  
 Marwood, Sidney Lionel, Esq.  
 Marar, K. W. T., Esq.  
 Mary of St. Pauls, Rev. Mother  
 Matthews, Rev. Father  
 Mayes, Herbert Frederick  
 McCarrison, Major Robert  
 McCloghry, Colonel James  
 McCullough, Miss R. A.  
 McDougall, Miss E.  
 McFayden, The Rev. Joseph Ferguson, D.D.,  
 Nagpur  
 McKenzie, Mrs. A. F.  
 McKenzie, The Rev. J. R.  
 McNeel, The Rev. John  
 McRoddie, Miss J. A.  
 Mehta, Dr. D. H.  
 Mehta, Mrs. Inuvati  
 Meiklejohn, Miss W. J.  
 Weston, Rev. W.  
 Millard, Walter Samuel  
 Minto, Dowager, Countess of, C. I.  
 Moolgaokar, Dr. S. K.  
 Monahan, Mrs. Ida  
 Monahan, Mrs. Olive  
 Morrison, F. E.  
 Morgan, George  
 Mohamed Ayoob *alias* U. Shwe Yun  
 Muazzfl Hussaln Muhammad Farokh, Mr.  
 Mudliar, S. C.  
 Muir, Rev. E. (also bar.)  
 Muir Mackenzie, Lady Theres  
 Muir, Mrs. G. H. M.  
 Mulye, V. Krishnarao  
 Nariman, Dr. Tenulji Bhikaji  
 Narsinghar, Her Highness the Rani Shri Kun  
 war Sahiba of  
 Neve, Dr. Earnest  
 Nicholson, Sir Frederick Augustus  
 Nisbet, John  
 Norman-Walker, Mrs. D. I.  
 Noyce, William Florey  
 Oakley, Rev. E. S.  
 Oakley, F. H.  
 O'Byrne, Gerald John Evangelist  
 O'Donnell, Doctor J. P.  
 O'Donnel, Dr. Thomas Joseph  
 Oh, Maung Ba (*alias*) Ahmedullah  
 Oldham, Charles Evelyn Arbuthnot William  
 O'Meara, Major Eugene John  
 Padfield, The Rev. W. H. G.  
 Page, Lady M.  
 Parakh, Dr. N. N.  
 Paranjpye, Dr. Raghunath Parshottam  
 Parukutti Netyar, Ammal, V. K.  
 Paterson, Miss M. M.  
 Peare, S. D.  
 Pelly, The Rev. A. C.  
 Pennell, Mrs. A. M.  
 Perfumi, The Rev. L. C.  
 Petigara, Khun Bahadur Kavasji Jamshedji  
 Phelps, Edwin Ashby  
 Pickford, Alfred Donald  
 Piggot, Miss R.  
 Pitcher, Colonel Duncan George  
 Pittendrigh, Rev. G.  
 Plamouden, Rev. Mother S. C.  
 Plant, Captain William Charles Trew Gray  
 Gambler  
 Platt, Dr. Kate  
 Posnett, Rev. C. W.  
 Poynder, Lieut.-Colonel John Leopold  
 Prasad, Pandit Sukhdeo  
 Price, John Dodds  
 Purser, Reverend, W. C.  
 Ramchandrarao Pantulu, D. B.  
 Ramanuja Achariyar, D. B. V. K. A.  
 Ramaswami Ayyar, M.R.Ry. T. S. A.  
 Ramamurti Pantulu Garu, Rao Sahib.  
 Ray, Rao Jogendra Narayan, Raja Bahadur  
 Reed, Miss M.  
 Rees, O. M.  
 Reid, Frederick David  
 Reid, R. N.  
 Reynolds, Leonard William  
 Richmond, Thomas  
 Rivington, The Rev. Canon, C. S.  
 Roberts, Dr. H. G.  
 Robson, Dr. Robert George  
 Rost, Lt.-Col. Ernest Reinhold  
 Row, Dr. Raghavendra  
 Roy, Babu Harendra Lal  
 Ruddle, Mrs. M. I.  
 Sackett, The Revd. F. C.  
 Samthar, Maharaja of  
 Sangli, Her Highness Rani Sahib of  
 Sanjiva Rao, Mrs. Padma Bai  
 Sarabhai Ambalal  
 Sawday, Rev. G. W.  
 Schofield, Miss M. T.  
 Schucren, Rev. Father T. T. Vander  
 Schuyler, Mrs. Elsie Harris  
 Scott, Doctor A.  
 Scott, Mary H. Harriot  
 Scott, Rev. Dr. H. R.  
 Scott, Rev. W.  
 Scudder, Rev. Dr. Lewis Rousseau  
 Scudder, Miss Ida  
 Sell, The Rev. Canon Edward  
 Sello, Rev. Father Auguste  
 Semple, Lieut.-Colonel Sir David  
 Seshagiri Rao Pantulu, D. B. D.  
 Sharp, Sir Henry  
 Sharpe, Rev. E. D.  
 Sharpe, Walter Samuel  
 Sheard, E.  
 Sheppard, Mrs. Adeline B.  
 Sheppard, William Didsbury  
 Sherratt, The Rev. W.  
 Shillidy, The Rev. John  
 Shore, Lieut.-Colonel Robert  
 Shoubridge, Lieut.-Col. C. A. G.  
 Shroff, S. P.  
 Singh, Munshi Ajit  
 Singh, Raja Bhagwan Bakhsh  
 Simpson, Miss Jessie Phandora  
 Skinner, The Rev. Dr. William  
 Skrefsrud, The Rev. Larsorsen  
 Smith, Miss A. C.  
 Smith, Lieut.-Colonel Henry  
 Smith, S.  
 Solomon, Captain W. E.  
 Sorabji, Miss Cornelia (also bar.)  
 Southon, Major Charles  
 Souza, Dr. A.  
 Spence, Christina Philippa Agnes  
 Spicer, Miss  
 Stalt, Dr. Mrs.

St. Lucie, Reverend Mother  
 Stampe, William Leonard  
 Stanes, Sir Robert  
 Starr, Mrs. L. A. (with bar)  
 Stephens, The Rev. E. C.  
 Stephenson, Lady Mary Daphne.  
 Stokes, Dr. William  
 Stokes, Lady A. H.  
 Stratford, Miss L. M.  
 Strutton, H. H.  
 Stuart, Miss E. G.  
 Suhrwardy, Dr. Hassan.  
 Sullivan, Rev. Mother Mary Columba.  
 Sutherland, Rev. W. S.  
 Sykes, Lady I.  
 Symons, Mrs. M. L.  
 Talati, Edalji Dorabji  
 Taylor, The Rev. George Pritchard  
 Taylor, Dr. Herbert F. Lechmere  
 Telchmann, G. O.  
 Tha, U. Shwe  
 Thakral, Lala Mul Chund  
 Thomas, The Rev.  
 Thompson, Miss E.  
 Thurston, Edgar  
 Tilly, Harry Lindsay  
 Tindall, Christian  
 Todd, Mrs. B. G.  
 Todhunter, Lady Alice  
 Tonkinson, Mrs. E.  
 Tucker, Lieut.-Col. William Hancock  
 Tunstall, Mrs. L. G.  
 Tweddle, Miss B. M.  
 Tydeman, E.  
 Tyndale-Biscoe, The Rev. Cecil Earle (with gold bar)  
 Tyrrell, Lieut.-Col. Jasper Robert Joly  
 Vail, Mr. C. E.  
 Vandyke, Frederick Reginald  
 Vaughan, Lieut.-Colonel Joseph Charles Stœlke  
 Venkataratnam Nayudu, D. B., Sir Raghupati  
 Vernon, Mrs. Margaret  
 Victoria, Sister Mary  
 Wake, Lt.-Col. E. A. (also bar.)  
 Wakefield, George Edward Campbell  
 Walker, Lady Fanny  
 Walter, Major Albert Elijah  
 Wanless, Mr. W. J.  
 Ward, Lieut.-Col. Ellacott Leamon  
 Waterhouse, Miss Agnes May  
 Watt, Rev. J.  
 Weak, The Revd. H. H.  
 Webb, Miss M. V. (also gold bar.)  
 Weir, Mrs. Thyra,  
 Westcott, The Rt. Rev. Dr. Foss.  
 Whipham, Miss F.  
 Whitehead, Mrs. J.  
 Whitley, The Venerable Archdeacon, E. H.  
 Whitley, Rt. Hon. John Henry  
 Wilkinson, Lieut.-Colonel Edmund  
 Willingdon, The Lady  
 Wilson-Johnston, Joseph  
 Wilson, Lady  
 Winter, Edgar Francis Latimer  
 Wood, Arthur Robert  
 Woodard, Miss A.  
 Wright, Lady B.  
 Youngusband, Arthur Delaval  
 Youngusband, Lieut.-Col. Sir Francis Edward

## Recipients of the 2nd Class.

Abdul Aziz, Khan Bahadur Haji Hakim Muham-  
 mad  
 Abdul Ghanl  
 Abdul Kadir  
 Abdul Majid Khan  
 Abdur Razzak Khan, Subadar  
 Abram, Miss M. E.  
 Abul Hussain  
 Achariary, C. R. V.  
 Azha Mohamed Khalil-Bin-Mohamed Karim  
 Albuquerque, Miss M. C.  
 Alexander, Miss J.  
 Alexander, Mrs. S.  
 Alfred, Miss A.  
 Ajudhia Parshad, Rai Bahadur.  
 Ali Shabash Khan Sahib Shaikh  
 Allen, Miss Fannie  
 Allen, Mrs. M. O.  
 Allen, Miss Maud  
 Amar Nath, Lala  
 Amar Singh  
 Amelia, Rev. Mother  
 Anestesia, Sister  
 Anderson, Miss Emma Deane  
 Anstie-Smith, Rev. G.  
 Antia, Jamshedji Morwanji  
 Antia, J. D.  
 Appaswami, Mrs. S. E.  
 Arndt, Mrs. Phylis Evelyn  
 Askwith, The Revd. F. N.  
 Atkinson, John William  
 Atkinson, Lady Constance  
 Atkinson, Mrs. Ada.  
 Augusta, Sister Jeane.  
 Augustin, The Rev. Father  
 Aung, Mrs. Hla  
 Avargal, M.R.Ry. T. K. M.  
 Avargal, M.R. Ry. Tanjore Ekambaram Pillal  
 Aziz Husain, Khan Sahib Mir  
 Ba, San  
 Baird, San Ba Miss E. E.  
 Baker, Miss F. A.  
 Baker, Honorary Major Thomas  
 Bacon, Miss Edna Gertrude, Bareilly.  
 Bala Krishna Shetty, M.R.Ry. A.  
 Balbhadra Dass Mirhouta  
 Ball, Miss Marguerite Dorothy  
 Ballantine, W. J. H.  
 Banerjee, Abinash Chandra  
 Bapat, Rissaladar Sadashiva Krishna  
 Barbara, Mother  
 Barclay, Mrs. Edith Martha  
 Bardsley, Miss Jane Blissett  
 Barkali Ali, Maulvi  
 Barnabas, Thomas Cunningham  
 Barnes, Mrs. A. M.  
 Barnett, Miss Maude  
 Barstow, Mrs. McLaine  
 Barton, Miss E. G.  
 Barton, Mrs. Sybil.  
 Baw, U. San  
 Bazilley, Miss M.  
 Beadon, Dr. M. O'Brien  
 Beaton-Bell, The Rev. Sir Nicholas Dodd,  
 K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E.  
 Beaumont, T. C.

- Beddy, Miss L.  
 Beg, Mirza Kalich Beg Faridun  
 Benjamin, Joseph  
 Bennett, The Rev. J. G.  
 Berry, Miss H. M.  
 Bertie, Albert Clifford  
 Best, James Theodore  
 Bhagwandas, Bai Zaoerbai  
 Bhan, Lala Udhai  
 Bhanot, Mrs. E.  
 Bhatia, Biharlal  
 Bhatt, Mrs. Janki Bai.  
 Bhaya, B. R.  
 Bhide, Raoji Janardhan  
 Bhutt, Chhotelal Goverdhan  
 Bidikar, Shankar Vithai  
 Bigge, Mrs. Violet Evelyn  
 Bihari Lal  
 Binns, Miss H. C.  
 Birj Behari Lal  
 Bird, Mrs. D. M.  
 Biria, Rai Bahadur Baldeo Das  
 Birney, Mrs. S. D.  
 Bisheshwar Nath, Lala  
 Biswas, Babu Annoda Mohan  
 Biswas, Miss S.  
 Blackham, Colonel Robert James  
 Blackmore, Hugh  
 Blackwood, John Ross  
 Blair, Mrs. S. M.  
 Blair, The Rev. J. C.  
 Blenkinsop, Edward Robert Kaye  
 Bolster, Miss Anna  
 Booth, Miss Mary Warburton  
 Booth-Gravely, Mrs. Artha.  
 Bose, Miss Kiroth (also bar.)  
 Bose, Miss Mona (also bar.)  
 Bose, Mrs. Shanmolata  
 Botting, W. E.  
 Bowen, Griffith  
 Brahmachari, B. B.  
 Brahuspathy, Dr. R.  
 Brander, Mrs. Isabel  
 Bray, Lady  
 Bremner, Lt.-Col. Arthur Grant  
 Brentnall, Miss Nina Tillotson  
 Bridget, Mother Mary.  
 Brock, Miss Lillian Winifred  
 Frough, The Rev. Anthony Watson  
 Browne, Charles Edward  
 Browne, Mrs. E. K.  
 Brown, Mrs. Jean.  
 Buck, Mr. H. C.  
 Buck, Mrs. M.  
 Buckland, Mrs. K. L.  
 Buckley, The Revd. A. W.  
 Buckley, Miss Margaret Elizabeth (also bar)  
 Bucknall, Mrs. Mary  
 Buell, T.  
 Bunston, Sister I.  
 Bunter, J. P.  
 Burrows, Mrs. Olive  
 Burt, Bryce Chudleigh  
 Burton, Miss  
 Burton, Mrs. D.  
 Butt, Miss L.  
 Cain, Mrs. Sarah (also bar)  
 Caleb, Mrs. M.  
 Callaghan, H. W.  
 Cama, Dr. Miss Freany.  
 Cama, Miss T. J. H.  
 Campbell, Miss Gertrude Jane.  
 Campbell, Miss Kate  
 Campbell, Miss Susan  
 Campbell, Miss Mary Jane  
 Campbell, The Rev. Thomas Vincent  
 Carmichael, Miss Amy Wilson  
 Carey, Miss B. B.  
 Carr, Miss Emma  
 Carr, Thomas  
 Case, The Revd. B. C.  
 Cashmore, The Revd. T. H.  
 Cassels, Mrs. Laura Mary Elizabeth  
 Catherine, Sister  
 Cattell, Major Gilbert Landale  
 Cecilia, Sister Fannie  
 Chakrabarti, H. K.  
 Chakravarti, Rai Bahadur Birendra Nath  
 Chakravarti, Mr. G. K.  
 Chalmers, T.  
 Chamberlain, The Rev. William Isaac  
 Chandler, The Rev. John Scudder  
 Chatterji, Anadi Nath  
 Chatterjee, Mrs. Onila Bala  
 Chetty, Mrs. A. A.  
 Chitrag Din, Seth  
 Chitale, Ganesh Krishna  
 Chognal, Kamdhan  
 Clancey, John Charles  
 Clark, Herbert George  
 Clark, Miss M.  
 Clarke, Miss Flora  
 Claypole, Miss Henrietta  
 Clerke, Honorary Major Louis Arthur Henry  
 Cleur, A. F.  
 Clutterbuck, Peter Henry  
 Cooke, A. B.  
 Coelho, V. A.  
 Collins, Mrs. I. G. L.  
 Colyer, Mrs.  
 Connor, W. A.  
 Coombs, George Oswald  
 Coombes, Josiah Waters  
 Cooper, Miss Marjorie Olive  
 Cope, Rev. Joseph Herbert  
 Correa, Miss Marie  
 Corthorn, Dr. Alice  
 Cottle, Mrs. Adela (also bar)  
 Coutts, J. E.  
 Coventry, H. R.  
 Cox, Mrs. E.  
 Coxon, Stanley William  
 Crozier, Dr. J.  
 Cumming, James William Nicol (also bar)  
 Cummings, The Rev. John Ernest  
 Cutting, Rev. William  
 Dabreu, Miss P.  
 DaCosta, Miss Zilla Edith  
 Dadabhoy, Lady Jerbanoo  
 DaGama, Accacio  
 D'Albuquerque, Cajetaninho Francis  
 Dalrymple-Hay, Charles Vernon  
 Daniel, J.  
 Daniels, Miss  
 Dann, Rev. George James  
 Das, Niranjan  
 Das, Ram Lala

- Das, The Rev. Andrew Prabhu  
Dass, Malik Narain  
Dastoor, P. S.  
Datta, Dr. Dina Nath Pritha  
Davare, Miss Anandibai.  
Davidson, Captain D. J.  
Davies, Miss Harriet  
Davis, Miss B. E.  
Davis, Miss M. K.  
Dawson, Alexander Thomas  
Dawson, Mrs. Charles Hutton  
Deane, George Archibald  
Deane, Mrs. M.  
DeLa Croix, Sister Paul  
De Penning, Capt. H. F.  
Derasari, D. P.  
Desmond, J.  
Devi, Bibi Kashmiri  
Dew, Lady  
DeWachter, Father Francis Xavier (also bar)  
Dewes, Lieut.-Colonel Frederick Joseph  
Dexter, T.  
Dhanpat Rai, Rai Sahib  
Dharm Chand, Lala  
Dickenson, Miss Ida  
Dilshad Begum  
Dockrell, Major Morgan  
Doren, Miss A. B. V.  
Dotiwala, K. B. Merwanji Cooverji.  
Drake, Miss Joan  
Drummond, Rev. C. C.  
Drysdale, Mrs. Christiana Mary  
Dube, Bhagwati Charan  
Dun, Miss L. E.  
Duncan, Mrs. B. M.  
Dunk, Mrs. M. B.  
Durjan Singh, Rao Bahadur  
Dutta, Mehta Harnam  
Dwane, Mrs. Mary  
Eaglesome, George  
Eastley, Mrs. Esme  
Edgell, Lieut.-Colonel Edward Arnold  
Edie, Mrs. M. L.  
Edward, R.  
Edwards, Miss C. M.  
Elliot, Mrs. I. B.  
Elmes, Miss F. S.  
Elwes, Mrs. A.  
Emily, Sister Edith  
Ennis, Miss E. J.  
Esch, Dr. C. D.  
Evans, The Rev. John Ceredig  
Evans, Miss L.  
Fairclough, Miss Lilian.  
Fane, Lady Kathleen Emily  
Farhat Bano  
Faridoonji, Mrs. Hilla  
Farrre, Mrs. K.  
Faul, Sister L.  
Fawcett, Mrs. Gertrude Mary  
Fazal Elahi, Mrs. R. S.  
Feegrade, E. S.  
Fernandez, A. P.  
Fernandes, L. P.  
French, Lieut.-Colonel Thomas  
Fielding, Miss H. M.  
Firth, Mrs. G. E. M.  
Fisk, Miss N. B.  
Fitzgerald, Mr. E. H.  
Flanders, Mrs. H.  
Flashman, Thomas Charles  
Fleming, Sister Mary  
Flint, Dr. E.  
Foghenl, Rev. J. P.  
Ford, Miss Mary Angela  
Forman, The Rev. Henry  
Forrester, G.  
Foster, Captain P.  
Foulkes, R.  
Fox, Alfred Charles  
Frances, Sister Jane (also bar.)  
Francis, W.  
Franklin, Miss M. E.  
Franklin, Miss M. H.  
Fraser, Robert Thomson  
Frohlich, Mr. J. E.  
Fyson, Hugh  
Gairola, Rai Bahadur Pandit Tara Dutt  
Gajjar, Mrs. Shivagauri  
Gabriel, Ephraim Manasseh  
Gandhy, Mr. Pestonji Jamsetji  
Garbett, Mrs. J.  
Garthwaite, Liston  
Gass, Rev. J.  
Gaskell, W.  
Gateley, Thomas Joseph  
George, Miss Jessie Eleanor  
Ghose, Babu Mahatap Chandra  
Ghose, Babu J. N.  
Ghose, S. K.  
Ghulam Bari, Mrs.  
Ghulam Haidur  
Ghulam Murtaza Bhutto, Shah Nawaz  
Giffard, Mrs. Alice  
Gillespie, Harry Rupert Sylvester  
Gilmore, R. J.  
Glanville, Miss R. E. (also bar)  
Glanville, Miss L.  
Godfrey, Thomas Leonard  
Goldsmith, The Rev. Canon Malcolm George  
Goodbody, Mrs.  
Gopalaswami Mudaliyar, Diwan Bahadur, Malapur, Bellary  
Gordon, Miss E. A.  
Gorman, Patrick James  
Gowardhandas, Chatrabhuj  
Govind Lal, Lala  
Grant, Lieut.-Colonel John Weymies  
Grant, Miss Jean  
Grant, The Rev. John  
Grant, Dr. Lilian Wemyss (also bar.)  
Gray, Mrs. Hoster  
Gray, Commissary William David  
Greany, Peter Mawe  
Greenway, Mr. A. L.  
Greenwood, D. A.  
Greg, L. H.  
Griessen, Albert Edward Pierre  
Gulliford, The Rev. Henry  
Gumbley, Mr. Douglas  
Gune, Trimbak Raghunath  
Gyl, U. Maung  
Haaf, Rev. E. A.  
Hadj, Dr. D. A.  
Hadow, Rev. Frank Burness  
Halyati Malik  
Hanrahan, W. G.  
Harding, Miss C.

- Harper, The Rev. A. E.  
 Harris, Miss A. M.  
 Harris, A. R.  
 Harris, Dr. B.  
 Harris, Miss S.  
 Harrison, Mrs. M. F.  
 Harrison, Robert Tullis  
 Hartley, Mrs. P.  
 Harvey, Miss Minnie Elizabeth  
 Harvey, The Rev. A. J.  
 Hatch, The Rev. W. J.  
 Haworth, Lieut.-Col. Sir Lionel Berkeley Holt  
 Hay, Miss E.  
 Hayes, Miss Mary Lavinia  
 Hayes, Captain P.  
 Haynes, A. G.  
 Hedinger, Charles George  
 Henry, Sister E.  
 Hickman, Mrs. Agnes  
 Hicks, Rev. G. E.  
 Higginbottom, Mrs. E. C.  
 Higgins, Andrew Frank  
 Hill, Elliott  
 Hodge, Rev. J. Z.  
 Hoff, Sister W. J. K.  
 Hoffman, The Rev. Father John, F.J.  
 Hogg, Miss J.  
 Hogg, Harry William  
 Hogg, Miss B. K.  
 Holbrooke, Major Bernard Frederick Ropo  
 Holden, Major Hyla Napier  
 Holdforth, Miss E. J.  
 Holliday, Miss Eileen Mabel (bar)  
 Hollingberry, Mrs. P.  
 Hollway, Miss E. B.  
 Holman, Miss Charlotte  
 Holmes, R.  
 Homer, Charles John  
 Hoogewerf, Edmund  
 Hope, Dr. Charles Henry Standish  
 Hopkyns, Mrs. E.  
 Hoskings, Rutland Vincent Theodore  
 Htin Kyaw, Mung  
 Hughes, Frank John  
 Hughes, Miss Elizabeth Bell  
 Hunt, Major E. H.  
 Hunter, Honorary Captain James  
 Husain, Saliyd M.  
 Hutchings, Miss Emily  
 Ibrahim, Maulvi Muhammad  
 Ihsan Ali  
 Inglis, Mrs. Ellen  
 Ireland, The Rev. W. F.  
 Irvine, B. A.  
 Iyer, Subharayappa Rama  
 Jackson, Mrs. Emma  
 Jackson, Mrs. K.  
 Jaidee Bai (Mrs. Pettit)  
 James, Mrs. Rewati  
 Janna Prasad  
 Jervis, Mrs. Edith  
 Jesson, Miss Marjorie Wilhelmina,  
 Jivanandan  
 Joglekar, Rao Bahadur Ganesh Venkatesh  
 John, Rev. Brother  
 Johnston, Augustus Frederick  
 Johnstone, Mrs. Edith Alma  
 Johnstone, Mrs. Rosalie  
 Jones, Mrs. V. B. B.  
 Jones, Rev. D. E.  
 Jones, The Rev. John Peter  
 Jones, The Rev. Robert  
 Jones, The Rev. John Pengwern  
 Jones, Mrs. A. V.  
 Joshee, D. L.  
 Joshi, Rai Bahadur K. D.  
 Joshi, Narayan Malhar  
 Joshi, Trimbak Waman  
 Joti Prasad, Lala  
 Joti Ram  
 Joyce, Mrs. E. L.  
 Judah, Mrs. S. S.  
 Judd, C. R.  
 Jugaldas, M.  
 Jung, Sher, Khan Bahadur  
 Jwala Prasad, Mrs.  
 Kaji Hiralal Lalubhai  
 Kalubava, Azam Kesar Ahn  
 Kanoo, Yasuf  
 Kanga, Mrs.  
 Kapadia, M. K.  
 Kapadia, Miss Motibai  
 Karanja, Mr. B. N.  
 Karve, Dhondo Keshay  
 Kelavkar, Miss Krishnabai  
 Kelly, Claude Cyril  
 Kelly, Miss Eleanor Sarah  
 Kemp, V. N., The Rev.  
 Ker, Thomas  
 Khamliana Sallo  
 Khan, Hon. Lieut.-Nawab Jamshed Ali  
 Khan, Mrs.  
 Khan, Mrs. Gracie  
 Kharshedji, Miss S. N.  
 Khujoorina, Nadirshah Nowrojee  
 Kidar Nath, Lala  
 Kidar Nath  
 King, Miss Elsie  
 King, Rev. Dr. R. A.  
 King, Robert Stewart (also bar)  
 Kirloskar, Lakshman Kashinath also bar  
 Kitchin, The Revd. J.  
 Kitchin, Mrs. M.  
 Klein, C. H.  
 Knight, H. W.  
 Knollys, Lieut.-Col. Robert Walter Edmond  
 Knox, Major Robert Welland  
 Kothari, S. P.  
 Kreyer, Lieut.-Colonel Frederick Augu  
 Christian  
 Krishnan, Rao Bahadur Kottay  
 Krishnaswami Ayyar, Diwan Bahadur A.  
 Krishnaswami Chetty, M.R. Ry. C. V.  
 Krishnaswami Chetty, Mrs. C.  
 Kugler, Miss Anna Sarah (also bar)  
 Kumaran, P. L.  
 Kyaw, U. Po.  
 Lajja Ram  
 Lal, Miss Grace Sohan  
 Lala Jai Deva.  
 Lamb, Dr. J.  
 Lambourn, G. E.  
 Lang, John  
 Langhorne, Frederick James  
 Lankester, Dr. Arthur Colborns  
 Latham, Miss J. L.

- Lauders, Miss V.  
 Lawrence, Captain Henry Rundio  
 Lawrence, Sir Henry Staveley  
 Lear, A. M.  
 Lee, Miss B.  
 Lealie Leicester Hudson  
 Levi, Miss S. E.  
 Lilawati, Miss  
 Linforth, Miss I.  
 Little, Mr. M.  
 Lloyd, Miss Elizabeth  
 Lloyd, Mrs. E. M.  
 Lobo, Miss Ursula Mario  
 Locke, Robert Henry  
 Lodi, Khan Bahadur Bhakhir Muhi-ud Din Khan  
 Longhurst, Miss H. G.  
 Lorimer, Mrs.  
 Lovrain, Rev. J. H.  
 Low, Sir Charles Ernest  
 Luce, Miss L. E.  
 Luce, Mrs. Tu Tec.  
 Luck, Miss Florence Ada  
 Lunazzi, The Rev. Father.  
 Lund, George  
 Lundin, Sister M. I.  
 MacAllister, The Rev. G.  
 MacArthur, Miss V. E.  
 MacFarlane, Miss E. M.  
 Mackay, Rev. J. S.  
 Mackay, Mrs. S. M.  
 Mackenzie, Alexander McGregor.  
 Mackenzie, Howard  
 Mackenzie, Miss Mina  
 MacKenna, Lady Esther Florence  
 MacKinnon, Miss Grace  
 Macleod, Lieut.-Colonel John Norman  
 MacKellar, Dr. Margaret  
 MacMarquis, J.  
 MacNair, Mrs. M.  
 Macknec, H. C.  
 Macaulay, Miss Eliza Jane, Ahmedabad  
 Macphail, Miss Alexandrina Matilda (also bar)  
 Macphail, The Rev. James Meriy  
 Macrae, The Rev. Alexander  
 Madan, Mr. Rustamji Hormasji  
 Maddox, Lieut.-Colonel Ralph Hamv  
 Madeleine, Sister Mary, Cuddalore  
 Madeley, Mrs. E. M.  
 Mehommmed Allanur Khan  
 Maiden, J. W.  
 Mankar, K. S.  
 Manubai Bapat, Mrs.  
 Manwaring, Miss A. E.  
 Maracan, Esmail Kadir  
 Margaret Mary, Sister  
 Marker, Mrs. Arabai Ardashur.  
 Marler, The Rev. Frederick Lionel  
 Marshall, W. J.  
 Mary, Mother A.  
 Mary of St. Vincent, Sister  
 Mary, Sister Eleanor  
 Marzban, Philroz-shah Jehangir. J.P.  
 Masani, Rustam Pestonji  
 Mathias, P. F.  
 Maung Maung  
 Maung, U. Ba.  
 McCarthy, Lady  
 McCowen, Oliver Hill  
 McDonald, Joseph James  
 McElderry, Miss S. L.  
 McGuire, Hugh William  
 McIlwrick, Lealie  
 McKee, Rev. William John  
 McKenzie, Miss Alice Learmouth  
 McMaster, Dr. Elizabeth, M.D.  
 McNeil, Miss W. H.  
 McRobbie, Miss S. L.  
 Mead, Rev. Cecil Silas  
 Mederlet, Rev. Father E.  
 Mehta, Mrs. Homia, M.B.E.  
 Mehta, Khan Saheb M. N.  
 Mehta, Valkunral Lallubhai  
 Menesse, N. H.  
 Meyer, E.  
 Mill, Miss C. R.  
 Miller, Capt. L. G.  
 Minniken, Mrs. V. W.  
 Mirikar, Narayanrao Yeshwant  
 Misra, Miss Sundri Singh  
 Mitcheson, Miss  
 Mitra, Mrs. Dora  
 Modi, D. N.  
 Mody, S. R.  
 Mohammed Mhan  
 Mon, U.  
 Moore, Dr. Albert Ernest  
 Moore, Mother T.  
 Moore, Nursing Sister Dora Louisa Truslov  
 Moore, Miss Eleanor Louisa  
 Moorehouse, Rev. H. A. D.  
 Mordeci, T.  
 Morrison, Miss M. H.  
 Motilal, Seth of Piparia  
 Mott, J.  
 Mount, Captain Alan Henry  
 Moxon, Miss Lais  
 Mozundar, Jadu Nath  
 Mudaliar, Rao Sahib Conjeevaram Manickam.  
 Mugaseth, Dr. K. D.  
 Muhammad, Khan Bahadur Shaikh K.  
 Mukharji, Babu Jogendra Nath  
 Mukerji, Babu Hari Mohan  
 Mukerji, Rai Sahib A. K.  
 Muller, Miss Jenny  
 Murphy, Edwin Joseph  
 Murray, A., Esq.  
 Mya, U. Po.  
 Myres, Miss J. L.  
 Nag, Mrs. Sasi Mukhl  
 Naimullah, Mohamed  
 Nand Lal  
 Naoum Abbo  
 Napier, Alan Bertram  
 Narain, Har  
 Narayan Canaji Rao, Rao Saheb  
 Narayanjee Laljee  
 Narayanaswami Chetty, D.B.G.  
 Narayan Singh, Rai Sahib  
 Nariman, Khan Bahadur Mauekji Kharsedji  
 Navalkar, Miss Ruby  
 Nasrulla Khan, Mirza  
 Naylor, Miss N. F.  
 Nayudu, Rao Sahib Gudalore Ranganayakulu  
 Neill, Rev. G.  
 Newman, Miss Elizabeth Mary  
 Nicholson, Rev.  
 Noble, Dr. W. A.  
 Noemi, Rev. Mother

- Norris, Miss C. (Nagpur)  
 Norris, Miss C. (Jungpura).  
 Norris, Miss Margaret  
 Noyes, Mrs. V. M. E. Nelly Vale  
 Oakley, Mrs. Winfred Edward  
 O'Brien, Lieut.-Colonel  
 O'Connor, Brian Edward  
 Ogilvie, Miss L.  
 O'Hara, Miss Margaret  
 Old, Frank Shepherd  
 Oldreive, Rev. F.  
 Orman, Honorary Captain Charles Henry  
 Orr, Adolphe Ernest  
 Orr, James Peter  
 Orr, Mrs. Amy  
 O'Sullivan, Miss E.  
 Outram, The Rev. A.  
 Owen, Mr. C.  
 Owen, Major Robert James  
 Owens, Miss Bertha  
 Pal, Babu Barada Sundar  
 Palin, Lieut.-Col. Randle Harry  
 Parehure, Mrs. Umabal.  
 Park, The Rev. George W.  
 Parker, Miss Ada Emma (also Bar)  
 Parker, Dr. (Miss) H. E.  
 Parker, Mrs. R. J.  
 Parsons, Ronald  
 Patch, Miss K.  
 Patel, Khan Bahadur Barjorji Dorabji, C.I.E.  
 Patel, K. G.  
 Paterson, Miss Rachel  
 Patrick, Sister  
 Pearce, Miss G. A.  
 Pearce, Miss M. M.  
 Pearce, W. R.  
 Pearson, E. A.  
 Penu, The Rev. W. O.  
 Ponner, Rev. Peter Abraham  
 Petigara, R. J.  
 Pettigrew, The Rev. William  
 Pha Htaw, Mrs. Ma Ma Prue.  
 Phadke, V. K.  
 Phalibus, Miss Rose Margaret (also Bar)  
 Phelps, The Revd. A. C.  
 Phelps, Mrs. Maude Marion  
 Philip, Mrs. A. J.  
 Pierce, Miss Ada Louise  
 Piggott, Miss R.  
 Piggott, C. W. O'M.  
 Pillay, Chinnappa Singaravaul  
 Pim, Mrs. Ranees  
 Pinney, Major John Charles Digby  
 Pinto, J. I.  
 Pinto, Miss Preciosa  
 Pitamberdas, Laxmidas  
 Pittar, D. A.  
 Plowden, Lt.-Col. Trevor Chichele  
 Pollets-Roberts, Miss Adelaide  
 Pope, Mrs. Judith Chevallier  
 Popen, Sister Lillian Victoria  
 Porter, Miss E.  
 Posnett, Miss E.  
 Powell, John  
 Prabhu, Anantrao Raghunath  
 Praharaj, Gopal Chandra.  
 France, Miss G.  
 Prasad, Capt. Tulsi, of Nepal  
 Prasad, Ishwari  
 Pribhdas Shevakram  
 Price, The Rev. Eustace Dickinson  
 Pridcaux, Frank Winckworth Austice  
 Provost, Father F.  
 Pugh, Mrs. E. E.  
 Purshotamdas Thakurdas  
 Quinn, Miss A. M.  
 Raghu, Khan Bahadur M. B.  
 Rahim, Abdul, Pirzada Saliyd Sardar,  
 Rahman, Mrs. Z. A.  
 Rahmat Bibi  
 Rai, Babu Ram Kinkar  
 Raj Narayan, Rai Bahadur.  
 Rait, Mrs. Helen Anna Macdonald  
 Rajadnya, R. N.  
 Ram, Lala Diyali  
 Ram Lala Kanishi  
 Ram, Rai Bahadur Raizada  
 Ramaswami, Rao Saheb Colattur  
 Ramanbhai, Mrs. Vidhyagauri, M.B.E.  
 Ramgopal, Mallani, Seth  
 Rangaswami Brahuspathi Dr.  
 Ranjit Singh  
 Rankine, Miss S. J.  
 Rao, M. K. Ry. V. S.  
 Raphael, Raphael Abraham  
 Rattan Chand  
 Ratanji Dinshah Dalal  
 Rattansi Mulji  
 Raushan Lal  
 Ray, Babu Sarat Chandra  
 Ray, Chinnilal  
 Ray, Harendra Nath  
 Rebero, Louis John Alfred  
 Rehelo, F. A. C.  
 Reed, Lady  
 Reid, The Rev. James Potter  
 Reese, The Rev. Thomas Willoughby (also Bar)  
 Richards, Mrs. H. F.  
 Richardson, Mrs. Catherine Stuart  
 Richardson, The Rev. R. C.  
 Rieu, Rev. Father Peter John  
 Rinman, Miss N. V.  
 Rivenburg, The Rev. Dr.  
 Robarts, Major Charles Stuart Hamilton  
 Roberts, Mrs. H.  
 Roberts, The Rev.  
 Roberts, The Rev. J. W.  
 Robertson, Miss M.  
 Robillard, H.  
 Robinson, Lieut.-Colonel William Henry Banner  
 Robson, J.  
 Rocke, Captain Cyril E. A. Spencer  
 Roe, Colonel Cyril Harcourt  
 Roe, Mrs. Edith Mary  
 Rokade, Mrs. Janabai  
 Rosecare, Miss Eva Mary  
 Rose, Miss Maude  
 Ross, F. W.  
 Rukhmabai, Dr. Miss (also Bar).  
 Rulach, Rev. George Bernard  
 Rushforth, Mrs. W.  
 Rustomji Faridoonji  
 Rutherford, Miss Mary Elizabeth  
 Sabawala, Mrs. Bapsy  
 Sackett, Mrs. E.  
 Sadig, Shams-ud-din  
 Sadlier, A. W. Woodward



Sage, Miss M. D.  
 Sahai, Ram (also Bar).  
 Sahani Ram Kall  
 Sahay, Lala Deonath  
 Sahwala, Khan Sahib Ismailji Ab Jul Hussain  
 Salamattullah, Capt. Mohammad  
 Salkield, Tom  
 Samuels, Joseph  
 Saunders, Miss V. C.  
 Savidge, Rev. Frederick William  
 Saw Ba La  
 Sawhney, Lala-Isher Das  
 Schultze, The Rev. Frederick Volkomar Paul  
 Scott, Dr. D. M. (also Bar).  
 Scott, Miss E.  
 Scotland, Lieut.-Colonel David Wilkon  
 Seagrave, G. S.  
 Sen, Dr. P. C.  
 Sethna, Dr. K. S.  
 Shah Babu Lal Behar  
 Shah, Mohamed Kama.  
 Shah, Mohammad Nawaz  
 Shah, Reverend Ahmad  
 Shammath, Rai Bahadur (also Bar).  
 Sharifa Hamid Abdul Ali, Mrs.  
 Sharpe, Miss N.  
 Sharpe, Miss P. E.  
 Shastriyar, C. V.  
 Shaw, Mrs. Hawthorne  
 Shiveshwarkar, R. V.  
 Shripad Krishna Belvalkar.  
 Shroff, Dr. E. D.  
 Shunker, Ciel Percival Vancontre  
 Shyam Rikh. Raja Francis Xavier  
 Shyama Charan Bhattacharji, Rai Bahadur.  
 Siddens, Mrs.  
 Simcox, Arthur Henry Addenbrooke  
 Smith, Miss J. F.  
 Smith, Miss J. H.  
 Simkins, Charles Wylkiss  
 Simon, Miss M.  
 Simonsen, J. L.  
 Simpson, Mrs.  
 Sims, Mrs. A.  
 Sinclair, Reginald Leiby  
 Singh, Kanwar Ghamandi  
 Singh, Apji Dhul  
 Singh, Babu Kesho  
 Singh, Babu Ramdhari  
 Singh, Bhai Ganga  
 Singh, Bhai Lehua  
 Singh, Bhai Takhut  
 Singh, Makkhan  
 Singh, Rev. P. L.  
 Singh, Rai Bahadur Sundar  
 Singh, Kukhmina  
 Singh, Risaldar Major, Hanmant  
 Singh, Sardar Gurdit  
 Singh, G. Sher  
 Singh, Sohan  
 Singhe, Miss L. N. V.  
 Sisingi, J.  
 Skrine, Mrs. D. F.  
 Slater, A. E.  
 Small, Miss J. M.  
 Smith, Miss Ellen  
 Smith, The Rev. Frederick William Ambery  
 Smith, Miss Katherine Mabel  
 Smith, Miss Jessie Edith

Solomon, Dr. Jacob  
 Somervell, T. W.  
 Sommerville, The Rev. Dr. James  
 Sorabji, Miss S.  
 Spencer, Lady E. M.  
 Spurgin, Miss Francis Clare  
 Sri Ram Kunwar  
 Srivastava, R. S.  
 Stanley, Mrs. S. A.  
 Starte, Oliver Harold Baptist  
 Steel, Alexander  
 Steele, The Rev. John Ferguson  
 Steele, M. I. A.  
 Stephens, John Hewitt  
 Stephens, Mrs. Grace  
 Stevens, Miss L. K.  
 Stevens, Mrs. (Ethel)  
 Stevenson, Surgeon-General Henry Wickham  
 Stewart, Miss E. F.  
 Stewart, Major Hugh  
 Stewart, Mrs. Lilian Dorothea  
 Stewart, Thomas  
 Stillwell, Dr. (Miss) Effie, M.D.  
 St. Colette, The Rev. Mother.  
 St. Gregory, Rev. Mother  
 St. Joseph, J. D.  
 Stockings, The Rev. H. M.  
 Strip, Samuel Algernon  
 Stuart, Dr. (Miss) Gertrude  
 Subbu Lakshmi Ammal, Rishiyar Subrahmanya  
 Ayyar.  
 Sunder Singh Sardar, Sardar Bahadur.  
 Sultan Ahmed Khan  
 Sunder Lal  
 Sundrabai, Bai  
 Swain, Mrs. Walker  
 Swainson, Miss Florence (also Bar)  
 Swami Shyamananda  
 Swanzy, Mrs. M. A.  
 Swift, Miss Eva  
 Swinchat, C. H.  
 Swinhoe, R. C. J.  
 Swiss, Miss Emily Constance  
 Symes, Miss Kathleen Mabel  
 Tahairulnessa Chandhurani.  
 Talcherkar, M. C. A.  
 Talyarkhan, Mrs. M.  
 Taleyarkhan, Manekshah Cawasha  
 Talib Mahdi Khan, Malik  
 Tambe, Dr. Gopal Rao Ramchandra  
 Tarafdar, S. K.  
 Tarr, Mrs.  
 Taylor, Rev. Alfred Prideaux (also Bar)  
 Taylor, Mrs. Florence Prideaux  
 Taylor, Miss M. A.  
 Taylor, Mrs. Marine Louise.  
 Taylor, John Norman  
 Tha, Maung Shwe  
 Thein, Maung Po  
 Tueobald, Mrs. (also Bar)  
 Thunmayya, Mrs. K. S.  
 Thiruvankita Achariyar, Mrs. Sita  
 Thomas, Miss Frances Elizabeth  
 Thomas, H. S.  
 Thomas, Mrs. Mabel Fox  
 Thomas, Samuel Gilbert  
 Thompson, Mrs. Alice  
 Thompson, R. C.  
 Thoy, Herbert Dominick

Thungamma, Miss Bolar  
 Tilak, H. Vishwanath  
 Timothy, Samuel  
 Tirunarayana Achariyar, M. R. Ry. M. A. P.  
 Tomkins, Sir Lionel Linton  
 Tonkinson, Mrs. Edith  
 Tudball, Miss Emma  
 Tullo, Miss I. M. C.  
 Turner, Mrs. Vera  
 U. Ba Lwin.  
 Umabal, Mrs. P.  
 Umar Khan, Malik Zorawar Khan  
 Usman Sahib Bahadur, Khan Bahadur  
 Muhammad  
 Vail, C. E.  
 Vajifdar, Mrs. Hormusji Maneckji  
 Vale, Mrs. K.  
 Valentine, Capt. C. E.  
 Vardon, A. C.  
 Varma, Babu Mahendra Deo  
 Veronica, Mother Mary, Indore  
 Vijayaraghava Acharyar  
 Visvesvaraya, Sir Mokshagundam  
 Virghese, Diwan Bahadur George Thomas  
 Wait, William Robert Hamilton  
 Wakeman, Mrs. E.  
 Walayatullah, Khan Bahadur Hafiz Muhammad  
 Walewalker, P. Baburno  
 Walford, Miss Zoe.  
 Waller, Frederick Chighton  
 Walters, Miss W. E.  
 Walton, Mrs. Julia.  
 Ward, Mr. W. A. P.  
 Warhurst, Capt. A. E.  
 Warren, Miss Rosamund  
 Wares, Donald Horne  
 Webb-Ware, Mrs. Dorothy  
 Weighell, Miss Anna Jane  
 Western, Miss Mary Priscilla  
 Weth, Mrs. Rosa  
 Whitaker, Miss M. E.  
 White, Miss J.  
 White, Mrs. A. M. W.  
 White, The Rev. V. J.  
 Whitecombe, Miss A.  
 Wigfall, R. G.  
 Wildman, Miss Elizabeth Annie  
 Wilkinson, Mrs. A.  
 Williams, David Phillips  
 Williams, Mrs. E.  
 Willis, Mrs. Florence Grace  
 Willis, Miss S.  
 Wilson, Francis Henry  
 Wilson, Miss Anna Margaret (also Bai)  
 Wilson, The Rev. J.  
 Wince, Miss Jane  
 Wiseman, Capt. Charles Sheri Te  
 Wisser, Mrs. C. V.

Woerner, Miss Lydia  
 Wood, R. A.  
 Wood, The Rev. A.  
 Wright, Mrs. F. G.  
 Wright, Mrs. B.  
 Wright, Mrs. S.  
 Wylie, Miss Iris Eleanor  
 Wyness, Mrs. Ada  
 Yen Singh  
 Yerbury, Dr. J.  
 Young, Dr. M. Y.

### Recipients of the 3rd Class.

Ajwani, B. J.  
 Angler, Mrs. M.  
 Arali, S. G.  
 Ayachit, D. K.  
 Bellers, Mrs. N. J.  
 Bisht, Jemadar Sultan Singh.  
 Bose, Babu P. K.  
 Burgess, Mrs. (Sind Red Cross Society).  
 Chandra Singh, Lance-Naik, Chin Hills Battalion  
 Choudhury, Mrs. N. B.  
 Doss, P. T. J.  
 Ghode, B. N.  
 Gorde, S. B.  
 Jankinath, Miss A.  
 Johnstone, Miss A. C.  
 Joshi, K. H.  
 Kama, Miss D. D.  
 Kamat, V. M.  
 Karanjai, G. K.  
 Kothandi, G. R.  
 Kotwal, Havildar Mastu Singh.  
 Kulkarni, B. D.  
 Lahiri, K. N.  
 Lewis, Mrs. M. C.  
 Lobo, J. I.  
 Manuel, Mrs. J. R. D.  
 Marwadi, K. M.  
 Mulla, I. K.  
 Negi, Havildar Major Mor Sing.  
 Parshad, M. J.  
 Patil, M. G.  
 Patil, S. R.  
 Puntlucky, J. F.  
 Purnani, (Dharwar Vanta Seva Shamaj).  
 Rahman, M. H.  
 Rangacharya, Mrs. B.  
 Richards, Miss A. M.  
 Routh, Babu J. C.  
 Roy, Babu S. B.  
 Saran, S.  
 Sen, The Rev. P. A. N.  
 U. Pu.  
 Wadhvani, H. R.  
 Walua, Saedar Abdul.

## Who's Who in India.

**ABDUL HAMID, SIR, KHAN BAHADUR DIWAN,** Bar-at-Law, Kt., C.I.E., O.B.E., Chief Minister, Kapurthala State. *b.* 15 October 1881. *m.* a daughter of Khan Sahib Sheikh Amir-ud-Din, retired Extra Asstt. Commissioner in the Punjab. *Educ.*: Government College, Lahore. Judge, 1909; Supdt. of the Census Operations 1911; Head of the Executive and Revenue Depts. as Mashir Mal; Fellow of the Punjab University; Lately Member, Punjab Legislative Council; Chief Secretary, March 1915; Chief Minister, 1920. Khan Bahadur (1915), O.B.E. (1918); C.I.E. (1923)—Knighted, 3rd June 1933. Appointed by the Government of India Chairman of the Banking Enquiry Committee for the Centrally Administered Areas, 1929-30. Delegate at the Assembly of League of Nations in 1931. *Address*: Kapurthala.

**ABDUL KARIM, MAULAVI, B.A., M.L.C.,** Government pensioner; Member, Council of State; Member, Bengal Legislative Council since 1926, President, Bengal Presidency Muslim League. *b.* 20 Aug. 1863 *m.* Ayesha Khatum of Calcutta. *Educ.* Sylhet and Calcutta. Started as a teacher in the Calcutta Madrasah; Assistant Inspector of Schools for Mahomedan Education for about 15 years; Inspector of Schools, Chittagong Division, for about five years. *Publications*: History of India for Beginners in English, Bengali, Hindi and Urdu; Students' History of India. The Mahomedan Empire in India in Bengali; Hints on Class Management and Method of Teaching in English; and Mahomedan Education in Bengal (English). *Address*: 13-1, Wellesley Square, Calcutta.

**ABDUL QAIYUM, Nawab Sir Sahibzada, K.C.I.E. (1917), b. 1866; formerly in Foreign and Political Department; Government of India and Pol. Agent. Khyber Black Mountain Expedition 1888 (despatches), Samana Expedition 1891, Tirah Expedition 1897-8 (despatches, Khan Bahadur), Zakka-Khel Expedition 1908 (C.I.E.); on Indo-Afghan Boundary Comms 1894-6; has been an M.L.A. since 1923; received title Nawab 1915; and Kaisar-i-Hind Gold Medal 1929. One of the founders of and Life Hon'y. Secretary, Islamia College, Peshawar; Member, Indian Round Table Conference; First Minister, N. W. F. P. Government. *Address*: Peshawar.**

**ABDUSAMAD KHAN, SAHERZADA, SIR, C.I.E. (Kt., 1934),** Holds 1st Class Kaisar-i-Hind; Chief Minister, Rampur State. *b.* September 1874. *m.* A Princess of Ruling Family of Loharao State. *Educ.*: In India under European Tutors. Private Secretary to His late Highness 1894 to 1900; Chief Secretary 1900 to 1930; Chief Minister 1930 onwards; was deputed as an Adviser to Indian States Delegation; Round Table Conference, August 1931; Imperial Economic Conference, Ottawa, May 1932 and Delegate on behalf of Indian States to the Assembly of League of Nations, 1933. *Address*: The Mall, Rampur (State), U.P.

**ABERCROMBIE, SIR JOHN ROBERTSON, Kt.** (1935), Merchant, Director, Wilson Latham & Co., Ltd., *b.* June 11, 1888. *m.* Elsie Maude *d.* of F. W. Collin late I.C.S. *Educ.*: Cheltenham Coll. Came to India as Assistant in 1910; joined I. A. R. O. Feb. 1915. Joined 18th K.G.O. Lancers in France, May 1916; active service in France, May 1916—March 1918 and in Palestine March 1918—Feb. 1919. Military Cross and mentioned in despatches. Vice-President, Bombay Chamber of Commerce, 1925; President, 1930; Member, Bombay Legislative Council, 1925-26 and 1930-31. *Address*: Central Bank Buildings, Bruce Street, Bombay.

**ABHEDANANDA, HIS HOLINESS SREEMAT SWAMI, PH.D. (New York);** President, Ramakrishna Vedanta Society, Calcutta, Spiritual Teacher, Lecturer and Author. *b.* Oct. 2, 1866. *Educ.*: Calcutta University. Disciple of Sri Ramakrishna Paramahansa and a spiritual brother of Swami Vivekananda, a Trustee of the Belur Math and Ramakrishna Mission. Went to London in 1896 to lecture on Hindu Philosophy (Vedanta). In 1897 went to New York, U. S. A., and organised the Vedanta Society of New York. Lectured before educational institutions, societies and universities for twenty-five years in England, America and Canada. Returned to Calcutta in 1921 and established the Ramakrishna Vedanta Society of which he has since been President and also of Ramakrishna Vedanta Ashrama at Darjeeling, of Ramakrishna Ashram at Salke, Dt. Howrah and of Ramakrishna Vivekananda Ashram at Muzzafarpur of Chatra Bhaktashram, Dist. Serampur as well as of "Abhedananda Acres," Calif, U.S.A. *Publications*: Reincarnation; Spiritual Unfoldment, Philosophy of work; How to be a Yogi, Divine Heritage of Man; Self-Knowledge (Atma-Jnan); India and her People; Gospel of Ramakrishna; Sayings of Ramakrishna; Human Affection and Divine Love; Great Saviours of the World, "The Doctrine of Karma"; "The Religion of the Twentieth Century"; Lectures and Addresses in India; and a number of pamphlets in English and Bengali; Founder and Editor of *Harwa-Hant*, an illustrated Bengali monthly Magazine of the R. K. V. Society. *Address*: Ram Krishna Vedanta Society, 19/B, Raja Raj Kissen Street, Calcutta.

**ACLAND, RICHARD DYKE, The Right Rev. M.A., Bishop of Bombay, (1929), b. 1881. *Educ.* Bedford and Oxford. Deacon 1905; Priest 1906; Curate, St. Mary's, Slough 1905-10; S. P. G. Missions, Ahmednagar, Kolhapur, Dapoli, Bombay, 1911-1929. *Address*: Bishop's Lodge, Malabar Hill, Bombay 6.**

**ADDISON, MAJOR-GENERAL GEORGE HENRY, M. A. (Camb.), M.T. Mech. E., D.S.O. (1915), C.M.G. (1917), C.B. (1933);** Engineer-in-Chief, Army Headquarters, India, since May 1932. *b.* 13 May 1876. *m.* Margaret Henderson, 1905. *Educ.*: Wellington College,

R. M. Academy, Woolwich; King's College, Cambridge (Fellow Commoner). First Commission in R. E. 1895; served throughout S. African War, 1899-1902; Great War, 1914-1918; Promoted to Major-General in 1931. *Address*: Army Headquarters, Delhi and Simla.

**ADDISON, THE HON'BLE MR JUSTICE (SIR) JAMES, M.A., B.Sc., (Kt. 1935)** Puisne Judge, High Court, Lahore. *b.* 13 Nov 1879. *m.* Vera Mary Delphine Cones. *Educ.*: Bauff Academy and Aberdeen University 1896-01. Passed into Indian Civil Service in 1902, studied at University College, London, during year of probation; District Judge, Delhi, 1909-11; Special Land Acquisition Officer, New Delhi, 1912-15; Judge, Small Causes Court, Simla, 1917-20, District and Sessions Judge, Rawalpindi, 1920-24, Additional Judge, High Court, Lahore, 1925, Puisne Judge, High Court, Lahore, 1927. *Address*: High Court, Lahore.

**ADVANI, MOTIRAM SHOWKIRAM, Kalsati-Hind Gold Medal (1919);** President, Hyderabad Educational Society. *b.* 12 October 1868. *m.* Margaret Annesley, *d.* of the late Rev. Charles Voysey. *Educ.*: The Albert School and Presidency College, Calcutta. Barrister (Inner Temple), 1892; Practised in Karachi, 1892-1904; Assistant Judge, Hyderabad, 1904; Acted as District Judge, Hyderabad, 1905, Permanent District Judge, 1911. Served in Thana, Surat, District Judge, Broach, 1917-1922 and District Judge, Nasik, until June 1924. *Address*: No. 6, Bungalow, Cantonment, Hyderabad, Sind.

**AGA KHAN: AGA SULTAN MAHOMED SHAH, P. C. (1934), G.C.I.E. (1902); G.C.S.I. (1911), G.C.V. O. (1923); K.C.I.E. (1898); L.L.D., Hon. Camb. b. 1875; Brilliant Star of Zanzibar, 1900, 1st Class; has many religious followers in East Africa, Central Asia and India; head of Ismail Mahomedans; granted rank and status of first class chief with salute of 11 guns in recognition of loyal services during European War. *Publication*: India in Transition. *Address*: Aga Hall, Bombay.**

**AGARWALA, LALA GIRDHARILAL, B.A.,** Advocate, High Court, Allahabad, Member, First Legislative Assembly. *b.* 16th Feb. 1878. *m.* sister of Lala Banwar Lal Gupta, B.A., L.L.B., Vakill, High Court (Mutttra). *Educ.* Agra College, B.S.M., London. Moved resolution in Legislative Assembly re. Indian Governors, Chief Justices, etc., 27th Sept. 1921 at Simla and Bill to remove inequalities between Vakils and Barristers. Was Director, Moradabad Spinning and Weaving Mills for 10 years, and of Babrala Cotton Gin and Press Co., Ltd., for 6 years; original member, U. P. Chamber of Commerce; Secy., U. P. Hindu Sabha. Elected Member of the first Bar Council, Agra Province; President, Agarwal Seva Samiti (Social Service and Scouting). *Publications*: an article re use of aircraft during war in "Legitimite de la Guerre Aerielle." Proposed legislation for protection of Cows and improvement of Cattle in India, Hindu Home and Temple in London, Parallel Agra Tenancy Act, 1926, and the Law of Pre-emption; Member,

Hindu Law Research Society; Member of, Court, Benares Hindu University. President, Defenceless Prisoners' Aid Society; Secretary, All-India Bankers' Chamber. *Address*: 33, George Town, Allahabad.

**AGA SHAH ROOKH SHAH, Nawab Shah Rookh Yar Jung Bahadur (1923), b. 1874, eldest s. of Aga Akbar Shah; *g.s.* of H. H. the First Aga Khan, *m.* *c.* *d.* of the late Aga Shahbuddin Shah (1897). *Educ.*: English and Persian. Hon. A.D.C. to H. E. H. the Nizam of Hyderabad, 1918; Hon. Private Secretary to H. H. the Aga Khan, 1900; M.L. C., ex-President, Poona Suburban Municipality, 1925 to 1931; Founder and President, Servants of Islam Society, Poona, 1926, ex-Director, Queen Mary's Technical School for Disabled Indian Soldiers, Kirkee, 1923, Life Fellow, Royal Society of Arts (London) since 1927; President, Poona District Muslim Educational Society, Poona, since 1928, etc. *Address*: 13, Connaught Road, Poona.**

**AHMAD, DR. ZIA-UD-DIN, C.I.E., M.A. (Cantab.), Ph.D., D.Sc., M.L.A.,** Vice-Chancellor, Muslim University, Aligarh, 1920-28. *b.* 1878. *Educ.*: Aligarh, Iran, Coll., Cambridge. (Sir Isaac Newton Scholar). Paris, Bologna, Hazbe (Cairo), Göttingen (Ph.D.) and Allahabad (D.Sc.); Member of Calcutta University Commn. *Address*: Member, Legislative Assembly, New Delhi.

**AHMED, KABERUDDIN, Bar-at-Law and Advocate, Calcutta High Court; Landholder, b. 1886. *Educ.*: Malda Govt. High English School and Magdalene College, Cambridge. Called to the Bar in 1910; Member, University Court, Dacca. Elected member, Bengal Legislative Council in 1920; elected member, Legislative Assembly, 1921-23; 1924-26; 1927-30, re-elected again in 1930 from the Rajshahi Division; Founder of Parliamentary Muslim Party in Indian Legislative Assembly 1924-26, and its Chief Whip, Member, Central National Mahomedan Assoc., Calcutta, Member, Democratic Party in Indian Legislature, 1921-23; Member of the Royal Commission on Labour, 1929-31. Founder of Bengal Jotedars and Raiyats' Association and its Hon. Secretary; takes great interest in agriculture; was elected Presdt., Bengal Agricultural Conference in 1917; Organizer, Founder and President, Indian Seamen's Union, Calcutta, 1922-27, elected its Patron, 1929. *Publications*: Handbook of Equity, Roman Law, etc. *Address*: 10, Hasting's Street, Calcutta. Bishwanathpur, Kansant P.O. Malda (Bengal).**

**AHMED, KHAN BAHADUR KAZI SIR AZIZUDDIN, Kt., C.I.E., O.B.E., I.S.O., Chief Minister, Duttia State, b. 7 April 1861. *Educ.*: at Gonda High School. *m.* *d.* of Mirza Mahomed Ismail, Subordinate Judge, Gonda, 1893. Served in the P. C. S., U. P., for 34 years during which time acted as Magistrate and Collector, Bulandshar and Asstt. Director of Agriculture and Commerce, U. P.; was on deputation with His Majesty the late Amir of Kabul during his Indian tour; services lent to Bharatpur State in 1910 for employment as**

Rev. Member of Council of Regency; transferred to Dholpur, 1913 and retired from Government service in 1920 but continued to serve His Highness the Maharaja of Dholpur as Judicial Minister; rendered valuable services to the British Government during non-co-operation days 1922-23 and 1930-31 and during the Great War was mentioned in despatches. Appointed Chief Minister, Datia in 1922. Is member of the Court of the Delhi University and Aligarh University and Trustee, Agra College, Member, Senate of the Agra University, was Fellow, Allahabad University, 1907-20, and Member, Royal Asiatic Society, London; State Scout Commissioner for Datia State, President, St. John Ambulance Association and Red Cross Society, Datia State Centre. Awarded by the Grand Priory, St. John's Gate, London an insignia on admission as an Associate Serving Brother of the Venerable Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem. Was awarded a jagir of Rs. 5,000 per annum in recognition of his meritorious services by H. H. the Maharaja of Datia on the occasion of the celebration of his Silver Jubilee. Member Indian States Opium Committee 1927-28. Office in charge of Press Camp during H. R. H. the Duke of Connaught's visit 1921 and H. R. H. the Prince of Wales' visit. Late Member of the Cricket Club of India. Vice-President, All-India Muslim League. *Publications:* Author of about 40 books in English and Urdu including life of H. M. King George V. and H. R. H. the Prince of Wales, Commentaries on Criminal Procedure Code and U. P. Land Revenue Act; translated into Urdu at the request of Government of India proceedings of the War Conference, 1919 and History of Coronation Durbar, 1911. *Address:* Datia.

**AINSCOUGH SIR THOMAS MARTLAND, KT** (1932) C.B.E. (1925), M. Com., F.R.G.S. His Majesty's Senior Trade Commissioner in India and Ceylon. b. 1886. *m.* Mabel, *d.* of the late W. Lincoln of Ely, Cambs. two *s.* one *d.* *Educ.:* Manchester Gr. School, Switzerland and Manchester University. In business in China, 1907-12; Spl. Commissioner to the Board of Trade in China, 1914; Sec., Board of Trade Textile Committee, 1916; Sec., Empire Cotton Growing Committee, 1917; Expert Assist. to Persian Tariff Revision Commission, 1920. Member of the U. K. Delegation to the Ottawa Imperial Conference 1932. *Address:* Bengal Club, Calcutta.

**AIYANGAR, CHETLURU DURAISWAMI, B.A.** B.L., Advocate, Madras and Mysore High Courts and Ex-Member, Legislative Assembly b. 1873. *Educ.:* Madras Christian College and Law College. Schoolmaster for two years, then Vakil from July 1899; occupied offices of President, District Congress Committee, Dist. Conference, etc. President, Taluk Board and Chairman, Municipal Council, Chittoor, for some years. President, Andhra Provincial Conference, 1928; President, Postal, and R.M. S. Union, Madras Province, 1929. *Publications:* Estates Land Act in Telugu; Sri Venkatesa or the First Archa; lessons from Sri Bhagavad Gita; Hinduism in the light of Visishtadvaitam, Gandhi Unveiled. *Address:* Chittoor.

**ALI, A.F.M. ABDUL, F.R.S.L., M.A. b. 1884.** Son of Nawab Bahadur Abdul Latif Khan. C. I. E. *Educ.:* St. Xavier's, Doveton College, Calcutta. Founder of Moslem Institute, Calcutta, Founder and Editor of the Journal of the Moslem Institute. Joined Bengal Civil Service, 1906; placed on special duty, Political Department, Bengal, as Special Press Censor, Sept. 1918 to March 1919; Police Magt., Allpore, September 1921 to March 1922; Appt. Keeper of the Records of the Govt. of India and *Ex-Officio* Assistant Secretary to the Govt. of India, April 1922. Secretary to the Indian Historical Records Commission; Trustee and Honorary Secretary of the Indian Museum; Fellow, Calcutta University; Member of the Court of the Dacca University; Member, Executive Committee of the Countess of Dufferin Fund. Past President, Rotary Club of Calcutta. Member of the Executive Committee, District Charitable Society; Governor of the Calcutta Blind School; President of the Bengal Olympic Association; Member of the Executive Committee of the Bengal Flying Club. Secretary, Calcutta Historical Society; Vice-President, Calcutta Mahomedan Orphanage. President of the Refuge for the Homeless and Helpless and Governor of the Calcutta Juvenile House of Detention. Member of the Hon. Committee of Management of the Zoological Garden, Calcutta. *Address:* 3, Turner Street, Calcutta.

**ALI, KHAN BAHADUR MIR ASAD** Merchant Jagirdar b. August 1789; *m.* to Leakut-Anisa Begum, *d.* of Nawab Ali Yaver Jung, Bahadur of Hyderabad (Deccan). *Educ.:* Nizam Coll., Hyderabad. Hon. Magt., Madras, 1912. Member, Imperial Legislative Council, 1913-20; Member, Legislative Assembly, 1921-23; Presdt., Elect, Dist. Political Conf., of Pullampet, 1916; Presdt. Elect, Dist. Political Conference Malabar, 1918; Presdt., Provincial Educational Conf., Poona, 1919; Presdt., Madras Presidency Muslim League, 1917-20; Presdt., Elect of All-India Unani Conf., Delhi, 1917; President, Unani-Ayurvedic Conf., Hyderabad, 1922. *Publications:* "Maasharat," Urdu translation of the *Use of Life* by Lord Avebury; "Iraq-wo-Iran" Member, Cosmopolitan Club and Nizam Club, retired from Public Life, 1927, visited holy places in Iraq and Persia in 1929. Visited holy places in Palestine, Syria, Egypt and Hedjaz in Arabia in 1932. *Address:* Banganapalle.

**ALIKHAN, KUNWER HAJEE ISMAEL, O.B.E. (1933).** Ruler of Asrauli Estate, (Bulandshahr) b. Dec. 1897. *m. d.* of late Kunwer Abdul Shakur Khan, Chief of Dharampore. *Educ.:* Persian and Arabic at home, English St. Peter's College, Agra. Was elected a Member of the City Board, Mussoorie, 1922. Junior Vice-Chairman a year later Senior Vice-Chairman, 1929-1931. Ag. Chairman 1931. Attended Wembley (1924). Fellow of the British Empire Exhibition. Toured European countries, Western Asia and Northern Africa (1924-25), Chairman, Proposed High School Committee, Mussoorie (1925). General Secretary-Reception Committee, All-India Muslim

**Rajput Conference** (1925); Vice-President and Hony. Treasurer of the All-India Muslim Rajput Conference. Elected Member of the United Provinces Legislative Council from the Bulandshahr District Mohammadan Rural Constituency (1926); Secretary, Ghana Nand High School, Mussoorie (1927-29). President, Anjuman Islamia, Mussoorie (1928-29) Manager-In-Charge, Islamia School, Mussoorie (1929-30). Elected Member of the Legislative Assembly from the Meerut Division Mohammadan Rural Constituency (1930) Member of the Governing Body the School of Agriculture, Bulandshahr. President, Tilak Memorial Library, Mussoorie. Hereditary Darbari of the Government. Chief Whip and founder of United India Party in the Assembly; Member, Public Accounts Committee of Government of India; Member of Standing Haj Committee and Labour and Industry Committee and Member, Standing Finance Committee; Patron, Indian Post and Telegraph Union, Mussoorie; Executive Board, All-India Muslim Conference and the Council of the All-India Muslim League. *Publications* Tallim-o-Niswan Muslim Rajputan-I-Hind Council Speeches, Presidential Address of Mussoorie Tazim. *Address*: Summer --- Devonshire House, Mussoorie, Winter --- Anrauli Estate (Bulandshahr). U. P.

**ALI IMAM, SIR SYED.** (See under Imam).

**ALI, SHAUKAT, M.L.A.** *b.* Rampur State, 10th March 1873. *Educ.*: M.A.O. Coll., Aligarh (Capt. Cricket XI). In Govt. Opium Dept. for 17 years. Sec. and Organiser, Aligarh Old Boys' Assoc. Trustee, M.A.O. Coll. Organised collection of funds for Aligarh University. Interned during the war. Prominent leader of the Khilafat movement, 1919-20, and of Non-co-operation movement. Sec., Central Khilafat Committee. Founder and Secretary of Akuddam-i-Kaaba Society. Appointed Member, Round Table Conference to represent Moslems; travelled in Moslem lands and helped in organizing the World Moslem Conference; visited Egypt, Palestine, Syria, Irak, Zemon and Hozuz. Invited to America to deliver lectures about India and Islam in 1933. *Address*: Khilafat House, Love Lane, Bombay, 10. Rampur State, U.P.

**ALWAR, HIS HIGHNESS BHARAT DHARAM PRAHAKAR SEWAI MAHARAJ RAJ RISHI SHRI JAY SINGHJI DEV VEERENDRA SHIROMANI, G.C.S.I. (1924), G.C.I.E. (1919), K.C.I.E. (1919), K.C.S.I. (1911)** Col. in British Army, 1919; General in Chief of the Alwar State Forces; *b.* 1882; S. father, His Highness Shri Sewai Maharaj Mangal Singhji Dev Veerendra Shiromani, G.C.S.I., 1892; maintains two regiments of infantry and one Garrison force. The infantry participated in operation for relief of Pekin, 1900; infantry and cavalry both served at front in European War; State has area of 3,185 square miles, and population in round figures of 7,50,000, salute, seventeen guns. *Recreations*: Racquets; shooting; fishing; polo (his Polo team won the Open Cup at the Delhi Durbar, 1903); motoring; tennis. *Address*: The Palace, Alwar, Rajputana India, T.A. Alwarendra, Alwar.

**ANANTA KRISHNA AYYAR, The Hon'ble Mr. Justice Rao Bahadur C. V., B.A., B.L., Judge of the Madras High Court. b. 1874. Educ.**: Madras Christian College and the Madras Law College; Carmichael and Innes Prizeman in Law. Apprenticed to the late Justice P.R. Sundara Ayyar. Enrolled as a Vakil of the Madras High Court, in 1898; Election Commissioner, 1921-23. Government Pleader, Madras, 1923-27. Acted as a Judge of the Madras High Court in 1927. Appointed Advocate-General, Madras, in March 1928; Elevated to the Bench as a permanent Judge in December 1928; Member of the Law College Council from 1921-1931; First Chairman of the Madras Bar Council. *Address*: "Sweta Sadan", No 1, Brodies Road, Mylapore, Madras.

**ANDERSON, SIR GEORGE, Kt. (1924); C.S.I., C.I.E. (1920); M.A. (Oxon);** Educational Commissioner to the Government of India. *b.* 15th May 1876. *m.* to Gladys Alice Morony. *Educ.*: Winchester College, University College, Oxford. Transvaal Education Department, 1902-10; Indian Educational Service, Professor of History, Elphinstone College, Bombay; Secretary, Calcutta University Commission, 1918-1919; Member Enquiry Committee of the Muslim University, Aligarh, Oct. 1927; Member of the Education Committee of the Indian Statutory Commission, 1928-29; Chairman of the Punjab University Inquiry Committee, 1932-33. *Publications*: The Expansion of British India British Administration in India; Short History of the British Empire. *Address*: Government of India, Simla and Delhi.

**ANDERSON, THE RT. HON. SIR JOHN, P.C., G.C.B. (1923), G.C.I.E. Governor of Bengal (1932). b. 8 July, 1882. m. Christina (d. 1920)** 3rd *d.* of the late Andrew Mackenzie of Edinburgh: one s. one *d.* *Educ.*: George Watson's College, Edinburgh, and Edinburgh and Leipzig Universities. Entered the Colonial Office in 1905. Secretary of the Northern Nigeria Lands Committee, 1909; Secretary of the West African Currency Committee, 1911; Principal Clerk in the office of Insurance Commissioners, 1912; Secretary to Insurance Commissioners, 1913; Secretary, Ministry of Shipping, 1917-19; Additional Secretary to the Local Government Board, April 1919; Second Secretary, Ministry of Health, 1919; Chairman of the Board of Inland Revenue, 1919-22; Joint Under-Secretary to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, 1920. Permanent Under-Secretary of State at the Home Office, 1922 to 1932. *Address*: Government House, Calcutta.

**ANDREWS, CHARLES FREER, Professor in the International University of Rabindranath Tagore at Santiniketan, Bengal. b. 12 February 1871. Educ.**: King Edward's School, Birmingham and Pembroke College, Cambridge. Fellow and Lecturer of Pembroke College, Cambridge, 1899. Professor in St. Stephen's College, Delhi, and member of Cambridge University Brotherhood, Fellow and some time member of Syndicate, Punjab University from 1904 to 1913; since that date at Santiniketan, Bengal. *Publications*.

"Christianity and the Labour Problem", "North India", "The Renaissance in India", "Christ and Labour", "The Indian Problem", "Indians in South Africa", "To the Students", "The Drink and Drug Evil", "Mahatma Gandhi's Ideas", "Mahatma Gandhi's own Story", "Mahatma Gandhi at Work", "Sadhu Sunder Singh, a Memoir", "What I owe to Christ", "Christ in the Silence." Correspondent *Manchester Guardian*, *Cape Argus*, *Natal Advertiser*. Address: Santiniketan, Bolpur, Bengal.

ANEY, MADHAO SHRIHARI, B.A., B.L. (Cal); M.L.A. Pledar. b. 29 August 1880. *m.* Yamuna (died 1925). *Educ.*: Morris College, Nagpur Teacher, Kashiba Private High School Amraoti, 1904-07, joined bar 1908 at Yeotmal, Vice-President, Indian Home Rule League, President, Berar Provincial Congress Committee, 1921-1930; Joined Civil Disobedience Movement; A.P. President, Indian National Congress, 1933, Member, Legislative Assembly for Berar, 1924-1926, 1927-1930 and 1935; Member, Congress Working Committee, 1924-25 and 1931-34; founded Yeotmal District Association, 1916; Member, Nehru Committee, Vice-President, Responsivist Party; General Secretary, Congress Nationalist Party, 1934; Leader, Congress Nationalist Assembly Group, 1935; General Secretary, Anti-Communal Award Conference Working Committee, 1935. *Publications*: Collection of writings and speeches (in Marathi). Address: Yeotmal (Berar).

ANKLIKER, COL. AMIR-UL-UMRA SARDAR SIR APFAJIRAO SAHIB STOLE DESHMUKH, SENAHARDOO, SAH-SERI, K.B.E. (1919), C.I.E. (1913). b. 1874. *Educ.*: Belgaum. Pte. Secretary to the Maharaja of Gwalior, 1897. *m.* the youngest daughter of the late Maharaja Jayajirao Sahib Scindia of Gwalior Member of the Gwalior Government in Department of Revenue, 1918-1934 and Vice-President, Council of Regency, 1925. Address: Ankli, Dist. Belgaum.

ANNA RAO, CHALIKANI, B.A. (Chemistry); Landholder and Director of Luxmi Rangam Copper Mines. b. 1 January 1909. *m.* to Anasuyadevi, d. of Rajah of Panagul. *Educ.*: Presidency College, Madras. Address: Bobbili, Vizagapatam District.

ARCOT, PRINCE OF, SIR GHULAM MAHOMED ALI KHAN BAHADUR, G.C.I.E. (1917), K.C.I.E. (1909). b. 22 Feb. 1882. *s.* father, 1903. Premier Mahomedan nobleman of Southern India, being the direct male descendant and representative of the Sovereign Ruler of the Karnatic. *Educ.*: Newton Court of Wards Institutions, Madras under C. Morrison, M.A.; Member of Madras Legislative Council, 1904-6; Member of the Imperial Legislative Council (Mahomedan Electorate) of the Madras Presidency, 1910-13; Member of the Madras Legislative Council by nomination, 1916; President, All-India Muslim Association, Lahore; President, South India Islamiah League, Madras. Presided All-India Muslim League, 1910, Life Member, Lawley Institute, Ooty; Life Member, South Indian Athletic Association, Club, Gymkhana Madras. Address: Amir Mahal Palace, Madras.

AROGYASWAMI MUDALIAR, DIWAN BAHADUR RAYAPURAM NALLAVEERAN, B.A., B.C.E., Rao Bahadur (1915) and Diwan Bahadur (1925). b. 18th April 1870. *Educ.*: Madras Christian College and College of Engineering, Madras. Entered service under Madras Government Asstt. Engineer in 1896 and retired as Superintending Engineer in 1925. Minister for Public Health and Excise (resigned in March 1928) Address: Leth Castle, San Thome, Mylapore.

ARUNDALE, GEORGE SYDNEY, M.A., LL.B. (Camb.), D. Litt. (Madras), F. R. Hist. S. (Lond.). President of the Theosophical Society since June 1934. *b.* Surrey, England, 1 Dec. 1878. *m.* Rukmini, daughter of Pandit Nilakantha Sastri, Madras, 1920. *Educ.*: Cambridge University and Continent of Europe. Came to India, 1903 and became Principal of the Central Hindu College, Benares, affiliated with the University of Allahabad, and was Examiner both to University and to Government Inspected and reported on Kashim educational system. For some years Organising Secretary for the All-India Home Rule League. In 1917 was interned with Dr. Besant under Defence of India Act. In 1917 appointed Principal of National University, Madras, which conferred upon him honorary degree of D. Litt., his diploma being signed by Dr. R.bindranath Tagore, who was Chancellor. In 1920 became Head of the Education Department of the Holkar State. In 1925 travelled extensively in Europe. In 1926 consecrated Bishop of the Liberal Catholic Church, visited Australia, elected General Secretary, Theosophical Society, and threw himself into various activities for Australia's development, founding the journal *Advance Australia* and becoming chairman of directors of Theosophical Broadcasting Station, 24GB, an office he still holds. In 1929 was a power in the Who's for Australia League, uncompromisingly devoted to Australia's political well being; in a public address designated "Australia, The Land of the Larger Hope." Has visited Europe and America every year since 1931 on lecture tours. Deeply interested in Internationalism, the place of Nations in Evolution, and works for the national regeneration and freedom of India within the Empire. Publications: *Nirvana*, *Mount Everest*, *Bedrocks of Education*, etc. Is a Freeman of the City of London, and a member of the Worshipful Society of Pewterers. Address: Adayar, Madras, 10, Gloucester Place, London W. 1.

ASH, HERBERT DUDLEY, A.M.I.E.E., Director, Turner Hoare & Co., Ltd. b. 1879. *m.* Madeline Edith Ash. *Educ.*: Haileybury College. Attached 20th Lancers, 1915-17; Staff Captain Indian Cav. Brigade, 1917-19. Twice mentioned in despatches. Address: C/o Turner Hoare and Co., Ltd., Bombay.

AYANGAR, VALANGIMAN KRISHNASWAMI ARAYAMUDRA, M.A. (1914); C.I.E. (1928); Secretary, Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee. b. 15th December 1891. d. of Prof. K. R. Ramaswami Aiyangar, Prof. of Mathematics, Engineering College, Madras (retired); *Educ.*: Kumbakonam Government

College and Madras Presidency College. Office of the Accountant-General, Madras; Personal Assistant to the Controller of Currency, Calcutta; Asstt. Secretary, Finance Department, Govt. of India; Jt. Secretary to the Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance; Under-Secretary to Govt. of India, Finance Department; Member of the Joint Committee on the Reserve Bank of India Bill; Under-Secretary, Commerce Department, Govt. of India. Officer on special duty, Finance Department, Govt. of India and Secretary, Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee. Budget-Office, Finance Department, Government of India. Address Wingate, Simla.

**AZIZ, SYED ABDEL**, Barrister-at-Law, Minister of Education, Bihar and Orissa. *b.* 1885. *Educ.*: Patna Collegiate School, Patna College and I. N. College. Called to the Bar in 1911 by the Middle Temple. Enrolled Advocate of Calcutta High Court, 1913 and of Patna High Court, 1916. Founded the Anjuman Islamiya Urdu Public Library and the Patna Club; President, Anjuman Islamiya and Patna Muslim Orphanage. Interested in the development of Urdu language; presided over several literary conferences, returned to Provincial Legislature in 1926 from Patna Division and again 1930; leader of the Ahlul Party in the Council; Minister of Education from January 15, 1934. Address "Dilkusha," Patna. E. I. Ry. (Bihar and Orissa).

**BABER, (OMD) SHUM SHERE JUNG BAHADUR RANA**, General of the Nepalese Army, G.B.E. (Hon.Mil.) *cr.* 1916; K.C.S.I. (Hon.) *cr.* 1919. K.C.I.E. (Hon.) *cr.* 1916; Hon. Colonel, British Army (1927). *b.* 27 January 1888; 2nd *s.* of His late Highness Hon. General Maharaja Sir Chandra Shum Shere Jung, G.C.B., G.C.S.I., G.C.M.G., G.C.V.O., etc., of Nepal and Her late Highness Bada Maharani Chandra Lokabhakia Laxmi Devi. *m.* 1903, Deva Vakta Lakshmi Devi; 2 *s.* 2 *d.* Director-General, Police Forces, Katmandu, 1903-1929. Dir.-Genl. Medical Dept., Nepal, 1932, was present at the Delhi Coronation Durbars, 1903, visited Europe, 1908; was in charge of shooting arrangements during King George's shoot in Nepal, Terai, 1911; attached to the Army Headquarters, India (March 1915 to February 1919) as Inspector-General of Nepalese Contingents in India during the Great War (Despatches, specially; thanks of Commanders-in-Chief in India; K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., for Meritorious Service; received the 1st class Order of the Star of Nepal with the title of Supradipta Manyabara, 1918; the thanks of the Nepalese Government and a Sword of Honour); European War (Waziristan Field Force, 1917) Despatches; special mention by Commander-in-Chief in India and Governor-General in Council; the Nepalese Military Decoration for bravery; the British War and Victory Medals; at Army Headquarters, India, as Inspector-General of Nepalese Contingent during Afghan War, 1919; (Despatches G.B.E.; India General Service Medal with Clasp). Represented Nepal at the Northern Command Manoeuvres (Attock, Nov. 1925).

In memory of his son Bala Shum Shere supplied (1921) Pokhara, a hill-station in Nepal, with pipe drinking water at a cost of over Rs. 1,00,000. Address: Baber Mahal, Katmandu, Nepal.

**BADENOCH, ALEXANDER CAMERON, M.A.**, C.I.E. (1931); Deputy Auditor General in India. *b.* 2nd July 1889. *m.* Jess Greg Mackinnon, 1914. *Educ.*: Dunfermline High School; Edinburgh and Oxford Universities. Joined Punjab Commission as Assistant Commissioner 1912, various posts in the Punjab 1912-18; Under-Secretary to Punjab Government, 1918; Accountant General, Central Provinces 1919, Posts and Telegraphs 1923; Central Provinces 1928; Director of Railway Audit 1930. Deputy Auditor-General in India 1932. Publications: Official Reports. Address: 4 York Place, New Delhi.

**BADLEY, BRENTON THOBURN (BISHOP), M.A.**, D.D., LL.D., Fellow of the American Geographical Society; Member, Phi Beta Kappa Fraternity; Member, Sigma Alpha Epsilon Fraternity; Bishop of the Methodist Episcopal Church, Bombay Area. *b.* May 29 1876. *m.* Mary Putnam Stearns of Boston University, Boston, Mass., U.S.A. *Educ.*: Philander Smith College, Naini Tal (High School); Ohio Wesleyan Univ., Delaware Ohio, B.A., D.D.; Columbia Univ., New York City, M.A.; Simpson College, Indianola, Iowa (LL.D.) Professor of English Literature, Lucknow Christian College, Lucknow, 1900-1909; Gen. Secretary, Epworth League, India and Burma, 1910-17, Associate Secretary, Board of Foreign Missions, New York, 1918-19; Executive Secretary, Centenary Movement, India and Burma, 1920-24; Consecrated Bishop (American Methodist Episcopal Church) May 1924. Publications: "The Making of a Christian College in India" (Calcutta) 1906; "God's Heroes; Our Examples" (Mysore City) 1913; "New Etchings of Old India" (New York) 1917; "India, Beloved of Heaven" (New York) 1918; "Hindustan's Horizons" (Calcutta) 1923; "Indian Church Problems" (Madras) 1930; "The Solitary Throne" (Madras) 1931; "Visions and Victories in Hindustan" (Madras); "Warne of India" (Madras) 1932. Address: "Robinson Memorial", Byeulla, Bombay.

**BAGCHI, SATISHCHANDRA, B.A., LL.D.**, Barrister-at-Law; Principal, University Law College, Calcutta. *b.* Jan. 1882. *Educ.*: Santipur Municipal School, Calcutta; St. John's College, Cambridge, B.A., Calcutta University, 1901, B.A., LL.B., Cambridge Dublin, LL.D., Trinity College, Dublin, 1907; Fellow, Calcutta University, 1909; Tagore Professor of Law, 1915; Member of the Faculty of Law, Dacca Univ., 1931; head of the department of Law, Allahabad Univ., 1931-32; Dean of the Faculty of Law, Allahabad Univ., 1931-32. Asutosh Mukerji Lecturer in Law, Calcutta Univ., 1931, called to Bar, Gray's Inn, 1907. Address: Principal's Quarters, Darbhanga Buildings, University Law College, Calcutta.

**BAILEY, ARTHUR CHARLES JOHN**, King's Police Medal (1920), C.I.E. (1931). Deputy Inspector-General of Police. *b.* 2nd October 1886. *m.* to Heather M. H.



**Hickie.** *Educ.*: St. Andrew's College and King's Hospital, Dublin. Joined Indian Police, 1906. *Address*: Belgaum, M. & S. M. Ry.

**BAIRD, MAJOR-GENERAL HARRY BEAUCHAMP** DOUGLAS, C.B., C.M.G., C.I.E., D.S.O., Croix de guerre (France) with palm; Commander Deccan District. *b.* 4th April, 1877. *m.* Mary, *d.* of Captain A. Caldecott. *Educ.*: Clifton and R.M.C. Sandhurst. 12th Bengal Cavalry, Brigade Major, I.G.C.; A.D.C. to G.O.C. in Chief, Aldershot; A.D.C. to G.O.C. 1st Corps, B.E.F.; G.S.O. (Ind.), Cav. Corps., O.C. 8th Argyllshire Highlanders, G.O.C. 75th Imp. Brigade, B.E.F., B.G.G.S., Baluchistan Corps, Third Afghan War, G.O.C. Zoh Brigade, Commandant N.O.S. Belgaum, D.A. and Q.M.G., Northern Command, G.O.C. Kohat District; G.O.C. Deccan District; Tirah, 1897-1898, Great War, France 1914-18, Third Afghan War, Waziristan Operations 1921.

**BAJPAI, SIR GIRJA SHANKAR, B.A. (Oxon.); B.Sc. (Allahabad); K.J.E. (1935), C.B.E. (Civil), 1922; C.I.E., 5 July 1926; I.C.S.; Joint Secretary to the Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands. b. 3 April 1891. Educ.: Muir Central College, Allahabad and Merton College, Oxford. *Appointed to the I.C.S. in November 1915; Asst. Magistrate and Collector, United Provinces, 1915-1919; Under-Secretary to Government, United Provinces, 1920-21; Private Secretary to the Rt. Hon. V. S. Srinivasa Sastri and Secretary for India at Imperial Conference, 1921; and at Conference for Limitation of Armaments, Washington, 1921-22; on deputation to the dominions of Canada, Australia, and New Zealand to investigate the status of Indian residents in those territories, 1922; Under-Secretary to the Government of India, Dept. of Education, Health and Lands, 1923; officiating Deputy Secretary to the Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands, 1924; Secretary to the Indian deputation to South Africa, 1925-26; Deputy Secretary to the Government of India, June 1926. Address*: Secretary to Government of India, 1927-29; Private Secretary to the Leaders of Indian Delegations to Geneva, 1929 and 1930; Joint Secretary to British Indian Delegation to the Indian Round Table Conference, 1930-31; Joint Secretary to Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands.**

**BAJPAI, PANDIT SANKATA PRASADA, Rai-Bahadur, B.A., Zemindar and Banker. b. Nov. 18, 1886. m. Shrimati Sumitra Devi. Educ.: Canning College, Lucknow; Ewing Christian College, Allahabad and University School of Law, Allahabad. Elected Member, Benares Hindu University in 1917; Elected Hon. Secy., Kheri Dist. Board, 1918; Appointed Hon. Magistrate, 1918; Elected Chairman, Lakhimpur Municipality, 1919, and Member of the Imperial Legislative Assembly, 1920; Elected Member, U.P. Legislative Council, 1926; Elected Chairman, Education Committee, District Board, Vihari, 1929; Elected Chairman, District Board, Kheri, March 1933. *Address*: Lakhimpore, Kheri (Oudh).**

**BAKSHI SOHAN LAL, Rai Bahadur, Ex-M.L.A. (non-Mahomedan Constituency, Jullunder Division), Advocate, High Court, Lahore b. 4 April 1857. Practised as Vakil in Kangra, Jullunder and Lahore. Elected Member, Punjab Legislative Council, 1913-20. Address: High Court, Lahore.**

**BALKRISHNA, Dr. M. A., Ph.D., F.R.S., F.R.E.S., F.R. Hist. S., Principal and Prof. of Economics, Rajaram College and Inspector of Secondary Education, Kolhapur, b. 22nd December 1882. m. Miss Dababai Malsev, B.P.N.A. Educ. Govt. High School, Multan, D.A.V. College and Government College, Lahore, School of Economics and Politics, London. Was Principal and Governor of Gurukul University, Haridwar, for one year, Vice-Principal for six years and Professor of History and Economics for 11 years. Became Principal, Rajaram College, 1922. Director of Economic Bureau, President, Kolhapur Scout Association, Chairman, Secondary Teachers' Association, President Technical School, Col. Woodhouse Orphanage, Shahu D. Free High School, Member, State Panchayat. In company with Mrs. Balkrishna he took part in the World Fellowship of Paths held at Chicago in 1933 and visited Holland, Germany, Switzerland and Italy to study their educational systems and economic conditions. *Publications*.—(In English) Commercial Relations between India and England (1924). The Industrial decline in India. Demands of Democracy (1925). Hindu Philosophers on Evolution, Shriyaji the Great, Indian Constitution. (In Hindi), seven books on History, Economics, Politics and Religion. History of India (In Marathi). *Address*: Shahuji, Kolhapur.**

**BALRAMPUR, MAHARAJA PATESHWARI PRASAD SINGH SAHER, minor under guardianship of the Court of Wards, United Provinces. b. 2 Jan. 1914. m. Nov. 1932, d. of H. H. the late Maharaja Sir Chandra Shamsheer Jung Bahadur Rana, G.C.B., G.C.S.I., G.C.M.G., G.C.V.O., D.C.L. (Oxon), F.R.G.S., Prime Minister and Commander-in-Chief of Nepal. Receiving Education at Mayo College, Ajmer. Address: Bahampur.**

**BANERJEE, RAI BAHADUR SARAT CHANDRA, M.A., D.L., C.I.E., Advocate, High Court, Calcutta. b. 3rd October 1870. m. Sreemati Usha Devi. Educ.: Presidency College, Calcutta and the Metropolitan Institution (Law); Lecturer in Mathematics, Physics, History and Political Economy, Free Church of Scotland Institution, Duff College, 1892; Vakil, High Court, 1893-1907; Legal Assistant, Legislative Department, Govt. of India, 1907-14; President, Calcutta Improvement Tribunal, 1914-1930. *Address*: 29, Sastitala Road, Narikeldanga, Calcutta.**

**BANERJI, S'r ALBION RAJKUMAR, Kt. (1925) I.C.S., C.S.I. (1921), C.I.E. (1911), b. Bristol, 10 Oct. 1871, m. 1898. d. of Sir Krishna Gupta. Educ.: Calcutta University, Balliol College, Oxford; M.A., 1892. Entered I.C.S. 1895; served as district officer in the Madras Presidency; Diwan to H. H. the**

Maharaja of Cochin, 1907-14; reverted to British service, 1915; Collector and District Magistrate, Cuddappah; services placed at the disposal of Government of India, Foreign Department, for employment as Member of the Executive Council of H.H. the Maharaja of Mysore, March 1916. Official as Dewan of Mysore, 1919. Retired from the I.C.S. Diwan of Mysore, 1922-26. Foreign Minister, Kashmir, 1927-29. Awarded 1 Class title "Rajamantradhurina" of Gandabherunda Order, with Khillats by H. H. The Maharaja in open Durbar, Oct. 1923. *Publications*: The "Indian Tangle" (Published by Hutchinson & Co.), "An Indian Pathfinder" (Published by Kemp Hall Press, Ltd.) *Address*: C/o. Courts and Co, 440, Strand, London, W. C. 2.

BANERJI, BHABO NATH, M.Sc. (Allahabad) Ph.D. (Cantab); Meteorologist, (on leave) b. 15 August 1895 m. Renuka Devi *Educ.*: Allahabad University, Central Hindu College, Benares, 1912-16, and Canning College, Lucknow, 1916-18, Research Scholar and Assistant-Paid Professor of Physics, University Post-graduate College of Science, Calcutta 1918-20, with Sir C. V. Raman, Government of India University State Scholar from Allahabad Univ. at Cavendish Laboratory, Cambridge, with Sir J. J. Thomson, 1920-22. Joined Indian Meteorological Service January 1923; Meteorologist, Simla, 1923-26. As Meteorologist, Karachi Decr 1926 to Nov 1932 founded and organised on international lines the first aeroplane and airship meteorological centre at Karachi including a first class Observatory equipped with all self-recording meteorological instruments and investigational installations at the Airship Base, Drigh Road. On deputation to England, Scotland, Norway, Germany, Belgium, France, Italy and Egypt Oct 1927 to August 1928 in connection with aviation meteorology with particular reference to Airships. Fellow of the Royal Meteorological Society, London, 1928. Made special study of the Meteorology of the uninvestigated international air route from Persian Gulf to Karachi writing a book "Meteorology of the Persian Gulf and Mekran" the first of its kind for that region Under London Air Ministry programme for the expected trial flight of the airship R. 101 being responsible for the section Basra to Karachi set up a complete temporary organisation for all the detailed requirements of the airship. Honorary member, Karachi Aero Club. Member from India on the "Commission de l'application de la Meteorologie a la Navigation Aerienne" Permanent member, Indian Science Congress, Meteorologist, Bombay, November 1932. *Publications*: The book "Meteorology of the Persian Gulf and Mekran" and other original contributions in Physics and Meteorology published in various Indian and European Journals. *Address*: Poona.

BANERJI, SUKUMAR, RAI SAHIB, B.A., Assistant Commissioner of Police in charge of North Suburbs, Calcutta b. 5 October 1880. m. to Suhadini, eldest d. of late Kumar Satyewar Ghosal of Bhukailas Raj *Educ.*: St. Xavier's College, Calcutta, Law class, Government College, Krishnagar; Bengal Police Training

School; obtained First prize in Law in the Final examination of the Police Training School. Joined Calcutta Police in 1902; has been on several occasions especially mentioned in the Annual Administration Reports of the Calcutta Police. Title of Rai Sahib conferred by Government, January 1931. *Address*: Police Headquarters, Lal Bazaar, Calcutta.

BAPNA, WAZIR-UD-DOWLA RAI BAHADUR S.M., C.I.E., B.A., B.Sc., LL.B., Prime Minister to His Highness the Maharaja Holkar b. 24th April 1882 m. Shreemati Anand Kumari, d. of the late Mehta Bhopal Singh, Dewan of Udaipur *Educ.* at Maharaja High School, Udaipur, Govt. College, Ajmer, and Mun Central College, Allahabad. For about a year practised law in Ajmer Merwara; served in Mewar for about a year and a half as Judicial Officer; appointed District and Sessions Judge in the Indore State in Jan. 1907. In 1908 was appointed Law Tutor to H. H. Maharaja Tukoji Rao Holkar III, appointed His Highness' Second Secretary in 1911 and First Secretary in 1913; appointed Home Minister in 1915; retired on special pension in April 1921; joined Patiala State as Minister and remained there till August 1923, rejoined Holkar State. Service as Home Minister in 1923; soon after appointed Deputy Prime Minister and President of the Appeal Committee of the Cabinet. In February 1926 was appointed Prime Minister and President of the Cabinet. *Address*: Barabag, Indore, C. I.

BARIA, MAJOR (HON.) HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA SHRI SIR RANJITSINGHI, RAJA OF K.C.S.I. (1922). b. 10 July 1886; one s. one d. *Educ.*: Rajkumar College, Rajkot; Imperial Cadet Corps, Dehra Dun, and in England. Served in European War, 1914-15 and in the Afghan War, 1919. Receives a salute of eleven guns. *Address*: Devgad Baria (Baria State Rly.)

BARKER, JOHN STAFFORD, M.V.O. (1911), P. W. Member and Chief Engineer, Holkar State. b. 6 Sept. 1879 m. Mary Gertrude, only d. of the late H. L. Movsey, I.S.O., Ceylon Civil Service. *Educ.*: Bedford School and Royal Military Academy. Commissioned in Royal Engineers, 1898; retired as Lt.-Col. March 1929; Electrical Engineer, Delhi Durbar 1911; Chief Engineer, Holkar State 1912 to 1915, 1919-1922 and since February 1929. Served in Mesopotamia 1915 to fall of Kut-el-Amara, April 1916, mentioned in despatches for defence of Kut-el-Amara. Was C.I.E. Quetta for three and a half years before retirement from the Army. *Address*: Indore, Central India.

BARLEE, KENNETH WILLIAM, B.A. (Dublin) The Hon. Mr Justice, Barr-at-Law, I.C.S. Judge, Bombay High Court b. 29 Nov. 1877 *Educ.*: at Warwick School and Dublin Univ. served in Bombay as Asst. Coll. and Magt. and Forest Settlement Officer, Asst. Judge and Sessions Judge, Aug. 1906, Under Secretary to Govt. Political, Judicial, etc. Departments, 1911-13; Judicial Asst. to Agent to Government Kathiawar, 1919. Judge and Sessions Judge, 1919, Member

- Legislative Council, 1925; Offg. Addl. Judicial Commissioner of Sind, 1926; Offg. Judge, Bombay High Court, 1930, confirmed May 1931. *Address*: "Crissmull", Narayan Dabholkat Road, Bombay.
- BARNE, THE RT. REV. GEORGE DUNFORD, M.A.** (Oxon), C.I.E. (1923), O.B.E. (1919), V.D. (1923); Elected Bishop of Lahore, April, 1932. *b.* May 6, 1879. *m.* Dorothy Kate Akerman. *Educ.*: Clifton College and Oriel Coll., Oxford. Asstt. Master, Summerfields, Oxford, 1902-08; Curate of Christ Church, Simla, 1908-10; Chaplain of Sialkot, 1910; Chaplain of Hyderabad, Sind, 1911; and Asstt. Chaplain of Karachi, 1911-12. Principal, Lawrence R. Military School, Sanawar. *Address*: Lahore.
- BARRY, CHARLES HAROLD, M.A.** (Cantab.); Principal, Aitchison College, Lahore. *b.* 17 Feb. 1905. *m.* Miss MacLachlan of Lanark. *Educ.* at R. N. C. Osborne, Bradford College, Trinity Hall, Cambridge. Assistant Master, Bishop Cotton School, Simla, 1926-31. Inspector of Schools, Rawalpindi Division, Punjab, 1932-33. appointed Principal Aitchison College, 1933. *Publications*: "Gleaming Arches", 1929; "White Sails", 1930. "Bridges of Song", 1935 (For the University of the Punjab) *Address*: Aitchison College, Lahore.
- BARTHE, RT. REV. JEAN MARIE**; Bishop of Paralais since 1914. *b.* Lesignan, Tarbe. 1840. *Educ.*: St. Pe. Seminary. Bishop of Trichinopoly, 1890-1914. *Address*: Shembaganur, Madras Presidency.
- BARTHOLOMEW, LIEUT.-GENERAL SIR WILLIAM HENRY, K.C.B.** (1934), C.B. (1919), C.M.G. (1917), D.S.O. (1917), A.D.C. to the King, 1926. Chief of the General Staff. *b.* 16 March 1877. *s.* of J.S. Bartholomew, Detizes, Wiltshire. *m.* Violet Alice, *d.* of Major-General H. E. Penton (late) Indian Army, one's one *d.* *Educ.*: Newton College and R. Military Academy. Entered Royal Artillery, 1897. European War, 1914-18. Commanded 6th Infantry Brigade, Aldershot, Commandant Imperial Defence College, Director of Operations and Intelligence, War Office. Major-General, 1926. Lieut. General, 1933. Chief of the General Staff, India, Legion of Honour, Crown of Belgium, Croix de Guerre, Order of the Nile, Second Class Order of Sacred Treasure. *Address*: Army Headquarters, Delhi and Simla.
- BARUA, RAI BAHADUR DEVICHARAN, B.A., B.L., M.L.A.**, Tea Planter *b.* 1864. *Educ.*: City College, Presidency College and the General Assembly's Institution, Calcutta. Joined the Bar in 1888 and taking to tea plantation and having acquired 3 tea gardens at Jorhat retired from the Bar in 1917; Secretary, Jorhat Sarva-janik Sabha for nearly 17 years since 1890. Elected member of the Indian Legislative Assembly, 1921; Hon. Magistrate, Jorhat Bench. *Address*: Jorhat, Assam.
- BASU, JATINDRA NATH, M.A.** Solicitor *b.* 7 Feb. 1872. *m.* Mrs Sarala Basu. *Educ.* Hindu School and Presidency College, Calcutta. Has been a member of the Bengal Legis. Council almost continuously since 1920. President, Indian Association, Calcutta; leader of People's Party in Bengal Legislature; delegate from Bengal to the Indian Round Table (Conf.) is connected with several Educational and Social service organisations in Calcutta and is the head of B. N. Basu & Co., Solicitors. *Address*: 14, Balaram Ghose Street, Calcutta.
- BATLEY, CLAUDE, A.R.I.B.A.**, Professor of Architecture, Bombay School of Art, also Member of Messrs. Grogson, Batley and King, Chartered Architects *b.* Oct. 1879. *Educ.*: at Queen Elizabeth's School, Ipswich. Articled in Ipswich. Practised in Kettering, Northants and in London up to 1913 and in Bombay thereafter. *Publications*: Sunday articles and papers both in England and India on architectural subjects. *Address*: School of Art, or Chartered Bank Building, Bombay.
- BATIWALA, SORABJI HORMUSJI, (B.A. English Literature and Latin) b. 21 March, 1878. *Educ.*: St. Xavier's School and College. Connected with the Cotton industry. Technical Adviser to the Court Receiver of the Petit Group of Mills in Liquidation (1931). Has travelled extensively and studied the economic systems of various countries. *Publications*: Contributions on financial and economic subjects. *Address*: Green's Mansion, Apollo Bandar, Bombay.**
- BEADON, DR. MARY, M.B.B.S.** (Lond.); Kaisar-i-Hind Second Class (1920); Principal, Lady Hardinge College, New Delhi. *m.* to R. C. Beadon, K.C.S.G. *Educ.*: at London (Royal Free Hospital) School of Medicine for Women. Joined W. M. S. in 1914; in charge Dufferin Hospital, Lucknow, 1909-1918; Superintendent, Women's Medical School, Agra, 1918-1920; Superintendent, Government Victoria Hospital, Madras and Lady Willington Medical School for Women, Madras, 1921-1930; Principal, Lady Hardinge Medical College, New Delhi, June 1930. *Address*: Lady Hardinge College, New Delhi.
- BEASLEY, SIR HORACE OWEN COMPTON, Kt.** *cr.* 1930, O.B.E., Hon. Mr Justice Beasley, Chief Justice of Madras since 1929. *b.* 2nd July 1877. *m.* 1909, Evelyn Augusta Atherton two *s.* *Educ.*: Westminster School; Jesus College, Cambridge. Called to Bar, Inner Temple, 1902. Puisne Judge, High Court of Burma, 1923-24. a Judge in the High Court of Madras, 1924-29, served European War, 1914-19. Western Front 1916-19 (Major O.B.E., despatches), Major Regular Army Reserve of Officers. *Address*: High Court, Madras.
- BEAUMONT, THE HON. SIR JOHN WILLIAM FISHER, M.A.** (Cambridge); King's Counsel, 1930, Chief Justice of Bombay *b.* 4th September 1877. *m.* Mabel Edith, *d.* of William Wallace (deceased). *Educ.*: Winchester and Pembroke College, Cambridge, First Class Historical Tripos, 1899. Called to Bar (Chancery Division). Lieut. R. G. A., 1916-1918. *Address*: "Coleherne Court," Harkness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**BEDFORD, REAR-ADMIRAL, ARTHUR EDWARD** FREDERICK, C.B. (1934); Royal Navy; Flag Officer Commanding and Director, Royal Indian Navy since 1934. *b.* 1881. *m.* 1914. *Gladys, d. of William Edme Mort, Sydney. One s. Educ.* H.M.S. Britannia. Joined R.N. 1895, Rear-Admiral 1931; served European War 1914-1918. A.D.C. to the King, 1931. *Address:* Admiral's House, Bombay.

**BEDI RAJA, SIR BABA GURBUKSH SINGH, Kt.** *cr.* 1916; K.B.E. (1920), C.I.E. 1911; Hon. Extra Asst. Commissioner in the Punjab. *b.* 1862. A lineal descendant and of Guru Nanak, founder of Sikh religion, now head of Sthan Sikhs of N.W.F. Province, Punjab and Afghanistan. A Fellow of the Punjab and Hindu Universities, was a delegate to the Indo-Afghan Peace Conference in 1919. *Address:* Kallat, Punjab.

**BELL, SH ROBERT DUNCAN, K.C.S.I.** (1935), C.I.E. (1919). Member of Council of the Government of Bombay. *Educ.* Heriot's School, Edinburgh, Edinburgh University and Trinity College, Cambridge. *m.* Jessie, *d.* D. Spence, Esq. Appointed I.C.S. Bombay, 1902. Secretary, Indian Industrial Commission, 1916-17, Controller, Industrial Intelligence, 1917-18, Controller, Oils and Paints, 1918-19; Director of Industries, Bombay, 1919-24. Secretary to Government, Development Department and Commissioner, Bombay Suburban Division, 1924-30. Chief Secretary to Government, Revenue Department, 1930-32. *Address:* Secretariat, Bombay.

**BELVALKAR, SHRIDH KRISHNA, M.A., Ph.D.** (Harvard Univ.), I.E.S., Professor of Sanskrit, Deccan College, Poona. *b.* 11 Dec. 1881. *Educ.:* Rajaram College, Kolhapur and Deccan College, Poona and at Harvard, U.S.A. Joined Bombay Educational Department, 1907. Prof., Deccan College since 1914; one of the principal founders of the Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute and for several years its Hon. Secretary. Also Hon. Secretary, Poona Sanskrit College Association and General Secretary, All-India Oriental Conference. Recipient of Kaiser-i-Hind Silver Medal. *Publications:* "History of Systems of Sanskrit Grammar"; Edition and translation of Bhavabhuti's "Later History of Rama" in the Harvard Oriental Series; English translation of Kavyadarsa; Critical edition of Brahmasutrabhashya with Notes and translation; Basu Mallik Lectures on Vedanta Philosophy, Calcutta University, 1925, and (in collaboration with Prof. Ranade) History of Indian Philosophy, Vol. 2 (out of the 8 projected); several papers contributed to Oriental Journals or presented to the Oriental Conferences, and other learned Societies. *Address:* "Bilvakunja," Bhamburda, Poona, No. 4.

**BENJAMIN, VEN. T. KURUVILLA, B.A., Archdeacon of Kottayam** since July 1922. Formerly Incumbent of Pro-Cathedral, Kottayam, 1895-1922; Acting Principal, C.N.I., Kottayam, 1912-13, Surrogate, 1922, Bishop's Commissary, 1923. *Publications:* (in Malayalam) Notes on the Epistles to the Hebrews; Notes on the Epistles to the Thessalonians; Devotional Study of the Bible. Editor of Treasury of Knowledge and Family Friend. *Address:* Kottayam.

**BENNETT, GEORGE ERNEST, M.Sc., M. Inst. C.E., M.I.M.E., J.P.** Chief Engineer, Bombay Port Trust. *b.* 1884. *m.* Frances Sophia Bennett. *Educ.:* Stockport Grammar School, Manchester University. Assistant Engineer (Bridges), G.I.P., 1910-1916; Port Engineer, Chittagong, 1916-1919; Ex-Engineer, Calcutta Port Trust, 1919-24; Senior Executive Engineer, Calcutta Port Trust, 1924-26; Deputy Chief Engineer, Bombay Port Trust, 1926-30; Chief Engineer, 1930. *Address:* Bombay Port Trust, Bombay.

**BENTHALL, SIR EDWARD CHARLES, Kt.** Senior Partner, Bird & Co., Calcutta and F.W. Heggors & Co., Calcutta, since 1929. *s.* of Revd. Benthall and Mrs. Benthall; *b.* 26th November 1893 *m.* 1918 Hon'ble Ruth McCarthy Cable, daughter of first Baron Cable of Ideford; one son. *Educ.:* Eton (King's Scholar), King's College, Cambridge. Served European War 1914-19, India 1914-15, Mesopotamia 1916-18 (wounded), Staff War Office 1918-19. Director of numerous Companies, Director, Imperial Bank of India, 1916-32; Governor, 1928-30. President, Bengal Chamber of Commerce, 1932; Vice-President, 1934. President, Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon, 1932, Delegate, Indian Round Table Conference, 1931-32, Indian Army Retchment Committee, 1931. *Address:* 37, Ballygunge Park, Calcutta.

**BENZIGER, THE MOST REV. ALOYSIUS MARY, O.C.D., b. Einsiedeln, Switzerland, 1864.** *Educ.:* Frankfurt, Brussels; Downside. Came to India, 1890: Bishop of Tabre, 1900; Assistant to the Pont. Throne, Roman Court, 1925. Retired as Bishop of Quilon in August 1931 & nominated Titular Archbishop of Antioch (Antinopolis) in recognition of his merits. *Address:* Carmel Hill Monastery, Trivandrum, Travancore.

**BERKELEY-HILL, Lt.-Col. OWEN ALFRED ROWLAND, M.A., M.D., Ch. B. (Oxon.), M.R.C.S. (Eng.), L.R.C.P. (Lon.), I.M.S., Medical Superintendent, European Mental Hospital, Ranchi.** *b.* 22 Dec. 1879. *m.* Kunhimann *d.* of Nelly Ramotti. *Educ.* at Rugby School, Universities of Oxford and Göttingen and University College Hospital, London. Entered Indian Medical Service in 1907. Served throughout Great War (East Africa Campaign); Mentioned in Despatches. President, Indian Psychological Association, President, Indian Association for Mental Hygiene; Member of Indian Branch of the International Association of Psycho-Analysis. *Publications:* Numerous articles in scientific journals. *Address:* Kanke (P.O.), Ranchi, Bihar and Orissa.

**BERTHOUD, EDWARD HENRY, B.A. (Oxon.), 1898;** Member, Council of State and Commissioner of Excise and Inspector-General of Registration, Bihar and Orissa. *b.* 13 Sept. 1876. *m.* Phyllis Hamilton Cox. *Educ.* at Uppingham and New College, Oxford. Asst. Magte., Joint Magte. and Magte. and Collect. in Bengal and Bihar and Orissa since 1900. *Address:* Patna.

**BERTRAM, REV FRANCIS, S.J. (or BERTRAND) B.A., D.D., Kaiser-i-Hind 1st class, 1921** Principal, Loyola College, Madras. *b.* 23 Jul

1870, at Montigny-les-Metz, Lorraine. *Educ.* : in the Society of Jesus. Entered Society of Jesus, Aug. 1888; came to India 1888; Principal, St. Joseph's College, Trichinopoly, 1909-25; Principal, Loyola College since 1925; Member of Senate, Madras University since 1910; Member of Syndicate, since 1916; Member, Academic Council, since 1923; offg. Vice-Chancellor, Madras University, April to September 1931, and again February to May 1934. *Address.* : Loyola College, Cathedral P. O., Madras.

**BEWOOR, GURUNATH VENKATESH, B. A. (Bom.),** B.A. (Cantab.), C.I.E., I.C.S. Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs. *b.* 20 Nov. 1888. *m.* Miss Tingatai Mudholkar. *Educ.* : Deccan Coll., Poona, and Sydney Sussex Coll., Cambridge. Under Secretary to Govt., C. P. Dy. Commissioner, Chanda; Postmaster-General, Bihar and Orissa and Central Circles; Dy. Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs, Delhi, and Postmaster-General, Bombay Circle; Indian Delegate to the Air Mail Congress at the Hague, 1927 and to the Universal Postal Congress, London, 1929. *Address.* : Delhi and Simla. "Shri Krishna Niwas," Poona 4.

**BHABHA, HORMASJI JEHANGIR, M.A., D. Litt.** J.P., C.I.E., Hon. Pres. Magte., Director of Tata Hydro-Electric Power Supply Co.; Fellow of the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore, deputed as a delegate to the Congress of Imperial Universities 1926 by the Universities of Bombay and Mysore. *b.* 27 June 1852. *m.* Miss Jeral Edaljee Batiwala. *Educ.* : Elphinstone College and in England. Asst. Professor, Elphinstone College, 1874-76; Vice-Principal and Professor of Logic and Ethics, Central College, Bangalore, 1876. Principal, Maharaja's College, Mysore, 1884; Education Secretary to Government, Mysore, 1890; Inspector-General of Education in Mysore, 1895-1909; Munir-ul-Fallin (Mysore) 1909. *Pub.* : Special Report on Manual Training in Schools of General Education; Report on the Education of Parsi Boys, 1920, a Visit to Australian Universities, 1923, a Visit to British Universities, 1926; Modern Cremation and Parsees, 1922. *Address.* : Malakoff Lodge, Mount Pleasant Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay 6.

**BHAIRUN SINGHIJI BAHADUR, COLONEL MAHARAJ SRI SIR, K.C.S.I.,** *b.* 15th September 1879. *Educ.* Mayo College Ajmer. Appointed Companion to H.H. the Maharaja of Bikaner, 1895 and accompanied him in his Indian Tour in 1896. Appointed Member of State Council, 1898 and was from time to time Personal Secretary to His Highness. Senior Member of Council and Secretary for Foreign and Political Department, Mahkma Khass; Foreign Member of Council, Political Member; Vice-President of State Council and the last Cabinet. Also acted as President of Council during H. H.'s visits to Europe. Now in charge of the portfolio consisting of Bikaner Fort, Fort Palace, Badakarichana Devasthan and Government General Records, and copying dept., Bikaner State. Is Hon. Col. of the Sadul Light Infantry and Personal A. D. C. to the Maharaja. *Publications.* : Bhairavillas, Bhairubbinod and Rasikbinod

Son and heir Heiraji Sri Ajit Singhji Sahib being educated at Mayo College, Ajmer. *Address.* Bikaner.

**BHANDARI JAGAN NATH, Rai Bahadur, Raj Ratan, M.A., LL.B.,** Dewan, Idar State. *b.* Jan. 1882. *m.* Shumlati Ved Kunwarji. *Educ.* : Government College, Lahore, and Law College, Lahore. Practised at Ferozepur till 1914; joined Idar State as Private Secretary, 1914; served there till 1922 as Political Secretary and Officiating Dewan; left Service and resumed practice at High Court, Lahore; appointed Dewan, Idar State, 1931. *Address.* : Himmatnagar, Idar State.

**BHARGAVA, RAI BAHADUR, PANDIT JAWAHAR LAL, B.A., LL.B.,** Advocate, High Court, Lahore. *b.* 1st Oct. 1870. *m.* d. of L. Madan Lal, Bhargava of Rewari. *Educ.* : Sirsa M.B. School, Rewari M. B. School, Lahore Mission Coll., Lahore. Government Coll. and Law School, President, Bar Assocn., Hissar; got Darbar Medal and War Loan Sanad; acted as Secretary, India War Relief Fund, The Acropolis Meet Fund, King Edward Memorial Fund; was elected member, Punjab Legislative Council, 1916-20; and Legislative Assembly, 1921-23. Life member, St. John Ambulance Association and Chairman, District Centre at Hissar. *Address.* : Hissar (Punjab).

**BHATE, GOVIND CHIMNAJI, M.A. (Bom.),** *b.* 19 Sept. 1870. Widower. *Educ.* : Deccan College. Professor in Fergusson College, Poona, from 1895 to 1933. Principal and Professor, Willingdon College, Sangli, from 1919. *Publications.* : Principles of Economics, Distant Travels, Lectures on Sociology, Carlyle, Three Philosophers, Philosophy of the Fine Arts. (All in Marathi). Speeches and Essays (in English); Kant and Shankaracharya (in Marathi). *Address.* : Willingdon College Post, Dist. Satara.

**BHATIA, MAJOR SOHAN LAL, M.A., M. D., R. Ch. (Cantab.),** M.R.C.P. (London); F.R.S.E. (1932) F.C.P.S. (Bombay); M.C. (1918). I.M.S., Dean and Prof. of Physiology, Grant Medical College, Bombay. *b.* 5 Aug. 1891. *m.* Rajkishorik. *Educ.* : Cambridge Univ. (Peterhouse), and St. Thomas' Hospital, London. Casualty Officer and Resident Anaesthetist, St. Thomas Hospital, London, Clinical Asst. Children's Department; House Surgeon, Ophthalmic House Surgeon. Joined I.M.S. 1917; saw active service with Egyptian Expeditionary Force (105th Mahratta Light Infantry), 1918; appointed Professor of Physiology, Grant Medical College in 1920 and Dean in 1925. *Publications.* : A number of scientific papers in the Indian Journal of Medical Research and Indian Medical Gazette. *Address.* : "Two Gables", Mount Pleasant Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**BHAVNAGAR, H. H. MAHARAJA KRISHNA KUMAR SINGHI, MAHARAJA OF;** *b.* 19th May 1912, s. father Lt.-Col. H. H. Maharaja Sir Bhavsinhji Takhtashinji, K.C.S.I., July 1910. *Educ.* : Harrow, England. Installed with full powers, 1931; married 1931. *Address.* : Bhavnagar, Kathiawar.

**BHOPAL, H. H. SIKANDER SAULAT NAWAB** IFTIKHARUL-MULK SIR MOHAMMAD HAMIDULAH KHAN, NAWAB OF, G.C.S.I. (1932), G.C.I.FE.

(1929), C.S.I. (1921), G.V.O. (1922), *b.* 9th Sept 1894. is the Ruler of the second most important Mohammedan State of India. *m.* 1905 Her Highness Mamoonah Sultan Shah Banoo Begam Sahiba; succeeded in 1926 mother, Her Highness Nawab Sultan Jahān Begam. G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., C.I., G.D.E. Has three daughters, the eldest of whom Nawab Gouhar-e-Taj-Abida Sultan Begam is the heiress-presumptive. *Address* Bhopal, Central India.

**PHORE, SIR JOSEPH WILLIAM, K.C.I.E., C.B.E.** (1920), C.I.E. (1923), K.C.S.I., J.C.S., *b.* 6th April 1878, *m.* to Margaret Wilkie Stott, M.B. (Ch. B. (St Andrews), M.B.E. *Educ.* Deccan College, Poona, and University College, London. Under Secy., Govt. of Madras, 1910. Dewan of Cochin State, 1914-1919. Dy. Director of Civil Supplies, 1919; Secretary to the High Commr. for India, London, 1920; Ag. High Commr. for India in the United Kingdom, 1922-1923; Secretary to Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands, 1924, and Ag. Member, Viceroy's Executive Council, November 1926 to July 1927. Secretary to Govt. of India, Dept. of Education, Health and Land Records (on deputation with the Statutory Commission on Indian Reforms, 1928-30. Member Viceroy's Executive Council, in charge of Department of Commerce and Railways. *Address* National Bank of India, Madras.

**PHUTTO, KHAN RAHADUR SIR SHAH NAWAZ OBE** (1919), K.I.H. (1924), C.I.E. (1925), K.L. (1929); Minister for Local Self-Government, Bombay. *b.* 1st March 1888. *Educ.* Sind Madrasah and St. Patrick High School, Karachi. President, District Local Board, and M.L.C., Bombay Council. Chairman, Co-operative Bank, District Larkana; and Chairman, Bombay Provincial Simon Committee, Zamindar, Landlord and President, Sind Mahomedan Association, Delegate, Round Table Conference. Member, old Imperial Council Under Muslim Party in Bombay Council. President Sind Azad Conference. *Address* Secretariat, Bombay.

**BILIMORIA, ARDASHIR JAMSETJEE, B.A.,** *b.* 18 September 1864. *Educ.* Chandanwady High School and Elphinstone College, Bombay. Joined Messrs. Tata in 1884. Retired 1921. *Address* C/o Dr. Modi, Cooperage, Fort, Bombay.

**BILIMORIA, DR. RUSTOMJI BOMONJI BA** (Hons.), (1902), M.D. (1909), J.P. *Educ.* Bombay University and Grant Medical College. Was awarded Gold Medal in Surgery in 1907 and a Prize in Midwifery; awarded Grey's Medal for Anatomy. Appointed Tutor in Bacteriology at Grant Medical College, 1907, resigned 1910. Lord Reay Lecturer at Grant Medical College, 1910-1913, has been Hon. Bacteriologist to the Parsee General Hospital from its beginning and has for years been Hon. Physician of the Hospital, acted as Hon. Consulting Visiting Physician to Dr. Rahadur's Sanatorium at Deolali from 1910 till he resigned. Hon. Physician, Goendias Tejpal Hospital has been Examiner, Bombay University, in Bacteriology and in Medicine, founded 21 years ago at Poona a Sanatorium for consumptives whence it was subsequently

removed to Panchgani. *Address* : 37, Apollo Reclamation, Colaba Causeway, Bombay.

**BILLIMORIA, Sir SHAPOORJEE BOMONJEE, J.T. (1928), M.B.E., J.P.,** Partner in the firm of S. B. Billimoria & Co., Accountants and Auditors and Sheriff for 1935. *b.* 27 July 1877. *m.* Jerbal, *d.* of Bhicaji N. Dalal (1906). *Educ.* St. Xavier's College. Honorary Presidency Magistrate, Member, Auditors' Council, Bombay, Member of the City of Bombay Improvement Trust Committee, Vice-President, Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1926-27; President, Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1927-28; Member, Government of India Back Bay Inquiry Committee, 1927-28. President, Indian Chamber of Commerce in Great Britain, 1928-29. Member, Indian Accountancy Board, Trustee, N. M. Wadia Charities, The Parsi Panchayat Funds and Properties, Sir Jamsetjee Jeejeebhoy Charity Funds and a number of other charity trusts and institutions. Nominated by Govt. of Bombay to be a member of the Board of the Bombay Properties of the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore. Member of the Advisory Board of the Sydenham College of Commerce, Bombay, co-opted in 1934 by the Government of Bombay to represent the Bombay Provincial Branch of the Countess of Dufferin Fund, Delhi, held the rank of Dist. Grand Warden of the Grand Lodge of All Scottish Freemasonry in India, is Deputy Grand Superintendent of the Dist. Grand Royal Chapter in India and founder and First Master of Lodge Justice and Peace, (E.C.), appointed Sheriff for 1935. *Address* 13, Cuttle Parade, Colaba, Bombay.

**BJRLEY, FRANK, D.C.M. (1915); M.L.C.** Director, Best & Co., Ltd., Madras and President, Chamber of Commerce, Madras. *b.* 6 July 1883. *m.* Evelyn Clifton of Perth. W. A. Joined Best & Co., Ltd., Madras in 1909. *Address* C/o Best & Co., Ltd., Madras.

**BISWAS, CHARU CHANDRA, C.I.E. (1931)** *us.* of late Asutosh Biswas, Public Prosecutor, 21 Parganas; M.A., B.L. Advocate, Calcutta High Court. *b.* April 21, 1888. *m.* Sm. Subash Biswas *d.* of Mr. S. C. Mallick. *Educ.* Hindi School, Presidency College, Ripon Law College. Enrolled Vakil, High Court, April 18, 1910. Advocate, November, 1924; Ordinary Fellow Calcutta University, and Member of the Syndicate, 1917-22, again from 1926, member of Dacca Board of Secondary Education, 1921-22, again 1928-29; Examiner and Paper Setter, Arts and Law, Calcutta University Professor, University Law College, 1913-21; Commissioner, Calcutta Corporation, 1921-24, and again, Councillor, Calcutta Corporation since 1925; Member, Calcutta Improvement Trust since 1926; Secy. Bhowanipore Ratapaver Association, Founder Secy., South Suburban College, 1916-21; Secy., South Suburban School, Main and Branch, and Sir Rom Mitter Girls' School, Member of Government Bodies of Presidency College, Ripon College Asutosh College; Member of Committee Indian Association, and of Council of National Liberal Federation, President, Khelat Institution, Calcutta, and Jangipara H. E. Sch.

- Dist. Hooghly; Governor and Secretary, Calcutta Blind School; Member, Calcutta Tramways Advisory Committee; was member of Council and for a short time Secretary, National Liberal League, Bengal. Unsuccessfully contested in Liberal interests once for Indian Legislative Assembly (1920), and twice for Bengal Legis. Council (1924 and 1926), from Calcutta constituencies. Elected Member of Leg. Assembly from Calcutta Urban Non-Mahomedan Constituency 1930. Was a delegate to Reserve Bank Committee in London at the invitation of His Majesty's Government, June-August, 1933. *Address*: 58, Puddopukur Road, Bhowanipore, Calcutta.
- BLACKWELL, THE HON. MR JUSTICE, CECIL PATRICK, M.B.E.** (Mil. Div. 1919). High Court Judge, Bombay b 8 November 1881 m to Marguerite Frances, eldest d of the late J A Tilleard, M.V.O. *Educ*: Blackheath Proprietary School and City of London School, Hollier Greek Scholar, Univ. College London, 1901; Classical Exhibition, Wadham College, Oxford 1901; 1st Class Classical Honour Moderations 1903, 2nd Class Litt Hum. 1905; B. A. 1905, Secretary of Oxford Union Society, 1904, President, Wadham College Athletic Club, 1903. Called to Bar at Inner Temple 1907, and went the Northern Circuit Laet T. F. Reserve and on Recruiting Staff and in Ministry of National Service during European War Was Liberal candidate for Hastings in 1914, but resigned on the outbreak of war, contested Kingswintord Division of Staffordshire (Lib.), December 1923, appointed a Painsie Judge of High Court of Bombay 1926. *Address*: "Rylstone" Pedder Road, Bombay.
- BLAKISTON, JOHN FRANCIS.** Officiating District-General of Archaeology b 21 March 1882. *Educ*: Wellington College, England. Architect, entered Archaeological Survey of India, March 1911. *Address*: New Delhi and Simla.
- BLANDY, EDMOND NICOLAS, B.A. (OXON).** Boden Scholar of Sanskrit, Secretary, Finance, Commerce and Marine Departments, Bengal, b 31st July, 1886 m Dorothy Kathleen (nee Marshall). *Educ*: Clifton and Balliol Asst. Magte. and Collr., Dacca, 1910; Sub-Div. Officer, Munshiganj, Dacca, 1912, Secretary to Bengal District Administration Committee 1913; Under-Secretary, Finance Dept. Govt. of Bengal, 1914 in addition Controller of Hostile Firms and Custodian of Enemy Property, 1916, Addl. Dist. and Sessions Judge, Jessore, 1917, Secretary, Provincial Recruiting Board, 1917, and later in addition Controller of Hostile Firms, etc., and Jt. Secretary, Publicity Board, Under-Secretary, Finance Department, Government of India, 1919; Collector of Income-Tax, Calcutta, 1921; Commissioner of Income-Tax, Bengal, 1922; Magte. and Collr., Bakarganj, 1924 to 1926; Magte. and Collr., 24 Parganas, 1928; Deputy Commissioner, Panchajanya, 1928; Secretary to Government of India, Finance Department, 1930, Commissioner, Chittagong Division, 1933. *Address*: Legal Club, Calcutta.
- BLASCHECK, ARTHUR DAVID.** Fellow of Coopers Hill, (1900), D. Occ. Munich (1910), Inspector-General of Forests to the Govt. of India b 16th Jan 1879 m Helen 2nd d. of the late C. Fabronie of Bockslute. *Educ*: Felsed School, Royal Indian Engineering College, Coopers Hill, Indian Forest Service, Punjab, 1900, Chief Conservator of Forests, Punjab, 1929, Inspector-General of Forests to the Govt. of India and President, Forest Research Institute and College, 1930. *Address*: Dehra Dun, U.P.
- BLUNT, HON. SIR EDWARD ARTHUR HENRY, K.C.I.E., O.B.E., B.A., I.C.S.** Member of Executive Council, United Provinces b 11 March 1877, m. Ada, d of C. H. Stone, R.N. two ds, one s. *Educ*: Marlborough College and Corpus Christi College, Oxford. Served in U.P. as Asst. Commr. and Asst. Magistrate, and Collector; Under-Secretary to Govt. and Superintendent Census Operation, on special duty in Finance Department of Govt. of India, 1912-13, Settlement Officer in 1915; Director of Civil Supplies in 1918; Director of Industries, 1919; Financial Secretary to U.P. Govt., 1920-31, appointed Member of Executive Council, 1931. *Publications*: "Christian Tombs and Monuments" of Historical interest in the U.P. (1911), Caste System of Northern India, (1912). *Address*: Bandaria Bagh House, Lucknow.
- BLUNT, LESLIE.** Sonator b 29 Dec 1876 m Kathleen, 2nd d of the late Dr. Thonnton of Margate. *Educ*: Rugby. Semi-professional in Cragge Blunt and Grace. *Address*: 50, Pedder Road, Bombay.
- BOAG, GEORGE TOWNSEND, M.A. (Cambridge), C.I.E.** (1928) I.C.S., Member, Indian Tatt. Board, b. November 12, 1884. *Educ*: Westminster (1897 to 1903), and Trinity College, Cambridge, (1903 to 1907) Passed into the I.C.S. in 1907 and joined the Service in Madras in 1908. *Address*: Madras Club, Madras.
- BOILEAU, COLONEL COMMANDANT GUY HAMILTON, C.B. (1919), C.M.G. (1917), D.S.C. (1915).** Chief Engineer, Western Command, b 27 Sep 1870, m Violet Mary (Fergusson) *Educ*: Christ's Hospital, R.M.A., Woolwich. Active Service W. Africa, 1892, Chital Relict. 1895; China, 1899; Great War France, 1914-19; Afghan War, 1919. *Address*: Quetta.
- BOMON-BEHRAH, SIR JEHANGIR BOMONJI, K.T. (1931), B.A., LL.B., J.P. (Solicitor),** Bombay Merchant b 7 July 1868 *Educ*: St. Xavier's and Elphinstone College. Jurisprudence Prizeman and Narayan Vasudev Scholar. Practised as an Attorney for about 20 years, then became partner in C. MacDonald & Co., and was there for 5 years. Gave up business to do public service. Became member of Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1919, member of Standing Committee, 1921-22 to 1926-27 and 1928-29; Chairman, Standing Committee, 1928-29; Chairman, Schools Committee, Jan to March 1928 and January to December 1929, Chairman of Law, Procedure and Elections Committee, 1930-31, Chairman, Advisory Committee, J.J. and other Hospitals, Representative of Bombay Municipal Corporation on G.I.P. Advisory Committee and

President of Corporation, and First Mayor of Bombay, 1931-32. Honorary Presidency Single sitting Magistrate. Delegate, Parsi Chief Matrimonial Court. Director of several Joint Stock Companies. Address: "Behntani," opposite Colaba P. O. Colaba, Bombay.

**BOMBAY, BISHOP OF.** See Acland, Rt. Rev. Richard Dyke.

**BOSE, SIR JAGADIS CHANDRA, Kt., cr. 1917** C.I.E., 1903; C.S.I., 1911; M.A. (Cantab.), D.Sc. (Lond.); LL.D., F.R.S., Corresponding Member, Academy of Science, Vienna; Founder Director of Bose Research Institute. *b.* 30 Nov. 1858; *Educ.*: Calcutta; Christ's College, Cambridge; Delegate to International Scientific Congress, Paris, 1900; scientific member of deputation to Europe and America, 1907, 1914 and 1919. Published series of papers on Electric waves and other electric phenomena. (Proc. Roy. Society.) Former Member Committee of Intellectual Co-operation, League of Nations. *Publications*: Response in the Living and Non-living; Plant Response, Electro-physiology of Plants, Irritability of Plants; Life Movements of Plants, Vols. I and II; Life Movements in Plants, Vols. III and IV; The Ascent of Sap; The Physiology of Photosynthesis. Nervous Mechanism of Plants, Motor Mechanism of Plants, Plant Autographs and their Revelations, Tropic Movement and Growth of Plants. *Address*: Bose Institute, Calcutta.

**BRABOURNE, 5th BARON, cr. 1880** MICHAEL HERBERT RUDOLPH KNATCHBULL, G.C.I.E. M.C., Governor of Bombay, since 1933, *b.* 8th May 1895. *s.* of 4th Baron and Helena *d.* of late H. von Plesch-Brummingen, Imperial Councillor, Vienna; *s.* father 1933. *m.* 1919 Lady Doreen Geraldine Browne, *y. d.* of the 6th Marquess of Sligo *Educ.*: Wellington, R.M.A., Woolwich. Served European War, 1915-18 (despatches three, M.C.). M.P. (U) Ashford Division, Kent, 1931-33. Parliamentary Private Secretary to Secretary of State for India, 1932-33. *Heir*: S. Hon. Norton Cecil Michael Knatchbull, *b.* 11 February 1922. *Address*: Government House, Bombay.

**BRADFIELD, ERNEST WILLIAM CHARLES** Lieut.-Colonel, M.B., M.S., F.R.C.S., O.B.E. (1918). C.I.E. (1928) A.D.M.S., Peshawar District *b.* May 28, 1880. *m.* Margaret Annie Barnard *Educ.*: King Edward's School, Birmingham; St. Mary's Hospital and St. Bartholomew's Hospital London. *Address*: Peshawar, N. W. F. Province.

**BRAHMACHARI, Sir Upendra Nath, Kt., cr. 1934** Rai Bahadur, *cr.* 1911, Kaiser-i-Hind (Gold), 1924; M.A. M.D., Ph.D., F.A.S.B., Professor of Tropical Medicine, Carmichael Medical College, Calcutta, Physician, Chittaranjan Hospital, Calcutta, Consulting Physician, Research Worker, President, Indian Committee, International Society for Microbiology, Vice-President, Asiatic Society of Bengal, Vice-Chairman, Board of Trustees, Indian Museum, Hon. Vice-President, Indian Association for the Cultivation of Science,

President, Society of Biological Chemists, India; Chairman, Board of Industries, Bengal; Founder, Brahmachari Research Institute, Calcutta, Hon. Vice-President, Indian Red Cross Society; Vice-Chairman, Council of the Imperial Library, Calcutta; Member, Court of the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore; Fellow, University of Calcutta, Fellow, Royal Society of Medicine, London; Fellow, Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, London; Hon. Fellow, State Medical Faculty of Bengal, Fellow, Indian Chemical Society. *b.* 7th June 1875 *m.* 1898, Nani Bala Devi; two *s.*, two *d.* *Educ.*: Hughli College, Bengal; Presidency College and Medical College, Calcutta Teacher of Materia Medica, Dacca Medical School (1901), Teacher of Medicine, Campbell Medical School, Calcutta (1905-23), Research Worker under Indian Research Fund Association (1920-26), Discoverer of an organic antimalarial for the treatment and prophylaxis of kala-azar, Physician, Medical College Hospitals, Calcutta (1923-27), President, Asiatic Society of Bengal (1928-29), Secretary, Medical Section, Asiatic Society of Bengal for several years; President, Medical and Veterinary Section, Indian Science Congress (1930), Member, Council of Tropical Medicine, International Congress of Medicine London (1913); President, Indian Provincial Medical services Association (1929-32), Formerly member, Provincial Malaria Committee, Bengal, Formerly Member, of the Council of Medical Registration of Bengal, Formerly Member, Governing Body of the State Medical Faculty of Bengal Late Hon. Assistant Surgeon to the Viceroy and Governor-General of India. *Publications*:- Studies on Haemolysis, Kala-azar in Dr Carl Meuse's Handbuch der Tropenkrankheiten, Treatise on Kala-azar, numerous articles in Indian Journal of Medical Research, Indian Medical Gazette, Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, Journal of the Indian Chemical Society, Bio-chemical Journal, British Medical Journal, Lancet, Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, Journal of Pharmacology and Experimental Therapeutics, American Journal of Tropical Medicine, Transactions of the Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, Indian Journal of Medicine, Calcutta Medical Journal, Transactions of the Far Eastern Association of Tropical Medicine Comptes Rendus, Congress International de Medicine Tropicale, D'Hygiene, Cancer (1928), subjects including Chemistry and Chemotherapy of organic antonials, Chemistry and Chemotherapy of quinoline compounds Kala-azar, dermal leishmaniasis, black water fever, influenza, haemolysis, anopheles, &c. *Address*: 8213, Cornwallis Street Calcutta

**BRAY, SIR EDWARD HUGH, Kt., cr. 1917** Senior Partner, Gillanders, Arbuthnot & Co. President, Bengal Chamber of Commerce, Member of Imperial Legislative Council, Controller of Contracts, Army Headquarters *b.* 15 Apr. 1874; *m.* 1912, Constance, *d.* of Sir John Graham, 1st Bt. *Educ.*: Charterhouse, Trinity College, Cambridge *Address*: Gillander House, Calcutta.



**BRAYNE, ALBERT FREDERIC LUCAS, M.A.** (Glas.), B.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. 1923, Indian Civil Service, *b.* 1 April 1884. *m.* 1909, Mary, *e.d.* of James Thomson, M.D. Irvine, Ayrshire. *Educ.*: Irvine, Royal Academy, Glasgow University, Oxford (Trinity College). Appointed I.C.S., Bombay, 1908; Assistant Collector, Satara, 1908-1913; Superintendent, Land Records, 1913-1916; Under-Secretary and Deputy Secretary to Bombay Government, Revenue and Financial Departments, 1916-20. Subsequently Deputy Secretary, Finance Department, Government of India and in 1922-23 attached to the Income Tax Committee on Retrenchment. Financial Adviser, Posts and Telegraphs, 1923-24; Financial Adviser, Military Finance, 1924-29. Offg. Secretary, Finance Department, 1928-27, and again in 1931-32; also Army Department, 1928. Retrenchment Officer, Government of India 1931. Chairman, Sind Conference and on special duty in the India Office, 1932; Secretary to Indian Delegation to Monetary and Economic Conference, 1933. *Address*: India Office, London.

**BRAYNE, FRANK LUGARD, M.C.** (1918), Commissioner, Rural Reconstruction Punjab *b.* Jan. 6, 1882. *m.* Iris Goodeve Goble, 1920. *Educ.*: Monkton Combe School and Pembroke Coll., Cambridge. Joined I.C.S., 1905; Military Service, France, Palestine, etc., 1915-19. M.C. 1918. *Publications*: Village Uplift in India (1928). *Socrates in an Indian Village* (Oxford Univ. Press); *The Remaking of Village India* (being the second edition of Village Uplift), 1929, (Oxford Univ. Press). *The Boy Scout in the village*, Pitts: A scheme of Rural Reconstruction, (Uttar Chand Kapur Lahore 1931). *Socrates*, presbys in India and The Indian and the English village (Oxford University Press) 1932. *Village Dynamo* (R. S. M. Gulab Singh & Sons, Lahore) 1934. *Rural Reconstruction—A Note* (Superintendent, Government Printing, Lahore, 1934). *Address*: Lahore Punjab, and Great Ryburgh Norfolk.

**BRAYSHAY, MAURICE WILLIAM, M.Sc.**, (Leeds) A.M. Inst. C.E. M. I. E. (India), Agent, B. B. and C. I. Ry. *b.* 7 March 1883. *Educ.*: Ripon Grammar School, 1895-1900, and Leeds University, 1900-1903. Training in Royal Dockyard Chatham, 1903-5; Apptd. Asstt. Engineer, Indian P.W.D. (Railways) 1905; Asst. Engineer, Eastern Bengal Railway, 1905-09, Assistant and Executive Engineer under Sir Robert Gales on the construction of the Sara Bridge over the Ganges, 1909-15; Assistant Agent, North-Western Railway, 1915-17. Dy. Controller, Indian Munitions Board, 1917-18. Assistant Secretary Railway Board, 1918-24; Dy. Agent, B. B. & C. I. Railway, 1924. Member, Railway Board, 1929. Agent, B. B. & C. I. Railway, 1932. Offg. Chief Commissioner, Railway Board 1933. *Address*: Bombarci, Altamont Road, Bombay.

**COMFIELD, ROBERT STONEHOUSE, Mr.** (Justice, B.A., (Cantab), Bar-at-Law; Judge, High Court, Bombay. *b.* 1 Dec. 1882. *m.* Isabel Louisa nee Linton. *Educ.*: City of London School and Christ's College, Cambridge, appointed to Indian Civil Service, 1905; Judge, High Court, November 1929. *Address*: Murrayfield, Malabar Hill, Bombay

**BROWN, THE REV. ARTHUR ERNEST, M.A.** (Cantab.), B.Sc. (London), C.I.E. (1926) Missionary (Wesleyan Methodist). *b.* 17 May 1882. *m.* E. Gertrude Parsons, M.A. *d.* of T. L. Parsons, Esq., Four Oaks, Warwickshire in 1908. *Educ.*: Stationer's Company's School, London; Kingswood School, Bath (1895-1901). Trinity Hall, Cambridge (Scholar). Entered Wesleyan Methodist Ministry and joined Wesleyan College, Bankura in January 1905; became Principal in 1917; Nominated Fellow of Calcutta University, 1921; General Superintendent, Wesleyan Mission in Bengal, 1924-29. Chairman, Bankura Municipality, 1934. *Publication*: Translation from Bengali of "The Cage of Gold" by Sita Devi. *Address*: Wesleyan College, Bankura, B. N. Ity.

**BUCK, SIR EDWARD JOHN, O.B.E.** (1918), C.B.E., (1918) Kt. (June 1929) late Reuter's Agent with Government of India now adviser to Associated Press of India, Chairman, Associated Hotels of India, Pelman Institute (India), and Director, Boroach Timber Co. *b.* 1882; *m.* Annie Margaret, *d.* of late General Sir R. M. Jennings, K.C.B. *Educ.*: St. John's College, Hurstpierpoint. Was in business in Australia Assistant and Joint Secretary, Countess of Dufferin's Fund for 28 years. Hon. Sec., Executive Committee "Our Day" in India 1917-28. *Publication*: "Simla, Past and Present" (two Editions). *Address*: Simla.

**BUCKLAND, SIR PHILIP LINDSAY, Kt.**, *cr.* 1926; Judge, High Court, Calcutta, since 1919. *Educ.*: Eton and New College, Oxford. *m.* Mary, *d.* of Livingstone Barday, Called to the Bar Inner Temple, 1896. Practised in High Court, Calcutta. *Publication*: Text Book on the Indian Companies Act, 1913. *Address*: Bengal Club, Calcutta.

**BUNDI, H. H. MAHARAO RAJA, SIR RAGHUBIR SINGHI BAHADUR, G.O.S.I.**, 1919; K.C.S.I. *cr.* 1897, G.C.I.E. *cr.* 1900, G.C.V.O. *cr.* 1911; *b.* 26 Sept. 1869. S. 1889. *Address*: Bundi, Rajputana.

**BURDON, SIR ERNEST, B.A.** Oxon; K.C.I.E. (1934) C.I.E. (1921), C.S.I. (1926). Knighthood (1931); Auditor-General in India, *b.* 27 Jan 1881. *m.* Mary (died 1934) *d.* of Rev W. Fairweather, D.D. Dunnikier, Manse, Kirkcaldy, Fife, *Educ.*: Edinburgh Academy; University College, Oxford (Scholar). Entered Indian Civil Service, 1905, Financial Under-Secretary to Punjab Government, 1911, and to Government of India, 1914, Financial Adviser, Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force, 1918-19; Financial Adviser, Military Finance, Govt. of India; Member of Indian Munitions Board, and of Imperial Legis. Council, India, 1919; Secretary to Government of India, Army Department and Member of Legislative Assembly, 1922-26; Secretary to Government of India, Finance Department, and Member of Council of State, 1927-29. *Address*: Simla and New Delhi.

**BURDWAN, SIR BIJAY CHAND MAHTAB, MAHARAJADHIRAJA BAHADUR OF, G.C.I.E.** *cr.* 1924, K.C.S.I. *cr.* 1911, K.C.I.E. *cr.* 1909,

- I.O.M., *cr.* 1909, F.R.G.S., F.R.S.A., F.R.C.I., F.N.B.A., M.R.A.S.; Hon. LL.D. Camb and Edin. 1926 *b.* 19 Oct. 1881; a Member of 3rd Class in Civil Division of Indian Order of Merit for conspicuous courage displayed by him in the Overtown Hall, Calcutta, 7 Nov. 1908; adopted by late Maharajahadunaja and succeeded, 1887, being installed in independent charge of zemindari, 1903, management in intervening years carried on by his father, the late Raja Bun Bibari Kapur: two *s.*, two *d.* Burdwan (the senior Hindu House in Bengal) ranks first in wealth and importance among the great Bengal zemindaris. Has travelled much in India, made a tour through Central Europe, and visited British Isles in 1906, when he was received by King Edward; a Member of Imperial Legislative Council, 1909-12, Bengal Legislative Council, 1907-18, temp. Member of the Bengal Executive Council-1918, Member of the Bengal Executive Council, 1919-24; Vice-President, Bengal Executive Council, from March 1922 to April 1924; Member of the Indian Reforms Enquiry Committee, 1924; Member of the Indian Taxation Enquiry Committee, 1924-25; a nominated member of the Council of State, 1926; Delegate from India to the Imperial Conference, London, 1926, when he was received by King George V. Received the Freedom of the Cities of Manchester, Edinburgh and Stoke-on-Trent, 1926. Trustee of the Indian Museum, 1908; President, Agri. Horticultural Society of India, Calcutta, 1911 and 1912; President of the British Indian Association, Calcutta, 1911-18; again from 1925 to 1927; Trustee of the Victoria Memorial Calcutta since 1914, (Chairman, Calcutta Imperial King-Emperor George V. and Queen Empress Mary) Reception Fund Committee, 1911-12. President of the Bengal Volunteer Ambulance Corps and of the Bengalee Regiment Committee during the War. *Publications*: Vijaya Gita, and various other Bengali poetical works, and dramas, Studies Impressions (the Diary of a European Tour); Meditations; The Indian Horizon; etc. *Hon.* Maharajahadunaja Kumar Sahab Uday Chand Mahab, B.A., Dewan Raj of the Burdwan Raj since 1927; Manager of the Burdwan Raj Wards Estate since 1930; Private Secretary to the Maharajahadunaja Bahadur at the Imperial Conference, London, 1926 *b.* 14 July 1905. *Address*: The Palace, Burdwan Bijn Manzil, Alipore, Calcutta, The Retreat, Kousong, Bengal; Rosetank, Darjeeling; Mosapher Manzil, Agra, U. P., etc.
- BURLEY, DR. GEORGE WILLIAM, Wh. Ex.** 1906, B.Sc. (Engineering) (London), 1921, D.Sc. (London), 1927; M.I.Mech.E., 1923, M.I.E., 1923; M.A.S. Mech.E., 1926; M.R.S.T. (1929), Principal and Professor of Mechanical Engineering, Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute, Matunga, Bombay *b.* 1885, *m.* Ella Elizabeth, *ed.* Harry Turton. *Educ.* Sheffield University College and Sheffield University (Applied Science Department) Asst. Engineer, Yorkshire Electric Power Co., Engineering Research Student, Sheffield University, Lecturer in Engineering and head of Machine Tool and Cutting Tool Research Departments, Sheffield University,

Technical Manager, Guy Motors, Wolverhampton; and Lecturer in Electric Engineering, Wolverhampton Technical College. *Publications* (Books) Lathes: their construction & Operation; The Testing of Machine Tools; Machine and Fitting Shop Practice; Principles and Practice of Toothed Gear Wheel Cutting, (Papers) On Machine Tool Design before the Sheffield Society of Engineers and Metallurgists; on Cutting Tools before the Institution of Mechanical Engineers; and on Automatic Machine Tools and Mass Production before the Institution of Engineers (India), *Technical Articles*: Upwards of 200 on various Engineering subjects in the Technical Press of England, America and India. *Address* V. J. T. Institute, Matunga, Bombay.

**BURNS, WILLIAM, D.Sc. (Edin.), I.A.S., Director of Agriculture, Bombay Presidency.** *b.* July 6, 1881. *m.* Margaret Forrest Aitchison, 1912. *Educ.* Edinburgh University, Reading College, Assistant Lecturer in Botany 1907-8. Indian Agricultural Service, Economic Botanist to Bombay Government 1908-1933, Principal, Poona Agricultural College (in addition) 1922-1933, Joint Director of Agriculture 1926-27. *Publications*: Botanical, Agricultural, Horticultural, and Nature Study papers. *Address*, Poona.

**BURT, BRYCE CHUDLEIGH, C.I.E., M.B.E., B.Sc. (Lond.), I.A.S., Agricultural Expert, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research.** *b.* April 29, 1881, *m.* 1906. *Educ.*: Univ. Coll., London, Assistant Lecturer, Liverpool University, 1902-4; Trinidad, British West Indies, 1904-7. Entered the Indian Agricultural Service, January 1908; Dy. Director of Agriculture, United Provinces 1908-21; Director of Industries, United Provinces, (in addition), 1912-15. Secretary, Indian Central Cotton Committee, 1921-28; Director of Agriculture, Bihar and Orissa, 1928-29. Official Adviser to Indian Delegation, Imperial Economic Conference, Ottawa, May to September 1932. Elected as Vice-Chairman, Indian Council of Agricultural Research, June 1933. Aug. 1933 and Oct. to Decr. 1934. *Address*: 1, York Road, New Delhi and Middle Lands Simla.

**BYRAMJEE JEEJEEBHAY, Sir, Kt. (1928),** eldest son of Rustomjee Byramjeejeebhoy, Landlord and Merchant, large landed proprietor owning 9,000 acres in Salsette, *b.* 28th Feb. 1881. *m.* Jorai Jamsettejee Cursetjee, grand daughter of Sir Jamsettejeejeebhoy, 2nd Baronet. *Educ.* St. Xavier's School and College, Bombay J.P. (1908), Hon. Pres. Magt., 1908-1915. Delegate Parsi Chief Matrimonial Court, (1909-1925), Chairman, Standing Committee of Bombay Municipal Corporation (1924) Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation from 1914, Member, Bombay Board of Film Censors from 1924; Member, Govt. of India Committee for Conditional Release of Prisoners 1924; Chairman, Byramjeejeebhoy Parsi Charitable Institution; President, 32nd Bombay Parsi Pioneers Boy Scouts and Vice-President, Bombay Presidency Released Prisoner-Aid Society. Donated a sum of Rs. 2,00,000 for the foundation of an Hospital for Children it being the first of its kind in India. Chairman

of the Governor's Hospital Fund, Bombay. Sheriff of Bombay for 1927. President, Landlords' Association, Bombay; and Vice-President, Society for the Protection of Children in Western India. President Bombay Boy Scouts Local Association. *Address*: The Cliff, Ridge Road, Bombay.

**BYRT, ALBERT HENRY**, Special Correspondent for *Times of India*, *Daily Mail* and *Morning Post*, in Delhi and Simla. *b.* 18 March 1881, *m.* Dorothy Muriel, only *d.* of Mr. and Mrs. Stafford Thorne. Kingston-on-Thames, one *s.* two *d.* *Educ.* Privately. Articled to editor, *Bath Chronicle* and afterwards went to *Survey Advertiser*. Joined editorial staff of *Times of India* 11 June 1901. Assistant Editor 1911, Correspondent at Government of India Headquarters since 1923, Acting Editor October 1926-February 1927. *Address*: Imperial Delhi Gymkhana Club, New Delhi and United Service Club Simla.

**CARRNS, JAMES, OBE, M.A., MB., Ch.B.** (Glas.), D.P.H. (Camb.), D.T.M. & H. (Eng.), Chief Medical and Health Officer, North Western Railway. *b.* 12th July 1885. *Educ.*: University of Glasgow. House Surgeon, House Physician, Glasgow Royal Infirmary and Victoria Infirmary, Glasgow, Asst. to Professor of Anatomy, Glasgow University, Resident Physician, Richhill and Knightswood Hospitals, Glasgow; Sanitary Officer, 34th General Hospital, Major R.A.M.C. (Temp.); Dy. Assistant Director, Medical Services (Sanitary), 8th Lucknow Division; Senior Assistant Health Officer, Bombay Municipality, Principal Medical and Health Officer, G.T.P. Railway and Major, Auxiliary Force Medical Corps. *Address*: C/o The Agent, North-Western Railway, Headquarters Office, Empress Road, Lahore.

**CALCUTTA, BISHOP OF**, MOST REV. FOSB WESTCOTT, D.D. *b.* 23 October 1863, *s.* of the Rt. Rev. B. F. Westcott (late Bishop of Durham). *Educ.*: Cheltenham and Peterhouse, Cambridge. Joined the S. P. G. Mission, Cawnpore, 1889. Bishop of Chota Nagpore, 1905. Bishop of Calcutta and Metropolitan of India, Burma and Ceylon, 1919. *Address*: Calcutta.

**CLIDER, CHARLES CUMMING, B.Sc.** (Agr.) F.L.S. Superintendent, Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta; Superintendent, Cinchona Cultivation in Bengal, and Director, Botanical Survey of India, Calcutta. *b.* 3 Dec. 1884, *m.* Lilian Margaret Reid, *d.* of James Reid, Esq., Aberdeen, Scotland. *Educ.*: Logic School Moravians, Gordon's College, Aberdeen, University of Aberdeen; North of Scotland College of Agriculture, University of Berlin; Botanisches Institut, Dhalom, Germany; Landwirtschaftliche Hochschule, Berlin. Curator, Herbarium, Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta. Secretary, Board of Scientific Advice for India; Superintendent, Gardens and Plantations in Bengal and Burma; and Director, Botanical Survey of India. *Publications*: Various Reports and Records; Editor, Report of Board of Scientific Advice; Annals, Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta; Records of the Botanical Survey of India. *Address*: Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta.

**CAMBATA, SHIVAN CAWASJI, J.P.** Justice of Peace and Honorary Presidency Magistrate for the City of Bombay. Honorary Magistrate Andheri. Chairman of the Versova Beach Sanitary Committee. President, Society of Honorary Magistrates of the Bombay Suburban District. Delegate to the Parsi Matrimonial Court Bombay. Member of the Bombay Municipal Corporation and several other public bodies and commercial associations. Managing Director of SHIVAN C. Cambata & Co. Ltd. Bombay. Director of the Hudanrah Collieries, Ltd., Director of several other well-known commercial firms, etc. Merchant, Government and Railway Contractor. A promoter in the Central Provinces Coal Industry. *Address*: Cook's Building, 221, Hornby Road, Fort Bombay.

**CAMPBELL, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE ARCHIBALD, B.A.**, Punsie Judge, High Court, Lahore. *b.* 18 Jan. 1877 *m.* Violet, youngest *d.* of the late Sir Cecil Beadon, K.C.S.I., Lt.-Governor of Bengal. *Educ.*: Harrow and Pembroke Coll., Cambridge. Entered I.C.S. (Punjab), 1901, Asstt. Commr., Registrar, Chief Court, 1912, Olig. Dist. and Sessions Judge, 1918, Addl. Judge, High Court, 1921; Permanent Judge, 1925. *Address*: Lahore.

**CAROE, CECIL NIELS, B.A.** (Oxon), Solicitor. *b.* 23 Aug. 1878. *Educ.* Private and Univ. College, Oxford. *Address*: 1, Park Hill, Bandra.

**CASSELS, GENERAL SIR ROBERT ARCHIBALD, G.C.B. (1933), C.S.I., D.S.O., G.O.C.** in Command Northern Command, and (1930) *b.* 15 March 1876 *m.* Miss F. E. Jackson (1904) Served in the European war, including Egypt and Mesopotamia. Commanded Peshawar District, 1923-1927; Adjutant-General in India, 1928-29. *Address*: H. Q. Northern Command, Rawalpindi and Munce.

**CATER, SIR ALEXANDER NORMAN LEY, K.C.I.E.** (1934), Agent to the Governor-General, Baluchistan. *b.* 15 June 1880. *Educ.*: Wellington College, Christ's College, Cambridge. Entered I.C.S., 1901, C.I.E., 1930. *Address*: The Residency, Quetta.

**CATRY, DR. HECTOR, O.C.**, Catholic Bishop of Lahore, since March 1928. *b.* 1889, Belgium. *Educ.*: Scaphe School, Bruges. Joined the Capuchin Order at Engelen, 1907; ordained priest, 1911; came to India, 1920. *Address*: 1, Lawrence Road, Lahore.

**CHAIN SINGH, RAO BHADUR, M.A., LL.B., F.R.E.S.**, Thakur of Pokran (Princely Noble) a jagir of over 1,000 sq. miles area in Jodhpur State, and Taluqdar of Rahpur (District Tareh), Oudh. *b.* 5 Feb. 1889. *Educ.*: Canning College, Lucknow and Muir Central College, Allahabad. Enrolled Allahabad High Court Bar, 1911. Judge, Court of Sardars, 1911-1922, Punsie Judge, Chief Court, 1922-1927, Chief Judge, Chief Court, 1927-1929; Minister in charge of Justice and Education, Government of Jodhpur since 1929, also President, Marwar Soldiers' Board and Red Cross Society (Jodhpur Branch); Member, Governing Bodies of Lucknow, Benares and Agra Universities. *Address*: Pokaran House, Jodhpur and The Fort Pokaran.

- CHAMAN LALL, DIWAN**, ex-M.L.A. b. 1892. *Educ.*: at Convent Muree; Gordon Mission College, Rawalpindi; Private Tutors at Folkestone, London and Paris. Joined the Middle Temple in 1910; finished his Bar Final in 1914; took Honours Degree, in Jurisprudence from Jesus College, Oxford, 1917; spent 1918-1919 touring England in connection with the Home Rule Deputation headed by Mr. Tilak, was appointed General Editor of *Coterie*, a London quarterly of Art and Literature; returned to India in 1920; joined the staff of the *Bombay Chronicle* as Asstt. Editor; founded the All-India Trade Union Congress in 1920. Member, Legislative Assembly, 1923-30. Founder the *Daily and Weekly Nation* (Newspaper); Adviser, Labour Delegate, International Lab. Conf., Geneva, 1925; Labour Delegate, International Labour Conf., Geneva, 1928; Parliamentary Delegate, Indian Delegation to Canada, 1928. Member, Royal Commission on Labour in India, 1929-1931; offered membership Round Table Conference, 1930 but declined; resigned from the Legis. Assembly, 1930 on Tariff issue; President, Sind Provincial Conference, 1929. President, North-Western Railway Recognised (Registered) Union since 1929; President All-India Telegraph Workmen's Union, since 1929; President, All-India Postal and R.M.S. Association, 1930. President, All-India Postman and Menial Staff Association, 1930; succeeded from All-India Trade Union Congress and as Chairman of secessionists helped to found All-India Trade Union Federation. Labour Delegate, International Labour Conference Bureau, 1932. *Publication*: "Coolie or the Story of Capital and Labour in India." *Address*: Lahore (Punjab).
- CHAMNEY, LT.-COL. HENRY, C.M.G.**, 1900; Principal, Police Training College, Surdab. b. Shillelagh, co. Wicklow. *m.* 1st, 1907. Hon. Cecilia Mary Barnwell (*d.* 1908); *sister* of 18th Lord Trimleston; 2nd, 1913, Alice, *d.* of Col. W. E. Bellingham of Castle Bellingham, co. London. *Educ.*: Monaghan Diocesan School. Served South Africa 1900, first as Major Commanding Lumsden's Horse, and later with South African Constabulary; joined Indian Police, 1909; accompanied the relief column to Manipur in 1891. *Address*: Police Training College, Surdab, Rajshahi, Bengal.
- CHANDA KAMINI KUMAR, M.A.** (1886), B.L., M. L. A., Advocate, High Court, Calcutta, b. Sept. 1862. *m.* Chandraprabha Chaudhuri. *Educ.*: Presidency Coll., Calcutta. Formerly a member of the Assam Council and Governor-General's Council and later of the Legislative Assembly; Fellow, Calcutta University. *Publications*: Presidential Address, 1st Surma Valley Conference, 1906; Presidential Address, Special Session, Bengal Provincial Conference, 1919; Presidential Address, Allahabad Postal and R. S. M. Conference, 1924, Chairman, Reception Committee, Literary Conference, 1914-1915 and 1928; Chairman, Municipality Silchar; Chairman, Silchar Co-operative Town Bank. *Address*: Silchar, Assam.
- CHANDAVARKAR, NITHAL NARAYAN**, Vice-chancellor of Bombay University, eldest s. of the late Sir Narayan Ganesh Chandavarkar, B.A. (Cantab); *Matus*, Trip. Pt. I. (1909); *Nat. Sc. Trip. Pt. I.* (1911); *Hist. Trip. Pt. II.* (1912); *Barrister-at-Law* of Lincoln's Inn, 1913; Assistant, N. Sirur & Co. Cotton Mill Agents, b. 26 Nov. 1887 *m.* Vatsalabai, 3rd *d.* of Rao Sahib M. V. Kalkini of Karwar (N. Kanara). *Educ.*: Aivan B. S. High School and Elphinstone High School, Elphinstone College, Bombay; and King's College, Cambridge, Advocate, Bombay High Court, 1913-20; Acting Professor of History, Elphinstone College, Bombay, July to October 1915; joined the firm of N. Sirur & Co. 1920, Elected Councillor, Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1926, re-elected, 1929 and 1932; Chairman, Law Committee, 1928-29, Chairman, Standing (Finance) Committee, 1929-30; Chairman, Revenue Committee, 1930-31; Mayor of Bombay, 1932-33. Appointed Vice-chancellor, University of Bombay, April 1933. *Address*, 41, Pedder Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- CHARANJIT SINGH, THE HON'BLE RAJA** (1932), Chief of Punjab and Member, Kapurthala Ruling Family, Member Council of State, Duhlar, 1903, Coronation, 1911. Duhlar, 1911. b. 1883. s. of Kanwar Sohel Singh. *Educ.*: Jullundur, Chief's College, Lahore; Govt. College, Lahore. *Address*, Charanjit Castle, Jullundur City; Chadwick, Simla, S. W.; 5 Mansingh Road, New Delhi.
- CHARKHARI, H. H. MAHARAJA-DEHRAJ SIPAIDHAR-UL-MULK MAHARAJA ARIMARDAN SINGH JUDHO BAHADUR**, b. Jan. 1903, s. 1920. *Educ.*: Mayo Coll., Ajmer; invested with full Ruling Powers on December 6th, 1924. *Address*: Charkhari State, Bundelkhand.
- CHATTERJEE, SIR ATUL CHANDRA, G.C.I.E** (1933), K.C.S.I. (1920), K.C.I.E (1925) Member of the India Council 1931. b. 24 Nov. 1874 *m.* 1 Vina Mookerjee (deceased) (2) Gladys M. Broughton, O.B.E., M.A., D. Sc. *Educ.*: Hare School and Presidency Coll., Calcutta, and King's Coll., Cambridge; First in Hist. Calcutta B.A., B.A. with Honours (Cambridge); Hon. LL.D. (Edinburgh); First in Hist. I.C.S. Open Competition. Entered I.C.S. 1897; served in U. P. Special inquiry into industries in U. P., 1907-08; Registrar, Co-operative Societies, U. P., 1912-16; Revenue Sec., U. P. Govt., 1917-18; Ch. Sec., U. P. Govt., 1919; Govt. of India delegate to International Labour Conf., Washington, 1919 and Geneva, 1921, 1924-1933; (President, International Labour Conference, 1927) and to League of Nations Assembly, 1925. President, Governing Body, International Labour Office, 1933; Vice-President of the Economic Consultative Committee of the League of Nations; Member, Permanent Opium Board of League of Nations has been Member of Imperial Economic Committee, 1925-1931; Indian Government Delegate to London Naval Conference, 1930. Member, Munitions and Industries Board, 1920; Secretary to the Government of India, Department of Industries, 1921; Member of the Viceroy's Executive Council in Charge of Industries and Labour; Member of the Legislative Assembly, 1921-24. High Commissioner for India in London, 1925-31. Leader.

Indian Delegation to Imperial Conference, Ottawa, 1932. *Publications*: Note on the Industries of the United Provinces (1909). *Address*: The Athenaeum, Waterloo Place, London, S. W. 1.

CHATTERJEE, SISIR CHANDRA, M. D. (Edin.). M. R. C. P. (Edin.), D. P. H. (Univ. Edin.). Chief Medical Officer, E. B. Railway, b. 4 Dec. 1886. *m* Nanco Macdonald, *Educ*: Calcutta and D. Edinburgh. Temp. Commission in the I. M. S. during Great War. District Surgeon, G. I. P. Railway, 1918-28. Dy. Chief Medical and Health Officer, N. W. Ry., 1929-31; Principal Medical and Health Officer, G. I. P. Railway, 1931, 1933-34. *Address*: 2, Belvedere Park, Calcutta.

CHAUDHARI, JOGES CHANDRA, B.A. (Oxon), M.A. (Cal.), Bar-at-Law, b. 28 June 1863. *m* Sarasibai Devi, 3rd d. of Sir Surendranath Banerjee. *Educ*: Krishnagar Collegiate School, Presidency College, Calcutta, St. Xavier's College, Calcutta and New College, Oxford. For some time Lecturer of Physics and Chemistry at Vidyasagar College, Calcutta; Editor, Calcutta Weekly Notes since 1896, Organising Secy., Indian Industrial Exhibitions in Calcutta in 1901-1902 and 1906-7; Member, Bengal Council, 1904-7; Member, Legislative Assembly, 1921-1923; Fellow of the Calcutta University, 1927-1931; *Publications*: Calcutta Weekly Notes. *Address*: 3, Hastings Street, and "Devadwar," 34, Baligunge, Circular Road, Calcutta.

CHAUDHURI LAL CHAND, HON. CAPTAIN THE HON. RAO BAHADUR, B.A., LL.B., O.B.E., M.L.A. (Nominated) b. 1882. *m* Shrimati Sushila Devi, belonging to a Sikh Jat Family of Ferozepur Dist. *Educ*: St. Stephen's College, Delhi, Jointed Revenue Department, 1904; took LL.B. degree, 1912 and practised as lawyer at Rohtak elected Vice-Chairman, District Board, 1914-17, elected Punjab Council, 1916; nominated Council of State, 1922, President All-India Jat Maha Sabha, 1918 (elected); Manager of High School for Sons of Soldiers; hon. recruiting officer during War Minister, Punjab Government, 1924; Revenue Member, Bharatpur State, 1924 and President, State Council, 1926-1927. Has taken to practice as an Advocate of the Lahore High Court at Rohtak. President All-India Jat Maha Sabha. Granted a jagir by Government for two generations and 5½ squares of land in Punjab Colonies. *Address*: Rohtak.

CHERRY, SIR JOHN ARNOLD KT (1914), C.I.E. (1919), Bar-at-Law, M. Inst. T.M.L.C. (Burma), Chairman, Rangoon Port Commissioners b. 13 Feb. 1879. *m* Doreen Gertrude, d. of the late W. T. Wilby of Cape Town, Bombay Port Trust, 1908-1920, Chairman of the Commissioners for the Port of Rangoon since 1921. *Address*: 15, Windermer Park, Rangoon.

CHETTER, GOVINDA KRISHNA, Principal Government College, Mangalore b. 24 April 1898; eldest son of Pillai Krishna Menon and Chettur Ammikutty Amma, and grand nephew of Sir Chettur Sankaran Nair, Kt.,

C.I.E. *m* 1925, Subhadra, youngest d. of Rao Bahadur T. M. Appu Nedungadi, B.A., B.L., one d. Padmini. *Educ*: St. Bedes European High School, Madras, Madras Christian College and New College, Oxford (1918-21). Appointed Principal, Government College, Mangalore, in the Indian Education Service, Oct. 1922, Fellow of the University of Madras, Member of the Senate, the Academic Council, the Standing Committee of the Academic Council and the Board of Studies in English. *Publications*: Verse: Sounds and Images (1921, London), The Triumph of Love, Gunataraya, The Temple Tank (1932), The Shadow of God (1935). Prose: The Ghost City (1932), College Composition (1933) The Last Enchantment (1934), Altars of Silence (1935). *Address*: Lighthouse Hill, Mangalore.

CHITTY, SIR SHANMUKHAM, K.C.I.E. (1933), B.A., B.L. Lawyer and Dewan, Cochin State, b. 17 Oct. 1892. *Educ*: The Madras Christian College. Elected as a member of the Madras Legis. Council in 1920; was appointed Council Secretary to the Development Minister in 1922; in Oct. 1922 was deputed by the Madras Govt. to report about measures of Temperance Reform in Bombay, Bengal and the United Provinces. Elected in 1923 as member, Legislative Assembly. Visited England in May 1924 as one of the members of the Deputation sent by the National Convention of India; visited Australia as Indian representative on the Delegation of the Empire Parliamentary Association in September 1926; was re-elected uncontested to Legis. Assembly in the General Election of 1926, Chief Whip of the Congress Party in Legislative Assembly; was nominated by the Government of India as Adviser to the Indian Employers' Delegate at the Eleventh Session of the International Labour Conference held at Geneva in June 1928. Again in 1929 was nominated a second time to represent the Indian Employers in the 12th International Labour Conference at Geneva; was appointed a member of the Central Banking Enquiry Committee. Re-elected to the Assembly in 1930 without contest, was elected Dy. President, Legislative Assembly in January 1931. Attended International Labour Conference at Geneva in April 1932 as Chief Delegate of Indian employers, was nominated by Government of India as one of its representatives at Imperial Economic Conference held at Ottawa in July-August 1932. Elected unanimously as President of the Legislative Assembly in March 1933. *Address*: "Hawarden," Race Course, Coimbatore, Briankulam, Cochin State.

CHETWODE, FIELD-MARSHAL SIR PHILIP WALHOUSE; 7th Bt. cr 1700; G.C.B. (1929); G.C.S.I. (1934), K.C.B. (1918); K.C.M.G. (1917); C.B. (1915); D.S.O. (1900); A.D.C. General, 1927; Commander-in-Chief in India (November 1930) b. 21 September 1869; *e.s.* of Lieut.-Col. Sir George Chetwode, 6th Bt. and Alice, d. of late Michael T. Buss, Ramgore, Staffordshire. *m* 1899, Hester Alice Camilla, *e. d* of late Col. Hon. Richard Stapleton Cotton; one *s.* one d. *Educ*: Eton. Entered

Army, 1889; Capt., 1897; Major, 1901; Lieut.-Colonel, 1909; Col., 1912; Brig.-General, 1941; General, 1926; Field-Marshal, 1933, served Chin Hills, Burma, 1892-3 (medal with clasp); S. Africa, 1899-1902 (despatches twice, Queen's Medal 5 clasps, King's Medal 2 clasps, D.S.O.); European War, 1914-18, commanded 5th Cavalry Brigade, 1914-15 (wounded, C.B.), 2nd Cavalry Division, 1915-1916 (promoted Major-General for distinguished service), commanded Desert Corps, Egypt, 1916-17 (K.C.M.G.); commanded East Force, 1917; commanded 20th Army Corps, 1917-18; capture of Jerusalem and campaign in Palestine and Syria (despatches eleven times); 1914 Star, British General service Medal and Allied Medal, K.C.B., Commander Legion of Honour, Croix de Guerre Grand Officer Order of the Nile (1st Class Order of the Sacred Treasure) (Japan order of the Star of Nepal, 1st class), promoted Lieut.-General (1919), Military Secretary, War Office, 1919-20, Deputy Chief of the Imperial General Staff, 1920-22, Adjutant-General to the Forces, 1922-23, Commander-in-Chief, Aldershot Command, 1923-27; Chief of General Staff, India, 1928, 1930. *Address*: Simla and Delhi.

**CHHATARI, CAPTAIN NAWAB SIR MUHAMMAD AHMAD SAID KHAN, K.C.S.I.** (1933). K.C.I.E. (1928), M.B.E. (1918). *b.* 12th December 1888 *m.* to *d.* of his uncle Nawab Bahadur Abdus Samad Khan of Talibnagar (Aligarh), U.P. *Educ.* M.A.O. College, Aligarh. President, All-India Muslim Rajput Conference, 1923; Member, U.P. Legislative Council, 1920-25, First elected non-official Chairman, District Board, Bulandshahr, 1922-23, Minister of Industries, U.P., 1923-25, Home Member, U.P., 1926-1933, Ag. Governor U.P., June 1928-August 1928, Member, 1st and 2nd London Round Table Conferences, 1930 and 1931; appointed Governor of United Provinces, 6th April, 1933. *Address*: Secretariat, United Provinces.

**CHICHELE-PLOWDEN, THE HON. LIEUT.-COLONEL, CHARLES TERENCE C.I.E.** (1933). Resident in Mysore and Chief Commissioner of Coorg *b.* 6th February 1883 *m.* Beatrice Stretton, *d.* of the late Lieut. R.E. Liston, West India Regiment *Educ.* Cheltenham College and Royal Military College, Sandhurst First commission, August 1902, Indian Army, 1904, entered Political Department of Government of India 1908, Political Officer, North West Frontier Province, Central India and Rajputana, 1908-14, Great War, 1914-18; Secretary to the Resident in Mysore and Chief Commissioner of Coorg, 1919-22, Vice-President Council of Regency, Cooh Behar States, 1923-26, Secretary to the Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner, Baluchistan, 1928; Political Agent, Kalat, 1929-1932. *Address*: Bangalore, Mysore.

**CHIDAMBARAM CHETTYAR, M. Ct. M., Banker.** *b.* 2nd August 1908 *m.* C. Valliammal. *Educ.* Madras Christian Coll., President, Sir M. C. T. Muthiah Chettyar's High School, Purasawalkum, Madras, Director, The Indian Bank Ltd., Little's

Oriental Bank and Pharmaceuticals Ltd., Madras, Madras City Co-operative Bank Ltd., Madras, Chairman, United Life Assurance Co., Ltd., Madras; Trustee; Monagar Choultry, and other connected Trusts, Madras Port Trust Board, Hindu High School Triplicane, Hindu Theological High School, Madras; Member, South India Chamber of Commerce, Madras; Chamber of Commerce, Madras; Member, Madras Race Club, Gynkhana Club, Madras Flying Club, Cosmopolitan Club, National Liberal Club, London Automobile Association of Southern India, Madras. *Address*: "Bedford House," Vepery, Madras.

**CHINOV, SULTAN MEHERALY, J.P., and Hon. Magistrate, Merchant, Managing Director in the firm of F.M. Chinov & Co., Ltd.,** *b.* 16th February 1885, *m.* Miss Sherbanoo Ladhbhoy Ebrahum. *Educ.* Bharda New High School and Elphinstone College. Founded the well-known firm of Automobile Distributors and Engineers, the Bombay Garage, now situated at Meher Buildings, Bandstand, Chowpatty. Mainly responsible for the Wireless Industry in India; Director of the Indian Radio and Cable Communications Co., Ltd. *Address*: Carmichael Road, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**CHINTAMANI, CHIRRAVOORI YAJNESWARA,** Chief Editor of *The Leader* of Allahabad, *b.* 10 April 1890, *m.* Srimati Krishnavenema. *Educ.*: Maharaja's College, Vizianagaram, Editor of *The Leader*, Allahabad, 1909-20, Member, U.P. Legislative Council 1916-1923, and again since 1927; Delegate of the Liberal Party to England 1919, General Secretary, National Liberal Federation of India, 1918-20 and 1923-29, President, *ibid.* 1920 and 1931, Minister of Education and Industries, U.P., 1921-23, Member, Indian Round Table Conference, and Indian Franchise Committee, President, U.P. Liberal Association *Publications*: Indian Social Reform, 1901, Speeches and writings of Su. Perozeshah Mehta, 1904 *Address*: Gauri Nivas, 17, Hamilton Road, Allahabad.

**CHITRE, ATMARAM ANANT, LL.B., Advocate** (O.S.); J.P., Chief Judge, Presidency Court of Small Causes, Bombay *b.* 17 May 1877 *Educ.* Wilson College and Govt. Law School, Bombay Practised as an Advocate on the Original Side of the High Court from 1907 to 1916, acted as Chief Judge 1916-17, confirmed as Chief Judge Dec. 1928 *Address*: Laburnum Road, New Gamdevi, Bombay.

**CHOKSY, THE HON'BLE SIR NASARVANJI HORMASJI, Kt.** (1929). C.I.E., 1922, Member, Council of State, 1933; Khan Bahadur (1897); Chevalier of the Crown of Italy (1899); Medalist's Emdenes Republique Francaise (1906); M.D. (Hon. Causa), Freiburg, F.C.P.S. (Bombay) L.M. & S. (Bombay 1884), Member, Bombay Medical Council, 1912-1932, ex-President, College of Physicians and Surgeons, and Bombay Medical Union Hon. Secretary, Governor's Hospital Fund for Bombay and the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association, Bombay Presidency Branch, Chairman, Sanitary Committee, Back Bay Reclamation Scheme *b.* 7 Oct. 1861; *m.* Sc-

- renbai Maneckjee Jhaveri, *Educ.*: Elphinstone High School and Grant Medical College, Medical Superintendent, Acworth Leper Asylum, 1890-97; Medical Superintendent of Arthur Road, Plague and Infectious Diseases Hospital (1898-1921), and Maratha Plague Hospital (1902-1921). *Publications*: Numerous publications on Plague, Cholera, Relapsing Fever, Leprosy, Special reports connected with these subjects, etc. *Address*: Nepean Sea Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- CLARKE, WALTER DOUGLAS MONTGOMERY, H. M. Trade Commissioner, Bombay *b* 3rd March, 1890, *m* Jocelyn, *d* of late J. E. Baker, Esq., Christ Church, N.Z. two daughters *Educ.*: High School, Kelso and Trinity College, Glenalmond. In business in Burma and India, 1911-1921; joined Indian Army Reserve of Officers, 1915; served with 38th Dogras, Mohmand campaign, 1915-16; appointed Asst. Cable Censor, Madras, 1916; and Deputy Controller (Hides), Indian Munnions Board, Bombay, 1918-19; Hon. Secretary, Cochín Chamber of Commerce and Member, Cochín Harbour 'ad hoc' Committee, 1921 *Address*: Somerset Cottage, Warden Road, Bombay.
- CLAY, JOSEPH MILES, B.A. (Oxon), C.S.I. (1914), C.I.E. (1925), O.B.E. (1918), I.C.S. Member of the Executive Council, United Provinces Government *b* 6 September 1881, *m* Edith Marguerite Florence, *d* of E. T. Hall, F.R.I.B.A., of Dulwich *Educ.*: Winchester College, New College, Oxford Entered I.C.S. in 1905; Under-Secretary to Government, 1911-13; Dy. Commissioner, Garhwal, 1913-20; Magistrate and Collector, Cawnpore, 1921-25; Dy. Commissioner, Naini Tal, 1925-28; Secretary to Government, 1929-31; Chief Secretary since 1931. *Address*: Lucknow.
- CLAYTON, HUGH BYARD, C.I.E. (1924); I.C.S. Commissioner, Southern Division, Belgium *b* 24 Dec 1877 *m* Annie Blanch Nepean *Educ.*: St Paul's School, Wadham College, Oxford, 1st Class Hon. Mods 1st Class Lit. Hon. Came to India, 1901, served in Bombay Presidency; employed in Military Intelligence Branch of War Office, 1914-19; Municipal Commissioner, Bombay, 1914-11 and 1918-1928; Chairman Haj Enquiry Committee, 1929-30; Member, Council of State, 1929-30 *Address*: Hulme Park, Belgium.
- CLOW, ANDREW GOURLAY, M.A., J.P., F.R.S., C.S.I. (1935) C.I.E. (1928); Indian Civil Service, Joint Secretary to Government of India, Dept. of Industries and Labour (1931), *b* 29th April 1890, *m* Aradine Marys Dunderdale, 1925. *Educ.*: Merchiston Castle School, Edinburgh, St. John's College, Cambridge. Served in U. P. as Asst. Collector, Assistant Settlement Officer and Settlement Officer, 1914-20; Controller, Labour Bureau, Govt. of India, 1920-23, Chairman, Seamen's Recruitment Committee, 1922; Secretary, Workmen's Compensation Committee, 1922; Under-Secretary to Government of India, 1923-24; Adviser and delegate, International Labour Conferences, Geneva, 1921, 1923, 1929, 1931 and 1934, Dy. Secretary to Government of India, Department of Industries and Labour, 1924-27; Member, Legislative Assembly, 1923, 1925-27, 1932-34; Member, Council of State, 1928-29 and 1932-33; Member, Royal Commission on Labour in India, 1929-31. *Publications*: The Indian Workmen's Compensation Act (1924); Indian Factory Legislation, a Historical Survey (1927), The State and Industry, (1928), etc. *Address*: 2, York Place, New Delhi.
- COLLINS, GODFREY FERDINANDO STRATFORD, M.A., O.B.E. (1919); C.I.E. (1931); I.C.S., Acting Commissioner in Sind, *b* 3rd November 1888, *m* Joyce, *d* of G. Thrville Brown, Esq. *Educ.*: Charterhouse and Christ Church, Oxford. Asst. Collector, 1912; on Military Duty, 1916-18; Dy. Director of Civil Supplies, 1919; Forest Settlement Officer, 1920-22; Revenue Settlement Officer, 1924-26; Deputy Secretary, Finance Department, 1925-1926; Registrar Co-operative Societies, 1926-27; Collector and District Magistrate, 1923-1926, 1928-1929 and 1932-34, Home Secretary, 1929-31. Private Secretary to the Governor of Bombay, 1934-35. *Address*: Karachi.
- COLSON, LIONEL HEWITT, C.I.E. (1934). King's Police Medal (1916). Commissioner of Police, Calcutta *b* May 21, 1887, *m* Isabel A. Denham, *d* of T. Denham, Esq., Indian Educational service (retired) *Educ.*: Victoria College, Jersey. *Address*: 2 Kyd Street, Calcutta.
- COLVIN, GEORGE LETHBRIDGE, C.B. (1919); C.M.G. (1918); D.S.O. (1916); Commandant of the Order of St. Maurice and St. Lazarus (Italy), 1920; A. D. C. to H. M. King (1928). Agent, East Indian Railway *b* 27 March 1878, *m* Katherine Mylne, *d* of James Mylne of Edinburgh. *Educ.*: Westminster. Joined R. I. Railway, 1898; served in Army (France and Italy) during war, 1914-1919; Hon. Brigadier-General in Arm. Director of Development Ministry of Transport, London, from 1919 to 1921. Rejoined R. I. Ry. in 1921 as Agent. *Address*: Bengal Club, Calcutta.
- CONNOR MAJOR-GENERAL SIR FRANK POWELL, Kt. (1926), D.S.O., F.R.C.S., V.H.S., J.M.S., Surgeon-General with the Govt. of Madras, Late Professor of Surgery, Medical College, Calcutta *b* 1877, *m* Grace Ellen Lees, *d* of late Lt. O. Lees. *Educ.*: St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London. Indian Army, Civil in Bengal; War service in France and Mesopotamia (mentioned in Despatches four times, D.S.O., Brevet Lieut.-Colonel), Consulting Surgeon, Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force. *Publications*: Surgery in the Tropics (Churchill) Chapters on "Surgery in the Tropics" in (1) Rose and Calloss, Manual of Surgery and (2) Nelson's Loose Leaf Surgery, and various surgical articles in Medical Journals. *Address*: Surgeon-General's Office, Teynampet, Madras.
- CONTRACTOR, MISS NAVAJIB DORAJI, B.A., J.P., Hon. Presidency Magistrate; Member of the Committee of Visitors for the Cama and Allbess Hospitals; Lady Superintendent, Chandra Ramp High Girls' School, Bombay, *Educ.*: Wilson College, Bombay. First Indian Lady Fellow in Arts in the Bombay

University (1922); an extensive traveller throughout India, Burma and Ceylon; and in China, Japan, and United States of America; and Educational tours in 1921 and 1933 through principal Cities of England, France, Germany, Italy, Spain, Austria and Norway. *Publications*: Contributions on topical, educational and social subjects in English and Gujarati in periodicals and newspapers published in Bombay. *Address*: Hardinge House, Gowalla Tank Road, Bombay.

**COPPINGER, MAJOR-GENERAL WALTER VALENTINE, M.D.** (Dublin); F.R.C.S.I., D.S.O. (1917); C.I.E. (1930); Surgeon-General with Government of Bengal. *b.* 1875. *m.* Miss M. M. O'Kelly. *Educ.*: Belvedere School, Dublin and T. C. Dublin. Civil Surgeon, Bengal, 1903; Prof. of Ophthalmic Surgery, Medical College, Calcutta, 1919-1929. Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, Central Provinces, 1929-1931. *Address*: Writers' Buildings, Calcutta.

**CORRETT, GEOFFREY LATHAM, M.A.** (Oxon.), C.I.E. (1921); Joint Secretary, Commerce Department, Government of India. *b.* 9 Feb. 1881. *m.* Gladys Kate, *d.* of late George Bennett, Esq., Little Rissington Manor, Glos. *Educ.*: Bromsgrove School, Hertford Coll., Oxford, 1st Class. Hon. Mods. (1902), 1st Class Lit. Hum. (1904). Passed into L.C.S. 1904; Asstt. Commissioner, C.P., 1905-09; Settlement Officer, Sauror, 1910-16; Dy. Commissioner, C.P., 1916-18; Dir. of Industries and Dy. Secretary, C.P., 1918; Dy. Secretary, Com. Depart., Government of India, 1919-21; on deputation, South and East Africa, 1920; Washington Disarmament Conference, 1921; Fiji Islands, 1922; Director of Industries and Registrar, Co-operative Credit Societies, C.P., 1923; Offg. Secretary, Commerce Department, Government of India, 1923-24. *Address*: Commerce Department, Government of India, Delhi and Simla.

**COSGRAVE, WILLIAM ALEXANDER, B.A.** (Dublin); C.I.E. (1931); Indian Civil Service (Chief Commissioner, Andaman and Nicobar Islands) (1935). *b.* 6 April 1879. *m.* Maude Elizabeth, *d.* of late C. E. Gale, Esq., of Cheltenham. *Educ.*: Shrewsbury and Trinity College, Dublin. Came to India, 1903 and served in Bihar, Eastern Bengal and Assam; transferred to Assam, 1912; Political Agent in Manipur, 1917-20; Deputy Commissioner, Iakhimpur, 1920-24; Official representative of Govt. of Assam on Indian Legislative Assembly in several sessions between 1925-32; Chief Secretary to Government of Assam, 1930-31 and 1932-33; Commissioner, Assam Valley Division, 1933. Officiating Member, Public Service Commission, India (April-October) 1934. *Address*: Government House, Port Blair, Andaman Islands.

**COTELINGAM, JOHN PRACASA RAO, M.A.**, F.M.U., Retired Principal of Wardlaw College, Bellary, 1891-1918. *b.* 9th Dec. 1860. *m.* Miss Padmanji, *d.* of the Rev. Baba Padmanji

of Bombay. *Educ.*: Madras Christian Coll. Asstt. Master, London Mission High School, Madras; Headmaster, Wesley Coll.; Principal, Hindu Coll., Cuddalore, 1889-1891; Member Bellary Dist. Board and Taluk Board since 1895; Vice-Presdt., Dist. Board, 1901-4; Member, Bellary Municipal Council since 1893; Presdt., District Educational Council, Bellary, 1921-24; Represented Indian Christian Community and Madras Presidency on the Legislative Assembly, 1921-23. *Address*: Rock Cottage, Bellary.

**COUBROUGH, ANTHONY CATHOART, C.B.E.** (1918); M.A., B.Sc., C.E., M.I.E.E., M.I. MECH. E., M.I.E. (Ind.); Director, Messrs. Mather and Platt, Ltd. *b.* 10th Feb. 1877. *Educ.*: Glasgow University. Joined Mather and Platt, Ltd. in 1898 as apprentice, subsequently became General Manager, Electrical Department and in that capacity travelled widely on the Continent went to India and South Africa and eventually returned to India to establish Mather and Platt's own office in Calcutta, Bombay and other centres for the control of their business from Mesopotamia to the Straits; has travelled in China, Japan, United States of America, Australia and Egypt. During war services were lent to Govt. of India; under Munitions Board, was Controller of Priority and latterly Controller of Munitions Manufacture. *Publications*: Pamphlets on Technical and Economic subjects. *Address*: 7, Hare Street, Calcutta.

**COUCHMAN, BRIGADIER HAROLD JOHN, D.S.O.** (1918); M.C. (1916). Surveyor-General of India *b.* 29 July 1882. *m.* Evelyn Beatrice, *d.* of late Col Baddeley, R.E. *Educ.*: Haileybury College, Royal Military Academy, Woolwich, 2nd Lieut Royal Engineers, 1900; posted to India, October 1902; appointed to Survey of India, 1906. Great War, 1914-18 in France. Reverted to Survey of India 1919. Deputy Master, Security Printing, India, 1926-29; Survey of India since 1929. Surveyor-General, 1933. *Address*: 13, Wood Street, Calcutta.

**COUSINS, JAMES HENRY**, Doctor of Literature of Kellogg University, Japan (1922), *m.* Margaret E. Cousins, B. Mus. J. P. (1903). *Educ.*: at various schools in Ireland and partly in Trinity College, Dublin (Teachers Course). Private Secretary to Lord Mayor of Belfast; Asstt. Master, Belfast Mercantile Academy; Asstt. Master, High School, Dublin; Reporter to Royal Academy of Medicine in Ireland; Demonstrator in Geography and Geology, Summer Course, Royal Col. of Science, Ireland; Asstt. Editor, "New India," Madras; Principal, Theosophical College, Madanapalle, 1916-1921; Fellow and Prof. of English, National University, Adyar; Principal Brahmavidya Ashrama (School of International Culture), Adyar, Madras; University Extension and Post Graduate Lecturer, Calcutta University, Benaras Hindu University, Mysore University; Visiting Lecturer, Tagore's Visva-Bharati, Bengal; Travelling Lectures, America, 1928-31; Special



- Lecturer in English Poetry in the College of the City of New York, 1931-32; again Principal, Theosophical College, Madanapalle, Madras, 1933; a co-founder of the Irish Literary and Dramatic Revival (1900, etc.); poet, dramatist, critic, educationist, philosopher. *Publications* (Prose) A text book of Modern Geography, The Wisdom of the West, The Basics of Theosophy, The Renaissance in India, The Kingdom of Youth, Footsteps of Freedom, New Ways in English Literature, Asm, The Play of Brahma, Work and Worship, The New Japan, The Philosophy of Beauty, Heathen Essays, Samadai-sana; The Work Promethean; (Poetry) Ben Madhghan, Sung by Six, The Blemished King, The Voice of One, The Awakening, The Bell Branch, Eam the Beloved, Straight and Crooked — The Garland of Life, Ode to Truth, Moulded Feathers, The King's Wife (drama), Sea-Change, Surya Gita, Forest Meditation, Above the Rainbow, A Tibetan Banner, The Shrine, The Guide, A Wandering Hap (Collected Edition), A Bardic Pilgrimage (Second Collection) *Address* Theosophical College, Madanapalle, Madras Presidency
- (COYAJEE, SIR JEHANGIR COOVERJEE, Kt., Professor of Political Economy and Philosophy Andhra University, *b.* 11 Sept. 1875, *s.* of late Cooverjee Coyajee, Rajkot *Educ.* Elphinstone College, Bombay, and Caius College, Cambridge. Lately Member, Royal Commissions on the Indian Tariff and Indian Currency; Member of Council of State, 1930; Delegate to the Assembly of League of Nations, Geneva, 1930-1932; Principal, Presidency College, 1930-31; Correspondent, Royal Economic Society. *Publications*: The Indian Fiscal Problem, Indian Currency and Exchange; The Indian Currency System, "India and the League of Nations," "The Economic Depression." *Address* Andhra University, Waltail.
- (RAIK, SIR HENRY DUFFIELD, Bt., B.A. (Oxon.), C.S.I. (1924), K.C.S.I. (1933). Home Member, Government of India *b.* 2nd January 1876. *Educ.* Eton and Pembroke Coll., Oxford Joined I.C.S., 1899 and served in the Punjab and with the Government of India in various capacities since then. Succeeded to baronetcy, 1929. Finance Member, Govt of the Punjab, 1930; appointed Home Member, Govt of India, April 1934. *Address*: Simla and Delhi.
- CUNNINGHAM, SIR CHARLES BANKS, Kt., 1933, Police Medal (Jan. 1929); C.S.I., Jan. 1931. King's Inspector-General of Police, Madras, *b.* 8 May 1884. *m.* Grace Macnish, *d.* of Hugh Macnish, 1912. *Educ.*: Campbelltown Grammar School, Asst. Superintendent of Police, Madras Presidency, 1904; Supdt. of Police, 1909; Dy. Commissioner of Police, Madras, 1910; Commissioner of Police, Travancore, 1915-1921; Dy. Inspector-Genl. of Police, Jan. 1928; Commissioner of Police, Madras, May 1928; Inspector-General of Police, Madras, May 1930. *Address*: 25, Sterling Road, Madras.
- CUNNINGHAM, SIR GEORGE, B.A.\* (Oxon.), K.C.I.E. (1935), C.S.I., C.I.E., O.B.E., I.C.S., Home Member, Executive Council, N.W.F. Province *b.* 23 March 1888, *m.* K. M. Adair. *Educ.* Fettes Coll., Edinburgh, Magdalen College, Oxford, I.C.S., 1911; Political Department, since 1914. Served on N.W. Frontier, 1914-25; Counsellor, British Legation, Kabul, 1925-6. Private Secretary to H. E. the Viceroy, 1926-31. *Address*: Peshawar.
- CURLING, EDWARD HIGHAM, J. P. (1920) Manager, Lloyds Bank Limited, Bombay. *b.* 1882. *m.* Violet Maude, *d.* of the late John Plalster Marshall Craddock of Bath, Somerset *Educ.*: King's School, Canterbury Cox & Co., London, 1901; arrived in India, 1906; Lloyds Bank Ltd., on absorption of Cox & Co., 1923 *Address*: Dunkeld, Harkness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- CUTTRISS, C. A., M.B.E., Landlord, Hon. Magistrate, Rangoon, *b.* Launceston, 28 Nov. 1862, *m.* Janet, *d.* of Dr. Hayter, M.D.; was Hon. Sec., Burma, "Our Day" Fund, Burma War Fund, Rangoon Rivercraft Committee and Rangoon Impressionist of Shipping Committee during the war. *Publications*: Essays on Commercial Subjects, *Address*: No 80, University Avenue, Rangoon and "Riverside," Kalaw, Burma.
- DADABHOY, SIR MANECKJI BYRAMJEE, C.I.E. (1911); Kt. (1921); K.C.I.E. (1925); President, Council of State, *b.* Bombay, 30 July 1865. *m.* 1884, Bai Jerbanoo, O. B. K., *d.* of Khan Bahadur Dadabhoi Pallonji of the Commissariat Dept. *Educ.*: Proprietary High School and St. Xavier's College, Bombay. Joined Middle Temple, 1884; called to Bar, 1887; Advocate of Bombay High Court, 1887; Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1889-90; Government Advocate, Central Provinces, 1891; President, Prov. Industrial Conference, Raipur, 1907; President, All-India Industrial Conference, Calcutta, 1911; Member of Viceroy's Legislative Council, 1908-12 and 1914-17; a Governor of the Imperial Bank of India (1920-32). Elected to the Council of State, 1921; and nominated 1926 and 1931, Member, Fiscal Commission, appointed by Govt. of India, Sept. 1921; Member of the Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance, 1925-26. Member, Round Table Conference and Federal Structure Committee, 1931, Member, Municipal Board, Nagpur, for 39 years, Managing Director, Nagpur Electric Light and Power Co., Ltd., Berar Manufacturing Co., Ltd., Model Mills, Nagpur, Limited, C. P. Contracting and Mining Syndicates, Chairman, Tirosy Manganese Ore Co., Ltd., Proprietor, Ballarpur, Sastli, Ghugus, Pilsaon-Rajur and Chirmiri Collieries; numerous Manganese Mines in the Central Provinces and Berar and Behar and Orissa; Several Gin and Press Factories in different parts of India. *Publications*: Commentary on the Land Laws of the Central Provinces, and Commentary on the Central Provinces Tenancy Act. *Address*: Nagpur, C.P.

- PAGA, RAI BAHADUR SETH SIR BISFERN DAS, Kt.** (1921), K.C.I.E. (1934), Senior Proprietor of the firm of Rai Bahadur Bansal Alcherchand, Banker, Govt. Treasurer, landlord, merchant, millowner and mineowner, Director of Model Mills, Nagpur, and of Berar Manufacturing Company, Badnera, Chairman, Nagpur Electric Light and Power Company, Life Member of the Countess of Dufferin Fund and member of the Legislative Assembly of the Bikaner State. *b.* 1877. *m.* Krishna Bai. *Educ.*: privately, Second Class Tazim, Bikaner State. *Publications*: Sir Kasturchand Memorial Dufferin Hospital at Nagpur and frequent contributions on public charity. *Address*: Nagpur (C.P.) and Bikaner (Rajputana).
- DALAL, ARDESHIR RUSTOMJI, B.A. (Bombay), M.A. (Cambridge), I.C.S., (retd.)** Director, Tata Sons & Co., Ltd. *b.* 24 April 1884. *m.* to Manaklal Jamssetji Ardeshir Wadia. *Educ.* Elphinstone College, Bombay St. John's College, Cambridge, Asst. Collector, Dharwar, Colaba, Bijapur Superintendent, Land Records, Belgaum, Collector, Ratnagiri and Panch Mahals; Deputy Secretary, Govt. of Bombay, Revenue Department, Acting Secretary, Govt. of Bombay, Finance Department; Asst. Secretary, Govt. of India, Education, Health and Land Departments and Municipal Commissioner, Bombay. *Address*: C/o Tata Iron & Steel Co., Ltd. 100, Chive Street, Calcutta.
- DALAL, SIR BARJOR JAMSHEDJI, Kt.** (1930). B.A., I.C.S., Bar-at-Law, Chief Justice, Kashmir State. *b.* 21 Jan. 1871. *m.* to Avee, *d.* of the late Naoroji Vakil of Surat. *Educ.*: at home, Elphinstone College, Bombay; Exeter Coll., Oxford. Entered I.C.S., Asst. Magt., Allahabad, 1894, Dist. and Sessions Judge, 1899; Judicial Commissioner, Lucknow, 1921; Judge, High Court, 1925-1931; Member of every Commission appointed in U.P. under the Defence of India Act; Chief Justice, Kashmir, 1931. *Address*: C/o Lloyds Bank, Ltd., Bombay.
- DALAL, SIR DADIBA MERWANJEE, Kt.** (1924). C.I.E. (1921), Stock and Finance Broker, *b.* 12 Dec. 1870. *m.* 1890; one *s.* three *d.* *Educ.*: in Bombay. Gave evidence before the Chamberlain Currency Commission (1913); Member of the Committee on Indian Exchange and Currency (1919) and wrote minority report; Chairman, Government Securities Rehabilitation Committee, Bombay (1921); Member of Council of the Secretary of State for India, 19 Nov. 1921 to 25th Jan. 1923; Delegate for India at International Economic Conf., Genoa, and representative for India at the Hague (1922). Member of the Incheape Committee, 1922-23, Delegate for India at the Imperial Economic Conference (1923). High Commissioner for India in the U.K., 1922-24. *Address*: 1, New Marine Lines, Fort, Bombay.
- DARLEY, SIR BERNARD D'OLIER, Kt.** (1928). C. I. E. (1919), M. I. C. E., Chief Engineer, Bahawalpur State. *b.* 24 August 1880. *Educ.*: T. C., Dublin and Cooper's Hill. Irrigation work in P. W. D. United Provinces, 1903-31, Chief Engineer 1924-31. *Address*: Bahawalpur, Punjab.
- DARLING, MALCOLM LYALL, B.A. (Cambridge), C.I.E. (June 1934), I.C.S., Finance Department, Government of India** *b.* 10 Dec. 1880 *m.* the late Jessica Low, *d.* of Lord Low *Educ.* Eton and King's College, Cambridge Joined Indian Civil Service, 1904, Under-Secretary to Punjab Govt., 1911-13; Commissioner of Income-tax Punjab, etc. 1921-27, Registrar, Co-operative Societies, Punjab, 1927, Chairman, Punjab Banking Enquiry Committee, 1930; Commissioner, Rawalpindi, 1931, on special duty, Finance Department, Govt. of India, 1934. *Publications*: Some Aspects of Co-operation in Germany and Italy, 1922, The Punjab Peasant in Prosperity and Debt, 1925; Rusticus Loquitur or the Old Light and the New in the Punjab Village, 1930, Wisdom and Waste in the Punjab Village, 1934. *Address*: Finance Department, New Delhi (or Simla).
- DAS, B. B. L., B.Sc. (Glasgow), A.M.I.C.E., (London), A.M.I.E.E., Cutoff (Orissa),** *b.* 1887. *Educ.* Ravenshaw Collegiate School and Ravenshaw College, Cutoff; Sibpur Engineering College, Calcutta, and Glasgow University. Elected Member of Indian Legislative Assembly from Orissa (since 1924) Founder Member and Whip Independent Party, 1924-27, Chief Whip, The Nationalist Party from 1927-32, Chief Whip of Democratic Party, Off and on a prominent member of A.I.C.C. President Utkal All-Parties Conference, 1928, Submitted Memorandum on Separate Province for Orissa before Calcutta All-Parties Convention, 1928. Employers' Adviser to International Labour Conference, Geneva, 1929, Champion of aboriginal races and against "Forced Labour" in Assembly, London and Geneva; Member of Empire Parliamentary Society, London, Treasurer to the same in India, Champion of Oriya Movement, Protected Orissa Amalgamation and Separation, Deputed to England by the Orissas in 1932 to get "Separate Province" for Orissas declared in 1st R.T.C., Deputed in 1933 to give evidence on Orissa boundaries before the J.P.C. London. *Publications*: Several constitutional publications on "Orissa", "Separation and Finances of Orissa", also in Oriya and English "Salt Manufacture on Orissa Coasts", "Flood ravages in Orissa and how to prevent them" Editor of the "Young Utkal". *Address*: Chandni Chowk, Cutoff, B. N. R.
- DAS, BRAJA SUNDAR, B.A., Member, Legis. Assembly; Zamindar and Proprietor of a press and cultivation.** *b.* July 1880. *m.* to Umasundari, 4th *d.* of Rai Sudam Charn Naik Bahadur. *Educ.*: Ravenshaw Coll. and Presidency Coll., Calcutta. Took part in Utkal Union Conference since its beginning in 1904 and Secv for two years; Vice-President, Utkalsahitya Samaj; President, Oriya Peoples' Association; Vice-President, Orissa Assocn., and Ramkrishna Sevaka Samaj. was President of Central Youngmen's Association; Member, Sakshigopa Temple Committee was Member of Cutoff Municipality and District Board; Member, Bihar and Orissa Council, 1916-1920; Fellow of Patna University and member of the Syndicate

*Publications*: Editor of the Oriya Monthly *Mukun* and of the only English Weekly in Orissa "The Oriya." *Address*: Cuttack.

**DAS, MAJOR-GENERAL RAI BAHADUR DEWAN BISHAN, C.I.E., C.S.I.** *b.* Jan. 1865. *Educ.* at Punjab Government College, Lahore; Private Secretary to Raja Sir Ramsingh, K.C.B., 1886-1898; *Mily. Secy.* to the Com.-in-Chief, Jammu and Kashmir, 1898-1909; *Mily. Secy.* to H. H. the Maharaja, 1909-14; Home Minister to H. H. the Maharaja, 1914-18, *Rev. Minister*, 1918-1921 and Chief Minister, March 1921-April 1922. Retired from Service. *Address*: Jammu and Kashmir.

**DAS, MADHU SUDAN, C.I.E.** *b.* 28 April 1848. *Educ.*: Calcutta University M.A., B.L., M.R.A.S., F.N.B.A. Represented Orissa in Bengal Legislative Council four times, Fellow of Calcutta University; elected by Legislative Council of Bihar and Orissa to Imperial Council, 1913; nominated to Legislative Council of Bihar and Orissa. Minister (Local Self-Government), Bihar and Orissa, since Jan 1921; elected by Municipalities of Orissa to his present seat in Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council. Is the proprietor of Utkal Tannery and of the Orissa Art Wares. Ex-President of All-India Indian Christian Conference; was first Minister of Local Self-Government in Bihar and Orissa, resigned office two years later. Advocate, Patna High Court. *Address*: Cuttack, B. N. Ry.

**DAS, PANDIT NILAKANTHA M.**, writer of books for children on new lines. *b.* August, 1884 *m.* Srimati Radhamani Debi (1905). *Educ.* Puri Zilla School, Ravenshaw College, Cuttack and Scottish Churches College, Calcutta. Founded with Pt. Gopabandhu Das and others the residential open air private school at Satyabadi on a new line, was Resident Head Master there for 8 years; worked in connection with Puri Ummine in 1919; appointed by Calcutta University for Post Graduate Professorship in 1920. Started Congress organisation and a National High School at Sambalpur and edited *The Saba* in 1921, became Dist. Congress Secretary, Puri, and Prov. Congress President, Utkal, 1922. Imprisoned for four months and fined Rs. 200 in 1923, elected to the Assembly from Orissa in 1924, and again in 1927, made Secretary, Utkal Provincial Congress and President, Utkal All-Party Conference; President, Gopabandhu Sebak Samaj, Elected Chairman, Reception Committee, I. A. Congress, Puri Session. *Publications*: *Pranayam* (a kavya in six cantos); *Konarke* (a long poem kavya), *Mayadebi* (a kavya in 6 cantos), *Kharabela* (a historical kavya in 25 cantos), *Basa Nayak* (a long poem kavya), *Aryabhar* (Aryan life, a critical treatise on Aryan civilisation); many other books for children. *Address*: P.O. Sakhipogal, Dist. Puri (Orissa).

**DAS, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE PROFULLA RANJAN, Judge, High Court, Patna, 1919, b. 28 April, 1881 *Educ.*: St. Xavier's College, Calcutta. *m.* Dorothy Mary Evans, 1904. *Address*: All Manzil, Patna.**

**DAS, THE HON. RAI BAHADUR RAM SARAN, C.I.E., Member, Council of State, Merchant, Contractor, Landlord, House Proprietor and millowner, b. 25 November 1876 *Educ.***

Central Model School and Government College, Lahore; Rai Sahib (1909), Rai Bahadur (1910) Kesari-Hind Medal (1914), C.I.E. (1916) *Address*: 1, Egerton Road, Lahore.

**DASTUR, SIR HORMAZDAR PHIROZE, KT. (1933), B.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law, Chief Presidency Magistrate, Bombay b. 20th March 1878 *m.* Bachubai Edulji Dastur *Educ.*: St. Xavier's College, Acted as Taxing Master, Clerk of the Crown, High Court. *Address*: The Grange, 21, Wodehouse Road, Bombay.**

**DAVE, RAO BAHADUR DASHANKER JEKRISNA, Advocate, Bombay High Court; Dewan of Ratlam State b. 9th January 1870 *Value* at Wadhwan Civil Station, Altit High School Rajkot and Dajpur High School, Wadhwan Passed District Pleader's Examination 1891 and High Court Pleader's Examination, 1898 standing first in both examinations. Practised as a pleader in Kathiawar Agency 1894-1900. Served as Chief Vakil for Dhruangadga in 1901 and as Chief Judge of that State, 1902-1911. Served Wankaner State as Naib Dewan, 1914-16 and as Dewan, 1917 to 1929. Conferred the title of Rao Bahadur in 1925. After retiring from Wankaner on pension served as Member, State Council, Rajkot 1930-31, Dewan of Ratlam State, since 1932. *Address*: Ratlam.**

**DAVISON, DEXTER HARRISON, Doctor of Dental Surgery, b. 29 Sept. 1869, *m.* Margaret St. Clair. *Educ.* Chicago University *Address*: Lansdowne House, Lansdowne Road, Apollo Bunder, Bombay.**

**DE, GLANVILLE, SIR OSCAR JAMES LARDNER, KT. (1931), C.I.E. (1925), Barrister-at-Law, Governing Director, Rangpoon Daily News; Member, Burma Legislative Council, Ex-President, Burma Legislative Council, Address: Rangoon, Burma.**

**DE, KIRAN CHANDRA, A.B., C.I.E., I.C.S. b. Calcutta, 19 January 1871. *Educ.*: Presidency College, Calcutta; St. John's College, Cambridge, Registrar of Co-operative Societies, also Fishery Officer, 1905; Magistrate-Collector, Rangpur, 1911; Member of Bengal District Administration Committee, 1913, Press Censor, Bengal, 1914 Secretary to Government to Bengal, General Dept., 1915, Commissioner of Chittagong Division, 1916-21, Member of the Legislative Council of the Governor-General of India, 1920; Commissioner of Burdwan Division, 1922, Commissioner, Presidency Division, 1923; Member of the Board of Revenue, Bengal, 1924-28, Member of the Council of State, 1928, retired from Indian Civil Service, Dec. 1928; Chairman, Bengal Banking Inquiry Committee from August 1, 1929 to May 1930. Government Manager of the estate of the Nawab Bahadur of Murshidabad from June 1931. *Address*: 1, Dumdum Road, Cossipore, Calcutta, Brookside, Shillong.**

**DEHLAVI, THE HON. SIR ALI MAHOMUD KHAN, J.P., KT. (1931), Bar-at-Law (1896) President, Bombay Legislative Council b. 1875. *Educ.*: Bombay and London. Practised in Gujarat (1896-1900) and Sind (1900-1908). Started**

the first Anglo-Sindhi paper called "*Al Itaq*" in Sind in the interests of the Zamindars in 1900, and edited it for three years. Organised the first Muslims Educational Conference in Hyderabad, Sind, in 1902 and was the local Secretary of the All-India Muslim Educational Conference invited to Karachi in 1907 as a result submitted the first non-official report to Government, on Education of Mahomedans in Sind. Was the Chairman of the Reception Committee which launched the All-India Muslim League for the first time in India in 1907 in Karachi. Was Diwan of Mangrol State in Kathiawar (1908-1912); acted as Judge of the Small Causes Court, Bombay (1913) and Wazir of Palanpur State in Gujarat (1914-21). Was elected to the Bombay Council from the Northern Division and was appointed Minister for Agriculture (1924-27) Was President of the 10th Presidency Muslim Educational Conference held in Poona. Was President of the first Mahomedan Educational Conference in Konkan held at Ratnagiri in 1926. Was elected again to the Bombay Council in 1927 and was elected as the President of the Council in the same year (1927-1930). Was elected again at the last general election from the same Mahomedan Constituency of Gujarat, and was again re-elected unanimously as President of the Council in 1931. *Publications*: History and Origin of Polo (Article), Mendicancy in India (Brochure). *Address*: Sadar House, Surat.

**DENHAM-WHITE, ARTHUR, I.T.-COL., I.M.S.** M.B.B.S. (Hons.), Lond. 1904, M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P. (Eng.) 1903; F.R.C.S., Civil Surgeon, Alipore, Calcutta. *b.* Feb. 26, 1879. *m.* E. Gratton Geary (nee Davis), *Educ.*: Malvern College and St. Bartholomew Hospital; Gold Medalist Netley. Entered I.M.S., 1905. Resident Surgeon, Medical College Hospital, Calcutta, also Eden Hospital and Presidency General Hospital; active service in Mesopotamia, 1916-18; Off. Professor of Surgery, Medical Course in 1922; Civil Surgeon, Darjeeling, 1919-1922; Civil Surgeon, Alipore, 1923. *Publications*: Monograph on delayed Chloroform Poisoning; Monograph on Toxic Effects of Organic Arsenic. *Address*: 25, Alipore Park, Calcutta.

**DENNING, HOWARD, Sir, B.A. (Cantab.), C.I.E.** I.C.S., Additional Secretary to the Govt. of India, Finance Department. *b.* 20 May 1885. *m.* Margery Katherine Wemyss Browne. *Educ.*: Clifton College and Calus College, Cambridge, 10th Wrangler. Indian Civil Service, Assistant Collector, Bombay Presidency; Under-Secretary, Finance Department of India, Joint Secretary of Rabington Smith Currency Commission, Deputy Controller of the Currency, Bombay, and Controller of the Currency. *Address*: Imperial Secretariat, New Delhi.

**DESAI, BHULABHAI JIVANJI, M.A., LL.B.** M.L.A. Advocate (Original Side), Bombay High Court. *b.* 13 October 1877. *m.* Ichhabai. *Educ.*: Elphinstone College and Govt. Law College, Bombay. Was for some time Professor of History and Economics of the

Gujarat College, Ahmedabad, afterwards taking the LL.B. degree enrolled as an Advocate (O.S.) of the Bombay High Court; was Ag. Advocate-General of Bombay; now one of the leading lawyers of India. Appeared on behalf of the peasants before the Broomfield Committee appointed by the Govt. during the Bardoli Satyagraha in 1928 and again in 1931 before the Bardoli Enquiry; joined the civil disobedience movement started by the Indian National Congress in 1932, was arrested under the Emergency Powers Ordinance and was subsequently fined and sentenced for a period of one year and Rs. 10,000 fine, after release represented the Indian National Congress in the International Conference on India at Geneva in 1933, took active part in the formation of the Congress Parliamentary Board, became its General Secretary and afterwards elected as the Leader of the Congress Party in the Legislative Assembly. *Address*: 89, Warden Road, Bombay.

**DESAI, NICHHABHAI KALLIANJI, RAO SAHEB (1934), B.A., LL.B.** Dewan, Sant State. *b.* 19 July 1875. *m.* A. S. Ichhabai. *Educ.*: Anglo-Vernacular School, Bulsar, The New High School, Bombay, Elphinstone College, and Govt. Law College, Bombay. Mathematics teacher, Cathedral Boys' High School, Bombay; High Court Pleader, Bombay, Nayadhusi, Sant State, 1901 to 1912; Dewan, Sant State, since 1912. Has received certificate of merit for assisting in War Loan of 1917. *Publications*: Administration reports of Sant State. *Address*: Bulsar and Santrapur, Gujarat.

**DESAI, RAMRAO PILAJI, J.P.** *b.* 18 March 1876, *m.* to Lambai, eldest *d.* of the late N. L. Mankar, Chief Translator, Bombay High Court. *Educ.*: Elphinstone High School and Wilson College. Joined the Municipal Commissioner's Office in 1899, subsequently taken up as an Asstt. in the Municipal Corporation Office where he rose to be Municipal Secretary to which post he was appointed in January 1925. Retired from 1st April 1931. *Address*: "The Dawn," South Plot No 107, Hindu Colony, Dadar, Bombay.

**DESHMUKH, GOPAL VINAYAK, L. M. & S. (Bom.), F.R.C.S. (Eng.), M.D. (Lond.), M.L.A.** Consulting Surgeon and Physician. *b.* 4th Jan. 1884. *m.* Annapurnabai, *d.* of Deshmukh of Wun. *Educ.*: Morris Coll., Nagpur; Grant Medical College, Bombay; King's College and the London Hospital Medical College, London. House Surgeon to Jordan Lloyd Professor of Surgery in Univ. of Birmingham at Queen's Hospital; Hon. Major at Lady Hardinge Hospital during war and Surgeon at J. J. Hospital and Professor of Operative Surgery at Grant Medical College (1920); Professor of Surgery at Goverdandas Sundersar Medical College and Hon. Surgeon at King Edward Hospital; Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation from 1922 and President, Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1928. Elected Member of the Legislative Assembly from Bombay City. *Publications*: Some

papers on Abdominal Surgery, publications on Social Reform, Improving the Position and Status of Hindu Women. *Address* Chaulpati, Bombay

**DESHMUKH, RAMRAO MADHAVRAO, B.A., LL.B.**, Bar-at-Law, *b.* 25 November 1892. *m.* Shashikala Rajee, *d.* of late Sardar Kadam of Gwalior. *Educ.* at Cambridge. President, All-India Maratha Conference, Belgaum, 1917, practised at Amraoti in 1918 and at Nagpur, 1919-20; elected to C. P. Legislative Council in 1920 for Amraoti West Constituency; elected to All-India Congress Committee in 1921; elected to Legislative Council in 1923; Member of All-India Congress Committee, 1921-25 as Swarajist, President of the Maharashtra Conference at Satara in 1925, elected first non-official Chairman of District Council, Amraoti, 1925, resigned his membership of the Legislative Council in October 1925, elected to the Legislative Assembly in February 1926, elected to the C. P. Council for Amraoti Central Constituency as Responsivist in November 1926. Minister to C. P. Government, 1927, was again elected to All-India Congress Committee in 1927 while a minister. 1928 Resigned the Ministry in August 1928, took office again in August 1929. Resigned Ministership in July 1930 in consequence of Berar Responsivist Party joining Forest Satyagraha. Lost his seat in 1930 elections owing Congress opposition. Started agitation for constituting Berar as a distinct unit of the Indian Federation in May 1931. President of the Berar Nationalist Party, 1932. Witness before Joint Parliamentary Committee with Hindu Mahasabha deputation in charge of Berar question, Delegate to England for Berar-All-Party Committee to represent the Berar case before the Secretary of State for India, 1933. President, Greater Maharashtra Conference, October 1933, Chairman, Executive Committee of the Democratic Swaraj Party, 1933-34, Member, Berar Provincial Congress Committee, 1934-35, Member All-India Congress Committee, 1934. *Address* Moisi Road, Amraoti (Berar)

**DESHMUKH, THE HON'BLE DR. P. S., M.A. (Edn.) D. Phil. (Oxon.)**, Barrister-at-Law, Minister for Education, Central Provinces, *b.* December 1898. *m.* *d.* of Mr. Jitram Nana Vaidya of Bombay. *Educ.* Fergusson College, Poona, and took M.A. (Hons.) at Edinburgh. Won the Vans Dunlop Research Scholarship in 1923. Called to the Bar in 1925 and took the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in 1926 by writing a thesis on the "Origin and Development of Religion in Vedic Literature". Was elected Chairman of District Council, Amraoti, in 1928, increased taxation by 50 per cent, for compulsory education and threw open public wells for untouchables. Elected to C. P. Council in 1930, appointed Minister, December 1930 and put in charge of Education and Agriculture. Reduced school fees for agriculturists; introduced Hindu Religious Endowments Bill, Cattle Disease Prevention Bill, etc. Resigned Ministry August 1933 and resumed practice. Thesis published by Oxford University

Press 1934 price Rs. 15. Elected Chairman Co-operative Central Bank Amraoti, biggest in the province, by an unprecedented majority, July 1934. *Address*, Amraoti, Berar.

**DESHAPANDE, SHANTARAM RAMKRISHNA, B.A.** (Bom. 1st Class Honours), B. Litt. (Oxon.); Diploma in Economics and Politics and in Educational Theory and Practice (Oxon.), Senior Investigator, Labour Office, Secretariat, Bombay, *b.* 14th May 1890. *m.* Miss Leela Itaje. *Educ.* Elphinstone High School and Wilson College, Bombay, and University of Oxford. Appointed Senior Investigator, Labour Office, 1924; promoted as Director, Labour Office, 1925, Statistician to the Royal Commission on Indian Labour 1929, *Publications*: "Some Village Studies", "Some Vital Problems relating to the Bombay Working Classes" written in collaboration and published in the *Indian Journal of Economics*, "A Note on the Cotton of which the famous Dacca Muslins were made" (Published in the Bombay University Journal). *Address* 14th Road, Khat, Bombay 21.

**DESIKACHARIAR, DIWAN BAHADUR SH. T., B.A., B.L., Kt. (1922), K. I. H. (Gold) 1920**, Advocate, Trichy, *b.* Sept. 1868. *Educ.* Pachayappa's and Presidency Colleges Madras. Has been closely identified with Municipal and Local Board Institutions, was elected Chairman of Trichinopoly Municipal Council for one term and nominated President of the District Board for three terms, President of the District Urban Bank, the National College Council, Dt. Health Assn., Discharged Prisoners' Aid Society and Dt. Scout's Council, Trichinopoly. Was a nominated Member in the Madras Legislative Council for two terms and took a leading part in amending the legislation in connection with the District Municipalities Act and Local Boards Act, the Elementary Education Act and the Village Panchayat Courts Act, was a member of the Civil Justice Committee and the Malabar Tenancy Committee, President, Trichinopoly Hindu Devasthanam Committee and Chairman of the Trichinopoly Sringam Electric Corporation. *Address* 'Venkata Park,' Reynold's Road, Cantonment, Trichinopoly, and 'Enderley,' Coonoor Railway Station.

**DEVADHAR, GOPAL KRISHNA, M.A., C.I.E.** (Kaisar-i-Hind Gold Medal in 1920), President, Servants of India Soc. *b.* 1871. *m.* Dwarakabai Sohani of Poona (*decd.*) *Educ.* New English School, Poona, and Wilson College, Bombay, M.A. Bombay University, 1904. Served as Principal of the Aryan Education Society's High School in Bombay, was Examiner of the Bombay University for Matriculation and M.A. examinations in Marathi for more than five years. Joined the late G. K. Gokhale in his public work, 1904, and was first member to join Servants of India Society, 1905, awarded Kaisar-i-Hind Silver Medal in 1914. Worked as Vice-President of the Servants of India Society for 3 years since 1923 and was again re-elected Vice-President of the Society for 3 years more; has been twice elected President,

Servants of India Society. He has been ever since its beginning the Head of Bombay Branch. Toured in England and on the Continent in 1918 as member of Indian Press Delegation. He is the founder and Hon. Organiser and General Secretary of the Poona Seva Sadan Society, started in 1909, and now Hon. General Secretary of the National Social Conference. Presided over the Provincial Social Conference in 1920 at Sholapur and over the National Social Conference in 1924 at Lucknow and in December 1933 at Madras. Organiser of the Malabar Relief Fund, 1921, and South Indian and Malabar Flood Relief Fund in 1924. Organised a Fund on behalf of the Servants of India Society for the relief of the flood-stricken in Gujarat, Kathiawar, Baroda, Sind and Orissa in 1927, served as member of Committee on Co-operation appointed by Mysore Government, 1920 and the Government of Madras in 1928. Gave evidence before the Royal Commission on Agriculture as President of the Provincial Co-operative Institute, Bombay; has worked on several Committees appointed by Government. For two years before retirement was the elected President of the Bombay Central Co-operative Institute of which for more than five years he had been Vice-President. Director, Provincial Co-operative Bank, has presided over Provincial Co-operative Conferences in almost all major provinces and Indian States; has been appointed President, Travancore Co-operative Enquiry Committee by Govt. of H. H. the Maharaja of Travancore and was similarly entrusted with the Co-operative Enquiry in Cochin State by Cochin Government in 1933 and 1934; was President, First All-India Rural Representatives Conference. Has published several pamphlets on Co-operation, Female Education and Social Reform, Chairman, Executive Committee of the Deccan Agricultural Association; has undertaken "Village Uplift Work" at Khedshivapur, fifteen miles from Poona on Malabeshwar Road. Member of the Poona Advisory Board of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, Delhi and Simla; was Member of the Indian Central Banking Inquiry Committee, Chairman, Council of Management of the Aryan Education Society, Bombay. In June 1927 was unanimously elected President of the Servants of India Society, Poona. His friends and admirers celebrated his Diamond Jubilee in August 1931, when a purse of Rs. 10,500 was presented to him. Address: Gurgaum, Bombay.

DEVADOSS, THE HON. SIR DAVID MUTHIAH, B.A., B.L. (Madras), Bar-at-Law, Inner Temple, Kt. (1932), *b.* 18 Dec. 1868 *m.* Lady Moscllamoney Chellammal Devados. *Educ.*: C. M. S. High School, Palanecottah, Hindu College, Tinnevely, and Presidency College, Madras. Practised as High Court Vakil in Tinnevely District from 1892 to 1908; called to the Bar in 1909 and settled in Madras and practised before High Court till appointed as one of His Majesty's Judges. Address: Sylvan Lodge, Mylapore, Madras.

DHAU BAKHISHI RAGHUBIR SINGH, RAO BAHADUR (1912), C.I.E. (1925), C.S.I. Retired President of State Council, Bharatpur. *b.*

1862. *Educ.*: Privately. Sardar holding a hereditary jagir, Sardar's allowances, etc., from the State. Entered Bharatpur State service at an early age; promoted a Member of the Council of "Panchayat" of Sardars in the time of His late Highness Maharaja Jaswant Singh Sahib Bahadur; subsequently appointed Dhau and Guardian to His late Highness Maharaja Shri Kishan Singh Sahib Bahadur. Was a member of Indian Students' Advisory Committee for Rajputana and Ajmer-Merwara; was also President of a Soldiers' Board in Bharatpur. Address: Bharatpur.

DIHURANDHAR, RAO BAHADUR MAHADEV VISHWANATH, A.M. *b.* 4th March 1871. *m.* Gangubai, 4th daughter of Madhavrao T. Rao. *Educ.* Rajaram High School, Kolhapur, and at the Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay. Appointed as a painting master on the staff of the School of Art, then as Head Master in 1909 to 1918. Acted as Inspector of Drawing and Craft Work, Bombay Presidency in 1918 and 1919 and again in 1920 and in 1923. Retired as Personal Assistant to the Principal, Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay in March 1928 and was re-appointed as Visiting Professor of Painting. Acted as Officiating Director of the Sir J. J. School of Art in 1930. Re-appointed as Inspector of Drawing and Craft Work, Bombay Presidency, and retired in December 1931, was selected to decorate the Hon. Law Member's room Imperial Secretariat, New Delhi. *Publications*: A. Kincaid's (1) "Deccan Nursery Tales," (2) "Stories of King Vikram" S. M. Edwards' (I.C.S.) "By-ways of Bombay" Otto Rothfield's, (I.C.S.) "Women of India" and several other Marathi, Gujarathi, Hindi and Mythological books for Messrs. Macmillan & Co., Oxford University Press, Longmans Green & Co., and several other Indian publishing firms. Address: "Shree Ambla Sadan," Prabhu Nagar, Khar, Bombay, No. 21.

DIGBY-BESTE, HENRY ALOYSIUS B., O.B.E. (1919), C.I.E. (1931), Captain, Superintendent, I.M.M.T.S. Dufferin *b.* November 5th, 1883 *m.* Olave Hume Henderson, *d.* of Col. W. Hume Henderson I.M.S. *Educ.* Stonyhurst College, Lancs., England. Went to sea in Merchant Service, 1899, joined R.T.M. as Sub-Lieut., February 5th 1903, service afloat till 1914; war service in H. M. S. Lawrence, Mesopotamia; transferred to Staff Central Headquarters, Bombay, and served as Divisional Naval Transport Officer up to 1921; served afloat in command of R.I.M.S. Dufferin and Clive, 1923; Deputation to England, 1924; Deputy Conservator, Madras, 1925-26; Port Officer, Bombay, 1927; Captain Superintendent, I.M.M.T.S. Dufferin, since November 1927. *Publication*: Drafted Government of India Sea Transport Regulation. Address: I. M. M. T. S. Dufferin, Mazagon Pier, Bombay 10.

DINAJPUR, THE HON'BLE LIEUTENANT MAHARAJA JAGADISH NATH RAY BAHADUR *b.* 1891, *s.* by adoption to Maharaja Sir Gopinath Ray Bahadur, K.C.I.E. *m.* 1916. *Educ.*: Presidency College, Calcutta. President, Dinajpur Landholders' Association; late

Chairman, District Board and Municipality, Dinajpur, Member, Council of State, British Indian Association, Bengal, Landholders' Association, Asiatic Society of Bengal, East India Association London, Calcutta Literary Society, North Bengal Zamindars' Association, Bangiya Sahitya Parishad, Road and Transport Development Association. Received Viceroy's Commission in Jan. 1924. *Address*: Dinajpur Rajbati, Dinajpur; 226, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta, 3, Council of State, Delhi and Simla.

**DINSHAW, SIR HORMUSJEE COWASJEE, Kt.**, *cr.* 1922; O.B.E. 1918, M.V.O. 1912; senior partner in Cowasjee Dinshaw & Bros, Merchants, Naval Agents, Shipping Agents, and Ship Owners, Consul for Portugal and Consul for Austrian Republic; *b.* 4 April 1857; *c.s.* of late Cowasjee Dinshaw, C.I.E., *m.* 1875, Bai Manekbal, *d.* of Nusserwanjee Cooverjee Erskine; three *s* one *d.* *Educ.* Elphinstone High School and Elphinstone College; evening classes, King's College, London. Served apprenticeship with James Barber and Son & Co., London, and Leopold Bing Fils and Gans Paris; joined his father's firm, 1879, acted as Trustee of the Port of Aden since 1891; head of the Parsee Community of Aden since 1900; acted as a member to the Aden Port Commission, 1901; presented an address from the different communities of Aden to King George and Queen Mary on their way to India, represented Aden Chamber of Commerce at the Fifth International Congress, Boston, 1912. *Address*: Steamer Point, Aden.

**DIVATIJA, HARSIDHJIAJI VAJUBHAI, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE, M.A., LL.B.**, Puisne Judge, High Court of Judicature, Bombay *m.* Jolly Ben, *d.* of Principal A. B. Dhruva, Pro-Vice-Chancellor, Benares University, *Educ.* Gujarat College, Ahmedabad, Professor of Philosophy, Bareilly College, 1910-12, Practised on the Appellate Side of the High Court, 1912-1933; Professor, Government Law College, 1928-1931; Hon. Secretary, Bar Council, Bombay, 1932-33. *Publications*: "Psychology" (in Gujarati Language). *Address*: "Sans Souci," Ridge Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**DORNAKAL, BISHOP OF**, since 1912; **RT. REV. VEDANAYAKAM SAMUEL AZARIAH**, 1st Indian bishop, Hon. LL.D. (Cantab.); *b.* 17 Aug. 1874. *Educ.*: C. M. S. High School, Mengnanapuram; C. M. S. College, Tinnevely; Madras Christian College. One of founders of Indian Missionary Society of Tinnevely, 1903; Hon. Secretary, 1903-9; Hon. Gen. Secretary of National Missionary Society of India, 1906-9; visited Japan as Delegate of World Student Christian Federation, 1907, and its Vice-President, 1909-11; visited England as Delegate to World's Missionary Conference, 1910; Head of Dornakal Mission, 1909-12. *Publications*: Holy Baptism, Confirmation, First Corinthians, India and Missions, The Acts of the Apostles, The Life of Christ according to St. Mark, Christ in the Indian Villages. *Address*: Dornakal Singareni Collieries, Deccan.

**DOW, HUGH, C.I.E.** (1932); Joint Secretary, Commerce Department, Government of India, 1934, *b.* 1886, *m.* Ann, *d.* of James Stedfield,

1913. *Educ.*: Aske's Hatcham School and Univ. Coll., London. Entered I.C.S., 1909 and served as Asst. Coll. in Sind. Municipal Commr. for Surat, 1916-18. Asst. Commr. in Sind for Civil Supplies and Recruiting, 1918-20; and Deputy Controller of Finances, Deputy Secretary, Finance Department, Bombay, 1921; Asst. Secretary, Finance Department, 1923; Financial Advisor to P.W.D., 1926; Since 1927 Revenue Officer to Lloyd Barrage Scheme, Sind, Member of Sind Committee, 1932. *Address*: Delhi and Simla.

**DUBEY, DORI LALL, M.A.** (Allahabad), Ph.D. (London), Professor of Economics, Meerut College, *b.* Sept. 1897. *Educ.* Agra College (1916-1922) and the London School of Economics and Political Science (1928-1930). Professor of Economics, Meerut College since 1923. Was invited by the U. P. Government in Jan. 1931 to a Conference at Lucknow with Sir Arthur Salter, the economic expert of the League of Nations, to discuss the plan of an Economic organisations for India. Member, Board of Economic Inquiry, U. P., of the Editorial Board of the U. P. Co-operative Journal of the Committee of Courses in Economics of the Board of High Schools and Inter. Education, U. P. and of the Executive Committee of the Indian Economic Association. Served as a member of the U. P. Agricultural Debt Committee (1932) and submitted a note on the dangers of land Alienation Act. Has travelled widely in India and all countries of Europe except Russia and Spain and Portugal. A frequent writer to the press on economic and financial questions. *Publications*: Indian Economics (1927); Revd. 1932 and The Indian Public Debt with a foreword by Sir George Schuster (1930). "Some Financial and Economic Problems of India" and "R. T. C. Financial Safeguards" (1931). *Address*: Meerut College, Meerut.

**DUDHORIA, NABA KUMAR SING, q. s.** of Rai Bahadur Budhi Singh Dudhuria of Azimganj; Zamindar and Banker; Member, Legislative Assembly, *b.* 1904, *m.* sister of Fatch Chand, present Jagat Sett of Murshidabad, *Educ.* privately, Member, British Indian Association, Calcutta; Bengal National Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta; County's League, Delhi and Simla; Bengal Landholders' Association, Calcutta, Bengal Flying Club, Dumdum, Calcutta Club, Calcutta, Member, Chelmsford Club, Delhi and Simla. *Address* 74-1, Chive Street, Calcutta and Azimganj P. O., Murshidabad District.

**DUFF, REGINALD JAMES, J.P.**, Hon. Presidency Magistrate; General Manager, New India Assurance Company, Ltd., Bombay, *b.* 11 July 1886. *m.* Olive A. Lockie. *Educ.*: Whitgift Grammar School, North British and Mercantile Insurance Co., Ltd., London and Bombay. *Address*: Royal Bombay Yacht Club, Bombay.

**DUGGAN, SIR JAMSHEDJI NUSSEERWANJI, C.I.E.**, O.B.E., D. O. (Oxon), F.R.C.S., L.C. Col., A.I.R.O., L.M. & S., J.P., Ophthalmic Surgeon in charge, Sir C. J. Ophthalmic Hospital and Professor of Ophthalmology, Grant Medical College, Bombay, *b.* 8 April 1884. *m.* Miss

**Parakh. Educ.** : Bombay, Oxford, Vienna and London. Was Tutor in Ophthalmology, Graut Medical College, Consulting Ophthalmic Surgeon to War Hospitals and Ophthalmic Surgeon, Parsi General Hospital, Bombay; is Private Ophthalmic Practitioner. Hon. Member, Ophthalmological Society of Egypt. Fellow of the Bombay University and Honorary Presidency Magistrate, Bombay. *Publications* : Papers on Spring Catarrh, Anterior Keratitis, Gonorrhoea and allied diseases of the eyes, Artificial Eye, Tropical papilla, Squint cases and Sub-Conjunctival Injections in the eye. A familiar Blue group of the Salerotics; Deep Infiltration Anaesthesia in Ophthalmic Operations. A family of Aniridia; A case of Rhinosporidium Kinealy; Milk Therapy in eye Diseases. Intravenous injections of Mercurochrome in suppurative eye conditions. Two cases of Quinine Amblyopia with unusual Ophthalmoscopic picture; The Eyes of Our Children. A Case of Epibulbar Epithelioma of the Conjunctiva and Treatment of External Eye Diseases with ultra-violet light. *Address* : The Lawnside, Harkness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**DUHR, THE REV. JOSEPH, S.J., Ph D., D.D.,** Professor. *b.* March 18, 1885. *Educ.* : the Gymnasium Echternach Grand Duchy of Luxemburg; St. Joseph's College, Turnhout, Belgium; Maurea House, Rochampton, London; St. Mary's Hall, Stonyhurst; Imperial College, South Kensington; St. Mary's Theological Seminary Kurseong, India; Gregorian University, Rome; Campion Hall, Oxford; Professor at St. Xavier's College, Calcutta, 1910-1915; Professor at St. Xavier's College, Bombay, 1918-1921; Principal of St. Xavier's College, Bombay, from 1924 to 1932. *Address* : St. Xavier's College, Cruickshank Road, Bombay.

**DUNI OHAND, LALA, B.A.,** Licentiate in law, Honours in Persian and Literature (1894). Member, Legislative Assembly, Vakalat and Public Work. *b.* 1873. *m.* Shrimati Bhagdevi *Educ.* : Forman Christian College and Oriental Coll., Lahore. Practised at the bar until 1921. Entered public life and took part in various activities of the Arya Samaj since 1899; was Manager of Anglo-Sanskrit High School, Amballa, from 1906-1921; Member, Managing Committee, D.A.V. College; resumed practice in 1923; presided over All-India Sud Conference in 1917; been a member, All-India Congress Committee, since 1920; was convicted and sentenced to six months' imprisonment in 1922 under Criminal Law Amendment Act; presided over Punjab Provincial Conference held in Rohtak in 1922. Was Swarajist Member of the Second Legislative Assembly. Suspended practice in 1930; Nominated Member, Working Committee of All-India Congress Committee. Was invited by Government to serve on the Punjab Jail Enquiry Committee in 1929. Elected President, Punjab Prov. Congress Committee, Aug. 1930 was convicted and sentenced to six months' imprisonment under Criminal Law Amendment Act, 1930, for continuing member of the Congress Working Committee after it had been declared unlawful. *Address* : Kriya Nivas, Amballa.

**DUNNICLIFF, HORACE BARRATT, MA.** (Cantab.), M.A., Sc.D. (Dublin); F.I.C., I.E.S. Vice-Principal, Government College, Lahore, since 1927; Professor of Inorganic Chemistry, Punjab University since 1924; (also Fellow and Syndic). Chemical Adviser to the Central Board of Revenue, Finance Department, Government of India, since 1928. *b.* 23 September 1885. *m.* Freda Gladys Burgoyne, eldest *d.* of Frederick William Burgoyne-Wallace (1926). *Educ.* : Wilson's Grammar School and Downing College, Cambridge (Foundation Scholar). M.A.O. College, Aligarh, U. P., 1908-1914; Khalsa College, Amritsar, 1914-17; Government College, Lahore, 1917 to date; Indian Munitions Board, 1917; Cordite Factory, Aruvankadu, 1918-1921, Delegate to Imperial Education Conference (London), 1927; Special duty with Finance Department, Government of India, 1928-29; Member, Punjab Agricultural Research Council, Punjab Chemical Research Fund Committee, Indian Committee of Institute of Chemistry of Great Britain and Ireland, Member of Council, Indian Chemical Society, President, Chemistry Section, Indian Science Congress, 1934. *Publications* : Research papers in Chemical journals. *Address* : Government College, Lahore, Punjab.

**DUTT, AMAR NATH, B.A., B.L., M.L.A.,** *s.* of late Mr. Durga Dass Dutt and Srimati Jugal Mohini Dutt, Advocate, Calcutta High Court *b.* 19 May 1875. *m.* Srimati Tincari Ghosh, 1897, daughter, Sandhyatara, born 1902; son, Asok Nath, *b.* 1906. *Educ.* Salkia A.S. School, Howrah Ripon Collegiate School and Municipal School, Calcutta Metropolitan Institution and Presidency Coll. was Chairman Local Board; Member, District Board, Secretary, People's Association, District Association, Central Co-operative Bank, Ltd., Bardwan; elected Member, Court of the University of Delhi from 1925 and Elected Member Indian Legislative Assembly from 1923 was President, Bengal Postal Conference 1926 and All-India Telegraph Union 1928-34 and of the Shuddhi Conference 1928 and President, Bardwan Arya Samaj 1928-30 and was editor of monthly magazine *Alo*. Member Retrenchment Committee 1931. *Address* : "Rurki Aloy," Keshabpur, P. O. and "Purbachal," Bardwan.

**DWIVEDI, RAMAGYAN, M.A. (Honrs.)** Principal, Maharaja's College, Dhari, eldest *s.* of Pt. Ramabhadra Dube. Zammadai of Basti and Srimati Baharaj Devi, *b.* 21 Nov 1902. *m.* Miss Sarala Devi Mishra, *y.d.* of Pt. Ramharakh Mishra, Zammadai of Bichhua. *Educ.* Govt. High School, Basti and Benares Hindu University, U. P. Govt. Scholar (1917-20). 1st Class Honours in English Literature, Gold Medalist and Scholar of the University, 1918-24. Prof. of English D.A.V. College, Cawnpore, 1924-27; Head of English Department, N. R. E. C. College, Aligarh. Vice-Principal, K. K. College, Lucknow and Principal, Hindi Vidyapeeth College, Allahabad; Chairman, Reception Committee, All-India Students' Conference and Secretary, All-India Poets' Conference (1925), President, Board of Education, Dhari State; Member, Board of Education for



- Central India, Rajputana and Gwahar at Ajmer, its examiner and Member on the Committee Courses in English, represented Dhar State as a delegate in the All-Asia Educational Conference, 1930, Elected President, All-India Arya Kumar Conference, Bareilly (1931). *Publications*: From Dawn to Dusk: Songs from Sirdas; Songs from Mirabai; History of Hindi Literature; Saurabh; Soné ki Gari, (Hindi Drama); Dooj ka Chand, (Hindi); Sanskar ke Sahityik, (Hindi); Padya-Punj: Life and Speeches of Pandit J. L. Nehru, (illustrated). Readings in English. A Critical Guide to the Study of Poetry. Published a number of original papers on Philology, Literature, etc., in leading English and Vernacular Journals. Edited several classical Hindi books and periodicals, *Udaya* and *Sammelan Padika*. Recreation—billiards, tennis, and chess, hobby—stamp-collecting. *Address*: Maharaja's College, Dhar and Villa Soma, Captaincy, Basti (U.P.).
- DYER, JAMES FERGUSON, M.A., C.I.E (1929); I.C.S. President of the Council and Revenue Member, Bhopal State. Joined I.C.S. in 1902 and arrived in India in 1903, Asst. Commissioner, Registrar in the Judicial Commissioner's Court and Settlement Officer from 1903 to 1915; 3rd Secretary to the Chief Commissioner, 1916, Deputy Commissioner, 1917; Commissioner of Settlement and Director of Land Records, C.P., 1922, and Commissioner, 1929. *Address*: Idiaz Manzil, Bhopal, Central India.
- EASTLEY, CHARLES MORTIMER, J.P., Solicitor and Notary Public. *b.* 2 September 1890, *m.* Esme. Rev. J. Chester. Witle Graduate as Solicitor of the Supreme Court of Judicature, England in June 1914. Served in the Great War from 1914-1919 as Lieut. R.F.A. (T.F.) in India, as an Observer and Pilot in R.F.C. and Pilot in the R.A.F. against the Mohmands on the N.W.F. in 1916; the Marri in Baluchistan in 1917; the Turks at Aden in 1918; the Afghans in 1919. *Address*: C/o Little & Co., Solicitors and Notaries Public, Central Bank Building, Bombay.
- EDWARDS, THE REV. JAMES FAIRBROTHER, Principal, United Theological College of Western India and English Editor of the *Dnyanodaya* (or *Use of Knowledge*) for six Missions. *b.* March 25th 1875. *m.* Miss Mary Louise Wheeler, Principal, Kindergarten Training School. *Educ.* (Wesleyan) Methodist Theological College, Handsworth, Birmingham, England. Eight years in charge of English Churches in England; arrived in India, Sept. 1908; until 1914 (Wesleyan) Methodist Superintendent in Bombay; since 1914 loaned by (Wesleyan) Methodist Church to American Marathi Mission for literary and theological work; went to Poona, July 1930, to take charge of United Theological College. *Publications*: *The Life and Teaching of Tukaram*, article on Tukaram in Vol. XII of Hastings' *Encyclopaedia of Religion and Ethics*; *The Holy Spirit the Christian Dynamic*: four Marathi books on The Cross the Resurrection and the Holy Spirit; two Marathi Works on Tukaram; Editor since 1919 of English Section of the *Dnyanodaya*; *Liquor and Opium in India*: (reprint of Memorandum to Simon Commission, published in London). Editor of the "Poet Saints of Maharashtra" Series of English translations of Marathi poetry, history and biography, 10 vols. *Address*: United Theological College, 7, Sholapur Road, Poona.
- EMERSON, H. E. SIR HERBERT WILLIAM, K.C.S.I., C.I.E., C.B.E., Governor of the Punjab, *b.* 1 June 1881. *Educ.*: Calday Grange Grammar School; Magdalene College, Cambridge. Entered Indian Civil Service, 1905; Manager Bashafr State, 1911-14; Superintendent and Settlement Officer, Mandi State, 1915; Assistant Commissioner and Settlement Officer, Punjab, 1917; Deputy Commissioner, 1922; Secretary to Government, Finance Department, 1926; Chief Secretary to Government, Punjab, 1927-28, Secretary to Government of India, Home Department 1930-32 appointed Governor of the Punjab 1933. *Address*: Government House, Lahore.
- ERSKINE, LORD, JOHN FRANCIS ASHLEY, G.C.I.E. (1934), Governor of Madras, 15th November 1934. Lieut. R. of O. Scots Guards; late Lieut. Scots Guards, M.P. (U.) Westminster-Mare Division of Somerset 1922-23, and since 1924. *b.* 26th April, 1895. *r.s.*, of 12th Earl of Mar and Kellie. *m.* 1919 Lady Marjorie Harvey, *ed.* of 4th Marquess of Bristol, *q.r.*, John. *Educ.*: Eton, Christ Church, Oxford. Asst. Private Secretary, (unpaid) to Rt. Hon. Walter Long, (1st Lord of Admiralty), 1920-21. Parliamentary Private Secretary (unpaid) to the Postmaster-General, (Sir W. Joynson Hicks), 1923; Principal Private Secretary (unpaid) to Home Secretary, 1924, Assistant Government Whip in National Government, 1932. *Address*: *Home*: 8, Master of Erskine, *q.r.* *Address*: 6, St James Square, S.W. 1, Government House, Madras.
- EWBANK, ROBERT BENSON, B.A. (Oxon.), F.I.S., C.I.E. (1924), I.C.S. Secy. to Govt. of Bombay, (General Department (on leave). *b.* 22 Oct. 1883. *m.* Frances Helene, *d.* of Rev. W. F. Simpson of Calbeck, Cumberland. *Educ.*: Queen's Coll., Oxford. Asst. Coll. and Asst. Pol. Agent, 1907; Registrar of Co-operative Societies, Bombay, 1912-20; Secretary to Imperial Committee on Co-operation, 1914-5, 1920-24; Deputy Secretary to Gov. of India successively in Commerce, Rev. and Agric. P.W.D. and Education, Health and Land Departments, 1920. Secretary, Colonies Committee, London, 1925. Officiated as Private Secretary to H.E. Lord Reading; Secretary, Back Bay Enquiry Committee, 1926, Delegate of the Government of India in East Africa, 1927-28. Member, Bombay Legislative Council. *Publications*: Bombay Co-operative Manual and Indian Co-operative Studies. *Address*: Secretariat, Bombay.
- FALIERE, RT. REV. ALBERT PIERRE JEAN, Vicar Apostolic of Northern Burma and Titular, Bishop of Clysma since 1930. *b.* 1888. *Address*: Mandalay.

**FARIDKOT, H. H. FARZAND-I-SAADAT NISHAN HAZAKI-KAISAR-I-HIND, BRAR BANS, RAJA HAR INDAR SINGH BAHADUR OF. b. 1915, s. in 1919 rules one of the Sikh States of the Punjab. Address:** Faridkot, Punjab.

**FARRAN, ARTHUR CORNETZ, B.A. (1911), F. R. Hist. Society, Principal, Karnatak College, Dharwar. b. June 15, 1890. Educ.:** Trinity Coll., Dublin. **Address:** Karnatak College, Dharwar.

**FAWCUS, GEORGE ERNEST, M.A. (Oxon). C.I.E. (1927), O.B.E. (1923), V. D. (1923) Director of Public Instruction, Bihar and Orissa. b. 12 March 1885. m. (1911) Mary Christine, d. of the late Walter Dawes, J.P. of Rye, Sussex. Educ.:** Winchester College and New College, Oxford. Joined the I.E.S. 1909; Director of Public Instruction, Bihar and Orissa, since 1917. **Address:** Patna, E.I.R.

**FAZULBHOY CURRIMBHOY, SIR (1913), C.B.E. (1920); Merchant and Millowner. b. 4 Oct. 1872. m. Bai Sakinabai, d. of the late Mr. Dattoobhoy Ebrahim. Educ.:** privately; Municipal Corporation for over 21 year; Chairman, Standing Committee (1910-11); President, 1914-15. Represented Bombay Millowners' Association on Bombay Prov. Council, 1910-12 and Bombay Mahomedans on Imperial Legislative Council, 1913-16, represented Bombay Corpn. on Board of the Prince of Wales Museum of W. India; now a nominated Member by the Government. Hon. Secretary, Bombay Presidency War Relief Fund. Appointed by Government Member of various Committees and Commissions, chief being the Weights and Measures Committee, Committee on the education of Factory Employees, and the Commission for Life Saving Appliances; invited by Government to be one of the three delegates from India to the International Financial Conference at Brussels, convened by the Council of the League of Nations, 1920. Connected with many of the principal industrial concerns in Bombay, Chairman, Indian Merchants' Chamber and Bureau, 1914-15. An active Member of the Committee of the Bombay Millowners' Association, being Chairman, 1907-8. A keen advocate of education, particularly of Mahomedans. Member of the Anjuman-i-Islam, Bombay, a Trustee of the Aligarh College, a Vice-President of the All-India Muslim League, a Member of the Committee of the Moslem University Foundation Association. Sheriff of Bombay, 1926. **Address:** Pedder Road, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**FAZL-I-HUSAIN, THE HON. MIAN SIR, KT (1925), K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., B.A. (Punjab), M.A. (Cantab.), LL.D. (Punjab University), 1933; Rai-at-Law (Gray's Inn); b. 14 June 1877. m. eldest d. of Mian Nur-ahmad Khan. Educ.:** Abbottabad, Govt. College, Lahore, Christ's College, Cambridge. Practised in Sialkot, 1901-5; in the Punjab High Court, Lahore, 1905-20; Presdt., High Court Bar Association, 1919-20; Professor and Principal, Islamia College, 1907-8; Secretary, Islamia College, 1906-18; Fellow, Punjab University, 1909-1920; Syndic Punjab

University, 1912-1921; represented Punjab University on Legislative Council, 1917-20. President, All-India Mahomedan Educational Confee., 1922; started Muslim League, 1905. Title of K.B., 1917; President, Punjab Prov. Conference, 1916; elected to Punjab Legislative Council, 1920. Apptd. Minister of Education, Punjab, 1921; re-elected unopposed to Punjab Legis. Council, 1923; re-appointed Minister of Education, Punjab, 1924. Temp. additional Member of H. E. The Governor-General of India's Council, Aug. 1925. Re-appointed Minister of Education, Nov. 1925; Apptd. Revenue Member, Punjab, 1926. Leader of the House in the Punjab Leg. Council, July 1926 to March 1930. Member of the Indian Delegation to the League of Nations 1927. Temporary Member, Governor-General's Executive Council (Dept. of Education, Health and Lands), Aug. 1929-35. On delegation to S. African Conference, 1932. **Address:** 6, King Edward Road, New Delhi.

**FERMOR, SIR LEWIS LEIGH, KT (1935) F.R.S., O.B.E. (1919) D.Sc. (London), A.R.S.M., F.G.S., F.A.S.B., M. Inst. M.M., Director, Geological Survey of India b. 18 Sep. 1880 Educ.:** Wilson's Grammar School, Camberwell, Royal College of Science and Royal School of Mines, London National Scholar, 1898; Murchison Medalist and Prizeman, 1900; Geological Survey of India, since 1902; attached Indian Munitions Board, 1917-18, represented Government of India at International Geological Congresses in Sweden (1910); Canada (1913); Spain (1926). South Africa (1929); President, Mining and Geological Institute of India, 1922; Vice-President, Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1931-33, President, 1933-34, Vice-President, Himalayan Club, 1931 and 1932; Vice-President, Society of Economic Geologists, 1932 and 1933; President, Governing Body, Indian School of Mines, 1921, 1925, 1928, 1930 to date; Bigsby Medal, Geological Society of India, 1921. **Publications:** Manganese Ore Deposits of India, Memoirs, Geological Survey of India, and numerous papers on mineralogy, petrology, ore-deposits, meteorites and mineral statistics in the publications of the Geological Survey of India, the Transactions, Mining Geological Institute of India, the Journal, Asiatic Society, Bengal, The Geological Magazine, and elsewhere **Address:** Geological Survey of India, Calcutta, and Bengal United Service Club, Calcutta.

**FERRERS VIVIAN MACLEOD, M.A. (Cantab.), Judicial Commissioner, Sind b. 20 January 1877. m. Helen Mildred, d. o. The Hon. Mr. D. McIVER. Educ.:** Pease School, Trinity College, Cambridge Indian Civil Service, Assistant Collector in Sind, Deputy Commissioner, U.S.F., Assistant Judge, Satara, District Judge, Raichuri, Hyderabad (Sind), Karwai, Dharwar and Belgaum. **Address:** Karachi.

**FIELD, LIEUT. COLONEL DONALD MOYLE, C.I.E. (1935); Agent to the Governor-General, Madras States. b. 19 November 1881. m. Muriel Hay, d. of the late Surgeon-General G. W. R. Hay. Educ.:** Tonbridge School-

R. M. C. Sandhurst, Indian Army, 1900, 1907; Political Department, Government of India, since 1907. *Address*: Trivandrum, Travancore, S. India.

**FILOSE, LT.-COL. CLEMENT, M.V.O.**; Military Sec. to Maharaja of Gwalior, since 1901; *b.* 1853. *Educ.*: Carmelite Monastery, Clondalkin; Carlow College. Entered Gwalior State service, 1872; Lt.-Col., 1903; Assistant Inspector-Gen., Gwalior Police and General Inspecting Officer, 1893-97; A.-D.-C. to the Maharaja Scindia, 1899-1901. *Address*: Gwalior.

**FINLAYSON, MAJOR-GENERAL ROBERT GORDON, C.B. (1931); C.M.G. (1918); D.S.O. (1915); R.A.**, Commanding Rawalpindi District since 1931. *b.* 15th April 1881. *m.* 1912, Mary Leslie, *d.* of late James Richmond, Kincairney, Perthshire. Entered Army, 1900; Captain, 1908; Major, 1914; Major-General, 1930; served European War, 1914-18, (despatches 8 times, Lt. Lieut., Colonel, Lt. Col., D.S.O., C.M.G.); North Russia 1919; A.D.C. to the King, 1929-30; G.S.O. 1, War Office, 1921-25; G.S.O. 1, Staff College, 1925-27; C.R.A. 3rd Division, 1927-30. *Address*: Rawalpindi.

**FITZMAURICE, DESMOND FITZJOHN, MAJOR ROYAL ENGINEERS (retired 1930); B.A. (Hons.)**; Cantab. Master, Security Printing, India, and Controller of Stamps, *b.* 17 August 1891; *m.* 1926, Nancy, *d.* of Rev. John Sherlock and Mrs. Leake, of Graywood, Surrey, 2 *d.* *Educ.*: Bradfield College and Royal Military Academy, Woolwich, 1912-14; Cambridge University, 1920-22; Served with Royal Engineers in France, Belgium and Italy during Great War, 1914-1918; Wounded, 1915; mentioned in Despatches, 1918; Instructor, R. M. A., Woolwich, 1918-1920; Instructor, Sch. of Military Engineering, Chatham, 1923-1925; Engineer, Gallender's Cable and Construction Co., Ltd., 1927; Chief Engineer, Gallender's Cable and Construction Co., Ltd., 1928-1929; Deputy Mint Master, Bombay and Calcutta, 1929-1931; Dy. Master, Security Printing, India, Nasik, 1932-33; Master, Security Printing, India, and Controller of Stamps, since 1934. *Publications*: Papers on Hydro-Electric Developments in France; Work of Military Engineers in the Indian Mtns. *Address*: Caxton House, Nasik Road, G. I. P. Railway.

**FITZPATRICK, Sir JAMES ALEXANDER OSSORY, K.C.I.E. (1933), B.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law, C.I.E. (1917); C.B.E. (1919)**; Indian Civil Service, A. G. Punjab States, *b.* 21st November 1879. *m.* Ada Florence Davies *Educ.*: High School, Dublin, and Trinity Coll., Dublin. Joined I.C.S., 1903; served in various appointments on N. W. F. P. Political Agent, Tochi, 1913-1915; Deputy Commissioner, Bannu, 1915-1916; Political Agent, Wano, 1916-19; Resident in Waziristan, 1920-22; Commissioner, Ayre, 1923; H. B. M.'s Consul in Arabistan (Persia) 1922; Revenue Minister, Bahawalpur, 1926-1927; A. G. G. Punjab States, 1927. Active Service: Tochi operations, 1914-15 (mentioned in

despatches); Mahsud Expedition, 1917 (despatches and received thanks of Government); Waziristan operations, 1920-1922 (despatches and thanks of Commander-in-Chief). *Address*: Lahore, Punjab.

**FLEMING, MAJOR-GENERAL GEORGE, C. B. (1935), C. B. E. (1932), D. S. O. (1916)**; Commander, Madras District *b.* 3 Nov. 1879. *m.* Simone, *d.* of Perie Gressy of Paris. *Educ.*: Epsom and University Colleges. In ranks Imperial Yeomanry, 1 year 165 days. Joined Somerset L. E., 1901, S. African War, 1900-01. Great War, 1915-19. Commanded 7th Battalion Gloucester Regiment, 7th Bn. N. Staff Regt., 9th Bn. R. War. Reg., 1st Bn. Welch Reg. Served in France, Gallipoli, M. E. F. Persia and Middle East. Commander in Shanghai, 1931-33. Major-General, 1933. Medals: S. African War, Q.M.G. Clasp; Order of S. Stanislas 3rd Class with swords, 1914-15. S. B. W. M., V.M., D. S. O. *Address*: Flagstaff House, Bangalore.

**FORSTER, Sir MARTIN OSNLOW, Kt. 1933, Ph. D. (Wurzburg), D. Sc. (London), F.I.C., F. R. S. (1905); b. 1872. Educ.**: Private schools; Finsbury Technical College, Wurzburg Univ.; Central Technical College, South Kensington, Asstt. Prof. of Chemistry, Royal College of Science, 1902-13; Director, SALTER'S Institute of Industrial Chemistry, 1918-22; Director, Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore, 1922-33; Hon. Secretary, Chemical Society, 1904-10; Treasurer, 1915-22; Longstaff Medalist, 1915; President of Chemistry Section, British Association, 1921; President, Indian Science Congress, 1925. *Publications*: Contributions to Transactions of the Chemical Society, *Address*: Old Banai Mantap, Mysore City.

**FOWLER, GILBERT JOHN, D.Sc., F.I.C., F. R. S. Jan. 1. b. 1868, m. Amy Hindmarsh, d. of George S. and Eleanor Scott. Educ.**: Sudeot School, Somerset; Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester; Heidelberg University. For 20 years in service of Rivers Committee of Manchester Corporation Responsible for treatment of the sewage and trade-effluents of Manchester. Pioneer of "Activated Sludge" process of sewage purification. World-wide experience as sanitary expert. Consulted by cities of New York, Cairo, Shanghai, and Hankow. First visited India in 1906 on special duty for Government of Bengal, repurification of jute mill effluents. From 1916 to 1924 Professor of Applied Chemistry and later of Bio-chemistry at the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore. During the war was Consulting Adviser to the Government of India on the production of acetone, used in the manufacture of cordite. Was appointed Principal of the Harcourt Butler Technological Institute, Cawnpore, in July 1927. Retired in November 1929, after assisting in framing a policy for the conduct of the Institute, accepted by Government. Has been President of the Indian Chemical Society, is Honorary Corresponding Secretary for India of the Institute of Chemistry of Great Britain and Ireland, and Corresponding Member of the Manchester Literary and

- Philosophical Society. Has published many scientific papers and discourses. *Address*: Central Hotel, Bangalore, S. India.
- FREKE, CECIL GEORGE, M.A. (Cantab.), B.Sc. (Lond.), F. S. S., J. C. S.,** Financial Secretary, Government of Bombay. *b.* 8 Oct. 1887. *m.* Judith Mary Marston. *Educ*: Merchant Taylor's School, London. St. John's College, Cambridge. Entered I.C.S. 1912, Under-Secretary, Government of India, Commerce and Industries Department, 1919; Director-General of Commercial Intelligence and Statistics, 1921-1926; Deputy Secretary, Government of Bombay, Finance Department, 1926-1929; Finance Secretary, 1929-30 and from April 1932. *Address*: Secretariat, Bombay.
- FYZEE RAHAMIN, S., Artist. b.** 19 Dec. 1880. *m.* Atiya Begum H. Fyzee, sister of Her Highness Nazli Rathiya Begum of Jamira. *Educ*: School of the Royal Academy of Arts, London and privately with John Sargent, R.A., and Sir Solomon, J. Solomon, R.A., London. Exhibitor at the Royal Academy Annual Exhibitions; privately at the Gallery George Petit in Paris, Goupils' Arthur Tooth's and the New Burlington Galleries in London, Knoedlers', Andersons' New York and at the Palace of Fine Arts in San-Francisco. In 1925 the National Gallery of British Art acquired two paintings for their permanent collection, now hung in the Tate Gallery, Milbank. In 1930 the authorities of the Luxembourg Gallery of Paris acquired one painting for their permanent collection, as also the City Art Gallery of Manchester. Her Imperial Majesty the Queen-Emress honoured his exhibition by a visit at the New Burlington Galleries. In 1926 and 1927, painted the first dome in the Imperial Secretariat in New Delhi and in 1928-29 the 2nd dome of the Committee Room 'B' of the same building. For several years Art Adviser to H. H. the Gaekwar of Baroda. In the spring of 1930 the authorities of the City Art Gallery, Manchester organised an exhibition of his entire works at their Galleries by special invitation. Painted many portraits of the Princes and Nobles of India. Leader of the Indian School of painting and opposed to the methods both of the Bombay and the Bengal Schools. *Publications*: History of the Bene-Israelites of India. *Address*: "Aiwan-e-Ri'at," Ridge Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- GAJENDRAGADKAR, ASHVATTHAMA BALACHARYA, M.A., M.B.A.S.,** Professor of Sanskrit, Elphinstone College, Bombay. *b.* 1 Oct. 1892. *m.* Miss Kamalabai Shaligram of Satara. *Educ*: Satara High School, Satara and the Deccan College, Poona. Appointed Assistant to Professor of Sanskrit at Elphinstone Coll., Sept. 1915; Lecturer, 1917; apptd. Prof. of Sanskrit, Elphinstone College, in 1920. Holds the rank of Lieutenant and commands "C" Company of the 1st Bombay Battalion. University Training Corps (I.T.F.) *Publications*: Critical editions of many Sanskrit classics for the use of University students which include Kalidasa's *Ritusamhara*; Kalidasa's *Shakuntala*; Bana's *Harsacharita*; Dandin's *Dashakumara* Charita; Bhatta Narayana's *Venisamhara*, Annambhatta's *Tarka Sangraha*, etc. *Address*: Maharaja Building, Bombay 4.
- GANDHI, MANMOHAN PURUSHOTTAM, M.A., F.R. Econ. S., F.S.S.,** Secretary, Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta; Secretary, Indian National Committee, International Chamber of Commerce, 1929-31; Secretary, Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce and Industry, 1929-30; Secretary, Indian Sugar Mills Association. *Jt. Hon. Secretary*, Indian Collieryowners' Association; Registrar, Indian Chamber of Commerce, Tribunal of Arbitration, Calcutta; Secretary Board of Control to the East India Jute Association, Calcutta; s. of late Purushottam Kahanji Gandhi, of Limbdi (Kathliwar). *b.* 5th November 1901. *Educ*: Bahadudin College, Junagadh; Gujarat College, Ahmedabad; and the Benares Hindu University. *m.* 1926, Rambhagauri, d. of Sukhlal Chhaganlal Shah of Wadhwan. Joined Government of Bombay Labour Office, as Statistical Assistant, 1926; Indian Currency League, Bombay, as Asstt. Secretary, 1926; Indian Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta, 1926. *Publications*: A Mercantile Marine for India—a paper read before the Indian Economic Conference, 1925, Foreign capital in India—a joint paper read before the Indian Economic Conference, 1926; Modern Economics of India: Taxation—being the Sir Mannabhai Mehta Prize Essay (in Gujarati): 1924. The Indian Cotton Textile Industry—Its Past, Present and Future, 1930, with a Foreword by Mr. G. D. Birla, M.L.A. thoroughly revised and enlarged edition of author's Bombay University Ashburner Prize Essay, 1925. (The Book Company, College Square, Calcutta). How to compete with Foreign cloth with a foreword by Sir P. C. Roy. (The Book Co., Calcutta). 1931. Vernacular Editions of How to compete with Foreign cloth in Tamil, Gujarati, Hindi and Bengali, with a foreword by Mr. M. K. Gandhi, 1931. The Indian Sugar Industry of India and its Past, Present and Future with a foreword by Sheth Walchand Hirachand. (The Book Co., College Square, Calcutta), 1934. Research in Sugar Problems and Utilisation of By-products, 1934. Possibilities of Development of the Sugar Industry in Bengal, 1934. Single Sugar-selling Organisation, 1931. Sugar Industry and the Problems of Transport, 1934. *Address*: c/o Indian Chamber of Commerce, 135, Caninae Street, Calcutta, India.
- GANDHI, MOHANDAS KARAMCHAND, Bar-at-Law (Inner Temple). b.** 2nd October 1869. *Educ*: at Rajkot, Bhavnagar, and London. Practised law in Bombay, Kathliwar, and South Africa. Was in charge of an Indian Ambulance Corps during the Boer War and the Zulu revolt in Natal. During the great war raised an ambulance corps and conducted a recruiting campaign in Kaira district. Started and led the Satyagraha movement. (1918-19) and the non-cooperation campaign (1920) in addition to associating himself with the Khilafat agitation, (1919-21). Has championed the cause of Indians abroad, notably those in South and East Africa. Sentenced to six years' simple imprisonment in March

1922; released, Feb. 4th, 1924. President of the Indian National Congress, 1925. Inaugurated campaign for breach of the Salt Laws, April, 1930. Interned, 5th May, 1930 and released 26th January 1931. Delegate to the Round Table Conference, 1931. Imprisoned, January 1932; released on May 8th, 1933. *Publications*: "Indian Home Rule," "Universal Dawn," "Young India," "Nava Jivan" (Hindi and Gujarati) *Address*: Wardha, C. P.

**GANDHI, NAGARDAS PURUSHOTTAM, M.A., B.Sc., A. R. S. M., D. I. C., F. (G. S.), M. Inst. M. M.,** University Professor and Head of Department of Mining and Metallurgy, Benares Hindu University, Benares; s. of late Purushottam Kahanji Gandhi of Limbdi (Kushliwar); b. 22nd December 1886. *m.* 1906. Shivkumvar d. of Sheth Bhudhar Lalchand, Ranpur; *Educ.*: Bahauddin College, Junagad, Wilson College, Bombay, Imperial College of Science and Technology, London. Joined Messrs. Tata Iron and Steel Co., 1915; General Manager, Messrs. Tata Sons Ltd., in Tavoy (Lower Burma) where wolfram and tin mining was carried on during the Great War, (1916-1919); University Professor and Head of the Department of Mining and Metallurgy, Benares Hindu University since 1919; President, Geology Section of the Indian Science Congress, 1933 *Address*: Hindu University, Benares.

**GANGARAMA KAULA, B.A., C.I.E.** (June 1930), I.A. & A.S., Retired Controller of Civil Accounts, b. 9 May 1877. *m.* to Bhagyabharée Wanchoo of Lahore and Delhi. *Educ.*: Central Model School, Lahore and Government College, Lahore. Entered the service of Government of India as Assistant Examiner of Public Works Accounts, 1896; rose to the rank of Accountant-General, 1921; Accountant-General, Central Revenues, New Delhi, 1925-1928; Director, Railway Audit, New Delhi and Simla, 1929-30; Controller, Civil Accounts, New Delhi and Simla, 1930-32; appointed to officiate as Auditor-General from September 1930 to January 1931; Member, Posts and Telegraphs Accounts, Enquiry Committee, 1931; Member, Bombay Reorganisation Committee, 1932, Member, Sind Administrative Committee, 1933-34. Acting Honorary Treasurer, Indian Red Cross Society and St. John Ambulance Association (Indian Council) (1933); Honorary Treasurer, Indian Public Schools Society; Honorary Treasurer, All-India Women's Education Fund Association. *Publications*: Several departmental codes, manuals and reports. *Address*: New Delhi and Simla.

**GANGULI, SUPRAKASH, Artist, M.R.A.S., F.R.S.A. (Lond.), Curator, Museum and Art Gallery, Baroda.** b. 8th May 1886. *m.* Srimati Tanujabala Devi *Educ.*: Doveton College, Calcutta, subsequently visited Europe chiefly for the study of Fine Arts and Archaeology. He held a temporary post in the Imperial Archaeological Survey under late Dr. B. B. Spooner, Dy. Director-General of Archaeology in India. Here he spent

about 6 years doing the work of photographing and listing of the Ancient Monuments in the Provinces of Bengal, Behar and Orissa, Assam and Chota Nagpur and of studying ancient Indian Sculptures in the Indian Museum, Calcutta, and branches. *Publications*: Descriptive Guide to the Baroda Museum and Art Gallery. Under preparation 1. A monograph on Rugs and Raginis with 36 colour reproductions of old paintings 2. A monograph on Rajput and Kangra Paintings with 12 illustrations. 3. A short history on the art of brocade weaving in Gujarat. 4. Moghul textiles. 5. Lacquer work in India. *Address*: Pushpabag, Baroda.

**GARBETT, COLIN CAMPBELL, B.A., LL.B., F.R.G.S., C.S.I. (1935); C.I.E. (1917); C.M.G. (1922);** Chief Secretary to Government, Punjab. b. 22 May 1881. *m.* Marjorie Josephine, Kaiser-I-Hind, 1933 d. of late Lt-Col. Maynard, I.M.S. *Educ.*: King William's College, Isle of Man Rowing, Cricket and Football Colours (Captain). Victor Ludorum, Jesus College, Cambridge Senior Scholar. Football, Athletic and Rowing Colours Victor Ludorum, B.A. (1st Class Hons.); Classics, 1903; LL.B. (2nd Class), 1904; I.C.S., 1904, Asst. Censor, 1915, Revenue Commissioner, Mesopotamia, and also Administrator, Agricultural Development Scheme (Military), 1917 (despatches twice), Assistant Secretary, India Office, 1919-20; Secretary, High Commissioner, Iraq, 1920-22, returned to India, 1922, Deputy Commissioner, Attock, 1925-29; Rawalpindi, 1929; Chief Secretary to Government, Punjab, 1931. *Address*: Punjab Civil Secretariat, Lahore/Simla

**GARRETT, JOSEPH HUGH, B.A. (Cantab.), C.S.I. (Jan 1931).** Offg. Chief Secretary to the Government of Bombay. b. 22 June, 1880 *Educ.*: Highgate School and Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Served in Bombay as Asstt. Collector and Magistrate and Asstt. Settlement Officer, Deputy Commissioner of Salt and Excise, Northern Division, Dec. 1919; Offg. Collector and District Magistrate and Political Agent, Jan. 1921; Offg. Collr. and Tahsildar Settlement Officer, June 1923 and again June 1925; confirmed, Jan. 1926; Offg. Commissioner, March 1925 and again February 1926 and again March 1929-31, Ag. Chief Secretary to Government of Bombay, Political and Revenue Department, 1933. Again Commissioner, Northern Division, July 1933-34. Member, Bombay Legis. Council, 1929-31 and 1933-34. *Address*: Secretariat, Bombay

**GAUBA, KHALID LATIF, formerly KANHAYA LAL, B.A., LL.B. (Cantab.),** 1920. Barrister-at-Law. b. 28th August 1899. *m.* Husnara Aziz Ahmed, d. of late Aziz Ahmed, Bar-at-Law. Converted to Islam in 1933. *Educ.*: Privately and at Downing Coll., Cambridge. Member, Committee, Cambridge Union Society, (1920). Associated with many Joint Stock enterprises as Director; Lahore Electric Co., Ltd. The Bharat Insurance Co., Ltd., etc. President, Punjab Flying Club, 1932-33; Ex-President, Punjab Journalists' Association, (1922); Member, N.

- W. R. Advisory Committee; and Member, Managing Committee of the Irwin Flying Fund, (1931) *Publications* : Leone, (1921); Uncle Sham, 17th Ed., (1929); H H. or the Pathology of Princes, 4th Ed., (1930); The Prophet of the Desert, (1934). *Address* : Alkman Road, Lahore.
- GEDDIS, ANDREW, J. P., JAMES FINLAY & Co., Limited.** *b.* 11th July 1886. *m.* Jean Baikie Gunn, *d.* of Dr. Gunn, George Square, Edinburgh. *Educ.* : George Watson's College, Edinburgh. Joined James Finlay & Co., Ltd., Bombay, 1907; Chairman, The Finlay Mills, Ltd., The Surya Mill, Swan Mills, Ltd., Gold Mohur Mills, Ltd., Director, Bank of India, Chairman, Bombay Millowners' Association, 1926; Millowners' Association's representative on Port Trust G. I. P. Railway Advisory Committee, also Director, East India Cotton Association. *Address* : Sudama Villa, Nepean Sea Road, Malabar Hill.
- GENNINGS, JOHN FREDERICK, C. B. E.** (1933); Bar-at-Law (Middle Temple, 1911); Commissioner of Labour and Director of Information, Bombay, Commissioner of Workmen's Compensation and Chief Conciliation Officer *b.* 21 Sept., 1885. *m.* Edith *d.* of T. J. Wallis, Esq., of Croydon, Surrey and Aldeburgh, Suffolk. *Educ.* : Aske's Hatcham and Dulwich. Entered journalism in 1902 and served on the Editorial Staffs of the *Morning Leader*, *Star*, *Daily Mail* and *Daily Telegraph*. Army (25th Bufile. and R. G. A.), 1915-1919; War Office. M. I. 7 b, Propaganda Section, from Aug. 1916 to Feb. 1917. Director of Information, Dec. 1920; Ag. Director of the Labour Office in addition, July 1925 to March 1926. Since that date in charge of combined offices as Commissioner of Labour and Director of Information. *Address* : Secretariat, Bombay.
- GHOSH, THE HON'BLE MR. JUSTICE SARAT KUMAR, I.C.S., M.A. (Cantab.)** : Puisne Judge, High Court of Judicature, Calcutta. *b.* 3rd July 1879. *m.* Belle, *d.* of Mr. De, M.A. I.C.S. *Educ.* : Presidency College, Calcutta; Trinity College, Cambridge; Inner Temple, London. Magistrate, Bengal; District and Session Judge, Acting Puisne Judge, High Court, Calcutta, 1928. Confirmed 1929. *Address* : 7, London Street, Calcutta.
- GHUZHNAVI OF DILDUAR, THE HON. ALHADD NAWAB BAHADUR SIR ABDELKERIM ABU AHMED KHAN, K.T. (1928), M.L.C., Zemindar and Land-owner**; Member, Executive Council, Government of Bengal. *b.* 25 August 1872. *m.* Nawab Begum Lady Said-unnessa Khanum, 1894. *Educ.* : St. Peter's School, Exmouth, Devonshire Messrs. Wren and Guney's Institution, London. Universities of Oxford and Jena (Germany). Returned to India, 1894 and settled on his estates handed down by his ancestors Fatehbad Khan Ghuznin Lohani, brother of Osman Khan Ghuznin Lohani, the last independent Afghan Chieftain of Bengal. Represented the whole of E. B. & Assam in both Moslem & Hindu Interests in the old Imperial Legislative Council, (1900-12). Represented the whole of Bengal in Moslem Interests in Viceroy's Council (1913-16). Was sent on a political mission to the Court of ex-King Hussein of Hedjaz as well as to Palestine and Syria to enquire into the question of Pilgrim Traffic, (1913). Entered Bengal Legislative Council, 1923 and 1926. Appointed Minister, Government of Bengal, in 1924 and again in 1927. Exempted from the Indian Arms Act in 1925. Elected Chairman, Bengal Provincial Simon Committee in 1928 and General Chairman of all Provincial Simon Committees in March 1929. Appointed Member, Executive Council, Bengal Government, April 1929. Author of "Pilgrim Traffic to Hedjaz and Palestine" "Moslem Education in Bengal" and other works. Has one son (Alhad) Mr I. S. K. Ghuznavi, B.Sc. and four daughters. *Address* : North House, Dilduar, Mymensingh; Writer's Buildings, Calcutta. Lohani Manor, Lohani-Sagaridighi, Mymensingh, Bengal.
- GIBSON, RAYMOND EVELYN, C.T.E. (1924)** I.C.S. Commissioner in Sind *b.* 10th Oct. 1878. *m.* 1st 1925 Mrs. Elbe Keri Gordon (died 1926). 2ndly, 1927, Mrs. Greta Twiss. *Educ.* : Winchester College and New College, Oxford. Entered I.C.S. 1901 and became Asstt. Collector, 1902; Superintendent, Land Records, and Registration, Sind, 1906. Colonization Officer, Jamroo Canal, 1909. Asstt. Commissioner in Sind and Sindhu Translator to Government, 1910; Private Secretary to Governor of Bombay, 1912. Asstt. Collector, Gujarat, 1914. Collector in Gujarat and Sind, 1916; Acting Commissioner in Sind in 1923 and 1929, Commissioner in Sind, 1931. *Address* : Karachi.
- GIDHOUR, MAHARAJA BAHADUR CHANDRA MOULSHWAR PRASAD SINGH, MAHARAJA BAHADUR OF GIDHOUR.** *b.* 1890. Has been a Member of District Board Monghyr; Vice-Chairman, Local Board and an Honorary Magistrate with independent powers (to try cases singly). Member of Legislative Council, Bihar and Orissa, since 1920-1926. Life Vice-President, Bihar Landholder's Association, Patna, President, Divisional Landholders' Association, Bhagalpore. President, Daidyanath Temple Committee and scheme of Management. Ascended the Gadi on 21st November 1923. Title of Maharaja Bahadur made hereditary in 1877, has a son and heir—Maharaj Kumar Chandra Choor Singh. *Address* : Srivillas, Gidhour, District Monghyr, No. 9/3, Ilungerford Street, Calcutta.
- GIDNEY, SIR HENRY ALBERT JOHN, K.T. (1931)** Lt.-Col., I.M.S. (retired); F.R.S., F.R.C.S.E., D.O. (Oxon.), F.R.S.A. (London); D.P.H. (Cantab.), M.L.A., J.P. Ophthalmic Surgeon. *b.* 9 June 1873. *Educ.* : Baldwin's High School Bangalore. St. Peter's, Bombay, and Calcutta, Edinburgh. R. College, University College Hospital, London, Cambridge, an Oxford Post Graduate Lecturer in Ophthalmology, Oxford University (1911), Entere. I.M.S., 1898. Served in China Expedition, 1900-01, N. E. Frontier, 1913. N. W. Frontier, 1914-15 (wounded), and Great War, 1914-1918; President-in-Chief Anglo-Indian and Domiciled European Association, All-India and Burma. Leads of Anglo-Indian Deputation to England, 1921. Accredited leader of the Domiciled Community in India and Burma; Member

- Legislative Assembly; Assistant Commissioner, Royal Commission on Labour in India; Anglo-Indian Delegate to the three Indian Round Table Conferences, London; Member, Indian Sandhust Committee; Assessor to all four Government of India Retirement Sub-Committees (1931); Member, Joint Parliamentary Committee, 1933. *Address*: 87-A, Park Street, Calcutta.
- GILBERT-LODGE, CAPTAIN EDWARD MORTON, F.S.I., F.I.A., F.A.I., M.T.P.L., J.P. Hon. Presidency Magistrate, *b.* 23 Jan. 1880, *m.* May *d.* of Thomas Spencer, Esq. of Norwood, London, S. E. *Educ.* at Sydney, N.S. Wales, Australia, Private practice London, 1903-1914. Royal Engineer, April 1915—May 1920, then retiring to Reserve with rank of Captain and is now on retired list; Asst. Land Acquisition Officer, Bombay, May-Nov. 1920; Land Manager and Consulting Surveyor to Govt. Development Directorate, Nov. 1920 to Dec. 1925 *Address*. Improvement Trust Building, 45-planade Road, Bombay.
- GILES, MAJOR-GENERAL EDWARD DOUGLAS, C.B. (1932); C.M.G. (1919), D.S.O. (1916), American D.S.M. (1919); A.D.C. to the King (1930-31), Major-General, Cavalry in India *b.* 13th October 1879 *m.* Edith Graham Dinehall-Podvey, *d.* of late C. G. Dinehall-Podvey and Miss J. F. Barry. *Educ.* Marlborough College, and R.M.C. Sandhurst. Joined King's Shropshire L.I. 1899, transferred to Scinde Horse, 1901, *p.s.c.* 1912. Great War in France, 1914-18 (4 times mentioned in despatches—D.S.O.; Bt. Lt.-Col., C.M.G., American D.S.M.), transferred to K.M.G., Central India Horse, 1919, Instructor, Staff College, Quetta, 1921-24. Commanded 4th (Secunderabad) Cavalry Brigade, 1925-26 and 3rd (Mecurt) Cavalry Brigade, 1926-29. Director of Military Operations, Army Headquarters, India, 1930-31. Major-General, Cavalry in India, 1931. *Address*. Army Headquarters, India, Delhi and Simla.
- GINWALA, SIR PADAMJI PESTONJI, KT. (1927), B.A. (Hist. Tripos, Cambridge), Barrister at Law, Adviser to Swedish Match Co. of Stockholm and Western India Match Co., Bombay *b.* Nov. 1875, *m.* Fieuny Bezouji. *Educ.* Govt. High School and Gujarat College, Ahmedabad, Trinity Hall, Cambridge, Called to the Bar, 1899; Advocate, Chief Court of Lower Burma, 1905; Asstt. Govt. Advocate, 1915, Secretary, Legislative Council, Burma, 1916. Resigned, 1920, President, Rangoon Municipal Corporation, 1922-23; Member Legislative Assembly, 1921-23; Member, Indian Taffit Board, 1923; President, 1926-1930. Resigned July 1930; Delegate, Imperial Conference, 1930, Member, Round Table Conference, 1931, Ottawa Conference, 1932, World Economic Conference 1933. *Address*: 38, Hyde Park, Gate, London, S. W. 7.
- GLANCY, BERTRAND JAMES, C.S.I. (1933), C.I.E. (1924), Political Secretary to the Government of India, Foreign and Political Department, 31st December 1882. *m.* 1914, Grace Steele. *Educ.*: Clifton; Monmouth, Exeter College, Oxford, Indian Civil Service. *Address*. Delhi and Simla.
- GLANCY, SIR REGINALD ISIDORE ROBERT, K.C.I.E. (1928), C.S.I. (1921), Member of the India Council, *b.* 1874; *m.* Helen Adelaide, *d.* of Edward Miles, Bowen House. *Educ.*: Clifton College; Christ Church, Oxford, Entered I.C.S., 1896; Settlement Officer, Bannu, 1903; Finance Member of Council, H. E. H. the Nizam's Government, 1911-1921; Resident in Baroda, 1922; President of the Cabinet, Jaipur, 1923. Agent to the Governor-General, Central India, 1921-29; Chairman, H. E. H. the Nizam's State Railway Board, 1930; Member of the India Council, 1931. *Address*: India Office, London.
- GLANVILLE, SIR OSCAR JAMES LARDNER, DE (See under De Glanville)
- GOKUL CHAND NARANG, THE HON'BLE DR., M.A., Ph.D., Barr-at-Law, Minister, Punjab Government, Lahore *b.* 15 Nov. 1878, *Educ.* Punjab University, Calcutta University, Oxford University and Bern University. Was Professor and Barrister. *Publications*. The Message of the Vedas and Transformation of Sikhism. *Address*: 5, Montgomery Road, Lahore.
- GOLDSMITH, REV. MALCOLM GEORGE, Missionary of C.M.S. in Madras and Hyderabad, Deccan *b.* 1849. *Educ.*: Kensington Proprietary Grammar School; St. Catherine's College, Cambridge Ordained, 1872; C.M.S. Missionary, Madras, 1872-73; Calcutta, 1874-75; Principal, Harris School, Madras, 1883-91; Hyderabad, 1891-09, Hon. Canon, St. George's Cathedral, Madras, 1905. *Address*: Royapett House, Royapettah, Madras.
- GORDON, EVER BA (Oxon), C.I.E. (1931), Member of the Executive Council of the Governor C.P. *b.* 28 Feb. 1881 *m.* Lillias Edith Napier (1912), *d.* 1931; *Educ.* Rossall and Queen's College, Oxford. Joined I.C.S. *Address*. Nagpur, C.P.
- GOSWAMI, KUMAR TULSI CHANDRA, M.A. (Oxon), Zemindar, Member, Legislative Assembly. Son of Raja Kisorlal Goswami of Serampore, member of first Bengal Executive Council, *b.* 1898, *Educ.* Presidency College, Calcutta, Oxford and Paris. Delegate elected by the Indian Legislative Assembly to represent India at the August Session (1928) of the Empire Parliamentary Association, Canada, and was Chairman of the Indian Section. *Address*: The Raj Bares, Serampore, Raineys Park, Ballygunge, Calcutta, Kamachha, Benares; Puri.
- GOULD, HERBERT ROSS, B.A. (Oxon.); C.I.E. Indian Civil Service *b.* 17th April, 1887, *m.* Florence Mary Butler. *Educ.* Clifton College, Brasenose College, Oxford, Arrived Bombay, 1911. Asst. Collr., Dhurwar, Canara, Larkhna, 1911-16, Military Service, I.A.R.O., 1916-1919, Asst. Collr. Sholapur, 1919; Dy. Commissioner, Upper Sind Frontier, 1920-23, Collr. Sholapur, 1924-1928, Collr., Poona, 1929, Private Secretary to Governor (Acting), 1929-30. *Address*: Bombay and Poona.

**GOUR, SIR HARI SINGH, KT. (1925), M.A., D. Litt., D.C.L., LL.D.,** Member of the Legislative Assembly, Barrister-at-Law, *b.* 26 Nov. 1872. *Educ.*: Govt. High School, Saugor; Rislop Coll., Nagpur; Downing Coll., Cambridge, Presid. Municipal Committee, Nagpur, 1918-22; First Vice-Chancellor, and Hon. D. Litt., Delhi University; re-appointed 1st May 1924-1928. Member of Indian Central Committee, Leader of the National Party in the Assembly and Leader of the Opposition; Delegate to the Joint Committee of Parliament, 1933. Hon. Member of the Anthroponom Club, National Liberal Club and British Empire Society. *Publications*: Law of transfer in British India, 3 vols. (6th Edition). Penal Law of British India, 2 vols. (4th Edition); Hindu Code (3rd Edition). The Spirit of Buddhism; (4th reprint). His only Love; Random Rhymes and other poems. *Address*: Nagpur, C. P.

**GOVINDOSS CHATHOORBHOOJADOSS, DIWAN BAHADUR, Ex-M.L.C.,** *b.* 20 Feb 1878. Leading Indian Merchant in Madras. Senior Partner of Messrs Chathoorbhoojadosse Khooe sadoos and Sons; Sheriff of Madras for the year 1914; Presented the city of Madras with a statue of H. M. the King-Emperor. President, the Southern India Chamber of Commerce; Vice-President of the S. P. C. A., One of the founders of and for a long time Director of the Indian Bank, Ltd. Was for several years a Trustee of the Madras Port Trust, Director, Madras Telephone Co., Ltd., Director, Madras City Co-operative Bank, President, Hindu Central Committee, Madras; and Vice-President, Servants of Dharm Society, Madras. *Address*: 459, Mint Street, Park Town, Madras.

**GOWAN, SIR HYDE CLARENDON, B.A. (Oxon.) V.D., C.I.E. (1928), C.S.I. (1932), K.C.S.I. (1933), J.P., I.C.S.,** Governor, Central Provinces, Sept 1913, *b.* 4 July 1878 *m.* Edie Gowan (nec Brown), 1905. *Educ.*: at Elstie School, 1889-1892; Rugby School, 1892-1897. New College, Oxford, 1897-1901; Univ. Col., London, 1901-1902. Under Secretary to C. P. Govt., 1904-08; officiated as Under Secretary Commerce and Industries Department Government of India, July to Nov. 1908. Settlement Officer, Hoshangabad District 1913-18; Financial Secretary to Govt. C. P., 1918-1921; Dy. Commissioner, Nagpur 1923-25; Financial Secretary to Govt. 1925-27; Chief Secretary, March 1927; Revenue and Finance Member, C. P. Government, July 1932. *Address*: Nagpur.

**GRAHAM, SIR LANCELOT, M.A. (Oxon.), K.C.I.E. (1930), Bar-at-Law; C.I.E. (1924); I. C. S.,** Secretary Legislative Department, Government of India (1924), *b.* 18 April 1880, *m.* Olive Bertha Maurice. *Educ.*: St. Paul's School, London and Balliol Coll., Oxford. Entered Indian Civil Service, 1904; Asstt. Collector, 1904; Asstt. Judge, 1908; Asstt. Legal Remembrancer, Bombay, 1911; Judicial Asstt., Kathlawar, 1913; Joint Secretary, Legislative Department, Government of India, 1921. *Address*: Delhi and Simla.

**GRAHAME, WILLIAM FITZWILLIAM, I.C.S.,** Provincial Art Officer, Suptd. of Cottage Industries and Provincial Training Officer since 1925, *b.* 1871. *m.* 1905 Elizabeth Dunlop Dunning, niece of Governor Dunlop of Maine, U. S. A. *Educ.*: at Charterhouse and Trinity Hall, Cambridge. Suptd. and Pol. Officer, S. Shan States, Commissioner, Pegu Division in 1918 and again from Feb. 1919 to June 1920, Superintendent and P. O., S. S. S. from 1922-25. *Address*: Pegu Club, Rangoon.

**GRAVELLY, FREDERIC HENRY, D.Sc., F.A.S.B.,** Superintendent, Government Museum, Madras. *b.* 7th Dec. 1885. *m.* Laura Balling. *Educ.*: Ackworth and Bootham Schools and Victoria Univ. of Manchester. Demonstrator in Zoology, Victoria Univ. of Manchester. Asstt. Superintendent, Indian Museum, Calcutta; Asstt. Superintendent, Zoological Survey of India. Superintendent, Government Museum, Madras. *Publications*: Various papers mostly in the Records and Memoirs of the Indian Museum and in the Bulletin of the Madras Government Museum. *Address*: Museum House, Egmore, Madras.

**GRAY, ALEXANDER GEORGE, J.P. (1918);** Manager, Bank of India, Ltd., Vice-President, Indian Institute of Bankers, *b.* 1884, *m.* Dulce Muriel Fanny Wild, 1922. *Educ.*: Macclesfield Grammar School. Parrys Bank, Ltd., Manchester and District; arrived India, 1905; entered service of the Bank of India, Ltd., 1908. *Address*: 88, Nepean Sea Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**GREEN, SIR ALAN MICHAEL, KT. (1935); M.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1933), I.C.S. Deputy High Commissioner for India, (1930);** *b.* 11 April 1885. *m.* Joan, the only child of Mr. and Mrs. F. D. Elkin, (1919). *Educ.*: St. Paul's School, London, Lincoln College, Oxford. Joined I.C.S. in 1909. *Address*: India House, Aldwich London, W. C. 2. Meads, Frithsden Copse, Berkhamsted, Herts.

**GRIEVE, ROBERT GEORGE, Hon. Mods. Lit. Hum., C.I.E. (1930);** Acting Director of Public Instruction, Madras. *b.* 18th October 1881. *Educ.*: Fettes Oxford. Indian Educational Service. *Address*: Old College, Nungambakkam, Madras.

**GRIFFITH, LIEUT.-COLONEL SIR RALPH EDWIN HOTCHKIN, K.C.S.I., C.I.E.,** Governor, North-West Frontier Province. *b.* 4 March 1882. *m.* Pauline, *d.* of Colonel A.P. Westlake, late 20th K. G. O. Light Cavalry. *Educ.*: Blundells School and R.M.C., Sandhurst. *Address*: Government House, Peshawar.

**GRIGG, SIR (PERCY) JAMES, K.C.B.,** Finance Member of Government of India since 1934. *b.* 16 Dec. 1890. *e. s.* of Frank Alfred Grigg *m.* 1919 Gertrude Charlotte, *y. d.* of Rev. G. F. Hough. *Educ.*: Bournemouth School; St John's College, Cambridge, Wrangler, Mathematical Tripos; appointed to Treasury, 1913, served R.G.A., 1915-18; Principal Private Secretary to successive Chancellors of the Exchequer, 1921-1930; Chairman, Board of Customs and Excise, Nov. 1930; Chairman Board of Inland Revenue, 1930-34; Finance Member, Government of India, 1934. *Address*: Government of India, Simla and Delhi.



**GULAB SINGH, REIS, SARDAR, EX. M.L.A.,** Managing Director, Punjab Zamindars' Bank Ltd., Lyallpur, and Landlord. *b* March 1886, *m. d.* of Dr. Sardar Jawahir Singh Reis of Lyallpur. *Educ.*: Government Coll., Lahore. Headmaster, Govt. Sandeman High School, Quetta, for 10 years; Member, Lyallpur and Quetta Municipalities and Dist. Board, Lyallpur, and Pres. of several co-operative credit societies and associations and elected as member of Legislative Assembly, 1920, and re-elected in 1923 and re-elected in 1926 unopposed Member, Finance Committee, Government of India. Hon. Magte., Lyallpur, for 9 years. *Address*: Bhawana Bazar, Lyallpur, Punjab.

**GULAMJILANI, BIKLIKHAN, SARDAR, NAWAB OF WAI.** First Class Sardar of the Deccan and a Treaty Chief. *b.* 28 July 1888. *m. sister* of B. H. The Nawab Sahib Bahadur of Isara, son and heir, Nawabzada Sanduddin Haidar. *Educ.* Rajkumar College, Rajkot. Served in the Imperial Cadet Corps for two years, 1906-08; was Additional Member, Bombay Legis. Council; and Member, Legislative Assembly, 1921-1923, was elected Vice-President. Bombay Presidency Muslim League and is permanent President of Satara District Anjuman Islami, appointed Hon. A.D.C. to H. E. the Governor of Bombay in 1929. President of the State Council, Jona State, 30th July, 1930, for three months after which resigned. *Address*: The Palace, Wai, District Satara.

**GULLILAND, COLIN CAMPBELL,** Secretary and Clerk of the Council and starter, Western India Turf Club Ltd. *b.* 2nd December 1892. *m.* Margaret Patricia Gulliland (nee Denchly). *Educ.*: Oundle School. Joined F. W. Hedgers & Co., London, 1912; Calcutta, 1914-15, served with Indian Cavalry, 1915-1919; saw active service with 32nd Lancers, Iraq, 1916 and 1918-19; with Croft and Forbes, 1919-20. Partner, Croft and Forbes, Exchange Brokers, Bombay, served as member of Committee, Chamber of Commerce, Bombay, 1929, joined W. I. T. Co. as Asst. Secretary, Nov. 1929. *Address*: 5, Burnett Road, Poona.

**GUPTA, SATISH CHANDRA, C.I.E. (1932),** Bar-at-Law; Secretary, Legislative Assembly Department. *b.* 16 September 1876. *m.* second *d.* of the late Mr K. N. Roy, Statutory Civil Service. *Educ.*: London. Assistant Secretary, Bengal Legislative Council, 1910-14, subsequently Dy. Secretary and Joint Secy., Legislative Department, Government of India. Appointed Secretary, Legislative Assembly Department, 1929. *Address*: 6, York Place, New Delhi.

**GWALIOR, HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA MUKHTAR UL-MULK AZIM-UL-IQTIDAR,** Rai-ush-shan, Wala Shikoh, Mohattashan-i-Dauran, Umdat-ul-Umra, Maharajadhiraja-Hisam-us-Saltanat, JIWAJIRAO SCINDIA Alijah Bahadur Shrinath, Mansur-i-Zaman, Fidwi-i-Hazrat-i-Malik-i-Mauzzam-i-Raft-ud-Darja-i-Inglistan. *b.* 26th June 1916. Succeeded to the *gadi* on 5th June 1925. *Address*: Jai Bilas Palace, Gwalior.

**1. HABIB-UL-LAH SAHIB BAHADUR, KHAN BAHADUR SIR MUHAMMAD, KT. (1922), K.C.S.I. (1927), K.C.I.E. (1924), C.I.E. (1920),** Dewan of Travancore. *b.* Sept. 22, 1860.

*m.* Sadathun Nisa Begum. *Educ.*: Zilla High School, Saidapet. Joined the Bar in 1888; in 1897 was presented Certificate of Honour on the occasion of Golden Jubilee of the late Imperial Majesty Queen Victoria; from 1901 devoted whole time to local self-government and held the position of Chairman of Municipal Council, Pres., Taluk Board and Pres., Dist. Board; Khan Bahadur, 1905; Member, Legislative Council; 1909-12, appointed Temporary Member, Madras Executive Council, 1919; was Commissioner of Madras Corporation, 1920. Gave evidence before Royal Commn. on Decentralisation and also before Public Services Commn., served as a co-opted member on Reforms Committee, Member, Royal Commission on the Superior Civil Services in India, Nov. 1923-March 1924, Member of Council of the Governor of Madras, 1920-1924. Member of the Viceroy's Council, 1925-1930. Leader of the Indian Delegation to South Africa, 1926-27. Leader of the Indian Delegation to the League of Nations (1929). *Address*: Trivandrum.

**HAIDER KARRAR JAFRI, SYED, EX. MEMBER,** Legis. Assembly and Asst. Manager, Court of Wards, Balrampur. *Raj.* *b.* 8 Nov. 1879. Married. *Educ.*: Collegiate School, Balrampur, M.A.O. Coll., Aligarh, Agra College and Mistry's Accountancy Institution, Bombay; Member, Gonda Dist. Board, for six years; Member, Municipal Board, Balrampur, for 20 years; Hon. Magte., Balrampur, for 20 years; Vice-Chairman, Balrampur Central Co-operative Bank; Member, Standing Committee, All-India Shia Conference; Trustee, Shia Coll., Lucknow; President and Trustee of the Balrampur Girls' School. *Address*: Balrampur, Dist. Gonda (U.P.).

**HAIG, SIR HARRY GRAHAM, K.C.S.I., C.I.E. (1923), C.S.I. (1930);** Governor of the United Provinces. *b.* 13 April 1881. *m.* to Violet Max Deas, *d.* of J. Deas, I.C.S. (retired). *Educ.*: Winchester and New Colleges, Oxford. Entered I.C.S., 1905. Under-Secretary to Govt., U.P., 1910-12; Indian Army Reserve of Officers, 1915-1919, Deputy Secretary to Govt. of India, Finance Dept., 1920; Secy., Fiscal Commission, 1921-22; attached Lee Commission, 1923-24. Private Secretary to Viceroy, 1925; Secretary to Government of India, Home Dept., 1926-30, Home Member, Govt. of India, 1930-31. Governor of U.P. Since Dec. 6, 1934. *Address*: Governor's Camp (U.P.).

**HAJI WAJIHUDDIN, KHAN BAHADUR (1926), M.L.A.** Proprietor of Pioneer Arms Co., Meerut, During Great Balkan War (1910-12) was Treasurer, Meerut Division Red Crescent Fund; during Great War (1918) worked as Hon. Secretary, Meerut Cantonment War Loan Committee. Member of many educational institutions. Elected in 1916 to Meerut Municipal Board; re-elected in 1919 elected in 1920 to Legislative Assembly, re-elected in 1923, re-elected unopposed in 1930. Elected to Railway Finance Committee, 1931 and to Standing Committee for Pilgrimage to Hedjaz, 1931 as well as to Fuel Oil Committee and to the

Committee in the Department of Education, Health and Lands to the Government of India. Appointed in 1922 to bench of Hon. Magistrates; appointed 1927 (Chairman, Cantonment Bench empowered "First Class" 1929. Elected in 1922, Hon. Secretary to the Central Haj Committee of India. Elected unopposed in 1927 to Cantonment Board; re-elected unopposed in 1928; elected Vice-President of Prohibition League of India, President of Meerut Cantonment Residents' Association; Elected President of Mercantile Association and Elected President, U. P. Punjabi Sowdagar Committee. Address: "Pioneer House," Meerut Cantonment.

**HAKSAR, COL. SIR KAILAS NARAIN, Kt., 1832; C.I.E., Mashri-i-Khas Bahadur:** Political Member, Gwalior Darbar since 1912; b. 20th February, 1878, s. of Pt. Har Narain Haksar; g.s. of Rai Bahadur Dharam Narain Haksar, C.I.E., one s. three d. *Educ.*: Victoria College, Gwalior; Allahabad University, B.A., Hon. Professor of History and Philosophy, 1899-1902; Private Secretary to the Maharaja Scindia from 1903-12; Under-Secretary, Political Department, on deputation, 1905-1907; Capt. 4th Gwalior Imperial Service Infantry, 1902, Major, 1907; Lt.-Col., 1910, Col., 1924; Senior Member Board of Revenue, 1910-13; Director, Princes Special Organisation on deputation, 1 Feb. 1928 to 15 Dec. 1928, and since 1st December 1929 upto April 1932; Nominated Member to the Indian Round Table Conference both Sessions; also served on the Federal Structure Committee and its Sub-Committees, Mr. Thomas Army Committee and Peel Committee; nominated to serve on the Federal Finance Committee of the Round Table Conference in India; served as Secretary-General of the Indian States Delegation to the Round Table Conference; also represented Government of His Highness of Jammu and Kashmir at the 2nd Round Table Conference: *Publications*: (with H. M. Bull) *Madho Rao Scindia*, 1925; (with K. M. Panikkar) *Federal India*, 1930, occasional articles on social and literary subjects in the Asiatic Review. Address: Gwalior, Central India.

**HALL, MAJOR RALPH ELLIS CARR, C.I.E., I.A., Mil. Accts. Dept., Field Controller, Poona, b. 1873. Joined army, 1894; Major, 1912; served Tirah, 1897-98; European War, 1914-17. Address: Poona.**

**HALLETT, MAURICE GARNIER, B.A. (Oxon.), C.I.E. (1930); C.S.I. (1934); I.C.S., Home Secretary, Government of India, b. 28 Oct. 1883, m. G. C. M. Vasey. Educ.: Winchester College and New College, Oxford. Appointed to I.C.S., 1907; Under-Secretary, Bihar and Orissa, 1913-15; Magistrate and Collector 1915-20, Secretary, Local Self-Government Dept., Bihar and Orissa, 1919-24; Magistrate-Collector, 1925-29; Commissioner, 1929-30; Ch. Secretary to Govt. of Bihar and Orissa, 1930-32; Home Secretary, Govt. of India, 1932. Address: Home Department, Government of India, New Delhi, Simla.**

**HAMILL, HARRY, B.A., Principal, Elphinstone College, b. 8 Aug. 1891, m. Hilda Annie Shipp. Educ.: Royal Academical Institution, Belfast, and Queen's University, Belfast. After graduation served in British and Indian Army, Appointed to the I.E.S. in 1919. Address: Elphinstone College, Bombay.**

**HAMMOND, WILLIAM HENRY, M.A., J.P., F.R.G.S., M.K.S.T. V.D., Hon. Presidency Magistrate; Principal, Anglo-Scottish Education Society. Lt.-Col. Commanding, Bombay Battalion, 1931 b April 20, 1886, m. Dorothy Dymoke, d. of late H. Dymoke of Scriveloby Hall, Lincolnshire. Educ.: Warwick School, Worcester Coll., Oxford; Trinity Coll., Dublin. Address: Cathedral and John Cannon High School, Fort, Bombay.**

**HAMPTON, HENRY VERNER, B.A. (Dub.) (First Class Hons. and Gold Medalist in Philosophy); Dip. Ed., M.A., J.P., Fellow of the Bombay University, Principal, Secondary Training College, Bombay, b. 1 May 1890, m. Stella, only d. of the late Sir George Townsend Fenwick, K.C.G.M. Educ.: Trinity College, Dublin. Appointed to I.E.S., 1913; Prof., Gujarat College, Ahmedabad and Elphinstone College, Bombay, 1914-20; Vice-Principal, Karnatak College, Dharwar, 1920-23; Principal, Karnatak College, Dharwar, 1923-30; Principal, Secondary Training College since 1930. *Publication*: Editor, "Indian Education," 1919-23. Address: Secondary Training College, Cruickshank Road, Bombay.**

**HAR BILAS SARDA, DIVAN BAHADUR, 1932, F.R.S.L., M.R.A.S., F.E.S., b. 3 June 1867. Educ.: Ajmer Government College and Agra College. Was a teacher in Government College, Ajmer, was transferred to Judicial Department in 1892; apptd. Guardian to H. H. the Maharaja of Jaisalmer in 1894; reverted to British service in Ajmer-Merwara in 1902; was Subordinate Judge, First Class, at Ajmer till 1919 and was Sub-Judge and Judge, Small Causes Court, Beawar, till 1921; Judge, Small Causes Court, Ajmer 1921-23; officiated as Addl. Dist. and Sessions Judge and retired in Dec. 1923, and was Judge, Chief Court, Jodhpur. Elected Member, Leg. Assembly, from Ajmer-Merwara Constituency in 1924 and re-elected in 1927 and again in September 1930; is Dy. Leader, Nationalist Party in Legislative Assembly, Presided over Indian National Social Conference at Lahore, 1929 and All-India Vaisya Conference at Bareilly in 1930; was a member of the Primary Education Committee appointed by the Government of India and of the General Retrenchment Committee; Government of India and General Purposes Committee; has long been a member of the Standing Finance Committee of Government of India. Author of Child Marriage Restraint Act, popularly known as the "Sarda Act." Also Ajmer-Merwara Court Fees Amendment Act and Juvenile Smoking Prevention Act both passed by the Legislative Assembly. *Publications*: Hindu Superiority; Ajmer Historical and Descriptive; Maharana Sanga Mah rana Kumbhila; Maharaja Hamir**

**Ranthambhor Prithviraj Vijaya**; is Editor of the Dayanand Commemoration Volume and is Secretary of the Paropakarini Sabha of India. *Address*: Civil Lines, Ajmer, Rajputana.

**HAR PRASADA, RAI BAHADUR, VAKIL, BILNOR**, U.P. *b.* March, 1878. *Educ.*: Agra College. Started practice, 1903; founded Udiyog Sahayak Co. in 1910 and was its Managing Director and Vice-Chairman for 12 years; Conducts Bilnor War League and was its Vice-President. Awarded Gold Watch for Public Meritorious Services in 1920; Awarded Medal in connection with Wembley Exhibition in 1925; Organised Aman Sabha and Daranagar Fair, 1922 and industrial exhibition at Nagina, 1923; started Govt Dible Industrial School; elected member, British Empire Exhibition Committee, U.P., appointed member, Standing Committee of Co-operators, 1925; Hon. Editor of the U. P. Vernacular Co-operative Journal, 1927 and 1930; Life Member, Dufferin Fund Association; Member, Provincial Committee of Co-operative Union Ltd., 1929; Jt. Secretary, Zemindars' Association, Bilnor; awarded sanad for services in connexion with Locust Operation, 1930. Awarded Sanad in 1932 for meritorious services in Civil Disobedience. *Publications*: Non-Co-operation Ka Kacha Chitha in Urdu in 1922; Brief sketch of the Life of Sir Atul Chandra Chatterji, High Commissioner for India, published in the English Co-operative Journal; Brief sketch of the Life of Rai Bahadur Pandit Shyam Behari Misra, late Registrar, Co-operative Societies, U. P., Lucknow, published in the U.P. Vernacular Co-operative Journals. *Address*: Bilnor, U.P.

**HARI KISHAN KAUL, RAJA PANDIT, M.A.**, C.S.I., C.I.E., Rai Bahadur. *b.* 1869 *s.* of Raja Pandit Suraj Kaul, C.I.E., *Educ.*: Govt. Coll., Lahore. Asstt. Commr., 1890; Jun. Secy. to Financial Commr., 1893-97; District Judge, Lahore, 1897-98; Deputy Commr., Jhang, 1898; Settlement Officer, Muzaffargarh, 1898-1903; S. O. Mianwall, 1903-8; Dy. Commr., 1906; Dy. Commr., Muzaffargarh, 1908-09; Dy. Commr. and Supdt. Census Operations, Punjab, 1910-12; Dy. Commr., Montgomery, 1913; on special duty to report on Criminal Tribes, Dec. 1913-April 1914; Deputy Commissioner for Criminal Tribes, 1917-19; Dy. Commissioner, Jhelum, 1919; Commissioner, Rawal Pindi Division, 1919-20; Commissioner, Jhulunder Division, November 1920 to November 1923; Member, Royal Commission on Services, 1923-1924; Commissioner, Rawal Pindi Division, 1924; retired, Nov. 1924; Member, Economic Inquiry Committee, 1925; Member, Indian Tariff Board (Cotton Textile Industry Enquiry), 1926-27; Dewan, Bharatpur State, April to October 1927. Prime Minister, Jammu and Kashmir State, 1931-32. *Address*: 29, Lawrence Road, Lahore.

**HARISINGH, MAJOR-GENERAL, RAO BAHADUR THAKUR, OF SATTASAR, C.I.E., O.B.E.**, Army Minister, State Council and G.O.C., Bikaner State Forces. *b.* 1882. *Educ.*: Mayo College. *Address*: Sattasar House, Bikaner.

**HARRIS, DOUGLAS GORDON, Dip. Ing. (Zurich)**, C.S.I., C.I.E., M.I.E. (Ind.), Indian Public Works Department (ret'd.) (1925). *b.* 19 Oct. 1883. *m.* Alice, *d.* of Spencer Ackroyd of Bradford, Yorks. *Educ.*: Rugby School and Federal Polytechnic, Zurich, Switzerland. Asst. and Executive Engineer, P.W.D., 1907-14; Under-Secretary to Government, U.P., P.W.D., 1916; Under-Secretary to Government of India, P.W.D., 1916; Secretary to P. W. D. Reorganisation Committee, 1917; Under-Secretary to Government of India, P.W.D., 1918; Asstt. Inspector-General of Irrigation in India, 1920; Secretary to New Capital Inquiry Committee, 1922; Deputy Secretary to Government of India, Department of Industries and Labour, Public Works Branch, 1922; Consulting Engineer to Government of India, 1928-31; Member, Sind Financial Enquiry Committee, 1931; Member, Bombay Reorganisation Committee, 1932. *Publications*: Irrigation in India (Oxford University Press). *Address*: 1, Hayes Barton, Shanklin.

**HARRISON, ARTHUR NEVILLE JOHN**, Modern History Scholar, Lincoln College, Oxford (1900); B.A. (Oxon.), 2nd Class Finals, 1903. Chief Auditor, B. B. & C. I. Railway *b.* 15th September 1881. *m.* Helen Zoe Foote (died June 1934) youngest *d.* of the late R. Bruce-Foote, F.R.C.S. *Educ.*: Cheltenham College, Lincoln College, Oxford. Joined Accounts Branch, P.W.D., Madras, 1905. *b.* B. S. Railway, 1909-1914; Auditor, Jodhpur Bikaner Railway, 1914-1924; B. B. & C. I. Railway since 1924. Acting Agent, 1933, and 1934 *Address*: General Offices, B. B. & C. I. Railway, Churchgate, Bombay

**HATWA, MAHARAJA BAHADUR GURU MAHADEV ASRAM PRASAD SAHI OF**. *b.* 19 July 1893; S. Oct. 1896 to the *Gadi* after death of father Maharaja Bahadur Sir Kishan Pratap Sahi, K.C.I.E., of Hatwa. *Address*: Hathuwa P. O., District Saran, Behar and Orissa.

**HAY, MAJOR-GENERAL CHARLES JOHN BRUCE**, C.B. (1929); C.M.G. (1919); C.B.E. (1921); D.S.O. (1916); Comdr. of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem, F.R.G.S., F.R. Empire Society; Inspector-General, Iraq Army and Head of the British Military Mission. *b.* 18 May 1877 at Rous Lench Court, Wrexham, Shropshire. *m.* Agatha, youngest *d.* of the Rev. James Mangin, D.D., LL.D. one *d.* *Educ.*: Wellington College; Royal Military College, Sandhurst Staff College, Camberley. On deputation to Canadian Militia, 1909-10; Extra A.D.C. to Lt. Governor of Bengal for Coronation Durbar, 1911; D.A.A. and Q.M.G. India, 1912-14; on the General Staff in France, Belgium, Aden and Iraq, 1914-18 (Despatches 5 times; Brevet of Lieut.-Colonel C.M.G., D.S.O.); on the General Staff in the 3rd Afghan War 1919 (Despatches); on the General Staff in the Insurrection in Iraq (Despatches, C.B.E.); Commanding 19th Punjabis, 1921-23; Colonel on the staff, General Staff, Southern Command, 1923-27; Commander, Xth (Jubbulpore) Infantry Brigade, 1927-29; Commander, Sind (Ind.) Brigade Area, 1929-31; Commander, Lucknow District, 1931-34. *Address*: The Citadel, Baghdad, Iraq.

**HAYE, MIAN ABDUL, B.A., LL.B., M.B.E.** (1919), M.L.A., Advocate, Lahore High Court. *b.* Oct. 1898. *Educ.* at Lahore Forman Christian College. Passed LL.B., 1910; started practice at Ludhiana; elected Municipal Commissioner same year; elected J. Vice-President, 1911 which office he held till 1921 when he was elected senior Vice-President. Is first non-official President of Ludhiana Municipal Council to which office he was elected in 1922. *Address*: President, Municipal Council, Ludhiana.

**HAYLES, ALFRED ARTHUR**, Editor and Managing Director, The Madras Mail. *b.* March 7, 1887 *m.* Sybil Anne Copland, 1928. *Educ.* London and Paris. Freelance journalism, London, till 1912, joined staff of the Madras Times, 1912; became Asst. Editor, The Madras Mail, 1921. *Address*: Sunnyside, Royapettah Road, Madras.

**HENDERSON, ROBERT HERRIOT, C.I.E., Tea Planter** (retired), Supdt. of Tarrapur Company's Tea Gardens, Cachar, Assam; Chairman, Ind. Tea Assoc., Cachar and Sylhet. Represented tea-planting community on Imp. Leg. Council, 1901-2, when legislation regulating supply of indentured coolie labour was under consideration. Was Member, Legislative Council of E. Bengal and Assam, President, Manipur State Durbar, 1917-18. *Address*: Bengal Club, Calcutta.

**HIERAS, HENRY, S.J., M.A.**, Professor of Indian History, Director of the Indian Historical Research Institute, St. Xavier's College, Bombay University; Professor of History and Ancient Indian Culture, University of Bombay; Member of the Indian Historical Records Commission. Member of the International Committee of Historical Sciences, Corresponding Member of the Royal Anthropological Institute London, and of Academia Espanola de la Historia, Madrid. *b.* September 11 1888. *Educ.* Barcelona (Spain), Cleveland, Ohio (U.S.A.) Professor of History, Sacred Heart College (Barcelona); Principal Our Saviour's College Saragossa (Spain). *Publications*: History of the Manchou Dynasty of China (in Spanish), 3 Vols. The Conquest of the Fort of Asirgarh by Emperor Akbar (according to an eye-witness) (in Ind. Ant.) The City of Jinji at the end of the 16th Century (*Ibid*) The Portuguese Fort of Barcelona (*Ibid*) The European Prison of Sadasiva Raya (*Ibid*). Venkatapati Raya I and the Portuguese (Journal of the Mythic Society) The Statues of the Nayaks of Mudura in the Pudu Mantapam (*Ibid*). Early Relations between Vijayanagara and Portugal (*Ibid*) Asoka's Dharma and Religion (*Ibid*), Historical Carving at Vijayanagara (*Ibid*), Goa. Viagral of the Hine of Hailhara II of Vijayanagara (*Ibid*). The story of Akbar's Christian Wife (Journal of Indian History); The Palace of Akbar at Fatehpur-Sikri (*Ibid*); The Great Civil War of Vijayanagara (1614-1617) (*Ibid*); Seven Days at Vijayanagara (*Ibid*). Rama Raya, Regent of Vijayanagara (Indian Historical Quarterly); The Last Defeat of Meherakula (*Ibid*); Relations between Guptas, Kadambas and Vakatakas (Journal of the Bihar and Orissa Research Society); The Royal Patrons of the University of Nalanda (*Ibid*);

Rama Deva Raya II, an Unknown Emperor of Vijayanagara (*Ibid*); The Portuguese Alliance with the Muhammadan Kingdoms of the Deccan (Journal, B.B.R.A.S.); A Note on the Excavations at Nalanda and its History (*Ibid*); Three Mughal Paintings on Akbar's Religious Discussions (*Ibid*); Two Controversial Points in the Reign of Samudra Gupta (Annals of the Bhandarkar Institute). The Decay of the Portuguese Power in India (Journal of the Bombay Historical Society); Three Catholic Padres at the Court of Ali Adil Shah I (*Ibid*); A Historical Tour in search of Kadamba Documents (*Ibid*); A Newly Discovered Image of Buddha near Goa (*Ibid*); Pre-Portuguese Remains in Portuguese India (*Ibid*); Some Unknown Dealings between Bijapur and Goa (Proceedings of the Indian Historical Records Commission). A treaty between Aurangzeb and the Portuguese (*Ibid*); Jehangir and the Portuguese (*Ibid*); The Expansion wars of Venkatapa Nayaka of Ikri (*Ibid*); A Paper Sanad of Basavappa Nayaka of Ikri (*Ibid*); Krishna Deva Raya's Conquest of Rachol (Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland); Tripuravata (Journal of the Karnataka Historical Society); A Realistic School of Indian Sculpture in the 16th Century (Journal of the Univ. of Bombay). The Writing of History; Notes on Historical Methodology for Indian Students (Madras, 1926). The Aravidu Dynasty of Vijayanagara, Vol. 1, 1542-1614 (Madras, 1927); Beginnings of Vijayanagara History (Bombay, 1929). The Pallava Genealogy (Bombay, 1931); The Conversion Policy of the Jesuits in India (Bombay, 1933) Studies in Pallava History (Madras, 1933) *Address*: St. Xavier's College, Bombay

**HIDAYATALLAH, THE HON. SIR GHULAM MUHAMMAD, K.C.S.I.** (1933), Member, Legislative Assembly, *b.* Jan 1878. *Educ.* Shikarpur High School, D. J. Sind Coll. and Govt. Law School, Bombay. Pleader. Member and elected Vice-President, Hyderabad Municipality; Presdt., District Leg. Council Local Board, Hyderabad, and Member, Bombay for past 14 years. Minister of Govt. in charge of Local Self-Government, 1921. Member of the Executive Council since June 1928-May 1934. *Address*: The Secretariat Bombay.

**HIGHET, J. C.**, AGENT, North-Western Railway India; *b.* 1881. *Educ.* Ayr Academy and Blairlodge; Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. Appointed Asst. Engineer, P.W.D. (Railways Branch), India, 1905; posted to Eastern Bengal Railway and employed on construction of Golakganj Gauhati extension, afterwards becoming sub-divisional officer, Saidpur; services lent to Kashmir Government and subsequently posted to the British section of Kashmir Railway survey, via Abbottabad; transferred to Oudh and Rohilkhand Riv. in 1910 as Personal Assistant to Manager, in 1914 was placed on special duty to investigate re-alignment and other works in the vicinity of New Delhi; Asst. Secretary (Stores), India Railway Board, 1915; Asst. Secretary War Branch, 1916; Controller, Railway

- Materials**, 1917; Secretary to Indian Stores Purchase Committee, 1919, Asst. Agent, N. W. Railway, 1921; and Deputy Agent subsequently; Secretary, Indian Railway Board, 1926. Director of Establishment of the Board, 1928; officiated as Agent, N. W. Railway from May to October 1931, appointed Agent, April 1932. Elected member of Institution of Civil Engineers, 1910. *Address*: Lahore.
- HIOGG, GILBERT PITCAIRN**, M.A. (Glasgow). C.I.E. (1932). I.C.S., Chief Secretary to the Government of Bengal *b* 2nd February 1884. *m*. Isabel Bain. *Educ.* Glasgow High School and Glasgow University. Appointed to the Indian Civil Service after examination of 1907, arrived 28th November 1908 and served in East Bengal and Assam as Assistant Magistrate and Collector, transferred to Bengal, April 1912. Jt. Magt. and Dy. Collr. Novr. 1914; Vice-Chairman, Chittagong Port Comm., July 1915; on Military duty, Oct. 1917 to Jan. 1918; Offg. Addl. Dist. and Sessions Judge, Assam, May 1918; on Military duty, Aug. 1918 to Jan. 1919, and returned to Bengal; Magt. and Collr. April 1921, Commr. of Excise and Salt, Bengal, Sept. 1923, Offg. Secy, Govt. of Bengal, A & I Deppt., and Director of Industries, April 1926. Secy, Govt. of Bengal, Agril. and Ind. and P. W. Deppts. Novr. 1928. Offg. Commr. July 1931; confirmed as Commr. Decr. 1931, Addl. Secy to Govt. of Bengal, Poll. Deppt., Oct. 1932, Chief Secy to the Govt. of Bengal, 10th April 1933. *Address*: Chief Secretary to the Government of Bengal, Writers' Buildings, Calcutta.
- HOLINS, SAMUEL THOMAS**, C.I.E. (1931). Inspector-General of Police, U.P. *b* October 6, 1881. *m*. Ethel, youngest *d.* of T. Sheffield, Esq., Monteflotte, Cork, Irish Free State. *Three d. Educ.* Queen's University, Cork. Joined Indian Police, 1902 as Asst. Supdt. of Police, served in various districts as Asst. and as Supdt. of Police; Asst. to D.I.G., C.I.D. and Personal Assistant to I.G.; Seconded to Tonk State, Rajputana, as I.G. Police, 1915-18; Judicial Member, Tonk State, 1921-1925; D.I.G. I. Range U.P. 1928-1930, D.I.G., C.I.D., U.P., 1930-31; appointed Inspector-General of Police, April 1931. Degree of Honour, Urdu, High Proficiency Hindi, Police Medal, 1918. *Publications*: Tonk State Police Reorganisation Scheme, Tonk State Police Manual; Tonk State Criminal and Civil Court Manual, the Criminal Tribes of the U.P. *Address*: Lucknow U.P.
- HOOPER, REV. WILLIAM, D.D.**; Missionary, C.M.S.; Translator, Mussoorie, since 1892. *b*. 1837. *Educ.*: Cheltenham Preparatory School; Bath Grammar School; Wadham College, Oxford; Hebrew Exhibition; Sanskrit Scholarship; 1st class in Lit. Hum.: B.A., 1859; M.A., 1861; D.D., 1887. Went to India, C.M.S., 1861; Canon of Lucknow, 1908-1919; Vicar of Mount Albert, New Zealand, 1889-90. *Publications*: The Hindustani Language, Notes on the Bible and many smaller works in English, Hindi and Urdu. *Address*: Mussoorie, India.
- HOWELL, SIR EVELYN BERKELEY, K.C.I.E.**, C.S.I., Foreign Secretary to Government of India. *b*. Calcutta 1877. *m* 1912, Lucilla Ceelia. *Educ.*: Charterhouse, Emmanuel College, Cambridge; entered I.C.S., 1900. Political Assistant, N.W.F.P., 1906; Deputy Commissioner, 1907; Dist. Judge, 1907; served Zekka Khel Expedition, 1908; Dy. Commissioner, Kohat, 1910, H.M.S. Consul, Muscat, 1916, Dy. Commissioner, Basrah, Wilayet, 1917. Military Governor, Baghdad, 1918, Revenue Commissioner, Mesopotamia, 1918-20; Deputy Foreign Secretary, 1922; Offg. Foreign Secretary, 1923-24 and 1926-27; Resident in Waziristan, 1924-28, Resident in Kashmir, 1927-29, President of the Frontier Defence Committee under the Government of India, 1924. *Publications*: Contributions to the N.W.F. Provinces Gazetteer and various articles. *Address*: Government of India, New Delhi and Simla.
- HUBBACK, THE HON. JOHN AUSTIN, M.A.** (Canterbury), C.S.I. (1933). Member of the Executive Council, Bihar and Orissa *b* 27 Feb. 1878. *m*. Bridget Alington Royds, *Educ.*: Winchester and King's College, Cambridge. Asst. Magt. and Collector and Settlement Officer in Bengal, Settlement Officer, 1909, Joint Magistrate and Deputy Collr., 1910; transferred to Bihar and Orissa, 1912, Offg. Secretary, 1913, temporarily employed by Revenue and Statistics Dept., India Office, 1915, Magistrate and Collector, 1916; served under Govt. of India, Army Department, 1918, Offg. Secretary to Govt. of Bihar and Orissa, Revenue Department, 1919, confirmed, 1919, Director of Land Records, 1923, Offg. Commissioner, 1925, confirmed, 1928, Offg. Member, Board of Revenue, 1912, temporary member, Governors' Executive Council, Bihar and Orissa, 1933. *Address*: Secretariat, Bihar and Orissa, Patna.
- HUDSON, SIR LESLIE SEWELL, KT.** Member, Legislative Assembly from Sept. 1932. *b* 25 Nov. 1872. *Educ.*: Christ's Hospital. Joined P. & O. S. N. Company, London, 1889, and came to their Bombay Office, 1891; subsequently stationed at Japan, China and Australia, returning to Bombay, 1915. Joined Messrs. Mackinnon Mackenzie & Co., October 1916. Deputy Chairman, Bombay Chamber of Commerce, 1923-24; President, 1921-25, 1927-28, Member, Bombay Legislative Council, 1924-26, 1927-28, Member, Legislative Assembly, 1932, 1933 and 1934. *Address*: P. O. Box 122, Bombay.
- HUFFAM, COLONEL WILLIAM TYERS CHRISTOPHER, O.B.E., M.C., V.D., A.D.L.**, J.P., A.M. Inst. Mech. Engineer, Local Representative, India, Sir W. G. Armstrong, Whitworth and Co. Ltd., Managing Director, Claven Brothers (India) Ltd., *b*. 1880. Pupils with Greenwood and Batley, Ltd. (Leeds) with Canadian Pacific Railway, 1904-1906, with Babcock and Wilcox, Ltd., Calcutta and Bombay, 1907-1914; served with 1st Bn., West Yorkshire Regt., 1914-1916; Commanded ditto 1916 (France); Town Major Ypres,

Decr. 1915. D.A.Q.M.G., XIVth Army Corps, France (1916); Ditto 46th (North Midland) Division, France, 1917; A.Q.M.G., XVth Army Corps, France, 1918. A. A. & Q. M. G. Tanks Corps, Army of Occupation, 1919; Brevet, O. B. E., M. C., Despatches (four times) 1914 Star, Croix de Guerre (Belge), Deputy Chief Controller, Government of India Surplus Stores, 1920-22, President, Society of York-shiremen in Bombay, 1929-30 and 1932; C.O., Bombay Battalion, A.F.I., 1930-1933; Hon. A.D.C. to the Viceroy, 1932; Hon. Presidency Magistrate. *Address*: Bynulla Club, Bombay.

**HUSAIN, SYED ABBAS**, Principal Librarian of the State Library, Hyderabad. *b.* 1884. *Educ.*: Nizam's College, Hyderabad Deccan, Delegate to the Oriental Conference at Calcutta, 1922, Delegate to the All Indian Libraries Conference at Madras, 1923. *Publications*: A Supplemental Catalogue of the Arabic and Persian Manuscripts and Books in the State Library. *Address*: The State Library, Hyderabad, Deccan.

**HUSSAIN, SIR AHMED, NAWAB AMIN JUNG BAHADUR**, M.A., J.L., LL.D., C.S.I. (1911); Nawab (1917); K.C.I.E. (1922). Peshi Minister, i.e., Minister-in-Waiting on H.E.H. the Nizam since 1915 and Chief Secretary to H.E.H.'s Government. *b.* 11 Aug. 1863. *m.* Fatima Lady Amin Jung, 1907. Has 6s. *3d* *Educ.*: Christian College and Presidency College, Madras. Governor's Scholar; High Court Vakil (1890), Advocate (1928), Deputy Collr and Magistrate, 1890-92; Asst. Secretary to the Nizam, 1893; Personal Secretary to Nizam, 1895; Chief Secretary to Nizam's Govt., 1905. *Publications*: "Notes on Islam", articles in Periodicals. *Address*: Amin Munzil, Saidabad, Hyderabad, Deccan.

**HYDARI, SIR AKBAR, NAWAB HYDER NAWAZ JUNG BAHADUR** KT. CI 1928, Honorary LL.D. (Osmania), Honorary LL.D. (Madras), Finance and Railway Member, Hyderabad State Executive Council, *b.* 8 Nov. 1869 *s.* of Nazerali Hydari of Cambay, India; *m.* Amena Najmuddin Tyabji (First Class, Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal) *d.* of Najmuddin Tyabji, Bombay, four *s.* two *d.* *Educ.* at St. Xavier's College, Bombay, joined Indian Finance Department 1888, Assistant Accountant General U.P. 1890; Deputy Accountant General, Bombay 1897, Madras, 1900, Examiner, Government Press Accounts, 1901; Comptroller, India Treasuries 1903, lent as Accountant General, Hyderabad State, 1905, Financial Secretary, 1907, Secretary to Government, Home Department (Judicial, Police, Medical, Education, etc.), 1911, in addition Acting Director-General of Commerce and Industries, 1919; Accountant-General, Bombay, 1920, Finance and Railway Member, Hyderabad State Executive Council, 1921, also Member for Co-operative Credit and Mines Department, 1927; Official Director, Singareni Collieries Co., Ltd., and Mining Boards, 1925; Director of the Shalabad Cement Co., Ltd., The Indian Cement Co., Ltd., The Indian Industrial and General Trust Ltd., The Central Bank of India Ltd., The Osmania Mills Ltd., and the Azamjahi

Mills Ltd.; Chairman, Inter-University Board, 1925; First President, Hyderabad Educational Conference, 1915, President, All India Muhammadan Educational Conference, Calcutta, 1917; delivered the Punjab University convocation Address, 1925, Fellow of the Bombay, Dacca, Aligarh Muslim and Hyderabad Osmania Universities, conceived and organised the Osmania University, Hyderabad, the first University of its kind in India, imparting higher education through the medium of the vernacular (Urdu) while retaining English as a compulsory second language throughout, the Urdu Nastaliq type marks a new era in Urdu printing and the development of Urdu literature; organised the State Archaeological Department, negotiated the purchase for the State of the N.G.S. Railway, led the Hyderabad Delegation to the three Round Table Conferences in London at which he was a Member of the Business, Federal Structure and Finance Sub-Committees, Member of the Parliamentary Joint Select Committee 1933 at which he was a member of the Reserve Bank and Railway Authority Sub-Committee and Advisor to the League of Nations Monetary and Economic Conference held in London, especially interested in Ajanta Frescoes and Indian Paintings. *Publications*: Hyderabad State Budgets and Educational Addresses. *Address*: Dilkusha, Kharatabad, Hyderabad, Deccan, India.

**IMAM, SIR SYED ALI, K.C.I.E.** (1914). C.S.I. (1911), *b.* Neora (Patna), 11 Feb. 1869, *s.* of Nawab Syed Inad Imam, Shamsululana, *m.* 1891; five *s.* four *d.* *s.* 1916 Mary Rose who *d.* 1916, *d.* of Alfred Saupin, of Chandanagore, Called to Bar, Middle Temple, 1890, Standing Council, Calcutta High Court, President, 1st Session of the All-India Muslim League held at Amritsar, 1908; Mem. Moslem League Depn. to England, 1909, Member of Governor's Legislative Council Bengal, 1910; Fellow of Calcutta University, 1908-12; Law Member of Governor-General's Council, 1910-16; Puisne Judge of Patna High Court, 1917; Member, Executive Council of Bihar and Orissa, 1918; President, Executive Council of the Government of the Nizam of Hyderabad, 1919; First Indian Representative to sit at the first meeting of the League of Nations, Nov. 1920. *Address*: Marian Munzil, Patna also Bella Vista, Hyderabad (Deccan).

**INDORE, MAHARAJA OF, H. H. MAHARAJA DHIRAJA RAJ RAJESWAR SAWAI SHRI TUKOJI RAO HOLKAR, BAHADUR**, G.C.I.E. *b.* 26th November 1890. *Educ.*: Mayo Chiefs' College, Ajmere; Imperial Cadet Corps. Visited Europe, 1910; attended Coronation, 1911; again visited Europe, 1913 and 1921; abdicated, 27th February 1916. Helir: Prince Yeshwantrao Holkar, *b.* 1905. *Address*: Indore, Central India.

**ISHWARDAS LUKHMIDAS, J.P.**, *y.* Merchant; *b.* 1872. *Educ.*: St. Xavier's School. For many years connected with Messrs. David Sassoon & Co., Member of Municipal Corporation; Member, Managing Committee of the Society of the Hon. Presidency Magistrates of Bombay and on the directorate of several well-known

companies including the Port Canning and Land Improvement Company, the Sassoon Spinning and Weaving Company, Ltd., the Sassoon and Alliance Silk Mill Co., Ltd., and the Union Mills; trustee of Sir Harkisondas Narotam General Hospital; and Treasurer for Pechey Phipson Sanitarium for Women and Children; President of the Managing Council, Sir Harkisondas Narotamdas General Hospital, Member of the Managing Committee of the Lady Northcote Hindu Orphanage, and Member of the Board of David Sassoon Industrial and Reformatory Institute. President, Managing Committee of the Society of Hon. Presidency Magistrates of Bombay; Director, Bundi Portland Cement, Ltd., and Punjab Portland Cement, Ltd.; Member, Managing Committee, Goculdas Tejpal Hospital Nursing Association; Member, Managing Committee of the Helpless Beggars and Vice-President of his own community. Sheriff of Bombay, 1924. Member of the Auditors' Council and Hon. Treasurer of the Bombay Vigilance Association. Director, Lonavla, Khandala Electric Supply Co., Ltd., Director, Panvel Taluka Electric Co., Ltd. and Nasik-Deolali Electric Supply Co., Ltd. Member of the Managing Committee, H. E. the Governor's Hospital Fund. Address: Garden View, Hughes Road, Bombay.

ISAR, HASAN KHAN, THE HON'BLE KHAN BAHADUR, DABIRUL-MULK, SIR MAULVI MOHAMMAD, KT., C.I.E., b. Shahjahanpur, 1865. m. Lady Israr, daughter of Malak Mohammad Azmat-ullah-Khan, Rais of Shahjahanpur 1886. Educ. Shahjahanpur and Bareilly Amirul-Umara, Home Member and President, Judicial Council, Bhopal. Retired 1927; Nominated Member, Council of State, 1931. Address: Jalkiothi, Shahjahanpur.

ISWAR SARAN, MUNSHI, B.A. (Allahabad), M.L.A., Advocate, Allahabad High Court, b. 26 Aug. 1874, m. Srimati Mukhrani Devi. Educ. Church Mission High School and Jubilee High School, Gorakhpur, U. P. and Muir Central College, Allahabad, Member, first and third Legislative Assembly; was a member of the Court of Allahabad University, is a member of the Court of the Benares Hindu University; President, Kayastha-Pathshala, Allahabad, 1925-29; was Joint Secretary of Crosthwaite Girls' College, Allahabad; Hon. Secretary, MacDonnell Hindu Boarding House, Allahabad; Hon. Secretary, U. P. Industrial Conference, Political and Social Conferences, some time Member, All India Congress Committee; President, U. P. Political and Social Conferences; Hon. Secretary, Reception Committee, Indian National Congress, 1910; Elected a member of the Court of Allahabad University for 3 years 1931; President of the Allahabad Swadeshi League and of the Allahabad servant of the Untouchables Society; went to Europe four times and delivered speeches and wrote in the press on India. Address: 6, Edmondstone Road, Allahabad, U. P.

IZAT NISHAN, KRUDA BAKHSH KHAN TIWANA, Nawab, Malik; Dist. Judge, Dera Ghazi Khan, b. 1866 Educ. Government High School, Shahp.; private training

through Col. Corbyn, Deputy Commissioner. Appointed an Hon. Magistrate, 1881; Extra Asst. Commr., 1894; British Agent in Cabul, 1903-06. Address: Khwajabad, District Shahpore, Punjab.

JACKSON, GILBERT HOLINSHEAD BLOMFIELD, M.A. (Oxon.), I.C.S., Puisne Judge, Madras High Court, b. 26th Jan. 1875. m. to Mrs. Jackson. Educ. Marlborough College, Merton College. Indian Civil Service. Address: High Court, Madras.

JADHAV, BHASKARRAO VITHOJI RAO, M.A., LL.B., M.L.A. b. May 1867. m. Bhagratibai, a lady from the Vichare family of Ratnagiri District. Educ. Wilson College, Elphinstone College, and Government Law School. Served in Kolhapur State and retired as Revenue Member of the State Council. Started the Maratha Educational Conference in 1907 and revived the Satya Shodhak movement in 1911, and has been in the Non-Brahmin movement in the Presidency from its inception. Represented the claims of the Maratha and allied Communities before the joint Parliamentary Committee in England in 1919 and secured seven reserved seats for them; was nominated member of the Legislative Council in 1922 and 1923 and represented Satara in the last two elections. Minister of Education, 1924-26 and Minister of Agriculture, 1928-1930. Leader of the Non-Brahmin Party in the Bombay Presidency; President of the Satyashodhak Samaj, 1920-30. Elected Member, Legislative Assembly to represent Central Division; Delegate to Round Table Conf., 1930-31; Associate Member of the Reorganisation Committee, Bombay. Chairman, Board of Directors of the Warden Insurance Co., Ahmedabad. Address: Shahupuri, Kolhapur.

JAFRI, DR. S. N. A., B. A., BAR-AT-LAW, M.R.A.S. (London); Gold Medalist and Life Member of the International Historical Society of France; Deputy Director of Public Information, Government of India, Home Department. b. 1887. Graduated with distinction from Allahabad University in 1906 A. D. Called to the Bar from the Hon'ble Society of Gray's Inn, London, in 1929. Sometime Research Scholar in Economics at the London School of Economics LL.D. of Kansas, U.S.A. Specialised in the art of public speaking and in Indian Finance at London. Member of U. P. Civil Service. Worked as a Census Officer in U. P. Was on special duty as Recruiting Officer during the War, Land Acquisition Officer; Survey Officer of Nazul buildings and Lands; Income-Tax Officer; Nazul Officer and Election Officer; Worked as Provincial Publicity Officer to U. P. Government; Was on special duty as Provincial Publicity Officer in the Bihar Province in connection with Earthquake Relief measures. Officiated as Director of Public Information, Government of India in June-July, 1934. Publications: "History and Status of Landlords and Tenants in the U.P." "An Introduction to the assessment of Income-Tax," "British Constitution (Constitutional Urdu Series—No. 1);

"Communism (Urdu)," etc. *Address*: Home Department, Government of India, Simla and New Delhi.

**JAGATNARAYAN, PANDIT**, Advocate, Chief Court of Oudh, and Vice-Chancellor of the Lucknow University. *b.* Dec. 1863 *m.* Srimati Kamalapati, *d.* of P. Sham Narayan Sahab Raina. *Educ*: Canning Coll., Lucknow; non-official Chairman, Lucknow Municipality; Chairman, Reception Committee, 31st Indian National Congress, Member, Hunter Committee, was Minister, U. P. Govt., for Local Self-Government and Public Health. *Address*: Golaganj, Lucknow.

**JAMES, FREDERICK ERNEST, M.A., O.B.E.** (1918), Chevalier de l'ordre de Leopold (1920), *b.* 1891. *m.* Eleanor May Thackrah (1919). *Educ*: Leeds and London University. Army, 1911-15, Belgian Red Cross, Y.M.C.A., Abbeville Amiens Tank Corps, 1916-19. General Secy., Belgium and Occupied Germany, 1919-20; General Secretary, Calcutta, 1920; Member, Bengal Legis. Council, and Whip of European Group, 1924-28; visited Persia *re* Welfare British Employees, A. P. O. C. 1924, President, Calcutta Rotary Club, 1925-26; visited Java *re* establishment of Y.M.C.A., 1927; Political Secretary, U.P.A.S.I., 1929, Member, Madras Legis. Council, Councillor, Madras Corporation, Member, Senate Madras University, Madras Retirement Committee, 1931, Madras Franchise Committee and P. W. D. Reorganisation Committee, 1932, Member, Legislative Assembly. Hon. Commissioner for Rotary Clubs in India, Burma, Ceylon, Java, Siam and Siam. *Address*: Madras Club, Madras.

**JAMES, MAJOR-GENERAL Sir (WILLIAM) BERNARD, K.T., 1925; C.B. (1918); C.I.E. (1912), M.V.O., (1911)** *ex.* of the Late William James, 42nd Royal Highlanders, The Black Watch, and of Otterburn Tower, Northern Ireland. *b.* 8 Feb 1865 *m.* Elizabeth Minto, *e. d.* of late William Minto of Tingle Estate, Assam. *two s.* *Educ*: U. S. College and Sandhurst, 1888, 2nd Landers, Intelligence Branch War Office, 1900-01; South African War, 1902; various staff appointments in India, A. Q. M. G., Coronation Durbar, 1911; D. A. & Q. M. G. Corps, France, 1914-15; Brig.-General, General Staff, France, 1915-16; (Despatches) Brevet-Colonel Temp. Q.M.G., India, 1916-17; Major-General, Administration, Southern Command, 1917-19. Commanding Bombay District, 1919-22; Director of Remounts, India, 1922-26. Founder and thrice President of the National Horse Breeding and Show Society of India, 1923 and Editor, "Horse Breeding." *Address*: C/o Messrs. Girdlay & Co. Ltd., Bombay.

**JAMIAT RAI, DIWAN RAI BAHADUR, C.I.E.:** **DIWAN BAHADUR**, Kaisar-i-Hind Gold Medal. 1930. *b.* 1861. *m.* 1891. *Educ*: Blown, Kohat, and Gujarat Ent. Govt. Service, 1880, served in 1880, Political Office with Kuram F. F., 1880, accompanied Afghan Boundary Commission, 1885-1886; special duty boundary settlement of Laghari Barkhan, 1897; Asst. to the Superintendent of

Gazetteers of Baluchistan, 1902-1907; services acknowledged by Govt. of India; on special duty in connection with revision of Establishments, 1910; Asst. to Supdt. of Census Operations, Baluchistan, 1910-11; Ex. Asst. Commr., 1902, Settlement Officer, Baluchistan, 1912; Provincial Superintendent of Census for Baluchistan, 1920-22; Patron, Hindu Panchayat; Vice-President Duffera Fund Committee; Member, Prov. Council Boy Scouts, and Vice-President Ex. Committee Red Cross Society, Member, Grammat School Committee, V. P. McMahon Museum Committee. One of the founders and patrons of Browne Gymkhana and of Sandeman Library and Quetta Municipality. *Publications*: Quetta Municipal Manual; History of Freemasonry in Quetta; Reports on the settlement of Daki and Bakhan, Notes on (1) Domiciled Hindus (2) Hindus of Kandahar and Ghazni, (3) Paria mental castes and sweepers, (4) Aighan Pawmdhas, (5) Achakzal Pathans, (6) Shinwar, (7) Shorard valley and (8) Revenue rates and Economic conditions (9) Nuts—a wandering tribe, (10) Kharan State, (11) Hindus of Dharad, (12) Cottage Industries of Baluchistan (13) Administration of justice in rural areas of Baluchistan, (14) Notes on the study of the Brahui Language, (15) Manual (in Urdu) of Pushtu conversation, (16) Translation into English of Balochi Text Book; and (17) Translation into Urdu of Bengali Gurb-dhuan, (18) Manual of Customary Law for Baluchistan. *Address*: Quetta.

**JAMMU AND KASHMIR, Col H. H. THE SHREE MAHARAJA HARISINGH BAHADUR, INDIR MAHYADAR Sipai-i-Saltanat-i-Inghiluz, G.C.S.I. (1933), G.C.I.E. (1929), K.C.I.E. (1918), K.C.V.O. (1922), Hon. A.D.C. to H.M. the King-Empire (1931), son of the late Gen. Raja Atmisingh, K.C.S.I. Salute 21 guns, *b.* 1895, *s.* in 1925 his mother Genl. H. H. Shree Maharaja Pratapsingh Bahadur, Sipai-i-Saltanat-i-Inghiluz, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.B.E., L.L.D. *Educ*: at M.A. College, Ajmer and the Imperial Cadet Corps, Delhi. *Dun Hair-Apparent*: Shri Yuvraj Karansingh, *b.* 9th March 1914, Cannes (S. France). *Address*: Jammu Town and Simlagar-Kashmir.**

**JAMSHED NUSSEERWANJI**, Merchant, *b.* 7th January 1886. *Educ*: at Karachi. Member of Municipality, 1914; President of Municipality, 1922-33; Mayor, Karachi, 1933-34; A. Provincial Commissioner of Scouts in Sind and Chairman, Sind Central Co-operative Bank, Ltd. *Publications*: Karachi Municipality as at present and its future and Reconstruction of Civil Life. *Address*: Bonus Road, Karachi.

**JANAKSINGH, MAJOR-GENERAL RAI BAHADUR, B.A., C.I.E., Bahadur, *b.* 1877. *Educ*: Jammu Kashmir Service in 1901 serving in various capacities both in Civil and Military Deptts., the Civil Branch as Naib Tehsildar, Tehsildar Dist. Magte and Sessions Judge and finally Revenue Minister. In the Military Branch as Major, O. C. the 2/2 Kashmir Rifles and Kashmir Rifles. Got Afghan War M**



2nd Class order of British India, 1919; Military Secretary to Commander-in-Chief, Jammu and Kashmir State Forces, and Army and Revenue Minister, Jammu and Kashmir Government and now Army and Public Works Minister. Retired from State Service, May 1932. *Address*: P. O. Kherra, via Palanpur.

JARMANI DASS, SIRDAR, O.B.E., Minister-in-Waiting and Household Minister, Kapurthala State, *b.* 4 September 1893, Sultanpur, Kapurthala State. *Educ.* at the Punjab, Oxford, and Sorbonne (France) Universities. Attended the League of Nations at Geneva, 1926, 1927 and 1929 as a Member of Indian Delegation, adviser to the Princes' Delegation at the first Round Table Conference in 1930 and a Delegate to the second Round Table Conference, 1931. Retired from Kapurthala State service in 1933; joined His Highness of Patiala's Government in 1933 in charge of portfolios for Forests and Agriculture. Holds First Class Order of Nishan-i-Iftikhar of Kapurthala State Legion d'Honneur (France), Star of Military Merit of Spain, Star of Merit of Cuba, Order of Sun and Lion (Persia), Order of the Nile (Egypt), Order of (Morocco), Order of Abyssinia and First Class Order of Chili and Order of Bhawain State. *Address*: Jatala.

JATKAR, BHIMRAO HANMANTRAO, B.A., LL.B., *Pleader* *b.* 24 April 1880, *m.* to Annappurna Jatkari. *Educ.* at Basim A. V. School, Amraoti High School, Ferguson College, Poona, and Govt. Law School, Bombay. Joined Yeotmal Bar in 1906, a Congressman working as one of the Joint Secretaries of the District Association, Yeotmal, since its inception in 1915, non-official elected Chairman, Yeotmal Municipality, since 1919; President of the Co-operative Central Bank Ltd., Yeotmal, Deputy President, Berar Co-operative Institute Ltd., and Vice-President, District Association, Yeotmal. *Address*: Yeotmal (Berar).

JAVLI, MORESHWAR CHINTAMAN, DR., J.P. and Hon. Presidency Magistrate since 1912 *b.* 12 Oct. 1880, *m.* Miss Mogre. *Educ.* Elphinstone and Arvan Education Society's High Schools; studied in Arvan Medical School of Bombay and was a casual student of Grant Medical College, Bombay. Private medical practitioner for over 30 years. Elected Councillor, Bombay Municipal Corporation from G Ward in 1910, re-elected at subsequent general elections, Chairman, Standing Committee of the Corporation, 1922-23, Chairman, Schools Committee, 1922; Chairman, Medical Relief and Public Health Committee, 1929-30; Chairman of the Improvements Committee, 1929-30, Mayor of Bombay, April 1933-1934. *Address*: Mayor Building, Opposite B B & C. I. Railway Station, Dadar, Bombay 11.

JAYAKAR, MUKUND RAMRAO, M.A., LL.B., Bar-at-Law, Member, Legislative Assembly. *Educ.* at Bombay University. Started a charitable public school called Aryan Education Society's High School in Bombay, worked there four years; practised as a barrister in Bombay High Court; took to public life in 1916 and since 1921 completely

in public life; elected to Bombay Legislative Council in 1923 by the Bombay University Constituency; and was leader of the Swaraj Party in Bombay Council until his resignation after the meeting of the Congress in 1925. Entered Legislative Assembly as a representative of Bombay City in 1926, continued a member thereof till 1930. Deputy Leader of the Nationalist Party there from 1927 to 1930 March. Leader of the Opposition in 1930 Simla session, was a delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference in London and member of Federal Structure Committee, Member, Indian Delegation Co-operating with the Joint Parliamentary Committee on the White Paper. *Publications*: Edited a book on Vedanta Philosophy in 1924. *Address*: Winter Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

JAYANTI RAMAYYA PANTULU, B.A., B.L., *b.* Aug. 1861. *Educ.* at Rajahmundry and Madras. Served in Rev. Deptt in Madras Presidency and retd. as 1st Grade Deputy Collector, 1917; acted as Presidency Magistrate, Madras, for three years. Ex-Member, Legislative Assembly. *Publications*: A defence of literary Telugu and several articles on literature, history and archaeology. Also Telugu translations of the Sanskrit drama *Utharanga-Chandana*, *Amaruka Kavyam* and *Champu Ramayanam*. Editor of the *Suryavaya Telugu Lexicon* being published by the Telugu Academy. *Address*: Muktsavaram, East Godavari Dist.

JELANI, KHAN SAHEED DR. HAJI SYED ABUL KHADER SAHEB, Ex-Member, Legislative Assembly and retired Medical Officer and Superintendent of District Jail *b.* July 1867; *m.* d. of Subadar Major Yacoub Khan Sahab Sirdar Bahadur. *Educ.* at Saint Thomas Mount, Madras. Was Member, Cantonment Committee, for 14 years; member, district board for 12 years of which for 3 years was Vice-President; and Hon. Magistrate for Madras for seven years. *Address*: Saint Thomas Mount, Madras.

JEFFERY, COLONEL WALTER HUGH, C.I.E. (1914); C.S.I. (1924), General Staff, Army Headquarters, *b.* 15 Dec. 1878, *m.* Cicely Charlotte Cowdell. *Educ.* at Blundell, Tiverton and Plymouth College. *Address*: Simla.

JEFFREYS, LIEUT.-GENERAL SIR GEORGE DARELL, K.C.B. (1932), K.C.V.O. (1924), C.M.G. (1916), J.P. (1906), D. L. (1920), G.O.C. in Chief, Southern Command, India, *b.* 8 March 1878 *m.* to Dorothy, *d.* of J. P. Heseltine of Walthamton, Hants, and widow of Lionel, Viscount Cantelupe (Viscountess Cantelupe). *Educ.* Eton and R.M.C., Sandhurst. Served with Grenadier Guards in Nile Expedition, 1898 and in South African War, 1899-1902, and in Great War, 1914-18, Commandant, Guards Depot, 1911-14; Commanded 2nd Bn. Grenadier Guards, 1915; Commanded successively 58th, 57th and 1st Guards Brigades, 1916-17, Commanded 19th Division, 1917-19, Promoted Lt.-Lieut. Colonel, 1915; Bt.-Colonel, 1917; Major-General, 1919; C.M.G., 1916; C.B., 1918; also Commander, Legion of Honour and Croix de Guerre (France); Commander,

- Order of the Crown and Croix de Guerre, Belgium; Commander, Order of St. Stanislaus (Russia). Severely wounded; despatches 9 times. Commanded Light Division, Army of the Rhine, 1919; Commanded London District, 1920-24; Commanded Wessex area and Wessex Division, 1925-1930; Hampshire County Council, 1926-1932; Appointed G.O.C. in Chief Southern Command, India, March 1932. *Address*: Command House, Poona.
- JEHANGIR, COWASJI, SIR** (Bart.), M.A. (Cambridge), K.C.I.E. (1927), C.I.E. (1920), O.B.E., M.L.A. b. Feb. 1879; m. to Hirabai, Kalsar-i-Hind (Gold Medal) M.B.E. d. of M.H.A. Hormusji of Lowji Castle. *Educ.*: at St. Xavier's College, Bombay, and St. John's College, Cambridge. Member of the Bombay Corporation from 1904-1921; Chairman of the Standing Committee, 1914-15; Member of the Bombay Improvement Trust; President, Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1919-20; Honorary Secretary, War Loan Committee, 1917-1918; Member of the Legislative Council. Acting Member of the Executive Council, Government of Bombay, in charge of the Revenue Department (6th Dec. 1921-15th July 1922); Member of the Executive Council, General Department (23rd June 1923-23rd June 1928) Elected Member, Legislative Assembly for the City of Bombay, 1930; Delegate to the Round Table Conference, 1930, 1931 and 1932; Delegate, London Monetary and Economic Conference, 1933; Partner in the Firm of Messrs. Cowasjee Jehangir & Co., Ltd. Succeeded his father in Baronetcy on July 26, 1934. *Address*: Nepean Sea Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- JEYPORE, RAJAH OF, SRI SRI SRI VIKRAMA DEO VARMA, s. of late Maharaja Sri Sri Sri Krishnachandra Deo and late Sri Sri Sri Rekhadevi Mahadevi.** b. 28 June 1809. m. Sri Sri Sri Heeradevi Pattamaharani of Patna State. *Educ.*: Privately. Succeeded to the gadi on 21 Feb. 1931; first landed zamindar in the Madras Presidency owning about 14,000 square miles. *Publications*: Author of several works in Sanskrit, Oriya and Telugu. *Address*: Fort, Jaypore, Vizagapatam District.
- JHALA, RAJ RANA SRI MANSINGHI SURAT-SINGHI, C.I.E.** (1918); Dewan, Dhrangadhra State and some time Member, State Cabinet at Jaipur, Rajputana. *Educ.*: Dhrangadhra and Rajkot. Was first Guardian to H. H. Maharaja Saheb of Dhrangadhra when he was Heir-Apparent and accompanied him to England; was afterwards for a few years in Government service and left it as Dy. Superintendent of Police to join service in his parental State, where he was for a year Personal Assistant to H. H. Maharaja Saheb and then his Dewan. Member of the State Council, Jaipur, from Dec. 1922 to March 1923. *Address*: Lal Bungalow, Dhrangadhra.
- JIND, H. H. FARZAND-I-DILBAND RASIKH-UI-IMKAD DAULAT-I-INGLISHIA, RAJA-I-RAJGAN MAHARAJA SRI RANBIR SINGH RAJENDRA BHADUR, COLONEL, G.O.I.E., K.C.S.I.** b. 1879; s. 1887. *Address*: Sangrur, Jind State, Punjab.
- JINNAH, MAHOMED ALI, Bar-at-Law.** b. 25th Dec. 1876. m. d. of Sir Dinshaw Pettit. (d). *Educ.* Karachi and in England. Enrolled as Advocate, Bombay High Court, 1906; Pte. Secretary to Dadabhai Naoroji, 1906; Member, Imperial Legis. Council, 1910; President, Muslim League (special session), 1920; Attended Round Table Conference, 1930; President, Muslim League, 1934. *Address*: Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- JOGENDRA, SINGH, THE HON. SIRDAR SIR, Kt** (1920). Taluqdar, Aira Estate, Kheri District. Minister of Agriculture (1926) b. 25 May 1877. m. Winifred May of Donoghue. Contributes to several papers in India and England. Has been Home Minister, Patiala State. Fellow of the Punjab Univ.; Presdt. of Sikh Educl. Confce., served on Indian Sugar Committee, Indian Taxation Enquiry Commission and Sken Committee, Member of Council of State, Editor of *East and West*. *Publications*: "Kamla"; Nurjahan; Nasim, Life of B. M. Malabar and Kanu. *Address*: Aira Holme, Simla (East).
- JOHNSON, THE HON. JOHN NESBITT GORDON, C.I.E.** (1928); I.C.S., Chief Commissioner, Delhi, b. 25 February 1885. *Educ.*: Rossall School; and Queen's College, Oxford (Senior Scholar). Entered I.C.S., 1909; Under Secretary to Government, United Provinces, 1915-16; Indian Army Reserve of Officers, attached 1/3 Gurkhas, 1918-19; Registrar, Allahabad High Court, 1919-24; Deputy Commissioner, Delhi, 1924; Offg. Deputy Secretary to the Government of India, Industries and Labour Department, 1925; again Deputy Commissioner, Delhi, 1925; officiated as Chief Commissioner, Delhi, March-September 1928, and April-October 1930; appointed Chief Commissioner, Delhi, March 1932. *Address*: Chief Commissioner's House, Delhi.
- JOHNSTON, SIR FREDERICK WILLIAM, K.C.I.E., C.S.I.**, Agent to the Governor-General and Chief Commissioner in Baluchistan; b. 2 Nov. 1872. m. 1905 Gertrude Helen, d. of the late Lt.-Col. J. Young, one s. *Educ.*: Kelvinside Acad., Glasgow; Trinity Hall, Cambridge (B.A., 1894). Joined the Punjab Commission as Asst. Commr., 1896; went to N.-W. Fron., 1899; and was employed there till end of 1911, Govt. of India, Finance Dept., 1911-15; Ministry of Munitions, England, 1915-17. *Address*: The Residency, Buxhire, Persian Gulf.
- JONES, CHARLES EVAN WILLIAM, B.A., M.A.** (Oxon.), Honours History (1902); Director of Public Instruction and Secretary to Govt. Education Department, Central Province, b. 9th July 1879. *Educ.*: Landoverly College and Brasenose College, Oxford. Government Educational Service, Egypt (1902-1904) Asst. Master, Bromsgrove School (1904-1906) Indian Educational Service. 1906; Director Public Instruction, N. W. F. Province (1917-1921); and Director of Public Instruction Central Provinces since 1921. *Address*: Nagpur.
- JOSHI, SIR MOROPANT VISHWANATH, KT K.C.I.E., B.A., LL.B., b. 1861. Educ.: Deccan Coll., Poona, and Elphinstone Coll. Bombay. Practised as Advocate in Judicial**

Commr.'s Court in Berar from 1884-1920, Home Member, C. P. Govt., 1920-25; President, All-India Liberal Federation, 1925; Chairman, Age of Consent Committee, 1928-29; Advocate, Judicial Commissioner's Court, C. P. Address: Amraoti, Berar.

**JOSHI, NARAYAN MALHAR, B.A., M.L.A., J. P.** Member of the Servants of India Soc. *b.* June 1879. *Educ.*: Poona New English School and Deccan Coll. Taught in private schools and Govt. High Schools for 8 years. Joined Servants of India Soc., 1909. Sec., Bombay Social Service League, since 1911, and Sec., Bombay Presy. Social Reform Assoc., 1917-1929; Sec., W. India Nat. Liberal Assoc., 1919-1929. Was sent to Mesopotamia by Govt. of India as representative of the Indian Press, 1917, and in 1920 to Washington and in 1921, 1922, 1925 and in 1929 to Geneva as delegate of the working classes in India to International Labour Confe., Deputy Member of the Governing body of the I.L.O., since 1922. Kaisar-i-Hind Silver Medal (1919). Was awarded, but declined C. I. E. in 1921. Member of the Bombay Municipal Corpn. since 1919, up to end of March 1923. Nominated by Govt., a Member of the Legislative Assembly in 1921 and again in 1924, 1927 and 1931 to represent labour interests. Appointed a Member of the Royal Commission on Indian Labour as Labour representative. Attended Round Table Confe.; 1930, 1931 and 1932 and was for sometime member of the Consultative Committee. Attended the meetings of the Joint Parliamentary Committee as Indian delegate. Elected Member of the Governing Body of the I.L.O., Geneva. Address: Servants of India Society, Sandhurst Road, Bombay 4.

**KAJIJI, ABDRELI MAHOMEDALI, B.A., LL.B. (Cantab.), Bar-at-Law;** late Judge, High Court, Bombay. *b.* 12 February 1871. *Educ.*: St. Mary's Institution, Byculla; St. Xavier's Coll., Bombay, Downing Coll., Cambridge, and Lincoln's Inn. Ord. Fellow, Syndic and Dean in Law of Bombay Univ.; President, Anjuman-i-Islam, Bombay Islam Club and President, Islam Gymkhana. Address: Dikgoshi, Grant Road, Bombay.

**KALE, VAMAN GOVIND.** Professor, Fergusson College. *b.* 1876. *Educ.*: New English School and Fergusson Coll., Poona. Joined the Deccan Education Socv. of Poona, as a life member in 1907. Fellow of Bombay Univ. for five years since 1919. Prof. of History and Economics, Fergusson Coll. Member, Council of State, 1921-23, and member, Indian Tariff Board, 1923-25; Secretary, D.E.Society, Poona, from 1925 to 1928, Vice-President, Bombay Provincial Co-operative Institute, etc. Liberal in Politics, has addressed numerous public meetings; has published many articles on economics and political and social reform, and the following works: "Indian Industrial and Economic Problems," "Indian Administration," "Indian Economics," "Dawn of Modern Finance in India," "Gokhale and Economic Reforms," "India's War Finance," "Currency Reform in India," "Constitutional Reforms in India,"

Economics of Protection in India," "Economics in India," "Problems of World Economy," "India's Finance since 1921," etc. Address: "Durgadhivasa," Poona No. 4.

**KAMAT, BALKRISHNA SITARAM, B.A., Merchant.** *b.* 21 March, 1871. *Educ.*: Deccan Coll. *m.* Miss Yamunabai R. M. Gawaskar of Cochin. Member, Bombay Legis. Council, 1913-16, 1916-20; Member, Legislative Assembly, 1921-23 (Liberal); Member, Kenya Deputation to England, 1923; Member of various educational bodies; has taken part in work for social and agricultural reform, lately Member, Royal Commission on Indian Agriculture; Member, Provincial Banking Enquiry Committee; Member, Bombay Leg. Council, 1930-34; Member, Bombay Retrenchment Committee. Address: Ganeshkhind Road, Poona 5.

**KAMBLI, SIDDAPPA TOTAPPA, B.A., LL.B.,** DIWAN BAHADUR, Minister of Education to Bombay Government. *b.* September 1882. *Educ.*: at Deccan College. Practised as pleader from 1906 to 1930 in Dharwar Courts; Non-Official President of Hubli Municipal Borough from 1922 to 1930; President, Dharwar Dist. Local Board in 1929 and 1930; Member of Bombay Council since 1921; Deputy President, Bombay Council, 1927-30; organised first non-Brahmin Conference in Hubli in 1920; was member, Railway Advisory Committee, M. S. M. Railway, for about two years; President over Ist Karnataka Unification Confe. held at Belgaum; President over Co-operative Conference held at Shiggaon in Dharwar Dist. in 1927; President, All-India Veerashaiva Conference at Bangalore in 1927. Was President, Dharwar Non-Brahmin League; was Member, Lingayat Education Association, Dharwar, and Indian Women's Aid Society, Hubli. Address: 18, Queen's Garden, Poona.

**KANDATHIL, MOST REV. MAR. AUGUSTINE, D.D., Archbishop,** Metropolitan of Ernakulam. Was Titular Bishop of Arad and Co-adjutor with right of succession to the first Vicar Apostolic of Ernakulam, since 1911; *b.* Chemp. Varkam, Travancore, 25 Aug. 1874. *Educ.*: Papal Seminary, Kandy, Ceylon. Priest, 1901. Parish Priest for some time; Rector of Prep. Sem. Ernakulam and Private Sec. to the first Vicar Apostolic of Ernakulam to end of 1911. Consecrated Bishop, December 3, 1911. *s.* Rt. Rev. Dr. A. Paramanbil as Second Vicar Apostolic, 9 Decr. 1919; Installed on 18 Decr. 1919; was made Archbishop, Metropolitan, 21st Dec. 1923; (Suffragan sees being Changanacherry, Trichur and Kottayam); Installation 16 Nov. 1924. Address: Archbishop's House, Ernakulam, Cochin State.

**KANGA, SIR JAMESHEJI BYRAMJI, KT. (1928);** M.A., LL.B. *b.* 27th Feb. 1875, *s.* of Byramji Bhikaji Kanga, Share and Stock Broker. *Educ.* Elphinstone High School, Wilson College, and Government Law School, Bombay. Advocate of the High Court, Bombay, 1903; an Additional Judge of Bombay High Court, 1921; Advocate-General, 1922-1935. Address: 120, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**KANHAIYA LAL, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE** HAI BAHADUR, M.A., LL.B., Judge, High Court, Allahabad, b. 17 July 1866. *m.* Shrimati Devi, d. of Vyas Gokuldasji of Agra. *Educ.*: The Muir Central College, Allahabad; joined the U.P. Civil Service on 22 April 1891 as Munsiff, acted as Subordinate Judge in 1907; appointed Asst. Sessions Judge with the powers of Additional District Judge in Feb. 1908; acted as District and Sessions Judge in 1910 and again in 1911; appointed Additional Judicial Commissioner, Oudh, July 1912; acted as Judge of Allahabad High Court in 1920 and subsequent years for different periods. *Proctored* Judicial Commissioner of Oudh in 1922. Appointed Judge of Allahabad High Court again in 1923. Retired July 1926. Vice-President, Age of Consent Committee, 1928-29. Member, Hindu Religious Endowments Committee, 1928-30; Member, Board of Indian Medicine, U.P., since 1925; Honorary Treasurer, Allahabad University since 1927. *Publications*: Elementary History of India; Dharma Shiksha or a treatise on Moral culture in the vernacular, and A Note on the Reorganisation of the Judicial Staff. *Address*: No. 9, Elgin Road, Allahabad.

**KANIA, HAKHLAL JERISONDA, B.A., LL.B.** (The Hon. Mr. Justice) Judge, High Court, Bombay b. 3rd Nov 1890. *m.* eldest d. of Sit Chundlal V. Mehta, K.C.I.E., ex-Member of the Executive Council of the Governor of Bombay. About eighteen years' practice at the Bombay Bar as an advocate on the original side of the High Court. Acting Judge, High Court, Bombay, 1930, 1931 and 1932. *Address*: 102, Ridge Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**KANIKA, RAJA OF, THE HON'BLE RAJA SIR RAJENDRA NARAYAN BHANJA DEO, Kt.** (1933), O.B.E. (1918). Member and Vice-President of the Executive Council of the Governor of Bihar and Orissa b. 24 March 1881. *m.* d. of late Raja Ladukishore Mandhata, Ruling Chief of Nayagarh State, Orissa, in 1899. *Educ.*: Ravenshaw Collegiate School and Ravenshaw College, Cuttack. Assumed management of Kanika Raj from Court of Wards, 1902. Nominated Member, Bengal Advisory Fishery Board, 1908. Elected representative of the Landholders of Orissa and Chota Nagpur to the Bengal Legislative Council, 1909. Conferred with the personal title of Raja, 1910. Elected representative of Orissa landholders to Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council, 1912, and again from the same constituency in 1916. Elected additional Member to Viceroy and Governor-General of India's Legislative Council from Bihar and Orissa Landholders' Constituency, 1916. Co-opted Member as representative of Bihar and Orissa province to the Parliamentary Committee (Southborough) sat on the division of functions between the Central and Provincial Governments and between the Executive Council and Ministers in provincial Governments, 1918. Fellow of Patna University, 1917 to 1919. Title of Raja as hereditary distinction conferred in 1919. Elected Member of the Patna University Senate from

1919 to 1922. Elected Member from Orissa Landholders' Constituency to Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council, 1921. Elected Member from Bihar, Orissa and Chota Nagpur Landholders' Constituency to the Indian Legislative Assembly, 1922. Elected Member from Orissa Landholders' Constituency to Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council, 1923 and again from the same constituency, 1926. Nominated Member of the Patna University Senate from 1927 to 1929. Member of the Committee elected by Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council to co-opt with the Simon Commission, 1928. Appointed Member of the Executive Council of the Governor of Bihar and Orissa, January 1929 and Vice-President of the said Executive Council, December 1931. Ex-officio Member of Patna University Senate, 1929 to 1932, and nominated Member since November 24, 1932. *Address*: Raj-Kanika, Cuttack, Orissa, and Patna and Ranchi, Bihar and Orissa.

**KANITKAIT, KESHAV RAMCHANDRA, M.A., B.Sc.**, b. 22 Aug. 1876. *Educ.*: New English School at Wai and Poona and Fergusson College, Poona. Worked as Life Member and Professor of Physics in the D. E. Society's institutions, 1903-32, was in charge of the Boarding House, New English School in 1905. in charge of Fergusson Coll. Hostels, 1906-14; in charge of Navin Marathi Shala, 1914-21; has been on the Bombay University Senate for the last 17 years, was on the Syndicate, 1921-29, and on the School Leaving Examination Board for 6 years and Chairman, Poona District School Board, for six years. represented western part of Poona on the Poona City Municipality for nearly 7 years and worked on the Vishweshwaraya Technical Education Committee, 1920. Secretary, Physical Training Committee, appointed by the Government, 1928. Principal, Fergusson College, Poona, 1921-1929, with a short break in 1924, was given King's Commission in 1928 as a Senior Grade Officer in the Bombay University Training Corps. Working as a Life Member of the Modern Education Society, Prof. of Physics in the Nowrosji Wadia College, Poona. Elected Dean of the Faculty of Science, Univ. of Bombay, for 1933-34. *Address*: Ganesh Wadi, Fergusson College Road, Poona 4.

**KARANJIA, BEHRAM NAOROSHI, Merchant** b. Sept. 1876. *Educ.*: Elphinstone High School and Sir Jamshedji Jeejeebhoy Parsi Benevolent Institution of Bombay. Was President of Japan and Shanghai Silk Merchants' Association; was Hon. Secretary of the War Loan Committee for A Ward of Bombay; was Hon. Secretary, Our Day Fund; Hon. Secretary of "People's Fair" in 1921. Awarded Kaiser-i-Hind Medal and Certificate of Merit in 1922. Is Chairman of Versova Beach Sanitary Committee. Gave evidence before the Cotton Tariff Committee also gave evidence before the Tariff Board (Inquiry re: Gold Thread Industry and Centr. Banking Inquiry Committee. Is a Member of the Society for the Protection of Children in Western India; also a Trustee of various charitable institutions and has been the Director of some Joint Stock Companies

- President, Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1933. *Address*: Messrs. Gobhai Karanjia, Limited, Bombay 2.
- KARAULI, H. H. MAHARAJA DHIRAJ DHOM PAL DEO BAHADUR, YADUKUL CHANDRA BHALL.** b. 18 June 1866 s. 21 August 1927 *Address*: Karauli, Rajputana.
- KARVE, DATTATRAYA GOPAL, M. A.** (Bombay); Principal and Professor of History and Economics, Willingdon College, P. O. Dist. Satara, University Teacher, Bombay University, b. 24 Dec. 1898, s. of Karve, Gopal Balkrishna and Gopikabai, m. 1924 Sumatibai, d. of Mr. Khare, three s. and one d. *Educ.* New English School and Fergusson College, Poona Cobden Medalist 1921, Wedderburn Scholar 1923, Professor of History and Economics, Fergusson College Poona 1923-1935, Assistant Superintendent New English School 1924-26, Lieutenant and for some time Acting Adjutant University Training Corps 1921-28, General Secretary Poona Inter-Collegiate Sports Association 1924-27, Rector Fergusson College Hostels 1926-31, Gave evidence before Indian Santhrust Committee 1926 and Bombay Physical Training Committee 1928, Associate Member of the Servants of India Society, Local Secretary, Indian Statistical Institute, Member, Indian Economic Association, Member of Council, Deccan Sabha, has frequently contributed to the press on political, economic and constitutional matters. *Publications*. Two Marathi books on Principles of Economics and Indian Economic Problems (1927, 1929), *Federations, a Study in Comparative Politics* (1935), *Indian Federal Finance* (1929), *Geneva and Indian Labour* (1931), *Economic Conditions in the Deccan at the advent of British rule, Parliamentary Government* (1931), *Economic Planning in India* 1935. *Address*: Willingdon College, P. O. Dist. Satara, Club, P. Y. C. Hindu Gymkhana, Poona.
- KASHMIR, MAHARAJA OF**, see Jammu and Kashmir, Maharaja of.
- KASTURBHAI LALBHAI, SHETH, Mill-owner**; b. 22 Dec. 1891. m. Sumati Sardaben, d. of Mr. Chimanlal Vaidal Zaveri of Ahmedabad. *Educ.*: at Gujarati College, Ahmedabad. Hon. Secretary, Ahmedabad Famine Relief Committee, 1918-19; elected Vice-President, Ahmedabad Millowners' Association, 1923-26; elected member, Legislative Assembly as a representative of the "Millowners' Association" (1923-26). Nominated as a delegate to the 12th International Labour Conference at Geneva, 1929. *Address*: Pankor's Naka, Ahmedabad.
- KAY, SIR JOSEPH ASPDEN, KT.** (1927), J. P., Managing Director, W. H. Brady & Co., Ltd., Member, Council of Imperial Agricultural Research. b. 20th January 1884. m. 1928, Mildred, second d. of late J. S. and R. A. Burnett of Rowsley, Derbyshire. *Educ.* at Bolton, Lancashire. Came to India to present firm, 1907, Managing Director and Chairman of Board of the several companies under their control; Chairman, Bombay Millowners' Association, 1921 and 1922, Employers' Delegate to International Labour Conference, 1923. Officer in Bombay Light Horse; Vice-President, Chamber of Commerce, 1925; Vice-President, Indian Central Cotton Committee, 1925-26-31-32; President, Chamber of Commerce, 1926; Chairman, Back Bay Enquiry Committee, 1926. Chairman, Prohibition (Finance) Committee (Bombay), 1926. *Address*: Wilderness Cottage, Nepean Sea Road, Bombay.
- KAZI SYED, HIFAZAT ALI, B.A., LL.B.** b. 1892. *Educ.* Jubbulpore, Aligarh and Allahabad. Elected President, Municipal Committee, Khandwa, 1920. Minister for Local Self-Government, Public Works, Public Health, etc., Central Provinces. *Address*: Tulipola, Khandwa.
- KEANE, SIR MICHAEL, K.C.S.I.**, 1932, C.S.I., 1929, C.I.E., Governor of Assam b. 1874; m. 1911: one s. two d. *Educ.* University College, Dublin, Indian Civil Service, 1898, Under Secretary to Government, U.P., 1906-08, Settlement Officer, Kaputtana, 1910-14; Secretary to Government, U.P., 1917-19; Chief Secretary, 1919-21, President, Legislative Council, United Provinces, 1921-25, Member, Public Service Commission, 1925, Commissioner, Meerut, and Member of the Legislative Assembly, 1929. Member, Board of Revenue, U.P., 1930-31, Governor of Assam, 1932. Recreation, Golf, tennis, fishing. *Address*: Government House, Shillong.
- KELKAR, NARSINHA CHINTAMAN, B.A., LL.B.** (1894), ex-M. L. A., Editor, *Kesari*, Poona. b. 24 Aug. 1872 m. Durgabai, d. of Moropant Pendse. *Educ.* Mutaj, Poona, Bombay Dist. Court Pleader till 1896, editor, *Mahratta*, Poona, from 1897 to 1919, editor, *Kesari* from 1897 to 1899 and again from 1910 to 1931. Municipal Councillor from 1898 to 1924; President, Poona City Municipality in 1918 and again from 1922 to 1924, President, Bombay Provincial Conference, 1920; Delegate and member of Congress, Home Rule League deputation to England in 1919; elected member of the Legislative Assembly in 1923 and 1926. *Publications*: Books in Marathi: 6 dramas, 1 historical treatise, 1 treatise on Wit and Humour, Biographies of Bal Gangadhar Tilak and Garibaldi, History of Ireland, A treatise on Science of Politics in English; Case for Indian Home Rule, Landmarks of Lokmanya's life, "A Passing Phase of Politics" Pleasures and Privileges of the Pen " *Address*: Tilak Road, Sadashiv Petli, Poona City.
- KELKER, VINAYEK MORESHWAR, Diwan Bahadur** (1913), M.A., Treasurer, Nagpur University, 1931. b. 11 Oct. 1862. m. Mrs. Lakshminibai Kelker. *Educ.*: Burhanpur Zila School; Free Church Institution, Nagpur, Jubbulpore College, Mun. Central College, Allahabad. Entered Government Service as Schoolmaster. Head Clerk, Clerk of Court, Extra Asst. Commissioner from 1889; retired as Dist. and Sessions Judge, Akola, December 1916. *Address*: Craddock Town, Nagpur.
- KEMP, KENNETH MCINTYRE, M. A.** (Cantab.), (Classical Tripos, 1906); B.A. (1st class, Inner Temple), Advocate-General, Bombay. b. 13 Dec. 1883; m. Margaret, e.d. of Lt.

Colonel Ashton Street, I.M.S. *Educ.* Geo. Watson's College, Edinburgh; Dulwich Coll. and Corpus Christi College, Cambridge. Practised at Bar in Bombay, 1909 onwards (with interval of War Service); acted as Chief Presidency Magistrate, 1912; Acted Judge, High Court, for periods during 1927, 1928 and 1929; Advocate-General, February, 1935. *Address:* "The Leas," Altamont Road, Bombay.

**KEYES, BRIGADIER-GENERAL SIR TERENCE HUMPHREY, K.C.I.E.** (1933), C.S.I. (1926), C.M.G. (1919), C.I.E. (1917). *b.* 28 May 1877, *m.* Edith Beatrice (Kaisar-i-Hind Medal, First Class) *d.* of Lt-General A. C. McMahon, F.R.S. *Educ.* Haileybury, Coll. and R.M.C. Entered Army, 1897; Major, 1915; Temp. Lieut-Col., 1918; Bt. Lt.-Colonel, 1918, Lt.-Colonel, 1923; granted honorary rank of Brigadier-General on retirement from the Indian Army, May 1932; served Tirah, 1897-98 (wounded, despatches, medal 2 clasps), on famine duty in Central Provinces, 1900; Vice-Consul, Seistan and Kalin, 1903; Consul, Turbat-i-Haidari, 1906, served in Baluchistan, 1908; Pol. Agent, Bahrain, 1914; served in Mesopotamia, 1915; in charge Mekran Mission, 1916 (C.I.E.), attached to Russian Army in Rumania and Carpathians (1917); special duty in Russia, 1917-1918, Brig-General, General Staff, South Russia, 1919; Deputy High Commissioner and officiating High Commissioner, South Russia, 1919-1920, served in Baluchistan, 1921-28 (C.S.I.); British Envoy at the Court of Nepal, 1928, Resident in Gwalior, 1928-29; Agent to the Governor-General in States of Western India, 1929, Resident, Hyderabad, 1930; retired, 1933. *Guardian* to H. H. The Maharaja Scindia of Gwalior; F.R.G.S., and F.Z.S. *Address:* Gwalior, C.I.

**KHAJA MOHAMAD NOOR, THE HON. KHAN RAHADUR, B.A., B.L., C.B.E.**, Puisne Judge, Patna High Court (1930); Vice-Chancellor, Patna University (1933). *b.* 1878, *m.* 1898. *Educ.* Gava Zillah School, Patna College, Doveton Coll., St. Xavier's College, Calcutta, Ripon Coll., Calcutta. Practised as lawyer from 1904 to 1922. President, Legis. Council, Bihar and Orissa from 1922-1930. *Address:* Patna and Gaya (Bihar and Orissa).

**KHAN, SHAFIAT AHMAD, B.A.**, First Class Honours in History, 1914; Litt D., 1918. University Professor of Modern Indian History, Allahabad University, since 1921. *b.* February 1893. *m.* Fahmida, *p.* *d.* of the late Justice Shah Din, of the Punjab High Court. *Educ.* Government High School, Moradabad; Universities of Cambridge and Dublin. Member, United Provinces Legislative Council from Moradabad, U.P., 1924-30. Gave evidence before the Reforms Enquiry Committee, 1924; the Economic Enquiry Committee in 1925, and other Committees in United Provinces. President of the Provincial Muhammadan Educational Conference, held at Allahabad in 1925 and 1929; founder of the English weekly, the "Star," Allahabad; Muslim delegate to Round Table Conferences, 1930-32; Delegate to Joint Select Committee on Constitutional Reforms, 1933; President,

All-India Muslim Conference, 1933; Honorary Secretary to Muslim Delegation to Round Table Conference; President, Calcutta Muslim Youth League, May 1931; President, All-Bengal Muslim Conference, Dacca, July 1931; President, Bengal Muslim Educational Conference, 1930; President, Punjab Muslim Educational Conference, and Ajmer-Merwara Muslim Educational Conference, 1929. Member of Federal Structure Sub-Committee, and numerous other Sub-Committees of the three Round Table Conferences and joint Select Committee. Member, Viceroy's Consultation Committee, R. T. C., 1932. *Publications:* Founder and Editor till 1925 of the Journal of Indian History; published Anglo-Portuguese Negotiations relating to Bombay, 1667-1703, in 1923; East India Trade in the seventeenth Century, 1924. Sources for the History of British India in the seventeenth Century, 1926. John Marshall in India, 1668-1672; What are the Rights for Muslim Minority in India? (1928); Organiser and joint author of the Memorandum of the Muslims on United Provinces to the Indian Statutory Commission (July 1928). Contribution of numerous articles to historical journal and to the "Star," Allahabad. *Address:* 25, Stanley Road, Allahabad.

**KHAPARDE, BALKRISHNA GANESH, THE HON. MR., B.A., LL.B., M.M.S.T., C.P.** Government. *b.* August 1880, *m.* Shrimant Sb Manulal Khaparde, *d.* of Sardar Baba Maharaj, First Class Sardar, Poona. *Educ.* Deccan College, Poona, and Bombay. After taking the LL.B. degree settled down to practise as a lawyer at Amraoti (Berar). Took part in the Home Rule agitation of the late Lokamanya Tilak and Mrs. Besant. Was Vice-Chairman of the Amraoti Municipal Committee. Entered Council in 1924 as a member of the Swaraj Party. Resigned and re-elected to Council in 1926 as a member of the Responsivist Party. Leader of the Nationalist Party in the Central Provinces Legislative Council since 1927. Leader of opposition. Set up Nationalist Party Ministry in office in 1927 and 1929. Was leader of opposition since 1930 till accepted office (Minister for Education) on 12th March 1934. *Address:* Civil Lines, Nagpur. *Permanent address:* Khaparde Wada, Amraoti (Berar).

**KHAPARDE, GANESH SHRIKRISHNA, B.A.** (1877), LL.B. (1884). Advocate and Member of Council of State. *b.* 1955, *m.* Laxmi Bai. *Educ.* in Berar and Bombay. Extra Asst. Commissioner in Berar from 1885 to 1889; returned to the Bar, Vice-Chairman of the Local Municipality and Chairman of the District Board for nearly 17 years. Member of Viceroy's Legislative Council; Member of the Council of State; re-elected in 1925. *Address:* Amraoti, Berar, C.P.

**KHOSLA, KANSHI RAM**, Journalist, Proprietor The Imperial Publishing Co., Lahore. *b.* April 1882. *Educ.* at F. C. College, Lahore. Joined Commercial Bank of India, Ltd., 1902; Manager, People's Bank, 1904; Punjab Co-operative Bank, 1905; Started own firm of Khos. Bros., 1905; started Imperial Publishing

Company, 1911 and Industrial and Exchange Bank in 1920 which went into liquidation in 1924 after the failure of the Alliance Bank of Simla; Member, Executive body of the Indian Chamber of Commerce; lately Member, N. W. R. Advisory Committee, Lahore, for 4 years. *Publications*: Khosla Directory from 1906-16 and 1925-28, "Imperial Coronation Durbar," "India and the War," "Who's Who in Indian Legislature and R. T. C.," "Indian States and Estates," "Illustrated Honours List," *Address*: 99, Railway Road, Lahore.

**KIHWAJA NAZIMUDDIN**, THE HON. MR., M.A. (Cambridge), C.I.E., Minister for Education, Government of Bengal, from 1929. *b.* 19 July 1894. *m.* Shahar Banoo Begum. *Educ.*: M. A. O. College, Aligarh; Dunstable Grammar School, England; and Trinity Hall, Cambridge. Chairman, Dacca Municipality, from 1922-29; Member, Executive Council, Dacca University, 1923-29. *Address*: 25-1, Ballygunge Circular Road, Calcutta.

**KIBE**, MADHAVRAO VINAYAK, Sardar (hereditary), Rao Bahadur (1912), Divan-i-Khas Bahadur (1920), M.A. (1901), Aitmod-ud-Dowla (1930). Vazir-ud-dowla, Retired Deputy Prime Minister, Holkar State, Indore. *b.* 1877. *m.* Kamalabai Kibe. *Educ.*: Daly College, Indore; Muir Central College, Allahabad. Hon. Attached to Agent to the Governor-General in Central India; Minister, Dewas State (J.B.). *Publications*: articles in well-known magazines in Hindi, Marathi and English on Economics, History and Antiquities. *Address*: Saraswatiketan Camp, Indore, Central India.

**KIKABHAI PREMCHAND**, SIR, KT. (1931); Financier; April 1, 1883. *m.* Lady Lily. *Educ.*: at Bombay. Member, Legislative Assembly from January 1927 to September 1930; Member of the Indian Central Committee which co-operated with the Indian Statutory Committee, Sheriff of Bombay for 1932. *Address*: Premodyan, Byculla; or 63, Apollo Street, Bombay.

**KIRPALANI**, HIRANAND KHUSHIRAM, I.C.S., M.A. (Bom.), B.A. (Oxon.), Bar-at-Law (Lincoln's Inn), Municipal Commissioner, City of Bombay, 1931-1934. *b.* 28 Jan. 1888. *m.* to Gull H. Gldvani. *Educ.*: N. H. Academy, Hyderabad (Sind), D. J. Sind College, Karachi and Merton Coll., Oxford. Asstt. Collr. and Magte., Ahmedabad, Broach and Surat, 1912-1918. Municipal Commr., Surat, 1918 to 1920. Taluqdari Settlement Officer, Guzerat, 1921, Dy. Municipal Commissioner, Bombay, 1921; Collr. and Dist. Magte., Kalra, 1923-24; Dy. Secretary to Government, Rev. Deptt., 1924-26, Ag. Municipal Commissioner for the City of Bombay, 1926. Collector of Kolaba, 1928, Deputy Secretary, Indian Central Committee, 1929. Collector of Panch Mahals and Political Agent, Rewa Kantha, 1930-31. *Address*: Carmichael Road, Bombay.

**KISHENGARH**, H. H. UMDAI RAJBAI BULAND MAKAN MAHARAJA ADHIRAJ MAHARAJA YAGTANARAIN SINGH BAHADUR. *b.* Jan. 1896. *m.* sister of the Raja Bahadur of Maksood-

angarh. *Educ.*: Mayo College, Ajmer, where he passed the Diploma Examination. *Address*: Kishengarh, Rajputana.

**KISHUN PERSHAD**, RAJA-I-RAJAYAN MAHARAJA BAHADUR, YAMINUS-SALTANATH SIR, G.C.I.B. (1910), K.C.I.E., *cr.* 1908. Hereditary Pashkar and President of the State Executive Council, Hyderabad State. *b.* 28 Jan. 1864. *Educ.*: Nizam's College, Pashkar and Military Minister, 1893-1901, Prime Minister, 1901-1912, President of Executive Council since Nov. 1926 under the present constitution. *Publications*: Copious in Urdu and Persian prose and poetry. Descended from the great Hyderabad Statesman Maharaja Chandoo Lal 4s. Helr: Raja Khaja Pershad. *Address*: City Palace, Hyderabad.

**KOLHAPUR**, LT.-COL. HIS HIGHNESS SIR SHRI RAJARAM CHHATRAPATI, MAHARAJA OF, since 1922, G.C.S.I. (1931); G.C.I.E. (1924). *b.* 30 July 1897; *es. of* Col. Sir Shahu Chhatrapati Maharaja of Kolhapur (d. 1922); direct descendant of Shivaji the Great, the Founder of the Maratha Empire, *m.* 1918 H. H. Shrimati Tarabai Sahab, *q. d.* of H. H. Sir Sayajirao Maharaj Gaekwar, Ruler of Baroda, *m.* again to Her Highness Shri Vijayamala Maharani Sahab in June 1925. *Educ.*: Privately in Kolhapur; Hendon School; studied agriculture at Ewing Christian College, Allahabad. Hon. Lieut.-Colonel in the Indian Army, April 1927. *Address*: Kolhapur.

**KOLLENGODE**, RAJA SIR V. VASUDEVA RAJA VALIA NAMBI OF, Kt. (1925), C.I.E. (1915) F.M.U. (1921); Landholder. *b.* Oct. 1873. *m.* to C. Kalyani Amma, *d. of* Mr. K. Rama Menon, Chief Justice of Travancore. *Educ.*: Rajah's High School, Kollengode, and Victoria College, Palghat, Senior member and manager of the aristocratic family of Vengand in Malabar, twice nominated as member of Madras Legislative Council, afterwards elected Member, Madras Legislative Council, representing landholders; Member, Council of State (1922). Temp. Member, Madras Executive Council, from Nov. 1923 to April 1924. Elected Member of the Legislative Assembly representing Landholders of the Madras Presidency from Sept. 1930 and Leader and President, Landholders' Group in Legislative Assembly; also elected member of the Governing Body of the Red Cross Society, Delhi, also Member of the Anuamali University since 1929. *Address*: Kollengode, Malabar Dist.

**KOTAH**, H. H. LIEUT.-COLONEL, MAHI MAHENDRA MAHARAO SIR UMED SINGHI BAHADUR, MAHARAO OF, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.R.E., *b.* 1873. *s.* 1889. *Address*: Kotah, Rajputana.

**KOTHAVALA**, PHEROZE DHANJISHAH, B.A., LL.B., Dewan, Rajppla State. *b.* 19 April 1886. *m.* Tehml, *d. of* late Mr. K. R. Kama of Ootacamund. *Educ.*: Rajppla High School; Elphinstone College, Bombay, and Government Law College, Bombay. Practised on the Appellate Side, Bombay High Court from 1912 to 1915. Appointed Private

Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja of Rajpipla, 1916; Naib Dewan, Rajpipla, 1927; Dewan, Nov. 1930. *Address*: Rajpipla (Rewa Kantha Agency).

**KOTIA, HON'BLE RAJA BAHADUR KUSHAL PAL SINGH** OF, M.A. (Cal.), LL.B. (All.), M.L.C., Minister for Education and Industries, U. P. Government. *b.* 15 Dec. 1872. Succeeded to Kotia estate, 1905; Member, U. P. Legis. Council since 1909; Member, Imperial Legis. Council, 1913-16; Member, Legis. Assembly, 1921-23; Special Magte. Chairman, Agra Dist. Board of Trustee and Mem. of Managing Committee of Agra Coll., Member of Governing Body of Cawnpore Agricultural College; Member of the Senate of Agra University. *Address*: Naini Tal, Lucknow.

**KRISHNAMACHARIAR, RAJA BAHADUR G.**, B.A., B.L., Dewan Bahadur (1918), Raja Bahadur (1925), Retired President to H. H. the Nizam's Judicial Committee, Landholder and Advocate, Madras and Hyderabad High Courts, and Member, Legislative Assembly. *Educ.* Trichinopoly and Madras. Enrolled as Vakil, Madras High Court, March 1890, practised as Vakil in Hyderabad and Secunderabad till 1913; appointed Advocate-General, then Secretary to Government, Legislative Dept., Legal Adviser to H. E. H. the Nizam's Government and President, Judicial Committee in 1913; was the joint author along with the late Hormuzjee and Sir Ali Inam of the Constitution of Hyderabad under which the Government is at present working retired in 1921. Entered the Legislative Assembly during the elections of 1930 and took a prominent part in the support of orthodox views and resisting all anti-religious and antisocial Bills. He is now the acknowledged leader of the entire orthodox community in India. *Address*: Hyderabad House, Srirangam, Osmanna Royal Avenue, Hyderabad, Deccan.

**KRISHNAMACHARYA, RAO BAHADUR SIR VANGAL THIRUVENKATA**, Kt. (1933) B.A., B.L., C.I.E. (1926), Dewan of Baroda *b.* 1881, *m.* Sri Rangammal *Educ.* Presidency Coll., Madras and Law Coll., Madras. Entered Madras Civil Service by a competitive examination in 1903; served in several districts; 1908-1911, Chief Revenue Officer, Cochin State; also Offg. Dewan for some time, 1913-1919 served in Madras as Asstt. Secy., Board of Revenue, Under-Secretary to Government Special Officer for Southborough Committee, etc., 1919-1922 Trustee, Vizianagaram Estate, 1923 Collector of Raichur, April 1924 to Feb. 1927 Secretary to the Government of Madras in Law, Education and other Departments. Joined as Dewan of Baroda, February 1927, services being lent to the Baroda Government; acted as a delegate to the First Indian Round Table Conference in London; Member of the Sub-Committee No. II (Provincial Constitution) of Conference; also a member of the Sub-Committee No. VIII (Services); acted as a delegate to the Second Indian Round Table Conference in London; Member of the Federal Structure Committee and of the Federal Finance Sub-Committee. Acted as a delegate to the Third Round Table Con-

ference; member of the Federal Finance Sub-Committee of the third R.T.C.; attended as a delegate to the Joint Parliamentary Committee; Member of the Reserve Bank Committee; Delegate on behalf of India to the Assembly of the League of Nations for the Session held in September 1934. *Address*: Dharani, Baroda.

**KRISHNASWAMI AIYANGAR, SAKKOTAI M. A.** (Madras, 1899); M.R.A.S. (1901) F.R. Inst. S. (1904); Hon. Ph.D., Calcutta University (1921); Rao Bahadur (1928), F.A.S.B. (1931); Title "Rajasevasakta" conferred by H. H. the Maharaja of Mysore (1932), Editor, Journal of India History *b.* 15 April 1871, *m.* 1893 *Educ.* St. Joseph's College, Bangalore, and Central College, Bangalore. Emeritus Professor, Madras and Mysore Universities. Fellow of the Madras University, 1912. Fellow of the Mysore University, 1919. Professor, Central College, Bangalore; Professor of Indian History and Archaeology, University of Madras, since November 1914. Founder and Hon. Vice-President, Mythic Society, Bangalore, Branch Secretary, Joint Secretary, and Editor of the Journal, 1908-1916; Secretary and Editor, Journal, South Indian Association, Madras, 1917-18, Secretary of the Madras Economic Association, 1915-19, Joint Editor, Indian Antiquary, 1923, President, Faculty of Arts, Madras University, Chairman, Boards of Studies in History and Dravidian Languages, Madras University, Member of the Board of Examiners, Madras University, 1905-20, Examiner for M.A., Ph.D., and Pre-mchand Roychand Studentship, Calcutta University, Reader, Calcutta University, 1919, Examiner for Allahabad, Aligarh, Benares and Mysore Universities. Elected Hon. Correspondent of the Archaeological Survey of India, 1921, General Secretary, Indian Oriental Conference, 1926-1933; Member, Indian Historical Records Commission, 1930, President, Bombay Historical Congress, 1931 *Publications* Ancient India; A Little Known Chapter of Vijayanagar History, Beginnings of South Indian History, Early History of Vaishnavism South India and Her Muhammadan Invaders, Some Contributions of South India to Indian Culture; History of India from Original Sources; A Short History of Hindu India, Mammekhalai in its Historical Setting, and Evolution of Administrative Institutions in South India, A Class-book of Indian History. *Address*: "Sripadam", 143, Brodies Road, Mysapore, Madras. (s)

**KRISHNASWAMI Aiyar, Sir Alladi, Kt.** (1932), Advocate-General, Madras, *b.* May 1883 *m.* Venkalkishamma *Educ.*: Madras Christian College, Law College, Madras. Apprentice-at-law under the late Justice P. R. Sundaram Iyer; standing counsel to most of the big Rajas and Zamindars of the Madras Presidency; appointed Advocate-General in 1929, Member of the Legislative Council; awarded Kaisar-i-Hind Silver Medal in recognition of his philanthropic work, 1926; Dewan Bahadur in 1930. Knighted 1932, was member of the Syndicate of the Madras University for several years. Member of the Senate of the Madras Univer-



sity; takes interest in all public, social and religious movements; has subscribed large amounts to charitable institutions; has endowed large sums of money in the Madras, Andhra and Annamalai universities; helped several poor students; member of the Cosmopolitan Club, Madras; delivered the Convocation address of the Andhra University in 1930; member of the Expert Committees appointed by the Government of India to amend the Law relating to Partnership and the law relating to the sale of goods. *Address*: Ekanra Nivas, Luz Church Road, Myslapore, Madras.

**KRISHNASWAMI, DR. KOLAR RAMAKRISHNIA, D.Sc. (Lond.), A.I.C.** Lecturer in Chemistry, Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore. *b.* 14 August 1898. *m.* Venkata-lakshumamma. *Educ.*: Central College, Bangalore, and University College, London. Asstt. Chemist and then Lecturer, Indian Institute of Science, Consulting Chemist. *Publications*: Papers in the Journal of the Indian Institute of Science and the Journal of the Chemical Society, London. *Address*: The Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore.

**KUTCH, H. H. MAHARAJA DHIRAJ MIRZAN MAHARAO SHRI KHENGARJI SAWAI BAHADUR MAHARAO OF, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E.** *b.* 23rd August 1866. *m.* 1884. Represented India Imperial Conference, 1921; received Freedom City of London, 1921. Undertook to give £3,000 monthly for support of Indian Regiment during European War, 1915; represented India, League of Nations, 1921; received Freedom of the City of Bath, 1921. Salute 17 guns (19 guns local hereditary). *Address*: The Palace, Bham, Kutch.

**LAKHMIDAS ROWJEE TAIRSEE, B.A.** Landlord and Merchant. *m.* Ladbhai L. R. Tairsee. *Educ.*: St. Xavier's College, Bombay. Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation, Member, Standing Committee, Bombay Municipality; representative of the Indian Merchants' Chamber on the Board of the Bombay Port Trust, and President, P. J. Hindu Gymkhana and President, Bhatia Mitra Mandal. *Publications*: "Frenzied Finance" Speeches and Writings of B. G. Horniman. "Priests, Parasites and Plagues". *Address*: 29-31-33, Bora Bazar Street, Fort, and 259, Walkeshwar Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay, and Panchvati, Nasik City.

**LAKHTAR, CHIEF OF, THAKORE SAHEB BALVIRSHANJI KARANSINGJI, b. 11 Jan. 1881. Succeeded father 8 Aug. 1921. *Address*: Lakhtar, Kathiawar Agency, Bombay.**

**LAKSHMINARAYAN LAL, RAI SABIB, son of Munshi Dyal Narayan Lal, Pleader and Zemindar, b. 1870. *m.* to Sumati Navaram Kunwer. *Educ.* at Aurangabad, Gaya and Patna. Passed pleadership examination in 1890 and since practising as a pleader at Aurangabad and Gaya. ex-Hon. Organizer of Co-operative Societies; ex-Director and Chairman of the Central Bank, Aurangabad, Chairman, Advisory Committee, Central Bank, Aurangabad, ex-Chairman of the Divisional Co-operative Federation, Patna; ex-Councillor of the Co-operative Federation, Bihar and**

Orissa, a nominated member of the first Legislative Assembly, and Member, National Convention; ex-Vice-President, Provincial Hindu Sabha, Bihar and Orissa and ex-President, Propaganda Committee Kayastha Sabha, Bihar and Orissa. *Publications*: Glories of Indian Medicine, Sahyog, Samudrajatra. Twelve Main Points of Co-operation, Updesh Manjari and Charkha Mahatmya. Hindu-Musalman Ekta, Sri Gitanawalli, Sri Gandhi Gita and Artdhar Ati. *Address*: Aurangabad, Dist. Gaya, Bihar and Orissa.

**LAL, PIVARE, Bar-at-Law, Member, Legislative Assembly, b. Jan. 1860. *Educ.*: Muir Central College, Allahabad. Called to the Bar in 1886; Law-Professor, Meerut College, 1894-96, practised up to 1896; was Minister of Sialkha State, 1896-1900; Chief Justice and latterly Judicial Member, Council of State, Indore, from 1900 to 1906; travelled round the world in 1913. Chairman, Reception Committee of the U. P. Political Conference, 1914, Special Magistrate, First Class, from 1915-1923; President, Cantonments Conference, 1923, at Rawalpindi. *Address*: Meerut.**

**LALA RAM SARN DAS, THE HON. RAI BAHADUR, C.I.E., Kaisar-i-Hind Gold Medal (1914), Member, Council of State, Millowner, Landlord, Zemindar and Contractor, b. 30 Nov. 1876. *Educ.* Government College, Lahore. Was Member, Punjab, Legislative Council; Member elected to the Council of State since its inception representing Punjab Non-Mahomedan constituency and one of its chairman; President, Sanatan Dharma College, Managing Committee; President, Sanatan Dharma Pratimadhi Sabha, Punjab; Chairman, Central Bank of India Ltd. Advisory Committee for Punjab Branches. Ex-President, Northern India Chamber of Commerce, Director, Trans-Continental Airways Ltd. British India Corporation, Cawnpore; Director, Punjab Matches Ltd.; Chairman, Board of Directors, Sunlight Insurance Co. of India Ltd. Delegate to the Committee on Reserve Bank of India held in London, 1931. *Address*: 1, Egerton Road, Lahore.**

**LALKAKA, JEHANGIR ARDESHIR, b. 3 March 1881. Grandson of Khan Bahadur Sir Nowrojee Pestonji, Vakil, C.I.E., of Ahmedabad. *m.* Miss Tehmi Jamsetji Kharas of Bandra. *Educ.* Ahmedabad High School; Elphinstone Coll., Bombay; Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay and St. John's Wood and Westminster Schools of Art, London. Painted life size memorial portrait of Sir Pherozeshah M. Mehta for Municipal Corpn., Bombay, unveiled by H. E. Sir George Lloyd; Sir D. E. Wacha's portrait in the Bombay Univ., Dr. Dadaboy Nowroji's portrait and Principal A. L. Covernton's portrait for Elphinstone Coll.; Sir Nowrojee Pestonjee Vakil's portrait for Nowrojee Hall, Ahmedabad; and H. E. the Nawab of Rampur's life size portrait for Durbar Hall, Rampur. H. E. Sir Leslie Wilson's portrait as District Grand Master for the Masonic Hall, Bombay; portrait of H. E. Sir James Sifton for Council Hall, Patna. Member of the Government of Bombay Board of Examiners for Art Examina-**

tions, 1917-1934 Chosen by the Govt. of India to copy Royal portraits in England, 1930, for the Viceroy's House, New Delhi. Dy. Director, Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay, 1931-35, and Associate Director in 1934. *Address* School of Art, Bombay.

**LALUBHAI SAMALDAS, Sir, Kt. (1926), J.P., C.I.E. (1914) b. October 1863. m. Satyavati, d. of Bhinrao Bolanath Divatia of Ahmedabad. Educ.** Bhavnagar High School and Elphinstone College. Under-Secretary to His Highness the Maharaja of Bhavnagar, and Revenue Commissioner, Bhavnagar. Resigned service in 1899 and entered business at Bombay as Guaranteed Broker to Gvsi Klynanjang. Helped in starting the Bombay Central Co-operative Bank, Bank of Baroda, Indian Cement Company, Scindia Steam Navigation Company, Ltd. Director in Commercial firms and banks. Nominated to the Bombay Legislative Council in 1910, 1913 and 1916. President of the All-India Industrial Conference at Karachi in 1913; Member, Madagan Committee on Co-operation, 1914-1915; President, Mysore Co-operative Conference, 1915, Chairman, Mysore Co-operative Committee, 1921-23. Member, Senate of Bombay University. Hon. Treasurer, Adams Wylie Hospital, 1918-22 and of Seva Sadan, President, Indian Merchants' Chamber and Bureau, 1917-18; Elected to Council of State, 1920; Member, Indian Mercantile Marine Committee, 1923-24; President, Indian Economic Conference at Benares, 1925. Ag. Member, Bombay Executive Council, 1925. President of Madras, Bihar and Orissa and United Provinces Co-operative Conference in 1926, 1928 and 1929. President, Bombay Swadeshi League, 1932-33. *Address*: Andheri, via B. B. & C. I. Railway.

**LAMBERT, HENRY, M.A. (Cantab.); Principal, Patna College b. 22 Feb. 1881. m. Violet Crawford, d. of Lt.-Col. D.G. Crawford, I.M.S. (retired). Educ.** Pease School; Trinity Coll., Cambridge. Asst. Master, Felsted School, for nearly three years; Indian Educational Service; Inspector of Schools in Bengal, Bihar and Orissa; Principal, Ravenshaw Coll., Cuttack, Principal, Patna Coll., Ofg. D. P. I. Bihar and Orissa. *Address*: Patna, E. I. Railway.

**LAMOND, WILLIAM, Managing Governor, Imperial Bank of India, b. 21 July 1887. m. Ethel Speechly Educ.** Harris Academy, Dundee. Four years with Royal Bank of Scotland, joined Bank of Bombay in December 1907. *Address*: 3, Theatre Road, Calcutta.

**LANGLEY, GEORGE HARRY, M.A., Vice-Chancellor, Dacca University, since January 1, 1926; b. 14 July 1881; s. of Leveson and Matilda Emma Langley; m. 1913, Evelyn Mary Biggart, Armagh. Educ.** The University, Reading; Scholar in Logic and Psychology, London University, 1906; M.A. in Philosophy with special mark of distinction, University of London, 1909; Indian Educational Service, 1913; Professor, Presidency College, Calcutta, 1913; Professor of Philosophy, Dacca College, 1913; Professor

of Philosophy and Provost of Dacca Hall University of Dacca, 1921-25; Acting Vice-Chancellor, Dacca University, July to September 1925. President, Indian Philosophical Congress, 1931; Chairman, Inter-University Board, 1933-34. *Publications*: Articles in Mind; Proceedings of Aristotelian Society; Hibbert Journal; Philosophy. Monist; Quest; Dacca University Bulletin; Indian Philosophical Review; Indian Journal of Philosophy, etc. *Address*: Ramna, Dacca, E. Bengal.

**LATIMER, Sir COURTENAY, B.A. (Oxon), K.C.I.E. (1935) C.I.E. (1920); C.S.I. (1931) Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India. b. September 22, 1880. m. Isabel Primrose, d. of late Sir Robert Aikman Educ.** St. Paul's School and Christ Church, Oxford. Entered I.C.S. 1904; joined Political Dept. 1908, Revenue Commissioner N.W.F.P., 1929; Resident in Kashmir, 1931. A.G.G. in the States of Western India, 1932. *Publications*: Census of India 1911. Vol. XIII, North-West Frontier Province. *Address*: Rajkot, Kathawar.

**LATIFI, ALMĀ, C.I.E. 1932; O.B.E. 1919. M.A., LL.M. Cantab, LL.D. Dublin; Barr.; I.C.S.; b. 12 Nov. 1879, es. of late C. A. Latif, Bombay, m. Nasima, d. of late Justice Badruddin Tyabji, Bombay; two s. two d. Educ.** St. Xavier's School and Coll., Bombay, passing first in Inter. examination Bombay University 1897, also London, Paris, Heidelberg, Cairo, joined 1898, St. John's Coll., Cambridge (scholar and Macmahon Law student); 1st Class Honours in 1st year examination for Oriental Languages Tripos and in both parts of Law Tripos, 2nd cl. Honours in modern Langs. Tripos, headed poll for Committee, Camb. Union Society, also stroked L.M.B.C. 2nd boat in Lent races, 1901; Senior Whewell scholarship (Camb.) and Barstow scholarship (Inns of Court) in international law and allied subjects, 1902; 1st cl. Degree of Honour of Government India for eminent proficiency in Arabic, 1908, joined as Asstt. Commr in Punjab Jan. 1903; since held administrative, judicial, secretariat and political offices; Dist. Judge, Amritsar 1908; Inquired into Punjab Industries, 1909-10; duty with Press Camp, Delhi Coronation Durbar 1911 (medal); Dist. Judge, Delhi, 1911-12; Director of Public Instruction, Hyderabad State 1913-16, Dy. Commr. Hissar 1918-21; Recruiting badge and mention in Gaz. of India for valuable war services, 1919; sec. transf. dept. also member, Legis. Council, Punjab, 1921-24, Dy. Commr. Karnal, 1924-27; Commr. and Pol. Agent, Ambala; also member, Council of State Nov. 1927; Delegate, International Law Conf., The Hague, March 1930 substitute delegate and adviser, International Labour Conf., Geneva, June 1930; Delegate, Inter-Parliamentary Conf., London, July 1930, duty with 1st Indian Round Table Conference, London, Sep. 1930; Commr. Multan, March 1931; duty with 2nd Indian Round Table Conference, London, Aug. 1931; Sec. Consultative Committee (I. R. T. C.) Delhi, Jan. 1932; duty with 3rd Indian Round Table Conference, London, October 1932. Commr. Lahore, Jan. 1933, Financial Com-

- missioner (Revenue), Punjab April-July 1933, and from Feb 1934. *Publications*: Effects of War on Property, being studies in International Law and Policy, 1908, Industrial Punjab, 1911; The Ait-India Alphabet; a step towards Federation, 1934; various addresses, articles, reports. *Address*: Secretariat, Lahore; Athenaeum, Pall Mall, London.
- LATTHE, DIWAN BAHADUR ANNA BABAJI, M.A., LL.B.** (Bombay). *b.* 1878. *m.* to Jyotsnabai Kadre of Kolhapur. *Educ.*: Deccan College, Poona; Prof. of English, Rajaram College, Kolhapur, 1907-1911; Educational Inspector, Kolhapur, till 1914; President, Southern Mahratta Jain Association, and Karnatak Non-Brahmin League. Edited "Deccan Ryot (1918-20)"; Member of the Indian Legislative Assembly, 1921-23; Member of the University Reform Committee, 1924. Diwan of Kolhapur 1926-30. Diwan Bahadurship Conferred in 1930. Attended Indian Round Table Conference in London as Adviser to the States' Delegation. Chairman, Central Co-operative Bank, Belgaum District, 1932. *Publications*: "Introduction to Jainism" (English); "Growth of British Empire in India" (Marathi); "Memoirs of Shahu Chhatrapati," "Shri Shahu Chhatrapati's Charita," in Marathi (1925), Problems of Indian States (English) 1930; "The Federal Constitutions of the World" (Marathi) 1931. *Address*: Belgaum.
- LEFTWICH, CHARLES GERRANS, C.B.E.** (1919). Indian Trades Agent, East Africa. *b.* 31 July 1872. *m.* Evadne Fawcett of Alnmouth, Northumberland. *Educ.*: Christ's Hospital and St. John's College, Cantab. Entered I.C.S. 1896. Served in C. P. *Address*: Bombay.
- LEGGIE, FRANCIS CECIL, C.B.E., V.D.** (1919). Director of Wagon Interchange, Indian Railway Conference Assn. *b.* 14 September 1873. *Educ.*: Sherborne School. *Address*: Bengal Club, Calcutta.
- LELY, WILLIAM GERALD, B.A.** (Cantab.) 1st Class (2nd Division) Classical Tripos (1908); Partner, Messrs. Wallace & Co, Bombay. *b.* 15 July 1886. *m.* Dorothy Ruth, *d.* of late W. F. Hurdall. *Educ.*: Fettes College, Edinburgh; Emmanuel College, Cambridge. Joined The Bombay Butmah Trading Corporation, Ltd., Rangoon, as Assist. in November 1910, appointed Manager, June 1920; joined Wallace & Co, Bombay, as a partner in August 1926; Member, Bombay Legislative Council, in 1928, 1931 and 1933-34. President, Bombay Chamber of Commerce, 1933-34; Trustee of Port of Bombay, 1933, and 1934. *Address*: Wallace & Co., 9, Wallace Street, Fort, Bombay.
- LE RUYET, Rt. Rev. Mgr. PIUS, O. M. CAP. R. C. BISHOP OF AJMER.** Lorient (France). *b.* 23 November 1870. *Educ.*: Entered Noviciate of Friars Minor Capuchins, Province of Paris, at Le Mans, 4 Oct. 1888. Joined Mission of Rajputana, November 1894. Ordained priest 21 July 1895. Chaplain at Ajmer, Rector of St. Anselm's High School (1904-1931). Appointed Bishop 9 June 1931. Consecrated 28 Oct. 1931. *Address*: Bishop's House, Ajmer.
- LEY, ARTHUR HERBERT, B.A., C.S.I.** (1926). C.I.E. (1918), C.B.E. (1924). Member, Public Services Commission, India. *b.* 7 Nov. 1879. *Educ.*: Winchester College and New College, Oxford. Entered I.C.S. 1903. Under-Secretary, Government of Bengal, 1908; Under-Secretary, Govt. of India, 1909-12; Director-General of Commercial Intelligence, 1914-16; Dy. Secretary, Commerce Department, 1915-18; Secretary, Commerce Department, 1919; Chief Controller, Surplus Stores, 1921-23; Secretary, Department of Industries, 1923-1926. *Address*: Delhi and Simla.
- LIAQAT HAYAT KHAN, NAWAB, SIR, KT., O.B.E.**, Altmadadula Vajratulmulk, Taziml Sardar; Prime Minister of Patiala State. *b.* 1st February 1887. *m. d.* of Amin Nizamuddin, late Prime Minister of Poonch State, *Educ.* Privately. *Address*: Patiala.
- LINDSAY, SIR DARGY, KT. (1925), C.B.E.** 1919, Kaisar-i-Hind Gold Medal (1911), M.L.A. *b.* Nov. 1865. Late Secretary, Calcutta Branch, Royal Insurance Co. *Address*: 26, Dalhousie Square, Calcutta.
- LINDSAY, SIR HARRY ALEXANDER FANSHAWF, K.C.I.E., C.B.E., I.C.S.**, Imperial Institute, London. *b.* 11 March 1881. *m.* Kathleen Louise Huntington, two *s.* *Educ.*: St. Pauls School, London; Worcester College, Oxford. Arrived in India 1905 and served in Bengal as Asst. Collr. and Mgtg.; Under-Secretary to Government, Revenue and General Departments, March 1910; transferred to Bihar, 1912; Under-Secretary to Government, Rev. Department, 1912; Under-Secretary to Govt. of India, Commerce and Industry Department, 1912; Director, Commercial Intelligence Department, 1916; C.B.E., 1919; Offg. Secretary to Government of India, Department of Commerce, 1921; Indian Trade Commissioner, from 1st February 1923, C.I.E. in 1926. K.C.I.E. in 1934. *Address*: Bengal Club, Calcutta, and Oriental Club, London.
- LLOYD, ALAN HUBERT, B.A. (Cantab.), C.I.E., I.C.S.**, Member, Central Board of Revenue. *b.* August 30, 1883. *m.* Violet Mary, *d.* of the late J. C. O'rook. *Educ.*: King William's College, Isle of Man, Gonville & Caius College, Cambridge. Appointed to Indian Civil Service, Burma, 1907; Member, Central Board of Revenue since 1923. Officiated as Finance Member, Governor-General's Executive Council, June-August, 1933. *Address*: Delhi and Simla.
- LLOYD, LT.-COL. CHARLES GEOFFREY, C.I.E.** (1919), M.C. Indian Army. *b.* 12 March 1884. *m.* Nora Evelyn (nec) Jamieson. *Educ.*: Repton and Cambridge. Commissioned Essex Regiment, 1904, Indian Army Service Corps, 1912; service in Great War, France, Gallipoli, Mesopotamia; North Persia and Kurdistan. *Publications*: Warlike Snaps and Snaps Matrimonial Weals and Woes; Babu Piche Lal in Europe; Higgledy-Piggledy (all above under pen-name of Babu Piche Lal, B.A.). From an Indian State. *Address*: The Bath Club, 34, Dover Street, London, W. 1, and Headquarters, Lahore District, Lahore.

**LOHARU, THE HON NAWAB SIR AMIR-UD-DIN AHMED KHAN BAHADUR, K.C.I.E.**, Member Council of State, and Persian and Urdu Poet. *b.* 1860, *S.* 1881. Ruling Chief of Mughal tribe, Abdicated in favour of his Heir Apparent and Successor in 1920 voluntarily retaining titles and 9 guns salute as personal distinctions. For two years Mem. of Imp. Leg. Council and for two years Mem. of Punjab Council, again a member of Council of State for 3 years, Superintendent and Adviser to the Malerkotla State in the Punjab for 12 years. Attached to Pol. Dept. in Mesopotamia. After death of his son the Ruling Nawab he was Nawab Regent during the minority of his grandson the Nawab of Loharu, which terminated in November 1931 on the assumption of full ruling powers by H. H. Lieutenant Nawab Mirza Aminuddin Ahmad Khan Rahadun Fakhrud-daula, the present ruler of Loharu State. *Address*: Loharu, Punjab.

**LORT-WILLIAMS, HON MR JUSTICE JOHN ROLLESTON, K.C.** (1922), Puisne Judge, High Court, Calcutta. *b.* 14 September 1881. *m.* 1923. Dorothy Margery Mary, *o.c.* of late Edward Russell The Hermitage, Hampstead. *Educ.*: Merchant Taylors; London University; Tancered student, 1902. Barrister, Lincoln's Inn, 1904, Member, Inner and Middle Temple; Recorder of West Bromwich 1923 and of Walsall 1924-28. President, Hardwicke Society, 1914. Contested (U) Pembrokehire, 1906 and 1908, Stockport, December 1910. (Co. U.) M. P. Rotherhithe 1918-1922; (U.) 1923. Member of the Oxford Circuit. Served six years in Middlesex Imperial Yeomanry. Member of the L.C.C. (Lancashire), 1907-10. Vice-Chairman of Housing Committee; Appointed Judge, Calcutta High Court, 1927. *Address*: High Court, Calcutta.

**LOTHIAN, ARTHUR CUNNINGHAM, M.A.** (1st Hons Mathematics), B.Sc. (special distinction), I.C.S., C.I.E. (1st Jan 1934), Officer of Indian Political Department, Olig Agent to the Governor-General in Rajputana and Chief Commissioner, Ajmer-Merwara, 1931. *b.* 27th June 1887. *m.* Mary Helen Macgregor. *Educ.*: University of Aberdeen; Christ Church, Oxford. Entered I.C.S. 1910, Assistant Magistrate, Bengal, 1911-15. Served subsequently as Political Officer in Central India, Kashmir, Hyderabad, Mysore, Rajputana, Baroda, and the Omissa and Central Provinces States. Deputy Secretary to the Government of India, Foreign and Political Department, 1926-27, and on special duty with the Government of India 1931-32. Resident at Jaipur 1929-31, Resident in Mewar and Political Agent, Southern Rajputana States, 1930-31. Resident at Baroda 1932-33. Prime Minister, Alwar President, Council of State, Bharatpur, and Political Agent, Eastern Rajputana States 1933. Resident in Jaipur and the Western States of Rajputana 1933-34. *Address*: The Residency, Mount Abu.

**LOW, FRANCIS, Editor, The Times of India.** *b.* 19 November 1893. *m.* Margaret Helen Adams. *Educ.*: Robert Gordon's College, Aberdeen. Joined staff *Aberdeen Free Press*, 1911. Served in War with Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force. Special Service Officer,

Intelligence, G. H. Q. 1919. Gazetted out with rank of Captain, 1920. Chief Reporter, *Aberdeen Free Press*, 1920. Sub-Editor, *The Times of India*, 1922; Asst. Editor, 1927-1932. *Address*: 57-C, Warden Road, Bombay.

**LOYD, RT. REV. P. H.** *see* Nasik, Bishop of.

**LUMBY, ARTHUR FRIEDRICH RAWSON, B.A.** (Cambridge), C.I.E. (1927); O.B.E. (1923); Lieutenant-Colonel, Indian Army, Deputy Secretary, Army Department, *b.* 13 August 1890; *m.* Lettice Mary, younger *d.* of Rev. F. K. Hodgkinson (20th June 1916). *Educ.*: Rugby and Christ's College, Cambridge. Joined Indian Army 1912; Great War, Egypt, Gallipoli, France. Wounded, G.S.O. 3 and G.S.O. 2, A.H.Q., India, 1916-1928. Secretary, Indian Sandhurst Committee, 1925-26, Asst. Secretary, Army Department, 1928-33; Deputy Secretary, 1934; Member, Legislative Assembly, 1934. *Address*: Army Department, New Delhi and Simla; C/o Lloyds Bank, 6, Pall Mall, London.

**LYLE, THOMAS McELDERRY, B.E., A.R.C.Sc. I., C. I. E.** (1928), I. S. E., Superintending Engineer, Irrigation Works, U. P. *b.* 21 May 1886. *m.* Mary Stewart Forsyth, 1922. *Educ.*: St. Andrew's College, Dublin, Royal College of Science, Ireland, Queen's College, Belfast and Royal University of Ireland (Graduated 1908, First Place with First Class Honours). Assistant on Main Drainage Construction under London County Council 1908-09, apptd. Asst. Engineer in P.W.D. (Irrigation), U.P. India in 1909; employed on various large construction works, including Gangao Dam on Ken River in C.I.; in charge of construction of Ghaghar Canal Reservoir and Karanassa Feeder cut and headworks; Executive Engineer in charge of Design and Construction of Sarda Canal Barrage and head portion of Sarda Canal including the Jaghura Syphon and other cross drainage works 1921-29. War service in Waziristan, in South Persia and in the 3rd Afghan War. Mentioned in Despatches by G.O.C. Bushire Field Force in 1918-19 (South Persia). *Address*: Superintending Engineer, Irrigation Branch, Lucknow, U.P.

**MACKENZIE, ARTHUR HENDERSON, C.S.I. (1933), M.A., B.Sc., A.R.C.Sc., C.I.I.** (1928), Pro-Vice-Chancellor, Osmania University Hyderabad, Deccan, *b.* February 9, 1880. *m.* Zora Gibson Harwood. *Educ.*: Royal Academy Inverness, Aberdeen Univ. Royal Coll. of Science, London. Principal Secondary School, Newton Abbot, 1907-08. Inspector of Schools, United Provinces 1908-09, Principal Government Training College, Allahabad, 1909-1920; Chief Inspector of Vernacular Education, United Provinces, 1920-21; Director of Public Instruction, United Provinces, 1921-31. Officiating Educational Commissioner with the Government of India, 1930. *Address*: Hyderabad, Deccan.

**MACKLIN, THE HON MR JUSTICE ALBERT SORTAIN ROMER, B.A.**, Judge, Bombay High Court, *b.* 4 March, 1890. *Educ.*: Westminster and Christ Church, Oxford. Arrived in India, 1913, served in Bombay as Asst. Collector and Magistrate; Judge and Asst.

Sessions Judge, 1922, Asst Judge and Additional Session Judge, 1923; Offg. Judge and Session Judge, 1924, Registrar High Court, Appellate Side, 1926, Judge and Sessions Judge, 1929, Judicial Asst and Additional Session Judge, Aden, 1929, Offg. Secretary to Govt. Legal Department, 1931, Judicial Commissioner in the States of Western India, 1932; Offg. Judge, High Court, Bombay, 1934, Judge, High Court, 1935. *Address*: High Court, Bombay.

**MACMAHON, MAJOR-GENERAL HUGH FRANCIS EDWARD**, C.B. (1931), C.B.E. (1925); M.C., P.S.C. D.A. and Q.M.G. Northern Command Headquarters Rawalpindi, b. 13th Oct. 1880. *m* Agnes Hean, elder d. of A. E. Cumming, Esq., *Educ.* Peckington, Bedford, R.M.C. Sandhurst, Gazetted Indian Staff Corps, 1900; joined S & T C, 1901, Instructor Staff College, Quetta, 1919-23; A.A. and Q.M.G., Waziristan District 1923-1927; D.D.M. and Q., A.H.Q., 1928, D.D.S. & T. A.H.Q., 1929, D.S.T., A.H.Q., 1929, D.A. and Q.M.G. Northern Command, 1933, A.D.C. to H. M. the King, 1929, Col, 1922, Major General, 1930. Served in Waziristan Campaign, 1900-02, the Great War 1914-1918; despatches 5 times, M.C. and Bt. of Lt. Colonel; Kurdistan, 1919, Waziristan, 1923-24; Despatches, C.B.E. *Address*: Rawalpindi.

**MACMULLEN, GENERAL SIR CYRIL NORMAN K.C.B., C.M.G., C.I.E., D.S.O.**, General Officer Commanding Eastern Command, 1931, b. 1877. Served N.W. Frontier, 1897-98 (medal and clasp); Tibet expedition, 1903-4 (medal), European War, 1914-19 (despatches, C.M.G., D.S.O., Brevet Lt.-Col., Legion of Honour, Order of Crown of Belgium, Cross of the Bank of India Ltd., Joint Lion and Steel Co., and several other joint stock companies, Munster, Bombay Government, 1921-23; de Guette), Afghan War, 1919, Army Headquarters, India, 1921-27, G.O.C. Rawalpindi District, 1927-1932. *Address*: Nami Tal (Summer), Bareilly (Winter).

**MACNEE, EUSTACE ALBERIC, M.A. (Cantab.), V.D. (1921)**, Director of Public Instruction Central Provinces, b. 11 Nov. 1885. *m* Irene Mary (Porter) *Educ.* St. Paul's School, London, and Clare College, Cambridge. Appointed to Indian Educational Service, 25th October 1908. *Publications*: Exercises in English Grammar and Idiom; Editor of "Instruction in Indian Secondary Schools" (2nd edition) *Address*: Nagpur.

**MACONACHIE, SIR RICHARD ROY, K.B.E., C.I.E., B.A., I.C.S.**, H.M.'s Minister at Kabul since 1930, b. 3 September 1885. *Educ.* Tonbridge and Univ. College, Oxford, arrived in India Nov. 1909 and served in the Punjab as asst. comm., asst. commissioner, Peshawar, 1914, personal assistant to Chief Commander, N.W.F. Province, May 1911, assistant commissioner, Bannu, February 1915, ditto Dera Ismail Khan, October 1916; Under Secretary to Government of India, Foreign and Political Department, March 1917, on military service from October 1917 to October 1919. First Assistant to Agent to Governor-General in Rajputana, November 1919; Offg. Deputy

Secretary to Government of India, Foreign and Political Department, November 1921; Counsellor, H.M.'s Legation at Kabul, February 1922, Offg. Deputy Secretary to Government of India, Foreign and Political Department, December 1925, C.I.E. (1926), Deputy Commissioner, Hazara, April 1926, on special duty in Foreign and Political Department, 1927, Political Agent, Kurram, 1928; H.M.'s Minister at Kabul, March 1930, K.B.E. (1931) *Address*: Kabul.

**MACPHERSON, THE HON. SIR (THOMAS) STEWART, M.A. (Edin.), C.I.E. (1922); Kt. (1934)**, Barrister-at-Law, Judge, High Court, Patna b. 21 Aug. 1876. *m* Helen Cameron, M.A., eldest d. of the Rev. A. B. Cameron, D.D. Edinburgh's 2d *Educ.* George Watson's College, Edinburgh; Edinburgh University and Trinity College, Oxford Entered Indian Civil Service, Bengal, in 1899 and served in Bihar and Orissa from 1912, Dist. Magr., and Coll., Settlement Officer District and Sessions Judge, Superintendent, and Remembrancer of Legal Affairs, Secretary to the Legislative Council, Registrar, Patna High Court, and Judge, Patna High Court, Vice-Chancellor, Patna University 1930-33. *Publications*: Ranchi District Gazetteer, jointly, Settlement Report of Porahat *Address*: Patna, India.

**MACTAGGART, COLONEL CHARLES, O.S.I., 1919, C.I.E.**, Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, U.P. b. 1861. *Educ.*: Campbelltown Grammar Sch., Glasgow Univ., Ent. I.M.S., 1886; Ins.-Gen. of Prisons, 1902; Mem. Indian Factory Labour Commission, 1907-08; Mem. of U. P. Leg. Council, 1909. *Address*: Lucknow.

**MCKENZIE, THE REV. JOHN, M.A. (Aberdeen), 1904 D.D. (Aberdeen), 1931**, Senior Cunningham Fellow, New College, Edinburgh, 1908, Principal, Wilson College, b. 13 June 1883; *m* Agnes Ferguson Dimes *Educ.*: Aberdeen University, New College, Edinburgh, Tubingen University. Ordained 1908, Appointed Professor in Wilson College, 1908, Appointed Principal, 1921; Fellow of the University of Bombay, President, Bombay Christian Council, 1921-26, President, Bombay Anthropological Society, 1927-29. Vice-Chancellor, Bombay University, 1931-33. *Publications*: Hindu Ethics (Oxford Univ. Press) Edited Worship, Witness and Work by R.S. Simpson, D.D. (James Clarke), Edited The Christian Task in India (Macmillan) *Address*: Wilson College House, Bombay.

**MENAIR, GEORGE DOUGLAS, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE, B.A. (Oxon), M.B.E. (Mil.)** Judge, Calcutta High Court b. 30 April 1887. *m* Phyllis, younger d. of the late Douglas Garth and Mrs. Garth. *Educ.*: Charter House and New College, Oxford. Called to the Bar 1911, practised in Calcutta from 1912, Joined I.A.B.O., served in Mesopotamia 1916-19, practised at Privy Council Bar 1920-1931. *Address*: High Court Calcutta.

**MADAN, JANARDAN ATMARAM, B.A., C.I.E., I.C.S.**, Secretary to Government, Revenue Department, Bombay, since March 1934.

- b. 12 February 1885. *m.* Champubai, *d.* of late H. P. Patale, J. P. *Educ.* Bombay, Oxford and Cambridge. Assistant Collector, 1909, and Asst. Settlement Officer; Collector and Registrar, Co-operative Societies, Bombay, 1920; Joint Secretary, Royal Commission on Agriculture, 1926-28; Chairman, Banking Inquiry Committee, Bombay, 1929; Director of Labour Intelligence and Commissioner, Workmen's Compensation, Bombay, 1930; *Address:* Secretariat, Bombay.
- MADGAVKAR, SIR GOVIND DINANATH, Kt., B.A., I.C.S.,** b. 21 May 1871 *m.* Miss Bhadrabai Pandit. *Educ.:* St. Xavier's High School, St. Xavier's College, Elphinstone College, and Balliol. Passed the I.C.S. in 1892; served in Burma for 3 years; became Dist. and Sessions Judge in 1905; Additional Judicial Commissioner (Karachi), 1920; Judge, High Court, 1925-31. *Address:* 17, Mathew Road, Bombay, 4.
- MADHAVLAL, SIR CHINUBHAI, Bt.,** *see* Ranchhodlal.
- MADRAS, BISHOP OF,** since 1923, Rt. Rev. Edward Barry Mansfield Walker, M.A. (Canab.) D.D. (Canab.), b. 8 Dec. 1871, *Educ.:* Highgate School, Corpus Christi College Cam., Ordained *d.* 1891, p. 1895 Lon., Principal, St. Paul's Divinity Sch., Allahabad, 1903. Principal, Jay Narayan's High School, Benares, 1907-12. Secy. C.M.S. U.P. 1908-09. Sec. C.M.S. Indian Group 1913. Canon of Lucknow, 1910-15. Bishop of Tinnevely, 1915-22. *Publications:* "Revelation" in Bishop's Commentaries for India and The Divinity of Jesus Christ, Translated to Madras 1 Jan. 1923. *Address:* The Diocesan Office, Cathedral, P.O. Madras.
- MAHABOOB ALI KHAN, MAHOMED AKBAR-KHAN, M.L.C.,** First Class Sardar (1921). Cotton Commission Agent, Hubli. b. 1878. *Educ.:* at Hubli. Started business in cotton in 1896, extended same from time to time, created a cotton market at Savanur by establishing Ginning and Pressing factories there; also started ginning factories at Hanabennur and Guttal convenient places for marketing cotton in the interior, is an advocate of improved methods and machinery for agriculture and himself a cultivator on a large scale, cultivating about 300 acres of land on improved lines and demonstrating its benefits to the other ryots of his place and neighbourhood; is President, Hubli Anjuman-i-Islam, working for the educational, social and material uplift of Mohammedans; was Vice-President of the Hubli Municipality for some years and was elected the President of that Municipality in 1931. Was again elected President of the Hubli Municipality in 1932 for another triennium. *Publications:* "Kanakare translation of Mr. G. F. Keatinge's "Rural Economy in the Bombay Decan," Kanakare translation of "Britain in India. Have we Benefited?" *Address:* Opposite Native General Library, Hubli, Dist. Dhwarwar.
- MAHAJANI, GANESH SAKHARAM, M.A. (Canab.); Ph.D. (Canab.); B.A. (Bon.),** Smith's Prize man (1926); Principal and Professor of Mathematics, Fergusson College, Poona. b. 27 Nov. 1898. *m.* Indumati Paranjpye, *d.* of Mr. H. P. Paranjpye and niece of Dr. R. P. Paranjpye. *Educ.:* High School, Satara Fergusson College, Poona, St. John's College, Cambridge First in Intermediate (Second Sanskrit Scholar) and the B. A. Examination, Duke of Edinburgh Fellow. Went to England as Government of India Scholar, returned to India in 1927; appointed Principal, Fergusson College, 1929; obtained King's Commission, U.T.C. Lieut. *Publications:* "Lessons in Elementary Analysis" for Honours Courses of Indian Universities, and some mathematical publications especially contribution to Theory of Ferro-magnetic Crystals (published in the Transactions of the Royal Society, London). *Address:* Fergusson College, Poona 4.
- MAHALANOBIS, S.C., B.Sc. (Edin.), F.R.S.E., I.E.S.,** (retired) Prof. of Physiology, Carnichael Medical College, Calcutta, Presidency Coll., Calcutta, 1900-27. Fellow, and Professor, Calcutta University. President, Board of Higher Studies in Physiology, Member, Governing Body, Science College, Calcutta University b. Calcutta, 1867; *m.* 1902. *d.* of Keshub Chunder Sen and sister of H. H. the Maharani of Cooh-Bihar. *Educ.:* Edinburgh Univ. *Publications:* Muscle Fat in Salmon: Life History of Salmon, New form of Myograph; Teachers' Manual, Text Book of Science. *Address:* 45, New Park Street, Calcutta.
- MAHDI HUSAIN, KHAN WAHID-UD-DAULA, AZOD-UL-MULK, NAWAB MIRZA KHAN BAHADUR, C.I.E.,** b. 1834. *Educ.:* India; Arabia. Travelled extensively in Arabia, Persia, Afghanistan, Baluchistan, and Europe; visited Mecca, Medina, Kaymlani, *Address:* Tirmingaz, Lucknow.
- MAHMOOD SCHAMNAD, SAHEB BAHADUR; KHAN BAHADUR (1930), M.L.C.,** Landholder, Member, Legislative Council, Madras (elected) and Elected Member, S. Kanara District Board. Elected Member, S. K. Dist. Educational Council. b. 7 March 1870. *m.* 1896 to Mrs. Maryam Schamnad. *Educ.:* St. Aloysius' College and Govt. College, Mangalore and Christian College, Madras. Served on the South Kanara Dist. Board for about 15 years; Hon. Magistrate for 10 years, since 1913. Pioneer of Moplah education in S. Canara. Started the Azzia Muslim Educational Association in South Kanara in 1907 and Madras Moplah Amelioration Committee in 1922. Elected Member of the First and Second Legislative Assembly and 3rd and 4th Legislative Council. Government awarded a Coronation Medal and a Certificate in recognition of his services on Local Boards and his special interest in Moplah education, Presided at the 3rd Annual Confce. of all Kerala Muslim Aikya Sangham in 1925. Leader of the Govt. Deputation to the Andamans to investigate into the Moplah Colonization Scheme in 1925; Presided at the first district Muslim Educational Confce., S. Kanara in 1926. Member, Mahomedan Religious Endowment Committee, Kasaragod. Vice-President, Madras Presidency Moslem League; Member, Staff Selection Board, Madras,

- 1928; Member, Senate Madras University, 1930. President, Taluk Board, Kasaragod. *Publication*: The Moplah Willish Act, 1928 (Madras). *Address*: Sea View, Kasaragod, S. Kanara.
- MAHOMEDALI, KHAN BAHADUR, NAWAB SYED**, I.S.O.: Enl. Govt. Service, 1873; Insp.-Gen. of Registration, Bengal; retired, 1919; a distinguished Urdu scholar and dramatist; wrote *The Nawabi Darbar*, and *Adventures of Notorious Detective* in English. *Address*: 4, Ballygunge, Calcutta.
- MAHON, COLONEL ALFRED ERNEST**, D.S.O. (1918); Indian Army (retired), on staff of Urusvat Himalayan Research Institute since 1930. *b* 1878; *s* of R.H. Downes Mahon of Cavetown, Co. Roscommon *m* Frances Amelia, *d* of Rev. Robert Harloe Fleming; Lieut. 5th Bn. Connaught Rangers, 1899. Lieut. 87th Royal Irish Fusiliers, 1900. Lieut. 4th Punjab Infantry, 1903, transferred to 55th (Coke's) Rifles, 1904. Second in Command 59th Royal Scinde Rifles, 1922. Commandant 1st Bn. Frontier Forces Regt. (P.W.O. Sikhs), 1923-27; served South African War, (Queen's Medal with four clasps). France and Belgium 1914-15; wounded at 2nd Battle of Ypres, (despatches); Mohmand Blockade and Waziristan Expedition, 1917. German East Africa, 1917-18 (despatches, D.S.O.). Waziristan Field Force 1919-20, (despatches, brevet of Lt.-Col.). Razmak Field Force, 1923, retired 1928. *Publications*: Numerous articles and short stories in various papers and magazines under nom de plume *Mia*. *Address*: Manali, Kulu, Punjab.
- MAJITHIA, THE HON. SARDAR BAHADUR SIR SUNDAR SINGH**, Kt. (1926) C.I.E. (1920); Ex Revenue Member, Government of Punjab; *b*. 17th Feb. 1872; *m*. grand-daughter of Sardar Sir Attar Singh, K.C.I.E., Chief of Bahadur (Patiala State). *Educ.*: Punjab Chiefs College and Government College, Lahore. Worked as Hon. Secretary of the Khalsa Coll. Amritsar for 11 years and Hon. Secretary, Chief Khalsa Diwan, a representative body of the Sikhs from its inception in 1902 to the close of 1920. *Address*: "Majithia House," Albert Road, Amritsar (Punjab).
- MAJUMDAR DWIJA DAS**, M.Sc., Assistant Controller of Stationery, Government of India Offg. Deputy Controller of Stationery and Stamps, in October, 1927, and Offg. Manager, Central Publication Branch March, 1930. *b*. 2nd Feb. 1890. *m*. Abhamayee, *d*. of late Promatna Nath Ghosh, Zemindar of Bhagalpur. *Educ.*: Krishnagar Collegiate School, Krishnagar College, and Presidency College, Calcutta. Entered Bengal Junior Civil Service, 1915; Bengal Survey Office as Asstt. to the Officer in Charge, Bengal Traverse Party, 1917; Asstt. Controller of Printing, Stationery and Stamps, Govt. of India, 1924. Acted as Hon. Secretary, Bengal Junior Civil Service from 1921 to 1926. *Address*: 20/2 B, Ray Street, Elgin Road Calcutta.
- MALAVIYA, PANDIT KRISHNA KANT**, Editor of *Abhyudaya*. *Educ.* at Allahabad. *Publications*: Sansar Sanakat, Sohaghrat Manoramam Patra, Matritva or Motherhood and Baby Care and many others in Hindi. Member, All-India Congress Committee; President, District and Vice-President Town Congress Committee, Allahabad. Twice elected to the Legislative Assembly; Ex-General Secretary of the Independent Congress Party and All-India Hindi Sahitya Sammelan. *Address*: Abhyudaya, Allahabad.
- MALAVIYA PANDIT MADAN MOHAN**, *b*. Allahabad, 25 Dec 1861 *m* 1884; four sons and three daughters. *Educ.*: Sanskrit at the Dharma Jnanopadesh Pathshala, Govt. High School, Muhi Central Coll., Allahabad; B.A. (Calcutta), Schoolmaster, 1885-87; edited the Indian Union, 1885-1887; the Hindustan, 1887-1889; The Abhyudaya, 1907-1909; I.L.B., Allahabad Unvers-ty, 1892; Vakil, High Court, Allahabad, 1892; Member, Prov. Leg. Council, 1902-12; President of Indian National Congress, 1909 and 1918. Member, Imp. Leg. Council, 1910-1919; Member, Indian Industrial Commission, 1916-18; President, Sewa Samiti, Prayag; Chief Scout, Sewa Samiti Scouts' Association; Vice-Chancellor, Benares Hindu University since 1919; President, Hindu Mahasabha, 1923-24. President, Sanatana Dharma Mahasabha, Member, Legislative Assembly since 1924. Resigned 1930. *Address*: Benares Hindu University.
- VALER KOTLA, HON. KHAN, SIR ZULFIGAR ALI KHAN**, K.C.S.I., C.S.I.; estate holder in Maler Kotla State, Ch. Minister of Patiala State, since 1911. Elected member of the Council of State from 1921 to 1925; at present elected member in the Legislative Assembly representing East Central Punjab Muslims. *Publications*: has written many books including *Lives of "Maharaja Ranjit Singh"* and "Sher Shah, Emperor of India," also "The Poetry of Iqbal." *b*. 1875. *Educ.*: Chiefs' Coll., Lahore; Cambridge, Paris. *Address*: Lahore.
- MALIK, SIR FIROZKHAN NOON**, M.A. (Oxon.) Minister, Punjab Government. *b*. 7 May 1893. *Educ.*: Chiefs' College, Lahore and Wadham College, Oxford. Bar-at-law, Inner Temple, London Advocate of the Lahore High Court and Member of the Punjab Legislative Council from 1921. Appointed Minister for Local Self-Government, January 1927 and Education Minister from October 1930. *Address*: Nainpur Noon, Dist. Shahpur, Punjab.
- MALIK MOHAMMED UMAR HAYAT KHAN (TIWANA)**, COLONEL, THE HON. NAWAB, SIR, K.C.I.E., C.B.E., M.V.O.; Member of Council of State, 1921; *b*. 1875. *Educ.*: Chiefs' Coll., Lahore. One of largest landholders in Punjab. Attached to H. M. the Amir, 1907; Deputy Herald, Delhi Durbar, 1911; Member of Imperial Council, 1910-1921. *Address*: Kalra, Shahpur.
- MALLIK, DEVENDRA NATH**, B.A. (Cantab.), Sc.D. (Dub.), F.R.S.E., I.E.S. (Retd.); Principal, Carmichael College, Rangpur, Bengal, since 1926. *b*. Bengal 1866. *Educ.*: St. Xavier's Coll., Calcutta; University Coll., London; Peterhouse Cambridge. *Publications*: Numerous works on Mathematics and Physics. *Address*: Rangpur, Bengal.

**MANIPUR, H. II. MAHARAJA** SIR CHURA CHAND SINGH, K.C.S.I., C.I.B.R.; b. 1885; m. March 17, 1905. *Educ.* Mayo College, Ajmer, s. 1891. State has area of 8,456 sq. miles, and a population of 445,606. Salute 11 guns. *Address*: Imphal, Manipur State, Assam.

**MANOHAR LAL**, M.A. (Punjab); B.A. (Double First Class Honours), Cambridge, Philosophy and Economics, Bar-at-Law; Minister of Education, Punjab Government, 1927-1930. b. 31 Dec. 1879. *Educ.*: Punjab University, and St. John's College, Cambridge. McMahon Law student, St. John's Cambridge, Brotherton Sanskrit scholar, Cambridge. Cobden Prize, Cambridge. Whewell scholar in International Law, 1904-1905. Principal, Randolph College, Kapurthala, 1906-1909; Minto Professor of Economics, Calcutta University, 1909-1912; Advocate, High Court, Lahore. *Publications*: Articles on economic subjects. *Address*: Fane Road, Lahore.

**MANSINGH, SARDAR, B.A., LL.B.**, Advocate, High Court, Lahore. Vice-President, The Chief Khalsa Diwan. (1923-1925); b. 1887. *Educ.*: Khalsa College, Amritsar, won Gold Medal for writing Punjabi poetry is a larger of more than 20 years' standing worked as the Senior Counsel and in charge of the Law Department of Shrotrani Gurdwara Prabandhak Committee, Lahore (1926-1929); edited Khalsa Young Men's Magazine from 1905 to 1909. Member, Legislative Assembly (1921-23). Secretary, Reception Committee, XVII Sikh Educational Conference, Lahore, held in 1926. Hon. Secretary, Khalsa High School, Old Judge, High Court, Patiala, 1930-May 1932. Now practising as an Advocate at High Court, Lahore. *Publications*: Translated Kalidasa's Vikramorvas from Sanskrit into Punjabi poetry and prose, has written religious tracts. *Address*: 26, Temple Road, Lahore.

**MANSINGHI, see JHALA.**

**MARSHALL, SIR JOHN HUBERT**, Kt., cr. 1915, C.I.E., 1910; Litt. D., Ph. D., F.S.A. Hon. A.R.I.B.A., Commander of the Order of Leopold. Vice-President of the India Society; Director-General of Archaeology in India from 1902 to 1931; now officer on Special Duty; b. Chester, 19th March 1876. m. 1902 Florence, y. d. of Sir Henry Longhurst, C.V.O. *Educ.* Dulwich and King's College, Cambridge (Scholar and Hon. Fellow) Craven Travelling Student. *Address*: Simla.

**MASANI, RUSTOM PESTONJI, M.A., J.P.**, Managing Director, Persia Industrial and Trading Co., Ltd. b. 23 Sept. 1876. m. 9 Dec. 1902, Manjeh P. Wadia, *Educ.* New J. S. and Elphinstone Coll.; Fellow, Elphinstone College, 1897 and 1898. Jt. Proprietor and Editor of *Gup Sup* (1898); Editor of Fineish columns of *Kawar-i-Hind* (1891-1900). Editor, *Indian Spectator* (1901-02); Fellow of the Bombay University and of the Institute of Bankers; Trustee, N. M. Wadia Charities; President Anthropological Society, Bombay; Vice-President, Bombay Vigilance Association, Jt. Hon. Secy., Society for the Protection of Children in W. India; also of the K. R.

Kama Memorial Institute and the Parsi Gikh' Schools Association and Trustee; Secretary, Bombay Food Prices Committee (1914-17). Municipal Secretary, 1907-1919. Div. Municipal Commissioner (1919-25). Municipal Commissioner, 1922. Manager Central Bank of India, Ltd., 1926-1928. Secretary, Bombay Provincial Banking Enquiry Committee, 1929-1930; Joint Secretary, Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee, 1930-1931. Director, Oriental Government Security Life Assurance Co. *Publications*: English, Child Protection, Folklore of Wells. The Law and Procedure of the Municipal Corporation, Bombay. The Conference of the Birds, a Sufi. Allegory, Evolution of Local Self-Govt in Bombay. "Zoroastrianism": The Religion of the Good Life, Court Poets of Persia and India. Gujarati *Dolanto Umapon* (Use of Wealth); *Gharu tatha ushali Kelaru* (Home and School education), *Tansukh mala* (Health series), and novels named *Abysyniano Hobshi*; *Bodhu*; *Chandra Chal*. *Address*: Versova (near Andheri Station).

**MASOOD, SIR SYED ROSS, NAWAB MASOOD JUNG BAHADUR**, Kt. (1933) Vice-Chancellor, Aligarh Muslim University from 1929. b. 1889. *Educ.*: M.A.O. College, Aligarh, and New College, Oxford. Bar-at-Law; Imperial Education Service; Headmaster, Patna School, 1913. Senior Prof. of History, Ravenshaw College, Cuttack, 1916; Formerly Fellow of the University of Calcutta; Fellow of the Madras University; Member, Council of the Osmania University; Member, Council of the Muslim University, Aligarh. President, All-India Muslim Educational Conference 1930, President, All-India Educational Confe. 1933. *Publications*: "Japan and its Educational System" Director of Public Instruction, Hyderabad, Deccan, 1916-1928. *Address*: Aligarh, U.P.

**MASTER, ALFRED, B.A. (Oxon.), C.I.E. (1931)** I.C.S., formerly Collector of Bombay and Bombay Suburban District. (On leave). b. 12th Feb. 1883. m. Dorothy Amy Thorne. *Educ.*: Epsom Coll., Brasenose Coll., Oxford. Asstt. Collr., 1906; Municipal Commissioner, Ahmedabad, 1917; Major I.A.R.O., 1918. Secretary to Government of Bombay, General Department, 1925, Collector 1926, President of Civil and Military Examination Committee, 1930. *Publications*: Articles in Numismatics, Supplement of Bengal, R.A.S. on Indian Numismatics and in Journal of Bombay B.R.A.S. on Gujarati Phonetics; articles in Local Self-Government Journal on Local Administration.

**MATHER, RICHARD, B.Met., M.I.E. (India)** Chief Technical Adviser, Tata Iron and Steel Co. b. 19 Sept. 1886. *Educ.*: Royal Grammar School, Sheffield, Univ. of Sheffield, Mappin Medalist 1903; Metallurgist Ormsby Iron Works, Middlesborough, 1907-1911, Dy. Dir. Metallurgical Research, War Office, Woolwich, 1911-1919 and 1926. Member of Govt. Commission to Investigate German and Luxembourg Steel Industry, 1919. Metallurgical Inspector to Govt. of India, 1920-25. Technical Adviser, Indian Tariff Board, 1923-24, and 1926 Member of Iron



and Steel Institute, Inst. of Metals, Faraday Society, Technical Inspection Institute. *Publication*: Papers for technical societies. *Address*: Bombay.

**MATTHAI, JOHN, B.A., B.L.** (Madras), B. Litt (Oxon.), D.Sc. (London), President, Indian Tariff Board, *b.* 10 Jan. 1886. *m.* Achanma John 1921. *Educ.*: Madras Christian College, London School of Economics, Balliol College, Oxford. High Court Vakil, Madras, 1910-14. Officer on special duty, Co-operative Department, Madras, 1918-20, Professor of Economics, Presidency College, Madras, 1920-25, Professor of Indian Economics, University of Madras, 1922-25, Member, Madras Legislative Council, 1922-25; Member, Indian Tariff Board, 1925-31; President, Tariff Board, Simla, 1931. *Publications*: Village Government in British India; Agricultural Co-operation in India; Excise and Liquor Control. *Address*: Tariff Board, 1, Council House Street, Calcutta.

**MAULA BAKHSI, NAWAB MAULA BAKHSI KHAN BAHADUR, C.I.E.** of Batala, Punjab, India, *b.* 7 May 1862, *m.* 2nd daughter of Haji Mirza Abbas Khan, C.M.G., C.I.E., British Agent, Khurasan, Persia. Three s five d. Joined Punjab Taluk Dept and having volunteered for service as Field Postmaster proceeded to Kandahar Frontier, 1880, Manager, Deed Letter Office, and Postal Stock Depot, Karachi, 1881; joined Imperial Circle, Public Works Dept, Simla 1882. Services placed at disposal of Foreign and Political Dept., 1887, on special duty, North-Eastern Persia, 1887-1888, Attache, Mashhadan Perso-Afghan Boundary Commission, 1888-89; Attache to Agent to Governor-General and H. B. M.'s Consul-General, Meshed, 1890, Asst. Agent Govr. Genl., Khurasan and Seistan, 1894; British Vice-Consul, Khurasan and Seistan, 1896-98; on Special Political duty in Kaim, Seistan and Baluchistan, 1898; on special duty in Intelligence Branch, Quarter-Master-General's Dept., Simla, for revising Gazetteer of Persia, 1898-1899; Asst. Dist. Suptd. of Police in charge, Nushki District, Baluchistan, 1900. Extra Asstt. Commissioner and Magistrate, Punjab, 1900-1. Personal Assistant to Chief Commissioner, Baluchistan, 1901-2; Attache, Seistan Boundary Commission, 1902-4, Oriental Secretary, Kabul Political Mission, 1904-05, Attache, Foreign and Political Dept. Government of India, 1905-19, Chief Indian Political Officer with H. M. Amir Habibullah Khan of Afghanistan during H. M.'s Indian tour, 1906-7, Political Officer, North West Afghan Frontier Field Force, 1919; Secretary, Indo-Afghan Peace Conference, Rawalpindi, 1919. Home Minister, Jammu and Kashmir State, 1919-22; Member, Jammu and Kashmir State Council, 1922-23; Chief Minister, Bahawalpur State, 1925-28. *Address*: Woodlands, Simla, E; Iram, Srinagar, Kashmir; Ifatabad, Lyallpur Dist.

**MAUNG KUN, B.A.**, Bar-at-Law and Member, Burma Legislative Council *b.* 27 August 1891. *m.* Ma Aye. *Educ.*: Government High School, Bassein, Burma, The Rangoon

College, Rangoon, and Gray's Inn., London, Assistant Registrar, Chief Court of Lower Burma at Rangoon from 1918-1920 when resigned and started practice at the Bar. *Address*: Danubyu, Burma.

**MATUNG TOK KYI, B.A.** *b.* 1884. *Educ.*: Rangoon College. Member of the Subordinate Civil Service, Burma, from 1908 to 1920; resigned Govt. service and joined editorial staff of *The Sun* in 1920, became Managing Director, 1921, elected to the Municipal Corporation, Rangoon, 1922, elected Member, Leg. Assembly, 1923 and elected to Rangoon University Council, 1924. Founded Burma Swaraj Party and elected its leader, 1925, Re-elected Member, Legislative Assembly, 1926. Founded "The Kesara", a weekly Burmese paper in 1929. Resigned the Directorship of the Sun Press Ltd., Rangoon, held from 1920 to 1929 with a short break. Resigned from Legislative Assembly, 1930. *Address*: 7, Strand Road, Moulmein.

**MAUNG, SIR SAO, K.C.I.E., K.S.M., SAWBWA OF YAWNGHWE**, Member of Federal Council of Shan Chiefs. *Address*: Yawnghwe, Shan States, Burma.

**MAXWELL, REGINALD MAITLAND, C.S.I.** (1913), M.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1923), I.C.S. Secretary to Government of Bombay, Home Dept., *b.* 24 Aug. 1882 *m.* Mary Lyle, d. of the Rev. Henry Haigh, D.D. *Educ.*: Marlborough and Corpus Christi College, Oxford. Entered the I.C.S. 1906, Collector of Salt Revenue, 1916; Dy. Commissioner of Salt and Excise, 1917-1919, acted as Private Secretary to the Governor of Bombay, 1920-21; Secretary, Retrenchment Committee, 1921-23; Collector and District Magistrate from 1921, acted as Secretary to Government of Bombay, General Department, 1928; Special duty as Revenue Officer, Baidoh Revision Settlement Inquiry, 1928-1929, Private Secretary to the Governor of Bombay, 1929 Secretary to Government of Bombay, Home Department, 1931. *Address*: Secretariat, Bombay.

**MD ABDUR RAHMAN, SIR, KT** (1931), B.A. (1907), LL.B. (1910), Khan Bahadur (1929), Advocate and Vice-Chancellor, Delhi University, Delhi, *b.* 5 Oct. 1888. *Educ.*: St. Stephen's College, Delhi, Law College, Lahore. Elected Member in the Municipal Committee of Delhi from 1922-1930. Elected Senior Vice-President, 1924-27. Elected and appointed Vice-Chancellor in November 1930, re-elected in 1932. *Address*: 26, Ferozeshah Road, New Delhi.

**MEEK, DR. DAVID BURNETT, M.A., D.Sc., O.B.E.** (1924), C.I.E. (1933), Director-General, Commercial Intelligence and Statistics, *b.* 10 March 1885 *m.* Gemmell, Retha Young. *Educ.* (Glasgow University) Indian Educational Service (1911); Director of Industries, Bengal, 1920, Director-General, Commercial Intelligence and Statistics, 1926. *Address*: Simla and Delhi.

**MEHRBAN, NAWSHERWAN ASFANDIAR, B.A.**, Fellow of the Royal Statistical Society; Assistant Commissioner of Labour.

Government of Bombay. *b.* 2nd June 1890 *m* Jernbanoo *d* of Dr. Hornumjee D. Pedikaka. *Educ.* : Boys' High School, Allahabad, St. Xavier's High School, Bombay and Elphinstone College, Bombay, Galkwa Scholar, Elphinstone College. Secretary to Sir Dorab Tata, 1912; Secretary, R. G. Baldock Ltd., 1917; Secy., Indian Traders Pty. Ltd., 1919, Secy., Messrs Australian & Eastern Co., Pty. Ltd., 1921; appointed Investigator, Labour Office, Government of Bombay 1923, and Asst. Registrar of Trade Unions, Bombay Presidency, 1927; Officiated as Registrar of Trade Unions, Bombay Presidency in April-May 1930. Secretary, Bombay Strike Inquiry Committee (Fawcett Committee) from October 1928 to April 1929. Technical Adviser to Government Delegates and Secretary to Indian Delegation, 15th Session, International Labour Conference, Geneva, 1931. On deputation to the British Ministry of Labour and the International Labour Office whilst on leave out of India, 1931. *Address* : Mount Villas, Bandra Hill, Bandra.

**MEHTA, KHAN BAHADUR SIR BEZONJI DADA-BHOY, Kt.** *Address* : Nagpur.

**MEHTA, SIR CHUNILAL VILHUKANDAS, Kt., K.C.S.I.** (1928), M.A., LL.B., Agent Century Spinning and Manufacturing Co., Ltd., Bombay, and Provincial Scout Commissioner. *b.* 12 Jan. 1881 *m* to Tarabai Chandulal Kankodwala. *Educ.* : St. Xavier's College, Bombay. Captain, Hindu XI; elected to the Bombay Municipal Corporation in 1907; Chairman, Standing Committee, 1912; President of the Corporation, 1916. Elected to the Bombay Legislative Council by the Corporation in 1916; elected to the City Improvement Trust, 1918; Chairman of the Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1918. Elected to the Bombay Port Trust, 1920; Millowner and Chairman Bombay Provincial Co-operative Bank, Ltd., Director, The Bombay Steam Navigation Co., Ltd., The New India Assurance Co., Ltd., The Bombay Suburban Electric Supply, Ltd., The Bunder Portland Cement Co., Ltd. The Member of the Executive Council of the Bombay Government, 1923-28. President, Indian Merchants' Chamber (1931). *Address* : 42, Ridge Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**MEHTA, DHANJIBHAI HORMASJI, L.M. & S., C.I.E.** (1932), Kalar-i-Hind Gold Medal (1920); Donat of St. John Silver Medal (1917); Raj Ratna Silver Medal, Baroda (1916) Associate Saving Brother's Badge at the hands of His Majesty during the Centenary Celebrations of St. John Ambulance Association, 1931. Associate Officer of the Vm Order of St. John 1934. Retired Sanitary Commissioner, Baroda. *b.* 4 February 1864. *m* to a cousin, *Educ.* : Sir Cowaji Jehangir Naosari Zarthosti Madressa and the Grant Medical College, Bombay. Joined Baroda Med. Service, 1887; did inoculation work with Prof. Haefkine; gave evidence on the value of inoculation before 1st Plague Commission; did Cholera inoculations with Major Lamb. Has popularised St. John Ambulance Work and Red Cross Work, all over Gujarat, Sind,

Kathiawad, Central India, Central Provinces, Punjab, N. W. F. Province, Rajputana, Khandesh, Deccan Thana District and 60 States by giving nearly 1,000 lectures earned for the Red Cross over Rs. 1,31,300 by enrolling 3,100 Members, and published 49 books on Ambulance, Nursing, Hygiene, Midwifery Red Cross, etc. Baroda Red Cross Branch delegate to the 15th International Red Cross Conference held at Tokyo in October 1933. Contributed Rs. 20,000 for erection of Parsi Ambulance Division Headquarters Building, Bombay. *Address* : Malesar, Navsari.

**MEHTA, FATEH LAL, s.** of late Rai Pannalal, C.I.E. Member of the Mehadrj Sabha (Highest Judicial Court). *b.* 1868. *Publication* : "Handbook of Mewar and Guide to its Principal Objects of Interest." *Address* : Rai, Pannalal Mansion, Udaipur, Rajputana.

**MEHTA, THE HON. SIR HORMUSJI MANEKJI, Kt.** (1933), Governor, Reserve Bank. *b.* 1 April 1871 *m* to Gulbai, *d* of late Mr H. R. Unmrigar. *Educ.* : at Bombay. Started life as assistant in Bombay Mint in 1888; subsequently joined Chuna Mill, Ltd., and started business on his own account in 1896; bought Victoria Mills in 1904; Jubilee Mills in 1914; Raja Gokaldas Mills in 1916. Guckwar Mills in 1929. Established Zenith Life Assurance Co. in 1912 and British India General Insurance Co., Ltd. in 1919. Established Poona Electric Supply Co., Ltd., in 1916; Navsari E. I. Co., Ltd. in 1922 and Nasik-Deolali Electric Supply Co., Ltd., in 1930; T. R. Pratt Bombay Ltd. and M. T. Ltd. in 1919; Uganda Commercial Co., Ltd., in 1922 in East Africa. Nadiad Electric Supply Co., Ltd., in 1931. Member, Council of State from 1930, served on the Committee of Bihar and Orissa Separation 1931, Committee on Reserve Bank and Imperial Bank, 1933. Delegate, Geneva Conference 1933 and 1934. *Address* : "Bella Vista," Peddlet Road, Bombay.

**MEHTA, JAMNADAS M., M.A., LL.B.,** Bar-at-Law. *b.* 3 August 1884. *m.* Manibai, *d.* of Ratanji Ladhuj. *Educ.* : Jamnagar, Junagad, Bombay, London. Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation; Member, Legislative Assembly, 1923-1929. President, Accounts Staff Union, G. I. P. Rly., President, All-India Railwaymen's Federation, Bom. Tramwaysmen's Union Bombay, Port Trust Employees' Union, All-India Salaried Employees' Federation and Indian Trade Union Unity Conference, President B. R. & C. I. Railway Employees' Union President, Maharashtra Provincial Congress Committee, 1921-23; President, Bombay Provincial Congress Committee, 1929-1930; President, Thana District Congress Committee, 1921-1932; and Member, All-India Congress Committee, 1921-1931. Member of the Working Committee of the Indian National Congress, 1926; Gen. Secretary, Democratic Swaraj Party, President, National Trades' Union Federation 1933-35; Indian Workers' Delegate to the International Labour Conference 1934, Chairman, Assan Assurance Co., Ltd. *Address* : Ridge Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**MEHTA, JAYSUKHLAL KRISHNALAL, M.A.**, Secretary, Indian Merchants' Chamber, Bombay, *b.* 1884. *m.* to Mrs. Kumudagauri. *Educ.*: Wadhwan High School and Gujarat and Elphinstone Colleges. Appointed Secretary, Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1907, Services borrowed by the Indian Munitions Board from Chamber and appointed Assistant Controller from September 1917 to November 1918; was nominated Adviser to the Representative of Employers for the third and 14th Sessions of the International Labour Conference, Geneva, in 1921 and 1930 after the Conference he toured about Europe and England both time for seeing the Chambers of Commerce and other commercial organisations there on behalf of the Indian Merchants' Chamber; Secretary of the Federation of Indian Chambers of Commerce from 1927-29, Vice-President of the Bombay Suburban District Congress Committee from 1921-25 and President of the Bombay Suburban District Congress Committee from 1925-29, Chairman of the Santa Cruz Notified Area Committee 1927-1932. *Address*: "Kishina Kutir", Santa Cruz, B. B. & C. I. and Jhangir Wadia Building, Esplanade Road, Fort, Bombay.

**MEHTA, DR. JIVRAJ NARAYAN, L. M. & S. (Bom.), M. D. (Lond.), M.R.C.P. (Lond.), F.C.P.S. (Bom.)** Dean, Gordhandas Sunderdas Medical Coll. and King Edward Memorial Hospital, Bombay, *b.* 29 Aug. 1887. *m.* Miss Hansa Manubhai Mehta. *Educ.*: High School education at Amreli, Baroda State, Grant Medical Coll., Bombay, and London Hospital. Formerly Asst. Director, Hale Chemical Laboratory, London Hospital, London, and Chief Medical Officer, Baroda State. *Address*: K. E. M. Hospital, Parel, Bombay.

**MEHTA, SIR MANUBHAI NANSHANKAR, KT. (1922); C.S.I. (1919), M.A., LL.B.; b. 22 July 1868; *Educ.*: Elphinstone College, Bombay. *m.* Miss Harshad Kumari and on her death again Dhruvanta, 4 *x* and 7 *d*. Professor of Logic and Philosophy and Law Lecturer, Baroda College, 1891-99. Priv. Sec. to H. M. Maharaja Gackwar, 1899-1906. Rev. Minister and First Counsellor, 1914-16. Diwan of Baroda, 1916-27 and Prime Minister and Chief Councillor, Bikaner State 1927-1934. Continues to be Counsellor, Bikaner State Indian States Delegate to the Indian Round Table Conferences 1930, 1931 and 1932; Member, Consultative Committee 1932; Indian States' Delegate to the Joint Parliamentary Committee on Indian Reforms, 1933 attended the World Hygiene Conference, 1933. *Publications*: The Hind Rajasthan or Annals of Native States of India; Principles of Law of Evidence (in Gujarati, 3 Volumes). *Address* 84, Nepean Sea Road, Bombay.**

**MEHTA, VAIKUNTH LALUBHAI, B.A.**, Managing Director, Bombay Provincial Co-operative Bank, Ltd. *b.* 23 Oct. 1891. *m.* Mangla, *d* of Pratapravaj Vajeshanker of Bhavnagar. *Educ.* New High School, Bombay, Elphinstone College, Bombay. Winner of Ellis Scholarship for highest number of marks in English at the B.A. Examination. Worked with Central Famine Relief Committee and Servants of

India Society for famine relief work, 1911-12; Hon. Manager, Bombay Central (Provincial) Co-operative Bank, Ltd., Bombay (1912-15) as Manager from 1915-1922, and Managing Director since 1922. Member, Editorial Board, Social Service Quarterly; Member, Editorial Board Bombay Co-operative Quarterly; Secretary, Social Service League, Bombay; Member Executive Committee, Bombay Provincial Co-operative Institute, Bombay; Member Bombay Provincial Banking Inquiry Committee, 1929. Joint Hon. Secretary All-India Swadeshi Sangh 1933; Member, Bombay Provincial Board, Harijan Sevak Sangh. *Publications*: The Co-operative Movement (*The Times of India Press*), 1915, The Co-operative Movement in India (Servants of India Society pamphlet in collaboration with Mr. V. Venkata Subbaiva), (Arya Bhusan Press), 1918. Studies in Co-operative Finance (Servants of India Society pamphlet), 1927. *Address*. Murzbanabad, Andheri (B B. & C. I. Railway.)

**MERCHANT, FRAMROZ RUSTOMJI, F.S.A.A., J.P.**, Asst. Commissioner of Income Tax, Bombay City *b.* 12 Nov. 1888. *Educ.*: Bombay and London. Formerly, Professional Accountant and Auditor; Lecturer in Accounting, Sydenham Coll. of Commerce and Economics; Offg. Secretary and Chief Accountant, City of Bombay Improvement Trust, Examiner in Accounting to the Univ. of Bombay. *Publications*: "Elements of Book-keeping"; "Company Secretary and Accountant"; "Income-Tax in relation to Accounts"; "Indian Income-Tax Simplified"; "Book-Keeping Self-Taught," etc. *Address* 33-35, New Queen's Road, Bombay (1)

**METCALFE, HERBERT AUSTIN FRANCIS, B.A. (Oxon); C.S.I. (1933); C.I.E. (1929); M.V.O. (1922)**, Indian Civil Service (Political Department) *b.* 27 Sept. 1883. *m.* Ethel Joyce Potter. *Educ.*: Christchurch and Christ Church, Oxford. Served in Punjab, 1908-1913. Entered Political Department, 1913. Asst. Private Secretary to Viceroy, 1914-1917, served in N.W.F.P., 1917-1925; Counsellor to Legation, Kabul, 1925-1926, served in N.W.F.P., 1926-1930; Deputy Secretary to Government of India, 1930-1932; Foreign Secretary to Government of India, May 1932. *Address*: c/o Foreign and Political Department, New Delhi

**MEAN, ABDEL RASHID, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE B.A. (Punjab), M.A. (Calcutta)**, Temporary Judge, High Court, Lahore *b.* 29 June 1889. *m.* *d* of Nawab Maula Bakshi, C.I.E. *Educ.*: Central Model School and Forman Christian College, Lahore, and at Christ's College, Cambridge. Practised at Lahore, 1913-1933; appointed Asst. Legal Remembrancer, 1925; officiated as Govt. Advocate, Punjab in 1927, 1929 and 1930. *Address*. 16, Masson Road, Lahore

**MEEVILE, ERIC CHARLES, C.M.G. (1930); C.I.S. (1933)**, Private Secretary to H. E. The Viceroy *b.* 31 January 1896 *m.* Dorothy, *d* of G. C. A. Haslock, Cobham, Surrey. *Educ.*: St. Paul's School. Entered China Consular

Service in 1919. was Private Secretary to successive British Ministers in Peking, 1919-27. Secretary to Governor-General of Canada, 1927-31, appointed Private Secretary to the Viceroy, April 1931. *Address*: Viceroy's Camp India.

MILLER, SIR DAWSON, KT., K.C., Ch. Justice of Patna High Court, since 1917. *b* Dec 1867. *Educ.*: Durham Sch. and Trinity Coll., Oxford. *Bar*, Inner Temple, 1891. *Address*: High Court, Patna.

MILLER, ARTHUR CONGREVE, M.A. (Cantab.), O.B.E. (1924), Principal, Rajkumar College, Rajkot *b* 24 Jan 1877 *m* Molly (Celia Miller (nee Fiech)) *Educ.*: S. Edward's School, Oxford and Selwyn Coll., Cambridge. Schoolmaster 1898-1908 in England, Scotland and South Africa, 1908-1911 Schoolmaster in India. In 1911 joined Indian Educational Service as Headmaster, Belgium, Inspector, S.D. Assist. to the D.P.I., Vice-Principal of Rajkumar College, Rajkot, Principal of D.J. Sind College, Karachi. Obtained Commission in the Army and was demobilised in 1919 as Cantab. Organiser and Provincial Secretary of Boy Scouts in the Bombay Presidency, Inspector of European Schools, Educational Inspector in Sind, Principal Rajkumar Coll., Rajkot. *Publications*: Seven Letters to Indian Schoolboys; Monograph on School Management, Barnaby Rudge (Stories retold series). *Address*: Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

MILLER, SIR LESLIE, KT. (1914), C.B.E. (1919), Chief Judge, Mysore, 1914-22. *b* 28 June 1862. *m* Margaret Lowry, O.B.E. *Educ.*: Charterhouse, and Trinity College, Dublin. Entered I.C.S., 1881. Judge of the Madras High Court, 1906-14. *Address*: Glen Morgan, Pykara, Nilgiri Hills.

MIRZA M. ISMAIL, AMIN-UL-MULK, SIR, KT. (1930), B.A. (1905), C.I.E. (1924), O.B.E. (1923), Dewan of Mysore. *b* 1883. *m* Zebinda Begum of Shirazee family. *Educ.*: The Royal School at Mysore, Central College, Bangalore, for B.A.; Superintendent of Police, 1905; Asst. Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja, 1908; Huzar Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja, 1914; Private Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja, 1922; Dewan of Mysore, 1929. Invited to the Round Table Conference in 1930 as a delegate from South Indian States, and in 1931 as a delegate of Mysore, Jodhpur and Jaipur (Rajputana). Member of the Consultative Committee, Delegate to the Third Indian Round Table Conference, 1932 and the Joint Select Committee, 1933. *Address*: Carlton House, Bangalore.

MISRA, PANDIT HARKARAN NATH, B.A., LL.B. (Cantab.), M.L.A. (1924), Bar-at-Law (Inner Temple). *b* 16 July 1890 *m* Shrimati Bhagwan Devi of Cawnpore Dist. *Educ.*: Muir Central College, Allahabad and Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge (1911-1925). Joined Non-Co-operation Movement in 1920. Member of the All-India Congress Committee; Senior Vice-Chairman of Municipal Board, Lucknow Joint Secretary, Oudh Bar Association; Member of the Bar Council of Chief Court of Oudh; Member of the Lucknow University Court, Chairman, District Board,

Lucknow. *Publications*: Asstt. Editor of Oudh Law Journal, Lucknow, from 1916-1920. *Address*: 6, Neill Road, Lucknow.

MISRA, RAO RAJA RAI BAHADUR PANDIT SHYAM BEHARI M.A., ex-member Council of State; Adviser-in-Chief Orcha State, Tikamgarh, C.I.; Member of the Allahabad University Court and Faculty of Arts, and of Lucknow and Benares Hindu University Courts. Member and Vice-President, Hindustani Academy, U.P., ex-President, All-India Kanya Kujya Sabha All-India Hindi Sahitya Sammelan and Kosh Nogi Pracharini Sabha, President Kanya Kujya Inter-College Committee, Lucknow and of V.P. Menager's Association of Aided High Schools and Inter Colleges. *b* 12 August 1873 *m* Miss B. D. Bajan, has two s., five d. *Educ.*: Jubilee High School and Canning College, Lucknow. Entered Executive Branch U.P. Civil Service in 1897 as Deputy Collector; was on special duty in 1903, 1908, 1909, 1921 and 1922, in connection with consolidation of agricultural holdings on the last occasion, was Deputy Superintendent and Offg. Superintendent of Police (1906-09), on deputation as Dewan, Chhatpur State, C.I. (1910-14) Personal Asstt. to Ex-Commr. U.P. (1917-20); Dy. Commr., Gonda (1920-21) for over a year, besides, having twice officiated as Magte and Collr of Bulandshahr, Jt. Registrar of Co-operative Societies, (1922-24) and Registrar, Aug 1924 to December (1926). Retired as permanent Deputy Commissioner, Unao, U.P. (1928) and Dewan, Orcha State from January 1929 to April 1932. *Publications*: several standard works in Hindi including the Misra-Bandhu Veda (a text-book for B.A. & M.A., Examinations) and the Hindi Nava Ratna (text-book in the Degree of Honours Examination). *Address*: Golgum, Lucknow.

MITCHELL, DAVID GEORGE, B.Sc. (Edin.), C.S.I. (1932), C.I.E. (June 1923) V.D. Indian Civil Service. Secretary, Industries and Labour Department, 1931. *b* 31 March 1879 *m* Elizabeth Duncan Wharton *Educ.*: George Heriot's School, Edinburgh, Edinburgh University, Lincoln College, Oxford. Joined I.C.S., Oct 1903. Divisional and Sessions Judge in Central Provinces, 1913. Legal Secretary and Legal Remembrancer to Government of C.P. and Secretary to C.P. Legislative Council, 1919. Officiated as Additional Judicial Commissioner, June 1926. Joint Secretary and Draftsman Government of India, Legislative Department, April 1927. Offg. Secretary, Legislative Dept., Govt. of India. *Address*: Delhi and Simla.

MITRA, SIR BHUPENDRA NATH, M.A., K.C.S.I. (1928), K.C.I.E. (1924), C.B.E. (1919), High Commissioner for India in United Kingdom, July 1931. *b* Oct. 1875. *Educ.*: Metropolitan Institution, Hare School and Presidency College, Calcutta. Entered Government Service 1896, Asstt. Secy., Finance Dept. of Govt. of India, 1910, on special duty in connection with Royal Commission on Indian Finance and Currency, June to September 1913; on depty as Controller of War Accounts, 1915; Mill Acctt.-General, 1919; Adviser, Mill. Fin. 1922, Member of Governor-

General's Council, 1924-30; Temporary Finance Member, March to June 1925. Representative of India on Governing Body, International Labour Office, Geneva, and on Permanent Committee of International Institute of Agriculture, Rome; on Imperial Economic and Shipping Committees and on Imperial Agricultural Bureau, on Imperial Communications Advisory Committee and International Rubber Regulations Committee, on Governing Body of Imperial Institute and Imperial College of Science and Technology. President of General Assembly of International Institute of Agriculture, 1932. *Address*. India House, Aldwych, London, W. C. 2.

**MITTER, THE HON. SIR BROJENDRA LAL, K.T.** (1928). K. C. S. I. (1932). M. A., B. L., Barrister-at-Law. Member, Bengal Executive Council, 1934. Formerly Advocate-General of Bengal and Law Member, Govt. of India, 1928-34. Led Indian Delegation to the Assembly of the League of Nations in 1931 and 1933. *b* May 1875 *m* a daughter of Mr. P. N. Bose, late of the Geological Survey and *g. d.* of the late R. C. Dutt, I.C.S. *Educ.* Presidency Col., Calcutta and Lincoln's Inn. *Address*. 5, Outram Street, Calcutta and Darjeeling.

**MITTER, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE DWARKANATH, M.A., D.L.** Ordinary Fellow of the University of Calcutta; Dean of the Faculty of Law, (1930-34). Member, Council of State (1924), formerly Advocate, High Court, Calcutta. *b* 29 Feb. 1876. *m. d.* of Late Chhann Dutt of Calcutta. *Educ.* Presidency College, Calcutta. Joined High Court Bar in 1897. In 1916 elected an ordinary Fellow of Calcutta University for five years and appointed Judge of the Calcutta High Court in November 1926. *Publications*. A Thesis on Position of Women in Hindu Law, published by Calcutta University. *Address*. 12, Theatre Road, Chowringhee, Calcutta.

**MITTER, RAI RAHADEE KHAGENDRANATH, M.A.** (Gold Medalist). *b* 1880. *m.* Sneharama. *Educ.* Presidency College, Calcutta. Nominated Member, Legislative Assembly, 1922 and 1923. Member, Council of State, 1924 and 1925; Fellow (elected), Calcutta University (1922 to 1926); late editor of *Rangita Sahitya Parvat Patrika*. Late Senior Professor of Philosophy, Presidency College, Calcutta. Inspector of Schools, Presidency Division, Fellow, Calcutta University (1928). University Professor of Bengali Literature and Head of the Department of Indian Vernaculars, Calcutta University, President, Literacy Section, Calcutta University Institute. *Publications*. Author of several works in Bengali on history, literature and fiction. *Address*. 72-1, Ballygunge Place, Calcutta.

**MIYAN, ASJAD-ULLAH, MAULVI, M.L.A., Hon. Magte.**, Kishanganj, Zamindar of Mehengaoon. *b* 5 Jan. 1883. *m.* Bibi S. Nisa. *d.* of late Mouvi Insaf Ali of Henria. *Educ.* at Mehengaoon. Member, Dist. Board, Purneah (Bihar); and Member, Local Board, Kishanganj; Vice-President, Anjuman-i-Islamia, Kishanganj. *Address*: Mehengaoon, P. O. Kishanganj, Dist. Purneah, Bihar.

**MOBERLY, BERTRAND RICHARD, MAJOR-GENERAL, C.B.** (1929). D.S.O. (1915). Deputy Chief of the General Staff (India). *b* 15th Oct. 1877. *m.* Hilda, *d.* of late A. C. Willis, Esq., of the Union Bank of Australia, Ltd., *Educ.* Winchester College, Royal Military College, Sandhurst Staff College, Camberley. First Commission Unattached Last to Indian Army, 1897. Major-General, Indian Army, 1930, served in 18th Bengal Infantry and 2nd Punjab Infantry (Punjab Frontier Force) now 2nd Battalion, 13th Frontier Force Rifles; commanded 2nd Battalion, 56th Rifles (Frontier Force) now 10th Battalion; 13th Frontier Force Rifles, Campaigns—N.W. Frontier of India, Waziristan 1901-02; Somaliland Field Force, 1903-04, Jiddah; Great War 1914-18; Egypt, Gallipoli, Salonika. *Address*. Army Headquarters, Delhi and Simla.

**MOBERLY, CHARLES NOEL CLE, V.D.** M. Inst. C.E., General Manager, The Bombay Electric Supply & Tramways Co., Ltd. *b* 24th Dec. 1880 *m.* Kate Charlotte, *d.* of the late James Edward Kottrell of Dublin. *Educ.* Rugby School. Technical training The Bush Electrical Engineering Co., Ltd. Loughborough & Yorkshire College, Leeds. Joined The B. E. S. & T. Co., Ltd., 1905, General Manager, 1923. Ex. Lt.-Col. Commanding Bombay Battalion I D F.; employed on staff of Bombay Brigade, 1918-1919. *Address*. Electric House, Fort, Bombay.

**MODY, SIR HORMUSJI PEROSHAW, M.A.** (1904), LL.B. (1906). K. B. E. (1935). Advocate, High Court, Bombay. *b* 23 Sept. 1881; *m.* Jehina, *d.* of Kavaji Dadabhai Dubash. *Educ.* St Xavier's Coll., Bombay. Mem. of Bombay Mun. Corp. Chairman of its Standing Committee, 1921-22, and President, 1923-24. Chairman, Bombay Millowners' Association, 1927-28, 1929-30, 1930-31, 1931-32, 1932-33, 1933-34 and 1934-35; President, Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1928-29. President, Employers Federation of India, 1933 and 1934. Member Legislative Assembly, Member, Round Table Conference and Reserve Bank Committee, Director, Tata Sons, Ltd. *Publications*. The Political Future of India (1908). Life of Sir Pherozshah Mehta, (1921). *Address*: Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**MOENS, MAJOR-GENERAL ARTHUR WILLIAM HAMILTON M.V., C.B.** (1923). C.M.G. (1919); D.S.O. (1917). Commander, Lahore District, since 1931. *b* 1879. *m.* 1st. 1908, Agnes Sweetman, *d.* of late Thelwell Pke. M.D., 2nd, 1919 Agnes Marianne, *d.* of late Captain A. G. Douglas, R.N. and widow of Captain D. Affleck-Graves, R.E. *Educ.* Charterhouse; R.M.C. Sandhurst. Served Somaliland, 1903-04, (medal and two clasps), European War, (Mesopotamia), 1915-18, (despatches), D.S.O. Brevet Major, Brevet Lt.-Col.), Iraq Rising, 1920-21 (despatches). *Address*. Lahore.

**MOHAMMAD EJAZ RASUL KHAN, RAJA, SIR, K.T.** (1932), C.S.I. (1921). Tahsildar of Jahangnabad, *b* 28 June 1886, *Educ.*, Colvin Tahsildars School, Lucknow. First non-official Chairman of the District Board,

Bara Banki. Besides numerous other charitable contributions, the following are the chief—Rs 1,25,000 to the Prince of Wales' Memorial, Lucknow; Rs 50,000 to Sir Harcourt Butler Technological Institute, Cawnpore; and Rs 1,00,000 to the Lucknow University. Late Vice-Patron of the Red Cross Society. Contributed Rs 10,000 to Lady Reading Child Welfare Fund and Rs 5,000 to Aligarh University for Maris Scholarship. Vice-President of the British Indian Association and Member of the United Service Club, Member of the Court and Executive Council of the Lucknow University, Honorary Magistrate and Honorary Munsif. Address: Jahangirabad Raj, Dist. Bara Banki, Jahangirabad Palace, Lucknow.

**MOHAMMAD YAKUB, MAULVI, SIR, Kt.,** Lawyer, b. 27 Aug. 1879, m. Wahida Begum, Editor, *Telzabi-Niswan*, Lahore (*d* in 1917). *Educ.*: M.A. O. College, Aligarh, First non-official Chairman, Municipal Board, Moradabad, Senior Vice-Chairman, District Board; Trustee M.A. O. College; Member, Court of Muslim University, Aligarh; Presided over All-India Muslim League Session 1927; Member, Age of Consent Committee, 1928. Member, Legis. Assembly; Deputy President, Legislative Assembly; President, Legislative Assembly, 1930; Hon. Secretary, All-India, Muslim League. Member, Indian Franchise Committee 1932. Address: Mohallah Moghalpur, Moradabad.

**MOHAMMAD ZAFRULLA KHAN.** (*See* under Zafurulla Khan Chaudhury Muhammad).

**MOHAMMAD YAKUB, MAULVI, SIR, Kt.** (1929), Lawyer, b. August 27, 1879, m. The Late Wahida Begum, Editor of *Telzabi Niswan*, Lahore. *Educ.*: M.A. O. College, Aligarh. Member and Chairman, Moradabad Municipal Board. Member and senior Vice-Chairman, Moradabad District Board, Trustee, M.A. O. College, Aligarh, Member of the Court, Muslim University, Aligarh, Member, Legislative Assembly, Member of Age of Consent Committee, Member of the Army Retrenchment Committee, Deputy President and President of Legislative Assembly, Member of Statutory Railway Board Committee, London, Former President and Secretary of All-India Muslim League, President, U. P. Muslim League, Annual Session Philibit, President, Bundelkhand Muslim Conference, President All-India Palestine Conference, Bombay, President, All-India Postmen's Conference, Aligarh. Address: Mohallah Mugalpura, Moradabad, U. P.

**MOHAMMED YAMIN KHAN, THE HON. MR., B.A., C.I.E.,** (1931), M.L.A., of the Allahabad University (1911), Barr-at-Law; Member, Council of State (1924); Senior Vice-Chairman, Municipal Board, Meerut, c. June 1888, m. to a cousin. *Educ.*: at Meerut College, M.A. O. College, Aligarh and England. Practising as Barrister in Meerut since Dec. 1914. Acted as Secretary of U. P. War Fund for Meerut District; Secretary, Y.M.C.A. Funds, Secretary, Dist. War League. Was elected a member of the Municipal Board, Meerut, in 1916 and Vice-Chairman a year later, Elected Member, Legislative

Assembly, 1920; Member of the Legislative Assembly, 1920-1923. Nominated a member of Leg. Assembly to represent U. P. in 1927. Elected Chairman, Municipal Board, June 1928. Elected Member, Leg. Assembly from Agra Division, 1930. Address: Junnui Nishan, Meerut.

**MOHOMED ABBAS KHAN, KHAN BAHADUR.** Merchant. *Educ.*: in Mysore. A member of the representative assembly, Mysore, for over 20 years; served as member of Mysore Legislative Council for over 10 years; as Hon. President, Bangalore City Municipal Council for nearly 4 years; has been General Secretary, Central Mahomedan Association, for 25 years; Presided over non-Brahmin Youth League, Madras, 1928; Elected President, Mysore State Muslim Conference, 1932. Address: Muslim Hall Road, Bangalore City.

**MOLONEY, WILLIAM JOSEPH,** General Manager for the East, Reuters Limited, and General Manager, Associated Press of India, b. May 28, 1885, m. Katharine, elder daughter of Sir Francis Elliot, G.C.M.G., G.C.V.O., *Educ.*: Redemptorist College, Limerick and Royal University of Ireland. Reuters' Correspondent in Teheran, Constantinople, Paris, Amsterdam, Copenhagen and Berlin. Address: Reuters Limited, Bombay.

**MOOKERJEE, SIR NARAYAN,** Zamindar of Uttarpara; b. April 1859. Member, Bengal Legislative Council, since 1918; m. 1878; one s. *Educ.*: Uttarpara School; Presidency College, Calcutta; Chairman of the Uttarpara Municipality since 1887; Chairman of the Bench of Hon. Magistrates, 1889; Managing Committee of the British Indian Association, 1889; a Member of the Asiatic Society; a life Member of St. John Ambulance Association; Member of the Provincial Advisory Committee for Indian Students, 1918; a Member of the National Liberal League, and Vice-President of Bengal Humanitarian Association; elected to Executive Committee of All-India Landholders' Association, 1918. Address: Uttarpara, near Calcutta.

**MOOKERJEE, SIR RAJENDRA NATH,** K.C.I.E., K.C.V.O. (1922), M.I.M.E. (Hon. Lic), M.J.E. (Ind.), D.Sc. (Eng.), F.A.S.B.; Civil Engr. b. 1854. *Educ.*: London Missionary Institution at Bhowanipour; Presidency College, Civil Engineering Branch, Calcutta; Senior Partner in Martin & Co., and Burn & Co., Calcutta; Member of Indian Industrial Commission, 1917-1918; Member of Indian Railway Committee, 1920-1921; President, Howrah Bridge Committee, 1921; President, Bengal Retrenchment Committee, 1922; Member, All-India Retrenchment Committee, 1922; Member, Indian Coal Committee; Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance, 1928; President of Board of Trustees, Indian Museum, Calcutta; a Fellow of Calcutta Univ., Member of Court of Visitors, Ind. Inst. Science; Sheriff of Calcutta, 1911; Member of the Board of the Governing Body of Bengal Engineering College, Ex-President, the Institution of Engineers (India). Member, Governing Body of the School of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene; President, Indian

Science Congress, 1922; Fellow, Asiatic Society of Bengal, President 1924-25; Governor, Imperial Bank of India, 1921-1928. *Address*: 7, Harrington Street, Calcutta.

**MOORE, W. ARTHUR**, Editor of *The Statesman*, Classical Scholar of St. John's College, Oxford, 1900-1904; President, Oxford Union Society, 1904; b. 1880. m. Maud Eileen, only surviving child of George Mallett. *Educ.*: Campbell Coll., Belfast and St. John's College, Oxford. Secretary, Balkan Committee, 1904-08, during which time travelled extensively in all the Balkan Countries. Special Correspondent of *The Times* for Young Turk Revolution, 1908, and in Albania; Special Correspondent, 1909, *Daily Chronicle*, *Daily News* and *Manchester Guardian* at Siege of Tabriz, Persia. Joined foreign and war staff of *The Times*, 1910; Persian Correspondent, 1910-12; Russian Correspondent, 1913; Spain, 1914; Albanian Revolution, 1914; Retreat from Mons and Battle of Marne, 1914, obtained commission in Rifle Brigade, served Dardanelles, 1915; Salonika, 1915-17 (General Staff Officer, flying, 1918, with military mission (General Sir G. T. Bridges) in Constantinople and the Balkans; Squadron Leader, R. A. F.; demobilised May 1919. despatches twice; M. B.E. (military); Serbian White Eagle; Greek Order of the Redeemer; Middle-Eastern Correspondent of *The Times*, 1919-22, visiting Egypt, Palestine, Syria, Mesopotamia, Persia, Caucasus, India, Afghanistan, M.L.A. (Bengal) 1926-1933. *Publications*: *The Miracle* (By 'Antrim Oriol,' Constable, 1908); *The Orient Express* (Constable 1914) *Address*: "The Statesman" Calcutta.

**MOOS, Dr. F. N. A., M.D., B.S.** (Lond) D.P.H., (Eng.), D.T.M. & Hy. (Eng.), M.B.B.S. (Bombay), F.R.T.P.H. (London), F.C.P.S. (Bombay), J.P., Superintendent, and Chief Medical Officer, Goculdas Tejpal Hospital b. 22 Aug. 1893. m. Shobha F. Marzban. *Educ.* at Cathedral and New High Schools, Elphinstone and Grant Medical College, Bombay; Univ. Coll. and Hospital, London; Clinical Fellow in Medicine, Grant Coll., Bombay; Medical Registrar, J. J. Hospital, Bombay; House Surgeon, Metropolitan Hospital, London; Tuberculosis Medical Officer, Boros of Stoke Newington, Hackney and Poplar, London; Medical Referee, London; War Pensions Committee; Lecturer on Tuberculosis, University of Bombay, Hon. Physician, G. T. Hospital, Bombay; Fellow of the Royal Society of Public Health; Fellow, University of Bombay; Fellow, College of Physicians and Surgeons, Bombay Honorary Physician St George's Hospital. *Publications*: Present Position of Tuberculosis, Prevention of Tuberculosis and Pandemic of Influenza, 1918, etc., etc. *Address*: Alice Buildings, Hornby Road, Fort, Bombay.

**MOOS, NANABROY A. F., D.Sc. (Edin.), L.C.E. (Bom.), F.R.S. (Edin.)** J.P., Retired Director, Bombay and Alibag Observatories, b. 29 Oct. 1859. m. Bai Jeelobai, y. d. of Byramjee Jeejeebhoy, Esq. *Educ.*: Bombay University and Edinburgh University; Prof. of Physics, Elphinstone Coll., Bombay; for some time Inspector of Factories, Bombay Presidency;

from 1898 to 1920 Director of Bombay and Alibag Observatories; Fellow and Syndic Bombay Univ., Dean in Science 1916-31; Representative of the Bombay University on the Advisory Committee of the Coll. of Engineering, Poona Board of Trustees of the Prince of Wales Museum, Bombay, and Board of Trustees, Victoria Technical Institute. *Publications*: Papers in Royal Society, Edinburgh, and Publications in the series, Bombay Observatory's Publications, 1896-1920, Bombay Magnetic Data and Discussion, 1846-1915, Vols. I and II. *Address*: Pedder Road, Bombay.

**MOTILAL, BHAWARGI, M.A., LL.B.**, Diwan-i-Khas Bahadur, b. 28 April 1882. m. to Shrinati Kasturibai *Educ.* at Rutlam and Dhar and graduated from the Muir Central College, Allahabad, M.A. from the same College; LL.B. from University School of Law; was Headmaster, Victoria High School, Khairagarh and Tutor to Raja Lal Bahadur Singh, Chief of Khairagarh, 1907-1909; was Legal practitioner for a few years in Central Indian States; Accountant-General, Jodhpur, 1918-1920; Accountant-General, Indore, 1920-23; Finance Minister, Indore, 1923-1932. *Address*: Dhar, Central India.

**MOZOOMDAR, RAI JADUNATH BHADUR VEDANTA VACHASPATHI, M.A., B.L.** Kaiser-i-Hind (1915); C.I.E. (1921) ex M.L.C. and M.L.A.; Advocate and Landholder. b. Oct. 1859. m. Srimati Sarat Kumari, d. of late Babu Abhaya Charan Sarkar. *Educ.*: Canning Coll., Lucknow and Free Church Coll., Calcutta. Professor, Sanskrit College, Calcutta; Editor, *Tribune*, Lahore; Secy., Finance Dept., Kashmir, Principal, Katmandu Coll., Nepal; Advocate, Calcutta High Court. *Publications*: *Amitya Prasara* in 2 parts in Bengali; Commentary on Vedanta Philosophy in Bengali; Religion or Love in English, essays and addresses in English; Appeal to young Hindus in English; and numerous other works; Editor, *Hindu Patrika*. President, Jessore Medical Institute, Jessore Sammilan Institution and Bireswar Aiyar Vidya Pit. and Vice-President, Jessore Prasanna Madhusudan Girls' School. *Address*: Jessore, Bengal.

**MUHAMMAD ABDUL QUADIR, KHAN BHADUR MAULVI, B.A., LL.B., M.L.A.** Pleader, b. 26th Dec. 1867. *Educ.*: Government College, Jubbulpore, C.P. and M.A.O. College, Aligarh. Was for some time Headmaster, Mohindra High School, Tikamgarh, Orchha, Bundelkhand. Practised in 1898 at Amraoti (Berar). Official Receiver (1917), Hon. Secretary, Berar Mahomedan Educational Conference. *Address*: Amraoti Camp (Berar), C.P.

**MUHAMMAD, AHMAD SAID KHAN, HON'BLE CAPT NAWAB, SIR.** (See under Chitauri, Nawab of.)

**MUHAMMAD MUKARRAM ALI KHAN, MUMTAZ-UD-DOWLAH NAWAB.** (Chief of Pahasu Estate and Tazini Jagirdar (Jaipur State). b. 2 Sept. 1895. m. d. of late Koor Latat Ali Khan, Chief of Sadabad, 2nd marriage, d. of Rao Abdul Hakeem Khan of

- Kham Dist., Shauhpore. *Educ.*: Maharaja's Coll., Jaipur and M.A.O. Coll., Aligarh. Was Foreign Member of the Council of State, Jaipur, 1922-24; Visited Europe in 1924. *Publications*: Sada-i-Watan Tanqeed Nadr; Swarajya Home Rule. *Address*: Pabasu House, Aligarh.
- MUIR, WINGATE WEMYSS, Lieut-Col., C.B.E. (1926), M.V.O. (1923), O.B.E. (1918), Officer of the Crown of Roumania 1920; Commander of the Crown of Belgium 1926; b. 12th June 1879. *Educ.*: Haileybury College and the R.M.C. Sandhurst. Was in the Bedfordshire and Hertfordshire Regiment and 15th Ludhiana Sikhs (I.A.) *Address*: C/o The Agent, Imperial Bank of India, Simla.
- MUKANDI LAL, B.A. (Oxon), Bar-at-Law, ex M.L.C., ex Dy. President, U.P. Legis. Council b. 14th Oct. 1890. *m. n/c* Miss Ball (1915). *Educ.* at Schools Panli and Almora, in colleges at Allahabad, Benares, Calcutta and Christ Church, Oxford, Hist. Hon. 1917. Called to Bar, Grays Inn, 1918, returned to India, 1919, enrolled Advocate, Allahabad High Court, 1919; elected to U.P. Legislative Council for Garhwal, 1923 and 1926. Writes to Hindi and English periodicals and is an exponent and critic of Indian Art. *Address*: "Vijaybhawan" Lansdowne, Dist. Garhwal, U.P.
- MUKHERJEE, SATYA VRATA, RAJ RATNA (1934) B.A. (Oxon), Fellow of the Royal Statistical Society, London. Fellow of the Royal Society of Arts, London. Development Commissioner Baroda State, 1935. b. 6 Feb. 1887. *m. Smt. Anura Devi, M.A., n/c* Becharon, niece of Rabindranath Tagore, the Poet. One *s.*, one *d.* *Educ.*: St. Xavier's and Presidency Colleges, Calcutta, and Exeter Coll. Oxford. Entered Baroda Service, 1911. Conducted the Census of Baroda State 1921. Suba in three districts, 1922-1928 and 1-32-31, Chief Secretary to Government, 1929; Revenue Commissioner, 1929-30, Census Commissioner for the Second time, 1930-32. reorganised the Central Secretariat after the model of British India, 1919-20; was largely instrumental in the reorganisation of the local boards, as member of the Baroda University Commission was mainly responsible for drafting its Report, 1926-27. Decorated "Raj Ratna" Mandal Gold Medal for exemplary services, 1934. *Publications*: Constitutional Reforms in Baroda, Census Reports of 1921 and 1931, and other official publications. *Address*: Mehsana, N. Gujarat.
- MUKERJI, LAL GOPAL, SIR B.A., LL.B. b. 29 July 1874. *m. Srimati Nalini Devi, Educ.*: Ghazipur Victoria High School and Muir Central Coll., Allahabad. Practised at Ghazipur, 1896-1902, joined Judicial Service of United Provinces, 1902; was Munshi from 1902 to 1914; District and Sessions Judge from 1914 to 1923, was deputed to Legislative Department of Government of India as an officer on Special Duty, 1921-22, was appointed to officiate as Judge of High Court in December 1923; was additional Judge of the High Court, 1924-1926, was made permanent Judge in March 1926; knighted in June 1932; was appointed to officiate as Chief Justice in July 1932, again in Oct. 1932, retired 1934. *Publications*: Law of Transfer of Property, 1st Edition, 1925, (2nd Edition, 1931). *Address*: Allahabad.
- MUKERJI, MANMATHA NATH, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE, M.A. (Cal.), B.L., Punshe Judge, High Court, Calcutta since 1924, b. 28 Oct. 1874. *m. Smt. Sureswari Debi, eldest d.* of Sir Gooroo Dass Banerjee. *Educ.*: Albert Collegiate School and College, Presidency College, Calcutta, and Ripon College Law Classes, Vakil, Calcutta High Court, from Dec. 1898 to Dec. 1923, acted as Chief Justice July-August 1931. *Address*: 8-1, Harsai Street, Calcutta.
- MUKERJI, RAJ BAHADUR PARFESH NATH C.B.E., M.A. (1902), Raj Bahadur (1926), C.B.E. (1933); Postmaster-General, Bengal and Assam, b. 22nd December, 1882. *m. Smt. Balane Chatterjee, Educ.*: Presidency College, Calcutta. Joined the Postal Department as Superintendent of Post Offices in 1904. Secretary, Postal Committee 1920, Member, Office Reorganisation Committee 1921, Secretary of the Indian Delegation to the International Postal Congress at Stockholm 1921, Assistant Director-General 1927, Member of the Indian Delegation to the International Postal Congress at London 1929, Deputy Director-General 1931. Deputed to Kabul to settle postal relationship with Afghanistan 1932, Postmaster-General, Madras 1933, Behar and Orissa 1933-34, Leader of the Indian Delegation to the International Postal Congress at Cairo 1934, Postmaster-General, Bengal and Assam 1934-35. *Publications*: Several Departmental Publications. *Address*: 22, Alipore Road, Calcutta.
- MUKHERJEE, BABU JOGENDRA NATH, M.A., B.L., Advocate, High Court, Calcutta b. 23rd June 1861. *m. d.* of late Babu Hari-nath Chatterjee, of the Provincial Executive Service. *Educ.*: Presidency College and Hindu School, and Government Pathashala, Calcutta. Practised as pleader at Purnea, 1886-1908; was Municipal Commissioner, Vice-Chairman, Purnea Municipality; and Chairman altogether for about 18 years; Member of Bengal Legislative Council (1905-1907), practised Calcutta High Court from 1908; Prof. of Hindu Law in the Calcutta Law College from 1909-1919; Chairman of Professors' Criminal Law in that Coll., 1918-19; Member, Legislative Assembly, 1921-23. *Publications*: (1) The Legislative Assembly and its work (brochure). (2) Dualism in Social Legislation; (3) An address on Hindu music delivered at "Indian Musical Salon" held at Government House, Calcutta, on 7th Dec. 1920. *Address*: 18, Pran. Kissen Mookerjee Road, Tallah, Calcutta.
- MUKHERJEE, THE HON. SRJUT LOKE-NATH, Zamindar, having properties extending over many districts, an Executive of Uttarpara Municipality; Member of Council of State, b. April 1900. *m. Srimati Sallabala Devi, d.* of Raj Bahadur Ramdas Chatterjee, Retired Mgte. of Bankura. *Educ.*: Uttarpara Govt. High School and Presidency Col-



- lege, Calcutta. Elected Commissioner, Uttarpara Municipality in 1921; was Chairman for some time in 1924 and again in 1925; at present an executive of the Municipality; now an elected Member, Council of State, for West Bengal Constituency. *Address*: "Rajendra Bhaban", Uttarpara, Bengal.
- MULLAN, JAL PHIROZSHAH**, M.A., F.L.S., F. Z. S., F.E.S.; Prof. of Biology, Director, Zoological Laboratory, St. Xavier's College, b. 26 March 1884. *Educ.*: St. Xavier's College, Bombay; Professor, Examiner, University of Bombay. *Publications*: "Animal Types for College Students". *Address*: "Vakil Terrace", Lamington Road, Grant Road, Bombay.
- MULLICK, PROMATHA NATH, RAI BAHADUR**, Bharata-Bani-Bhushan, M.R.A.S. b. 1876. *Educ.*: Hindu School, St. Xavier's College and privately. Was a nominated Member of the Board of Trustees for the Improvement of Calcutta. Nominated Commissioner of the Calcutta Corporation 1923. Member of the Committee of the Calcutta Exhibition 1923. Hony Secy., Calcutta Homeowners' Association. *Publications*: "The Mahabharata as it was, is and ever shall be" - A Critical Study. "The History of the Vaisyas of Bengal", "Origin of Castes", "India's Recovery", etc., also in Bengali several books including a History of Calcutta. *Address*: 129, Cornwallis Street, Calcutta.
- MUMTAZUDDOLAH, NAWAB SIR MOHAMMAD FAIZAZALI KHAN, K.C.V.O., K.C.I.E., C.S.I., C.B.E.**, Nawab of Pahasu, Minister, Jaipur State, b. 4 Nov. 1851. Late Member of Supreme and Provincial Legislative Councils. *Address*: Nawab's House, Jaipur.
- MUNINDRA DEB, RAI MAHASAI-KUMAR**, M.L.C., of the Bansberia Raj, b. 20 Aug. 1874; *Educ.*: Hooghly College and St. Xavier's College; Member of Bengal Legis. Council; Hony. Magistrate, Hooghly; Non-official Visitor, Hooghly District and Serampore, Sub-Jail; Chairman, Bansberia Municipality; Vice-President, All-India and President, All-Bengal Library Association, Chairman, Bansabati Co-operative Bank Ltd., Kayastha Co-operative Bank Ltd., Calcutta. Director, Tarakeswar Co-operative Sale and Supply Society Ltd. Member, Hooghly District Board; Hony. Secretary, Historical Research Society; President, Bansberia Public Library, Working Men's Institute; Night Schools; Bansberia Girls' School, Bangiya Grantdhalya Parishat; Hooghly District Library Association; Kalighat Perpetual Club and Library; B M Sporting Club. Vice-President, Hooghly Landholders' Association; Kalighat People's Association, Chinsurah Physical Institute; Editor, "Pathagar," late Editor, *The Eastern Voice*, an English Daily; *The United Bengal*, an English Weekly; *The Purnima*, a Bengali Monthly, Author of several historical works, Calcutta. *Address*: 21F, Rani Sankari Lane, Kalighat.
- MUNSHI, KANIALAL MANEKLAL, B.A., LL.B.**, Advocate, Bombay High Court, b. 29 Dec. 1887. m. Lilavati Sheth, an authoress of repute in Gujarati language, 1926. *Educ.*: Dalal High School, Broach; Graduated from Baroda College, 1906, LL.B. of Bombay University, 1910. Enrolled as Advocate, Bombay High Court, 1913. Joint-Editor, "Young India", 1915; Secretary, Bombay Home Rule League, 1919-20. President, Sahitya Sansad, Bombay, since 1922. Editor, "Gujarat", 1922-31. Elected Fellow of the Bombay University, 1925. Vice-President of the Gujarat Sahitya Parishad Mandal (Literary Conference) since 1926; Member of the Syndicate of the Bombay University, 1926-32; served on the Baroda University Commission, September 1926; Chairman of the Gujarati Board of Studies of the Bombay University, 1927. Member, the Bombay Legislative Council for the Bombay University, 1927-30. Chairman of the Committee of the Government of Bombay to introduce compulsory physical training in schools 1927, served on the Committee appointed by the Government of Bombay to report on the reorganisation of primary and secondary education in the Presidency; member of the Academic Council and Board of Post-Graduate Studies, Bombay University, 1929. joined Satyagraha, 20th April 1930, arrested 21st April 1930 for Salt Satyagraha at Bhatha Bag, Bombay, sentenced to six months' imprisonment, substitute member of the Working Committee, I N Congress, 1930, member of the All-India Congress Committee, 1930-34, arrested in Jan. 1932 sentenced to 2 years' R 1 for civil disobedience, Secretary, Congress Parliamentary Board, 1934. *Publications*: Novels, Pathivi-Vallabh, Pattanum-Prabhuta, Gujaratno Nath, Ragadhuraj, Bhagavan Kauliya, Vemi Vasulat Kono Vank, Swapnadarshita, *Poems*: Plays, Purandari Paranjaya, Avibhakta Atma, Tarpan, Putra Sunovadi, Dhruvasamudhi Devi, Kakani Shashu, *Social Plays*: Vaya Shethnu Swatantriya; Be Khanab Jan, Agnakuti, Brahmacarya-shram, Sneh-Sambhram Shashu ane Sakhu Tholank Rasa-Darshan, Adh Vachano, Lopa Mudra Parts I-IV, Gujarat and its literature and several short stories, essays, etc. *Address*: 26, Ridge Road, Bombay.
- MUNSHI, MRS. LILAVATI KANIALAL**, b. 1899. m. K. M. Munshi, Advocate, Secretary, Sahitya Sansad, Bombay. Secretary, Sri Sewa Sangh, Bombay; joined Satyagraha, 1930; appointed Vice-President, Bombay War Council, 1930; arrested 4th July 1930; sentenced to three months' imprisonment by the Chief Presidency Magistrate, Bombay; released at the end of October 1930; organised Bombay Swadeshi Market, 1930; elected member, All-India Congress Committee, 1931; arrested in Jan. 1932, released 26th Jan. 1933. appointed Vice-President, Narmad Centenary Committee, Member of the Committee of Indian Merchants' Chamber, Secretary, Congress Exhibition Committee. *Publications*: short stories, Essays, Jivramanthi Gaddhi, "Kumardevi", "Rakha-Chitro ane bho lakho" a collection of short stories and plays, etc. *Address*: 26, Ridge Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- MURSHIDABAD, NAWAB BAHADUR OF, K.C.S.I., K.C.V.O.**, The Hon. Hishlam-ul-Mulk, Rais-ud-Dowla, Amir-ul-Omran, Nawab Asaf Kadr Syud Sir Wasef Ali Meerza, Khan

Bahadur, Mahabut Jung; premier noble of Bengal, Behar and Orissa; 38th in descent from the Prophet of Arabia; *b.* 7 Jan. 1876; *m.* 1898, Nawab Sultan Dulin Fugtoor Jahan Begum Sahiba. Heir apparent: Murshid-zada Asif Jah Syed Wares Ali Meerza. *Educ.*: In India, under private tutors and in England, at Sherborne, Rugby, and Oxford; has six times been Member of Bengal Leg. Council. *Address*: The Palace, Murshidabad.

MUSPRATT, SYDNEY FREDERICK, MAJOR GENERAL, C.B. (1910); C.S.I. (1922); C.I.E. (1921); P.S.O. (1916), Commander, Peshawar District *b.* 11th Sep. 1878. *m.* Rosanonde Barry, youngest *d.* of Sir E. Barry, (Bart.) *Educ.*: United Service College and Sandhurst. Commissioned 1898. Joined 12th Bengal Cavalry, 1899; N.W. Frontier, 1908; Great War in France (1914-18), Deputy Director, Military Intelligence, A.H.Q. India, 1919-21; Director, Military Operations, A.H.Q. India, 1927-29, Deputy Chief of General Staff, India, 1929-31; Secretary, Military Department, India Office, 1931-33. *Address*: Flagstaff House, Peshawar, N.W.F.P.

MURTRIE, DAVID JAMES, O.B.E., I.S.O.. Dy. Dir.-Gen., Post Offices, 1916-1921 (retired); *b.* 18 Dec. 1864, *Educ.*: Doveton Prep. Coll., Madras. Ent. Govt. Service in Post Office, 1884; Pres. Postmaster, Bombay, 1913-16. *Address*: "Looland," 8 Cunningham Road, Bangalore.

MUTAIK, VISHNU NARAYAN alias ANNASAHAB, B.A., First Class Sardar of the Deccan, Inamdar and Saranyamdar, Member, Legislative Assembly, *b.* 6 Sept. 1879 *m.* S. Ramabasaheb, *d.* of Mr. K. Bhiranlu, Pearl Merchant. *Educ.*: at Satara High School and the Deccan Coll., Poona. Member, Bombay Legislative Council for the Deccan Sardars, 1921-1923. President, Inamdar's Central Association, 1914 and onwards to the present day; Chairman, Satara City Municipality, for 1 year. Member of Dist. and Taluka Local Board, Satara, for over 15 years. Was appointed non-official member of Army Accounts Committee, 1925-26, to represent Legis. Assembly on the Committee; President of the 1st Provincial Confc. of Sardars, Inamdar and Watanadars, 1926 and President, Provincial Postal Confc., 1926. Elected Chairman of the Executive Committee of the Provincial Conference of Shri Sardars and Inamdar, 1927 and in 1931. A leader of the Deputation to H.E. Lord Chelmsford and Mr. Montague, Secretary of State, 1917; represented Sardars and Inamdar's interests before the Franchise and Functions Committees of 1919. Leader of the Deputation of Sardars and Inamdar for giving evidence before the Simon Commission, 1928. Leader of two deputations 1927 and 1929 to H.E. the Governor on behalf of Sardars and Inamdar of the Presidency. Raised to be First Class Sardar of the Deccan in September 1930. Nominated Member of the Provincial Franchise Committee, 1932. Keenly interested in Rural Development, *Publications*: "Currency System of India in Marathi. *Address*: Shanwar Peth, Satara City.

MUZAFFAR KHAN, KHAN BABADUR, NAWAB, C.I.E., Reforms Commissioner, Punjab, *b.* 2nd January 1880. *Educ.*: Mission High School, Jullunder, and Government College, Lahore. Joined Government Service as Munsiff; promoted as Extra Assistant Commissioner, served as Munsiff to Sir Michael O'Dwyer during Great War; Orient Secretary, Indo-Afghan Peace delegation 1919; Sir Henry Dobbs Kabul Mission 1923; Oriental Secretary, British Legation, Kabul, in 1921 under Sir Francis Humphreys; Joined Political Department, 1924; Director, Information Bureau, 1925; Reforms Commissioner since October 1931; Khan Bahadur, 1917; Nawab 1921, and C.I.E. 1931. *Publication*: "Sword Hand of the Empire—a war publication. *Address*: Lahore.

MYSORE, HIS HIGHNESS YUVARAJA OF, SIR SRI KANTHARAVA NARASIMHARAJA WADIYAR, BAHADUR, G.C.I.E. *b.* 5 June 1888; *y.* *s.* of late Maharaja Sri Chamarajendra Wadiyar Bahadur *m.* 17th June 1910. One *s.* Prince Jaya Chamaraja Wadiyar and three daughters. Takes keen interest in welfare of people and in all matters of education, health and industry. *Address*: Mysore.

NABHA, Gureharan Singh, ex-Maharaja of, F.R.G.S. M.R.A.S.; *b.* 14 March 1883, *s.* 1911. *Educ.*: privately. Travelled good deal in India and abroad; Mem., Viceroy's Council, 1906-08; Pres. of Ind. Nat. Soc. Confc., 1909; attended Coronation of King, accompanied by Maharani, 1911. Abdicated, 1923.

NADKAR, DEWAN BAHADUR KHANDERAO GANGADHAR RAO, 1876 *s.* of Gangadhar Rao Nadkar *Educ.* at Anand College, Dhar and Muli Central College, Allahabad Khargi Dewan and Member in charge of Finance and Education of Dhar State Council, appointed Dewan and Vice-President of State Council, 1920. Rao Bahadur, 1924, Dewan Bahadur, 1931. *Address*: Dewan's House, Dhar, C. I.

NAG, GIRIS CHANDRA, RAI BAHADUR, M.A., B.L. *b.* 26 June 1861. *m.* Sircanati kumajid, *d.* of Rai Sahab P. C. Deb of Sylhet. *Educ.*: Calcutta Presidency College. Professor Ravenshaw Coll., Cuttack (1886-1890). Pleader, Sylhet Judge's Court, 1890-1892. Member, Assam Civil Service, 1892-1910. Member, Dacca University Court, and Member, Leg. Assembly. *Publications*: "Back to Bengal." *Address*: Bakshi Bazar, Dacca.

NAGOD, RAJA MAHENDRA SINGH, RAJA OF; *b.* 5 February 1916. His dynasty has ruled at Nagod for over six centuries; his State has area of 501 square miles, and population of 68,166; his salute being nine guns. *Address*: Nagod, Baghelkhand.

NAIDU, SAROJINI, MRS., Fellow of Roy. Soc. of Lit. in 1914; *b.* Hyderabad, Deccan, 13 Feb. 1879. *Educ.*: Hyderabad; King's Coll., London; Girton Coll., Cambridge. Published three volumes of poetry in English, which have been translated into all Indian vernaculars, and some into other European languages; also been

set to music; lectures and addresses on questions of social, religious, and educational and national progress; specially connected with Women's Movement in India and welfare of Indian students. President, Indian National Congress, 1925. Address: Congress House, Bombay 4.

**NAIR, CHETTER MADHAVAN, THE HON. MR JUSTICE, B.A.,** Bar-at-Law. Judge, High Court, Madras. b. 24th Jan. 1879. m. Sreemathu Palat Parukutty Ammah, eldest d. of Sir C. Sankaran Nair. Educ., Victoria Coll., Palghat, Pachaiyappas and Christian Colleges, Madras, Law Coll., Madras, Univ. Coll. London, and also the Middle Temple, London. Enrolled in the Madras High Court, 1904, officiated as Vice-Principal, Law Coll., Madras, 1909, Law Reporter, 1915-16; apptd. Prof., 1916-20; Govt. Pleader, 1919-23; Advocate-General, Madras, 1923-24; Judge of High Court, 1924, confirmed 1927. Address: "Spring Gardens," Nungambukam, Madras.

**NAIR, Sir MANNATH KRISHNAN, KT. (1930); DEWAN BAHADUR (1915).** b. August 1870. Educ.: Alathur, Calicut, and Christian College and Law College, Madras. Vakil, Calicut Bar, Ch. Justice, Travancore High Court, for four years. Dewan, Travancore, May 1914 to July 1920. Member, Executive Council, Government of Madras, 1928-1931. Address: "Washleigh Hall," Palghat P.O. S. Malabar.

**NAMBIAR, CHANDROTH KODALI THAZHATH VITTEL KUNHI KAMMARAN, Landlord, M.L.A. b. Dec. 1888, m. Kalliat Madhavi Annum, d. of V. Ryrn Nambiar, B.A., B.L., High Court Vakil. Educ.:** at the Mission High School, Brennen College, Tellicherry and Madras Medical College. Succeeded to the management of the Chandroth estate after the death of his brother in 1912; in 1914 was elected to the Tellicherry Taluk Board and in 1916 to the Malabar District Board. In 1924 was returned to the Legislative Assembly as the representative of the Madras Landholders. Succeeded to the Karamnashup of Koodali House in 1932. Address: Koodali, N. Malabar

**NANAVATY, COL. SIR BYRAMJI HORMASJI, KT. (1930), F.R.C.S. (Ed.), F.C.P.S. L.M. & S. (with honours); I.M.S.; Khan Bahadur (1910); C.I.E., June (1925), Consulting Surgeon and Physician; Specialist in Eye Diseases from Royal Ophthalmic Hospital, Moorfields, London; b. December 1861, m. Dhanbai, daughter of the late Mr. M. N. Nanavaty (Treasury Officer, Surat) and cousin of Mr. E. M. Nanavaty, I.C.S. Educ.: Ahmedabad and Bombay and later on in London and Edinburgh; held for many years the posts of Lecturer of Surgery (clinical) and operative and midwifery in one of the provincial medical schools of the Bombay Presidency. Was subsequently appointed Civil Surgeon, Surat. Appointed a Fellow of the Bombay University in 1897 and is now also an ordinary Fellow. Was for many years Examiner in Surgery and Midwifery in the L. M. & S. and M.B., B.S. Examinations of the Bombay University, and also in the**

**I.C.P.S. and M.C.P.S. examinations of the College of Physicians and Surgeons, Bombay, of which Council he is also a member. A Municipal Councillor of over 25 years' standing and Chairman, Sanitary Committee. President, Hemabhai Institute, Vice-President of four important public bodies, viz., Ahmedabad Municipality, Ahmedabad Sanitary Association and the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals and of Red Cross Society; Member of the Council of College of Physicians and Surgeons, Bombay, and of the Civil Hospital Advisory Committee and of the Committees of Bechardas Dispensary, Victoria Jubilee Hospital for Women and Leper Asylum and Mental Hospitals, is also Hon. Secretary of Bechardas Dispensary; a leading Freemason and a Past Master of Lodge Salem. In 1928 was also elected Hon. Member of Lodge Hope and Sincerity. Was awarded by Government a gold medal for services rendered during the Ahmedabad riots of 1919. In February 1925 was raised to the rank of an Hon. Col., Medical Corps, Indian Territorial Forces. Publications:** "Duties and Responsibilities of Practitioners and Students of Medicine," "On Different Methods of Cataract Extraction," "Œdema following on Cathectasis," "Glionia Retinæ, etc. Address Ahmedabad.

**NANDY, SRISOHANDRA, M.A. (1920), M.I.C., Maharaja of Kasimbazar, Bengal. b. 1897. m. 1917 second Rajkumari of the late Hon. Raja Promoda Nath Roy of Dighapata. Educ.:** Berhampore Coll., Bengal, and Presidency Coll., Calcutta; Chairman, Berhampore Municipality; was Member of District Board, Berhampore, and Member, Bengal Legislative Council (since 1924), ex-President, British Indian Association and President, Bengal Mahajan Sabha. President, Board of Management, K. N. College, Berhampore; Member, Historical Society and Asiatic Society of Bengal; Munshabad Association, Late Member, Viswa Bhavati, and Member, Bengal National Chamber of Commerce. Address: "Rajbani," Kasimbazar, or 302, Upper Circular Road, Calcutta.

**NARASIMHA RAO, RAO BAHADUR S. V., B.A., Rao Bahadur, June 1912, Presented Dabur Medal, Dec 1911, b. 21st Oct. 1873. Educ.:** Madras Christian College, Graduated 1893; had journalistic training in the office of 'The Hindu' in 1898; enrolled as Pleader in 1899, was Municipal Chairman from 1908 to 1919, Vice-President, District Board, 1919-29, President, District Educational Council, 1922-30, Member, Andhra University Senate, 1926-29; Attended All-India National Congress Sessions from 1903 to 1917, Member of the All-India Congress Committee for the years 1912, 1913 and 1917; Joined Indian National Liberal Federation in 1919 and also a member of its Council; President, Kurnool Urban Bank, 1916-20; President, District Co-operative Central Bank, 1921-31; Member of the Board of Management of the Madras Provincial Co-operative Bank; presided over the Anantapur District Co-operative Conference (1923) and Bellary District Co-operative Conference (1930), President of the Kurnool United Club,

1924-32; President, Bar Association from 1931; General Secretary, Reception Committee of the XVII Madras Provincial Conference held at Kurnool in 1910; Chairman, Reception Committee of the Provincial Social Conference held at Kurnool, 1910, was Chairman of Reception Committee of first Kurnool District political conference, 1914, appeared before the Functions Committee presided over by Hon. Mr. Feetham in connection with the inauguration of the Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms in January, 1919, gave evidence before the Lathian Committee in 1932 and the Andhra University Committee in 1917, on attaining the 61st year in 1933 the public of Kurnool arranged a public reception in his honour and presented an oil painting to the Municipal Council Hall. *Address*: Kurnool.

**NARAYANASWAMI GHETTI, THE HON** DEWAS BAHADUR Member, Council of State, 5. 28 September, 1881. Merchant and Landlord; President, Madras Corporation for 1927 and 1928; Member of the Senate of the Madras University, Member of the Council of Affiliated Colleges representing District Board and Municipalities of Chingleput District; Hon. Secretary, Madras Presidency Discharged Prisoners' Aid Society; Provincial Visitor to Presidency Jails; President, Depressed Classes Mission Society; Member, Town Planning Trust Board representing Corporation, Member, Madras Labour Board; Member, South India Chamber of Commerce; Member, Tramway Advisory Board; Member, Madras Port Trust; Egnore Benell Society and Co-operative Central Land Mortgage Bank, Ltd., was Member of the Executive Committee of the Countess of Dufferin Fund, Visitor of the Criminal Settlement at Madras and Pallavaram; Vice-President of the S. P. C.A. and Madras Children's Aid Society; Member, Council of State; Member, Central Board of Railways; Member, Governing Body of the Lady Hardinge Medical College Hospital for Women, Member, Central Committee, Countess of Dufferin Fund, Delhi, Member of the Academic Council, President of the Town Planning Committee; Chairman of the Chermes Committee, Member of the Labour Advisory Board formed by the Government of Madras, Member of the Governing Body of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research, Delhi, Director of the Mylapore Hindu Permanent Fund Ltd.; President of the District Educational Council, President of the Dt Secondary Education Board; Chairman of the Advisory Board to the General Hospital, Madras, Member of the Advisory Board to the Government Goshia Hospital; Chairman of the Board of Trustees of the V.P. Hall; was for a short time a Member of the Madras Legislative Council, Chairman of the Board of Visitors of the Junior Certified School, Ranipet, Honorary Inspector of Certified Schools of this Presidency; Non-Official Visitor to the Government Mental Hospital; Director of the Muthialpet High School; Member of the Board of Industries, Honorary Visitor of the Agricultural College, Coimbatore; Member of the Admission Board to the Presidency College; Member of the Advisory Council of the Queen Mary's College,

for Women. Member of the Roads Committee, Member of the Ottawa Committee of the Central Legislature. *Address*: "Gopathi Villa," San Thome, Madras.

**NARIMAN, SIR TEMULJI BHICAJI, KT., M.R.C.** P. (Edinburgh), Hon. Causa, 1922; Sheriff of Bombay, 1922-23. Chief Physician, Parsi Lying-in Hospital; President, College of Physicians and Surgeons; b. Navsari, 3rd Sept. 1848; *Educ.*: Grant M.C.; Elphinstone Coll.; Fellow of Bombay Univ., 1883; J.P., a Syndic in Medicine, 1891; a Dean in Faculty of Medicine, 1901-02; Mem., Bombay Leg. Council, 1900; Mem. of Provincial Advisory Committee, 1910; Member, Bombay Medical Council, 1913; Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation for 15 years. *Address*: Fort, Bombay.

**NARSINGARH, HIS HIGHNESS SRI HUZUR RAJA VIKRAM SINGH SAHIB BAHADUR, b.** 21 September 1909, belongs to Paramar or Ponwar branch of Agnikul Rajputs, m daughter of the heir-apparent of Cutch State, June 1929, s 1924. *Educ.*: Daly College, Indore and Mayo College, Ajmere. State is 734 sq. miles in extent and has population 1,13,873; salute of 11 guns. *Address*: Narsingarh, C.I.

**NASIK, BISHOP OF (RT. REV. PHILIP HENRY LOYD, M.A.), b.** July 8, 1884. Educated at Eton and King's College, Cambridge, (late Scholar and 1st class Classical Tripos). On being ordained deacon in the Diocese of London, became Curate of St. Mary of Eton, Hackney Wick. Vice-Principal of Cuddesdon College from 1912 to 1915, when he came to India as an S.P.G. Missioner. Assistant Missionary at Muri 1915-1917, Chaplain to Bishop Palmer of Bombay 1917-1919, S. P. G. Missioner at Ahmednagar 1917-1925. Consecrated Asst. Bishop of Bombay with special charge of Ahmednagar and Aurangabad 1925. Appointed first Bishop of the new Diocese of Nasik, 1929. *Address*: Nasik.

**NATARAJAN, KAMAKSHI, B.A. (Madras University), 1889, Editor, *The Indian Social Reformer*, Bombay; b.** 24th Sept. 1868. *Educ.*: St. Peter's H. S., Tanjore; Pres. Coll. Madras; Govt. Coll., Kumbakonam; and Law Coll., Madras; Headmaster, Aryan H. S., Triplicane, Madras; Asst. Editor, the *Hindu*, Madras; Pres., Madras Prov. Soc. Conf., Kurnool, 1911, and Pres., Bombay Prov. Soc. Conf., Bijapur, 1918. President, Mysore Civic and Social Progress Conference, 1921, and President, National Social Conference, Ahmedabad, 1921; General Secretary, Indian National Social Conference, 1923-24. President, 40th Indian National Social Conference, Madras, 1927. *Publications*: Presidential addresses at above Conferences; Report of Census of Hyderabad (Deccan), 1911. A Reply to Miss Katherine Mayo's "Mother India" (G. A. Natesan & Co., Madras) *Address*: *The Indian Social Reformer* Office, Fort, Bombay, and "Kamakshi House, Bandra, Bombay.

**NATESAN, THE HON. MR. G. A.,** head of G. A. Natesan & Co., and Editor, *The Indian Review*, Member, Council of State. *b.* 25th August 1873. *Educ.*: High School, Kumbakonam; St. Joseph's School, Trichinopoly; H. H. School, Triplicane; Presidency College, Madras University, B.A. (1897), Fellow of the Univ. and Commissioner, Madras Corpn. Has taken a leading part in Congress work. Joined Moderate Conference, 1919. Sec., Madras Liberal League. Joint Secretary, National Liberal Federation of India, 1922; visited Canada on Empire Parliamentary Delegation in 1928; attended Universities Conference 1929. Chairman, Retrenchment Committee for Stores, Printing and Stationery. Presented with a public address in Madras on August 24, 1933, his sixty-first birthday, appointed member of the Indian Tariff Board, September 1933. *Publications* chiefly patriotic literature and speeches, etc., of public men. "What India Wants," "Autonomy within the Empire". *Address*: "Mangala Vilas," Luz, Mylapore, Madras.

**NATHUBHAI, TRIBHUVANDAS MANGALDAS,** J.P., Hon. Mag. and Fellow of Univ., Bombay, Sheth or Head of Kapor Banya community, resigned presidentship after tenure thereof for 25 years, 1912. *b.* 28 Oct. 1856. *Educ.*: St. Xavier's Coll., Bombay. Was for 20 years an elected Mem. of Bombay Mun. Corpn.; has been Hon. Mag. since establishment of Courts of Bench Magistrates in Bombay. *Address*: 81r Mangaldas House, Lamington Road, Bombay.

**NAWAB SALAR JUNG BAHADUR,** *b.* 13 June 1889. *Educ.*: at Nizam College; Prime Minister of Hyderabad, 1912-14. *Address*: Hyderabad, Deccan.

**NAWAZ, BEGAM SHAH,** *d.* of late Sir Muhammad Shah, K.C.S.I., *m.* 1911, Mian Shah Nawaz, Barrister, Lahore, *b.* 7 April, 1896. *Educ.*: Queen Mary's College, Lahore. Entered public service at a very early age when still in purdah at her instance the All-India Muslim Women's Conference passed resolution against polygamy 1917; gave up purdah in 1920 and since they actively engaged in educational and social reform matters; Member of several important hospital and maternity and welfare committees; Member of the Punjab Board of Film Censors since 1926; first Muslim woman to represent her sex in All-India Muslim League Council of the All-India Muslim League; Vice-President of Provincial Executive Committee and Member, All-India General Committee of the Red Cross Society, Punjab, at Delhi, 1927; first woman to be elected as Vice-President of the 42nd Social Reform Conference, Lahore, 1929; acted as her father's honorary secretary when he attended as a delegate to the Imperial Conference, London, 1930; Woman delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference (1930-32) Presided at the Central Punjab Women's Conference 1933 and Delhi Women's Conference 1934, Delegate to the Third Round Table Conference 1933 and Member, Indian Delegation Joint Select Committee 1934. Invited by the League of Nations as collaborator 1932; Member, Lahore Municipal Committee, since 1932,

helped to organise Purdah Gardens, Welfare Centres and girls schools, Member, Board of Education, Punjab. *Publications*: *Husan Hara* Begum in Urdu; several pamphlets on educational and social matters; regular contributor to various Women's Journals in India. *Address*: Iqbal Manzil, Lahore.

**NAYUDU, RAI BAHADUR KONA SHRINIWAS RAO,** B.A., LL.B. (Allahabad); Minister of Industries and Local Self-Government, Central Provinces. *b.* 22nd May 1877. *m.* to Enkubai Nayudu, *d.* of late Mr B. Narsingrao Nayudu, Government and Railway Contractor, Khandwa. *Educ.*: Collegiate High School, Jabalpur, Ujjain and Agra Colleges. Joined Wardha Bar in 1899, enrolled High Court Pleader in 1904; elected President, Wardha Municipal Committee 1915-1921 and 1924-1934; appointed Public Prosecutor, Wardha Session Division, 1917-31; elected Dy. President, C.P. Legislative Council, 1924-26; elected President of the C. P. and Berar Non-Brahmin Association since 1925; elected Chairman of the Reception Committee of the Non-Brahmin Congress, Amraoti, 1925; elected President, Bombay Provincial Non-Brahmin Conference, 1928, led the C. P. and Berar Non-Brahmin Party Deputation before Simon Commission at Nagpur, 1928, again elected to C. P. Legislative Council, November 1930 as a Non-Brahmin; elected leader of the Democratic (majority) Party of the C. P. Council in December 1930; elected unopposed Chairman, District Council, Wardha, in Jan. 1931; appointed Minister of Industries to the C. P. Government in March 1934. *Address*: Civil Lines, Nagpur, C.P.

**NAZIMUDDIN, THE HON. KHAWAJA, M.A.** (Cantab.), C.I.E., 1927, Bar-at-Law, Minister for Education, Government of Bengal. *b.* July 1894. *m.* Shaher Banoo, *d.* of K. M. Ashraf. *Educ.*: at Aligarh, M.A. O. College, and Trinity Hall, Cambridge, Chairman, Dacca Municipality, from 1922 to 1929, Member, Executive Council, Dacca University, 1924 to 1929; Member, Bengal Legislative Council, from 1923. *Address*: Pari Bagh, Itamna, Dacca; 25/1 Ballygunge Circular Road, Calcutta.

**NAZIR AHMAD, Dr., M.Sc., Ph.D.** (Cantab.); Director, Indian Central Cotton Committee, Technological Laboratory. *b.* 1 May 1898. *Educ.*: M. A. O. College, Aligarh; Government College, Lahore, Peterhouse, Cambridge, Head of the Science Department, Islamia College, Lahore, 1925-1930; Asst. Director, Technological Laboratory, 1930-1931. *Publications*: Various scientific and technical papers. *Address*: Cotton Technological Laboratory, Matunga, Bombay.

**NEDDHAM, MAJOR-GENERAL HENRY, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O.,** Officer Commanding Bombay District, *b.* 1876. *m.* 1902, Violet, *d.* of late Captain H. Andrew, 8th Hussars, and Mrs. Yates Browne. *Educ.*: privately. Joined Gloucester Regiment, 1900; P.S.C. 1908-9,

Staff, England, 1910-14; France, Egypt, Salonika, Russia, since 1914 (Legion of Honour) St. Vladimir, U.S. Distinguished Service Medal, C.M.G., D.S.O., commanded 4th Worcestershire, 1922-23, Colonel, 1919; Military Attache, Brussels, Berne, Luxembourg, 1922; Military Attache, Paris, 1927-31. Officer Commanding, Bombay District, 1931. *Address*: Assaye Building, Colaba, Gun House, Colaba, Bombay.

**NEHALCHAND, MUNTAZIM-KHAS BAHADUR**, M.A. (Allahabad); LL.B., Abkari Member, Indore Cabinet. *Educ*: Muir Central College, Allahabad. Worked as Professor Tutor to a Rajputana Prince, Private Secretary to the Prime Minister, Indore State; Customs, Abkari and Opium Commissioner, Subah and Member of the Revenue Board. *Address*: 15, Tukoganj, Indore, Central India.

**NEOGY, KSHITISH CHANDRA, M.L.A.**, representing, since 1921, the non-Mahomedan Electorate, Dacca Divn., E. Bengal. Vakil, High Court, Calcutta. Journalist. *b.* 1888. *Educ*: Presy. Coll., Calcutta. Dacca Coll. *m.* Sreematy Lila Devi. Some time a member of the All-India Council of the Nat. Lib. Fedn.; Elected Member of the Dacca Univ. Court, 1921-24; one of the Chairman of the Leg. Assembly since 1924. *Address*: 48, Townbee Circular Road, Wari, Dacca; and P. 393, Russa Road, Tollygunge P. O., Calcutta.

**NEHRU, PANDIT SHRI SHRIDHARA B.Sc. M.A., Ph.D., LL.D., J.E.D., I.C.S.** *b.* 17 November 1888. *m.* Raj Dulai Kichlu. *Educ*: Agra College (Allahabad University), Magdalene College, Cambridge University, Heidelberg University, London University, Guild International and Sorbonne, Paris. Service in the I.C.S., Professor of Physics and Director of the Physics Laboratory, M.C. College, Allahabad, in War time: Research into aeroplane problems and visit to France and England in War time. Agriculture, Industries and Education Secretary to U.P. Government. Director of Publicity and Reforms Officer, U.P. Government and District work: Member, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research and Advisory Board, President for Agriculture, Indian Science Congress, Bombay (1934). *Publications*: (Science) "Ueber die Bewegung von Gasen," "First Steps in Radiology," & "Teratage," (Agricultural Research) The cultivation of Broomcorn, Experiments in Electrofarming, Further Experiments in Electrofarming, New Experiments in Electrofarming, *Alcuni Aspetti della Electrocoltura*, Growing fruit with electricity (Sociology) Caste and Credit in the Rural Area (Law) Judgments & How to Write Them, (Literature) Le Bonquet d'Ophelie and Dante's Divine Comedy, (Spiritual Uplift) "Doctor and Saint, A Passion of West and East," (Rural Uplift) Logbook of a Rural Uplift Van, Better Life in the Village, Current Problems in the Rural Area and some time editor of a Rural Uplift weekly called "Review of the Week." *Address*: 15, Georgetown, Allahabad.

**NEPAL, HIS HIGHNESS PROJJWALA-NEPAL-TARADHISHA MAHARAJA BHIM SHUM SHERR JUNG BAHADUR RANA, G.C.S.I. (Hon. 1931), G.C.M.G. (1931), K.C.V.O. (1911), Yie-Tang-Pao-tze-Shum Chuan and Luh-Chuan-Shang-Chiang (Chinese 1932) Prime Minister and Supreme Commander-in-Chief.** *b.* 16th April 1865. 1st marriage 1 son, 2nd marriage 3 sons, 3rd marriage 1 daughter. *Educ*: Dhar High School, Kathmandu. Entered army as a Colonel in 1878, General Comdg. Northern Division 1885, General Comdg. Southern Division 1887, General Comdg. Eastern Division 1888, Senior Commanding-General 1901, Commander-in-Chief of the Nepalese Army 1901-1929, became Maharaja, Prime Minister and Supreme Commander-in-Chief in succession to his late illustrious elder brother Maharaja Chandra Shum Shere Jung in Nov. 1931. Hon. LL-General in the British Army (1931) Hon. Col. 4th P.W.O. Gurkha Rifles (1930). Is Grand Master of the Most Reluctant Order of the Star of Nepal. Has been from time to time in charge of various civil and military portfolios which he conducted very ably and was the most efficient helper and right-hand man of the late Maharaja Chandra throughout the period of his very successful administration of Nepal as Maharaja and Prime Minister. To show appreciation of his work he was honoured with an Hon. K.C.V.O. by H.M. The King-Emperor George V in 1911 and in 1919 he got his K.C.S.I. for valuable work rendered as assistant of Maharaja Chandra in giving help to the Allies during the Great War. *Address*: Singha Durbar, Katmandu, Nepal. *Tele. Address*: "Maharaja Baxaul."

**NEVILLE, BERTIE AYLMER CRAMPTON**, Secretary and Treasurer, Imperial Bank of India, Calcutta *b.* 7 October 1882. *m.* 1911, Mabel Jess Seales. *Educ*: Corrig School, Kingstown, Ireland and Royal College of Surgeons, Dublin. Five years with Bank of Ireland, Joined Bank of Bengal in 1906. *Address*: 1, Ronaldshay Road, Alipore, Calcutta.

**NEWBOLD, HON. SIR BARKINGTON BENNETT, Kt.** (1924), Puisne Judge, High Court, Calcutta, since 1916, *b.* 7 March 1867. *Educ*: Redford Sch.; Pembroke Coll., Cambridge, Eng., I.C.S. 1885. *Address*: Bengal United Service Club, Calcutta.

**NEWCOME, MAJOR-GENERAL HENRY WILLIAM, C.B. (1923), C.M.G. (1919), D.S.O. (1915), M.G.R.A. Army Headquarters.** *b.* July 14th, 1875, *m.* Helen, eldest daughter of 2nd Earl of Lathom, (died 1929). *Educ*: Marlborough College and R.M.A., Woolwich. *Address*: Army Headquarters, Simla.

**NEWMAN, MAJOR-GENERAL CHARLES RICHARD, C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., G.O.C., Madras District.** *b.* 24 July, 1875, *m.* Dorothy Sarah Carr. *Educ*: Eton College, First Commission in Royal Artillery, June 15, 1895. *Address*: Flagstaff House, Bangalore.

**NICHOLSON, SIR FREDERICK AUGUSTUS** K.C.S.I. (1925), K.C.I.E. (1903), C.I.E. (1899), Kaisar-i-Hind Medal, First Class 1st Jan. 1917. *b.* 1846. *m.* 1875 Catherine, O.B.E., *d.* of Rev. J. Leehler; three *s.* *Educ.*: Royal Medical College, Epsom; Lincoln Coll., Oxford; Entered Madras Civil Service 1869; Member, Board of Revenue, Madras, 1899; Member Viceroy's Legislative Council, 1897-99 1900-02; reported on establishment of Agricultural Banks in India, 1895, Member of Famine Commission, 1901-1902, 1904; Hon. Director of Fisheries, 1905-1918. *Publications*: District Manual of Coimbatore; Land and Agricultural Banks for India; Madras Fisheries Bulletins; Note on Agriculture in Japan. *Address*: Surrenden, Coonoor, Nilgiris.

**NICKERSON, MAJOR-GENERAL WILLIAM HENRY SEAFER, V.C.** (1901), C.B. (1919), C.M.S. (1916), K.H.S. (1925); Director of Medical Services. *b.* 27 March 1875. *m.* Katherine Anne Isabel, *d.* of T. W. Waller Baxnards Park, Surrey. *Educ.* Victoria University of Manchester, M.B., Ch.B. (1896), D.P.H. (1907) Entered Army 1898; S. African War 1899-1902, Despatches, promoted Captain. Served in Egypt, W. Africa, India. Great War 1914-1919, A.D.M.S. of Division and D.D.M.S. of an army corps, D.D.M.S. Constantinople, Straits and Black Sea, 1919, Despatches six times C.M.G., Brevet of Colonel, C.B., D.D.M.S., Egypt, 1922-25, Major-General 1925, D.D.M.S., Eastern Command, 1925-1929, D.M.S. India from 1929. *Address*: Army Headquarters, India.

**NIHAISINGH, REV. CANON SOLOWAN, B.A.** Evangelistic Missionary, Chawbin Rajput of Mainpuri and Jagadpur by birth. *b.* 15 Feb. 1852, *m.* 1870 *d.* of Subahdar Sundar Singh, a Tilok Chandi Bais of Barswara, three *s.* three *d.* *Educ.*: Govt. H. S., Lucknupur; Canning Coll., Lucknow; ordained, 1891; Hon. Canon in All Saints' Cathedral, Allahabad, 1906. *Publications*: An English Grammar for the use of the middle classes in Oudh; Translation into English of the Urdu Entrance Course Majnun Saknun, 1873-75; Khulasat-ul-Isaiah (in two parts); Risala-e-Saf Gori Plain Speaking; Verses on Temperance in Urdu; Munajat Ashi; Verses on the Coronation of King Edward VII and George V in Urdu. *Address*: 1, Badshahmandi, Allahabad.

**NIYOGI, MACHIRAJA BHOWNISHANKER, M.A., LL.M.** Additional Judicial Commissioner, Nagpur and Vice-Chancellor, Nagpur University. *b.* 30th August 1886. *m.* Dr. Indrabai Niyogi, M.B.B.S. (Bom.) *Educ.* at Nagpur. Practice at the Bar since 1910; President, Municipal Committee, Nagpur, 1925-1928; Member, University Court, Nagpur, 1924-27, President, Univ. Union, 1928-29, Chairman, Local Board of Directors, Bharat Insurance Co. 1928-1933, Social and Political Reforms activities. *Address*: Craddock Town, Nagpur, C.P.

**JAD, CHARLES HUMPHREY CAEDEN, B.A.** (Oxon.), Barrister, High Court, Bombay. *b.* 25 Jan. 1880. *m.* Muriel Dorothy Orr-Ewing, 1917. *Educ.*: Cheltenham, C. C. C.

Oxon, Scholar 1st Class Lit Hum 1st Class History Called to Bar, 1901, practised Chancery Bar, 1904-1914, served in army mainly in India, Dec. 1914-Sept. 1919; Advocate, High Court, Lahore, 1919-1933; Administrator-General and Official Trustee Punjab 1923-1933, Govt. Advocate, Punjab, 1926-1933, Advocate Original Side, High Court, Bombay, 1933. *Address*: Royal Bombay Yacht Club, Bombay.

**NORBURY, H. CARTER, J.P., M.Inst.T.** F.R.A., Chief Accounts Officer, G.I. P. Railway, Bombay. *b.* 18 Oct. 1883. *m.* Miss Rickwood. *Educ.* at Leeds, Great Northern Railway (England) Great Indian Peninsula Railway, and Indian Railway Accounts Service. *Address*: Victoria Terminus, Bombay.

**NORMAND, CHARLES, WILLIAM BLYTH, M.A., D.Sc.** Director-General of Observatories. *b.* 10th September 1889. *m.* Alison McLennan. *Educ.*: Royal High School and Edinburgh University. Carnegie Scholar and Fellow, 1911-1913. Meteorologist, Simla, from 1913-1915 and 1919-1927, I.A.R.O., with Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force, 1916-19; mentioned in despatches, 1917, Director-General of Observatories, 1927. *Publications*: Articles in Chemical and Meteorological Journals. *Address*: Meteorological Office, Poona.

**NORRIS, ROLAND VICTOR, D.Sc. (London), M.Sc. (Manchester), F.I.C.** Director, Tea Research Institute of Ceylon. *b.* 24 October 1887. *Educ.* Ripon Grammar School and Univ. of Manchester. Schunck Research Assistant, Univ. of Manchester, 1909; Research Scholar, Inst. of Preventive Medicine, 1910-11; Beit Memorial Fellow, 1911-13, Physiological Chemist, Imperial Bacteriological Laboratory, Muktesar, U.P., 1914; war service, Captain I.A.R.O. attached 103rd Mahratta Light Infantry, 1915-18, Indian Agricultural Service, Agricultural Chemist to Govt. of Madras, 1918-24; Prof. of Biochemistry, Indian Institute of Science, July 1924-1929. *Publications*: Numerous scientific papers in various technical journals. *Address*: Tea Research Institute of Ceylon, St. Colombo, Talawakelle, Ceylon.

**NOYCE, FRANK, SIR, K.C.S.I. (1934), C.I.E. (1929), I.C.S. (1924), C.P.E. (1919)** Member of the Viceroy's Council (Industries & Labour) 1911. *b.* 4 June 1878. *Educ.* Salisbury Sch. and St. Catharine's Coll., Cambridge. *m.* End, *d.* of W. M. Kirkus of Liverpool. Entered I.C.S., 1902. Served in Madras, Under-Sec. to Govt. of India, Revenue and Agricultural Dept., 1912-14; Secretary, Indian Cotton Committee, 1917-18; Controller of Cotton Cloth, 1918-29, Vice-President and subsequently President, Indian Sugar Committee, 1919-20; Member, Burma Land Revenue Committee, 1920-21; Indian Trade Commissioner in London, 1922-23; Secy. to the Govt. of Madras, Development Department, 1923-24; President, Indian Coal Committee, 1924-25. President, Indian Tariff Board (Cotton Textile Industry Enquiry), 1926. Attached Officer and Asst. Commis-

sloner, Royal Commission on Agriculture in India, 1927; Secretary to the Government of India, Department of Education, Health and Lands, 1929. Honorary LL.D., Aligarh Muslim University. *Publications*: England, India and Afghanistan (1902). *Address*: 4, King Edward Road, New Delhi; Inverarm, Simla.

**OATEN, EDWARD FARLEY, M.L.C., M.A., LL.B.**, Director of Public Instruction, Bengal. *b.* 24 Feb. 1884. *m.* Dorothy Alleen Fegan, 2nd *d.* of late E. G. Ellis. *Educ.*: Skinner's School, Tunbridge Wells, Tunbridge School; Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge (Scholar). On staff Llandovery Coll., 1908-9; I.E.S. as Prof. of History, Presidency Coll., Calcutta, 1900-16; Trooper, Calcutta Light Horse to 1916; thence to 1919 in I.A.M.C. attached 11th K.M.O. Lancers in N. W. Frontier and in the Punjab, including Waziristan campaign, 1917; Lt., 1917; Ag. Captain, 1919; Offg. Asst. Director for Mahomedan Education, Bengal, 1919; Offg. Inspector of European Schools, Bengal, 1920; Offg. Principal, Hughll College, 1921; Asst. Director of Public Instruction, Bengal, 1921; Director of Public Instruction, Bengal, 1924; Nominated member, Bengal Legislative Council, 1924, to present day; Fellow, Calcutta University; Major, A. F. India 1927 in command of 2nd (Calcutta) Bu. University Training Corps. *Publications*: "A sketch of Anglo-Indian Literature"; "European Travellers in India"; "Glimpses of India's History", contributed to "Cambridge History of English Literature." *Address*: United Service Club, Calcutta.

**OGLIVIE, THE HON. LIEUT.-COLONEL GEORGE DRUMMOND, C.S.I. (1932), C.I.E. (1925)**; Agent to the Governor-General in Rajputana. *b.* 18 Feb. 1882. *m.* Lorna Rome, *d.* of the late T. Rome, Esq., J.P. of Charlton House, Charlton Kings, Gloucestershire. *Educ.*: Cheltenham College; R.M.C., Sandhurst. Entered Indian Army, 1900; appointed Indian Political Department, 1905; Asst. Secretary, Govt. of India, Army Department, 1915; Major, 1915; Lieut.-Col. 1926; Dy. Secretary, Govt. of India, Foreign and Political Department, 1919; Offg. Political Secretary, Govt. of India, 1923; President, Council of State, Jaipur, 1925; Resident in Mewar, Rajputana, 1925-27; Secretary, Indian States Committee, 1927-29; Resident in Kashmir, 1929-1931; Agent to the Governor-General in Central India, 1931-1932-1933; Agent to the Governor-General in Rajputana and Chief Commissioner, Ajmer-Merwara. *Address*: Mount Abu, Rajputana.

**OLIVER, ARTHUR, COLONEL, C. B. (1919)**; C.M.G. (1916); F.R.C.V.S., Expert Adviser in Animal Husbandry, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research Department *b.* 4 August 1875 *m.* Marjorie, *d.* of Wm Beart of Johannesburg. *Educ.* Godolphin School, London, and E. Vety College, London. Joined Army Veterinary Department, 1899; served S. African War, 1901-2 (Queen's Medal 5 clasps); Egyptian Army, 1906; P. V. O. Egypt Army and Sudan Civil Veterinary Service, 1907; Asst. Director-General, Army Veterinary Service, War Office, 1908; Great War, 1914-18 (despatches 3 times Bt. Lieut. Col.); D.D.V.S.,

Br. Remount Comm. Canada and U. S. A., 1917, A.D.V.S., Egypt Command, 1922-27; Colonel, 1928, A.D.V.S. S. Command, 1928; D.D.V.S. N. Colonel India, 1929-30; Expert Adviser, I.C.A.R. Department, Govt. of India, 1930. *Publications*: Various technical articles in professional press and in standard veterinary works. *Address*: 9, Hastings Road, New Delhi.

**ORTON, MAJOR-GENERAL SIR ERNEST FREDERICK, K.C.I.E. (1935), P.S.C. (1907); C.B. (1926)**; Deputy Quarter-Master-General Army Headquarters, India. *b.* 27 April 1874. *m.* Alice Frances Mickelburgh, 1904. Two *s.* *Educ.*: Derby and R.M.C. Sandhurst. Joined Royal Dublin Fusiliers, 1894; transferred Indian Army 1897 (37th Lancers, Baluch Horse), Col. 15th Lancers; China (Relief of Pekin) 1900-10; despatches; Mekran (capture Nodiz Fort) 1902; Despatches, Great War 1915-19; Despatches (Brev. Lieut.-Col. and Colonel). *Address*: Army Headquarters, Delhi and Simla.

**PADSHAH, THE HON. SAYIED MAHMUD SAHIB BAHADUR, B.A. Member, Council of State; Member of the Roads Committee, Council of State. Advocate. b. 1887. m. d. of the late Sowcar Syed Mir Hussain Sahib Bahadur, a Mahomedan millionaire of Chittoor. Educ.: Presidency College, Madras. Joined the Bar in 1916; became Member of the Reformed Madras Legislative Council, 1921; agitated in the Council for the separation of the Judicial and Executive functions, the Temperance Movement, encouragement of cottage industries, etc. First joined the Council of State in 1924 and got re-elected to it in 1925; became a Fellow of the Andhra University and President of Madras Presidency Muslim League in 1926. Presided over All-India Press Employees Conference held in Calcutta in 1927. Thrice nominated Panel Chairman of the Council of State, presided over several Provincial Muslim Conferences. Again re-elected to the Council of State, 1930; nominated delegate to the Second Round Table Conference, 1931, to represent Muslims of Madras Presidency. Nominated as a delegate to the Railway Board and Reserve Bank Conferences, London, in 1933; leader of the independent party in the Council of State. *Address*: Madras.**

**PAGE, THE HON. SIR ARTHUR, K.C. (1922)**, Chief Justice, Burma High Court. *b.* 1876; *o. surr. s.* of late Nathaniel Page, J.P., Carshalton, Surrey. *m.* Margaret, *d.* of E. Symes Thomson, M.D., F.R.C.P. *Educ.*: Harrow; Magdalen Coll., Oxford. Classical Honours Moderations, 1897; Literae Humaniores, 1899; B.A., 1899. Bar-at-Law, 1901; Conservative Candidate, Derby Borough, Jan. 1910; served European War in France and Flanders, A.B., R.N.V.R., 1915; 2nd Lieut., Royal Marine Artillery, Captain, 1917. Puisne Judge, Calcutta, 1923. *Publications*: Licensing Bill, is it just? 1903; Shops Act (joint author), 1911; Legal Problems of the Empire in Oxford Survey of the British Empire, 1914; Imperialism and Democracy, 1913; War and Alien Enemies 1914; various articles on



Political and Social subjects; Harrow School cricket and football elevens and fives player. *Address*: High Court, Rangoon.

**PAI, K. RAMA, M.A. (Hons.)**, Controller of Patents and Designs. *b.* Jan. 15, 1893. *m.* 1913 Sita Bai. *Educ.*: T. D. High School, Cochin; Maharaja's Coll., Ernakulam; and Presidency Coll., Madras. Professor of Chemistry, S. P. G. College, Trichinopoly, 1916-18; Prof. of Chemistry, Maharaja's Coll., Vizianagram, 1918-19; Asst. Metallurgical Inspector, Jamshedpur, 1919-20; Examiner of Patents, Calcutta, 1921-24, on deputation to H. M.'s Patent Office, London, 1923; Controller of Patents and Designs, 1924. *Address*: 1, Council House Street, Calcutta.

**PAKENHAM-WALSH, ERNST, B.A. (Dublin)**: The Hon. Mr. Justice, Puisne Judge, High Court, Madras. *b.* 19th June 1875. *m.* (1) L. E. F. Ashe, (2) M. L. M. Strachan (nee Boyd). *Educ.* Birkenhead School and Trinity College, Dublin. Passed I.C.S. 1898 and came to India 1899. Served in various districts of Madras Presidency on the Executive and Judicial side. Appointed District Judge 1919, Special Judge, Malabar Tribunal 1922-23, acted on High Court, 1928, 1929, 1930 and 1931, and appointed Judge, High Court, 1932. *Address*: 82, Mount Road, Madras.

**PAKENHAM-WALSH, RT. REV. HERBERT, D.D. (Dub.)**, Principal, Bishop's College, Calcutta. *b.* Dublin, 22 March 1871; 3rd son of late Rt. Rev. William Pakenham-Walsh, Bishop of Ossory, and Clara Jane Ridley. *m.* 1916, Clara Ridley, *y. d.* of Rev. Canon F. C. Hayes. *Educ.*: Chard Grammar School; Birkenhead School; Trinity College, Dublin. Deacon, 1896; worked as a member of the Dublin University Brotherhood, Chhota Nagpore, India, 1896-1903; Priest, 1902. Principal, S. P. G. College, Trichinopoly, 1904-07; Head of the S. P. G. Brotherhood, Trichinopoly; Warden, Bishop Cotton School, Bangalore, 1907-14; Bishop of Assam, 1915-23. *Publications*: St. Francis of Assisi and other poems; Nisbet, Altar and Table (S.P.C.K.). Evolution and Christianity (C.L.S.); Commentary on St. John's Ep. (S.P.C.K.); Daily Services for Schools and Colleges (Longman's) and Divine Healing (S.P.C.K.) Antiphonal Psalter. *Address*: Bishop's College, 224, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta.

**PALTANA, THAKORE SAHEB OF, SHRI BAHADURSINGHI MANSINGHI (Gohel Rajput), K.C.I.E.** With a permanent dynastic salute of 9 guns. *b.* 3 April 1900. Invested with full powers 27th Nov. 1919. A member of the Chamber of Princes in his own right and of the Rajkot Rajkumar College Council. *Address*: Paltana.

**PANANDIKAR, SATYASHRAYA GOPAL, M.A. (Bombay)**, 1916; Ph.D. (Econ. London), 1921; D.Sc. (Econ., London), 1926. Professor of History and Political Economy, Elphinstone College, Bombay. Secretary, Board of Film Censors, Bombay. *b.* 18 July 1894. *m.* to Indira,

*d.* of S. A. Sabnis, Esq., Solicitor, High Court, Bombay. *Educ.*: Elphinstone College, Bombay and School of Economics, Univ. of London. Some time Professor of Political Economy: University of Dacca (1921-23). *Publications*: Economic Consequences of the War for India, Wealth and Welfare of the Bengal Delta Banking in India and Industrial Labour in India. *Address*: Elphinstone College, Fort. Bombay.

**PANCKRIDGE, HUGH RAHRE, B.A.**, Barrister, Judge, High Court, Calcutta (April 1930). *b.* Oct. 2, 1885. *Educ.*: Winchester College and Oril. College, Oxford. Called to Bar Inner Temple, 1909; Advocate, Calcutta High Court, 1910, Standing Counsel, Bengal, 1926; Officiating Judge, 1929; Additional Judge, 1929. Indian Army Reserve of Officers, 1914: Capt. 1918; mentioned in despatches by Field-Marshal Lord Allenby; served in France and Palestine. *Address*: Bengal Club, Calcutta; and Oriental Club, Hanover Square, London.

**PANDATAI, THE HON'BLE MR. JUSTICE K. KRISHNAN, B.A., B.L., Bar-at-Law, LL.D. (Lond.)**, 1914; Judge, High Court, Madras. *b.* April 1874. *m.* J. Narayani Amma. *Educ.*: Mavelkara, Trivandrum and Madras. Practised law in the State of Travancore from 1896 to 1911. Proceeded to England and was called to the Bar in 1912. Judge, High Court, Travancore, 1913-14; awarded LL.D. by London University for thesis on Malabar Law. Practised at Madras, 1914-19, appointed Judge, Small Cause Court, 1919; Chief Presidency Magistrate, 1924; Judge, High Court, 1928. *Publications*: Editor of Series of Science Primers in Malayalam; author of Primer on Chemistry; author of "Succession and Partition in Malabar Law." *Address*: Lanark Hall, Rundall's Road, Vepery, Madras.

**PARANJPE, GOPAL RAMCHANDRA, M.Sc., A.I.I.Sc., I.E.S., J.P.** Professor of Physics, Royal Institute of Science, Bombay. *b.* 30 January 1891. *m.* Mrs. Malini Paranjpe. *Educ.*: Poona, Heidelberg and Berlin. Bombay University Research Scholar at Bangalore for three years; then for some time Assistant in the Physical Chemistry Department of the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore; since 1920 Professor of Physics in the Indian Educational Service at the Royal Institute of Science, Bombay. Fellow of University of Bombay. *Publications*: Various papers in the journals of the Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore, The Indian Journal of Physics, Calcutta, and other Scientific journals. Joint Editor of the popular Scientific monthly in Marathi "Srishti Dnyan." *Address*: Royal Institute of Science, Mayo Road, Bombay. "Sadhana," Dadar, Matunga (South), Bombay 14.

**PARANJPYE, RAGHUNATH PURUSHOTTAM, DR., M.A. (Cantab.), B.Sc. (Bombay), D.Sc. (Calcutta)**, *b.* Murdi, 16 Feb. 1876. *Educ.*: Maratha H. S., Bombay; Fergusson Coll.

St. John's Coll., Cambridge (Fell.); Paris. Poona; and Göttingen; First in all Univ. exams. in India; went to England as Govt. of India scholar; bracketed Senior Wrangler at Cambridge, 1899; Prince, and Prof. of Math., Fergusson Coll., Poona, 1902-24, Hon. Associate of the Rationalist Press Association; has taken prominent part in all social, political and educational movements in Bombay Pres. Vice-Chancellor of Indian Women's Univ., 1916-20; Bombay Leg. Council, 1913; represented the University of Bombay, 1916-23, 1926. Awarded the Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal in 1916. Minister, Bombay Government, 1921-23, 1927. Member, Bombay Inquiry Committee, 1921; Auxiliary and Territorial Forces Committee, 1921; Indian Taxation Inquiry Committee, 1924-27. Elected to Bombay Council to represent Univ. in 1926; appointed Minister, 1927; Member India Council, 1927-32; Vice-Chancellor, Lucknow University, since September 1932. *Publications*: *Short Lives of Gokhale and Karve. The Crisis of the Indian Problem.* *Address*: Vice-Chancellor's Lodge, Lucknow.

**PARSONS, SIR (ALFRED) ALAN (LETHBRIDGE), Kt.** (1832); B.A. (Oxon.); C.I.E. (1925); Indian Civil Service, Secretary, Finance Department of the Government of India (1932). *b* 22nd October 1832 *m.* Katharine Parsons. *Educ.* Bradfield College and Univ. College, Oxford. Indian Civil Service, Punjab, 1867; Under Secretary to Punjab Government, 1912; and to Government of India, Finance Department, 1916. Additional Financial Adviser, Military Finance, 1920; Deputy Controller of the Currency, Bombay, 1922. Secretary to Government of India, Industries Department, 1924. Financial Commissioner of Railways, 1926-1931. Temporary Member, Governor-General's Executive Council, 1932.

**PARTAB BHADUR SING, RAJA, TALUQDAR OF KILA PARTABGARH, C.I.E.** Hon. Magistrate; Hon. Mem. of U. P. Leg. Council. *b* 1866. *Address*: Kila Partabgarh, Oudh.

**PARTABGARH, H. H. RAM SINGH BHADUR, MAHARAJAT OF b. 1908 s. 1929 m. eldest d. of Rao Raja Sir Madho Singhji, K.C.I.E.** of Sikar in Jaipur, 1924 (died); second *d.* of Maharaja Sahib of Dumraon in Behar in 1932. *Educ.* Mayo College, Ajmer, and passed his Diploma Examination from that College in 1927. State has an area of 886 sq miles and population of 67,114; salute of 15 guns. *Address*. Partabgarh, Rajputana.

**PASCOE, SIR EDWIN HALL, Kt.** (1928), M.A., Sc.D. (Cambr.), D. Sc. (London), F.G.S., F.A.S.B., Director, Geological Survey of India, 1921-1932. *b* 17 Feb. 1878. *m.* Maud, *d.* of James MacLean of Beaulieu, Inverness. *Educ.* St. John's College, Cambridge (Foundation Scholar). Joined Geological Survey, 1905; Kangra Earthquake Investigation, 1905; Survey of Burma Oilfields, 1905-09; accompanied Makwarl Punitive Expedition, Naga Hills, 1910; deputed Persian Gulf, Arabian Coast and W. Persia, 1913; Slade Oilfields Commission in Persia, and Persian

Gulf, 1913-14; Punjab and N. W. Frontier, 1911-15; Commsn. as Lt. in I.A.B.O., 1915-1917; on Active Service, Mesopotamia, 1916-17; promoted to Superintendent, Geological Survey of India, 1917; on Deputation to Mesopotamia, 1918-19. Editor, Memoirs and Records of the Geological Survey of India, 1920-1930. Mining and Geological Institute of India, President in 1924. Treasurer and Editor of Transactions, 1920-1930; President of the Governing Body, Indian School of Mining and Geology, 1921-32; Trustee, Indian Museum, Calcutta, 1921-1932; Imperial Economic Conference London, 1930. Member, Geological Survey Board, London, 1934. *Publications*. The Oilfields of Burma, The Petroleum Occurrences of Assam and Bengal; Petroleum in the Punjab and N. W. Frontier Province; Geological Notes on Mesopotamia, with special reference to occurrences of Petroleum; and several shorter papers in the Records, Geological Survey of India and elsewhere. *Address*: Geological Survey of India, 27, Chowringhee, Calcutta.

**PATEL, VALLABHBHAI JHAVERBHAI, BAR-AT-LAW.** Born of a Patidar family at Karamsad near Nadiad; Matriculated from the Nadiad high school, passed District Pleader's examination and began practice on the criminal side at Godhra, went to England and was called to the Bar at Middle Temple. On return from England started practising in Ahmedabad. Entered public life in 1916 as an associate of Mr. M. K. Gandhi who had established his Satyagraha Ashram at Ahmedabad. Came into prominence as a Satyagraha leader first at Kara and then in the Nagpur national flag agitation and elsewhere, and in the Bardoli no-tax campaign. On suspension of non-co-operation movement and incarceration of Mr. Gandhi, joined Ahmedabad Municipality for the first time and became its President, 1927-28. *Address* Bhadra, Ahmedabad.

**PATKAR, SITARAM SUNDERRAO, B.A., J.L.B., b. 16 May 1873. m.** Mrs. Shantabai Patkar. *Educ.* Elphinstone High School and Elphinstone College. Began practising as a Pleader, High Court, Appellate Side in 1897; Was appointed Government Pleader in 1913 and continued as such till July 1923. Selected in November 1923 Member of the India Bar Committee appointed by Lord Reading, which made its report in Feb. 1924 and resulted in the enactment of the Indian Bar Councils Act of 1926. Appointed Additional Judge, Bombay High Court, in July 1926 and confirmed as permanent Judge, Nov. 1926; appointed to act as officiating Chief Justice in June 1931. retired in 1933, elected Vice-Chancellor of the Indian Women's University in July 1931. Elected Chancellor of the Indian Women's University, July 1932. *Address*: Hughes Road, Chowpatty, Bombay.

**PATRO, RAO BHADUR ANNEPU SIR PARASURAMADASS, Kt.** (1924); K.C.I.E. (1935). High Court Vakil, Ganjam; landholder Member of the Madras Legislative Council

connected with the working of Local Self-Government institutions in rural areas for over a quarter of a century. Minister of Education, Public Works and Excise, 1921-27. President, All-Parties Conference, Delhi, 1930. President South India Liberal Conference, 1927. President and Leader of All-Indian Committee of Justice Party (Non-Brahmin). Delegate to Round Table Conference, 1930 and 1931 and 1932. also Delegate to England to co-operate with the Joint Parliamentary Committee on Indian Reforms 1933. Delegate to the League of Nations, Geneva, 1931. *Publications*—Rural Economics, A Study of Rural Conditions in the Madras Presidency; Studies in Local Self-Government. *Address*—Cosmopolitan Club, Madras.

**PATTANI, SIR PRABHUSANKAR DALPATRAM,** K C I E., President of Council, Bhavnagar State, 1930. Devan, Bhavnagar State 1902-12. Member of Exec. Council of Government of Bombay, 1912-1913, of the Bombay Legislative Council, 1916, of the Imperial Legislative Council, 1917, of the Council of India, 1917-19. President, Council of Administration 1919-1930. *b* 1862 *Educ* Morvi, Rajkote, Bombay. *Address*—Anantwadi, Bhavnagar.

**PATTERSON, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE DAVID CLARK,** B A (Cantab.), Judge, High Court Calcutta *b* May 5, 1879 *m* Margaret Mather Atkinson. *Educ* Oundle and Cambridge. Various Executive and Judicial posts in Bengal. *Address*—High Court, Calcutta.

**PAVRY, DASTURJI SAHEB CURSETJI ERACHJI,** First High Priest of the Fashi Sect (Reform Section) of the Parsis in Bombay, elected, 1920, Order of Merit from the Shah of Persia 1929, elected Honorary Member of the Hungarian Oriental Society, 1930, received Congratulatory Addresses from six of the world's foremost scientific and learned societies, including the Société d'Ethnographie de Paris, 1931-33, presented on 9 April 1931 with a Commemorative Volume, comprising essays and researches on Oriental languages, literature, history, philosophy and art by seventy eminent scholars from seventeen different countries, and published in England by the Oxford University Press, *b* 9 April 1859, sons, three, daughters, three. *Education*—Public and private schools, Navsari. Ordained into Zoroastrian priesthood, 1871, first Principal of the Zend-Eddavi Madressa (Zoroastrian Theological Seminary) at Navsari, appointed, 1889, High Priest of the Parsis at Lomahla, elected, 1912. Founder and trustee of the Bazm-e Jashan-e Ruz-i Homazd (Society for the Propagation of Zoroastrian Knowledge), also trustee of the Mallan Anjuman Beh-tarai of the Zoroastrian Community. *Publications*—Rikhi Zarthoshti (a Zoroastrian Catechism), Bombay, 1901, second edition 1931; Tarikate Zarthoshti (Zoroastrian Ceremonials), Bombay, 1902, Second edition 1932; Vaaz-e Khurshed (Lectures and Sermons on Zoroastrian Subjects), Bombay, 1904; Res-illik-e Khurshed (Essays and Addresses on Zoroastrian Subjects) Parts 2, 3, Bombay, 1917, 1931; Zarthoshti Sadiqiyā Abhyās (Zoroastrian Studies), Parts 1, 2,

Bombay, 1922, 1928; Iranian Studies, Bombay, 1927, many articles on Zoroastrian subjects in Gujarati newspapers and journals. *Address*—Sunama House, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**PAVRY, FAREEDUN DASTUR CURSETJI,** Chief Engineer, North Western Railway (retired). Created C I E, 1930. Elder-son of Dasturji Saheb Cursetji Erachji Pavry. *Education*—Elphinstone College and the Royal Indian Engineering College at Cooper's Hill, Associate and Fellow of Cooper's Hill. Appointed Assistant Engineer, North Western Railway, 1900, Executive Engineer, 1908, Superintending Engineer, 1921. *Address*—Office of the Chief Engineer, North Western Railway, Lahore.

**PAVRY, JAL DASTUR C. M. A., Ph D.,** Orientalist and Author, *b* 27 November 1899. *Educ.*—Elphinstone College, 1916-18; St. Xavier's College 1918-20, B A, with Honours, Bombay University, 1920, Fellow of St. Xavier's College and of Mulla Feroz Madressa, 1920-21; M A and Ph D. with Distinction of Columbia University, 1922 and 1925, respectively; Fellow of Columbia University, 1924-25; Travelled extensively in Europe and America, 1925-26. Appointed University Examiner in Avesta and Pahlavi on return to India in 1926. Went to England in 1927 on a scholarly and religious mission. Delivered numerous public lectures at various centres of learning in England and in fourteen other countries on the Continent, 1927-30. Upon the establishment in London of the Zoroastrian House with the Hall of Prayer, and the completion of the scholarly work in England, returned to India in 1930. Delivered a number of public lectures in Bombay and various other centres of learning in Northern India in 1931. Visited Europe again in 1932 for the completion of a literary project. Received in audience by Signor Mussolini in Rome, May 1931. Returned to Bombay from London overland in October 1931, after visiting Russia, Persia and Afghanistan. Received in audience by the Shah of Persia in Teheran (August 1931), and by the King of Afghanistan in Kabul (September 1931). Chairman of the Religion Section, Inter-Collegiate Club (International House), New York (1921-25). Hon. Treasurer, Hindustan Association of America (a nation-wide organization), New York (1921-25). Editor of the "Hindustan Student", New York (1921-25). Member of Council of the Foreign Universities Information Bureau, University of Bombay (1926-29), of the Mulla Feroz Madressa (since 1926), of the World Conference for International Peace through Religion (since 1928), of the Society for Promoting the Study of Religions (London since 1930), of Columbia University Club of London (since 1930), and of Cama Oriental Institute since 1931. Member of the Book Committee, Parsi Punchayet since 1931. Member of the International Committee of the All-Inclusive Spiritual Centre at Geneva (since 1928), of the Association des Messagers, Paris since 1931, and of the Institute for Hyperphysical research (New York since 1933). Delegate to the World Conference for Interna.

tional Peace through Religion (Geneva, 1928), to the Seventeenth International Congress of Orientalists (Oxford, 1928), to the Fifth International Congress for the History of Religion (Lond., 1929), and to the First Historical Congress (Bombay, 1931), President of Columbia University Club of Bombay since 1931. Member of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain, of the American Oriental Society, and various other learned Societies. *Publications* The Zoroastrian Doctrine of a Future Life (New York, 1926); The Teaching of Zarathushtra (Bombay, 1926); Yasht Vadardegan, or the Zoroastrian Sacraments and Ordinances (Bombay, 1927), edited the volume of "Oriental Studies in honour of Cursaji Erachji Pavy," being the work of seventy eminent scholars from seventeen different countries (London 1934), The Life and Teachings of Zoroaster (London, 1934), Spiritual Unity of Mankind (Paris, 1934), Parsee Religion and World Peace (New York 1934), and numerous articles on Oriental subjects and World Peace in popular and Scientific Journals. *Address* Sunama Houses, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**PAVRY, MERWANJI ERACHJI, J.P.** (Bombay); L.R.C.P. (London), L.M. & S. (Bombay); L.M. (Dublin), Captain (I.M.S.) of the Parsi Pioneer Battalion, Hon. Presidency Magte.; medical practitioner, Bombay. *b.* 15 October 1866. *m.* 1876 *Educ.* Sir C. Jehangir Navsari Zarthosti Madressa High School; Grant Medical College of Bombay; Rotunda Hospital of Dublin, and London Hospital. *Cricket Career* The first Parsi cricketer to play for the Middlesex County XI in 1895. Was one of the members of the Second Parsi Team that toured England in 1888 and was the principal bowler. Played for twenty-nine years for the representative Parsi Team of Bombay, celebrating the Jubilee in 1910, and captained the Parsi team for twenty-four years 1889-1913. Divisional Surgeon and Examiner, St. John's Ambulance Division Has been the Chairman of the Parsi Selection Committee since 1915. President of the Baromet Cricket Club and the John Bright Cricket Club of Bombay since 1882 and 1884. *Public Life* Chairman of the Executive Committee and Vice-President of the Zoroastrian Physical Culture and Health League and the Sir Dinshaw M. Petit Gymnasium in Bombay; Hon. Treasurer of the Advisory Committee of the Parsi Pioneer Battalion; Hon. Treasurer of *Jame Centenary Fund*; Member of the Managing Committee of the Parsi Co-operative Housing Society; President of M.O.C. of 51st Bombay Scout Troop; Vice-President of the Bombay Scout Association and Chairman of the Scout Committee; Joint Hon. Secretary of the Bombay Olympic Associations Superintendent of the Plague Camp at Santa Cruz in 1897; A Trustee of Dr. Ghal Trust Fund for Technical Education and of the Navsari High School; A Trustee of the Petit Gymnasium, Lite Member of Mazdayasni Mandal, Bulsara Class, Y.M. P.A., and Khorshed Mandal; Chairman of Parsi Scout Federation and Parsi Purity League and Zoroastrian Band Executive Committees, President of the "Zoroastrian Orchestra"; Joint Hon. Secy., "Parsi

Bekari Fund." *Publications* : Parsi Cricket; Physical Culture; The Team Spirit in Cricket; Radio Talks on Boxing among the Parsis, "Scouting", "Health" and "100 First-Aid Dont's". *Clubs* : Parsi Gymkhana, Willingdon Sports Club and Ripon Club. *Address* : Colaba Castle, Colaba, Bombay.

**PAVRY, MISS BAPSY, M.A.** Author and Litterateur. *b.* 25 December 1906. *Educ.* : Queen Mary High School and St. Xavier's College, Bombay; M.A. with Distinction, Columbia University, New York Visited England every year, since 1924. Travelled extensively in America, 1925 Presented at Their Majesties' Court in 1928. Travelled extensively in Europe, 1926, 1928 and 1934. Delegate to the Geneva Conference for Peace through Religion, 1928. Visited Rome, and was received in audience by Signor Mussolini, May 1934. Made the overland journey from London to Bombay to visit Russia, Persia and Afghanistan Received in audience by the Shah of Persia in Teheran, August 1934, and by the King of Afghanistan in Kabul, September 1934. Member of Committee of various Charity Bails, held in London in 1928-34 in the presence of members of the Royal Family, in aid of the League of Mercy, St. George's Hospital, Mount Vernon Cancer Hospital, Lord Mayor and Viceroy's Indian Earthquake Fund, Royal Northern Hospital, Dockland settlement, University College Hospital, Victoria Hospital for Children, Princess Beatrice Hospital, Plawston Maternity Hospital, National Society of Day Nurseries, and Institute of Medical Psychology. Member of the Primrose League of Great Britain, British League of Mercy, British Federation of University Women, British Indian Union, International Theatre Society of London, also of the Bombay Work Guild, and of several other Associations and Societies. *Publications* : The Heroines of Ancient Persia, Stories Retold from the Shahnama of Firdasui (Cambridge, 1930); and many articles on Iranian subjects in popular and scientific journals. *Address* : Sunama House, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**PERIER, MOST REV. FERDINAND, S.J.**, Catholic Archbishop of Calcutta, since 1924. *b.* Antwerp, 22 Sept. 1875. Joined Society of Jesus, 1897, nominated Superior of Jesuit Mission in Bengal, 1913. Consecrated Co-adjutor Bishop, Dec. 1921. Grand Cross, Order of the Crown; Knight Commander, Order of Leopold. *Address* : 32, Park Street, Calcutta.

**PETIGARA, KHAN BAHADUR KAVASJI JAMESDJI, C.I.E.**, *b.* 24 Nov. 1877. *m.* Avanbai, *d.* of Mr. Jehangirshaw Ardeshir Tale-yarkhan. *Educ.* : Surat and Bombay. Started career as Sub-Inspector of Police in Bombay City C.I.D. and gradually went through all grades of the City C.I.D. Was promoted to Indian Police Service in 1928, and has since been Deputy Commissioner of Police in charge Special Branch of the Bombay C.I.D. Received medal of the Royal Victorian Order from H. L. M. the King-Emperor, 1912; created Khan Saheb, 1912;

Khan Bahadur, 1916, Kaisar-i-Hind Medal, First Class, 1923, appointed Justice of the Peace 1924, appointed Companion of the Imperial Service Order, 1926; appointed Officer of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, 1931, C.I.E., 1933. *Address*: 2, Winter Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

PETIT, JEHANGIR BOMANJEK, Merchant and millowner. *b.* 21 Aug. 1879. *m.* Miss Jaljee Sraabjee Patuck, M.B.E. Kaisar-i-Hind Silver metallist. *Educ.*: Fort High and St. Xavier's Institutions J.P., merchant and mill-agent; Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation, and The Bombay Improvement Trust Board, 1901-1931; Bombay Development Board and the Victoria Jubilee Technical Institute, Member of the Committee of the Bombay Millowners' Association (President, 1915-16 & 1928-29); Indian Merchants' Chamber (President, 1919-20) and Indian Industrial Conference (President, 1918); Vice-President, Bombay Presidency Assocn.; Fellow of the University of Bombay; Trustee of Parsee Panchayat, Founder and Managing Director of *The Indian Daily Mail* (1923-1931), Founder and President of the B.D. Petit Parsi General Hospital, Indian Economic Society, Bombay Progressive Association, and New High School for Girls (Bombay). Founder of the Imperial Indian Citizenship Association and the Victoria Memorial School for the Blind. Delegate of the Parsi Chief Matrimonial Court (1902-1922); Member of Bombay Legislative Council (1921-1923 and 1927-34), Excess Committee (1921-34), Indigenous Industries Committee (1915-1917); Industrial Disputes Committee (1921), the University Reforms Committee (1924), and the Bombay Provincial Franchise Committee, 1931. *Address*: Mount Petit, Polder Road, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

PETMAN, CHARLES EARLE BEVAN, C.I.E. *b.* 9 September 1866. *m.* 1926, Amy, widow of John William Hensley, deceased, late Director of Indian Govt. Telegraphs and *d.* of Rev. Edwin Pope deceased, formerly Vicar of Paddock Wood, Kent and Rector of Latchingdon, Essex. *Educ.*: Privately and at Trinity College, Cambridge; Advocate, Calcutta H. Court, 1892, and of Chief Court, Punjab, 1892; Government Advocate, Punjab, 1909; Judge of the High Court, Lahore, from April to Aug. 1920 and from Oct. 1920 to Feb. 1921. Founder and First Master of the Lahore Hunt, 1903. *Publications*: "Report on Frauds and Bribery in the Commissariat Department"; "P. W. D. Contract Manual" (Revised Edition). *Address*: Lahore.

PETRIE, SIR DAVID, C.I.E., C.V.O., C.B.E., Chairman, Public Service Commission, India, since August 1932. *b.* 1879. *Educ.*: Aberdeen Univ. Ent. Ind. Police, 1900; Asst. Dir., C.I.D., Simla, 1911-12; Spec. duty with Home Dept., 1915-1919; on special duty with H. R. H. the Duke of Connaught, 1921; on staff of H. R. H. the Prince of Wales, 1921-22; Senior Superintendent of Police, Lahore; Member of the R. Comm. on Public Services, 1923; Director, Intelligence Bureau, Home Department Government of India, 1924-31; appointed

Member, Public Service Commission, India, April 1931. Chairman, Indian Red Cross Society and St. John Ambulance Association, and Chief Commissioner for the Empire of India of St. John Ambulance Brigade Overseas; Knight of Grace of St. John of Jerusalem, 1933. *Address*: c/o Lloyds Bank, Bombay.

PITKEATHLY, SIR JAMES STOTT, Kt., C.M.G., C.I.E., C.V.O., C.B.E., D.S.O. Chief Controller of Stores *b.* 10 Nov 1882. Joined the service 1909 as electrical inspector, electrical engineer, 1911, C.V.O., 1911, on military service, 1916-1919, Asst. Director of Works, Electrical and Mechanical Sections, Mesopotamia, 1916, C.I.E., 1920, Chief Controller of Stores, Indian Stores Department, 1922; on foreign service under Ceylon Government, 1928, C.M.G., 1930, Knight hood, 1930. *Address*: The Indian Stores Department, Government of India, Simla and Delhi.

POCHKHANAWALA, SIR SORABJI NUSSERWANJI, Kt., J.P. Certificated Associate of the Institute of Bankers (London), 1910; Managing Director, Central Bank of India, Ltd. *b.* 9 Aug. 1881. *m.* Bai Sakerbai Ruttonji. *Educ.*: New High School and St. Xavier's College, Bombay. Joined Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China and after serving the Bank for 7 years and the Bank of India for 5 years, founded the Central Bank of India. Was appointed member of the Government Securities Rehabilitation Committee by the Govt. of India in 1921; appointed Chairman, Ceylon Banking Commission, April 1934, created Knight, June 1934. *Address*: "Buena Vista," Marine Parade, Worli, Bombay.

POPE, MAJOR-GENERAL SYDNEY BOXTON, D.S.O. (1916), C.B. (1930), Legion d'Honneur (France), 1917, *b.* 9th February 1879 *m.* Dorothy Ashby Daniel, 1925. *Educ.*: St. Paul's School and Christ's College, Cambridge. Joined 18th Royal Irish, 1901; 58th Rifles F.F. (I.A.), 1904, N.W. Frontier of India, 1908 (operations against Mohmands); Staff College, 1914, Great War, France, 1914 to Dec 1917, Palestine, 1918 to 1919. Brevet of Lt.-Colonel, 1919, Brevet of Col., 1921; Commandant, 49th Hyderabad Regiment, 1924, Commanded Bannu Brigade, 1926; Commander, Razmak Brigade, 1929, Major-General, 1930, Commander, Waziristan District, 1931, D.A., A.Q.M.G.S. Command 1934, Colonel 1/19th Hyderabad Regiment, 1931.

POSA, MAUNG, I.S.O. (1911), K.S.M. 1893. *b.* Taungoo, 13 May 1862. *Educ.*: St. Paul's R.C.M. Sch., Taungoo. Asst. to Civil Officer; Nungya Column II, B. Expeditionary Field Force, 1885-87; Burma Medal with clasp, 1885-87. Senior Member, Burma Provincial Judicial Ser. since 1911, Interpreter to Prince of Wales during visit to Burma, Jan. 1908. Also to three Viceroys, 1898, 1901, 1908. Dist. Judge, 1916, Offa. Divisional Sessions Judge, 1918, Retired, June 1918, Asst. Dir. Recruiting, July to Dec. 1918. Mentioned in despatches. *Address*: Thatchon.

**PRADHAN** SIR GOVIND BALWANT, Kt., B.A., LL.B., Advocate (O.S.) *b* May 1874 *m*. Ramabai *d.* of Mr. P. B. Pradhan retired Assistant Engineer *Educ.* B. J. High School Thana, Elphinstone College, and Govt Law School, Bombay. Practised at Thana; became Public Prosecutor of Kolaba, 1907, resigned in 1920, for 20 years a member of Thana Municipality; for several years its Vice-President and for 7 years its elected President, Member of District Local Board, Thana, for 3 years, was one of the Directors of Thana Dist. Co-operative Credit Bank; President, Thana Dist. Boy Scouts Movement; is one of the Vice-Presidents of the Chandrasenai Kayastha Prabhu community, elected at the Indore Parishad, elected to the Bombay Council in 1924, re-elected in 1926 by the Thana and Bombay Suburban Districts Non-Mahomedan Rural Constituency, Minister of Forest and Excise, 1927-28, Finance Member of Bombay Government, 1928-1932. Created Knight in June 1931 (Birthday Honour 1st). *Address* Balvant Bag, Thana; Laburnum Road, Gamdevi, Bombay.

**PRAMATHANATH**, BANERJEE, Professor Dr. M.A. (Cal), D. Sc. Econ (Lond), Barrister-at-Law, Minto Professor of Economics, Calcutta University since 1920. President, Council of Post-Graduate Teaching in Arts, Calcutta University, *b* November 1879 *Educ.* at Presidency College, Calcutta, and London School of Economics, England. Professor in the Bishop's City, Ripon and Scottish Church Colleges, Calcutta, 1905-1913, Delegate to the Congress of Universities, Oxford, 1921, Member, Bengal Legis. Council, 1923-30, Fellow Calcutta University; Member of the Syndicate, Calcutta University, Dean, Faculty of Arts, Calcutta University, 1929-30, President, Bengal Economic Society since 1927, President, Indian Economic Conference, 1930. *Publications* A study of Indian Economics, (First Edition, 1911); Public Administration in Ancient India, Fiscal Policy in India, A History of Indian Taxation, Indian Finance in the Days of the Company, and Provincial Finance in India, Indian Budgets, Military Expenditure in India. *Address*. 3, Asutosh Silk Lane, Calcutta.

**PRASAD**, GANESH, M.A. (Cantab.), D. Sc.; Hardinge Professor of Higher Mathematics in the Calcutta University; Life President of the Benares Mathematical Society; President, Calcutta Mathematical Society; Patron, Allahabad University Math. Assocn *b* 15th Nov. 1876. *Educ.*: Ballia; Allahabad, Cambridge; Gottingen. Member of Court, Council and Senate, Hindu Univ (1924); Member of Court, Executive and Academic Councils and Faculty of Science, Allahabad Univ.; Fellow of Calcutta University and Vice-President, Indian Association for Cultivation of Science; Member of the Senate and Ex-Council, Agra University *Publications* "Constitution of Matter and Analytical Theories of Heat." (Berlin, 1903) text-books on Differential Calculus and Integral Calculus (London, 1909 and 1910); "Mathematical Research in the last twenty years"

(Berlin, 1922); "The place of partial differential equations in Mathematical Physics" (Calcutta, 1924); "An Introduction to the theory of elliptic functions and higher transcendental" (Calcutta, 1928); "Lectures on recent researches in the theory of Fourier series" (Calcutta, 1928) and many other original papers, published in the mathematical and scientific journals of England, Germany, Italy and India during 1900-1924. *Address*: 2, Sama vaya Mansions, Corporation Street, Calcutta; and 37, Benares Cantt.

**PRASAD**, THE HON. JUSTICE SIR JWALA, B.A., LL.B., Puisne Judge, Patna High Court, since 1916; Acting Chief Justice, 1921. *b*. 25th March 1875, son of Babu Sahay, late Deputy Collector and Magistrate of Bhardara, Piegana Beheh, Bihar and Orissa *m*. 1888, *d* of Munshi Mangul Sen Singh, Zamindar and retired Dy. Commissioner. *Educ.* Arrah Zillah School, Patna College, Calcutta University; Muir Central College and Allahabad University. BA 1st Class Honours and Jubilee Medallist 1893, LL.B., and Jubilee Bursary 1895, Vakill, Calcutta and Allahabad High Courts, Government Pleader, Shahabad, 1903. Vice-Chairman, Local Board, 1904. Member of Shahabad District Board, 1904. Secretary of Government Arrah Zillah School, 1908, Founded Purnah Girls' School at Arrah. 1913, Inaugurated Zillah School Boarding House, 1913 Fellow of Patna University. Member of Syndicate and of the Faculty of Law and Board of Examiners in Law. President, League of Educationists, President, All India Kayastha Conference 1915, President, Behar Young Men's Institute; Rai Saheb, 1914; Rai Bahadur, 1915. Ag Chief Justice in 1922, 1924 and 1926. Ag. Chief Justice 1931. *Address*. Patna.

**PRASAD**, HON'BLE KUNWAR SIR JAGDISH, Kt (1935), C.S.I., C.I.E., O.B.E., M.A. (Oxon.), O.B.E. (1919), C.I.E. (1923), C.S.I. (1931). Member of the Viceroy's Executive Council *b* Jan 17, 1880 *Educ.* Allahabad University, Lincoln College, Oxford Assistant and Joint Magistrate; Magistrate and Collector 1903-1919, Provincial Reforms Officer, 1920, Secretary to Government, U.P. 1921-1927, Chief Secretary to Government, U.P. 1927-1931 Resigned Indian Civil Service April 1933 Home Member to U.P. Government 1933, Member Viceroy's Executive Council, 1935. *Address*. Delhi and Simla.

**PRASAD**, RAJENDRA, M.A. M.L., *b* 3 Dec. 1884 *Educ.* Presidency College, Calcutta. Vakill, High Court, till 1929. Professor, Univ Law College, Calcutta, 1914-16. Member, Senate of Patna University since its foundation; resigned in pursuance of non-co-operation resolution, Secretary, Bihar Provincial Congress Committee; President, Bihar Provincial Conference, 1920; Registrar, "Bihar Vidyapith," founded Patna Law Weekly, Chairman, Reception Committee, Gaya Congress, 1922. President, 48th Session, Indian National Congress, held in Bombay, October, 1934. *Address*. Patna.

**PRYCE, LIEUTENANT-GENERAL SIR HENRY EDWARD AP RHYSS, K.C.B., C.M.G., D.S.O., P.S.C., Indian Army.** b. 30 Nov 1874 *e. s.* of late Lt-Col. Douglas Davidson Pryce, Indian Army, of Penns Rocks, Withvham, Sussex. *m.* Alice Louisa Pughe, *d.* of R. F. H. Pughe Esq, two sons. *Educ.* Trinity Coll., Glenalmond and R.M.C. Sandhurst 2nd Lieut Indian S.C., 1895, 2nd Lieut Indian Army, 1896; Lieut, 1897, Captain 1904, Major 1913, Lieut Col (Brevet) 1916; (Subst.) 1918; Col (Brev.) 1919, (Subst.) 1920, Major-General, 1925; Lieut-General, 1931, G.S.O. 2, India, 1912-14, D.A.Q.M.G., France, 1914-15; A.A. and Q.M.G. Home Forces (Temp.), 1915; G.S.O. 1, Home Forces and France, 1915-17; Brig Commander, France, 1917-18. Served Tibet 1903-04, (Medal); (despatches seven times, *croix de Guerre* Belge) Commandant, Senior Officers' School, India, (Temp) Col. Commandant, 1921; D. of S & T India 1925 to 1929, G.O.C. Presidency and Assam District, India, 1929-1930, G.O.C. Deccan District, 1930-32, Offg. G.O.C. in-Chief, Southern Command, India, 1931-32; Appointed Master-General of the Ordnance in India 1934. *Address:* Army Headquarters, India, New Delhi and Simla.

**PUDUKKOTTAI, HIS HIGHNESS SRI BRITHANDAMA DAS RAJA RAJAGOPALA TONDAMAN BAHADUR, RAJA OF.** b. 1922. Installed 19th November 1928. Minor. The State has an area of 1,179 sq miles and population of 100,591 and has been ruled by the Tondaman dynasty for centuries. Salute 11 guns. *Address:* New Palace, Pudukkottai.

**PUDUMJEE, NOWROJEE, 1st Class Sardar of Deccan, Bombay, C.I.E.** b. 1841. *Educ.* Poona Coll. under Sir Edwin Arnold, war mem. of Bombay Leg. Council; Promoter and Chairman of several Industrial and Banking Companies. *Address:* Pudumjee House, Poona.

**PURSHOTAMDAS THAKURDAS, Sir, Kt (1923), C.I.E. (1919), M.B.E., Cotton Merchant.** b. 30th May 1879. *Educ.*: Elph. Coll. Bombay. Member Indian Retrenchment Committee; Governor, Imperial Bank of India; Member, Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance (1926). Delegate to Round Table Conference (1930-33). President, East India Cotton Association. *Address:* "Sumeeta" Ridge Road, Malabar Hill.

**RAJDIK KRISHNAN, Sir S., Kt (1931), M.A., D. Litt (Hon.), Vice-Chancellor, Andhra University, Waltair.** King George V, Professor of Philosophy and President, Post Graduate Council in Arts, Calcutta University, Member of the International Committee on Intellectual Co-operation b. 5th Sept 1888. *Educ.* at the Madras Christian College; For some time Professor of Philosophy, Presidency College, Madras, Mysore University, Upton Lecturer in Comparative Religion, Manchester College, Oxford Hibbert Lecturer, 1929-1930. *Publications:* Philosophy of Rabindranath Tagore; The Reign of Religion in Contemporary Philosophy; Indian Philosophy in the Library of Philosophy; Philosophy of the

Upanishads; The Hindu View of Life; The Religion we need; Kalki, or the Future of Civilisation; "East and West in Religion on 'An Idealist View of Life' article"; Indian Philosophy in Encyclopaedia Britannica, and several others on Philosophy and Religion in Mind, International Journal of Ethics, Hibbert Journal, etc. *Address:* University, Waltair.

**RAFIUDDIN AHMAD MAULVI, Sir, Kt. (1932):** Bar-at-Law, J.P., *Educ.* Deccan College, Poona and University College, London. Was called to the Bar at the Middle Temple in 1892; Practised for some years at the Privy Council. As a journalist was a regular contributor to the *Nineteenth Century*, *The Times*, and *The Pall Mall Gazette*; holder of Queen Victoria Diamond Jubilee Medal. First elected to Bombay Council 1909; appointed Minister, Bombay Government in June 1928 and re-appointed Minister, Bombay Government in Nov. 1930, resigned in 1932. *Address:* Poona.

**RAHIM, THE HON. SIR ABDUL, M.A. (1919), K.C.S.I. (1924)** President Legislative Assembly b. September, 1867 *m.* Nasir Fatima Begum. *Educ.* Government High School, Madnapore, Presidency College, Calcutta. Called to the Bar (Middle Temple), 1890; practised as Advocate, Calcutta; Presidency Magistrate, Calcutta, 1900-05, 1890; Fellow, Madras University since 1908. Member of the B. Commission on Public Services, 1913-15; nominated as Chief Justice, Madras, July October 1919 and July to October 1919. *Publications:* "Principles of Mahomedan Jurisprudence" Member, Executive Council, Government of Bengal, 1920-25, Member, Bengal Legis. Council, 1925-29, Leader of the Bengal Muslim Party; Minister on two occasions for short periods; Member, Legis. Assembly 1931; Leader of the Independent Party in the Assembly from 1931; now leader of the "Opposition" in the Assembly; Member of the Joint Parliamentary Committee in England. *Address:* 217, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta.

**RAHIMTOOLA, FAZAL IBRAHIM, B.A., J.P.,** President, Indian Tariff Board, Merchant (Messrs. Fazalibhai Ibrahim and Company, Limited) b. 21st October 1895 *m.* Jahnabai, *d.* of Alimohamed Fazalibhai. *Educ.* St. Xavier's High School and College, Bombay. Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1919; Member, Schools Committee, 1920, its Chairman in 1923 and again in 1926, Trustee, Bombay Port Trust since 1921, Member, Advisory Committee, Bombay Development Department, 1922, Member, Advisory Committee, appointed to advise Government about Liquor shops in Bombay City, 1922; was appointed by Government of India on Bombay Securities Committee; Member of the Committee of the Indian Merchants' Chamber since 1921; Member of Executive Council of the Bombay Presidency Boy Scouts Association; representative of the Corporation on B. B. & C. I. Railway Advisory Council; Secretary, Imperial Indian Citizenship Association; Member, Standing Finance Com-

mittee for Railways, Railway Board; Member, Haj Inquiry Committee, 1929, (Chairman, Reception Committee of the Bombay Presidency Muslim Educational Conference; President, Bombay Presidency Urdu Teachers' Conference, Director, Sultana Cotton Manufacturing Co., Director, Tata Construction Co., Ltd.; represented Bombay Government on the Committee of Sir Harcourt Butler Technological Institute to advise Government of U. P., Secretary and Promoter of All-India Muslim Conference; Secretary, All-India Minorities Conference; Member, Central Broadcasting Advisory Council; Director, Tata Iron & Steel Co., Ltd., Bombay Electric Supply & Tramways Co., Ltd., Automobile Acceptance Corporation; Member, Standing Committee for Haj and East India Association, London Member, Legislative Assembly 1926-1930 appointed Member of the Indian Tariff Board, 1930. Appointed As President Indian Tariff Board, November 1932. Address: 1-mal Bunking, Hornby Road, Fort, Bombay.

**RAHIMTOOLA, SIR IBRAHIM, K.C.S.I., C.I.E.,** G.B.E. (1935), b. May 1862; joined his elder brother Mr. Mahomedbhoy Rahimtoola in 1880; entered Bombay Municipal Corporation in 1892; President of Corporation 1899; Member of the Bombay City Improvement Trust for 20 years from 1898; Member, Bombay Legislative Council, 1899-1916; Member, Imperial Legislative Council 1912; President, Fiscal Commission 1921; Member of Bombay, Executive Council in charge of Education and Local Self-Government 1918-1923; President, Legislative Council 1923-1926; Member of the Royal Commission on Labour; President, Legislative Assembly (1931); resigned in 1933. Address: Pedder Road, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**RAJA TRIBHUVANDAS JAGJIVANDAS, M.A. (I.L.B.),** Dewan, Porbandar State, b. 6 November 1893. m. Miss Taralaxmi R. Khandedia. Educ. Bahadurkhanji High School, Junagad Bahaduddin College, Junagad; Wilson College, Bombay and Govt. Law School, Bombay. Lecturer in History in Wilson College, 1914-16; Naib Dewan and Sarnyayayadhash, Wankaner State, 1917-1920, Deputy Revenue Commissioner, Junagad State 1920-21; Huzar Personal Assistant and Revenue Minister, Limbdi State, 1921-1930; appointed Dewan, Lunawada State, 1930. Appointed Foreign and Political and Finance Minister, Bikaner, January 1933, reverted to Lunawada July 1933, appointed Dewan, Porbandar State, August 1934. Address: Porbandar (Kathlawar).

**RAJAN, THE HON. MR. P.T., B.A. (Oxon.),** Bar-at-Law, M.L.C., Minister of Public Works, Government of Madras, b. 1892. Educ.: Ley's School, Cambridge, Jesus College, Oxford, called to the Bar in 1917 (Inner Temple). Went to England in 1909 and returned to India in 1919 and commenced practice in Madras. Is a member of the Uttamapalayam Mudaliar family. Elected to the first, second and third Madras Legislative Councils by Madras (General-Rural) consti-

tuency when on all the three occasions he topped the polls; fourth time he was elected to the Council unopposed; Member of S.I.L.F.; a commissioned officer of the Indian Territorial Force. Address: "Palayam House," Tallakulam, Madras.

**RAJWADE, MAJOR-GENERAL, RAO RAJA GANPATRAO RAGHUNATH RAJA MASHIRI-KHAS BAHADUR SAUKAT-JUNG, C.B.E., A.D.C.,** Army Member, Gwalior Govt., and Inspector-General, Gwalior Army; Member of the Council of Regency; ranks as First Class Sardar in the Bombay Presidency and in U.P. of Agra and Oudh, b. Jan. 1884. m. Dr. Miss Nagubai Joshi, d. of Sir Moropant Joshi of Nagpur. Educ.: Victoria College. Address: Gwalior.

**RAMADAS PANTULU, V., B.A., B.L.,** Advocate, Madras, b. Oct. 1873. Educ.: Madras Christian College. Member, Council of State since 1925, Leader of the Swarajist Party in the Council of State since 1926; President, Madras Provincial Co-operative Bank, Ltd., President, Madras Provincial Co-operative Union and President, South India Co-operative Insurance Society Ltd., Member of Senate Madras University, President, Indian Provincial Co-operative Banks Association and All India Co-operative Institutes' Association; Member, Central Committee, International Co-operative Alliance, London; Delegate to the 14th International Co-operative Congress, held in September 1934 in London. Member, Central Banking Inquiry Committee, Member of the Governing Body of the Imperial Council of Agricultural Research; Member, All-India Congress Committee and President, Madras Andhra District Congress Committee. Publications: Commentaries on the Madras Estate Land Act (Land Tenures). Address: Farhatbagh, Mylapore, Madras.

**RAMAIA, A., M.A.,** Fellow of the Royal Economic Society (London), Advocate, Madras; Adviser, Madras-Ramnad Chamber of Commerce, Director, Bureau of Economic Research, b. 1894. m. Kamalabai d. S. Krishna Iyer of Tiruvannur. Educ.: Madras Christian College, and Madras Law College. Gave evidence before the Indian Taxation Inquiry Committee (1924-26) and the Currency Commission (1925-26); Secretary, Madras District People's Association, 1925 to 1927. Frequently contributes to the British Press articles on Indian subjects especially economic and financial. Publications: "A National System of Taxation," "Monetary Reform in India," "Law of Sale of Goods in India," "Commentary on the Reserve Bank of India Act". Address: Lakshmi Vilasam, Sandaipet Street, Madras, S. India.

**RAMAN, SIR CHANDRASEKHARA VENKATA, Kt.,** M.A., Hon. Ph.D. (Friburg), Hon. LL.D., (Glasgow) and (Bombay); Hon. D.Sc. (Calcutta), (Benares), (Dacca), (Madras) and (Paris) F.R.S. Awarded Nobel Prize for Physics (1930) Director, Indian Insti-



tute of Science, Bangalore. *b.* 7th November 1880. *m.* Lokasundarammal. *Educ.* : A. V. N. College, Vizagapatam and Presidency College, Madras. Enrolled Officer, Indian Finance Dept. 1907-17, Paht Prof., Calcutta Univ., 1917-33; Hon. Secy., Indian Association for the Cultivation of Science, 1919-33; British Association Lecturer (Toronto), 1924; Research Associate, California Institute of Technology, 1924; President, Indian Science Congress, 1928; Matucci Medallist, Rome, 1929; Hughes Medallist of the Royal Society, (1930), Fellow of the Institute of Physics, Asiatic Society of Bengal Hon. Mem., Ind. Math. Soc. Indian Chemical Society, and Patna Med. Assoc., Hon. Fellow, Zurich Phys. Soc. and Royal Phil. Soc., Glasgow. *Publications* : Experimental Investigations on Vibrations; Theory of Bowed Instruments, Molecular Diffraction of Light, Music Instruments; X-ray Studies; and numerous scientific papers in the Indian Journal of Physics which was established by him and in British and American journals; President, Indian Academy of Sciences, 1934. *Address* : Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore.

**RAMACHANDRA RAO, DEWAN BAHADUR** SIR M., Kt (1935), B.A., B.L., Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal, Advocate, High Court. *b.* Sept. 1868. *m.* M. Viyamma. *Educ.* : at Presidency College, Madras. Member, Madras Legislative Council, 1910-1923; Member, Legis. Assembly, 1924-26. Member of the deputation of the All-India Moderates in 1919 and Member of the Lytton Committee on Indian Students, 1921. Member, Indian Sandhurst Committee, 1924; President, Prohibition League 1926; President, All-India States Subjects Confce., 1927; Member, Indian Round Table Conference, 1930. President, Madras Co-operative Central Land Mortgage Bank, 1930. *Publications* : Development of Indian Polity. *Address* : Ellore, Madras Presidency; and, 40, Edward Ellist Road, Mylapore, Madras.

**RAMAKRISHNA REDDI, THAMBALLAPALLE** NALLAPA REDDI, B.A., B.L., M.L.A., Vakil. *b.* Aug. 1890. *m.* Syamalamma. *Educ.* : Christian College, Madras, and Law College, Madras. Vice-President, Taluka Board, Chittoor; Member, District Board, Municipal Board, Chittoor, Hon. Asstt. Registrar of Co-operative Societies, Chittoor; Secretary, Dist. Co-operative Federation, Chittoor; President, Temple Committee Chittoor; President, Taluka Board, Madanapalle. Member Legislative Assembly, since 1930. Secretary, Democratic party, Leg. Assembly. *Address* : Madanapalle, Madras Presidency.

**RAMASWAMI AIYAR, SIR CHETPAT P.** K.C.I.E. (1925), B.A., B.L., C.I.E. (1923). Member, Government of India, for Commerce and Railways. *b.* 12 Nov. 1879. *m.* Sitalakshmi, *d.* of C. V. Sundram Sastri and Sister of Justice Kumaraswami Sastri. *Educ.* : Wesley College, Presidency College and Law College, Madras. English and Sanskrit University Prizeman. Enrolled as Vakil, 1903 and as Advocate, 1923. For many years member of the Madras Corporation and

Standing Committee; Fellow and Syndic of Madras University; Trustee of various educational institutions. Secretary to Congress, 1917-18; connected with the National Congress until 1918. Gave evidence before Joint Parliamentary Committee on Reforms, 1919, also before Weston and Southborough Committees. Member of Committee to draft Regulations for Madras under the Reform Act. Represented Madras Presidency at War Conference, Delhi. Returned to Legislative Council by University of Madras, 1918, and by City of Madras, 1920. Advocate-General, 1920-1923. Member, Executive Council, 1923. Delivered the Convocation Address, University of Madras, 1924; Senior Member and Vice-President, Executive Council, April 1925. Represented India at the League of Nations Assembly at Geneva as a substitute delegate in 1926 and as delegate in 1927. Resumed practice at the Bar, March 1928. Appeared before the Butler Committee on behalf of some of the Indian States, April 1928; delivered the Shri Krishna Rajendra Jubilee Lecture to the Mysore University, July 1928. Appeared in the Patula Enquiry for H.H. the Maharaja of Patula along with Sir Tej Bahadur Sapru; Elected to the Legislative Assembly by the Tanjore-Trichinopoly Constituency, 1929. Elected to the Council of State from Madras Presidency, 1930; Delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference and Member of the Federal Structure Committee, 1930. Law Member, Governor-General's Executive Council, 1931; Legal and Constitutional Adviser to H. H. the Maharaja of Travancore, Delivered the Delhi University convocation address, 1931; Tagore Law Lecturer, Cal. University, 1932. Member of the Consultative Committee of the Round Table Conference, 1932; Member of Government of India for Commerce and Railways, 1932. Chairman of Committee appointed by the Chamber of Princes to consider the White Paper, 1933; Member of the Joint Select Committee of Parliament, 1933; Delegate to the World Economic Conference 1933. Drafted a new Constitution for Kashmir, 1934. *Publications* : Various pamphlets and articles on Financial and Literary topics. *Address* : The Grove Cathedral, Madras; and DeLisle, Outacammund.

**RAMESAM, SIR THE HON. MR. JUSTICE** VEPA, B.A., B.L., Judge, High Court, Madras. *b.* 27 July 1875. *m.* Lakshminarasamma. *Educ.* : Hindu Coll., Vizagapatam; Presidency Coll., Madras, and Law Coll., Madras. Practised as High Court Vakil at Vizagapatam from 1896 to 1900; at Madras 1900-1920; Govt. Pleader 1916-20; appointed Judge, 1920. *Address* : Gopal Vilas, Mylapore, Madras.

**RAMPUR, LIEUT. HIS HIGHNESS** ALIJAH FARZAN D-I-DILPIZIR-I-DAULAT-I-INGLISHIA, MUKHLIS-UD-DAULAH, NASIR-U-L-MULK, AMIR-UL-UMRA, NAWAB SAYED MOHAMMAD RAZA ALI KHAN BAHADUR, MUSTAID JUNG. *b.* 17th Nov. 1906. Succeeded 20th June 1930. State has area of 892 54 square miles and population 464,919. Permanent Salute 15 Guns. *Address* : Rampur State, U. P.

**RAMUNNI MENON**, SIR KONKOTI, of Konkoth House, Trichur, Cochin, State, South India; Member, Council of State, Kt., *cr* 1933. *Diwan Bahadur*, 1927. *M.A.* (Cantab), Vice-Chancellor, University of Madras; *b* Trichur, 14 September 1872, *m* V. K. Kalliam Amma, of Trichur, two *s.*, and one *d* *Educ* Maharaja's College, Ernakulam, Presidency College, Madras, Christ's College (scholar), Cambridge. Entered the Madras *Educ* Department 1898, Prof. of Zoology 1910, retired 1927. Connected with the Madras University since 1912. Vice-Chancellor 1928-34. Life Member of the Senate, nominated to the Madras Legislative Council on two occasions, represented the Madras University at the Congress of the Universities of the Empire at Edinburgh, 1931; Chairman, Inter-University Board 1932-33, Vice-Chancellor, Madras University, since 1928. *Address*: Vepery, Madras.

**RANCHHODLAL** SIR CHINUBHAI MADHWA-LAL, Second Baronet, *cr* 1913. *b* 18 April 1906, *s.* of 1st Baronet and Sulochana, *d.* of Chhantal Khushadral, *s.* father, 1916. *m* 30th November 1924 with Tanumata, *d.* of Javerlal Bulakhilam Mehta of Ahmedabad (Father was first member of Hindu community to receive a Baronetcy). *Heir* Son, Udayan, *b* 25 July 1929. *Address*: "Shantakunj," Shahibag, Ahmedabad.

**RANGACHARIAR**, DEWAN BAHADUR TIRUVENKATA, B.A., B.L., C.I.E. (1925), since 1920. Vakil, High Court, Madras, *b* 1865, *m* Ponnammal, *d.* of S. Rajagopala Aiyengar of Sriangam. *Educ.*: S. P. G. College, Trichinopoly; Law College, Madras. Schoolmaster for 8 years; enrolled as Vakil, High Court, Madras, 1891; Professor, Law Coll., 1898-1900; Member, Madras Corp., since 1908; Member, Madras Legis. Council, 1916-1919; Member, Indian Bar Committee; Mercantile Marine Committee; Fisher Committee, Elected Dy. President, Leg. Assembly Member, Indian Colonies Committee on deputation at London with the Colonial Office; President, Telegraph Committee, 1921; Member, Frontier Committee; Chairman, Madras Publicity Board. Represented India at the opening by H. R. H. the Duke of York of the Federal Parliament at Canberra, Australia, 1927; Chairman, Indian Cinematograph Committee, 1928. Vice-Chairman, Madras Bar Council; Chairman, Army Retirement Committee, 1931. *Publications*: A book on Village Panchayats. *Address*: Rutherdon House, Vepery, Madras.

**RANGANATHAM**, ARCOT, B.A., B.L., *b* 29 June 1879. *Educ.* Christian and Law Colleges, Madras. Entered Government Service in 1901, resigned Deputy Collectorship in 1915, entered Legislative Council in 1920 for Bellary District, re-elected in 1924, 1926 and 1930. Went to England as a member of the National Convention Deputy in 1924. Minister for Development, Madras, December 1926 to March 1928, Hon. Secretary, Young Men's Indian Association,

Madras, from 1916, Hon. Organising Secretary and Treasurer, Reconstruction League, 1928 Joint General Secretary, Theosophical Society Indian Section, 1931-34. Member, General Council, Theosophical Society, 1934. Director, India Sugars and Refineries Ltd., Hosur. Minister for Development, Madras. *Publications*: Editor, "Prabandhu," a Telugu Magazine devoted to the education of the Electorate. Author of "Indian Village—as it is" "The World in Distress." "India, from a Theosophist's Point of View." *Address*: Theosophical Society, Adyar, Madras, S., Hospet, S. India.

**RANGNEKAR**, SAJBA SHANKAR, B.A., LL.B. Barrister-at-Law, Punes Judge, Bombay High Court, *b* 20th December 1878; Chief Presidency Magistrate, 1924, Acting Judge High Court, Bombay, 1926, 1927 and again in 1928, confirmed, April 1929. *Address*: High Court, Bombay.

**RANGOON**, BISHOP OF (See Tubbs, the Rt Rev. Dr Norman Henry)

**RAO**, VINAYEK GANPAT, B.A. (Hon.), 1908, B.A., LL.B. (Cantab.), 1913, called to the Bar, 1914. Professor of French at the Elphinstone College, Bombay, *b* 24 September 1888. *m*. Miss J. R. Kothare, *d.* of Mr. R. N. Kothare, Solicitor. *Educ.*: Elphinstone Middle School, Elphinstone High School, Elphinstone College; St. John's College, Cambridge; Grenoble University (France). Hon. Professor of French at the Elphinstone College, 1914-1917. Hon. Professor of French at the Wilson College, 1914-1917, 1921-1922. Officer d'Academie. Prof. of Law at the Government Law College, Bombay, 1923-1924 (June), Asstt. Law Reporter, India Law Reports, Bombay Series for some time; joined the Educational Service; Prof. of French at the Elphinstone College from June 1924. Justice of Peace 1927; Nominated member of the Bombay Corporation; Ex-Chairman of the Schools' Committee, Bombay Municipality; District Commissioner, Municipal Boy Scouts Association; Fellow of the Bombay University, Second Lieutenant in the University Training Corps. *Address*: 347, Kalbadevi Road, Bombay (2).

**RAU**, RAGHAVENDRA, M.A. (Madras Univ.), Financial Commissioner of Railways, *b* 24 May, 1889, *m* Kalyabhama Rau. *Educ.* Kundapur High School, Mangalore Coast College and Madras Christian College. Entered the Indian Audit and Accounts Service in 1912 as the result of a competitive examination. After serving in various account offices, entered the Government of India Secretariat, Finance Department in 1921. After 5 years during which he was Under Secretary and Deputy Secretary in that Department and was attached to the Lx Commission as an Assistant Secretary on the financial side, joined the Railway Department in 1926. Became Director of Finance in 1928, and officiated as Financial Commissioner of Railways for the first time in 1929 and was appointed substantively to that post in 1932.

*Address* : Railway Board, Government of India, Delhi and Simla.

**RAY, SIR PROFULLA CHANDRA, KT., C.I.E., D.Sc.** (Edin.), Ph.D. (Cal.), Paltit Prof. of Chemistry, Univ. Coll. of Sc., Calcutta. *b.* Bengal, 1861. *Educ.* : Calcutta; Edinburgh Univ. Graduated at Edinburgh, D.Sc. 1887; Hon. Ph.D., Calcutta Univ., 1908; Hon. D.Sc., Durham Univ., 1912. President, National Council of Education, Indian Chemical Society; Founder and Director, Bengal Chemical and Pharmaceutical Works, Ltd. *Address* : College of Science, Calcutta.

**READYMONEY, SIR JEHLANGIR COWASJI JEHLANGIR**; *see* JEHLANGIR.

**REDDI, SIR VENKATA KURMA.** (*See* under VENKATA KURMA REDDI)

**REED, SIR STANLEY, KT., K.B.E., LL.D.** (Glasgow) Editor, *The Times of India*, Bombay, 1907-1923. *b.* Bristol, 1872. *m.* 1901, Lilian, *d.* of John Humphrey of Bombay. Joined staff, *Times of India*, 1897; Sp. Correspondent, *Times of India* and *Daily Chronicle* through famous districts of India, 1900; tour of Prince and Princess of Wales in India, 1905-06; Amir's visit to India, 1907, and Persian Gulf, 1907; Jt. Hon. Sec., Bombay Pres., King Edward and Lord Hardinge Memorials; *Etc.* Lt.-Col. Command. Bombay L. H. Represented Western India at Imp. Press Conf., 1909. *Address* : *The Times of India*, St. Sushruqa Square House, Fleet Street, London, E. C. 4.

**REID, ROBERT NEIL MA (Oxon), C.S.I. (1934), C.I.E. 1930,** Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal, 1924 Member of Executive Council, Bengal, since 1931 *b.* 15 July 1883; *m.* Amy Helen Dismy, 1909. *Educ.* : Malvern and Brasenose Coll., Oxford. I.C.S. 1906, arrived in India 1907, Asst. Magt., Bengal, Under-Secretary, 1911-14; I.A.R.O., 1916-19, Magt. and Collector 1920-27, Secretary, Agriculture and Industries Department, 1927-28, Commissioner, Rajshahi Division, 1930, Offg. Chief Secretary, 1930-31. Member of Executive Council, Bengal from Jan. 1934. *Address* : Writer's Buildings, Calcutta. The Warren, Thorpe Ness, Suffolk.

**REILLY, LIEUT. COLONEL SIR BERNARD BAWDON, K.C.M.G. (1934) C.I.E. (1926), O.B.E. (1918),** Chief Commissioner, Resident and Commander-in-Chief, Aden. *b.* 25th March 1882. *Educ.* Bedford School. Joined Indian Army, 1902, entered Indian Political Department, 1908, served in India and Aden in various appointments. Officiated as Political Resident, Aden, 1925 and 1926, and as Resident and Commander-in-Chief, Aden, in 1930 and 1931. Appointed as Resident and Commander-in-Chief in March 1931, and as Chief Commissioner, Aden in April 1932. Appointed as His Majesty's Commissioner and Plenipotentiary to His Majesty the King of the Yemen in December 1933 and concluded a

treaty with the Yemen in February 1934. *Address* : The Residency, Aden.

**REILLY, HENRY D'ARCY CORNELIUS,** Chief Judge of the High Court of Mysore, 1934, *b.* 15th January 1876. *m.* to Margaret Florence Wilkinson (1903) *Educ.* : Merchant Taylors' School and Corpus Christi College, Oxford. Indian Civil Service (Madras), arrived November 1899; Registrar of the High Court, of Judicature at Madras 1910-1913; District and Sessions Judge 1916. Ag. Judge, High Court of Judicature Madras, 1924, 1925, and 1926. Temp. Addl. Judge, 1927, permanent Judge, 1928. *Address* : Hillside, Palace Road, Bangalore.

**REMEDIOS, MONSIGNOR JAMES DOS, B.A., J.P. (Oct 1918),** Dean, Vicariate of Bombay, (1929), Chaplain, St. Teresa's Chapel and Principal, St. Teresa's High School, since 1904. *b.* 9th August 1875. *Educ.* : at St. Xavier's College and at the Papal Seminary, Kandy, Ceylon. *Address* : St. Teresa's Chapel, Gungaim, Bombay.

**RESHIMWALE, KESHAVERAO GOVIND, B.A.** (Allahabad), *b.* April 1879. *Educ.* : St. Xavier's High School, Bombay and Mun Central College Allahabad. Revenue Training in Central Provinces, worked in Settlement Department as Assistant Settlement Officer in 1907-08, then as Inspecting Settlement Officer in 1910, then in Revenue Department as Amin (Tehsildar), Subla (Collector), Director, Land Records, then as Settlement Officer. Was awarded the title of Musahibi-Khas Bahadur at the Birthday Durbar of H. H. The Maharaja Yeshwant Rao Holkar II, in 1930. Revenue Minister, Holkar State, Retired, January 1933. *Address* : Nandlapur Indori City.

**RICHMOND, ROBERT DANIEL, C.I.E. (June 1932),** Chief Conservator of Forests, Madras, *b.* 29 Oct. 1878. *m.* Monica, only *d.* of Sir James Davy, K.C.B. *Educ.* : Royal Indian Engineering College, Coopers Hill. Joined Indian Forest Service, Nov. 1901, served in various capacities including Principal, Madras Forest College, Asst. Inspector-General of Forests to Government of India, 1919-1922, Conservator of Forests, 1923, Chief Conservator of Forests, 1927. Retired 1932, appointed Member, Madras Services Commission. *Address* : Madras Club, Madras.

**RIDLAND JOHN GALBRAITH,** Secretary and Treasurer, Imperial Bank of India, Bombay, *b.* 22 Aug. 1881. *m.* Margaret Balld Murray. *Educ.* : George Watson's College, Edinburgh; Five years with Union Bank of Scotland, Edinburgh, joined Bank of Bombay 1906; appointed Secretary and Treasurer, Imperial Bank of India, Bombay, 1926. *Address* : "Dunedin," Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**RIVETT-CARNAK, HILBERT GORDON, b.** 13 Feb. 1892. 3rd son of John Thurlow Rivett-Carnac, retired D. I. G. of Police.

m. June 1925, Cushta, *er. d.* of Lt.-Colonel R. S. Pottinger. *Educ.*: Bradfield Col. (Berks.) and R. M. C. Entered Army, 1911. Served during War on General Staff in Mesopotamia and as Asst. Political Officer, Amara; Foreign and Political Department, December 1923; Assistant Resident, Kolhapur; Assistant to A. G. G. Madras States Agency, November 1927; is Major, Indian Army, and British Trade Agent, Tibet and Assistant Political Officer, Sikkim. Thereafter A. P. A. Southern States of Central India and Alwar, Maupur; Under-Secretary to the Resident at Hyderabad. *Address*: Hyderabad Residency, Hyderabad, Deccan.

**RIVETT-CARNAC, JOHN THURLOW**, retired Dy. Insp., General of Police, Eastern Bengal and Assam, 2nd s. of late Charles Forbes Rivett-Carnac, Bengal Civil Service, and *gr. s.* of Sir James Rivett-Carnac, Bart., Governor of Bombay, 1839-41. *b.* 1856, m. 1887, Edith Emily, *d.* of late H. H. Brownlow and has four sons and one daughter. Entered Indian Police, 1877, retired 1911, served in Burma campaign 1886-7 (medal), and in Chin Lushai expedition, 1889-90 (clasp). *Address*: Shillong, Assam.

**RIZVI, THE HON. SYED WAKIL AHMAD, B.A., LL.B.**, C.B.E. (1934), President, C.P. Legislative Council, *b.* Nov. 1885. *Educ.*: Government College, Jabalpur, M. C. C. Allahabad and Morris College, Nagpur. Started practice at Raipur as a High Court Pleader and rose to the top; a staunch advocate of Hindu-Muslim unity; a nationalist in politics. entered Legis. Council, 1927, elected President, Legis. Council 1931. *Address*: Raipur, C.P.

**ROBERTSON, MAJOR-GENERAL, DONALD ELPHINSTONE, C.B., D.S.O.**, Commander, Waziristan District, *b.* 22nd Dec. 1879, m. Evelyn Catharine, *d.* of Sir John Mills. *Educ.*: Radley and Sandhurst. Joined Probationary Horse in 1900. Chief Instructor, Cavalry School, 1921, A.A.G., Northern Command 1924, Commander, Jhansi Brigade, 1928, Director, Personal Services 1932. *Address*: Flagstaff House, D.I.K., N.W.F. Province.

**ROERICHI, PROFESSOR, NICHOLAS, K.**, Commander, Order of Imperial Russians of St. Stanislas, St. Anne and St. Vladimir; Commander First Class of Swedish Order of the Northern Star, French Legion of Honour Yugoslavian St. Sava I Cl. Grand Cross; Hon. President, Rerich Museum, New York, Hon. President, Union Internationale Pour le Pacte Rerich, Bruges, Hon. President, Permanent Peace Banner Committee, New York (First World Conference of Rerich Pact Union held Bruges, Sept. 1931, Second Conference Bruges, Aug. 1932, Third International Peace Banner Convention, Washington, Nov. 1933); Hon. Member of Yugoslavian Academy of Art and Science, Vice-President, of Archaeological Institute of America, Member of Academy of Rheims, Sociétaire of Salon d'Automne Paris, Hon. Protector and President of 71 Rerich Societies in the world. *b.* St. Petersburg, 10th Oct. 1874; *s.* of Konstantin Rerich and Marie

V. Kalashnikoff. m. 1901, Helena Ivanovna Shaposhnikov, St. Petersburg; two sons. *Educ.*: School of Law, University of St. Petersburg; Studied drawing and painting under Mikhail O. Mikeshine, also under Kuindji at Academy Fine Arts, St. Petersburg and under Cormon and Puvis de Chavannes in Paris. Professor of Imperial Archaeological Institute, St. Petersburg, and Assistant Editor of Art, 1898-1900; Director of School of Encouragement of Fine Arts in Russia, and President Museum of Russian Art, 1906-1916; Archaeological excavations of Krenin of Novgorod, exhibition and lecture tours in Sweden, Finland, Denmark and England, 1916-1919, came to United States, 1920, headed five years Art expedition in Central Asia, making 500 paintings and collecting data on Asiatic Culture and philosophy, 1923-1928. Rerich Museum established in his honour in New York City, 1923, now containing over 1,000 of his paintings, nine (9) sections of Rerich Museum established in Paris, Belgrad, Riga, Benares, Bruges, Naggar, Zagreb, Allahabad and Buenos Aires; 2,000 hers of his paintings are in the Louvre, Luxembourg, Victoria Albert Museum, Stockholm, Helsinki, Chicago Art Institute, Detroit Museum, Kansas City Museum, Omaha Museum, Tretyakov Gallery Moscow, Tripoli Museum, Buenos Aires National Museum, Vatican etc., President, Founder of Urusvat Himalayan Research Institute, Naggar, Punjab, India, excavated prehistoric burial, Pondicherry, French India, 1930; Theatrical productions; Moscow Art Theatre; Covent Garden, Diaghileff Ballet, Chicago Opera, Composers League, (Sacre de Printemps with Stravinski); *Publications*. *C.* complete works 1914, Admant 1924 (also in Russian and Japanese), The Messenger 1925 (Aiyar-Madras) Paths of Blessing 1925, Himalaya 1926, Joy's of Sikkim, 1928, Altai-Himalaya 1929, Heart of Asia 1930 (also in Russian and Spanish), Flame in Chalce 1931, Shambhala 1930, Realm of Light 1931, Fery Stronghold (1933), Monographs on Rerich by: Rodislavov, Gidori, Serge Makovsky, (Poison d'Or), Jubilee Monograph 1916 Alex. Benois, Baltrushaitis, Remisoff, Himalaya Monograph, Corona Mundi Monograph, Yrals et Boni, New York, Monograph 1932. Life Member of Bengal Asiatic Society, Life Member of Indian Society of Oriental Art; Hon. Member Maha Bodhi Society, Calcutta; Hon. Member Bose Institute, Calcutta. Paintings in India in Bharat Kala Bhawan—Benares, Allahabad Museum, Bose Institute, Aiyar Museum Madras, Tagore—Shantiniketan, Urusvat Institute—Naggar, etc. *Address*: 310, Riverside Drive New York and Naggar, Kulu, Punjab.

**ROUGHTON, Noel James, B.A. (Oxon.) 1908, C.I.E. (1932), I.C.S. Govt. of Central Provinces, b. 25 Dec. 1885, m. Muriel Edith Bos. *Educ.*: Winchester and New College, Oxford, joined I.C.S. 1909 Central Provinces Commission; under Secretary 1918, Dy. Commissioner 1919. Provincial Superintendent of Census Operations 1920, Director of Industries and Registrar Cooperative Credit, 1923; Dy. Secretary, Government of India Department of Commerce, 1925, Finance**

- Secretary. C.P. Government 1928; Commissioner 1933, Chief Secretary 1933. Temporary Member of Council, Revenue and Finance, 1934. *Address*: Nagpur, Central Provinces.
- ROW, DIWAN BAHADUR RAGHUNATHA ROW RAMACHANDRA, C.S.I., b. 27 September 1871. Educ.**: Trivandrum and Presidency College, Madras, Statutory Civil Service, 1890-92, transferred to Provincial Service; Collector; Registrar, Co-op. Credit Societies; Secretary to Govt. of Madras. Collector of Madras. *Address*: Madras.
- ROWLANDS, WILLIAM SHAW, B.A. (Oxon), Hon. Mod. and Lat. Hum., Principal, Robertson College, Jubbulpore. b. Mar. 1, 1888. m. Gwladys Irene Scotland. Education**: Beaumaris Llandoverey College and C.C.C. Oxon., Professor of Philosophy, Robertson College, 1912-1926; Head of the Department of Philosophy, Nagpur University, since 1924; 2nd Lieut., I.A.R.O. attached to 1st Vth Jat Light Infantry, 1918-1919. *Publications*: A Guide to General English (with N. R. Navlekar); Commentaries on Newman's "Idea of a University" and Walker's "Selected Short Stories." *Address*: Robertson College, Jubbulpore.
- ROWLANDSON, EDMUND JAMES, C.I.E. (1932), Commissioner of Police, Madras b. 27 Oct 1882. m. to Kate Millicent Lister Crookenden, d. of Lt.-Col. Crookenden, R.A. Educ.**: King's School, Bruton, Somerset. Asst. Supdt. of Police, Guntur and Ganjam Districts; Dist. Superintendent, Malabar; Principal, Police Training School, Vellore; Dist. Supdt., Chingleput, Asst. Inspector-General, Madras; Offg. Dy. Inspector-General, Coimbatore and Offg. Dy. Inspector General, Waltair; Commissioner of Police, Madras. 1930. *Address*: Madras.
- ROY, RT. REV. AUGUSTIN, Bk-hop of Coimbatore 1904-1931, b. France, 1863. Address.** Catholic Cathedral, Coimbatore.
- ROY, SIR GANENDRA PRASAD, Kt. (1926), Member of the Institute of Electrical Engineers; b. 6 Feb. 1872. m. Merthas Goodeve Chuckerbutty. Educ.**: Cooper's Hill. Appointed Assistant Superintendent of Telegraphs on 1st Oct. 1894; Superintendent of Telegraphs on 4th Nov. 1907; Director of Telegraphs on 1st Oct. 1916 and Postmaster-General, Bengal and Assam, on 1st Feb. 1920; was Postmaster-General, Burma, from 14th Dec. 1921 to 13th April 1922; Postmaster-General, Bengal and Assam, from 1st December 1922 to 25th April 1923; Dy. Chief Engineer, Telegraphs, from 24th Dec. 1923 to 29th Feb. 1924; Ch. Engineer, Telegraphs, from 1st March 1924 to 7th Aug 1925, Director-General of Posts and Telegraphs, 1925-27. *Address*: Simla.
- ROY, RAI BAHADUR SUKHAJ, Zaminder and Banker, Member of Legislative Assembly, b. 28 Sept. 1878. Educ.**: Bhagalpur. Had been Municipal Commissioner for 15 years of Bhagalpur Municipality; an Hon. Magistrate for about 30 years, Member, Legis. Council, Bihar and Orissa; a member of Council of State and at present member of the Legislative Assembly; served as member, Advisory Board of E. I. Railway, Calcutta. Donated Rs. 30,000 to Bhagalpur Municipality and Rs. 25,000 to the Patna University. *Address*: Roynibas, Bhagalpur (Bihar and Orissa).
- ROY, SURENDRA NATH, SASTRA VACHASPATI, B.A., B.L. (Calcutta Univ.); Vakil, High Court, Calcutta, and Landholder. b. April 1862. Educ.**: St. Xavier's College; Hindu School and Presidency College, Calcutta. Enrolled as Vakil of the High Court, 1883; enrolled Advocate, 1924; elected Vice-Chairman of the Garden Reach Municipality (first Mill Municipality in Bengal) in 1897; has been elected Chairman, South Suburban Municipality since 1900; Commissioner, Calcutta Corporation, from 1895-1900; Member, Dist. Board of 24 Perganas from 1916-1922; elected Member, Bengal Legis. Council in January 1913 and elected to Council at subsequent elections; elected by the Members of the Bengal Legis. Council as President of High Prices Committee; elected first Deputy President of the Reformed Council in Feb. 1921; acted as Presidt. from May 1921 to Nov. 1922; introduced the Bengal Primary Education Bill in the Bengal Legis. Council and got it passed by the Council in 1919; elected Member of Bengal Legislative Council from 1913-1929; was first member of Sanitary Board, Bengal, for nine years; was elected representative of the Bengal Legislative Council to the Indian Institute of Science; nominated by Bengal Government to the High Court Retirement Committee presided over by Sir Alexander Muddiman; served as Deputy President, Bengal Legislative Council; is Secretary of Bengal Landholders' Association; member of the Indian Association, was Chairman of the All-Bengal Ministerial Officers' Conference held at Burdwan. *Publications*: (1) "A History of the Native States of India"; a Local Self-Government in Bengal; Financial Condition of Bengal; "Suggestions for the solution of the present Economic problem," etc. *Address*: Behala, Calcutta.
- RUSHBROOK-WILLIAMS, LAURENCE FREDERIC, M.A., B. Litt. (Oxon.), 1920, O.B.E., 1920 (C.B.E. (1923) Personal Asst. to H. H. Maharaja Jam Sahib formerly Foreign Member, Patiala Cabinet, Joint Director of Indian Princes Special Organisation. Membre Assocé of the International Diplomatic Academy of France. b. 10 July 1891. m. 1923, Frieda e. d. of Frederick Chance; two s. one d. Educ.**: University College, Oxford; Private study in Paris, Venice, Rome. Lecturer at Trinity College, Oxford, 1912; travelled Canada and U.S.A. 1913; Fellow of All Souls, 1912; attached General Staff, Army Headquarters, India, 1916. Professor of Modern Indian History, Allahabad University, 1916-1919; on special duty with the Government of India, 1918-1921 in India, England and America; Official Historian of the Indian Tour of H.R.H. the Prince of Wales, 1921-22; Secretary to the Indian Delegation at the Imperial Conference, 1923; Director of Public Informa-

tion, Government of India, to end of 1925. Political Secretary to Representative of the Indian Princes at the League of Nations 1925 and Substitute Delegate to the Assembly. Adviser to Indian States Delegation, Round Table Conference. *Publications*: History of the Abbey of St Albans; Four Lectures on the Handling of Historical Material, Students Supplement to the *Asiatic Researcher*. A Sixteenth Century Empire Builder India under Company and Crown; India in 1917-18; India in 1919; India in 1920. India in 1921-22, India in 1922-23, 23-24; 1924-25, General Editor, "India of Today" and India's Parliament, Volumes 1, 2, 3, *sec. Address* The Palace, Jammagar, Kathiawad.

**RUSSELL, Lt.-Col. ALEXANDER JAMES HUTCHINSON, C.B.E., M.A., M.D., Ch.B., D.P.H., D.T.M.,** Public Health Commissioner with the Government of India *b.* 30th August, 1882. *m.* Jessie Waddell Muir *Educ.* Dollar Academy, St Andrew's University, Cambridge University, School of Tropical Medicine, Liverpool, Military Service, 1907-12. Prof. of Hygiene, Medical College, Madras, 1912-17; Director of Public Health, Madras, 1921-28, Royal Commission on Labour, Medical Assessor, 1929-31, Offg. Public Health Commissioner with Government of India, 1932. *Publications*. McNally's Sanitary Handbook for India, 1917, 5th and 6th Editions 1923; Various publications on Cholera. *Address* Delhi and Simla.

**RUSSELL, Sir GUTHRIE, Kt. (1932), B.Sc., A.M. Inst. C.E., M. Inst. E. (India), J.P., Chief Commissioner of Railways, Hon. Col., N.W. Ry. Regiment, Member of the Council of State. s. of the Rev. John and Mrs. Russell, Lochwinnoch, Scotland. *b.* 19th Jan. 1887. *m.* Florence Hoggar, *d.* of the late Rev. Peter and Mrs. Anton, Kilsyth, Scotland. *Educ.* at Glasgow Academy and Glasgow University; graduated B.Sc., in 1907. Served Engineering Apprenticeship with Messrs. Nixon and Hadden, Civil Engineers, Glasgow, in 1907-1910, and then joined the staff of the North British Railway. Appointed Asst. Engineer, Great Indian Peninsula Railway 1913, Resident Engineer 1919, Asst. Secretary to the Agent 1920; Deputy Agent Junior 1922, Controller of Stores 1923, services lent to the Ondh and Rohilkhand Railway 1925, Deputy Agent Senior 1925, appointed offg. Agent, Great Indian Peninsula Railway, 1926, confirmed as Agent 1927, appointed Member Engineering, Railway Board 1928, Chief Commissioner of Railways, 1929, President of the Institution of Engineers (India) 1933-34. *Address* Government of India, Simla and Delhi.**

**RUTNAGUR, SORABI MUNOHERJI, J.P., M.R.S.A. (Lond.),** Journalist and Technical Adviser. *b.* 21 January 1865. *m.* 7th Jan. 1893, Dhunbai M. Banaji. *Educ.*: Fort High School, Bombay and received practical training as mill manager in local cotton mills. Founder and Editor of the *Indian Textile Journal* since 1890. *Publications* "Electricity in India" (1912). "Bombay Industries. The Cotton Mills" (1927) with an Introduc-

tion by H. E. Sir Leslie Wilson, Governor of Bombay; "Men and Women of India" (1908), published under the patronage of Their Excellencies the Viceroy of India and the Governors of Bombay and Madras, Joint Editor, *Indian Municipal Journal and Sanitary Record* (1900 to 1903). Member of the first Managing Committee of the "Bombay Sanitary Association" inaugurated by H. E. the Governor in 1903. Nominated on the Board of Bandra Municipality by Government for 1917-1920 and Chairman of the War Publicity Committee for the Bandra Mahal in 1918. Author of several patented inventions and Director of the Patents Department of M. C. Rutnagur & Co. since 1890. *Address* Perry Cross Road, Bandra, Bombay.

**SARNIS, RAO BAHADUR SIR RAGHUNATHRAO V., Kt. (1925), B.A., C.I.E. b. 1 April 1857. *Educ.*: Rajaram H.S., Kolhapur; Elphinstone Coll., Bombay Ent. *Educ.* Dpt.; held offices of Huzur Chitais and Ch. Rev. Officer Kolhapur, Diwan, Kolhapur State, 1898, 1925, retired (1926). Hon Judge of the Supreme Court of Judicature, Kolhapur 1931, Fellow of Royal Society of Arts, Asiatic Society, Bombay Br.; President of the Talukha Panchayat (District Local Board), Kolhapur, Chairman of the Board of Director, of the Bank of Kolhapur Ltd Chairman of the Board of Directors of the Kolhapur Sugar Mills Ltd. *Address* Kolhapur, Shahupuri.**

**SACHSE, FREDERIC ALEXANDER, B.A. (Cantab), C.S.I. (1935) C.I.E. (1930),** Member, Board of Revenues Bengal *b.* 27 Feb 1878 *m.* Hilda Margaret Gately, *d.* of Joseph Gately, K.C. *Educ.*: Liverpool College and Camus College, Cambridge Settlement Officer, Mysnensingh and Director, Land Records, and Rev. Secretary. *Publications*. "Mysnensingh District Gazetteer" *Address* C/o Grimday & Co., Calcutta

**SADIQ HASAN, S., B.A., Bar-at-Law,** Member, Legal Assembly 1923-26; 1930-31. President of Messrs. K. B. Shaik Gulam Husain & Co., Carpet Manufacturers, *b.* 1888. *Educ.* Govt. College Lahore and Gray's Inn, London. President, Anjuman Islami, Amritsar, President, Literary Club, Amritsar, takes active interest in Moslem education and political movements. President, Punjab and N.W.F. Province Post Office and R. M. S. Association, 1921-25. Presided over All-India Moslem Kashmiri Conference, 1928. For several years Chairman, Health and Education Committees of Amritsar Municipality. Chairman, Board of Directors, Muslim Bank, Lahore. *Address* Amritsar.

**SAGRADA, Rt. Rev. EMMANUEL;** Vicar Apostolic of Eastern Burma and Titular Bishop of Trina since 1909 *b.* Loch, 1860. *Address* Toungoo, Burma.

**SAHA, MEGHNAD, D.Sc., F.R.S., F.A.S.B., F. Inst. P.;** Head of Physics Dept., Allahabad Univ. *b.* 1893 at Sonatali in Dacca Dist. *Educ.* Dacca and Presidency College, Calcutta Lecturer in Physics and Applied Mathematics, Calcutta Univ. 1916, Preuchand Roychand Scholar, 1918; worked at the Imperial College

of Science, London, 1921-22 and in Berlin; Khaira Prof of Physics, Calcutta Univ. 1921-23; Prof of Physics, Allahabad Univ. 1923; Life Member of Astronomical Society of France Foundation Fellow of Inst of Physics; Fellow of Roy. Soc. (1927); Indian Representative at Volta Centenary, Com. 1927; Fellow, Asiatic Soc. of Bengal, 1930; founded U. P. Academy of Sciences and elected First President; 1931; Dean of Science Faculty, Allahabad Univ., 1931. Member, Quinquennial Reviewing Committee, Indian Institute of Science, Bangalore (1930). Member of Governing Body, Indian Research Fund Association; Member of Council, Indian Institute of Science President, Indian Science Congress, 1934, Director, Sitalpore Sugar Works Ltd., Bihar. *Publications*: On the Fundamental Law of Electric Action deduced from the Theory of Relativity, 1918, On Measurement of the Pressure of Radiation, 1918; Selective Radiation Pressure, 1918; Theory of Thermal Ionisation and Physical Theory of Thermal Spectra, 1921-22, Explanation of Complex Spectra of Compounds, 1927; New X-rays, 1932; Author of a pamphlet "On the Need of a Hydraulic Research Laboratory in Bengal" and numerous Scientific papers, English, Continental and American. Author of a treatise on the Theory of Relativity, two text books on Heat. *Address*: Physics Laboratories, Allahabad University, Allahabad.

SAHNI, RAJ BAHADUR DASA RAM, MA (1909), C. I. E. (1925), b 1 Dec 1879 *Educ*: Punjab University, Lahore. Lecturer in Punjab University 1903-4, appointed Govt of India scholar for training in Archaeology 1904, Asst Superintendent, Archaeological Survey 1910, Curator, Provincial Museum, Lucknow, 1912, Superintendent of Archaeology in Kashmir (on deputation) 1913-17, Supdt Archaeological Survey of India 1917-1925, Deputy Director-General of Archaeology 1925-1930, Director-General of Archaeology in India 1931. *Publications*: (1) Catalogue of Museum of Archaeology at Samath, (2) Guide to the Buddhist Remains of Samath, (3) contributed two chapters to Sir John Marshall's Mohenjodaro and the Indus Civilisation, (4) Annual Report Archaeological Survey of India for 1929-30 and annual reports of Circle Offices, (5) contributed many articles to publications of the Department and other learned journals (6) excavated many ancient sites in India including first systematic exploration of Harappa in the Punjab before Mohenjodaro was discovered. *Address*: No 11, Akbar Road, New Delhi.

SAILANA, HIS HIGHNESS RAJA SARIB BHARAT DHARMA NIDHI DILEEP SINGH BAHADUR OF b. 18 March 1891, Succeeded the Gadi, 14 July 1919. m. first to the d. of H. H. the Maharawat of Partabgarh and after her death to the d. of the Rawat of Meja in Udaipur. *Educ*: Mayo College, Almer, Salute 11 guns. Vice President All-India Kshatriya Mahasabha, President of Bharat Dharma Mahamandal, Benares and the Kuruk-Sattara Restoration Society. *Address*: Sailana, C. I.

SATYID ABDUR RAHMAN, KHAN BAHADUR, M.L.C., Retired Dy. Commissioner, Akola (Berar). b. 1864. *Educ*: St. Francis de Sales's, Nagpur. Supdt., Commissioner's Office, Hoshangabad; Extra Asstt. Commissioner; Dy. Commissioner, Akola (Berar), 1919-1921; Dy. Commissioner, Yeotmal; Per. Asstt. to Commissioner of Berar in C. P. Commission; Official Receiver, Berar; President of many Municipalities and District Boards; Berar Mahomedan representative in C. P. Council. *Address*: Akola.

SATYID MUHAMMAD HUSSAIN, KHAN BAHADUR, B.A., B.L., b. 1873, *Educ*: Patna College and B. N. College. Began as a pleader in Bihar Sahil in 1896 and became a Vakil of the Calcutta High Court and joined the District Bar, Patna in 1908; in 1921 appointed Government Pleader at Patna, in 1925 became Advocate of Patna High Court and has been Member of Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council since 1921; had been Municipal Commissioner of the Patna City Municipality from 1912-23 and Member of the Board of Secondary Education for several years. Member of Patna District Board and President, Madrasa Examination Board. Was co-opted a member of the Civil Justice Committee. *Address*: Patna.

SAKLATVALA, SIR NOWROJI BAPUJI, Kt. (1913), C. I. E. (1923), J. P., Chairman, Tata Sons, Ltd b 10 Sept 1875, m. Goolbal, d. of Mr. Hormasji S. Bathivala. *Educ*: at St. Xavier's College, Chairman, Bombay Millowners' Association 1916; Employers' Delegate from India to the International Labour Conference, Geneva, 1921; Member, Legislative Assembly; representing Bombay Millowners' Association, 1922. *Address*: Bombay House, Fort, Bombay.

SAKLATVALA, SORABJI DORABJI, M.L.C., B.A., J. P., Director, Tata Sons Ltd b March 1879, m. Meherbai d. of late Major Divecha, I. M. S., *Educ*: at St. Xavier's College; Chairman, Bombay Millowners' Association, 1924 Vice-President, Indian Central Cotton Committee, 1929-30 and 1930-31, Elected Member, Bombay Leg. Council, representing Millowners' Association, Bombay (Aug 1914) *Published*: History of Millowners' Association, Bombay. *Address*: Bombay House, Fort, Bombay.

SALTER, MALCOLM GURNIA, B.A., Oxon 1910; M.A. 1913, F.E.S., Principal, Daly College, Indore b 10 May 1887 *Educ*: Cheltenham College and Hertford College, Oxford Master at Winchester College, 1911 In Indian Educational Service since 1913 Great War Lieut. (T. Capt.), 12th Bengal Cavalry; Mesopotamia 1917-19, Assistant Master at Atchison College Lahore 1920-23. *Address*: Daly College, Indore, Central India.

SAMAI, DAS, LALUBHAI—see LALUBHAI.

SAMIULLAH KHAN, M., B.A., LL.B., High Court Pleader. Vice-President, Government Press Employees' Union, (1929-1930) b 1880, m Miss Irasunissa A. Jahl. *Educ*: M.A.O. College, Aligarh. Worked on many war com-

mittees during the war; Secy., Prov. Khilafat Committee, C.P. 1920-24; Secy., Anjuman High School, Nagpur (1923); end 1931-32 and its General Secretary since 1932. Vice-Presdt., Nagpur Municipal Committee, 1921-28; one of the secretaries of the Silver Wedding Fund at its start; was Member, All-India Congress Committee and the Central Khilafat Committee from 1921-23; non-co-operated from practice from 1921-23; a member of Swaraj party. Member, Legislative Assembly, 1924-26. Whip of the Swaraj Party in the Legislative Assembly, 1925, and a Member of the Executive Committee of the Anjuman High School Institute since 1915. Hon. Secretary, District Bar Association, Nagpur 1927-32. President, Railway Mail Service Association (Branch) Nagpur, (1926). President, Nagpur Municipal Committee, since 1932. Address: Sadar Bazar, Nagpur, C.P.

**SAMTHAR, H. H. MAHARAJA SIR BIR SINGH DEO, MAHARAJA OF, K.C.I.E. b. 8 Nov. 1865. S. 1896. Address: Samthar, Bundelkhand.**

**SANKARANARAYANA AYYAR, S., M.A., B.L., Advocate, Tinnevely. b. 14 May 1896. Educ: Presidency Coll., Madras Law Colleges, Madras and Trivandrum. Graduated in Arts 1920, and in Law 1922. m. Rukmani Ammal of Kodangudi, Tanj. Dist. (1926) Zamindar of Sankaranagar and Nayinragaram, Tinnevely District. Proprietor of Kayatar Estate, Tinnevely Dist.; Winner of S.P.C.A. Gold Medal 1920. Special Lecturer, Elementary Teachers' Confce. at Tinnevely, 1923. Chairman of the Reception Committee, first Tinnevely Postmen's Confce., 1924. Witness, Tamil University Committee, 1927; Author of several articles on Metaphysics, Law and Education, as "Do Finite Individuals have a Substantive or an Adjectival Mode of Being," "Maintenance to a widow—Quantum and Style of Life," "The Necessity for a Conscience Clause in Indian Educational Institutions," etc. Has contributed much to public discussion on the Madras Univ. Act, Madras Hindu Religious Endowments Act, and other enactments of the legislature. Address: Zamindar of Sankaranagar, Vannarpet, Tinnevely.**

**SAPRU, SIR T. J. BAHADUR, M.A., LL.D., K.C.S.I. (1923). P.C. b. 8 Dec. 1875. Educ: Agra College, Agra. Advocate, High Court, Allahabad, 1896-1926; Member, U.P. Leg. Council, 1913-16; Member, Imperial Leg. Council, 1916-20; Member, Lord Southborough's Functions Committee, 1918-1919; Member of Moderate Deputation and appeared as a witness before Lord Selborne's Committee in London, 1919; Member, All-India Congress Committee (1906-1917); Presdt., U.P. Political Confce., 1914; Presdt., U.P. Social Confce. (1913); Presdt., U.P. Liberal League, 1918-20; Fellow, Allahabad Univ., 1910-1920; Member, Benares Hindu University Court and Senate and Syndicate; Law Member of the Governor-General's Executive Council, retired (1922). Member of the Imperial Conference in London (1923); presided over the All-India Liberal Federation, Poona (1923);**

Member of the Reforms Enquiry Committee, 1924. Publications: has contributed frequently to the press on political, social and legal topics; edited the *Allahabad Law Journal*, 1904-1917. Address: 19, Albert Road, Allahabad.

**SARDAR GHOSH BAKSH KHAN RAISANI. Sir, K.C.I.E., premier Chief of Sarawas, Baluchistan.**

**SARKAR, Sir, JADUNATH, Kt., C.I.E., M.L.C. (Bengal, 1924-32). M.A., (English Gold Medal), Premchand Roychand Scholar (Mount Gold Medal). Hon. Member of Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain (1923); Member of the Indian Hist. Record Comm.; Sir James Campbell Gold Medalist (Bombay, R.A.S.) Vice-Chancellor, Calcutta University 1926-28; Indian Educational Service (ret.) b. 10 December 1870. m. Kadamblini Chaudhuri. Educ. Presidency Coll., Calcutta. Some time Univ. Professor of Modern Indian History, Hindu University of Benares (1917-19). Sir W. Meyer Lecturer, Madras University (1923). Reader in Indian History, Patna University (1920-1922 and 1932). Publications: India of Aurangzeb; Statistics, Topography and Roads (1901); History of Aurangzeb, 5 Vols.; Shivaji and His Times: Mughal Administration; Studies in Mughal India; Anecdotes of Aurangzeb; Chaitanya: His Life and Teachings; Economics of British India; India Through the Ages; Fall of the Mughal Empire, 1, 2 Vols. Edited and continued W. Irvine's *Later Mughals* 2 Vols. Address: Auckland Road Darjeeling.**

**SARMA, S. K., B.A., B.L., Vakil b. 4 April 1880. Educ: S. P. G. College, Trichinopoly. Founded the *Wednesday Review* in 1905 and Asstt. Editor till 1917. Asstt. Editor and leader writer, *Indu Prakash*, Bombay, 1906-07; Leader-writer to the *Madras Standard* in 1911-12; Witness, Royal Commission on Indian Currency and Finance (1919) and Indian Taxation Inquiry Committee (1924), and Special Public Prosecutor to the Pudu Kotah Darbar in charge of the Conspiracy case in 1931 and 1932. Publications: "Monetary Problems," "A Note on the Rise of Prices in India," "The Exchange Crisis," "Towards Swaraj," "Economic Nationalism" and "Papers on Currency and the Reserve Bank for India." Address: Teppakulam, P.O. Trichinopoly.**

**SARVADHIKARY, SIR DEVA PRASAD, Kt., C.I.E., C.B.E., M.A., B.L. (Calcutta), LL.D. (Aberdeen), LL.D. (St. Andrews), Suriratna (Navadwip), Vidyaratnakar (Dacca), Vidya Sudhakar (Bhatnagar), Bangaratna (Benares), Jnan Sindhu (Puri). Advocate and Solicitor, Fellow, Calcutta University, Benares, Dacca and Delhi Universities; Dean, Faculty of Law and late Vice-Chan. and Dean; Faculty of Arts, Calcutta Univ.; late Mem. of Council of State, late member of Indian Legislative Assembly, and Bengal Council. b. 1862. m. 1883, Nagendranandini. 2 s. Nirmal (B.L.) and Nikhil (M.B.) and 3 d. Nalin, Nihar and Niraja. Educ: Ramsheshwar-pore, Sanskrit College, Hare and Howrah Schools; Presidency College, Calcutta. For**



several years Mem. of Mun. Corpn. of Calcutta; Mem. of Imp. Lib. Vice-President. Calcutta Rotary Club, W.M. Lodge Anchor, and Hope. Trustee, Imp. Museum; Pres., various literary, social and philanthropic societies and President, Calcutta Licensing Board; Calcutta Temperance Federation, Anti-Smoking Society "The Refuge"; Calcutta, University Corps Committee. Incorporated Society of Law; Vice-President, Indian Association and National Council of Education. Sahitya Parishad, Asiatic Society, and President, Calcutta University Institute, Late Mem. Lytton Com. (Lond.) and Paddison Com. (South Africa) Representative of India Government on the League of Nations, Geneva. Has travelled much all over India, Europe and South Africa, Twice represented Calcutta Univ. at the Congress of the Univ. of the Empire, held in England. Hon Member, Bombay Incorporated Law Society; Chairman, Bharat Insurance Co. Ltd., Calcutta; Chairman, Bharati Cotton Mills, Calcutta. *Publications*: "Notes and Extracts," "Three Months in Europe," "Prabash Patra," "Travels in South Africa, Smriti Rekha, Travels in Geneva, Sanatani, Thoughts and Problem, Phases in Public Life. Address: Prasadpur, 20, Suri Lane, Calcutta.

**SASTRI, THE RT. HON. V. S. SRINIVASA, P.C.** 1921; C.H. (1930). b. Sept. 22, 1869. Educ. at Kumbhakonam. Started life as a School-master; joined the Servants of India Society in 1907; succeeded the late Mr. G. K. Gokhale in its Presidency in 1915; Member, Madras Legislative Council, 1913-16; elected from Madras Presidency to Imperial Legis. Council, 1916-20. Closely associated with Mr. Montagu during his tour in India in 1918; Member, Southborough Committee; gave evidence before Joint Parliamentary Committee on Indian Reform Bill, 1919; served on Indian Railway Committee; represented India at Imperial Conf., 1921, and at the meeting of the League of Nations at Geneva and the Washington Conf., on the reduction of naval armament during the same year. Appointed Privy Councillor and received the freedom of the City of London, 1921; undertook a tour in the Dominions as the representative of Government of India, 1922; elected Member, Council of State, 1921, delivered the Kamala Lectures to the Calcutta University on the "Rights and Duties of Indian Citizenship" since published in book form. High Commissioner for India in South Africa 1927-29; Member, Royal Commission on Labour 1929. Address: Servants of India Society, Bombay or Poona.

**SAUNDERS, THE RIGHT REV CHARLES JOHN GODFREY, M.A.**, Bishop of Lucknow b. 15th Feb. 1888. m. Mildred Robinson Hebblethwaite; one s. and two daughters. Educ. Merchant Taylors' School, London; Scholar of St. John's College, Oxford, Cuddesdon College, Oxon Deacon 1910. Priest 1911, Diocese of Lucknow, S.P.G. Mission, Cawnpore, 1911-16, Indian Ecclesiastical Establishment, Chaplain, 1917, at Roorkee, 17, Cawnpore, 1918; Chakrata, 1921; Staff Chaplain,

Army Headquarters, India 1921-24; Metropolitan's Chaplain, Calcutta, 1925-1928; Bishop of Lucknow 1928. Address: Bishop's Lodge, Allahabad.

**SAUNDERS, COLONEL MACAN, D.S.O.**, Offg. Director, Military Operations, Army Headquarters, India. 6. 9 Nov. 1881. m. Marjory, d. of Francis Bacon. Educ. Malvern College; R.M.A., Woolwich. Lieut., Royal Field Artillery, 1903; Lieut., Indian Army, 1907; Capt., 1912; Major, 1918; Lt.-Lieut.-Col., 1919; Col. 1923, in India till 1914, except for a year in Russia; Staff Capt., 2nd Royal Naval Brigade, 1914, operations in Belgium and siege of Antwerp; Operations in Gallipoli, 1915, from 1st landing to evacuation; G.S.O. 3 in Egypt to March 1916; Brig-Major, Eastern Persian Field Force to April 1917; Operations in Mesopotamia, 1917-18; G.S.O. 2 and Intelligence Officer with Major-Gen. Dunsterville's Mission through N. W. Persia to the Caucasus, 1918; G.S.O. 1, Caucasus Section, G.H.Q. British Salonika Force, 1919 (wounded, despatches five times, D.S.O. Lt.-Lt.-Col.); P.S.C. Camberley, 1920; Military Attache, Teheran, Persia, 1921-24. D.D.M.I., Army Headquarters 1924-29. Address: General Staff, Army Headquarters (India), Simla.

**SAWANTWADI, MAJOR HIS HIGHNESS RAJE SHRI NIR KHEM SAWANT BHONSLE BAHADUR, K.C.S.I.** (1934). b. Aug. 20th 1897 m. Princess Shri Lakshmi Devi of Baroda, s. Yuvraj Shriwam Sawant. Educ. Malvern College, England Served in the Great War at Mesopotamia from Oct. 1917 to March 1919; attached as Hon. Officer to 4/5th Mahratta Light Infantry. Address: Sawantwadi.

**SAYED MOHAMAD, Sahibzada Sir, Mehr Shah Nawab**, Member, Council of State. Elected Member of the Punjab Legislative Council at the age of 25, elected twice as member of the Council of State; A delegate to the Round Table Conference Address: Jalal, Pui Sharif, Jhelum District, Punjab.

**SCHOFIELD, ALFRED, B.Sc. (Econ.)**, His Majesty's Trade Commissioner, Calcutta, b. 1889 m. Gladys Eleanor, d. of A. E. Hawkes, Burton-on-Trent Educ. Manchester School of Commerce, and University of London. In business in Manchester, 1909-12, Lecturer in Economics, London County Council, 1912-14; served with British Expeditionary Force, 1915-18, Lecturer in Economics etc. to Bankers' Institute, 1919-20, appointed to Inland Revenue Department, London, 1921-23 and Department of Overseas Trade, 1923-1930. *Publications*: "Routine of Commerce" and "Commercial Practice". Address: Bengal Club, Calcutta.

**SCOTT, JOHN GORDON CAMERON, M.A. (Cantab)**, Medieval and Modern Languages Tripos (1911), Principal, Prince of Wales's Royal Indian Military College, Dehra Dun. 6. 14 March 1888. m. to Audrey, youngest d. of Colonel J. Scully. Educ. Marlborough College, and Pembroke College, Cambridge. Appointed to the Chief's College Branch of the Indian Educational Service in 1912;

- Assistant Master, Dny College, Indore, 1912; Principal, Prince of Wales's Royal Indian Military College, October 1921. *Address*: Prince of Wales's R.I.M. College, Duhra Dun, U.P.
- SCROOPE, ARTHUR EDGAR, B.A.** (1903) and Scholar, Dublin University (1902) High Court Judge, Patna b 24 January 1881. m Judith Agatha Howwood. *Educ*: Clongowes Wood College and Trinity College, Dublin. District and Sessions Judge, Bihar and Orissa, 1912-1922; Registrar, High Court, Patna, Judicial Secretary and Legal Remembrancer to Government of Bihar. *Address*: Patna, E.I.L.
- SEAL, SIR BRAJENDRANATH, Kt., M.A., Ph.D., D.Sc., Vice-Chancellor, Mysore University, 1920-30; Prof. of Mental and Moral Science, Calcutta Univ. 1914-1920** Extra Member of Council, Mysore Government 1925-26 b. 3 Sept. 1864. *Educ*: Gen Assembly's Institution, Calcutta University; Del., Orientalist Congress, Rome, 1899; opened discussion at 1st Univ. Races Congress, London, 1921; Mem., Simla Committee for drawing up Calcutta Univ. Reg., 1905; Chairman, Mysore Constitutional Reforms Committee, 1922-23. Author of New Essays in Criticism, Memoir on Co-efficients of Numbers: Comparative Studies in Vaishnavism and Christianity, Race Origins, etc. *Address*: 98, Lansdowne Road, Calcutta.
- SEN, JITENDRANATH, M.A.; Calcutta Univ. Scn. Prof. of Phy. Sc., City Coll., since 1903. b. 1875. m. 1899. Educ: Hindu Sch.; Presidency Coll.; City Coll. and Sc. Assoc., Calcutta. *Publications*: Elementary Wave Theory of Light and other small books. *Address*: City College, 102/1, Anherst Street, Calcutta.**
- SETALVAD, SIR CHIMANLAL HARILAL, K.C.I.E.L.** (1924) LL.D., Advocate, High Court, Bombay. b. July 1866. m. Krishnagavri, d. of Nurtheram Bughnathdas, Govt. Pleader, Ahmedabad. *Educ*: Elphinstone College, Bombay. Pleader, High Court, Bombay; Admitted as Advocate, High Court; Member, Southborough Reforms Committee, 1918; Member, Hunter Committee, 1919; Additional Judge, Bombay High Court, 1920; Member, Executive Council of Governor of Bombay, Jan. 1921 to June 1923; and Vice-Chancellor Bombay University 1917-1929. *Address*: Setalvad Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- SETALVAD, RAO BAHADUR CHUNILAL HARILAL, C.I.E., Bar-at-Law, formerly Chief Presidency Magistrate, Bombay. Address: Bombay.**
- SETH, RAJA BISHESHWAR DAYAL, RAJ BAHADUR B.Sc., M.L.C., F.C.S.** (London), M.R.A.S. (London), Taluqdar of Muizaddampur. *Educ*: at Canning College, Lucknow. Member of the Board of High School and Intermediate Education U. P.; Member of the Court of Lucknow University; President of the Board of Trustees of Seth Jai Dayal High School Biswan; Member of the managing body of Colvin Taluqdars' School, Lucknow; Trustee of Raja Raghubar Dayal High School, Sitapur;
- Member of the Board of Agriculture; U. P., Member of U. P. Cattle-breeding Committee; Member of U. P. Agricultural Research Committee; Member of the Court of Wards Advisory Committee, Sitapur; Member of the Executive Committee of British Indian Association of Oudh, Member of the United Provinces Legislative Council as one of the representatives of British Indian Association of Oudh; Member of U. P. Finance Committee, 1928-29; Member of U. P. Simon Committee, Delegate to the Indian Round Table Conference in London; President of the All-India Kshatriya Conference at Lahore, Hon. Special Magistrate. Gave evidence before the Indian Taxation Enquiry Committee in 1925. *Address*: Kotra, Biswan District Sitapur, Oudh.
- SETIINA, THE HON. SIR PHIROZE CURSETJEE, Kt., B.A., J.P., O.B.E.** (1918); Member, Council of State, b. 8 Oct. 1866. Manager for India, Sun Life Assurance Co. of Canada; Chairman, Central Bank of India, Ltd.; Member, Bombay Municipal Corporation; Past President, Bombay Municipal Corporation and Indian Merchants' Chamber. *Address*: Canada Building, Hornby Road, Bombay.
- SETURATNAM IYER, M. R., b. 2nd January 1888. Educ: National High School and St. Joseph's College, Trichinopoly. Was nominated President of the Taluk Board, Karur; was elected President of the Taluka Board, Kullitalai; elected President of the Trichinopoly Dist. Board; elected President of the Trichinopoly District Educational Council. Assistant Secretary of the Trichinopoly National College and Hon. Assistant Registrar, Co-operative Societies, Trichinopoly Dist., elected member of the Madras Legislative Council from 1921; Minister for Development, Madras Government. *Address*: Boa Bah, Eldams Road, Teynampet, Madras.**
- SEWELL, ROBERT BEKESFORD SEYMOUR, LIEUT. COLONEL Indian Medical Service, M.A., Sc.D. (Camb.), C.I.E.** (1933) F.R.S. (1933-34), leader of the John Murray Oceanographic Expedition to the Arabian Sea b. 5th March 1880. m. Dorothy d. of William Dean of Chichester (deceased). *Educ*: Weymouth College, Christ's College, Cambridge, St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London. Entered I.M.S. in Feb., 1908; Surgeon-Naturalist to the Marine Survey of India, 1910, Medical Officer 23rd Sikh Pioneers, 1911-18 (mentioned in despatches), Olig. Superintendent, Zoological Survey of India 1920-21. Surgeon Naturalist 1921-25, Director, Zoological Survey of India, 1925-33. Fellow and Past President of the Asiatic Society of Bengal. Awarded Berkeley Memorial Medal by the A.S.B. in 1932; Past President of Indian Science Congress, (1931); *Publications*: Numerous papers on Zoology and Oceanography. *Address*: 18, Barrow Road, Cambridge.
- SHADI LAL, SIR, M.A. (Punjab), 1895, B.A. Honours (Oxford) 1898; B.C.L. Hon. (Oxford) 1899; Boden Sanskrit Scholar (Oxford) 1896; Arden Law Scholar (Gray's Inn.)**

**1899; Honoursman of Council of Legal Education, 1899; Special Prizeman in Constitutional Law, 1899**, appointed Member of the Privy Council, *b* May 1874. *Educ.* at Govt Coll., Lahore, Balliol Coll., Oxford. Practised at the Bar 1899-1931. Offg Judge, Punjab Chief Court, 1913 and 1914; Permanent Judge, 1917; Judge, High Court, Lahore, 1919, Chief Justice, May, 1920-1931. Elected by Punjab University to the Leg. Council in 1910 and 1913. Fellow and Syndic, Punjab University. *Publications*: Lectures on Private International Law, Commentaries on the Punjab Alienation of Land Act and Punjab Pre-emption Act, etc. *Address*: London.

**SHAH MUHAMMAD SULAIMAN**, THE HON'BLE SIR, Kt. (1929), M.A. (Cantab.), LL.D. (Dublin and Aligarh), Barrister-at-Law *b* 3 Feb. 1886 *m* Maqbool Fatmah Begum. *Educ.* Muw. Central College, Allahabad, Christ's College, Cambridge, Trinity College, Dublin. Bar from Middle Temple. *Address*: 11, Edmonstone Road, Allahabad.

**SHAHAB-UD-DIN, THE HON'BLE KHAN FAHADUR SIR CHAUDHRI, Kt.** (1930) B.A., LL.B., Advocate, High Court President, Punjab Legislative Council; founder and Proprietor, "India Cases," and "Criminal Law Journal"; Member, Legislative Assembly for 3 years; President, Municipal Committee, Lahore, for 4 years and elected President, Punjab Legislative Council, re-elected President, Punjab Legislative Council in January 1927. *Educ.*: Government Coll. and Law Coll., Lahore. Started Criminal Law Journal of India in 1904 and Indian Cases in 1909. Was first elected member, Lahore Municipal Committee in 1913, President of the Corporation in 1922. Elected member, Punjab Leg. Council; re-elected President, Lahore Municipal Committee, 1924. *Publications*: The Criminal Law Journal of India, Indian Case and two Punjabi poems. *Address*: "A Mumtaz", 3, Durrani Road, Lahore.

**SHAHPIRA, RAYA DHIRAT UMAD SINGHJI**, RAYA SAHEB *et* *b* 7th March 1876. Succeeded to *gadi* in 1932. Permanent salute 9 guns. *Address*: Shahpura, (Rajputana).

**SHAIKH, MAHMOOD HASAN KHAN HAJI, KHAN BAHADUR**, Landlord, Magistrate, Bahi, Dist. Patna, Bihar and Orissa. *b* 1895 *m* Musammil Bibi Marjam-un-Nisan *d* of the late Mr. Ahmad Hussain, Barrister-at-Law and Subordinate Judge, Bihar and Orissa. *Educ.* at M. O. College, Aligarh, U.P. Was Chairman of the Bahi Municipality for three years and Chairman of the Local Board for three years, Secy. of the Central Co-operative Bank, Bahi, Director of the Provincial Co-operative Bank, Bihar and Orissa; Member of the Patna District Board; Hony. Organiser on behalf of the Government for the Co-operative Societies, Bihar and Orissa. Family enjoys the hereditary title of "Khan" from the time of Shah Alam II, Moghul Emperor, and the family has been granted considerable landed properties with 10,000 cavalry and infantry. The late Ahmad Ali Khan, his great great-grandfather was the Commander-in-Chief to

the Moghul Emperor. Was made a Khan Sahib in 1921 and Khan Bahadur in 1931. *Address*: Mahmood Garden, Bahi, District Patna Bihar and Orissa.

**SHAKESPEAR, ALEXANDER BLAKE, C.I.E.**, Merchant; Sutherland & Co., Cawnpore. *b* 1873. *Educ.*: Berkhamstead. Was Sec., Upper India Chamber of Commerce, 1905-12. *Address*: Cawnpore.

**SHAMSHER SINGH, SIR SARDAR, SARDAR BAHADUR, K.C.I.E., C.I.E.**; Ch. Min., Jind State. *b* 1860. *Educ.*: Jullundur and Hoshiarpur H. S. and Govt. Coll., Lahore. Served during Afghan War, 1879-80, with march from Kabul to Kandahar; Ch. Jud. of State High Court, 1890-1903. *Address*: Sangrur, Jind State.

**SHANKAR RAU, HATTINGADI, B.A., C.I.E.**, (1931); Offg. Controller of the Currency, *b* 29 September 1887. *m* Uma Bai. *Educ.*: Government College, Mangalore and Presidency College, Madras. Superintendent, Government of India, Finance Department, 1923-24; Indian Audit and Accounts Service, 1924; Asst. Secretary, Government of India, Finance Department, 1921, Under-Secretary, Government of India Finance Department, 1925. Deputy Secretary, Government of India, Finance Department, 1926; Budget Officer, Government of India, Finance Department, 1926-31. Member, Legislative Assembly, 1927, 1930 and 1931; Dy. Controller of the Currency, Bombay, 1931 Secretary, Saraswat Co-operative Housing Society Ltd., Bombay, 1915-19. President, Kanara Saraswat Association, Bombay, 1931-32. President, Mahasabha of Chitrapur Saraswats, 1932. *Publications*: Indian Thought in Shelley and Tennyson, Talks from Society, The Chitrapur Saraswat Directory, 1933. *Address*: Delhi and Simla.

**SHANKARSHASTRI, NARASINSHASTRI** PANDIT JOTIRMARTAND, "Daivaga Muk-talanika" (May 1934) Astronomer, Astrologer and Landlord *b* 19 Dec. 1884. *m* Anna Purnabai, *d* of Vedamatti Chendramadikhi of Laxmeshwar Miraj Senior. *Educ.*: Hosaritti Taluka Haveri, Dhawar. Compiler of the Annual Indian Calendar known as "Hosaritti Punchang"; Publisher of the annual general predictions. *Publications*: Annual Indian Calendar; Bhamini-Dipika in Sanskrit (a treatise on Astrology), Kalachandika in Sanskrit, Sanhita Tajak-Sara (a treatise on Astrology) with Commentary in Marathi Divyanga Ratnakar in Sanskrit (a treatise on Astrology); Griha Ratna Mala in Sanskrit (a treatise on Astronomy), and booklets regarding the administrations of H. E. Lord Willingdon, Viceroy of India and of H. E. Lord Balfour, Governor of Bombay, and Live of Pant Bala-Kundi Maharaj of Belgaum and Shreeam Paramahansa Vasudevavani Saraswati (Tembe Maharaj) The History of Canopus (Agasty) in English History of Ursa Major (Saptarishi-Malik) *Address*: Haveri, Taluka Haveri, Dhawar Dist.

**SHASTRI, PRABHU DEVI, Ph.D. (Kiel), B.Sc. Litt. Hum. (Oxon.), M.A. B.T., Hon. M.O.I.** (Punjab); Vidyasagar (Calcutta); Shastri

- Vachaspathi (Nadia); I.F.S.:** Principal, Rajshahi College; Sen. Prof. of Mental and Moral Phil. in Presidency Coll., Calcutta, 1912-1933; offg. Principal, Hooghly Govt. College, 1927. *b.* 20 June 1885. *Educ.:* Universities of Lahore, Oxford, Kiel, Bonn and Paris. Del. to and Sectional Pres. at 4th Int. Congress of Philosophy held at Bologna, 1911, Head of Dept. of Philosophy, since 1912; Calcutta Univ. Lect. in Phil. and Sanskrit, 1912-15; invited to lecture in Universities of Geneva, Florence and Rome, 1913-14. Visited the U. S. A. and Canada in 1920-22 and invited to address the Universities of Harvard, Cornell, Princeton, Yale, Johns Hopkins and Toronto. Invited as Sectional President at 5th International Congress of Philosophy, Naples, 1924. *Publications:* Several works and articles on philosophical, educational, literary, religious and social subjects. *Address:* Bharati-Bhawan, 3, Multan Road, Lahore or Principal's House, Rajshahi, Bengal.
- SHAW, FREDERIC JOHN FRESHWATER, D.Sc., (Lond); A.R.C.S., F.L.S.:** Director, Imperial Institute of Agricultural Research *b.* 16 December 1885 *m.* Catherine (affery *Educ.:* Holark School and Royal College of Science (Lond) Joined the Indian Agricultural Service as supernumerary mycologist in 1910, Govt. Mycologist, Combarito, 1913, Second Imperial Mycologist, 1915, Imperial Economic Botanist and Joint Director, Pusa Institute, 1924-34, Director, Imperial Institute of Agricultural Research, 1931 *Publications:* Numerous papers on plant pathology and plant genetics. *Address:* Delhi.
- SHEIKH, MAHAMAD BHAI, C.I.E (1931) MADAR-UL-MAHAM AMIR, b. 18th October 1901. First Class Amir of the Junagadh State, holding a hereditary Jagir. *Educ.:* at the Mayo College, Ajmer; visited England in 1913-1914 with His Highness the Nawa Sahib. Entered Junagadh State Service in 1920 as Military Secretary to His Highness the Nawab Sahib and subsequently was appointed Private Secretary to His Highness, and then Huzur Secretary; Dewan, Junagadh State, 1923-1932. Retired from Junagadh State Service in February 1932. *Address:* Agatrai, via Keshod, Junagadh State.**
- SHEPPARD, SAMUEL TOWNSEND, London** Correspondent of *The Times of India.* *b.* Bath, Jan. 1880. *Educ.:* Bradfield and Trinity Coll., Oxford. *m.* 1921, Anne, *d.* of the late J. H. Carpenter (died 1934) Joined the staff of *The Times* (London) as Secretary to the Editor in 1902. Assistant Editor, *The Times of India*, 1907-1923; Editor, 1923-1932; Temporary Capt. in the Army, 1917-18, employed on the staff of Bombay Brigade, Corresponding Member, Indian Historical Records Commission. *Publications:* Contributed to *The Times* History of the War in South Africa, "The Byculla Club a history," "Bombay Place-names and Street-names," "A History of the Bombay Volunteer Rifles" and "Bombay." *Address:* *The Times of India*, Salisbury Square, Fleet Street, London, E.C. 4.
- SHIH SHEKHARESWAR RAY, THE HON. KUMAR, B.A., M.L.C., Minister, Government of Bengal. *b.* 4th December 1887. *m.* to Annapurna Devi, *d.* of Ral S. N. Majumdar Bahadur of Bhagalpur. *Educ.:* Central Hindu College, Benares and graduated from the University of Allahabad. Is the eldest *s.* of Raja Sati Shekhareswar Ray Bahadur of Tahirpur, Bengal, elected member of Rajshahi District Board (1915); elected member, Bengal Legis. Council 1916 by the Landholders of Rajshahi Division; re-elected to Council by the same body in 1920, 1923 and 1929. Appointed senior Chairman of the Bengal Legislative Council in 1924 and became its first elected President in 1925. Has served on numerous official Committees and has been vice-President of the British Indian Association, and President, Bengal Hindu Conference, Appointed Minister, Government of Bengal, 1929. *Address:* P. O. Tahirpur, District Rajshahi.**
- SHILLIDY, GEORGE ALEXANDER, C.I.E. (1931), King's Police Medal (1922); Deputy Inspector-General of Police C. I. D., Poona. *b.* 7th March 1886 *m.* to Mabel Catherine, *d.* of Robt Steven, J.P., Barnhill, Dundee. *Educ.:* Campbell College, Belfast, Ireland. Joined Indian Police in 1906 as Asst Superintendent of Police, promoted District Superintendent of Police 1916, and Deputy Inspector-General of Police in 1932. *Address:* Poona.**
- SHIRRAS, GEORGE FINDLAY, M.A., Principal, Gujarat College, b. Aberdeen, 16 July 1885. *m.* 1911, Amy Zara, *d.* of late George McWatters, Madras Civil Service; two *s.* *Educ.:* Robert Gordon's College, Aberdeen; University of Aberdeen; University Prizeman in Economics; Professor of Dacca College, 1909, on special duty under Government of India, Finance Department, 1910-13; Member, Govt. of India Prices Inquiry Committee; on special duty in office of D.P.I., Bengal, 1913-14; Reader in Currency and Finance in Calcutta University, 1914; Member, Government of Bengal Statistics Committee, and of Board of Agriculture, India, 1918; on deputation Imperial Statistical Conf., London, on behalf of Govt. of India, Dec. 1919-Feb. 1920; on special duty India Office in connection with League of Nations work, March 1920; attached International Labour Office and Economic and Financial Section, League of Nations, Geneva, 1924 and Ministry of Labour, Industrial Court, and Home Office, London, Labour Departments, Washington, Boston and New York, 1925; Hon. Fellow, Royal Statistical Society, 1920; Major, 4th Gordon Highlanders, (1920 despatches); T.A. Reserve Regimental List, 1921; Director, Labour Office, Government of Bombay, 1921-25; formerly Director of Statistics with the Government of India; Member, Bombay Legislative Council; Fellow of the University of Calcutta; Fellow of the Univ. of Bombay. *Publications:* Some Aspects of Indian Commerce and Industry; Indian Finance and Banking, 3rd Impression, 1920. Some Effects of the War on Gold and Silver 1920; The Science of Public Finance, (Macmillan, 3rd Edition), Taxable Capacity**

and the Burden of Taxation and Public Debt (1925); The Future of Gold and Indian Currency Reform (Economic Journal, June 1927); A Central Bank for India, (Econ. Journal, Dec. 1927; Gold and British Capital in India (Econ. Journal, Dec. 1929); Financial Reform and the Indian Statutory Commission (Econ. Journal, Sept. 1930); The Re-adjustment of Central and Provincial Finance in Federal Constitutions (Economic, Political, Contemporanea-Padua, 1930). "Poverty and Kindred Economic Problems in India" (Calcutta Government of India Central Publication Branch (1932). The Population Problem of India (Economic Journal March 1933). The Reserve Bank of India (Economic Journal June 1934) Gold and French Monetary Policy; articles on Finance and Indian Trade etc. Address Gujarat College, Ahmedabad

**SHUJAUDDIN, DR KHALIFA M.A.** (Punjab), B.A., LL.B. (Cambridge), LL.D. (Dublin); Barrister-at-Law (Lincoln's Inn). b. 27 Sept. 1887. Educ. Central Model School, Lahore, Islamia and Government Colleges, Lahore, Jesus College and Fitzwilliam Hall, Cambridge, Trinity College, Dublin. Hon. Prof. of English Literature, Islamia Coll., Lahore, 1906-1908; Lecturer, University Law Coll., Lahore, 1917-1919; Member, Punjab Text Book Committee, 1919-1925; Fellow, Punjab Univ. since 1917; Member of the Syndicate of the Univ. since 1921; Member, Academic Council, since 1923; Hon. Secretary, Islamia College, Lahore, since 1921; Hon. Secy., Punjab Muslim Educational Conference, Lahore, since 1922; Hon. Secretary, Punjab Muslim League, since 1919; Member of Council, All India Muslim League, Member, Executive Board, All-India Muslim Conference, Municipal Commissioner, Lahore, 1927-1931; Member N. W. Rly Advisory Committee, 1929-1930; President, N. W. Railway Muslim Employees' Association, President, Punjab Postal Union, Member, Bar Council, High Court, Lahore, appeared before the Parliamentary Joint Select Committee in London on behalf of the All-India Muslim Conference 1933. Address 5, Temple Road, Lahore.

**SHUTTLEWORTH, GRAHAM DENNISON**, Senior Partner, Croft & Forbes, Exchange Brokers, Bombay, b. 17 June 1889, m. Margaret Ellen Anderson, (15 March 1917). Educ.: St. Lawrence College, Ramsgate, and Royal Military College, Sandhurst. Commissioned as 2nd-Lieut. to 2nd Bn, York and Lancaster Regt., 1909; resigned in 1914 on joining Messrs. Croft & Forbes, Exchange Brokers, Bombay. Enlisted in Lahore Signal Company as Corpl. Despatch rider and proceeded to France, Aug. 1914 with 1st Indian Expeditionary Force. Granted King's Commission as Captain in Middlesex Regt., January 1915; demobilised 1919 and rejoined Croft and Forbes. Address: "Waverley", Wilderness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**SIFTON, SIR JAMES DAVID, K.C.S.I.** (1932); K.C.I.E. (1931); C.S.I. (1929); C.I.E. (1921);

I.C.S., Governor of Bihar and Orissa (1932). b. 17th April, 1878; s. of Thomas Elgood Sifton Educ.: St. Paul's School and Magdalen Coll., Oxford. M.A. m. Harriette May, d. of Thomas William Shettle two s. two d. I.C.S. (1901), served in Bengal to 1911 Transferred to Bihar and Orissa: 1912; Magistrate and Collector of Shahabad, 1915 Sec. to Govt. in Financial and Municipal Dept. 1917; Dy. Commissioner, Ranchi, 1923. Chief Secretary to Govt. of Bihar and Orissa, 1925-27; Acting Governor of Bihar and Orissa, 1929 and again 1930 Member of Executive Council, Bihar and Orissa, 1927-1931. Publications: Settlement Report of Hazaribagh District; Settlement Report of Parganas Barabhum and Patkum in Manbhum District. Recreations: Tennis and Golf. Address: Governor's Camp, Bihar and Orissa. Clubs: East India United Service, Bengal United Service, Calcutta

**SIKANDAR HYAT KHAN, THE HON. CAPTAIN, Sirdar Sir**, Representative of the Reserve Bank of India in London. b. 5 June 1892. Educ.: M.A.O. College, Aligarh and Univ. College, London. During War was recruiting officer; commission in 2-67th Punjab (now 1/2nd Punjab); served on N.W.F. and in the third Afghan War. Appointed to Brigade Headquarters Staff; was the first Indian to command a company on active service returned to the Punjab Legis. Council by landholders constituency; non-official member of Police Enquiry Committee, 1926; Pers. Asst. to Mela Officer during Prince of Wales' visit; elected by the Punjab Council to the Provincial Simon Committee which elected him as its Chairman; was connected with the Boards of 11 Companies including Messrs. Owen Roberts, the Punjab Portland Cement Co., Wahi Stone and Lime Company, North India Constructional Engineers and the Frontier Mining Syndicate; appointed Revenue Member, Punjab Government, 1929, for three months and became permanent Revenue Member in 1930; appointed to act as Governor, July to October 1932; was again appointed to act as Governor, 15th Feb. to 9th June 1934 M.B.E., 1920 K.B.E., 1933. Address: 51, Lower Mall, Lahore, Wahi (Dist. Campbellpore.)

**SIKKIM, MAHARAJA OF, H. H. MAHARAJA SIR TASHI NAMGYAL, K.C.I.E.** (1923). b. 26 Oct. 1893; s. of late Maharaja Sir Thutob Namgyal, K.C.I.E. of Sikkim, m. grand-daughter of Lonchen Sholkhang (Regent of Tibet) Educ.: Mayo Coll., Ajmer; St. Paul's Sch., Darjeeling. Address: The Palace, Gangtok, Sikkim.

**SIMHA, BROHAR RAGHUBIR**; Zamindar and Jagirdar. Educ.: Government College, Jubulpore. Hon. Magte., First Class, sitting singly, has been member of the C.P. Council on behalf of Zamindars for two terms; has been elected Member, Legislative Assembly, on behalf of C.P. Zamindars Title Brohar recognised by Government—hereditary distinction. Khas Am Darbari of H. E. the Governor, C. P., exempted

from Arms Act. Is Chairman of the District Council and Member, Village Uplift Board, C.P. and Berar. Member of Communication Board, C.P. *Publications*: Hindi Shastra Siddhanta Sur. *Address*: Jabulpore.

**SIMLA, ARCHBISHOP OF**, since 1911. **MOST REV. ANSLIM, E. J. KENRLEY**, b. 1864. *Entd.* Franciscan Order, 1879; Priest, 1887. Guardian of Franciscans, Crawley, Sussex, 1899; Minister Provincial for England, 1902; first Rector of the Franciscan College, Cowley, Oxford, 1908; elected life member of Oxford Union, 1907; Definitor-General, Rome, representing English-speaking provinces, 1908. Visitor-General, Irish Province, 1910. *Address*: Archbishop's House, Simla B.

**SINGH, LT.-COL. BAWA JIWAN, C.I.E. (1918)** I.M.S. (ret'd.) b. May 6 1863. *Educ.*: Government and Medical Colleges, Lahore and St Thomas' Hospital Medical Schools, London. Joined I.M.S., 1891. Served in Military Department to 1896; Civil Surgeon, Mooltilla, 1896; Secretary, I.G. Prisons, with Civil Medical Administration, Burma, 1897-1899; Surgt., Central Jail, Insulin, Burma, from 1899 to 1909. Inspector-Genl. of Prisons, E. Bengal and Assam, 1910-1912; Inspector-Genl. of Prisons, Bihar and Orissa, from 1912-1920; Director, Medical and Sanitation Departments, H.E. II 'The Nizam's Govt., 1920-23; and Director, Medical, Sanitation and Jail Depts., H. E. H. the Nizam's Govt., 1923-24. *Address*: Ranchi, Chota Nagpur.

**SINGH, GAYA PRASAD, B.A., B.L., M.L.A.**, Pleader, Muzaffarpur. *Educ.*: Muzaffarpur and Calcutta. Was a sub-deputy magistrate and collector for a few years but resigned subsequently; now practising as a pleader; was a member of the Muzaffarpur Municipal Board, of the Sudder Hospital Committee; and of the Local Advisory Committee on Exercise; an elected member of the Legislative Assembly since 1924; a Member of the Standing Finance Committee since 1924; one of the founder members of the Aero Club of India and Burma, a member of the Governing Body of the Indian School of Mines, Dhanbad. Presided over the 13th session of All-India (including Burma) Postal and R. M. S., Bihar and Orissa Provincial Conference at Muzaffarpur in March 1933, presided over the 5th session of the Burma Provincial Kshatriya Navyayuk Sangh in April 1933. Presided over the Punjab Provincial Depressed Classes Conference at Amritsar in September 1933; presided over opening ceremony of All-India Arts and Crafts Exhibition held in Delhi in Oct. 1933; President of the 12th session of U.P. Provincial Postal and R.M.S. conference at Benares in March 1934. *Publication*: "Pictorial Kashmir." *Address*: Muzaffarpur (Bihar)

**SINGH, RAJA BAHADUR SURJ BAKSH, O.B.E. (1919)**, Taluqdar of Oudh. b. 15 Sept. 1868, m. grand-daughter of Raja Gangram Shah of Khairagarh (Oudh). *Educ.*: at Sitapur and Lucknow. President, British Indian Assocn. of Taluqdars of Oudh from 1927-1930. Member,

first Leg. Assembly. *Publication*: "A Taluqdar of the Old School" by "Heliodoros" and "Arbiration." *Address*: Kamlapur P. O., Sitapur Dist. (U.P.).

**SINGH, KUNWAR SIR MAHARAJ, M.A. (Oxford)**, Bar-at-Law; C.I.E. Member of the Executive Council of the U. P. Government, 1935. b. 17 May 1878, m. to Miss Maya Das, d. of the late Rai Bahadur Maya Das of Ferozepur (Punjab). *Educ.*: Harrow Hall Coll., Oxford; Bar-at-Law, Middle Temple, 1902. Ent. U.P. C.S. 1904; Asst. Sec. to Govt. of India. Dept. of Education, 1911; Mag. and Collr. of Hamirpur, U. P., 1917; Secy. to U.P. Govt., 1919, Dy. Secretary, Govt. of India, Education Dept., 1920-23. Dy. Commissioner, Bahraich, 1923; Commissioner, Allahabad, 1927, Commissioner, Benares, 1928; Allahabad, 1929, Chief Minister, Jodhpur, 1931. Agent to the Government of India in South Africa 1932. *Publications*: Annual Report on Co-operative Credit Societies in the U.P., 1908-1919. Reports on Indian Emigration to Mauritius and British Guiana and on Mission to East Africa and various contributions to the press. *Address*: Secretariat, Lucknow.

**SINGH, THE HON. RAJA SIR RAMPAL, K.C.I.E. (1916)**; Member, Council of State; Tanglar b. 7 Aug. 1867, m. niece of Thakur Jagamohan Singh, late Taluqdar of Dhanawan Estate in Gonda Dist. *Educ.*: at Rae Bareilly High School and M.A.O. College, Aligarh. President-elect of the second U. P. Social Conference held in Lucknow in 1908 and of All-India Social Conference in 1910, presided over 5th All-India Hindu Conference at Delhi in 1918; elected President, British Indian Association of Oudh in 1921 and was re-elected in 1924. Was Fellow of Allahabad Univ. until 1909 and is Secretary of Kshatriya College, Lucknow; Member of the Executive Council of the Lucknow University and of the Court of the Hindu University of Benares, of the Board of Directors of Mahaluxmi Sugar Corporation, Lucknow, also Director of the Allahabad Bank; again elected President, British Indian Association, Oudh, 1931 and was Chairman of the Hindu Religions and Charitable Endowments Committee appointed by U. P. Government. *Publications*: Pamphlets entitled "Taluqdars and the British Indian Association" (1917) and "Taluqdars and the Amendment of Oudh Rent Law" (1921) and contributions to the press on social, political and religious topics. *Address*: Kurri Sudaui Raj, Dist. Rae Bareilly, Oudh.

**SINHA, ANUGRAH NARAYAN, M.A., B.L., M.L.A.**, Zemindar, July 3, 1889. *Educ.* Patna and Calcutta. Joined the High Court, Patna, as Vakil; appeared in the famous "Burma Case" of the Durnraon Raj as junior to Mr. C. R. Das, Mr. Srinivasa Aiyengar and the late Sir Ashutosh Mookherji joined Non-Co operation Movement 1921 at present Chairman of Gaya District Board and Member, Council of State, representing Bihar and Orissa; Chairman, Reception Committee of the All-India Untouchable

Conference held at Patna in 1926. *Publications*: Translated History of Ancient Magadha from Bengali into Hindi. *Address*: Villa Polawan, P. O. Aurangabad, Dist. Gaya (Bihar and Orissa).

**SINHA, BHUPENDRA NARAYANA, R. A. J. A.** BAHADUR (1918), B. A. (Calcutta), of Nashipur and Zomindar. *b.* 15th Nov 1888. *m.* first Rani Prem Kumari and on demise Rani Surya Kumari. *Educ.* Presidency College, Calcutta. Member of the Dist. Board of Murshidabad for 12 years, 1st Class Hon. Magte. President, British Indian Association, Vice-President, All-India Cow Conference Association, Trustee of the Indian Museum, President of the India Art School, elected to the Bengal Council in 1926, elected as a co-opted member of the Royal Statutory Commission, Member of the Finance Committee; Member of the Public Committee; Member of the Revenue Committee; Member of the E. B. Railway Local Advisory Committee and Minister to the Govt. of Bengal. Re-elected to the Bengal Council in 1929. Leader of the Landholders' party in the Council. *Address*: 54, Gariahat Road, Ballygunge, P.O., Calcutta; or Nashipur Rajphati, Nashipur P.O., Dist. Murshidabad, Bengal.

**SINHA, KUMAR GANGANAND, M.A. (1921); M.L.A. (1924-1930);** Hon. Research Scholar of the Calcutta University (1922-23); Proprietor, Srinagar Raj. *b.* 24 Sept. 1898. *Educ.*: at Monghyr Zilla School (1907-10); Purnea Zilla School, Presidency College (Calcutta); Government Sanskrit Coll., Calcutta; and Post-Graduate Department, Calcutta University. Elected to the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland in 1921; Asiatic Society of Bengal in 1922, Bihar and Orissa Research Society in 1924 and to the Fellowship of the Royal Society for the encouragement of arts, manufacture and commerce, etc. in 1923; a Commissioner of the Purnea Municipality and a member of the Purnea District Board (1924-27), President of the Social and Religious Department of the Mathill Sammelana, one of the founders of the Nationalist Party in the Legislative Assembly. Joined the Swarajya Party in the Assembly (1925). Elected a Secretary of the Congress Party in the Assembly, 1928; a member of the Road Development Committee and its touring and drafting Sub-Committees, 1927-28. Life Member of the Empire Parliamentary Association, President of the Purnea District Congress Committee (1925-1929). President of the Bihar Provincial Hindu Sabha; Member of the Executive Committee of the All-India Hindu Sabha, President of the Bihar Provincial Kavi Sammelana (1926). President of the Bihar Provincial Board of the Hindustani Sevadai (1929); visited Europe 1930-31; was in England during the first Round Table Conference. Member of Governing Body of the Dharma Samaj Sanskrit College, Muzaffarpur. Member of Bihar Central Relief Committee, 1934. *Publications*: "The Place of Vidha in the Ancient and the Medieval India" (read in the second Oriental Conference); "A Note on the Jangala Desa"; and "Discovery of Bengali

Dramas in Nepal" and "On some Mathill Dramas of the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries" (published in the Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal); "The Dharmat religion Buddhism?" (read in the Third Oriental Conference, Madras 1924). Joint editor of the typical selections from Mathill proposed to be published by the Calcutta University, an Editor of the "Barhut Inscriptions," published by the Calcutta University in 1926. *Address*: "Srinagar Darbar," P. O. Srinagar, Dist. Purnea (Bihar).

**SINHA, SACHCHIDANANDA** Barrister, First elected by President Indian Leg. Assembly first Indian Finance Member, Ex-Member Executive Council, Bihar and Orissa Government, 1921-1926, also President of Legislative Council, 1921-22. *b.* 10 Nov 1871, *m.* the late Srimati Radhika, *d.* of the late Mr. Sewa Ram, of Lahore. *Educ.*: Patna College and City College, Calcutta. Called to the Bar (Middle Temple), 1893. Advocate, Calcutta High Court, 1893; Allahabad High Court, 1896; Patna High Court, 1916. Founded and edited *The Hindustan Review*, 1899-1921; Twice Elected Member, Imperial Legislative Council, Elected Legislative Assembly, 1920, also elected its first Deputy President, Feb. 1921. Established and endowed in 1924 the Srimati Radhika Institute in memory of his wife, which building contains, besides the largest public hall in Patna, the Sachchidananda Sinha Library, a splendid collection of classical and current works in English. Visited England in 1927 where he in writings and speeches made notable contributions to the discussion of Indian Reforms as embodied in the system known as Diarchy. Resumed Editorship of the *Hindustan Review* in 1926. Became Managing Director of the *Indian Nation*, Patna, in 1931. Was especially invited while in England in 1933, to appear before the Joint Parliamentary Committee on Indian Reforms and submitted a lengthy memorandum on the White Paper from the standpoint of constitutional nationalists. *Publication*: "The Partition of Bengal or the Separation of Bihar." *Address*: Patna, Bihar.

**SIRCAR, SIR NRIPENDRA NATH, Kt., M.A., B.L.,** Law Member of the Government of India. *m.* Nabonahni Basu, *d.* of Durgadas Basu. *Educ.*: Presidency College, Calcutta, Lincoln's Inn. Practised at Bhagalpore in Bihar as pleader since 1897. Member of Subordinate Judicial Service, 1902-05. First Honour man in Bar Final Michaelmas Term, 1907; Honours in Mathematics, Physics and Chemistry in B.A., M.A., in Chemistry. Holder of Foundation Scholarship, Presidency College. Appointed Law Member, Government of India, 1934. Advocate-General of Bengal 1929-31. Delegate to Third Round Table Conference and Joint Select Committee. *Address*: Government of India, Simla and New Delhi.

**SIROHI, H. H. MAHARAJADHIRAJ, MAHARAO** SIR SARUP RAM SINGH BAHADUR. G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I. *b.* Sept. 27, 1888. *s.* to the gadi, April 29, 1920. *Address*: Sirahi, Rajputana.

**SITAMAU, H. H. SIR RAJA RAM SINGH, RAJA** or, K.C.I.E. *b.* 1880; descended from Rathore House of Kachi Baroda. *m.* thrice. *Educ.*: Daly Coll., Indore, Hindi and Sanskrit poet, and keen student of science and ancient and modern philosophy, is entitled to a salute of 11 guns. *s.* by selection by Govt. of India in default of direct issue, 1900. *Address*: Rannivas Palace, Sitamau, C. I.

**SIVAGNANAM PILLAI, DEWAN BAHADUR** SIR TINNEVELLY NELLAIPPA, B.A. *b.* 1st April 1861. *Educ.*: Madras Christian College. Service under Government; Retired as Dy. Collector; President, Dist. Board, Tinnevely, 1920-1923. Minister of Development, Madras, 1923-26. *Address*: 77, North Car Street, Tinnevely.

**SIVASWAMI AYYAR, SIR P. S., K.C.S.I.,** 1915; *O.S.I.* (1912); *C.I.E.* (1908). Retd. Member, Executive Council, Madras *b.* 7 Feb. 1864. *Educ.* S. P. G. College, Tanjore; Government College, Kumbakonam; Presidency College, Madras; High Court Vakili, 1885, Asstt. Professor, Law College, Madras, 1893-99; Joint Editor, Madras Law Journal, 1893-1907; first Indian Representative of the University of Madras in the Madras Legislative Council, 1904-07; Advocate-General, 1907; Member of Executive Council, Madras, 1912-17; Vice-Chancellor, University of Madras, 1916-18, Vice-Chancellor of Benares Hindu University, 1918-19; Elected to the Indian Legislative Assembly by the districts of Tanjore and Trichinopoly, 1920; President of the Second and Ninth Sessions of the National Liberal Federation at Calcutta, 1919, and Akola, 1926. Member of the Indian Delegation at the Third Session of the Assembly of the League of Nations at Geneva, 1922; Nominated Member of the Indian Legislative Assembly, 1924. *Publication*: Indian Constitutional Problems (1928). *Address*: Sudharma, Edward Elliot Road, Mylapore, Madras.

**SKEMP, FRANK WHITTINGHAM, M.A., Manc.** B.A., Hist. Honours (1900); Indian Civil Service. Puisne Judge, Lahore High Court, *b.* 13 Dec. 1880. *m.* Dorothy Frazer. *Educ.*: University of Manchester, Peterhouse Cambridge. Joined I.C.S., (Punjab Commission) 1904; Officiating D.C. 1910-1913; Sessions Judge 1918-1927. Additional Judge, Lahore High Court 1927. Puisne Judge, 1933. *Publications* Multani Stories. *Address*: 24, Race Course Road, Lahore.

**SLADE, GEORGE ERIC ROWLAND, B.Sc.** (Lond.); A.M.I.C.E.; Contoller of Stores, B. B. & C. I. Railway, *b.* 26 Nov. 1885. *m.* Winifred E. Reed. *Educ.*: Cranleigh School and University College, London. After practical training in England joined the B. B. & C. I. Railway, 1910, as Assistant Engineer; transferred to Stores Department, 1914. *Address*: Pali Hill, Bandra.

**SLOAN, TENNANT, M.A., C.I.E.** (1930); Joint Secretary, Home Department, Government of India. *b.* 9 November 1884. *m.* Gladys Hope *d.* of R. Hope Robertson, Glasgow. *Educ.*: Glasgow Academy, Glasgow University,

and Christ Church, Oxford. Joined Indian Civil Service, 1909, served as Assistant Magistrate and Collector, Assistant Settlement Officer, Under-Secretary to Government, Magistrate and Collector, Deputy Secretary and Secretary to Government in United Provinces and also as Under-Secretary, Deputy Secretary and Joint Secretary in Home Department of Government of India. *Address*: Home Department, Simla.

**SMITH, ARTHUR KIRKE, M.A.** (Cambridge), Solicitor to Government of India, 1932. *b.* 20th August 1878. *Educ.*: Charterhouse, Trinity College, Cambridge. Articled to Freshfields, Solicitors, London, and admitted a Solicitor in 1903, joined Little & Co., Bombay, in 1908; Solicitor to Government and Public Bodies, Bombay, 1925-1932. *Address*: Delhi and Simla.

**SMITH, SIR OSBORNE ARKELL, Kt.** (1928). K.C.I.E. (1932); Governor of the Reserve Bank of India (on leave) *b.* 26 December 1877. *m.* Dorothy Lush. *Educ.*: Sydney Grammar School. Bank of New South Wales, Commonwealth Bank of Australia, and Imperial Bank of India. *Address*: Bombay.

**SMITH-PEARSE, THOMAS LAWRENCE HART, B.A.** (Oxon.), F.E.S., Principal, Rajkumar College, Raipur (on leave) *m.* Miss Katherine Waghorn. *Educ.*: Marlborough, England. *Publications*: "English Errors in Indian Schools". *Address*: Rajkumar College, Raipur. C/o Messrs. Lloyds Bank Ltd., Cox's and King's Branch, 6, Pall Mall, London, S. W. 1.

**SMITH, SIR THOMAS, Kt.** (1921), V. D. (1914). Chevalier of the Order of the Crown (Belgium) (1919), Managing Director, Muir Mills Co., Ltd., Cawnpore. *b.* 28 Aug. 1875. *m.* Elsie Maud. *d.* of Sir Henry Ledgard in 1907; 2 s. 1 d. Member of the Hunter Committee on Punjab disorders, 1919. *Presdt.*, Upper India Chamber of Commerce, 1918-1921. Member, U. P. Leg. Council, 1918-26; Fellow of Allahabad University, 1918-22; Commandant, 16th Cawnpore Rifles, 1913-20. Representative of Employers in India at International Labour Conference, Geneva, 1925. *Address*: Westfield, Cawnpore, and Merlewood, Virginia Water, Surrey.

**SMITH, WALTER ROBERT GEORGE, Bar-at-Law,** Commissioner of Police, Bombay. *b.* 6th Nov. 1887. *m.* Ellen *d.* of the late John Cochrane. *Educ.*: Grove Park School, Wrexham and Gray's Inn. Joined Police Service, Dec., 1908, as Assistant Superintendent, Superintendent of Police, March 1921; Dy. Commissioner of Police, Bombay, 1932; Offg. Deputy Inspector-General of Police, March 1932; Commissioner of Police, Bombay, 1933; awarded King's Police Medal, 1933. *Address*: Head Police Office, Bombay.

**SOLA, THE REV. MARCIAL, S. J., Ph. D., M.A.** Former Principal of the Ateneo de Manila Institution from 1916-1920. Professor of Logic and Philosophy at St. Xavier's College, Bombay. *b.* Nov. 7, 1872 in the province of Barcelona, North of Spain. Ordained at St.



Louis, Mo. U. S. A. in 1906. *Educ.*: Vich. Spain and at St. Louis University, Mo. U. S. A. Went to the Philippines. On the staff of the Manila Observatory under the Spanish and the American Governments from 1897 to 1903. A Delegate to the World's Fair held in St. Louis, U. S. A., in 1904. Prof. for several years at the Ateneo de Manila, Philippines, and Principal of that Institution from 1916 to 1920. On the Staff of St. Xavier's College, Bombay, since 1922. *Publications*: Author of "The Meteorological Service of the Philippine Islands." "A Study of Seismic Waves". Contributor to the monthly review "Razon y Fe" edited at Madrid. Author of "A Compendium of the Science of Logic." *Address*: St. Xavier's College, Cruickshank Road, Fort, Bombay.

SOLOMON, CAPT. WILLIAM EWART GLADSTONE, Karsar-i-Hind Medal (First Class). Member, Royal British Colonial Society of Artists. Director, Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay. Curator, Art Section, Prince of Wales Museum, Bombay. *b.* Sea Point, Cape Town 1880. *s.* of late Saul Solomon, M.L.A. *m.* 1906. Gwaldivs, *d.* of Rev. G. W. Cowper Smith, Tunbridge Wells; one *s.* *Educ.* Bedford Grammar School, University School, Hastings and abroad. Studied under Sir Arthur Cope, R.A., and J. Watson Nicol, and at the Royal Academy schools, London. Took the highest prizes and medals for figure painting and decorative painting. Took the Gold Medal and Travelling Scholarship for Historical Painting. Exhibited many pictures and portraits at Royal Academy, appointed Principal, Sir J. J. School of Art, Bombay, 1919 founded the class of Mural Painting under H. E. Lord Lloyd's direction, 1920. Directed the mural decoration of part of new Delhi Secretariat by School of Art students 1929. organized exhibition of Bombay School of Art student's work at India House, London, 1931. Served in Gallipoli, Mesopotamia and India, 1914-1919. *Publications*: "The Charm of Indian Art," "The Bombay Revival of Indian Art," "The Women of the Ajanta Caves," etc. *Address*: School of Art Bungalow, Bombay.

SORABJI, CORNELIA. Karsar-i-Hind Gold 1st class medal (1909). Bar 1st Class (1921). Legal Adviser to Purnadahnishins, Court of Wards, Bengal, Behar and Orissa, and Assam, and Consulting Counsel from 1904 to 1922. *Educ.*: Somerville Coll., Oxford, Lee and Pemberton, Lincoln's Inn Fields, London, Bachelor of Civil Law, Oxford, 1892. Bar-at-Law, Lincoln's Inn, 1923. Practising High Court, Calcutta. *Publications*: "Sun Babies" (1904); "Between the Twilights" (1908); "The Purnadahnishin" (1916) "Sun-Babies" (2nd Series Illustrated), 1920 "Therefore" (1924). *Gold Mohur Time*, (1930); "Susie Sorabji-Lee" (1932), contributions to the *Nineteenth Century*, *Westminster Gazette*, *The Times*, other newspapers and magazines. *Address*: Helycon Club, 14, Cork Street, London, W. 1.

SOUTER, CHARLES ALEXANDER, C.S.I. (1933); I.C.S.; Member, Board of Revenue, Madras. *b.* 13th June, 1877. *m.* (Charlotte Dorothy Jesson. *Educ.*: Caius College, Cambridge

Arrived in India, 1901, and served in Madras as Asstt. Collr. and Magistrate; Asstt. Secy. to Govt., 1906. Under-Secretary, Revenue Department, 1909; Sub-Collector and Joint Magistrate, 1910. Offg. Commissioner, Coorg, 1916; Commissioner, Coorg, 1918-1923, Collr. and Dist. Magistrate 1924; Offg. Secy. to Govt., Public Works Department, 1928, 3rd Member, Board of Revenue, 1930; 1st Member, 1931. *Address*: Taylor's Gardens, Adyar, Madras.

SOUTER, EDWARD MATHESON, C.I.E. (1935). Managing Director Ford and Macdonald Ltd. (Cawnpore) and Hon. Chairman, Cawnpore Improvement Trust *b.* 26 January 1891. *m.* Dorothy Mary Andrick. *Educ.* Inverness Academy, Scotland. Joined Ford and Macdonald Ltd. in 1908, represented Upper Indian Chamber of Commerce on U.P. Legislative Council, 1926-1931, Hon. Chairman, Cawnpore Improvement Trust, since 1931. *Address*: Civil Lines, Cawnpore.

SPACKMAN, LIEUT.-COL. WILLIAM COLLIS, I.M.S., M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P., M.B., B.S. (London), F.R.C.S. (Ed.), M.C.O.G. (Eng.), F.C.P.S. Professor of Midwifery and Gynaecology, Grant Medical College, Bombay. *b.* 23 Sept. 1889. *m.* Audrey Helen Eden Smith. *Educ.*: Trent College, and St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London. War Service 1914-18, Mesopotamia and Turkey (Prisoner of War 1916-18). Wounded twice mentioned in dispatches. Frontier Medal 1923. Transferred to Civil Employ, 1924, Bombay Presidency. *Publications*: numerous articles on professional subjects in various Journals. *Address*: Rocky Hill, Malabar Hill, Bombay. Rustom Building, Churchgate Street, Bombay.

SPRAWSON, CUTBERT ALLAN, MAJOR-GENERAL I.M.S., M.D. (London), B.S., F.R.C.P., D. Litt. C.I.E. (1919), K.H.P. (1933). Officer of Order of St. John of Jerusalem (1930), Director-General, Indian Medical Service, from Nov. 1, 1933. *b.* 1 March 1877. *Educ.*: King's Coll. London and King's Coll., Hospital Indian Medical Service, 1900; Professor of Medicine, Lucknow, 1913-29; Consulting Physician, Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force, 1917-20, Inspector-General, Civil Hospitals, U.P., 1929-30. Surgeon-General with the Government of Madras. *Publications*: Joint author of "A Guide to the use of Tuberculin," 1914; "Tuberculosis in Indians," "Moore's Family Medicine," 8th and 9th editions. *Address*: New Delhi.

SRINIVASA IYENGAR. *b.* 11 Sept. 1874. *m.* a daughter of late Sir V. Bhashyam Iyengar. *Educ.*: Madras and Presidency College, Madras. Vakil (1898). Advocate and Member, Madras Bar Council. Member of Madras Senate 1912-16; President, Vakil's Association of Madras, President, Madras Social Reform Association, 1918-20. Fellow of the Madras University; Member, All-India Congress Committee; Member, Indian Legislative Assembly; Advocate-General, Madras, 1916-20. President, Indian National Congress, 1926-27. *Publications*: "Law and Law Reform" (1909); *Swaraj Constitution for India*, 1927. *Address*: Mylapore, Madras.

**SRINIVASA RAO, RAJ BAHADUR PATRI VENKATA, B.A., B.L.,** High Court Vakil, Guntur, and Member, Legis. Assembly. *b.* 1877, *m.* to *d.* of Rao Bahadur Baru Ramanasa Pantulu Garu. *Educ.*: Town High School and Noble College, Masulipatam, and Christian Coll. and Law Coll., Madras. Joined Cocanada Bar, 1903, and Guntur Bar in 1906. Vice-President, Guntur Dist. Board, for 6 years; was Municipal Councillor for some years; was member, Kistna Flood Committee; Secretary of the First Dt. Congress Committee. *Address*: Guntur.

**SRIVASTAVA, THE HON. SIR JAWALA PRASAD, Kt.** (1934) M.Sc., Tech. (Viet.), A.M.S.T., A.I.C., M.L.C., Minister of Education and Agriculture U.P., Rans and Landlord, Banst District Basti U.P. *b.* 16 August 1889 *m.* 2nd February 1907, Kailash, *d.* of the late Munshi Mahadeo Prasad. Retired Deputy Collector, Jaunpur. *Educ.*: Christ Church College, Cawnpore, and Muir Central College, Allahabad. Proceeded in 1908 to England as Govt. of India State Technical Scholar, joined Manchester College of Technology, obtained degree of M.Sc., Tech., 1911. Won several distinctions. Travelled extensively in Europe, returned to India in April 1912 and took up appointment as Industrial Chemist under U.P. Govt. During the war served in the Indian Defence Force and did a great deal of work for the Indian Munitions Board. In 1919 gave up Govt. service and took to private business, acquired interest in several concerns including the Cawnpore Dyeing and Cloth Printing Co., Ltd., the New Victoria Mills Co., Ltd. and the Indian Turpentine and Rosin Co., Ltd. for the control of which he is still responsible. Was elected unopposed to the U.P. Legislative Council in 1926 by the Upper India Chamber of Commerce and was re-elected in 1930. Served as Chairman, U.P. Simon Committee in 1928 and for three years as Hon'y. Chairman, Cawnpore Improvement Trust. Appointed Minister of Education, U.P. 7th February 1931. Acquired the Pioneer Newspaper in 1932 and established it as an organ of Landholders and business community. *Address*: Secretariat, United Provinces Government, Lucknow.

**SRIVASTAVA, RAM CHANDRA, B.Sc.,** Sugar Technologist to the Imperial College of Agricultural Research, India. *b.* 10th Sept. 1891, *m.* to the late Radha Pyari Srivastava, and again to Nawal Kishori Srivastava, *Educ.*: Muir Central College, Allahabad; Municipal School of Technology, Manchester; Royal Technical College, Glasgow and University College, London; Manager, Cawnpore Sugar Works Distillery; Manager, Behar Sugar Works, Pachrukhi; and Deputy Director of Industries, U.P. *Address*: Civil Lines, Cawnpore.

**STANDLEY, ALFRED WILLIAM EVANS,** Associate of Coopers Hill College, Member of Council of the Institution of Engineers (India); Chief Engineer and Secretary, P.W.D., Bikaner State. *b.* 20 Nov. 1866, *m.* Una. *d.* of H.F.D. Bunlington, I.C.S. (ret'd.). *Educ.*: Royal College of Mauritius and then at Royal Indian Engineering Coll., Coopers Hill. Joined P.W.D. in U.P., Irrigation Branch, as Asstt. Engineer in 1891; Construction of Gangao Dam, Upper E. J. Canal in 1895; services lent to Benares Municipality in 1896 as Resident Engineer for construction of drainage and sewerage and water-works. Promoted Ex. Engineer in 1899; services lent to Bikaner State, 1903-06, during which several irrigation schemes, water works and central electric power station were designed and constructed; also originated the investigation of the feasibility of irrigating the North tracts of the State from the Sutlej river which has eventually led to Bikaner getting a share of the water in the Sutlej Valley Project now under construction; Sanitary Engr. to Govt., U.P. in 1908 and 1909. Promoted to Superintending Engineer, 1912, and then Chief Engineer and Secretary to Government, P.W.D., Irrigation Branch, U.P. in 1918 and retired in 1921. *Publications*: Papers on "Subsoil Percolation" and "Flood Absorption of Reservoirs" in the Journal of the Institution of Engineers (India), Vol. II. *Address*: Bikaner, Rajputana.

**STEIN, SIR AUREL, K.C.I.E., Ph.D., D. Litt.** (Hon. Oxon.), D. Sc. (Hon. Camb.), D. O.L. (Hon. Punjab); Fellow, Brit. Acad., Correspondant de l'Institut de France, Gold Medalist, R. Geogr. Soc., R. Asiatic Society, etc.; Indian Archaeological Survey, Officer on special duty. (retired) *b.* Budapest; 26 Nov. 1862. *Educ.*: Budapest and Dresden; studied Oriental Languages and Antiquities at Vienna and Tübingen Universities and in England, 1888-99. Principal, Oriental College and Registrar, Punjab University; app. to I. E. S. as Princ. of Calcutta Madrassah, 1899. Inspector-General of Education, N. W. P. and Baluchistan, 1904. Carried out archaeological explorations for Indian Govt., in Chinese Turkestan, 1900-1, and in C. Asia and W. China, 1906-08; transferred to Archaeological Survey, 1909; carried out geographical and archaeological explorations in C. Asia and Persia, 1913-16; on N. W. Frontier and in Baluchistan, Kharan and Kalat, 1926-28; retired 1929. Explored in Persian Baluchistan, a long Persian Gulf Coast and in Southern Persia 1932-1934. *Publications*: Kalhana's *Chronicle of the Kings of Kashmir*: Sanskrit text, 1892; trans., with commentary, 2 vols., 1900; *Sand-buried Ruins of Khotan, 1903-1921: Ancient Khotan*, 1908 (2 vols.); *Ruins of Desert Cathay*, 1912 (2 vols.); *Serindia*, 1921 (5 vols.); *The Thousand Buddhas*; *Memoir on Maps of Chinese Turkestan and Kansu* (2 vols.); *Innermost Asia*, 1928 (4 vols.); "On Alexander's Track to the Indus"; *On Ancient Central-Asian Track*, 1933, and numerous papers on Indian and Central Asian Archaeology and Geography. *Address*: Srinagar, Kashmir; E. I. United Service Club, London.

**STEPHENS, IAN MELVILLE**, Director of Public Information, Government of India. *b.* February 1903. Unmarried. *Educ.*: at Winchester (1916-21) and King's College, Cambridge (1921-26). Took 1st Class honours in the Natural Sciences Tripos, 1924, and again in the History Tripos, 1925. Exhibitioner, King's College, 1922; R J Smith Research Student, 1925. Supervisor in History, King's College, 1925-26. Held certain private Secretaryships, 1926-28. Appointed Deputy Director of Public Information with the Government of India in March 1930. On Special duty with the Indian Franchise Committee, 1932. Appointed Director of Public Information in August 1932. *Address*: Home Department, Government of India.

**STEPHENSON, SIR HUGH LANSDOWN**; K.C.S.I. (1927); K.C.I.E. (1924) Governor of Burma, since 1932. *b.* 8 April 1871. *m.* 1905 Mary Daphne, *d.* of late John M. Maddlow, barrister. *Educ.*: Westminster; Christ Church Oxford. Entered Indian Civil Service 1895. Under Secretary to Govt. of Bengal, 1899-1902; Registrar, Calcutta High Court, 1902. Acting Chief Secretary 1902. Private Secretary to Lieutenant Governor, Secretary to the Board of Revenue, Calcutta. Financial Secretary to Government of Bengal, and additional Secretary, Member, Southborough Reform Committee, Chief Secretary 1920. member of Executive Council, Bengal, 1922-27. Acting Governor of Bengal, 1926 and 1930. Governor of Bihar and Orissa, 1927-1932. Governor of Burma, since 1932. *Address*: Governor's Camp, Burma.

**STEWART, MAJOR-GENERAL EDWARD MERRILL**, C.B., O.B.E. Director of Supplies and Transport, Indian Army. *b.* 5 Feb. 1881. *m.* F M Syme. *Educ.*: Haileybury College. Served in South African War 1901-1902, the Great War France and Mesopotamia, Afghanistan 1919. *Address*: Army Headquarters, Delhi.

**STILL, CHARLES**, C.I.E., Indigo Planter. *b.* 1849. *Educ.*: privately. *Address*: Sathi Factory, Chumparam.

**STOW, VINCENT AUBREY STEWART**, M.A. (Oxon.); V.D.C.I.E. (1934). Literae Humaniores, (1906) (July 1931); Principal, Mayo College, Ajmer, *b.* 27 July 1883. *m.* Marie Ellen Morier (1912). *Educ.*: Winchester Coll. and Exeter Coll., Oxford, Asst. Master, Marlborough Coll., 1906; appointed to Chiefs' Colleges cadre, I.E.S., 1907; Asst. Master, Daly Coll., Indore, 1907; Principal, Rajkumar Coll., Raipur, 1912; I.A.B.O., Active Service, M.E.F. 1918; attached to Civil Administra-

tion, Iraq, 1919; Principal, Rajkumar Coll., Raipur, 1919; Principal, Mayo College, Ajmer, July 1931. *Publications*: Educational Works. *Address*: Mayo College, Ajmer, Rajputana.

**SUBBARAYAN, DR. PARAMASIVA**, M.A., B.C.I. (Oxon.), LL.D. (Dublin), Zemindar of Kurnamangalam, *b.* 11 Sept. 1889. *m.* Radhabai Kudmal *d.* of Rai Sahib K. Rangam of Mangalore. Three *s. one d.* *Educ.*: Newtonington School, Madras, the Presidency and Madras Christian Colleges and Wadham College, Oxford. Was Council Secretary for a few months in the first reformed Legislative Council; has been a member of Madras Legislative Council representing South Central Landholders from 1920. Was a member of All-India Congress Committee, in 1920. Was Chief Minister, Government of Madras, 1926-30. President, Madras Olympic Association, Indian Cricket Federation, Madras, and Madras Hockey Federation. *Address*: "Tiruchengodu", Salem; District "Fairlawns," Egmore, Madras.

**SUBEDAR, MANU, B.A.** (Bombay), Dakshin. Fellow of the Elphinstone College, B.Sc. (Eco.), London, First Class honours in Public Finance, Banking and Currency, Barrister-at-Law, Gray's Inn, 1912; Managing Director Acme-Bala Trading Co., Ltd. *Educ.*: New, High School, Bombay, First in Matric from the School, Elphinstone College, Bombay; James Taylor Scholar & prizeman, London School of Economics, London University, South Kensington, Gray's Inn. Returned to India in 1914. Lecturer in Economics, Bombay University. Professor of Economics, Calcutta University. Examiner for M.A., Bombay and Calcutta. Secretary, Sholapur Spinning and Weaving Mills Co., Ltd. (1917); Secretary, Moraji Goudaldas Spinning and Weaving Mills Co., Ltd.; Managing Director, Western India Small Industries Corporation Ltd. (1919); Partner, Lalji Naranji & Co. Managing Agents of Jupiter General Insurance Co., Ltd.; Representative of the Indian Merchants' Chamber on the Bombay Port Trust; sent to England by the Government of India to give evidence on behalf of the Indian Commercial Community before the Babington-Smith Committee; Managing Agent of the Pioneer Rubber Co. (1920); Director of the Peninsular Locomotive Co., Ltd. (1924); Managing Director, Acme-Bala Trading Co., Ltd. (1925); Representative of the Indian Merchants' Chamber on the Advisory Board of the Development Department. Wrote separate dissenting report on Back Bay Reclamation Scheme, and also on Housing Scheme. Representative of the Indian Merchants' Chamber on the Bombay Improvement Trust Committee; appointed member of the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee. Official adviser in various matters of technical finance to the States of Mysore, Junagadh, Jodhpur, and Cutch. Nominated by Government of Bombay to the Municipal Corporation (1930). Wrote separate Minority Report on the Indian Central Banking Enquiry Committee, 1931. Vice-President, Indian Merchants' Chamber, 1932. *Address*: Kodak House, Hornby Road, Fort, Bombay.

**SUBRAHMANYAM, RAO BAHADUR CALAGA SUNDARAYYA, B.A., B.L.,** Landowner. *b. Nov. 1862. Educ.:* Kumbakonam and Madras Presidency Colleges. *m. Balambamma, d. of C. Munakshaya, Bar-at-Law and Judge in Mysore. Practised as Vakil at Bellary; Chairman, Bellary Municipality, 1904-10; Vice-President, District Board, Bellary, 1911-1918; Member, Liberal League, Madras; has taken interest in co-operative work and social and political movements; elected to the Legislative Assembly, 1920. Apptd. President of Bench of Hon. Magistrates, Mayavaram Town in 1923. Publications.* Pamphlets on Bubonic Plague and Irrigation Problems of the Ceded Districts. Chairman, Board of Directors, Indo-Commercial Bank, Limited, Mayavaram. *Address:* Mayavaram, S. India.

**SUHRWARDY, SIR, HASSAN, Kt. (1932); Lt.-Colonel, I. T. F., O B E (1927), Kaisar-i-Hind Medal 1st Class (1930), Lt. M. S. M. D., F. R. C. S. I., D. P. H., L. M. R. Junda. Vice-Chancellor, Calcutta University. Chief Medical Officer, (Indian State Rlys. E.B.R. Adminstrn) *b. Dacca, 17-11-1884. s. of Moulana Obaidullah el Obaidy Suhrwardy, Pioneer of Anglo-Islamic Studies & Female Education in Bengal. m. Shahai Bann Begum, daughter of Hon. Nawab Syed Mohamed of Dacca, d. one. Educ. Dacca Madrasah, Dacca College, Calcutta Med. College Postgraduate—Dublin, Edinburgh and London. Member, Bengal Legislative Council 1921-24. Deputy President, 1923. Member, Beng. Industrial Unrest Committee, 1921. Member, Court of Muslim Univ., Aligarh. Member, Court & Exectv Council, Dacca Univ. Leader, Indian Delegation, British Empire Univ. Congress, Edinburgh, 1931. President, Board of Studies, Arabic & Persian; President, Board of Studies, Medicine (C U) Commanding Officer, Calcutta University Corps. Associate Officer of the Order of St. John. President, Bengal I. T. F. Committee, 1922-25. Organising Member, Indian Field Ambulance Bays Water, London, 1914 (Founded by Mahatma Gandhi) Bengal Field Ambulance, 44th Bengal Regiment. President & Founder, Servants of Humanity Society, Social Hygn. & Uplift work. Bengal Govt. Delegate, British Empire Social Hygn. Congress, London, 1927. First Class Honv. Presidency Magistrate. Publications:* Mother & Infant Welfare for India; Calcutta and Environs. Manual of Post Operative Treatment. Manual of First Aid for India; The Economic Effects of Venereal Diseases on Industries in India; Establishment of more Medical Schools in Bengal; Revival and Development of the Indigenous Tibbi System of Medicine. Several pamphlets on Public Health and Social Hygiene. propaganda. *Address:* 2, Belvedere Park, Allpore, Calcutta, India.**

**SUHRWARDY, SIR, ZAHADUR RAHIM ZAHID, M.A., B.L., Kt.,** Bar-at-Law, President, Railway Rates Advisory Committee, Government of India; late Judge, Calcutta High Court. *b. 1870. Educ.:* Dacca and Calcutta. *Address:* 3, Wellesley 1st Lane, Calcutta.

**SUKHDEO PERSHAD, SIR, B.A.,** Thakur of Jasnagar. Rao Bahadur (1895). Gold Kaisar-i-Hind Medal (1901); C.I.E. (1902); Knight Bachelor (1922). *b. March, 1862. m. Mohanji, d. of Parannathi Hukko. Educ.:* at Agra College. Settlement Ambala, 1885; Judicial Secretary, Marwar 1886; Member of Council, 1887; Senior Member, 1901; Minister Marwar, 1908; Chief Minister, Udaipur, 1914-18; Revenue Member, Regency Council, Marwar, 1919-21; officiated as Vice-President, 1920. Political Judicial and Finance Member, 1922-26. Musahib Ala, Udaipur, from 1930. A Sirdar of first rank with judicial powers in Marwar. Holds three villages in Jagir of an annual rental of Rs. 25,000. *Publications.* Famine Report, 1899-1900; Origin of the Rathors, Agricultural Indebtedness. *Address:* Sukh Ashram, Jodhpur, (Rajputana.)

**SUKTHANKAR, VISHNU SITARAM, M.A. (Cantab.) Ph.D. (Berlin), Kaisar-i-Hind Medalist, Corresponding Member, Oriental Institute in Prague (Czechoslovakia, Fellow Nowrosjee Wadia College, Poona. Lecturer in the Post-graduate Department of the Bombay University. *b. 4th May 1887. m. Eleanora Bowing (died 6th Aug. 1926) Educ.:* Maratha High School and S. Xavier's College, Bombay; St. John's College, Cambridge (England); and Berlin University. Formerly Asstt. Superintendent, Archaeological Survey, Western Circle, Secretary, Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona. Publications: Die Grammatik Sakatayanas. Leipzig, 1921; Vasavadatta, Oxford Univ. Press, 1923. First Critical Edition of the *Mahabharata*, 1933. Studies in Bhasa, Epic Studies. Contributor to Journal, American Or. Soc. Ind. Antiquary. Epigraphia Indica, Journal, Bombay Branch, Royal As. Soc. Journal, German Or. Soc. etc. Editor-in-Chief Journal of the Bombay Branch, Royal Asiatic Society. *Address:* Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, Poona.**

**SULTAN AHMAD KHAN, SIRDAR SAHIBZADA, SIR, Kt. (1932) MUNTAZIM-UD-DEULA, C.I.E. (1924), M.A., LL.M. (Cantab.), Barrister-at-Law, son of Imtiaz-Ud-daula Nawab Ghulam Ahmad Khan Bahadur Ahmadi, Appeal Member since 1918. *b. 1864. m. 1912. Lucy Pelning Hall, of Bristol. Educ.:* at the Aligarh Mahomedan Anglo-Oriental College and Christ's College, Cambridge (called to the Bar at the Inner Temple, London, April 1894; B.A., LL.B., June 1894, M.A. and LL.M. (1909); was Chief Justice, Gwalior State, 1905-9, Law Member of Council, 1909-12, Finance Member, 1912-16, and Army Member, 1917; a Member of the Hunter Committee to inquire into causes of Disturbances in Delhi, Punjab, and Bombay, 1919-20. A delegate to the Round Table Conference, specially to represent Gwalior State, 1930-31. *Address:* Gwalior, India.**

**SUNDARA RAJ, DR. B., M.A. (Madras) Ph.D. (Liverpool); Director of Fisheries, Madras. *b. 1888. Educ.:* Madras and Liverpool. Assistant to the Piscicultural Expert 1915; Asst. Director of Fisheries, (Inland) 1920. Publications: The**

- occurrence of the Bank Myna, (*Acridotheres Ginnianus*) near Madras, Bombay Natural History Society Journal, XXIII: Note on Trygon humilis, Mullu and Henle Records of the Indian Mus. Vol. X; Note on the Breeding of Chiloseum, griseum, Mull. and Henle, Records of Indian Museum Vol. XII: Remarks on the Madras Species of Haplochlilus, read before the Indian Science Congress, 1915; Notes on the Fresh Water Fishes of Madras. Records of Indian Museum, Vol. XII; On the habits of Hilsa (*Clupea ilisha*) and their artificial propagation in the Coleroon. Asiatic Society Journal, Vol. XIII, 1917; The value of fish as natural enemies of mosquitoes in combating malaria, Leaflet issued by Fisheries Department. A new genus of Lernaeid fish parasite from Madras, read before the Science Congress, Nagpore; 1920, A new Copepod parasite from the gills of Wallago Atia, (Fisheries Bulletin 17); General Editor of the Madras Fisheries Bulletin since 1923; Littoral Fauna of Kinsadai Island in the Gulf of Mannar (Madras Government Museum Bull. New Series, Natural History Section, Vol. I, No. 1, 1927. Reports on Hydrozoa, (Siphonophora) Cnidipedia, Amphipoda, (Caprellidae) Decapoda (Paguridae) Pycnogonida and Appendix 1 The Vertebrate Fauna of Kinsadai Island Fish Statistics for 1925-26 (Fisheries Bulletin No. 22) for 1926-27 and 1927-28; Presidential Address—15th Indian Science Congress—Zoological Section, 1928, Systematic Survey of Deep Sea Fishing grounds by S. T. 'Ladv Foschen' 1927-28. Report III of Fisheries Bulletin, No. 23 and Article "Pisciculture" in Allahabad Farmer, November 1933. Address: "Nowroji Gardens," Chetput, Madras.
- SUNDARAM CHELTHI KRISHNA CHITTHAR DIWAN BARADUR B.A., B.L., Public Judge High Court, Madras *b.* 18 Nov 1875 joined the service as offg. district munsif, 1902, sub-judge 1919, sessions judge, 1916, district and sessions judge, 1929, offg. judge, high court, Madras, 1926-1929 and again in 1930, confirmed July 1930. Address: High Court Madras.
- SURAJ SINGH, CAPTAIN BARADUR, O.B.I., L.O. M. Marshal of the Legislative Assembly, *b.* on Feb. 1878. *m.* Ratanakour. *Educ.*: under private tutors. Entered army in 1893 as a private soldier; served in Somaliland 1903-04; mentioned for good service; Viceroy's Commission 1907; served as Indian Staff Officer of the Cavalry School, Saugor, 1910-14 and 1919-21; served on the staff of General Sir M. F. Remington, Commander of the Indian Cavalry Corps in France 1914-16; France to 1918; Egypt and Palestine to 1919; Afghan War 1919; retired on amalgamation of the Forces in 1921; granted hon. rank of Captain 1923; apptd. Marshal of Indian Legislative Assembly, 1921. *Publications*: Khilafat Marcus Aurelius (Thoughts of Marcus Aurelius in Urdu); Guide to Physical Training for Youths; Other Military books in 1901, 1907, 1910 and 1911. "Modern Saints of the Sikhs" Series, Vols. I and II in Gurumukhi, 1927-1928. Address: Kucha Khali, Katra Karam Singh, Amritsar.
- SURANA, SHUBHKARAN. *b.* 13th Aug. 1896. *m.* in 1910 and again in 1926. Senior Partner, Me-srs. Tejpal Bridgeland, Calcutta. Senior Member, Calcutta University Institute since 1918. Member Legislative Assembly (Bikaner State), 1928. Founder, "Surana Library", Churu (Rajputana). Asst. Secretary, Jain Swetambari Terapanthi Sabha, Calcutta, 1930. Hon. Magistrate, Churu, 1931. Address: 7/1, Armenian Street, Calcutta; Churu (Rajputana).
- SURVE, DADASAHEB APPASAHEB, RAO BARADUR (1934), Prime Minister of Kolhapur *b.* 7th February 1903. *m.* Kumari Shantadevi, *d.* of the late Akolirao Nimbalkar, Namdar of Nej. *Educ.*: Baldwin High School, Bangalore. Chief Secretary to H. H. 1925 to 1929. Acting Dewan 1929-31. Appointed Dewan 1931. Prime Minister Jan. 1932. Rao Sahab, 1930. Attended first Indian Round Table Conference in London as Adviser to States' Delegation and third Round Table Conference as a delegate. Address: New Palace, Kolhapur.
- SUTHERLAND, LIEUT.-COL. DAVID WATERS, C. I.E., I.M.S. (Retired), late Prof. of Medicine, Med. Coll., Lahore. *b.* Australia, 18 Dec. 1871. *m.* 1915 Princess Bamba Duleep Singh, *d.* of late Maharaja Duleep Singh. *Educ.*: Melbourne and Edinburgh Univ. M.D. (Edin.). M.B. C.M. (Edin.), F.R.C.P. (London), F.R.S. (Edin.), Fell. Roy. Soc. Med., London. Address: 28, Jail Road, Lahore.
- SUTHERLAND, REV. WILLIAM SINCLAIR M.A., B.D. (Glasgow University), Kaiser-i-Hind Gold Medal (1930). Missionary Superintendent, Lady Willingdon Lepet Settlement, Chingleput, S. India *b.* 15 July 1877, *m.* Inverness-shire, Scotland *m.* Elsie Ruth Nicol, M.A. of Melbourne, Australia. *Educ.*: Garnehill School, University of Glasgow and Theological College of the United Free Church of Scotland at Glasgow. Missionary of the Church of Scotland in Chingleput District since 1905; appointed Supdt. of Lady Willingdon Lepet Settlement in 1925. Address: Lady Willingdon Lepet Settlement, Chingleput, S. India.
- SWETACHALAPATHI R A M K R I S H N A RANGA RAO BARADUR, SRI RAJAH RAU, Rajah of Bobbili, *b.* 20 Feb. 1901. *Educ.*: Bobbili, privately. Ascended gadh in 1920; Member, Council of State, 1925-27; Member Madras Legislative Council, 1930. Hon. A.D.C. to H. E. the Governor of Madras from Jan. 1930, Pro-Chancellor, Andhra University from 1931. Address: Bobbili, Madras Presidency.
- SYED ABULAA: Zamindar. *b.* 27th Sept. 1880. *m.* Bibi Noor-Ayesha. *Educ.*: Govt. City School, Patna, studied privately English, Arabic, Persian and Urdu; has always taken keen interest in matters educational. Apptd. Hon. Magte. at Patna 1906, served 20 years as Hon. Magte., 1906-26; elected member, Patna Municipal Board 1908 and 1909; elected member, Asiatic Society of Bengal, 1903; elected member of Bihar and Orissa Research Society, Nov. 1916; member of Council of All-India Muslim League; Hon. Asst. Secry., Bihar and Orissa Provincial Muslim League;

Apptd. Member of the proposed London Mosque Committee, 1911; apptd. Member of the first Universal Race Congress held at Univ. of London, 1911; joined Muslim Deputation which waited upon Lord Hardinge in 1914; elected Member of Aligarh Muslim University Assocn., 1914; elected Vice-Presidents of Bihar Students' Association and Anjumani-Islamia, Patna, 1914; served 2 years as Director, Bihar and Orissa Provincial Co-operative Bank, Patna, 1917-18; nominated non-official member, Mental Hospital, Patna, 1923. *Address*: Abulaa Lane, Bankipur, Patna.

**SYED, MOHINUR RAHMAN, B.A., LL.B., M.R.A.S., F.R.S.A.** (London), M.L.C., High Court Pleader, Akola; born at Saugor, 1893, educated at Aligarh and Allahabad; Senior Vice-President, Akola Municipal Board (the premier Municipality of Berar), 1925-1928; Officer-in-Charge of the Akola Municipality 1928; Chairman, School Board, Akola Municipality, 1925-1927; Member, Governing Body, Government High School, Akola, (1928-30); Member, C. P. Legislative Council since 1926; nominated to the Panel of Chairman, C. P. Council, Deputy Leader, Democratic Party, (Majority Party) C. P. Legislative Council (1928); Member, Governing Body C. P. and Berar, Literary Academy; Member, Executive Council, All-India Muslim League and All-India Muslim Conference; President several Anjumans and Political Organizations in Berar. Member, Central Khilafat Committee, some time Hon. Editor, the *Al-Haq*, Naxpur; Member Historical Records Commission, (1928); Chairman, Reception Committee, Berar, Muslim Educational Conference, (1928); President, C. P. and Berar All Parties Muslim Conference, 1928. President Muslim Education Society, Akola, re-elected Senior Vice-President, Akola Municipality, 1932; Member, Governing Body, King Edward Memorial Society of C. P. and Berar. A Constant Contributor to several leading journals in India and England. Selected by Government to give evidence before Lothian Committee on behalf of Mussalmans of Berar (1932). Member C. P. Educational Service Selection Committee; Member, C. P. Judicial Service Selection Committee. Member, Standing Committee on Education C. P. Council; Member several select Committees C. P. Council. *Publications*: "Mirat-ul-Berar" and "Nighadasat Atfal." etc. *Address*: Akola

**SYED, SIR MUHAMMAD SA'ADULLA** KT (1928) M. A. (Chemistry) 1906, B. L. 1907, Advocate First Grade, Calcutta High Court. *b.* May 1886 *Educ*: Cotton College, Gauhati, Assam (F.A.), Presidency College, Calcutta (M.A.). Ripon College, Calcutta (B.L.). Asst. Lecturer in Chemistry Cotton College, Gauhati, 1908; Practised as a lawyer in Gauhati courts, 1909-19; in the Calcutta High Court, 1920-24; Member, Assam Legislative Council, 1913-20; again since 1923; Minister, Assam Government in charge of Education and Agriculture 1924-29; Member, Executive Council, Assam Government in charge of Law and Order

and P.W.D., 1929-30 Member in charge of of Finance and Law and Order from November 1930 to April 1934. *Address*: 216, Lower Circular Road, Calcutta.

**SYED, SIRDAR ALI KHAN**, created Nawab Sirdar Nawaz Jung Bahadur, 1921, Postmaster General of H. E. H. the Nizam's Dominions, 1922-1929 (retired) *b.* 26th March 1879. eldest surviving *s.* of late Nawab Sirdar Diler Jung Sirdar Diler-ud-Dowla, Sirdar Diler-ul-Mulk Bahadur, C.I.E., some time Home Secretary at Hyderabad. *m.* 1896; six *s.* two *d.* *Educ.* privately. Entered the Nizam's service, 1911; has held several responsible positions, including the Commissionership of Gulburga Province, presented Georgian and Queen Mary Historical Furniture to the National Collection at Victoria Memorial Hall, Calcutta, 1908. *Publications*: Lord Curzon's Administration of India, 1905. Unrest in India, 1907: Historical Furniture, 1908; India of To-day, 1908. Life of Lord Morley, 1923. The Earl of Reading, 1924, British India, 1926 The Indian Moslems, 1928, contributions to the English and Indian Press with regard to the Indian political situation. *Address*: Hyderabad, Deccan.

**SYED RAZA ALI, SIR, C.B.E.** (Kt 1935) Agent of the Government of India in South Africa, B.A. LL.B. (Allahabad Univ.) *b.* 29 April 1882 *m. d.* of his mother's first cousin *Educ* Government High School, Moradabad and Mahomedan College, Aligarh Started practice at Moradabad in 1908 and was a radical in politics; returned to U.P. Legis. Council 1912; took prominent part in Cawnpore Mosque agitation, elected Trustee of Aligarh College; gave evidence before Ilslington Commission and Southborough Committee; returned unopposed to U.P. Council in 1916 and 1920; was one of those responsible for introducing separate Moslem representation in Municipal Boards in U.P.; took active part in negotiating the Congress League Compact in 1916; same year settled at Allahabad, identified himself with Swaraj and Khilafat movements but strongly differing from non-co-operation programme; became independent in politics 1920, member of Council of State 1921-1926, elected member of Delhi University Court; was member of North West Inquiry Committee and signed majority report; headed two deputations of Moslem members of Indian Legislature to Viceroy in 1922 and 1923 in connection with Turkish question; gave non-party evidence before Reforms Inquiry Committee in 1924; President, All-India Moslem League, Bombay Session, Decr. 1924. Member, Govt. of India's Deputation to South Africa (1925-1926). Substitute Delegate Government of India's Delegation to Assembly of League of Nations, Geneva, 1929. *Publications*: Essays on Moslem Questions (1912); "My Impressions of Soviet Russia," (1930). *Address*: Durban, South Africa

**SYEDNA TAHER SAIFUDDIN SAHEB, HIS HOLINESS SARDAR (Mullaji Saheb), High Priest of Dawoodi Bohra Shia Mahomedan community and First Class Sardar of Deccan.**

Fifty-first incumbent of the post of Dai-tur Mutlaq, which has been in existence of nearly 900 years having been founded in Yemen where his predecessors were once Sultans. They have enjoyed many privileges and received high honours from various Ruling Princes in India from time to time and also from the British Government. *Address*: Suat; and Salfi Mahal, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

SYMNS, JOHN MONTFORT, M.A., I.E.S. Director of Public Instruction Burma. *b.* Jan. 11th, 1879. *Educ.*: Aldenham School (Junior and Senior Platt Scholar.) Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, (Open Classical exhibitioner). Major, Army Head Quarters, Simla and Delhi during the War. Appointed Burma Commissioner for British Empire Exhibition, Wembley. *Publications*: *Horace in Burma*. The Pagoda and the Poet. The Mark of the East, Songs of a Desert Optimist. J.M.S. of Punch. *Address*: Rangoon.

TAGORE, ABANINDRA NATH, C.I.E.: Remindar of Shazidpur, Bengal; *b.* 1871. *Educ.*: Sanskrit Coll., Calcutta, and at home. Designed Memorial Address to Lady Curzon Casket presented to King by Corp. of Calcutta 1911; principal work consists in reviving School of Indian Art. *Address*: 5 Dwarakanath Tagore's Lane, Calcutta.

TAGORE, MAHARAJA BAHADUR SIR PRODYOT COOMAR, Kt. *b.* 17 September 1873, *Educ.*: Hindu Sch., Calcutta; afterwards privately: Sheriff of Calcutta, 1909; Trustee, Victoria Mem. Hall; Trustee, Indian Museum, Fellow, Royal Photographic Society of Great Britain. Mem. of Asiatic Soc. of Bengal; formerly Mem., Bengal Council. *Address*: Tagore Castle, Calcutta.

TAGORE, SIR BABINDRANATH, Kt., D.Lit. (Calcutta Univ.); *b.* 1861. *Educ.*: privately. Lived at Calcutta first; went to country at age of 24 to take charge of his father's estates; there he wrote many of his works; at age of 40 founded school at Santiniketan, Bolpur, in 1921 turned it into a Centre of international culture, this has been his life-work ever since; visited England 1912, and translated some of his Bengali works into English; Nobel Prize for Literature, 1913. *Publications*: In Bengali about 35 political works, dramas, operas about 38; Story books Novels 19; over 50 collections of Essays on Literature, Art, Religion and other subjects and composed over 3000 songs published periodically in small collections with notations. In English—Gitanjali, 1912, The Gardener, 1913, The Crescent Moon, 1913, Chitra, 1913, The King of the Dark Chamber, 1914. Post Office, 1914. Sadhana, 1914. Kabir's Poems, 1915. Fruit-Gathering, 1916. Hungry Stones and other Stories, 1916. Stray Hids, 1916. My Reminiscences, 1917. Sacrifice and other Plays, 1917. The Cycle of Spring, 1917. Personality, 1917, Nationalism, 1917. Lover's Gift and Crossing, 1918. Mashl and other Stories, 1918. Stories from Tagore, 1918. The Parrot's Training, 1918. The Home and the World, 1919,

Gitanjali and Fruit-Gathering 1919, The Fugitive, 1921. The Wreck, 1921, Glumpes of Bengal, 1921. Thought Raics, 1921. Creative Unity, 1922. Greater India, 1923. Gora, 1924. Letters from Abroad 1923. Red Oleanders, 1924. Talks in China, 1924. Broken Ties, 1924. Red Oleanders, a drama, 1925, Fireflies, 1928. Letters to a Friend (Unwin) 1929, Thoughts from Tagore (Macmillan), 1929, The Tagore Birthday Book, 1929. The Religion of Man (Unwin) 1931. *Address*: Santiniketan, Bengal.

TAIRSEE, LAKHMIDAS ROWJEE (See Lakhmidas.)

TALLENTS, PHILIP CURTIS M.A. (Oxon), C.I.E. (1929), C.S.I. (1934). Joint Secretary to the Government of India. Finance Department *b.* 13 April 1886. *Educ.* Harrow and Magdalen College, Oxford. Appointed to I.C.S. in 1909. *Address*: New Delhi.

TAMBE, SHRIPAD BALWANT, B.A., LL.B., *b.* 8 Dec. 1875. *Educ.*: Jabalpur (Hitarini School), Amraoti, Anglo-Vernacular and High School and Bombay Elphinstone College and Govt. Law School. Pleader at Amraoti, Member and Vice-President of Amraoti Town Municipal Committee: President, Provincial Congress Committee; Member, C. P. Legis. Council 1917-1920 and 1924; President, C. P. Legis. Council, March 1925. Home Member, Central Provinces Government. Ag. Governor, Central Provinces, 1929. Member, Indian Franchise Committee, 1932. *Address*: Nagpur, C. P.

TANNAN, MOHAN LAL, M. Com. (Birm.), Bar. at-Law, I.E.S., J.P., Principal, Sydenham College of Commerce and Economics, Bombay, on deputation to the Government of India, Commerce Department, as Secretary, Indian Accountancy Board and Under Secretary. *b.* 2 May 1885. *m.* Miss C. Chopra. *Educ.*: at Govt. High School, Gujrat, Forman Christian Coll., Lahore, and the University of Birmingham. Official Liquidator of the Industrial Bank of India, Ltd., in liquidation and the Jt. Official Liquidator, the Indian Army Uniforms Supplying Co., Ltd., in liquidation (both of Ludhiana, Punjab), President, 10th Indian Economic Conference, 1927, Vice-President, the Indian Economic Society, 1921-23; Member of the Finance Sub-Committee of the Indian Merchants' Chamber and Bureau, Bombay (1921-22); Syndic of the Bombay University, 1923-24 to 1927-28; Secretary, Accountancy Diploma Board, Bombay, from 1st March 1923; Director, Bombay Central Co-operative Bank, Ltd., Bombay, 1932. Member Council Indian Institute of Bankers; Member, Auditors' Council, Bombay; Principal and Prof. of Banking, the Sydenham Coll. of Commerce and Economics, Bombay; Chairman, Ex. Committee of the Seventh Indian Economic Confce. (Bombay). *Publications*: "Banking Law and Practice in India," Indian Currency and Banking Problems jointly with Prof. K. T. Shah, B.A. (Bom.), B.Sc. (Econ.), London, and several pamphlets such as the "Banking Needs of India," "Indian Currency and the War, Regulation of Banks in India,

etc. *Address*: Commerce Department, Government of India, Simla and New Delhi.

**TATE, LIEUT. COLONEL JOHN C'ERRY**, Agent to the Governor-General for the Deccan States and Resident at Kolhapur *b* 14 August 1884. *m.* 1st A L M L (d. 1919) *d.* of the late W C Stevenson of Knockan, Londonderry, Ireland, 2nd to C D. Anderson *d.* of the late Capt F R McC De Butts Royal Artillery and widow of Captain H E A Anderson, Indian Police *Educ.* St Columba's College, Dublin; St Lawrence College, Ramsgate, Kent; Royal Military College, Sandhurst. Commissioned 18 Jan. 1903, appointed 127th (Q M O) Baluch L.I. 1906. Appointed Bombay Political Department, 1909; Foreign and Political Department Government of India 1924, served on N.W. Frontier India and in East Africa 1917-18 *Address*: The Residency, Kolhapur, Deccan

**TAUNTON, IYON HOPE, B.A. (Cantab.)**, I.C.S., Commissioner, Bombay Municipality, *b* 19 Dec 1890 *Educ.* Uppingham and Clare College, Cambridge. Asst. Collector and Magistrate in Sind 1914, on military service 1917-19, offg. Collector and Dist. Magistrate, 1923, offg. Dy. Commissioner 1924, Offg. Collector and Dist. Magistrate and Dist. Magistrate, 1925, Chairman, Cattle Theft Commission 1925. Offg. Collector and Superintendent of Stamps, 1926. Offg. Deputy Secretary to Government Home and Ecclesiastical Departments, 1926. Offg. Deputy Secretary to Government, Finance Department, 1927; in foreign service as Finance and Revenue Member Khairpur State Executive Council 1927. Offg. Collector, Sholapur and Political Agent, Akalkot, 1932. Collector 1932, appointed Commissioner, Bombay Municipality 1934 *Address*: Municipal Offices, Bombay

**TAYLOR, SIR JAMES BRAID**, Kt (1935) M.A. Barrister-at-Law (Lincoln's Inn), C.I.E. (1932); Deputy Governor, Reserve Bank of India *b* 21 April 1891. *m.* Betty *d.* of H. Coles, Esq., Indian Police *Educ.* Edinburgh Academy and University, Indian Civil Service, 1914, Under Secretary, Central Provinces Government, 1920; Commerce Department, Government of India, 1920-22, Deputy Controller of Currency, Calcutta, 1924, Bombay 1925, Controller of Currency, Calcutta, 1929, Additional Secretary, Finance Department, Government of India up to 1935 *Address*: Bombay

**TEHRI, MAJOR, H. H. RAJA SIR NARENDRA SHAH SAHEB BAHADUR, K.C.S.I.**, of Tehri-Garhwal State. *b* 3 Aug. 1898. *m.* 1916. Heir-apparent born 1921. Succeeded 1913. *Educ.*: Mayo College, Ajmer. *Address*: Narendranagar, (Tehri-Garhwal State).

**TEMPLE, LIEUT.-COL. (HON. COL) FREDERICK CHARLES**, C.I.E. (1931), V.D., A.D.C., M.I.C.E., M.I.M.E. Relief Engineer and Supply Officer, Government of Bihar and Orissa *b* 25 June 1879 *m.* Francis Mary Copleston. *Educ.* Rugby School and Balliol College, Oxford. Asst. Engineer, Birmingham Welsh Waterworks, Military Works Services, India, Punjab

Canals; District Engineer, Muzaflarpur, Superintending Engineer, Public Health, Bihar and Orissa, Chief Town Engineer and Administrator, Jamshedpur. *Publications*: "Manual for Young Engineers in India," and "Sewage Works." *Address*: 19 Park Street, Calcutta.

**THAKORRAM KAPILRAM, DIWAN BAHADUR, B.A., LL.B., C.I.E.**, Vakil, High Court and Dist. Govt. Pleader and Public Prosecutor *b* 16 April 1868. *m.* Ratangavri, *d.* of Keshavrai Amritrai. *Educ.*: at Bhavnagar, Alfred High School and Elphinstone College, Bombay. Apptd. teacher in Govt. Sorabji J. J. High School of Surat and began practice at Surat in 1894. Entered Municipality in 1904; became Chairman, Schools Committee 1907-1909 and 1911 and Chairman, Managing Committee of the Municipality in 1911 to 1914 and President in 1914-17, and again in 1928 for the triennium 1928-31. Appointed Chairman, Committee of Management in 1922-25. Chairman of School Board in 1925 and again in 1931 and 1932. Chairman of the Raichand Deepchand Girl's School Committee, the Chairman of the People's Co-operative Bank Ltd., Appointed a member of the Pratt Committee, and witness before the Royal Reforms Commission 1919. Vice-President, Surat Sarvagami Education Society, 1927-28. Government Advocate in the Bardoli Inquiry, 1931. Member of the Managing Committee of Andrews Library since 1898; and President of the Home for Destitute children since 1921; admitted as an Advocate O. S. 1933. *Address*: Athwa Line, Surat.

**THAKUR, RAO BAHADUR KASHINATH KESHAV, I.S.O.**; Sen. Div. and S.-ss. Judge, Nagpur since 1911; *b* 15 Feb. 1860. *Educ.*: Saugar and Jabulpore H. R.; Muir Central Coll., Allahabad. *Address*: Nagpur.

**THULRAL, TALUQDAR OF, RANA SIR SHEORAJ SINGH BAHADUR OF KHAJURGON, K.C.I.E.** Rai Bareilly District *b* 1863. *m.* 1st, *d.* of Babu Amarjit Singh, *b.* of the Raja of Majhoul; 2nd *d.* of Raja Somesurdatt Singh a Raja of Kundwar; 3rd *d.* of the Raja of Bhajpur District. *Educ.*: Govt. H. S., Rai Bareilly. S. father, 1897, descended from King Salivahan, whose Era is current in India. Heir-Kunwar Lal Elms Natt Singh Bahadur *Address*: Thulral, Khajurgon.

**TODHUNTER, SIR CHARLES GEORGE, K.C.S.I.** (1921), Fellow of the Royal Statistical and Royal Historical Societies; *b* 16 Feb. 1869. *Educ.*: Aldenham Sch. and King's Coll., Cambridge, Members' prizeman, Cambridge University, 1888; *m.* Alice O.B.E., K.-J.-H. *d.* of Captain C. Losack, 93rd Highlanders. Served in I.C.S., Madras; also conducted special inquiries into Customs and Excise matters in Kashmir, the C.P. and C.I. States. Sec., Indian Excise Committee, 1906, I.G. of Excise and Salt to the Govt. of India, 1909-1910. President, Life Saving Appliances Committee, 1913; Secretary to Govt. of Madras, 1915; Member of Board of Revenue



1916: Member of Executive Council, 1919-21. President, Indian Taxation Enquiry Committee, 1924-25; Member, Council of State, 1926; Private Secretary to H. H. the Maharaja of Mysore. Address: Vasantha Mahal, Mysore.

**TONK, H. H. SAID-UD-DAULA, WAZIR-UL-MULK**, Nawab Hafiz Sir Muhammad Saadat Ali Khan Bahadur Saulat Jang, G.C.I.E. *b* 1879. *s* 1910. State has area of 1,634,061 acres and population of 317,360. Address: Tonk, Rajputana.

**TOTTENHAM, GEORGE RICHARD FREDERICK**, C.I.E. (1930); Secretary, Army Department, Government of India, *b* Nov. 18, 1890, *m* Hazel Joyce, 2nd *d.* of the late Major Gwynne, R. W. Fuslers Educ. Harrow and New College, Oxford. Joined I.C.S. in 1914, served in Madras Presidency as Asst. Coll. and Sub-Coll. and as Under and Dy. Secretary to Govt. till April 1924; with Army Department of Govt. of India, as officer on special duty, Deputy Secretary and Secretary since 1929 except for one year with Govt. of Madras as Retrenchment Secretary, 1931-32. Address: C/o Messrs. Grundy & Co., Ltd., 51, Parliament Street, London, S. W. 1.

**TRAVANCORE AND COCHIN, SOUTH INDIA**. Bishop in R. Rev. E. A. I. MOORE, M.A. *b* Nov. 13, 1870. Educ.: Marlborough Coll. and at Ornel Coll. Oxford. Curate at Aston, Birmingham, 1894-96. Missionary of the C.M.S. in S. India from November 1896. C.M.S. Diocesan School, Madras, 1896-1914. C.M.S. College, Kottayam, 1902-1903. Chairman C.M.S. District Council, Tinnevely, 1915-1924. Consecrated Bishop on 24 Feb. 1925. Address: Bishop's House, Kottayam.

**TRAYERS, SIR (WALTER) LANCELOT, Kt.**, *cr.* 1931, C.I.E. 1925, O.B.E. 1918, *s.* of Walter Bonward Travers and *g.s.* of Rev. J. B. Travers. Munby, Alford and Fairfield Lodge, near Exeter: *b* 1880, unmarried. Educ. Alford, Lincolnshire. Manager and Inspector of tea gardens in North India since 1900; Chairman, Doonars Planter's Association, 1914-20, Vice-Chairman, 1921-25; member of many committees associated with tea industry, Member Jalpaiguri District Board, 1914-25, Member Bengal Legislative Council, 1920-31, Leader, British Party on Council, President, European Association, 1929 and 1930; Capt. Northern Bengal Mounted Rifles, associated with many War Committees etc.; twice received mention by Commander-in-Chief *Recreation*, shooting. Address: Baradighi, Jalpaiguri.

**TRENCH, WILLIAM LANCELOT CROSBIE, B. A. I.** (Dublin), M. Inst. C.E., I.S.E., (Chief Engineer), P.W.D. *b* 22 July 1881, *m* Margaret Zephania Huddleston. Educ. at Leys School and Dublin University, Indian Service of Engineers. Address: Chief Engineer in Sind, Karachi (Sind).

**TREVOR, CHARLES GERALD**, C.I.E. (1933), Inspector-General of Forests *b* 28 Dec 1882 *m* Enid Carroll Beadon. Educ. Wellington College, R.I.E.C. Coopers Hill Asst. Conservator of Forests Punjab, 1903.

Conservator of Forests, United Provinces, 1920, Chief Conservator of Forests, Punjab, 1931. Inspector-General of Forests, 1933. Publications: *Practical Forest Management*. Address: Forest Research Institute, Dehra Dun.

**TUBBS, THE RIGHT REV. DR. NORMAN HENRY**, Classical Tripos (1900), Theological Tripos (1902), M.A. (1905); D.D. (Hon. causa), 1923, Cambridge University, Bishop of Rangoon. *b* 5th July 1879 *m*, Norah Elezita Lunt *d.* of Prebendary Lunt, Walcot. Bath Educ. Highgate School and Camb. University Curate, Whitechapel, 1903-05; Church Missionary Society, U.P. 1910-17, Principal of Bishop's College, and Hon. Secretary, S.P.G., Calcutta, 1917-23; Bishop of Tinnevely, 1923-28, Bishop of Rangoon since 1928. Address: Bishopeourt, Rangoon.

**TURNER, CHARLES WILLIAM ALDIS, B.A., C.S.I.** (1913), C.I.E. (1928), I.C.S., Chief Secretary to Government, Bombay, *b* July 30, 1879. Educ.: King Edward VI School, Norwich and Magdalen Coll., Oxford *m* in 1930 Eileen Dorothy Kirkpatrick from whom he obtained divorce in 1930. 1 daughter. Appointed Asst. Collector, Bom. Presidency, in 1903, Settlement Officer, Dharwar Dist., 1909-10, Under-Secretary, Revenue and Finance Departments, Bombay, 1912-15; Cantonment Magr., Ahmednagar, 1917-1919, Collector, Ahmednagar, 1919-21; Personal Asst. to Lord Lee, Chairman, Public Services Commission, 1923-24. Ag. Secretary, Political Department, 1924, Secretary, General Department, 1924-1929 and Secretary, Political Department and Reforms Officer in addition, 1930. Ch. Secretary, Political and Reforms Department, 1933. Address: Secretariat, Bombay.

**TWISS, MAJOR-GENERAL WILLIAM LOUIS OBERKIRCH, C.B.** (1930), C.B.E. (1919), M.C. (1915), Military Secretary, Army Headquarters, India *b* 18 Jan 1879. *m*. Nora Murch, *d.* of J. E. Wakefield, J.P. 1915, (died 1929), Isabel Vivian, *d.* of T. C. Drake Esq. (1932). Educ. Bedford School, 1890-96, R.M.C., Sandhurst, 1896-1897. First Commission, Jan 1898; Joined Indian Army, 1899; Boyer Expedition (North China), 1900-01, Medal with clasp, mentioned in despatches. Tibet Expedition, 1903-04 (Medal), Great War, served in France from 1914-17, C.B.E., M.C., Brevet-Lieut.-Col., 1917, Legion of Honour (French); Order of Sacred Treasure (Japanese), mentioned in despatches 5 times; appointed 9th Gurkha Rifles, 1901, commanded 2-9th Gurkha Rifles, 1921-23, appointed Colonel, 9th Gurkha Rifles, 1930, appointed Colonel 5<sup>th</sup> Punjab Regiment, 1932; Staff College, Camberley, 1906-07, General Staff, War Office, London, 1908-12; Brigade-Major, Nowshera Brigade, 1913-14; General Staff, France, 1914-17 and General Staff, Army Headquarters, India, 1917-19 (Director of Military Intelligence); General Staff, War Office, 1919-21; Director of Military Intelligence, Army Headquarters, India, 1923-24; Director of Military Operations, Army Headquarters, India, 1924-27, Commander, Jullundur Brigade Area, 1927.

1931; Offg. Commander, Lahore District, 1931; Military Secretary, Army Headquarters, India, 1932. Promoted Major-General, April 1929. Fellow of Royal Geographical Society, Founder Member, Royal Institute of International Affairs (Chatham House); Founder Member of Himalayan Club; Bronze Medal of Royal Humane Society (1903). Officer of Norwegian Military Order of St. Olaf (1909); Member of American Military Order of the Dragon (1901). *Address*: Army Headquarters, Simla or Delhi.

**TYABJI, HUSAIN BADRUDDIN, M.A. (Honours), LL.M. (Honours), Cantab. 1898**: Bar-at-Law, Second Judge, Presidency Court of Small Causes, Bombay. Acted Chief Judge Retired. *b.* 11 October 1873. *m.* Miss Nazir Mohammad Fatehally. *Educ.*: Anjuman-Islam, Bombay; St. Xavier's School and College; Downing College, Cambridge. Practised in the Bombay High Court. *Address*: Marzbanabad, Andheri

**TYLDEN-PATTENSON, ARTHUR ERIC**, Member, Railway Board. *b.* 15 Nov. 1888. *m.* Dorothy Margaret Melver. *Educ.*: "Greshams, Holt, Norfolk. Had three years' training, Great Northern Railway, England. Joined as probationer in Traffic Dept. of G. I. P. Railway in 1908, was in charge of Gwalior Light Railway and subsequently worked as District Traffic Superintendent, G. I. P. Was Claims Superintendent from 1922 to 1924; officiated as Deputy Traffic Manager and from 1925 to 1927 was Officiating Chief Traffic Manager; in 1928 was selected by Railway Board to organise the new department of State Railways Publicity and was Chief Publicity Officer; in 1929 he went on deputation to Europe and America to supervise the inauguration of extensive publicity schemes on behalf of Indian Railways; in March 1930 was appointed Chief Transportation Superintendent and in 1931 was made Agent. *Address*: "Glenogle", Mount Pleasant Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**TYMMS, FREDERICK, M.C. (1916)**: Chevalier, Ordre de la Couronne (1917); Belgian Croix de Guerre (1917); Associate Fellow of the Royal Aeronautical Society; Director of Civil Aviation in India. *b.* 4 August 1889. Home Civil Service; South Lancashire Regiment; Royal Flying Corps and Royal Air Force during war; Air Ministry Civil Aviation Department, 1919. Air Ministry Superintendent of the Cairo-Karachi Air Route, 1927; Chief Technical Assistant, Civil Aviation Department, 1928; Director, Civil Aviation, India, 1931. *Publications*: Part author "Commercial Air Transport," 1926; "Flying for Air Survey Photography," Scientific papers on Air Navigation and Air Routes for Royal Aeronautical Society. *Address*: Simla and Delhi.

**UJJAL SINGH, SARDAR, M. A. (Punjab)**. Landlord and Millowner. *b.* 27 Dec. 1895. *Educ.*: Govt. College, Lahore. Went to England in 1920 as member of Sikh Deputation to press the claims of the Sikh community before the joint Parliamentary Committee; has been member of Shromani Gurdwara Committee since 1921; member of

Khalsa College Council and Managing Committee; Member, Indian Central Cotton Committee and Provincial Cotton Committee since 1925; elected member, Punjab Legis. Council; was member and Hon. Secretary of Punjab Reforms Committee which co-operated with the Simon Commission; served on Punjab Unemployment Committee; Hydro-Electric Enquiry Committee; Punjab Retrenchment Committee, Punjab Compulsory Primary Education Committee. Presided over non-Government Schools Conference, Punjab, 1928; was selected delegate for Round Table Conference, 1930, served on Federal Structure Committee, on the Business Committee of the Round Table Conference; was invited in 1931 to attend meetings of Federal Structure Committee and Minorities Committee of the R. T. Conference. Presided over Punjab Sikhs Political Conference 1932; was appointed Member, Consultative Committee, 1932. Presided over Sikh Youths Conference, 1933. *Address*: Mianchanu, Punjab.

**UMAR HAYAT KHAN TIWANA, THE HON. COLONEL NAWAB RANA MALIK, SIR, K.C.I.E. C.B.E., M.V.O.**, Member, Council of State. Member of the Council of the Secretary of State for India, Landlord. *b.* 1874. *Educ.* Aitchison Chiefs' College, Lahore, was given hon. Commission in 18th K.G.O., attended King Edward's Coronation Durbar at Delhi; served in Somaliland; joined Tibet Expedition; was attached to the late Amer of Afghanistan; attended King George's Coronation Durbar at Delhi, saw active service in the world war in France and Mesopotamia; Mons. Star 1914; Member, Provincial Recruiting Board, represented Punjab, Delhi War Conference in 1918, served in the 3rd Kabul War (mentioned in despatches), made Colonel; Member, Escher Committee, 1920; has been President of the National Horse Breeding and Show Society of India. *Address*: Kaira, Dist. Shahpur, Punjab.

**URQUHART, DR. WILLIAM SPENCE, M.A.**, D. Litt. (Abdn.), D. D. (Hon. Abdn.); Doctor of Law; D.L. (Hon. Calcutta); Vice-Chancellor Calcutta University, 1928-1930; Principal Scottish Church College since 1928. *b.* 1877. *m.* Margaret Macaskill, *d.* of Rev. Murdoch Macaskill, Dingwall. *Educ.*: Aberdeen University; New College, Edinburgh; Marburg University, Göttingen University. Professor of Philosophy, Duff College, Calcutta 1902; Scottish Churches College, 1908. Member, Indian Universities Congress, 1924 and 1929; Dean of the Faculty of Arts, Calcutta University, 1927 and 1931; Vice-Chancellor, Calcutta University, 8th August 1928 to Aug. 7th, 1930; Chairman of the Inter-University Board, India, 1931-32. Principal, Scottish Church College, since 1928. *Publications*: The Historical and the Eternal Christ. (1916); Pantheism and the Value of Life, (1919); Theosophy and Christian Thought, (1922); Vedānta and Modern Thought, (1928); Contributor to Encyclopædia of Religion and Ethics. *Address*: Principal's House, Scottish Church College, Calcutta.

**USMAN, THE HON. SIR MAHOMED, K.C.I.E.** (1933) B.A., *b.* 1884 *m.d.* of Shifa-ul-Mulk Zynulabudin Sahib Bahadur, B.A. *Educ.*: Madras Christian College. Councillor, Corporation of Madras, 1913-1923; Hon. Pres. Magte., 1916-20; Fellow of the Madras University, 1921-34 and Chancellor of Madras, Andhra and Anna Malai Universities, May to August 1934. Member, Town Planning Trust, 1921-25, Chairman of Committee on Indigenous Systems of Medicine, 1921-23; Member, Publicity Board, 1918 and 1921-22, President, Muthialpet Muslim Anjuman, Madras; President, Board of Visitors to the Govt. Mahomedan Coll. and Hon. Visitor, Government School of Arts and Crafts, 1923-25; Member, Madras Excise Licensing Board, 1922-25; Gave evidence before the Reform Committees and the Jail Committee. Elected Member, Madras Leg. Council, 1921-23; Sheriff of Madras (1924). President of the Corporation of Madras, 1924-25. Member, Executive Council 1925-34. President, Madras Children's Aid Society, 1926-28. President, Madras Discharged Prisoners' Aid Society, 1925-1928. Chairman, H. R. H. The Prince of Wales' Children's Hospital Fund; Chairman, the British Empire Leprosy Relief Association, Madras, 1925; President, Mahomedan Educational Association of Southern India. Khan Sahib, 1920; Khan Bahadur, 1921; Kaisar-i-Hind Second Class, 1923. Knighted, 1928. K.C.I.E. (1933). Officiating Governor of Madras, May-August 1934. *Address.*: Teynampet Gardens, Teynampet, Madras.

**VACHHA, JAMSHEDJI BEJANJI**, Khan Bahadur, B.A., B.Sc., K.C.I.E., Commissioner of Income Tax, Bombay Presidency *b.* 26 May 1879 *m.* Roshan Aidashti Karanjawalla, B.A. *Educ.*: Elphinstone College, Bombay. Entered Government Service as Deputy Collector, 1902. *Publications*: The Bombay Income Tax Manual. *Address.*: Banoo Mansion, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**VAIL, CHARLES EDWARD, B.A., M.D., F.A.C.S., K.J.H.** (Silver), 1930; K.I.B. (Gold), 1932. Medical Missionary *b.* July 11, 1880. *m.* Elizabeth Crane *Educ.* Blair Hall Academy, Blaristoun, N.Y., U.S.A. Princeton University, Princeton, N.Y., Columbia Univ., School of Tropical Medicine, London. American Presbyterian Mission Hospital, Miraj, S.M.C. since 1910. *Publications*: Arthroplasty of the Elbow-joint. Gastro-enterostomy under local anaesthesia. Acute Intestinal Obstruction, Cataract Extraction. *Address.*: Mission Hospital, Miraj, S.M.C.

**VAZIFDAR, SOHRAB SHAPOOR, M.R.C.P. (Lond.), M.R.C.S. (Eng.), LIEUT.-COLONEL I.M.S., J.P.**, Professor of Medicine, Grant Medical College; Senior Physician and Superintendent, J. J. Hospital, Superintendent, B. J. Hospital for Children, Bombay. *b.* 1 August 1883. *m.* to Mary Hormusji Wadia. *Educ.*: Grant Medical College, Bombay; St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London. Entered I.M.S. in 1908. During the Great War served in German, E. Africa and subsequently in South Persia and Mesopotamia. Appointed Professor of Pathology, Grant Medical College

in 1923; Second Physician, J. J. Hospital and Professor of Materia Medica, Grant Medical College in April 1923; First Physician, J. J. Hospital and Professor of Medicine, G. M. College in 1925. and Superintendent, J. J. Hospital in 1926. *Address.*: 3, Rocky Hill Flats, Land's End Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.

**VELINKER, SHRIKRISHNA GUNAJI, B.A., LL.B.** (Bombay), J.P. (1903); Holder of Certificate of Honour, Council of Legal Education, Trinity (1909); of the Honourable Society of Lincoln's Inn; Bar-at-Law, Trinity, (1909). *b.* 12 April, 1868. *m.* to Prabhavati Bai, *d.* of Rao Bahadur Makund Ramchander, Executive Engr., Bombay. *Educ.*: St. Xavier's College, Bombay. Enrolled as pleader, High Court, Bombay in January 1893, called to the Bar in June 1909. In prominent practice in the High Court at Bombay and criminal courts of the Presidency. One of the Commissioners appointed under the Defence of India Act to try culprits in Ahmedabad and Virangam arson and murder cases, 1919; President, Tribunal of Appeal under City of Bombay Improvement Act, Sept 1921 to April 1923. Elected Member, Bombay Bar Council, and Vice-President since 1933. Secy., P. J. Hindu Gymkhana. 1897-1908. *Publications*: Law of Gaming and Wagering and the Law of Compulsory Land Acquisition and Compensation. *Address.*: Ratana House, 425, Lammington Road (South), Bombay.

**VENKATA, REDDI, SIR KURMA, Kt., B.A.**, Member of the Executive Council, Madras Government. *b.* 1875 *m.* R. Laxmi Kantamma. *Educ.*: Arts College, Raghunundiy, Madras Christian College, and Madras Law College. Led the non-Brahmin deputation to the Joint Parliamentary Committee on Indian Constitutional Reforms in 1919; Member of the Imperial Legislative Council, 1920. Minister of Agriculture and Industries to the Madras Government, 1920-23. Member of the Madras Legislative Council, 1920-26; Member of the Senate of the Madras University, 1924-26. Member of the Syndicate of the Andhra University, 1924-26, appointed Indian Delegate to the League Assembly at Geneva, 1928, and Agent to the Government of India in S. Africa, 1929-32. Member of Executive Council of the Governor of Madras, 1934. *Address.*: Secretariat, Madras.

**VENKATASUBBA RAO, THE HON. MR. JUSTICE M., B.A., B.L., Judge, High Court, Madras.** *b.* 18 July 1878. *Educ.*: Free Church Mission Institution, Madras Christian College and Madras Law College. Was enrolled High Court Vakil in 1903; Practised from 1903-1921 in partnership with Mr. V. Radhakrishnaia under the firm name of Messrs. Venkatasubba Rao and Radhakrishnaia. Had a large and leading practice on the Original Side of the High Court. Election Commissioner, 1921-22; apptd. to the High Court Bench, 17 Nov. 1921; President, Annadana Samajam. The Madras Seva Sadan, and Dist. Scout Council; Vice-President, Provincial Scout Council. *Address.*: Spur Tank Houses, Spur Tank Road, Egmore, P.O., Madras.

**VIEIRA DE CASTRO, MOST REV. THEOTONIUS, MANOEL RIBEIRO, D.D., D.C.L.;** R. C. Bishop of San Thome de Mysapore, since 1899-1920, Archbishop of Goa and Patriarch of the East Indies since 1929. b. Oporto, 1859. *Educ.*: Gregorian Uni., Rome. *Address*: Nova Goa.

**VIJAYARAGHAVACHARYA, DIWAN BAHADUR SIR T., K.J.E.E. (1926);** Vice-Chairman, Imperial Council of Agricultural Research from 1929 b. August 1875. *Educ.*: Presidency College, Madras. Joined Provincial Service, 1898; Revenue Officer, Madras Corporation, from 1912 to 1917; Secretary to the Board of Revenue, 1917-18; Director of Land Records, 1918; Deputy Director of Industries, 1918-19; Diwan of Cochin, 1919-32; Collector and District Magistrate, 1920; Commissioner for India, British Empire Exhibition, 1922-25; Member, Legislative Assembly, 1925-26; Director of Industries, 1926; also Director of Fisheries, 1926, opened Canadian National Exhibition, August 1926. Member, Public Service Commission, 1926-29. *Address*: Simla.

**VIRA-VAIA, DARRAR SHRI,** Political Secretary, Rajkot State since October 1931. b. 29 January, 1888. *Educ.*: at Rajkumar College, Rajkot. Wing Master, Rajkumar College, Adviser to the Thakore Saheb, Chuda, Deputy Political Agent, Palanpur, Manager, Lathi State, Dewani, Potbandari State, Dewani, Junagadh State; District Deputy Political Agent, Rewa Kantha up to 1st April 1927; Huzar Personal Assistant to His Highness the Thakore Saheb of Rajkot up to October 1931. *Address*: Bagasta, Kathiawar.

**VISVESVARAYA, SIR MOKSHAGUNDAM, K.C.I.E., LL.D., D.Sc. M.I.C.E.** late Dewan of Mysore. b. 15 Sept. 1861. *Educ.*: Central Coll., Bangalore, and Coll. of Science, Poona. Asst. Engineer, P.W.D., Bombay, 1884; Supdt. Eng. 1904; retired from Bombay Govt. Service, 1908. Appd. Sp. Consulting Eng. to Nizam's Govt., 1909, Ch. Eng. and Sec., P.W. and Ry. Depts., Govt. of Mysore, 1909. Dewan of Mysore, 1912-1918. Chairman, Bombay Technical and Industrial Education Committee (appointed by the Government of Bombay), 1921-22; Member, New Capital Enquiry Committee, Delhi, 1922; Retrenchment Adviser to the Bombay Municipal Corporation, 1924; Chairman, Indian Economic Enquiry Committee (appointed by the Government of India), 1925; Member, Bombay Back Bay Inquiry Committee (appointed by the Government of India), 1926. Toured round the world in 1919-20 and has also otherwise travelled extensively. *Publications*: "Reconstructing India" (P. S. King & Son, Ltd., London), and "Planned Economy for India" (1934). Bangalore Press, Bangalore. *Address*: Uplands, High Ground, Bangalore.

**WACHA, SIR DINSHA EDULJI, Kt., J.P., a Governor of the Imperial Bank of India (1920). Member, Bombay Leg. Council (1915-16) and of Imperial Leg. Council, 1916-20. Member, Council of State (1920); Member of the firm of Messrs. Morari Goruldas & Co., Agents, Morari Goruldas S. & W. Co.,**

Ltd. and Sholapur S. & W. Co., Ltd., 1892-1931, ex-Director, The Central Bank of India, Director, Barar Co. (1928) and Ex-Director, the Scindia Navigation Company. b. 2 Aug. 1844. m. 1860, but widower since August 1888. *Educ.*: Elphinstone Coll., Bombay; in Cotton Industry, since 1874; for 30 years Bombay Mun. Corpn. (President, 1901-02); for 45 years, Mem., Bombay Millowners' Association Committee since 1889 and President in 1917 and member, Bombay Imp. Trust since its formation in 1898 up to 1919; Pres. of 17th National Congress, Calcutta, 1901; and of Belgaum Prov. Conference, 1894; gave evidence before Royal Commission on Indian expenditure in 1897; Trustee of Elphinstone Coll.; also ex-Chairman, Indian Merchants' Chamber and Bureau, was Gen. Sec., Indian National Congress for 17 years from 1894; Trustees of Vic. Jubilee Technical Institute since 1900 and Hon. Sec. from 1909 to 1923; President Western India Liberal Association from 1919-27. Was Secretary, Bombay Presidency Association from 1885 to 1915 and President from 1915 to 1918. Was President of the First Bombay Provincial Liberal Conference in 1922; is Chairman and Trustee of People's Free Reading Room and Library since 1917. *Publications*: Pamphlets on Indian Finance, Currency and Economics, Agricultural Condition of India, Railways, Currency, Temperance, Military Expenditure, etc.; formerly large contributor to leading Indian newspapers and journals for 45 years from 1875; also has published History of Share Speculation of 1863-54; Life of Premchand Roychand; Life of J. N. Tata; the Rise and Growth of the Bombay Municipal Government, four papers on Indian Commerce and Statistics and My Recollections of Bombay (1890-75). *Address*: Jiji House, Ravelin Street, Fort, Bombay.

**WADIA, ARDESHIR RUTUNJI, B.A. (Bon. and Cantab.), Bar-at-Law, Professor of Philosophy, University of Mysore and Secretary, Inter-University Board, India (4 June 1888 m. Tehmina Homen Postwalla. *Educ.*: St. Xavier's High School and Wilson College, Bombay; at the Middle Temple, London, for Bar; at St. Catherine's, Oxford for Diploma in Economics and Political Science (with distinction), at Fitz William Hall for Moral Science Tripos. Professor of English and Philosophy at Wilson College, Bombay, 1914. Lecturer in Psychology, University of Bombay, 1914-16. Professor of Philosophy, Mysore University since 1917. Dean of the Faculty of Arts, Mysore University, 1927-30. Offg. Director of Public Instruction in Mysore, 1930-31; President of the All-India Federation of Teachers' Associations at Patna, 1926; President, Indian Philosophical Congress at Dacca in 1930. Delegate of the Mysore University to the Fifth Congress of the Universities of the British Empire, London and Edinburgh, 1931. President Fourth All-Karnataka Hindi Prakash Conference, 1932. Secretary, Inter-University Board since April 1932. *Publications*: "The Ethics of Feminism, A Text-Book of Civic A Handbook of Moral Instruction for Teachers Civilisation as a Co-operative Adventure" (The Principal Miller Lectures in the University of Madras 1932). Articles in Mind, Phil.**

- phical Review, Monist, International Journal of Ethics, The Journal of Philosophical Studies, The Philosophical Quarterly, The Aryan Path. Edited the Mysore University Magazine, 1928-30. *Address*: The University, Mysore.
- WADIA, BOMANJI JAMSETJI**, the Hon. Mr Justice, M.A., LL.B. (Univ of Bombay), Bar-at-Law, Judge, Bombay High Court *b* 4 Aug 1881. *m*. Rattanbai Hormusji Wadia and subsequently to Pettu Nowroji Chinnoy of Secunderabad *Educ*: St Xavier's College, Bombay, and at the Inner Temple, London, for the Bar, 1904-6, was Principal, Govt Law College, Bombay, 1919-1925. Acting Puisne Judge of the High Court of Bombay for two months from 5th June 1928, and again from January to October 1929, and from 1st Feb to October 1930. Additional Judge, 1930-31; confirmed as Puisne Judge, High Court, in June 1931. *Syndic*, Univ of Bombay. *Address*: Quetta Terrace, Chowpaty, Bombay.
- WADIA, SIR CUSROW N.**, Kt (1932), C.I.E. (1919), Millowner *b* 1869. *Educ*: King's Coll., London. Joined his father's firm, 1888. Chairman, Bombay Millowners' Association (1918). *Address*: Pedder House, Cumballa Hill, Bombay.
- WADIA, JAMSETJI ARDASHER, J.P.** 1900, Merchant. *b* 31 Oct. 1857. *Educ*: Elphinstone Sch. and Coll. and served apprenticeship in Dickinson Arkold & Co. of London; Promotor and Director of Cotton and other industrial concerns: Member of Bombay Mun. Corpn from 1901-1921. Was a member of the Standing Committee of the Corporation for about five years, in 1909 was elected a member by Government of the Malaria Commission which met in Simla, in 1917 was selected by Government to a committee of four to inquire into the complaints of joint stock companies arising out of the imposition of super-tax. For 21 years wrote the cotton industrial review for the City of Bombay for the *Times of India* commencing with 1905. *Publications*: Writer on Industrial and Economic subjects, published two pamphlets against closing of the Mints. *Address*: Wilderness Road, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- WADIA, SIR NUSSERWANJI NOWROJEE, K.R.E., C.I.E., M.I.M.E., M.I.S.E., J.P., F.C.P.S.** (Hon.), Millowner. *b* 30 May 1873. *m* Evelyn Clara Powell *Educ*: St. Xavier's College, Chairman of the Bombay Millowners' Association, 1911 and 1925. *Address*: Strachey House, Pedder Road, Bombay.
- WADIA, PESTONJI ARDESHER, M.A.**, Professor of Philosophy and History, Wilson College, Bombay. *b* 16 Dec. 1878. *Educ*: Elphinstone College, Bombay. *Publications*: The Philosophers and the French Revolution; Zoroastrianism and our Spiritual Heritage; Inquiry into the Principles of Theosophy; The Wealth of India; Money and the Money Market in India; An Introduction to Ivanhoe and History of India. *Address*: Hormazd Villa, Malabar Hill, Bombay.
- WALI MAHOMED HUSSANALLY KHAN** **BAHADUR, B.A., LL.B.**, son of the late Hon'ble Khan Bahadur Hussanally Bey Effendi, Majidi, Turkish Consul and Founder of the Sind Madia-sah-tul-Islam, Karachi, was Member, Legislative Assembly for several years and Fellow, Bombay University was Municipal Councillor Karachi for about 20 years, member and Chairman, Municipal and District School Board, Karachi, served as first President Shahi Jirga, Jacobabad, for about 3 years; was President, Mulala Schools Committee; member, War League, Secretary, Sind Mahomedan Association; member, D. J. Sind College Board, has been Member, Sind Madressah Board, for about 17 years. Retired Deputy Collector, is Special First Class Magistrate, since 1915. Landed Proprietor, was President of Educational Conference 1931. *b* 5 Dec 1860. Widower. *Educ*: Elphinstone College and Govt. Law School, Bombay. Served Govt in various departments for 33 years; retired in 1915. *Address*: Barkat Manzil, Bunder Road Extension, Karachi.
- WALKER, GEORGE LOUIS**, Govt Solicitor and Public Prosecutor, and Government Prosecutor, Bombay, *b* 25 September, 1879, *m* to Agnes Muriel Porter, *d* of Col R. S. Porter, Dy. Lieutenant for County of Lancaster. *Educ*: Liverpool College. War Service, France and Belgium 4th Aug 1914 to November 1919. promoted Lieut.-Col. R.F.A. Retired, 1921, Partner, Messrs. Little and Co. *Address*: Byculla Club.
- WAZIR HASAN, THE HON. SIR SAJJID, Kt., B.A., LL.B.**, Chief Judge of Oudh. *Educ*: Government High School, Balba, Mun. Central College, Allahabad. M.A., O. College, Aligarh. Joined the Lucknow Bar in 1903. Secretary, All-India Moslem League from 1912-19, was instrumental in bringing about Hindu-Moslem Pact of 1916, appointed Judicial Commissioner of Oudh in 1920, and Chief Judge of Oudh, February 1930. *Address*: Wazir Hasan Road, Lucknow.
- WEBB, SIR MONTAGU DE POMEROY, Kt (1921), C.I.E., C.B.E.**, Member of Council of the East India Association, Vice-President, Anti-Slavery and Aborigines Protection Society, Chairman, *Daily Gazette Press Ltd.*, Karachi. *b* Clifton, 1869. *m* 1908. Catherine Evans (whom he divorced). *Educ*: Privately. Member of Indian Fiscal Committee, 1921-22, late member of the Indian Legislative Assembly and late Chairman, Karachi Chamber of Commerce. *Publications*: Britain Victorious; India and The Empire; Britain's Dilemma; Around the World; India's Plight etc. *Address*: Karachi.
- WEIR, LIEUT.-COLONEL JAMES LESLIE ROSE, C.I.E.** (1933), Agent to Governor-General for the Gujarat States and Resident at Baroda. *b* 29 Jan 1883. *m* Thyrza Letitia Alexandra Sommers. *Educ*: Wellington and Royal Military Academy, Woolwich, joined Royal Artillery, 1900, transferred to Indian Army (5th Cavalry), 1904; joined Political Department, 1908, has been H.B.M.'s

Consul at Kermanshah and Shiraz; Resident in Kashmir; Political Officer of Sikkim, Tibet and Bhutan, and Resident at Baroda. *Address*: The Residency, Baroda.

**WESTCOTT, Rt. Rev. F.**, *see* Calcutta, Bishop of.

**WHEELER, THOMAS SHERLOCK, Ph. D. (Lond.), B.Sc. (Lond.); F.I.C., F.R.C.S.C.I., F. Inst. P. M.I. Chem. Eng., J. P. Principal and Professor of Organic Chemistry, Royal Institute of Science, Bombay, b. 30 April 1899. m. Una Brigid, d. of the late John Sherlock, B.A. Educ.**: O'Connell School, Dublin and the Royal College of Science, Dublin. Demonstrator in Organic Chemistry, Royal Technical College, Glasgow. Research Chemist at the Royal Naval Cordite Factory, Dorsetshire and at the Research Department, Woolwich Arsenal, London; Senior Research Chemist with Imperial Chemical Industries Ltd. *Publications*: about 50 research papers and 20 patents on chemical subjects, two text books, "Systematic Organic Chemistry" and "Physico-Chemical Methods." Also translations into English of some German text-books. *Address*: Royal Institute of Science, Mayo Road, Bombay.

**WHITE, MAJOR FREDERICK NORMAN, C.I.E., M.D.; Asst. Dir.-Gen., I.M.S. (Sanitary) 1914; Sanitary Commr., Govt. of India, Simla. Address**: c/o Grindlay & Co., Bombay.

**WHITTAKER, HARRY, CAPTAIN, late R.E., B.Sc., A.B.C.S., A.M.Inst.C.E., A.M.I. Mech.E., A.M.I.E.E., M.Soc. Ing. Civ. de France, M. of Council Jun. Inst. Eng. Principal, The MacLagan Engineering College, Lahore, b. 23rd Feb. 1879. m. d. of John Siddall. Educ.**: Bury and Royal College of Sc., London. With J. H. Riley & Co., Engineers, Bury; Jackson Bros., Bolton. Demonstrator in Mathematics and Mechanics under Prof. John Perry in the Royal Coll. of Science, London; University Lecturer in Engineering, City and Guilds (Eng.), College, South Kensington; Head of Engineering Dept., Wandsworth Technical Inst., B. E. Vols and Terr., 1902 to 1914; Joined regular Army, December 1914; Comm. March 1915; with the 13th Corps in France 1916-19. Joined present Indian appointment, March 1923. *Publications*: Papers on Hydro-Electric Work, pub. I.M.E., & J.I.E. *Address*: The MacLagan Engineering College, Lahore.

**WHITWORTH, CHARLES STANLEY, C.I.E. (1927). Chief Mining Engineer to the Government of India (Railway Department), b. 14th June 1880. m. Mabel Webb of Bray, 1932. Attached to Mining Department, North Western Railway, 1909-12; Asst. Coal Superintendent, Indian State Railways, 1913-14; service lent to G.I.P. Railway, 1914-17, officiated as Mining Engineer and Technical Adviser to Coal Controller, 1918-20; Appointed Chief Mining Engineer, Railway Board, 1921; Member, Indian Coal Committee, 1925; President, Indian Coal Grading Board, 1927-33, President, Indian Silt Coke Cess Committee, 1929-33. *Address*: Bengal Club, Calcutta, Oriental Club, London**

**WIGHAM, GENERAL SIR KENNETH, K.C.B. (1930), C.S.I. (1921); (C.B.E. (1919) D.S.O. (1917); Aide-de-Camp General to H. M. the King (1933), Belgian Order of the Crown, Belgian War Cross, Legion of Honour; Order of the Crown of Siam; General Officer Commanding-in-Chief, Northern Command b. 5th December 1875. Educ.**: Winchester, Sandhurst. Served N. W. Frontier, 1897-98. Tirah, 1897-98. N. W. Frontier (Waziristan), 1901-02. Tibet (March to Lhasa), 1903-04. European War, 1914-18. Director of Staff Duties, Army Headquarters, India, 1919-21; Commander, Delhi Brigade Area, 1922-24, Deputy Adjutant and Quarter-master General, Northern Command, India, 1924-26, Commander of the Waziristan District, 1926-29, Chief of the General Staff India, 1931-34, General Officer Commanding-in-Chief, Northern Command, India, May 1934. *Address*: Headquarters, Northern Command, India, Rawalpindi/Muirree.

**WILBERFORCE-BELL, THE HON'BLE LIEUT. COLONEL HAROLD, C.I.E. Foreign and Political Department, Government of India, Agent to the Governor-General, Punjab States, b. 17 Nov. 1885. m. Margaret, d. of late Capt Michael Festing formerly of the 20th Regiment (The Lancashire Fusiliers). Educ.**: Ellesmere College, Shropshire, and Pembroke College, Oxford, Gazetted to The Connaught Rangers, 1905, transferred to Indian Army, 1908 and to Political Department, 1909, returned to the Army for the period of the War and saw active service in France and India, was Asst. Mil. Secretary to Commander-in-Chief in India, 1918-19, has served in Political Department in Western India, Central India, Punjab and the Deccan was Dy. Political Secretary to Government of India, 1928-1930, and Ag. Political Secretary to Government of India in 1930. First Agent to the Governor-General for the Deccan States and Resident at Kolhapur, 1933-34. *Publications*: "The History of Kathiawar," "Some Translations from the Marathi Poets," "A Grammatical Treatise of the Marathi Language," "War Vignettes," and other monographs and articles in various periodicals. *Address*: The Residency, Lahore, Punjab

**WILES, GILBERT, M.A. (Cantab.), C.I.E. (1926); C.S.I. (1931). Chairman, Bombay Port Trust, b. 25 March 1880. m. Winifred Mary Pryor. Educ.**: Perse School and S. Cath. College, Cambridge. Joined I.C.S. in India, 1904; Asst. Collector and Asst. Political Agent; Supdt., Land Records, 1910. Asst. Collr. and Collector, 1916-17; Chairman, Cotton Contracts Board, 1918-1920; Deputy Secretary, Home Department, 1921-22; Secy., Finance Department, from 1923-32; President, Bombay Art Society, 1926-32; Member, Indian Legislative Board, Sept. 1933. *Address*: "North Hill," Cumballa Hill, Bombay.

**WILKINSON, HECTOR RUSSELL, B.A., C.I.E. (1927); I.C.S., Secretary, Education Department, Government of Bengal, b. March 1888. m. Theodora Dantree. Educ.**: Christ and Queen's College, Oxford. Entered Indian Civil Service in 1912 and posted to Bengal

Private Secretary to H. E. the Governor of Bengal, 1922-27. *Address*: United Service Club, Calcutta.

**WILKINSON, SYDNEY ARTHUR, M.R.C.S. (Eng.)**, L.R.C.P. (Lond.), D.T.M., and D.T.H. (Liverpool, Uni.); Medical Officer, B. B. & C. I. Rly. Co., Ajmer. *b.* 17 March 1886. *m.* Dorothy Neave Kingsbury, 1915. *Educ.*: City of London School, Queen's Coll., Taunton, and St. Thomas' Hospital, London. Fellow of the Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene (1922); A Serving Brother of the Venerable Order of St. John of Jerusalem (1930); Hon. Magte, Ajmer-Merwara; past Vice-Chairman, Ajmer Municipality, and President, Rajputana Branch of the European Association. *Publications*: "A Malaria Survey of Ajmer City 1930". *Address*: Ajmer.

**WILLIAMS, GEORGE BRANSBY, M. Inst. C. E., M. I. Mech. E., F.R.E.San. I., F.R.G.S.** Member of Council, Institution of Engineers (India), late Chief Engineer, Public Health Department, Bengal; Consulting Engineer, Member of firm of Williams and Temple. *b.* 7 April 1872; *m.* Dorothy Maud, *d.* of L. Thorp of Cheshire Hulme, Cheshire. *Educ.*: Clifton. Articled to Mr. James Mansergh, F.R.S., P. Pres. Inst. C.E., 1891; Asst. on York Main Drainage Works, Birmingham Waterworks; Resident Engineer-in-Charge, Whitby Waterworks; Served S. Africa, 1900-01, Railway Staff Officer; Asst. District Engineer, Imperial Military Railways; Pers. Asst. to Mr. G. R. Strachan, M. Inst. C.E., 1902-06, Croydon Waterworks, Shrewsbury Waterworks; Consulting Engineer to Colonial Office, 1906-08; Nairobi Drainage and Waterworks, Naivasha, Nakuru and Zanzibar sanitation; designed Sketty Sewerage Works, &c., Sanitary Engineer, Bengal (1909); designed nearly 200 schemes of water supply, drainage and sewerage of which about 80 have been carried out including Jheria, Gaya, Hooghly, Chinsurah, Kallimpore, Serampore, Monghyr, Comilla, Kaneeingur, Midnapore, Suri and Cooch-Bihar waterworks, Gaya, Burdwan, Dacca, Kurseong and Tittaghur main drainage schemes. *Publications*: Sewage disposal in India and the East; Elementary Sanitary Engineering (three editions); Practical Sanitary Engineering; Modern Sewage Disposal. R. E. Journal, 1909, "Rainfall of Wales," Geographical Journal, 1909; Flood discharge and Spillways in India, "Engineer," 1922; Recent Progress in Sanitary Engineering in Bengal; Public Health in India "XIXth Century," February 1928, &c. *Address*: 28 Victoria Street, Westminster S. W. 30 Hill Street, S. W. Tower House, Calcutta; and United Service Club, Calcutta.

**WILLIAMS, CAPT. HERBERT ARMSTRONG, D.S.O., I.M.S.**; Resident Medical Officer, Rangoon General Hospital, since 1907. *b.* 11 Feb. 1875. *Address*: General Hospital, Rangoon.

**WILLIAMSON, SIR HORACE, KT.** (1934); C.I.E. (1922); M.B.E. (1919), Director, Intelligence Bureau, Government of India. *b.* July 16, 1880. *m.* Joan Emma Doran Holtz. *Educ.*: Cheltenham College. Joined

Indian Police, United Provinces, 1900; Superintendent, 1913; Assistant to Inspector-General, 1917; Secretary, Indian Disorders Inquiry Committee, 1919-20; Deputy Inspector-General, 1923; Officiating Inspector-General, 1928, Director, Intelligence Bureau, Home Department, Govt. of India, 1931. *Address*: New Delhi and Simla.

**WILLINGDON, 1ST EARL OF, cr.** 1931, 1ST VISCOUNT, *cr.* 1924; 1ST BARON OF RATTON, *cr.* 1910; FREEMAN FREEMAN-THOMAS, G.M.S.I. (1931); G.M.I.F. (1931), G.C.M.G. (1926); G.B.E. (1918), Viceroy and Governor-General of India, 1931. *b.* 12 Sept. 1866. *s.* of Frederick Freeman Thomas and Mabel; *d.* of 1st Viscount Hampden; *m.* 1892. Hon. Marie Adelaide (C.I., G.B.E. *cr.* 1924), *d.* of 1st Earl Brassey; one son, A.D.C. to Lord Brassey when Governor of Victoria, 1895; M.P. (L.) Hastings, 1900-1906; Bodmin Division of Cornwall, 1906-1910 Junior Lord of Treasury, 1905-06; J.P., Governor of Bombay, 1913-1919; of Madras, 1919-1924; was present as Delegate for India at the Assembly of the League of Nations, 1924; Chairman of the Delegation from the Boxer Indemnity Committee which visited China, Jan-July, 1926; Major, Sussex Imperial Yeomanry; Lord-in-Waiting to H.M. the King; Governor-General of Canada, 1926-1931, appointed Governor-General and Viceroy of India, 1931. *Address*: The Viceroy's House, New Delhi and Viceregal Lodge, Simla.

**WILLMOT, ROGER BOULTON, H. M. Trade Commissioner at Calcutta** *b.* 16 Oct. 1892. *Educ.*: Berkhausted, in business in London 1911-1915. Joined Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve in 1915, transferred to Army with a commission in R.G.A. (S.R.) in July 1916, in Government service in London, 1920-1924. *Address*: Bengal Club, Calcutta.

**WINGATE, RONALD EVELYN LESLIE, C.I.E., B.A., I.C.S.**, Offg. Political Secretary Government of India. *b.* 30th Sept. 1889. *Educ.* at Bradfield and Balliol College, Oxford. Arrived in India 1913 and served in the Punjab as Asst. Commissioner, transferred to Delhi as City Magistrate, 1916, special duty on staff of Lieutenant-Governor, Punjab, 1917; special duty under Civil Commissioner of Occupied Territories, Mesopotamia, 1917; Political Agent and H. M.'s Consul at Maskat, 1919, special assistant to Resident in Kashmir, 1921, Political Agent and H. M.'s Consul, Maskat, 1923, Secretary to Agent to Governor-General in Rajputana, September 1924, ditto Baluchistan, 1927; Political Agent and Deputy Commissioner, Quetta-Pishin, 1928; Political Agent, Sibi, 1931; Deputy Secretary to the Government of India, Foreign and Political Department, 1932; Officiating Secretary, October 1932. *Address*: Government of India, Delhi and Simla.

**WINTERBOTHAM, GEOFFREY LEONARD, B.A.** (Cantab.), Merchant, Partner, Messrs. Wallace & Co. *b.* 7 Oct. 1880. *m.* Hilda, youngest *d.* of D. Norton, C.S.I. *Educ.*: Malvern Coll. and Magdalene Coll., Cambridge. Busi-

- ness in India since 1912, apptd. Consul for Siam at Bombay, 1926. Member, Legislative Council, Bombay, 1926-27. Vice-President, Bombay Chamber of Commerce, 1927 and 1932. President, Bombay Chamber of Commerce, 1929 and 1934. President, Associated Chambers of Commerce of India and Ceylon, 1929. Member, Legislative Assembly, 1929. *Address*. Monte Rosa, Dady Sett Hill, Bombay 6.
- WOODHEAD, SIR JOHN (ACKROYD), THE HON. K.C.S.I. (1934); C.I.E. (1931), Finance Member, Government of Bengal *b* 19 June 1881 *m* Alice Mary Wadsworth. *Educ.*: Bradford Grammar School, Clare College, Cambridge. Entered Indian Civil Service, 1904. Asst. Magistrate and Collector, Mymensingh, Sub-Divisional Officer, Haflakandi, 1906-07; Joint Magte., Chittagong, 1908-09; Magistrate and Collector, 1909-10; Magistrate and Collector, Faridpur, 1911-15; Magistrate and Collector, Mymensingh, 1916-17; Addl. Judge, Alipuri, 1917-18, First Land Acquisition Collector, Calcutta Improvement Trust, 1918-24, Offg. Chairman, Improvement Trust, 1924, Financial Secretary, Government of Bengal, 1924-27; Joint Secretary, Commerce Department, Govt. of India, 1927-28; Secretary, Commerce Department, Government of India, 1928-32; Officiating Commerce Member, Government of India, 1931, Represented Government of India on Burma Round Table Conference, Finance Member, Government of Bengal, 1932. Ag. Governor of Bengal, 1934. *Address*: Writers Buildings, Calcutta.
- WRIGHT, SIR WILLIAM OWEN, Kt., O.B.E., V.D. Director, Parry & Co. Ltd., Madras, *b* 11 August 1882, *m* Barbara *d* of the late F. Mullaly, D.I.G. Madras Police. *Educ.* St. Paul's School, London, Member, Madras Legislative Council, President, Local Board; Imperial Bank of India, Chairman, Madras Telephone Co., Trustee, Madras Port Trust; Chairman, Madras Chamber of Commerce; Chairman, Madras Branch European Association, Director, various companies. *Address*: Bens Gardens, Adyar, Madras.
- YAIN, THE HON. SIR LEE AH. K. I.H., Bar-at-Law, M. L.C., Ex-President, Rangoon Corporation, Fellow of Rangoon University, Minister of Forests, *b* April 1874, *Educ.*: Rangoon College and Cambridge. *Address*: Rangoon Secretariat, Rangoon.
- ZAFRULLAKHAN, CHAUDHURI SIR, MUHAMMAD, Kt (1935), B.A. (Honours), Punjab, L.L.B. (Honours) London, Barrister-at-Law (Lincoln's Inn). Member for Commerce and Railways, Government of India *b* 6 Feb. 1893 *m* Badiun Nissa Begum, eldest *d* of the late M. S. A. Khan, I.C.S. (Bihar and Orissa). *Educ.* Government College, Lahore, King's College, and Lincoln's Inn, London. Advocate, Sialkot, Punjab, 1914-16, practised in Lahore High Court, 1916-31; Editor, "Indian Cases," 1916-32; Law Lecturer, Univ. Law College, Lahore, 1919-1924; Member, Punjab Legis. Council, 1916-1932, Member, Punjab Provincial Reforms Committee, Delegate, Indian Round Table Conference, 1930 and 1931, Member, Consultative Committee; President, All-India Muslim League, 1931; Crown Counsel, Delhi Conspiracy Case, March 1931 or June, 1932. Member of the Governor-General's Executive Council, 1932. *Publications* "Indian Cases", the Criminal Law Journal of India, Reprints of Punjab Criminal Ruling, Vol. IV; and Fifteen Years' Digest. *Address*: Delhi and Simla.





WHO'S WHO

AMONG

INDIAN  
PRINCES  
CHIEFS

AND

NOBLES



1935-36



**S**HRIMANT VIJAYSINHRao  
FATTESINHRao RAJE  
BHOSLE, RAJESAHEB OF  
AKALKOT.

*Born* : 13th December 1915.

Is a minor, 19 years old.

Passed the Diploma Examination of the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, attended for some time the Deccan College, Poona, and is at present receiving general and administrative education at Bangalore under the guardianship of Colonel E. V. Sarson, D.S.O. Shrimant Rajesaheb married on 23rd February 1934 Princess Kamla Raje (Shanta Devi) of Gwalior. But unfortunately Shrimant Soubhagyavati Shanta Devi

Rajesaheb expired on 19th March 1934 at Akalkot.

*Area of State* : 498 Square miles.

*Population* : 92,605.

*Capital Town*—Akalkot. (Sholapur District).

The State for the purpose of administration is divided into a Taluka—Akalkot—and two Pethas—Pihv and Kurla. Owing to minority the State is at present administered by the Dowager Rani Sahab Shrimant Tarabai as Regent with the help of a Government Adviser and exercises wide powers as Regent.

*Judicial* : An independent High Court Bench established in 1931.

*Educational* : Primary education free to backward and depressed classes and girls of all castes and creeds. Free secondary education to girls. Scholarships and freeships for secondary and higher education.

*Local Self Government* : Municipality at Akalkot and Taluka District Local Board.

*General* : A new Water Works scheme costing Rs. 8 lakhs has been in progress. More than Rs. 2½ lakhs are spent on this work. A new Girls' School at a cost of Rs. 40,000 was completed. Town planning and removal of congestion in Akalkot town is in progress.

*State's Reserve Balance* : Rs. 14,94,829 earmarked for programmes of Public works and needs of the Rajesaheb's family.

*Government Adviser* : RAO BAHADUR A. N. PRADHAN, B.A. He is also on the High Court Bench.

*Dewan* : MR. V. B. PARULEKAR, B.A. He is also the District Magistrate and District and Sessions Judge.

*Chief Police Officer* : RAO BAHADUR S. R. JAGDALE.

*State Engineer in charge Akalkot Water Works* : MR. B. M. BACHAL, L.C.E.

**T**HAKORE SHREE KESHRI-SINHJI the present Thakore Saheb of Ambaliara is aged about 48 years and completed the Silver Jubilee of his reign in the month of May 1933. The rulers of Ambaliara State are Chowhan Rajputs, tracing their direct descent from Rajputs of Sambhar or Ajmer.



The State was acquired by the valour of the ancestors of the present Chief, during the reign of Aurangzeb (1658 to 1707) and they were famous for the heroic resistance they made more than once to the Gaikwar's troops. The State is entitled to receive tributes in the nature of Ghasdana and Giras Haks from various States as also from the British Treasury.

The State comprises of 36 villages covering an approximate area of 67 square miles *Population* . nearly 11,000 *Revenue* of Rs. 96,000.

The State possesses Civil Powers to decide suits upto Rs. 10,000, and Criminal Powers of giving imprisonment upto 2 years and fine upto Rs. 5,000.

Owing to recent changes, the State has been brought under the direct control of the Government of India along with the other Mahi Kantha States.

At present the Thakor Saheb has three sons, the eldest of whom Yuvaraj Shree Sardarsinhji, is getting his educational training at the Talukdari Girassia College, Wadhwan Camp

Primary education is imparted free throughout the State and Medical Relief is also given free to the State people.

Chief Officers of the State :—

- (1) Mr TRYAMBAKLAL H. SANGHVI, *Chief Karbhar and Revenue Officer.*
- (2) Mr. BHOLASHANKER N. GOR, B.A., LL.B. *Nyayadhis.*
- (3) Mr. LAXMANSINH D. CHOWHAN, *Chief Medical Officer.*



**S**HRIMANT BHAVANRAO SHRINIVASRAO *alias* BALASAHEB PANT PRATINIDHI, the Ruler of Aundh, is a graduate of the Bombay University and a treaty Chief. His age is 66 and is married to Shrimati Saubhagyawati Ramabai Saheb *alias* Maisaheb from the Rode family of Poona.

*Heir-Apparent:* SHRIMANT BHAGWANTRAO *alias* BAPUSAHEB is 15 years of age.

Shrimant Pantaheh is alive to the rapid progress going on in the civilized world. A Legislative Assembly was established in the State in 1924. Its strength consists of 39 members with a predominating popular element. The notable feature of the Assembly is that it includes two female members. The Assembly is competent to discuss any subject and pass resolutions without restrictions, while the Annual Budget is passed item by item.

By the Aundh State Act passed in 1931 a Darbar has been formed to run on the administration. It is a miniature executive council and consists of the Dewan of Aundh and the High Court Judge. An elected representative of the people is to be a member of the Darbar from 1935. He takes considerable interest in Rural Uplift and has been making vigorous efforts in that direction.

Shrimant Pantaheh is a keen student of drawing and painting and has edited Picture Verul, Pictorial Ajanta, Pictorial Ramayana and life of Shivaji in three picture volumes. He also takes great interest in physical exercise and has written in English a book on the subject called "The Surya Namaskars."

The State possesses an independent High Court. Most of the villages have got Village Panchayats.

**MAJOR DR. HIS HIGHNESS**  
**RUKN-UD-DAULA NUS-**  
**RAI-I-JANG SAIF-UD-**  
**DAULA, HAFIZUL-MULK MUKHLIS-**  
**UD-DAULA WA MUIN-UD-DAULA**  
**NAWAB SIR SADIQ MOHAMED**  
**KHAN SAHIB BAHADUR ABBASI**  
**V., LL.D., G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I.,**  
**K.C.V.O., Nawab Ruler of**  
**Bahawalpur.**

*Born:* in 1904 *Succeeded in*  
 1907. *Educated:* in Aitchison  
 Chiefs' College, Lahore *Married:*  
 in 1921. Invested with full Rul-  
 ing powers in 1924 A member  
 of the Standing Committee of  
 Indian Princes Chamber. A D C  
 to Prince of Wales during his  
 Indian tour, 1921. Hon'y Major  
 in the 21st K G O, Central  
 India Horse Visited Europe and  
 England, 1913-14, 1924, 1931,  
 1932 and 1933. Received by King-Emperor on each occasion



Largest Mohammedan State in the Punjab Direct descendant of  
 Abbaside Kaliphs of Baghdad and Cairo *Her:* SAHIRZADA MOHAM-  
 MED ABBAS KHAN SAHIB BAHADUR

*Area:* 22,000 square miles.

*Population:* 1,000,000

*Revenue:* Rs. 85 lakhs.

*Salute:* 17 guns.

#### CABINET.

*Prime Minister.*

IZZAT NISHAN IMADUL-MULK, RAISUL-WUZRA KHAN BAHADUR  
 MR NABI BAKHSH MOHAMMED HUSAIN, M A, LL.B, C I E, Bo.-C.S.

*P. W. & Revenue Minister.*

MR C A. H. TOWNSEND, C I E, I.C.S.

*Minister for Law & Justice.*

RAFIUSHAN IFUKHARUL MULK, LIEUT -COLONEL MAQROOL HASSAN  
 KUREISHY, M A., LL B.

*Home Minister*

UMDAT-UL-UMARA AMINE-UL-MULK SARDAR HAJI MOHAMMED  
 AMIR KHAN.

*Army Minister*

RAFIUSHAN-SHUJAULMULK, LIEUT.-GENERAL SAHIRZADA HAJI  
 MOHAMMED DILAWAR KHAN ABBASI, M.B.E., R.I.H.

*Minister for Commerce*

DIWAN SUKHA NAND, R.I.H.



**H**IS HIGHNESS NAWAB SAHEB BAHADUR BABI SHRI JAMIATKHAJJI, the present ruler of Balasinor State, in the Gujarat Agency.

*Born :* 10th November 1894.

*Educated :* At the Raj Kumar College, Rajkot. After finishing the full course at this College he joined the Imperial Cadet Corps, Dehra Dun. He is a ruler of literary taste and can compose poetry in Urdu and Gujarati.

*Ascended the Gadi* on 31st December 1915.

*Married :* First with the daughter of Babi Shri Sher-Jummakhanji Saheb, the heir-

apparent of Junagadh State, but she died. At present the Nawab Saheb has three Begum Sahebas: (1) Sardar-Begum Saheba, (2) Khurshed-Begum Saheba, (3) Zohra-Begum Saheba. The senior Begum Saheba, Sardar-Begum Saheba, the daughter of the Thakor Saheb of Kervada, gave birth to a son in 1920, who unfortunately died in infancy. The third Zohra-Begum Saheba has given birth to a daughter.

The Nawab Saheb comes of a very ancient and well-known Babi dynasty the members of which had enjoyed a very high social position at the time of the Mughal Empire and since that time till to-day the same magnificent position has been fully maintained and the British Government also have been always graciously pleased to protect the interests of the Ruling Family. The Rulers of this noble clan have been famous not for their kingly pomp, dignity and splendour, but for the luxuriance of benevolence and exuberance of munificence throughout Gujarat and Kathiawar.

*Permanent Salute .* 9 guns. The ruler has been granted a sanad of adoption. He is also a member of the Chamber of Princes.

Balasinor State is a second class State in the Bombay Presidency with highest Civil and Criminal powers.

*Area of the State :* 189 square miles.

*Population :* 52,525.

**N**AWAB MIR FAZLE ALI KHAN BAHADUR, the present Ruler of Banganapalle, the only Muslim State in South India

*Born :* 1901.

Installed on the Masnad of his ancestors on the 6th July 1922.

*Educated :* At St. George Grammar School, Hyderabad, Deccan. The Newington Institution, Madras, and the Mayo College, Ajmer. Passed the Diploma Examination in 1920.

*Married :* The only daughter of his paternal uncle, Nawab Mir Asad Ali Khan Bahadur in 1924.



After the death of his first Begam Sahiba in the year 1928, the Nawab Sahib Bahadur re-married in the year 1930, a lady from the family of Nawab Salar Jung Bahadur.

*Recreation :* Polo, Tennis and Cricket.

The Ruler exercises full control over the administration of the State. During the short period of his rule, the present Nawab Sahib Bahadur has given practical proof of his keen interest in every branch of the administration and is striving hard to do everything that can be done for the welfare of his loving subjects. The Nawab Sahib Bahadur is a member of the Chamber of Princes.

*Hereditary :* NAWAB MIR GHULAM ALI KHAN BAHADUR, born 12th October 1925

*Salute :* 9 guns.

*Area of the State :* 275 square miles.

*Population :* 40,000.

*Annual Revenue :* Rs 4 lakhs.

There are diamond deposits in the State, also copper and coal mines. "Labour is cheap, water supply plentiful and conditions of working ideal" is the view expressed by Geologists about the Diamond mines. The chief food grain is cholam.

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

##### *Dewan*

MIR IQBAL HUSSAIN SAHIB BAHADUR, B.A., B.L.

*Munsiff :* KHAZI GHULAM MAHAMOOD SAHIB.

*Tahsildar :* SYED IMAM SAHIB, B.A.

*Magistrate :* SYED ALI NAQUI SAHIB.



**HIS HIGHNESS**  
**MAHARAWALJI SHREE**  
**INDRASINHJI PRATAP-**  
**SINHJI**, Ruler of the Bansda  
 State in Gujarat, belongs to  
 the Solanki clan of Rajputs  
 and traces his descent from  
 Sidhraj Jaysinh, the famous  
 and illustrious Emperor of  
 Gujarat in the twelfth century.

*Born* . 16th February 1888.

*Educated* : at the Rajkumar  
 College, Rajkot.

*Accession to Gadi* : 11th  
 November 1911

*Married* : A S Shreemati  
 Anandkunverba Sahiba,  
 daughter of Raoji Shree of  
 Mansa.

*Clubs* Willingdon Club,

Bombay, Hindu Gymkhana, Bombay; Shree Digvir Club, Bansda.

*Heir* : YUVRAJ SHREE DIGVIRENDRASINHJI SAHIB, born on the  
 1st October 1927.

*Area of State* : 215 Square Miles.

*Population* : 48,807.

*Revenue* : Rs 7,58,538.

*Salute* : 9 Guns.

His Highness is a member of the Chamber of Princes in his own  
 right.

#### RELATIVES.

*Brother* : RAJKUMAR SHREE PRAVINSINHJI.

*Nephews* : K. S. NARENDRASINHJI, K. S. GNANSHYAMSINHJI,  
 K. S. VIKRAMSINHJI, K. S. BHUPENDRASINHJI, K. S. PRADUMANSINHJI,  
 K. S. NRUPENDRASINHJI

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*Dewan* : H. P. BUCH, B.A., LL.B.

*Chief Medical Officer* : V. B. MOHILE, L.M. & S.

*Private Secretary* : MR G. I. PUROHIT.

*Revenue Officer* : MR. V. K. MOHILE.

*Treasury Officer* : MR T. B. UPADHYAY.

*Nyayadhish* : A. N. VANSIA, B.A., LL.B.

*Forest Officer* : B. H. UPADHYAY, D.D.R.

*Police Superintendent* : MR H. B. DURANI.

*Palace Physician* : DR B. L. TRIVEDI, M.B.B.S., D.T.M.

*State Engineer* : M. M. PARMAR, B.Sc., A.M.I.C.E. (London)

*Inspector of Schools* : MR. R. ADHVARYU.

*Head Master* : T. P. BUCH, B.A.

*Riyasat Officer* : MR. F. R. JADEJA.

*Auditor* : R. M. GANDHI, F.C.S. (London).

*Abkari Supervisor* : MR. G. K. DESAI.

*Garden Superintendent* : A. S. MAHFUZE, F.R.H.S. (London).

*Mechanical Engineer* : MR. DHANI MAVJI.



**MAJOR HIS HIGHNESS**  
**MAHARAO SHREE SIR**  
**RANJITSINHJI,**  
 K.C.S.I., Ruler of Baria.

*Born :* 10th July 1886

*Educated :* At Rajkumar College, Rajkot; Imperial Cadet Corps College, Dehra Dun, and in England

*Married :* In 1905 to Shrimant Taktakunverba Saheb, daughter of His late Highness the Maharaja of Rajpipla.

In 1918 to Shrimant Dilhar-kunverba Saheb, a niece of His late Highness the Maharaja Saheb of Rajpipla.

*Succeeded to the Gadi :* 20th February 1908. Assumed full Ruling Powers May 1908.

Served in France and Flanders during the Great European War (1914-18) and also during the Third Afghan War (1919).

*Second Son :* RAJ KUMAR SHREE HEERASINHJI.

*Grandson, eldest son of Heir-Apparent :* RAJ KUMAR SHREE JABBARSINHJI

*Family :* Chohan Rajputs lineal descendants of the renowned Pava-paties, Rulers of Gujrat with their capital at Champaner

The State pays no tribute either to the British Government or any other State, and receives Chouth of Dohad, Kalol and Halol Talukas of the Panch Mahals from the British Government

*Area of State :* 813 square miles. *Population :* 159,429.

*Gross Average Revenue :* Twelve lacs.

*Salute :* Permanent 9, Personal 11.

*Recreation :* Pig-sticking, Polo, Tiger-hunting, etc.

#### ADMINISTRATION.

*Dewan :* RAO BAHADUR MOTILAL L. PAREKH, M.A., LL.B.

*Officer Commanding State Forces :* LT.-COL. MAHARAJ NAHARSINHJI

*Rajkharch Officer :* SARDAR Z. N. GOHEL.

*Personal Staff Officer :* Captain KALLIANSINH.

*Sar Nyayadhiksha and First Class Magistrate :* U. J. SHAH, Esq., B.A., LL.B.

*Nyayadhiksha and First Class Magistrate :* M. V. SHETH, Esq.

*Medical Department :* Dr. J. H. KUMBHANI, M.B.B.S., D.T.M., F.C.P.S.

*Electrical Department :* M. L. PATEL, Esq., D.F.H. (London)

*P. W. D. Department :* C. S. MALKAN, Esq., B.E. (Civil), A.M.I.E.

*Education Department :* G. L. PANDYA, Esq., M.A., B.T.

*Banking Department :* CHANDULAL N. SHAH, Esq.





**H**IS HIGHNESS FARZAND-I-KHAS-I-DOWLAT-I-ENGLISHIA MAHARAJA SIR SAYAJI RAO GAEKWAR SENA KHAS KHEL SAMSHER BAHADUR, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., LL.D., Maharaja of Baroda.

*Born* : 1863 *Ascended the gadi* 1875 ; Invested with full powers in 1881.

*Educated* : Privately.

*Married* : In 1880 Shri Chimnabai Saheb, a princess belonging to the House of Tanjore, who died in 1885.

*Married* : Second time in 1885, Shri Chimnabai Saheb of the Ghatge family of the Dewas State.

Attended the Round Table Conference, 1930, 1931. The Minister was deputed to the third session of the Round Table Conference by His Highness, 1932.

#### *Publications.*

- (1) From Cæsar to Sultan ; (2) Famine notes ; (3) Speeches ; (4) Selected letters.

*Recreation* : Billiards, tennis, shooting, tiger-hunting, etc.

*Address* : Baroda, Gujerat, Western India.

*Heir* : SHRIMANT YUVARAJ PRATAPSINH GAEKWAR.

*Area of the State* : 8,164 square miles.

*Population* : 2,443,007 (1931).

*Revenue* : Rs. 270.10 lakhs.

*Salute* : 21 guns.

#### **EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.**

##### *President.*

SIR V. T. KRISHNAMA CHARI, KT., C.I.E., Dewan.

#### **COUNCILLORS.**

SHRIMANT YUVARAJ PRATAPSINH GAEKWAR (*Karma Sachiv*).

RAO BAHADUR RAMLAL HIRALAL DESAI, B.A. LL.B. (*Mantra Sachiv*).

MANILAL BALABHAI NANAVATI, B.A., LL.B., M.A. (PENN.) (*Mantra Sachiv*).

GOPAL KRISHNA DANDEKAR, B.A., LL.B., *Legal Remembrancer*.

BHADRASINH ANANDRAO GAEKWAD, B.A., LL.B. (CAMB.), *Bar-at-law*.

**H**IS HIGHNESS DEVI-  
SINGHJI, RANA  
SAHEB of Barwani (Minor),  
Central India.

*Born :* On 19th July  
1922.

*Ascended the gadi on*  
21st April 1930.

Sisodia Rajput and a  
descendant of the Udaipur  
Ruling House. None of  
the rulers of Barwani was  
ever a tributary of any of the Malwa Chiefs.

*Being educated at* Daly College, Indore

*Area of State :* 1,178 square miles.

*Popu'ation :* 141,110.

*Revenue :* About Rs. 12 lacs.

*Salute :* 11 guns.

State Council appointed by Government to carry  
on Minority Administration.

*Dewan and President.*

DIWAN BAHADUR H. N. GOSALIA, M.A., LL.B.

*Revenue Member.*

KHAN BAHADUR MEHERJIBHOY HORMUSJI.

*Judicial Member.*

RAI SAHEB M. S. DUTT CHOWDHARY, B.A., LI B





**C**APTAIN HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA SIR ADITYA NARAIN SINGH BAHADUR, K.C.S.I., the present Ruler of Benares

*Born* · On 17th November, 1874.

Received liberal education in Sanskrit, Persian and English and is a great reader of books

In his fondness for Shikar specially big game His Highness takes closely to his father the late Maharaja Sir Prabhu Narain Singh Bahadur. He is also a good rider and used to play polo in his earlier days.

His Highness possesses a thorough insight into the details of administration relating to all the important Departments and always devotes a considerable portion of his time to State work. He is readily accessible to all his subjects high or low and likes to hear all that they have to say.

The Kingdom of Benares under its Hindu Rulers existed from time immemorial and finds mention in the Hindu

and Buddhist literature. In the 12th century it was conquered by Sahab-ud-din Ghori and formed a separate province of the Mohammadan Empire. In the 18th century when the power of Moghal Emperors declined after the death of Aurangzeb, Raja Mansa Ram an enterprising Zamindar of Gangapur (Benares District) obtained a Sanad from the Emperor Mohammad Shah of Delhi in the name of his son Raja Balwant Singh in 1738 and founded the Benares State, which comprised the four sarkars of Benares, Ghazipur, Jaunpur and Chunar. Raja Mansa Ram died in 1740 and his son Balwant Singh became the virtual ruler. During the next 30 years attempts were made by Safadar Jung and after him by Shuja-ud-daula of Oudh to destroy the independence of the Raja but the latter withstood them successfully, strengthened his position and built the Fort of Ramnagar on the bank of the Ganges opposite the Benares City. Raja Balwant Singh died in 1770 and was succeeded by his son Chet Singh. He was expelled by Warren Hastings. Balwant Singh's daughter's son Mahip Narain Singh was then placed on the Gaddi. The latter proved an imbecile and there was maladministration which led to an agreement in 1794 by which the lands held by the Raja in his own right, recognised by the British Government, were separated from the rest of the province. The direct control of the latter province was assumed by the British Government under an arrangement by which the surplus revenue of the province which was worked out at the time to be one lac rupees was granted to the Raja while the former constituted the Domains. Within the Domains the Raja had revenue powers similar to those of a Collector in a British District. There was thus constituted what for over a century was known as the Family Domains of the Maharaja of Benares. On the 1st of April, 1911, the major portion of these Domains became a State consisting of the parganas of Bbadohi and Chakia (or Kera Mangraur). The town of Ramnagar and its neighbouring villages were ceded by the British Government to the Maharaja in 1918 and became part of the State. The State now consists of three districts, *viz.*, Bbadohi, Chakia and Ramnagar.

The British system of administration in the U.P. is closely followed. The Diwan or Chief Minister is designated the Chief Secretary.

*Her apparent* : MAHARAJ KUMAR BIBHUTI NARAIN SINGH, *born* on 5th November, 1927.

*Adopted* by HIS HIGHNESS THE MAHARAJA as his son and successor on 24th June, 1934.

**S**HRIMANT RAGHUNATHRAO SHANKARRAO *alias* BABASAHEB PANDIT PANT SACHIV, MADAR-UL-MAHAM (most faithful) Ruler of Bhore

*Founder of Dynasty* : — Shankaraji, member of Cabinet (ministry) of Eight, Chhatrapati Rajaram's time 1698

*Present Ruler* : Born, 1878. Education, Collegiate. Ascended Gadi, 1922. Representative member of Princes' Chamber (7 years) Trip to England and Continent of Europe, 1930 Audience with King-Emperor.



*Heir* : SHRIMANT SADASHIVRAO *alias* BHAUSAHEB, B A.

*State Matters* : Area 910 sq. miles. *Population* : 141,546.

*Revenue* : Rs 6,92,916. 9 guns Dynastic Salute bestowed for excellent administration and loyal and whole-hearted co-operation with British Government, 1927. Ruler enjoys full Internal Powers. Reforms and improvements —

*Administrative* : Executive Council system started, 1925. Legislative Council established, 1928 and non-official majority and non-official Vice-President granted, 1933. Privy purse moderately fixed.

*Judicial* : An Independent High Court's Scheme inaugurated, 1928.

*Educational* : Primary Education made free, 1922. Scholarships and Freeships for higher education founded. Library built at Bhore, 1928. Shrimant Babasaheb is President of Poona Boy Scouts' Association.

*Local Self-Government Institutions* : Bhore Municipality reconstituted and election-right granted, 1929. Taluka Local Boards established, 1932.

*General* : A big bridge over Nira built, 1932. The State rendered varied and valuable help to Government in the construction of Lloyd Dam at Bhatghar.



**H**IS HIGHNESS BHARAT  
DHARAM-INDU  
MAHARAJA SAWAI SIR SAWANT  
SINGH BAHADUR, K.C.I.E., of  
Bijawar.

*Born:* 25th November  
1877, ascended the Gadi  
in June 1900, was married  
first into the Bundelkhanda  
Ponwar family of Sonrai in  
Jhansi district and secondly  
in 1913 into that of Diwan  
Gajraj Singh, a jagirdar of  
Datia State who belongs to  
Karahiya family.

*Son:* MAHARAJ KUMAR AMAN SINGHJI.

*Area of the State:* 973 square miles.

*Population:* 115,852.      *Gross revenue:* 3½ lakhs

*Salute:* 11 guns.

*Railway Station:* Harpalpur, G.I.P. Railway, 57 miles lorry  
service.

#### ADMINISTRATION.

##### *Diwan:*

SARDAR BASHESHAR SARUP.

##### *Chief Secretary:*

PANDIT MAHADEO RAO.

##### *Private Secretary:*

AIMAD-UD-AWLAH  
M. RAFAT ALI QURRESHI.

##### *Revenue Officer:*

L. RAGHUBIR CHAND.

##### *Nazim:*

MR. LAXMI NARAYAN,  
B.A., LL.B.

##### *Superintendent of Police:*

M. GULAB KHAN.

*Bundi* : One of the most picturesque towns in Rajputana.

*Ruler* : HIS HIGHNESS Hadendra Shiromani Deo Sar Buland Rai Maharao Raja. Ishwari Singh Bahadur.

*Born* : 8th March 1893, succeeded to the Gaddi on 8th August 1927.

*Educated* : Privately

*Her-apparent* : Maharaj Kumar Bahadur Singh.

His Highness is the head of the Hada clan of Chauhan Rajputs and stands fourth in order of precedence amongst the Princes of Rajputana.



*Area of State* : 2,220 square miles. Population in 1931, 2,16,722.

*Revenue* : Rs. 12,98,000 Hali and Rs. 3,51,000 Kaldar (British Coin).

*Salute* : 17 guns. Annual tribute to Government Rs 1,20,000.

#### COUNCIL.

*Dewan and Finance Member* : MAJOR W F WEBB, I.A.

*Judicial Member* : PANDIT DEOKI NANDAN CHATURVEDI, B.A., LL.B.

*Revenue Member* : THAKUR MAHENDRA SINGH RANAWAT.

*Home Member* : KANWAR SHEONATH SINGH.

*Member without Portfolio* : MUNSHI KHADIM HUSSAIN.

#### HIGH OFFICIALS OF THE STATE.

*Private Secretary* : MR. SOHAN LAL R. JHAMARIA.

*Inspector General of Police* : PANDIT WASHESHAH NATH DATTA.

*Chief Medical Officer* : DR. D N. AHLUWALIA, M.B.

*Accountant General* : PANDIT MUKEF BEHARI LAL BHARGAVE.

*Superintendent of Customs and Forests* : THAKUR MAHIPAL SINGH.

*Sessions Judge* : PANDIT JAGMOHAN NATH TIKKU, B.A., LL.B.



**H**IS HIGHNESS NAZAMUD-DAULAH MUMTAZ-UL-MULK MOMIN-KHAN BAHADUR DILAVERJUNG NAWAB MIRZA HUSAIN YAVAR KHAN BAHADUR, Nawab of Cambay (A First Class State with powers to try capital offences) is a Mogul of Shah Faith, of the Nazam-i-Sani Family of Persia.

*Born :* 16th May 1911.

*Succeeded to the Gadr* on 21st January 1915. Ascended 13-12-30 (With full powers)

*Educated :* At Rajkumar College, Rajkot, till April 1928 ; spent a year in Europe

accompanied by his tutor and companion.

*Area of State :* 392 sq miles.

*Population :* 87,761 (Census 1931).

*Revenue :* Rs. 13 lakhs (on the average of the last 5 years).

*Salute :* 11 guns.

*Political Relations :—*With the Government of India, through Agent to the Governor-General, Gujarat States, Baroda.

His Highness has prescribed a schedule of subjects in which His Highness has got plenary powers of disposal for joint deliberations with the Dewan and the Private Secretary. Thus a miniature Cabinet form of Government has been introduced as a first step towards reform.

*Dewan.*

KHAN BAHADUR FRAMROZ SORABJI MASTER, B.A.

*Private Secretary.*

LT.-COLONEL H. S. STRONG, C.I.E.

*Chief Revenue Officer.*

RAO SAHEB PURSHOTTAM JOGIBHAI BHATT, B.A., LL.B.

*Sar Nyayadhish.*

MAGANLAL GHELABHAI MEHTA, Esq., B.A., LL.B.



**H**IS HIGHNESS RAJA RAM SINGH, the present Ruler of Chamba State, is a Rajput of the Surajbansi Race and the progenitors of the dynasty have ruled in Chamba for fourteen hundred years.

*Born :* 17th October 1890; ascended the Gadi in September 1919; installed in May 1920.

*Educated :* In Chamba and in the Aitchison College, Lahore.

*Married :* The daughter of Raja Raghunath Singh of Jaswan in 1912.

*Recreation :* Shooting, Tennis, Cricket, Hockey and Football.

*Heir-Apparent :* Shri Tikka Lakshman Singh, born December 1924.

*Salute :* 11 guns.

*Address :* Chamba, Punjab, India.

*Chief Secretary :* DIWAN BAHADUR LALA MADHO RAM.

*Area of the State :* 3,216 square miles.

*Population :* 146,870.

*Revenue :* Rs. 9,00,000.

Chamba is one of the oldest principalities in India and has been ruled by the same dynasty since its foundation in A.D. 550.





**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJ SHRI NATWARSINHJI FATEHSINHJI, Ruler of Chhota Udepur State in Gujarat, is a Chowan Rajput and traces his descent from the renowned Pattai Rawal of Pawagadh.

*Born* : 16th November 1906.

*Succeeded to the Gadi* : On 29th August 1923. Was invested with full powers on 20th June 1928.

*Educated* : At the Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

*Married* : In 1927, Shri Padmakunver Basaheb, the daughter of His Late Highness The Maharaja Saheb of Rajpipla, and after her demise on 10th April 1928, married second time on the 5th December 1928, Shri Kusumkunver Basaheb,

daughter of H. H. The Maharaja Saheb of Rajpipla.

H. H. is a member of the Chamber of Princes in his own right. Visited Europe in 1926.

*Near Relatives* : BROTHER, LT. MAHARAJ NAHARSINHJI.

*Area of the State* : 890.34 square miles.

*Population* : 1,44,640.

*Gross Average Revenue* : 13,10,259.

*Salute* : 9 Guns.

*Clubs* : Willingdon Sports Club, Bombay; W. I. Turf Club, Bombay; British Union Club, London, S. F. Gymkhana, Chhota Udepur.

*Recreation* : Shooting, Cricket, Riding, etc.

*Tribute* : The State pays Rs. 7,805 to H. H. The Maharaja Gaekwad of Baroda and it receives Tanka or tribute from the Estates of Chorangla, Gad, Bhaka, Khareda and Choramal.

There are manganese mines in the State. The State owns Railway in its limits. There are telephone connections in the Town and Taluka Head Quarters. In the capital there are electric and Water Works. There is also a Dak Bungalow.

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*Dewan* : RAO SAHEB JAMNADAS D. MEHTA, B.A., LL.B.

*Revenue Officer* : MR. NATWARLAL D. PARIKH, M.A., LL.B., B.Com., F.R.E.S.

*First Class Magistrate and Nyayadhisha* : MR. CHANDRASHANKER I. MEHTA, B.A., LL.B.

*Superintendent of Police* : K. S. RAISINHJI C. CHOWAN.

*Chief Medical Officer and Jail Superintendent* : DR. R. M. DAVE, M.B.B.S.

*State Engineer* : MR. MORARJI C. RUPERA, L.C.E.

*Forest Officer* : MR. N. D. AIYENGAR.

**H**IS HIGHNESS SIR SRI  
RAMA VARMA, G.C.  
I.E., Maharaja of Cochin.

*Born :* 30th December  
1861.

*Ascended the Musnad :*  
25th March 1932.

*Educated :* Privately.

*Heir :* His Highness  
Kerala Varma, Elaya Raja.

Cochin is a maritime  
Indian State lying in the  
south-west corner of India.  
It has an area of 1,480.28  
sq. miles and a population  
of 1,205,016. It is bound-



ed on the north by British Malabar, on the east by Malabar,  
Coimbatore and Travancore, on the south by Travancore  
and on the west by Malabar and the Arabian Sea.

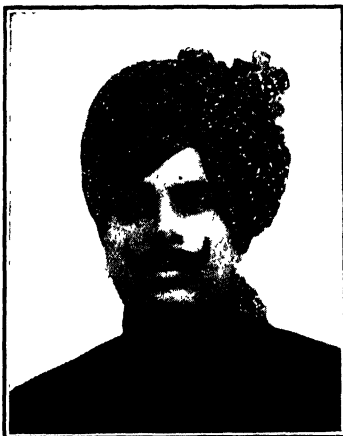
In point of Education the State takes the 2nd place  
among the Indian States and Provinces. It owns 3  
Colleges, 46 High Schools, 103 Lower Secondary Schools  
and 886 Primary Schools.

The State maintains 53 Hospitals and Dispensaries.  
Local administration is carried on by four Municipalities  
in the four important towns and 86 Panchayats in the  
Villages.

The Government of the State is carried in the name  
and under the control of His Highness the Maharaja  
who is the fountain head of all authority in the State.  
The Chief Minister and Executive Officer of the State  
is the Diwan. To help the Government a Legislative  
Council with a predominant non-official majority has  
been constituted.

His Highness enjoys a salute of 17 guns.

The present Diwan of the State is Sir R. K.  
Shanmugham Chetty, K.C.I.E.



**HIS HIGHNESS**  
**MAHARAJA SHRI**  
**BHAWANI SINGHJI**  
**SAHEB BAHADUR, Danta**  
**State, Rajputana.**

*Born :* 13th September 1899 A.D. The Ruling family of Danta belongs to the celebrated clan of Parmar Rajputs. The founder of the State, His Highness Maharajaji Shri Jasrajji came from Sind and established the State by way of conquest in 1068 A.D.

*Educated :* At the Mayo College, Ajmer.

*Ascended the Gadi :* 10th March 1926.

*Area of the State :* 347 sq. miles. *Population :* 26,172.

*Revenue :* Rs. 1,77,075. *Salute :* 9 guns hereditary.

The State enjoys full plenary powers, and the Ruler is a Member of the Chamber of Princes in his own right. Succession to Gadi is governed by primogeniture

*Heir-Apparent :* Maharajakumar Shri Prithiraj Singhji Saheb Bahadur, *born* 22nd July 1928.

Maharaj Kumar Shri Madhusudan Singhji, *born* 31st May 1933.

Maharaj Kumar Shri Raghuvir Singhji, *born* on 4th December 1934.

*Places of interest :* Shri Ambaji, Shri Koteswarji and Shri Kumbhariaji are the places of interest and holy pilgrimage.

#### STATE OFFICERS.

*Dewan :* MR. RAMPRASAD BAPALAL DIVANJI, B.A. (Retired Senior Superintendent and Acting Assistant Secretary to the Government of Bombay, Revenue Department).

*Naib-Dewan :* MAHARAJ SHRI PRITHI SINGHJI SAHEB.

*Revenue Commissioner :* MAHARAJ SHRI NARAYAN SINGHJI SAHEB.

*Private Secretary :* BABU BISHRAM SINGHJI.

*First Class Magistrate :* MR. P. P. DESAI, B.A., LL.B.

*Assistant Revenue Commissioner :* MR. R. P. KANHERE, B.Ag.

*Medical Officer :* DR. S. M. Rao, M.B.B.S.

**M**AJOR HIS HIGHNESS  
MAHARAJA LOKEN-  
DRA SIR GOVIND-  
SINH JU DEO BAHADUR,  
G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Ruler  
of Datia.

*Born* : 1886. Ascended  
the Gadi on 5th August  
1907.

His Highness is a Patron  
of St. John Ambulance  
Association, Vice-Patron of  
National Horse Breeding  
and Show Society, Vice-  
President of Red Cross  
Society and All-India Baby  
Week Society, Vice-Patron  
of Girl Guide Association, Indian Empire, Member of Cricket  
Club, India, besides being a member of several Societies,  
Associations and Clubs.



He contributed about 7 lakhs during the War, has  
presented Lord Reading's statue to the Imperial Capital,  
Delhi, and has built several beautiful buildings of public  
utility in his own capital including Lord Hardinge Hospital  
and Lady Willingdon Girls' School.

Besides shooting several big game in South-East Africa  
in 1912-13 he has shot 154 tigers in India.

His Highness celebrated his Silver Jubilee in 1933.

*Constitution* : The administration is carried on through  
the Chief Minister, who is the central administrative  
authority. The Chief Minister is assisted by the Heads of  
departments and advised by the Legislative Council which  
was constituted in 1924.

*Chief Minister* : SIR AZIZUDDIN AHMED, K.T., C.I.E.,  
O.B.E., I.S.O., K.B.

*Area of the State* : 912 square miles.

*Population* : 158,834.

*Revenue* : About Rs. 18 lakhs.

*Address* : Datia, Central India.



**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA ANAND RAO PUAR SAHEB BAHADUR (MINOR), Ruler of Dhar State, C.I.

*Born :* 24th November, 1920.

Adopted by Her late Highness the Dowager Maharani Saheba, D.B.E., on 1st August, 1926.

*Succeeded to Gadi :* On the 1st of August, 1926.

*Education :* His Highness is receiving education at the Daly College, Indore, under the guidance of an European Guardian and Tutor, Captain M. S. Harvey Jones.

*Salute :* 15 guns.

*Area of the State :* 1,800.24 square miles.

*Average Revenue of the State :* Rs. 30,00,000 including revenue of the Khasgi, Thakurates, Bhumats and Jagirs, etc. *Population :* 243,521.

*Railway Station :* Mhow—33 miles. Rutlam—60 miles on B. B. & C. I. Lines.

#### COUNCIL OF ADMINISTRATION.

*Dewan and President, Council of Administration of the State and Khasgi Karbhari :*

Dewan Bahadur K. NADKAR.

*Member (without Portfolio) of the Executive Council :*

Rao Bahadur Shrimant Maharaj Setu RAMJI SAHEB PUAR.

*Home and Revenue Member :*

MR. RAGHUNATH SAHAI.

*Military Member :*

MR. RAGHUNATH SAHAI (Acting).

*Judicial Member :*

MR. M. N. KHORY, B.A., LL.B.

*Consultative Member and Assistant to the Dewan in the Finance Branch :*

RAJ SEVA SAKTA MR. VENKAT RAO C. PALKAR

*Consultative Members :*

PANDIT PURNASHANKAR RAJ JOTISHI.

THAKUR JASWANT SINGHI OF BIDWAL.

*Durbar and Council Secretary :*

MR. B. S. BAPAT, M.A., LL.B.

**HIS HIGHNESS**  
MAHARANA SHRI  
VIJAYADEVJI MOHANDEVJI  
RANA, Raja Saheb of  
Dharampur.

*Born :* 1885.

*Ascended the Gadi :* 1921.

*Educated* at the Raj-  
kumar College, Rajkot.

*Married* in 1905 A. S.  
Rasikkunverba, daughter  
of His Highness Maharana  
Shri Gambhirsinhji, Maharaja Saheb of Rajpipla, and after  
her demise in 1907 A. S. Manharkunverba, daughter of  
Kumar Shri Samantsinhji of Palitana.



*Heir :* MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI NARHARDEVJI.

*Area of the State :* About 800 square miles.

*Population :* About 115,000.

*Revenue :* Rs. 12½ lakhs.

*Salute :* 11 guns personal.

#### **SECRETARIAT SYSTEM.**

*Political Secretary :*

MR. DULLABHDAS VITHALDAS SARAIYA, B.A., LL.B.

*Huzur Personal Assistant :*

MR. BHOGILAL JAGJIVAN MODY.

*Revenue Secretary :*

MR. SHANTISHANKER JESHANKER DESAI, B.A.

*General Secretary :*

MR. PRANLAL DULLABHJI KAMDAR, B.A., LL.B.



**L** T.-COL. HIS HIGHNESS  
RAIS-UD-DAULA SIPAH-  
DAR-UL-MULK SARAMAD  
RAJ HAI HIND MAHA-  
RAJADHIRAJA SRI SAWAI  
MAHARAJ RANA SIR UDAI  
BHAN SINGH LOKINDAR  
BAHADUR, DILER JANG JAI  
DEO, G. C. I. E., K. C. S. I.,  
K. C. V. O., Maharaj Rana of  
Dholpur.

*Born :* On 12th February  
1893.

*Succeeded :* To the Gadi  
in March 1911 and assumed  
full ruling powers in 1913.

His Highness was educated at the Mayo College, Ajmer, where he passed the Diploma examination and won several prizes.

*Married :* To the daughter of the Sardar of Badrukha in Jind State. *Area of State :* 1,221 square miles.

*Population :* 2,54,986. *Revenue :* Rs. 16,78,000.

*Salute :* Permanent 15 guns and personal 17 guns.

#### STATE COUNCIL.

*President :* H. H. THE MAHARAJ RANA BAHADUR  
NAWAB RUSTAM ALI KHAN.

*Political Secretary :* A. N. THORPE, ESQ.

*Revenue Secretary :* R. S. R. B. MUNSHI KUNJ BEHARI LAL.

*Financial Secretary :* PANDIT KALADHAR TEWARI.

*Personal Secretary :* RAI SAHIB MUNSHI DIN DAYAL, B.A.

*Military Secretary :* LT.-COL. SARDAR RAGHUBIR SINGH.



**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHA-  
RAJA MAHARANA  
SHRI SIR GHANSH-  
YAM SINGHJI, G.C.I.E.,  
K.C.S.I., Maharaja Raj  
Saheb of Dhrangadhra in  
Kathiawar.

*Born:* In 1889, and  
succeeded to the *Gadi* in  
1911.

*Educated:* Rajkumar  
College, Rajkot and later  
in England with private  
tutors under guardianship  
of Sir Charles Ollivant.

*Married:* Five times.  
Has three sons (1) Maharaj  
Yuvraj Kumar Shri Mayurdhwajsinhji, (2) Maharaj Kumar  
Shri Virendrasinhji, (3) Maharaj Kumar Shri Dharmendrasinhji.

*Area of the State:* 1,167 square miles exclusive of the  
State's portion of the Lesser Runn of Cutch *Population:*  
88,961. *Annual Revenue:* Rs. 25,00,000. *Dynastic Salute:*  
13 Guns.

#### STATE COUNCIL (Members).

*Revenue Member:* RANA SHRI SABALSINHJI S JHALA

*Finance Member:* RAO SAHEB CHIMANILAL A. MEHTA,  
B.A., S.T.C.

*Military Member:* RANA SHRI JASWANTSINHJI D  
JHALA

*Political Member:* ANANTRAI N. MANKER, M.A.

*Huzur Secretary:* RAJ RANA SHRI NARSISINHJI, P.  
JHALA.

*Secretary to the Council:* BALASHANKER M. BHATT,  
High Court Pleader.

*Chief Agricultural Products:* Cotton, Jowar, Bajri and  
Wheat.

#### *Principal Industries:*

Salt and Manufacture of Soda Alkalies at Shri Shakti  
Alkali Works, Dhrangadhra, which is the first and only  
work of the kind in India.





**HIS HIGHNESS RAI-  
RAYAN, MAHI-MA-  
HENDRA, MAHARAJADHI-  
RAJ MAHARAWAL SHRI  
LAKSHMAN SINGHJI  
BAHADUR** of Dungarpur  
belongs to the Ada branch  
of the Sisodia Rajputs.  
The Rulers of Dungarpur  
are descended from  
Samant Singh, elder son  
of Kshem Singh, who ruled  
over Mewar in the begin-

ning of the 13th century of the Vikram era.

*Born :* 1908.

*Ascended the Gadi :* 1918.

*Educated :* At the Mayo College, Ajmer.

*Married :* In 1920 to the daughter of the late Raja of Bhinga in U. P. and a second time in 1928 to a Princess of Kishengarh, the second daughter of His late Highness Maharaja Madan Singhji Bahadur of Kishengarh.

*Heir :* MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI MAHIPAL SINGHJI BAHADUR.

*Area of State :* 1,460 square miles.

*Population :* 2,27,000.

*Average Revenue :* Rs. 8,85,000.

*Salute :* 15 guns.

**L**IEUTENANT HIS HIGHNESS FARZAND-I-SAADAT NISHAN HAZRAT-I-KAISAR-I-HIND RAJA HARINDAR SINGH BRAR BANS BAHADUR, Ruler of Faridkot State.

*Born :* On 29th January 1915

*Succeeded to the Gadi :* Dec 1918. His Highness assumed full ruling Powers on 17th October 1934.

*Educated :* At the Aitchison Chiefs' College Lahore, where he had a brilliant academic career. Passed the Diploma Test with distinction in the year 1932, standing 1st in his college in English and winning the Godley Medal, and the Watson Gold Medal for Histories and Geography. His Highness received practical Administrative and Judicial training in his State.



In December 1933 His Highness successfully completed a course of Military training at Poona with the Royal Deccan Horse. His Highness is a keen sportsman and fond of all manly games especially of Polo.

*Married :* The daughter of Sardar Bahadur Sardar Bhagwant Singh Sahib of Bhareli, Ambala District in February 1933.

*Salute .* 11 guns.

*Area of State :* 643 square miles.

*Population :* 1,64,346

*Gross-Income :* 18 Lakhs

Kanwar Manjit Indar Singh Sahib Bahadur —

The younger brother of His Highness the Raja Sahib Bahadur born on 22nd February 1916, educated at the Aitchison College, Lahore, is Military Secretary to His Highness the Raja Sahib Bahadur since 1934.

*Chief Secretary :* Sardar Bahadur Sardar Indar Singh, B.A.

*Home Secretary :* Sardar Bahadur Sardar Fateh Singh.

*Judicial and Revenue Secretary :* Lala Hargobind, P.C.S. (Retired)

*Under Secretary :* S. Nazar Singh, B.A., LL.B.



**H**IS HIGHNESS SHREE  
BHAGVAT SINGHJEE,  
G.C.I.E., M.D.,  
F.R.C.P.E., M.B.C.M.,  
M.R.C.P., D.C.L., LL.D.,  
F.R.S.E., M.R.A.S., M.R.I.  
(G.B.), F.C.P. & S.B.,  
H.P.A.C., Fell. Bom.  
University, Maharaja Thakore  
Saheb of Gondal.

*Born* : 1865.

Assumed Full Powers, 1884.

Educated at the Rajkumar  
College, Rajkot, and at the  
University of Edinburgh.

His Highness was married to  
Nandkunverba, the daughter

of H H. Maharana Shri Naran Devji of Dharampur.

*Author of* : "A History of Aryan Medical Science," A Journal  
of a visit to England.

*Heir* : YUVARAJ SHRI BHOJRAJJI.

*Area of State* : 1,024 square miles. *Population* : 2,05,846.

*Revenue* : Rs. 50,00,000. *Salute* : 11 guns.

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*Khangi Karbhari* : P. P. BUCH.

*Secretary* : Miss J. D. RATHOD, B.A.

*Huzur Secretary* : P. B. JOSHI, B.A.

*Nyaya Mantri* : T. P. SAMPAT, B.A., LL.B.

*Sar Nyayadhish* : K. J. SANGHANI, B.A., LL.B.

*Vasulati Adhikari* : P. W. MEHTA, B.A.

*Manager and Engineer-in-Chief*. J. M. PANDYA, B.Sc. (Edin.),  
A M I.E.

*Police Superintendent* : H. S. SANGHANI.

*Bandhkam Adhikari* : J. P. PARIKH, B.E., Ph.D

*Khajanchi* : D. K. VYAS.

*Chief Medical Officer* : M. K. S. BHUPATSINHJI, L.R.C.P.,  
M.R.C.S., D.T.M., M.B., B Ch.

*Vidya Adhikari* : C. B. PATEL, B.A.

*Darbari Wakil* : L. K. SHUKLA, B.A., LL.B.

**R**AJA BAHADUR NABA KISHORE  
CHANDRA SINGH MARDRAJ  
JAGADEB, M.R.A.S., F.R.S.A  
(London), Ruler of Hindol in the Eastern  
States Agency, in direct political relation  
with the Government of India.

*Origin* · The Ruler of the State belongs  
to the Ganga Dynasty tracing his descent  
from Kapilendra Deb, a famous sovereign  
of the Orissa Kingdom in the 15th century

*Born* · On the 14th June 1891.

*Succeeded to the Musnad* : On the 10th  
February 1906 and invested with ruling  
powers on the 20th October 1913

*Educated* · At Ravenshaw Collegiate  
School, Cuttack, and finally passed the  
Diploma Examination from the Rajkumar  
College, Raipur (C P.)

*Married* : In 1912 the eldest daughter of the Raja Sahib of Kharia in C P., a  
descendant of the Chowhan origin. On the demise of the first Ram re-married the only  
daughter of the Raja Sahib of Thuamal, Rampur, of the well-known Nag Family.

*Jubray* : Shriman Pratap Chandra Singh Deo, the Hen-Apparent, born on the 12th  
October 1917.

*Area* : 312 square miles. *Population* : 48,897

#### PERSONAL STAFF.

PRIVATE SECRETARY.  
PALACE SUPERINTENDENT.

AID-DE-CAMP  
FAMILY PHYSICIAN.

#### MANTRI MANDAL.

##### PRADHAN SACHIV.

NYAYA SACHIV.  
ARTHA SACHIV.

RASJRA SACHIV  
DHARMA SACHIV

#### VICHAR PARISAD.

Chief Court.  
Munsiff's Court.

Judge Court.  
Revenue Court.

Magistrate's Court.  
Dhaimadhyaksh Court

#### DEPARTMENTAL HEADS.

Superintendent of Education.  
Superintendent of State Jail.  
Office Superintendent.  
Chief Medical Officer.

Chief Police Officer.  
Forest Officer.  
Officer in Charge of P.W.D.  
Auditor-in-Chief.

*General* : Vernacular education is imparted free in the State. Scholarships for higher  
education have been founded. The State Hospital gives every sort of medical help free to  
all irrespective of caste and creed.

Importation of liquor is prohibited. Village Panchayats have been introduced almost  
in every important village.

All public buildings have been electrified and street lighting of the town is conducted  
by electricity as well. State Telephone Service links Institutions, Officers' Quarters, Police  
Stations in the interior and the nearest Railway Station.

*Address* : P.O. Hindol (Orissa). Railway Station. Hindol Road (B. N. Railway).





**H**IS EXALTED HIGHNESS, RUSTOM-I-DOWRAN, ARASTU-I-ZAMAN, I.T. GENERAL, MUZAFFARUL-MULK WAL-MAMALIK, NAWAB SIR MIR OSMAN ALI KHAN BAHADUR, FATEH JUNG SIPAH SALAR, Faithful Ally of the British Government, NIZAMUD-DOULA, NIZAMUL-MULK ASAF JAH, G.C.S.I., G.B.E., NIZAM of Hyderabad.

*Born:* 1886.

*Ascended the throne* 1911.

*Educated:* Privately.

*Married:* In 1906 Dulhan Pasha, daughter of Nawab Jehangir Jung, a nobleman, representing a collateral branch of the Nizam's family.

*Heir:* NAWAB MIR HIMAYAT ALI KHAN BAHADUR, AZAM JAH.

*Area of the State* 82,698 square miles.

*Population:* 14,512,161.

*Revenue:* 854 79 lakhs

*Salute:* 21 guns.

The State has a Legislative Council of twenty members eight of whom are elected and an Executive Council of six

officials with a President. It maintains its own paper currency and coinage, postal system, railways and army. It has a University with six Arts Colleges including one for women and Colleges for Engineering, Medicine, Law and Teaching. It has also an Honours College affiliated to Madras University, a College for Jagirdars and a College of Physical Education. There are also a Central Cottage Industries Institute, a Central Technical Institute and an Observatory. The State is of great historical and archaeological interest, as within its limits, are situated many old capitals of ancient and medieval Deccan Kingdoms, famous forts, temples, mosques and shrines and the wonderful Buddhist sculptures and paintings of Ellora and Ajanta.

*Capital:* Hyderabad—Population 466,894. It is the fourth largest city in the Indian Empire. The city is beautifully situated on the banks of the river Musi, with fine public buildings, broad cemented roads, good electricity and water supply and an efficient but service run by the State Railway. Among interesting places are the Char Minar, the Mecca Masjid, the fort and tombs of Golconda and the large artificial reservoirs—the Osman Sagar and the Himayat Sagar.

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

### *President.*

RAJA RAJAYAN RAJAH SIR KISHEN PERSHAD MAHARAJA BAHADUR, YAMINUS SALTANATH, G.C.I.E.

### *Finance and Railway Member.*

NAWAB SIR AKBAR HYDARI

### *Judicial and Army Member.*

NAWAB LUTFUD-DOWLAH BAHADUR.

### *Public Works and Medical Member*

NAWAB AQLL JUNG BAHADUR.

### *Political and Education Member.*

NAWAB MAHDI YAR JUNG BAHADUR.

### *Revenue and Police Member.*

T. J. TASKER, ESQ.

**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA DHIRAJ SHREE HIMMAT SINGHI of IDAR—The Idar House was founded 200 years ago by two brothers of the Maharaja of Jodhpur. His Highness Maharaja Shree Hummat Singhi is the 10th of this illustrious line, and the grandson of the well known soldier and statesman, His Highness Maharaja Major General Sir Pratap Singhi Sahib of Jodhpur fame. Maharaja Hummat Singh succeeded to the *Gadi* on the sudden death of His Highness Maharaja Sir Dowlat Singh on the 14th April 1931.

*Born* : On 2nd September 1899.

*Married* : In the year 1908 to Shree Jawahar Kunwar Sahiba, the eldest daughter of Raja of Khandela in the Jaipur State.

His Highness received his education at the Mayo College, Ajmer, where he remained for 5½ years, leaving it after a brilliant career in 1916. He attained his diploma standing first in the list of candidates from all the Chief Colleges in India and was awarded His Excellency the Viceroy's medal. He won every class prize from the fifth to the diploma, five prizes for English and eleven others for various subjects. He won prizes in each division in succession for riding, and represented the College against the Aitchison College for 3 years at tent pegging, and also at tennis. For several years he was captain of one or other of the junior football or cricket eleven's, and he was one of the best and keenest polo players in the college.



As will be seen, he upheld his family tradition as a horseman. From boyhood he was keen on hunting and pigsticking and before he had joined the College at the age of 10, he had accounted for many panther and bear to his own rifle. His Highness now keeps a racing stable and has had many successes. These active sports are not his only recreation for he has a good ear for music and is interested in painting and photography.

On leaving the college, His Highness Maharaja Shree Hummat Singhi took an active part in the State administration being appointed to His late Highness' Council, and later for several years was in charge of the administration under His late Highness' personal directions. He gained further practical experience from an extensive tour throughout India in 1929-30. He was therefore well qualified to take up his responsibilities as Ruler of His State when he ascended the *Gadi* of Idar. Since his accession in 1931, many schemes of improvement have been inaugurated which concern the social welfare of his subjects, their education, industries and agriculture. His Highness has embarked on an ambitious programme of reform and advancement which it is expected his experience and keen personal interest will enable him to carry through successfully.

His Highness has got two sons, Maharaja Kumars Shree Daljit Singhi and Amar Singhi, the eldest Maharaja Kumar Shree Daljit Singhi, the heir apparent, was born in 1917.

*Salute* : 15 Guns.      *Area* : 1,669 sq. miles.      *Revenue* : Rs. 21 Lakhs.  
*Diwan* : RAI BAHADUR RAJ RATTAN JAGANNATH BHANDARI, M.A., LL.B.



**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJADHIRAJ RAJ RAJESHWAR SAWAI SHREE YESHWANT RAO HOLKAR BAHADUR, G.C.I.E., Maharaja of Indore.

*Born:* 6th September 1908.

*Accession:* 26th February 1926.

*Investiture:* 9th May 1930.

*Educated:* In England 1920-23 and again at Christ Church, Oxford, 1926-29.

*Married:* In 1924 a daughter of the Junior Chief of Kagal (Kolhapur).

*Daughter:* Princess Ushadevi, born 20th October 1933.

Invited delegate to the R.T.C. in 1931.

*Area of State:* 9,902 square miles. *Population:* 1,325,000.

*Revenue:* Rs 1,35,00,000.

*Salute:* 19 guns (21 guns within State).

*Address:* Indore, Central India.

*Recreation:* Tennis, Cricket and Shikar

#### STATE CABINET.

##### *President:*

WAZIR-UD-DOWLAH RAI BAHADUR S. M. BAPNA,  
C.I.E., B.A., B.Sc., LL.B., Prime Minister.

#### MEMBERS.

##### *Home Minister:*

SARDAR R. K. ZANANE, B.A.

##### *Revenue Minister:*

DEWAN-I-KHAS BAHADUR RAO SAHEB K. B. TILLOO.

##### *Finance Minister:*

MUSAHIB-I-KHAS BAHADUR S. V. KANUNGO, M.A.

*Member for Medical, Jails and Health & Sanitation Departments:*

LT.-COL. J. R. J. TYRRELL, C.I.E., I.M.S. (Retired).

*Member for Army:*

MAJOR-GENERAL T. M. CARPENDALE.



**S**HRIMANT SHANKARRAO APPASAHEB PATWARDHAN, Chief of Jamkhandi.

*Born :* 1906

Invested with full powers in May 1926.

*Educated* in the Rajaram College, Kolhapur, and then privately.

*Married* in 1924 Shrimant Soubhagyavati Lilavatibaisaheb, Kanisaheb of Jamkhandi, daughter of Madhavrao Moreshwar, the late Chief, the Pant Amatya of Bavada.

*Heir :* SHRIMANT PARASHURAMRAO BHAUSAHEB, the Yuvaraj, now in his tenth year.

*Daughter :* Shrimant Indira Raje *alias* Taisaheb, now in her ninth year.

*Area of State :* 524 square miles.

*Population .* 1,14,282.

*Revenue :* Rs. 9,92,515.

*Capital Town :* Jamkhandi.



The State for purposes of administration is divided into two Talukas, Jamkhandi and Kundgol and three Thanas, Wathar, Pathakal and Dhawalpuri. The present Ruler has been pleased to institute a separate High Court Bench and the judicial and executive branches of the administration have been separated. He has also gone ahead in the matter of popularising the administration by the inauguration of a Representative Assembly of the people. Elementary and secondary education have all along been free in the State. The present Ruler has made even Higher Collegiate Education free for his subjects by endowing fifty freehips in the Sir Parashurambhau College, Poona, so named in beloved memory of his revered father, the late Captain Sir Parashuramrao Bhau Saheb. He is also the elected President of the Shikshan Prasarak Mandal, Poona.

The Chief Saheb has been a representative member of the Princes Chamber for Group IV for the last seven years. The State has provided for Free Medical Aid.

*Diwan :* MR. R. K. BAL, B.A., LL.B. He is also the *ex-officio* President of the Jamkhandi State Representative Assembly and High Court Judge.

*Sarnyayadhish :* MR. B. B. MAHABAL, B.A., LL.B.

*Revenue Officer :* MR. H. C. PATWARDHAN, B.A.

*Private Secretary :* MR. M. B. MAHAJAN, B.A., LL.B.



**H**IS HIGHNESS SIDI  
MUHAMMAD KHAN  
NAWAB SAHEB OF  
JANJIRA.

*Born :* March 7th, 1914.

*Succeeded :* To the Gadi on 2nd May 1922. Was invested with full Ruling powers on 9th November 1933.

*Educated :* At the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, where he took the Diploma with distinction in 1930. Received instruction in administration, politics and agriculture in the Deccan College, Poona, and administrative training in the Mysore State.

*Married :* On the 14th November 1933 to the Shahajadi Saheba of the Jaora State in Central India.

*Area :* 379 square miles.

*Population :* 1,10,388.

*Revenue :* Rs. 8,85,000.

*Salute :* 11 guns permanent, 13 guns local.

Principal sources of State income are Agriculture, Forest, Abkari and Customs.

#### PRINCIPAL STATE OFFICERS.

*Dewan :* RAO BHADUR H. B. KOTAK, B.A., LL.B., J.P.

*Sar Nyayadhish :* MR. RAMKRISHNA BABAJI DALVI.

*Sadar Tahasildar :* MR. SIDI JAFAR SIDI MAHMUD SHEKHANI, B.A., LL.B.

*Chief Medical Officer :* DR. A. F. DASILVA GOMES, L.R.C.P., L.R.C.S. (Edin), L.F.P.S. (Gls), L.M. (Dublin).

*Chief Forest Officer :* MR. L. P. MASCARENHAS.

*Excise Inspector :* MR. D. V. DESAI.

*Chief Engineer :* MR. V. V. DEODHAR, B.E.

*Customs Inspector :* SIDI IBRAHIM SIDI ABDUL RAHIMAN KHANJADE.

*Mamlatdar, Jafarabad :* MR. G. A. DIGHE.

**L**IEUTENANT-COLONEL HIS HIGHNESS FAKHRUD DAULAH NAWAB SIR MOHAMMAD IFTIKHAR ALI KHAN BAHADUR, SAULET-E-JANG, K.C.I.E., Nawab of Jaora.

*Born :* 1883.

*Ascended the Gadi in* 1895.

*Educated* at the Daly College, Indore. Served in the Imperial Cadet Corps for fifteen months till 1902, and is Honorary Lieutenant-Colonel in the British Army.

*Married :* His Highness' first marriage was celebrated in 1903, 2nd marriage in 1905 and the 3rd in the year 1921.

*Heir-Apparent :* NAWABZADA MOHAMMAD USMAN ALI KHAN SAHIB.

*Area of State :* 601 square miles.

*Population :* 100,204. *Revenue :* 12,00,000.

#### STATE COUNCIL.

*President :* HIS HIGHNESS THE NAWAB SAHIB BAHADUR.

*Vice-President & Chief Secretary :*

KHAN BAHADUR SAHIBZADA MOHAMMAD SERFRAZ ALI KHAN.

*Secretary :*

MR. NASRAT MOHAMMAD KHAN, M.A., LL.B. (Alig.)

*Member.*

NAWABZADA MOHAMMED NASIR ALI KHAN SAHIB.

*Military Secretary :* NAWABZADA MOHAMMED MUMTAZ ALI KHAN SAHIB.

*Secretary, Public Health Department :*

SAHIBZADA MIR NASIRUDDIN AHMED SAHIB.

*Private Secretary :* MAJOR P. F. NORBURY, D.S.O., I.A.

*Judicial Secretary and Judge, Chief Court :*

MR. SERAJUR REHMAN KHAN, Bar.-at-Law.

*Revenue Secretary :* MIRZA MOHAMMAD ASLAM BEG.

*Finance Member :* SETH GOVINDRAMJI.





**J**ASDAN is the premier Kathi State and the Rulers are Saketiya Suryavanshi Khshtriyas, being descendants of Katha, the younger son of the Suryavanshi Maharaja, Karan Shruta, of Ayodhya.

The Kathis have, since their advent to this Province, effected a change in the name of the Province from Saurashtra to Kathiawad, and they are one of the most important and influential tribes on the westernmost coast of India.

Darbar Shree Ala Khachar is the present Ruler of Jasdan. He was born on 4th November

1905. He was educated at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and has passed the Diploma examination.

He succeeded to the *Gadi* in June, 1919, and assumed the reins of State administration on 1st December, 1924.

*Heir* : YUVRAJ SHREE SHIVRAJ, born 9th October, 1930.

*Area of the State* : 296 square miles including about 13 square miles of non-jurisdictional territory.

*Population* : 36,632 including non-jurisdictional territory.

*Revenue* : (gross) Rs. six lacs nearly.

All education is free throughout the State.

Medical relief at the Hospital, etc., is also supplied free.

Importation of liquor is prohibited.

Cultivators are granted permanent heritable tenure with rights of full ownership over their holdings and are protected against usury by special rules for settlement of money-lenders' claims.

Village Panchayats introduced in twenty villages with a non-official president.

Subordinate land-holders have recently been granted the unusual privilege of exemption from resorting to the Civil Court for adjudication of their *inter se* disputes. These are now settled through the Arbitration Court presided over by the Nyayadhis.

**L**T.-COL. HIS HIGHNESS  
RAJ RAJESHWAR  
SARAMAD RAJAHAI  
HINDUSTHAN MAHARAJA  
DHIRAJ SIR UMAID  
SINGHJI SAHIB BAHADUR,  
G. C. I. E., K. C. S. I.,  
K.C.V.O., ruler of the  
Jodhpur State.

*Born :* 1903. Ascended  
the *gadi* 1918.

*Educated :* At the Mayo  
College, Ajmer.

*Married :* Daughter of  
Rao Bahadur Thakur Jey  
Singh Bhati of Umednagar  
in 1921. Has four sons and one daughter.



*Heir-Apparent :* MAHARAJ KUMAR SRI HANWANT  
SINGHJI SAHIB, born in 1923

*Area of the State :* 36,021 square miles.

*Population :* 2,125,982.

*Revenue :* Rs. 1,47,00,000.

*Permanent Salute :* 17, local 19 guns.

**STATE COUNCIL.**

*President :*

HIS HIGHNESS THE MAHARAJA SAHIB BAHADUR.

*Judicial Minister :*

RAO BAHADUR THAKUR CHAIN SINGHJI, M.A., LL.B.  
OF POHKARAN.

*Home Minister :*

THAKUR MADHO SINGHJI OF SANKHWAS.

*Revenue Minister :*

MR. J. B. IRWIN, D.S.O., M.C., I.C.S.

*P. W. Minister :*

MR. S. G. EDGAR, I. S. E.



**H**IS HIGHNESS SIR MAHABAT KHANJI RASULKHANJI III, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Nawab Saheb of Junagadh.

*Family :* Babi (Yusufzai Pathan).

*Born :* 2nd August 1900.

*Educated :* Preparatory school in England and at the Mayo College, Ajmer.

*Her-Apparent:* NAWABZADA DILAWAR KHANJI, born 23rd June 1922.

*Area of the State :* 3,337 sq. miles.      *Population:* 545,152.

*Principal Port :* Veraval.      *Revenue :* Rs. 87,00,000.

*Salute :* 15 guns personal and local.

Indian States Forces—Junagadh State Lancers, Mahabat-khanji Infantry.

#### EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

*Dewan, Junagadh State and President of the Council:*

J. MONTEATH, ESQ., I.C.S.

*Naib Dewan and Member of Council:*

MR. ABDUL KADIR MUHAMMAD HUSAIN, J.P.

*Revenue Member :*

MR. S. T. MANKAD, B.A., LL.B.

**C**OLONEL HIS HIGHNESS FARZAND-I-DILBAND RASILKHUL ITIKA DAULAT-I-INGLISHIA RAJA-I-RAJAGAM MAHARAJA JAGATJIT SINGH BAHADUR, Maharaja of Kapurthala, G.C.S.I. (1911), G.C.I.E. (1918). Created G.B.E. (1927) on the occasion of his Golden Jubilee. Honorary Colonel of 3-11th Sikhs (45th Rattrays Sikhs). One of the principal Sikh Ruling Princes in India. In recognition of the prominent assistance rendered by the State during the Great War His Highness' salute was raised to 15 guns and the annual tribute of £9,000 a



year was remitted in perpetuity by the British Government; received the Grand Cross of the Legion d'Honneur from the French Government in 1924, possesses also Grand Cross of the Order of the Star of Roumania, Grand Cordon of the Order of the Nile, Grand Cordon of the Order of Morocco, Grand Cordon of the Order of Tunis, Grand Cross of the Order of Chili, Grand Cross of the Order of the Sun of Peru, Grand Cross of the Order of Cuba; thrice represented Indian Princes and India on the League of Nations in 1926 and 1927, celebrated the Golden Jubilee of his reign in 1927. Received Grand Cross of the Order of St. Maurice and Lazarre from the Italian Government.

*Born* : 24th November 1872; son of His Highness the late Raja-i-Rajgan Kharok Singh of Kapurthala.

*Heir-Apparent* . SIRI TIKKA RA A PARAMJIT SINGH.

*Chief Minister* : LT.-COLONEL G. T. FISHER.

*Area of State* : 652 Square Miles.

*Population* : 316,757.

His Highness owns landed property in the United Provinces of an approximate area of 700 sq. miles with a population of over 450,000.

*Revenue* : Rs. 36,00,000.

*Address* : Kapurthala State, Punjab, India.



**R**AJA SHRI BALABHADRA  
NARAYAN BHUNJ DEO,  
Ruling Chief of the  
Keonjhar State, Eastern  
States Agency.

*Born :* On the 26th December 1905.

*Ascended the Gadi* on the 12th August 1926.

*Educated :* At the Rajkumar College, Raipur, C. P.

*Married :* In June 1929, Rani Saheba Srimati Manoja Manjari Devi, daughter of the Raja & Ruling Chief of the Kharsawan State, Eastern States Agency.

*Heir :* TIKAYAT SHRI NRUSINGHA NARAYAN BHUNJ

DEO.

*Uncle :* ROUTARAI BASUDEU BHUNJ DEO.

*Brother :* CHOTARAI LALKSHMI NARAYAN BHUNJ DEO.

*Area of the State :* 3,217 square miles. *Population :* 460,647.

*Gross Revenue :* Rs. 15,05,415.

#### **CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER.**

*Diwan :* RAI BAHADUR JUGAL KISHORE TRIPATHI, M.A.

#### **OTHER PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.**

*Forest Officer :* MR. E. S. HIGHER.

*State Judge :* RAI SAHEB SASHIBHUSAN SARKAR.

*State Engineer :* RAI SAHEB JADAB CHANDRA TALPATRA.

*Chief Medical Officer and Jail Superintendent :*

DR. D. C. SEALY.

*Sadar Sub-Division :* BABU KRISHNA CHARAN MAHANTY,  
B.A., B.L., S.D.O.

*Champua Sub-Division :* BABU RAGHUNANDAN TRIVEDI,  
B.A., B.L., S.D.O.

*Anandpur Sub-Division :* BABU KANHAICHARAN DAS, S.D.O.

*Superintendent of Police :* BABU PRADYUMNA KUMAR BANERJEE.



**H**IS HIGHNESS MIR  
ALI NAWAZ  
KHAN, Ruler of Khair-  
pur State.

*Born :* 9th August  
1884.

*Ascended the Gadi :*  
25th June 1921.

*Educated* at the Aitchi-  
son College, Lahore, and  
later privately in England.



He comes of the Baloch family called Talpur.

*Heir-Apparent :* Mir Faiz Mahomed Khan.

Khairpur is a first class State. It is the only State in Sind. The Ruler is entitled to a salute of 15 guns outside and 17 guns inside the State.

*Area :* 6,050 square miles, a large portion of which is desert.

*Population :* 227,168.

*Current annual income :* Rs. 15 Lakhs.

*Minister :* J. M. SLADEN, ESQ., I.C.S.



**HIS HIGHNESS**  
**MAHARAJA DHIRAJ**  
**MIRZA MAHARAO**  
**SHRI KHENGARJI SAVAI**  
**BAHADUR, G.C.S.I.,**  
**G.C.I.E., Maharao of**  
**Kutch.**

*Born in 1866. Succeeded to the Gadi in 1876 and was invested with full powers in 1885.*

Attended the Imperial Conference, London, and the League of Nations, Geneva, in 1921. Attended the Round Table Conference, 1931.

*Education :* Privately educated.

*Heir-Apparent :* MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI VIJAYARAJJI.

*Area :* 8,249.5 square miles, excluding the Runn which is about 9,000 square miles.

*Revenue :* About Rs. 32,00,000.

*Population :* 514,307.

*Salute :* Permanent 17 guns ; Local 19 guns.

*Dewan :* SURYASHANKAR D. MEHTA, B.A., Bar.-at-Law.

#### OFFICERS.

*Naib Dewan :* JADURAM P. BHATT, B.A., LL.B.

*Revenue Commissioner :* H. H. DIVAN, B.A.

*Police Commissioner :* KHAN BAHADUR ABDUL RASHID KHAN.

*Chief Judge, Varishta Court :* PARVATISHANKAR M. BHATT.

**R**ANA KRISHEN CHAND  
BAHADUR, Ruler of  
Kuthar State, (Simla  
Hills).

*Born :* In 1905, the only son of the late Rana Jagjit Chand Bahadur. After being educated at the Aitchison Chief's College at Lahore, he was put under training, and after its completion was given charge of certain departments of the State. His father struck by the ability of his son, appointed him in 1927 as Administrator of the State,



with the approval and sanction of the Government. In 1930, Rana Jagjit Chand decided to hand over the entire administration to him, and magnanimously abdicated the Gaddi in his favour.

Rana Krishen Chand, when only 22, carried into practical shape the scheme conceived by his father of founding a new town in his State, called after him Jagjitnagar, and which though barely five years old is making fast progress. The views from Jagjitnagar, of plains and the snow-covered ranges of the higher Himalayas, are believed to be one of the best in India.

The area of the Kuthar State is 26 square miles, with a population of 6,000, and an annual revenue of Rs. 55,000. The Rana Sahib is at the head of each department of the administration, and is assisted by a staff of judicial and executive officers.

He married in 1926 the daughter of the Rana Sahib of Dudhrej, Kathiawar. His favourite sports are tennis, cricket and shooting.

*Address :* The Palace, Krishengarh, and Kuthar House, Simla.



**T**HE Rulers of Lathi State, which is situated in Kathiawar, are Gohel Rajputs and descendants of Sarangji, one of the sons of the famous Sejakji, the common ancestor of Bhavnagar, Palitana and Lathi Houses. The present Thakoresaheb Shree Prahladsinhji is about the 26th in descent from Sarangji, who was famous for his glorious and chivalric deeds in Kathiawar. He is the grandson of the Thakoresaheb Sursinhji, best known as "Kalapi" whose poetic genius has shed a lustre over the literary life of modern Gujarat.

*Born :* 31st March 1912.  
*Succeeded to the Gadi on the* 14th October 1918, on which

date his father, Thakoresaheb Shree Pratapsinhji, died.

*Educated :* at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and before formal installation on the 9th February 1931, received practical administrative training in various Departments of Wankaner State under the able supervision of His Highness the Maharana Raj Saheb.

*Married :* Suryakunverba, daughter of the late Thakoresaheb of Kotda-Sangani situated in Kathiawar.

The Thakoresaheb made primary education free at the time of his formal installation and organized a Praja Pratinidhi Sabha to learn public opinion on matters of public interest.

*Area :* 41.8 square miles.

*Population :* 9,407.

*Revenue :* Rs. 1,67,970.

Rule of Primogeniture governs succession.

#### **FAMILY MEMBERS.**

K. S. MANGALSINHJI.

K. S. HARISCHANDRASINHJI.

*Both are younger brothers of the Thakoresaheb.*

#### **PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.**

*Karbhari :* KESHAVALAL K. OZA, ESQUIRE, B.A., LL.B.

*Private Secretary :* K. S. GAMBHIRSINHJI VIJAYSINHJI OF LATHI.

*Medical Officer :* MR. PRANJIVAN KANJI DAVE.

*Revenue Officer :* MR. GOKALDAS DEVCHAND PATEL.

*Nyayadhish and First Class Magistrate :*

MR. HARKART B. SHUKLA, B.A., LL.B.

*Treasury Officer :* MR. SHIVSINHJI R. JHALA.

*Superintendent of Police :* MR. GULMAHOMED H. SINDHI.

*Superintendent of P.W.D. :* MR. JETHALAL, R.

**M**AHARANA SHRI SIR DAU-LATSINHJI, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., THAKORE SAHEB of LIMBDI, is a direct descendant of Maharana Khetaji of Limbdi, A.D. 1486 (1542) and belongs to the Jhala Clan of Rajputs founded by Harpal Dev and the Goddess Shakti. He was adopted by the late Thakore Saheb Sir Jaswantsinhji and rules over one of the Western Indian States enjoying full powers of internal autonomy.

*Born :* 11th July 1868.

*Accession to Gadi :* 14th April 1908.

*Educated :* Privately.

*Clubs :* A Fellow of the Royal Geographical Society—Royal Empire Society—Roshanara, Delhi—Rajputana Club, Mount Abu—Willingdon Club, Bombay.

A member of the Chamber of Princes in his own right.

*Salute :* 9 guns.

*Heir :* YUVARAJ SHRI DIGVIJAYSINHJI, who is married to Raj Kumari Shri Nandkunvarba, daughter of the late H.H. Maharaja Kesharisinhji of Idar.

The State is bounded on the North by the Lakhtar State and the British Taluka of Viramgam, on the East by the British Taluka of Dholka and on the West by the Wadhwan and Chuda States.

*Area of the State :* 343.96 sq miles, besides 207 miles of Barwalla territory.

*Population :* 40,088.

*Revenue :* Rs. 9,00,000.

#### STATE OFFICERS.

*Diwan.*

RAJ KUMAR SHRI FATEHSINHJI, M.A., LL.B. (Cantab), BAR.-AT-LAW, F.R.G.S.

*Personal Secretary and Head of Female Education.*

MISS (DR) ELIZABETH SHARPE, K.H.M., F.R.G.S., etc.

*Chief Medical Officer*

DR. KESHAVLAL T. DAVE, L.M. & S., etc

*Finance Secretary.*

MR. TULSHIDAS J. LAVINGIA, B.A.

*Political Secretary.*

MR. DOLARRAI M. BUCH, B.A., LL.B.

*Revenue Secretary :* RANA SHRI JIWANSINHJI, M. G.B.V.C.

*Educational Inspector :* MR. A. D. PANDYA, B.A.





**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARANA SHRI VIRBHADRASINGHJI, RAJAJI SAHIB of Lunawada State.

His Highness belongs to the illustrious clan of Solanki Rajputs, and is descended from Sidhraj Jaysinh Dev of Anhilwad Patan, once the Emperor of Gujarat, Cutch and Kathiawar.

*Born :* 1910. *Ascended the Gadi :* 1930.

*Educated :* At Mayo College, Ajmer.

*Married :* In 1931, Rani Saheb Shri Manharkunverba, daughter of Capt. His Highness Maharana Raj Saheb

Shri Amarsinghji, K.C.I.E., of Wankaner State.

*Hereditary :* Maharajkumar Shri Bhupendrasinghji, born on 14th October 1934.

*King's Commission :* His Majesty the King Emperor recently conferred on His Highness the Hon. rank of 2nd Lieut. in the Regular Army on 7th September 1934.

*Area of State :* 388 square miles.

*Population :* 95,162. *Revenue :* Rs. 5,50,000.

*Dynastic Salute :* 9 guns.

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*Dewan :* MAGANLAL L. DESAI, B.A., LL.B.

*Samant Officer and Police Commissioner :* K. S. PRAVINSINGHJI.

*Rajkharch Officer :* K. S. VIRVIKRAMSINGHJI.

*Private Secretary :* MOHANLAL T. JAINI.

*Nyayadhish and Educational Inspector :* VADILAL A. MEHTA, B.A., LL.B.

*Police and Excise Superintendent :* CHATURSINGHJI J. SOLANKI.

*Huzur Personal Assistant :* N. K. KANABAR.

*Chief Medical Officer :* NENSHI D. SHAH, M.B., B.S.

*Custom Officer :* HATHISINGHJI M. SOLANKI.

*Head Master, S. K. High School :* RAMNIKLAL G. MODI, M.A.

*Electrical Engineer :* MAGANLAL B. PANCHAL.

**C**APTAIN HIS HIGHNESS  
RAJA SIR JOGINDER  
SEN BAHADUR,  
KCSI, the present Ruler of  
Mandi, is a Rajput of  
Chanderbansi clan and it is  
traditionally asserted that the  
progenitors of the dynasty  
ruled in Inderprastha (Delhi)  
for over a thousand years.

*Hon Captain* · 31/17 Dogra  
Regiment

*Born* · 20th August 1904  
*Ascended the Gadi* 1913

Invested with full ruling  
powers, 1925

*Educated* · Queen Mary's  
College and Aitchison College,  
Lahore



Received Administrative and Judicial Training in Lahore 1923-24.

*Married twice* · First the only daughter of His Highness the  
Maharaja of Kapurthala in 1923 and then the daughter of Kanwar  
Prithiraj Singh of Rajpura in 1930

*Visited* : Important countries in Europe in 1924 and 1932—Egypt,  
Palestine, Syria, Greece, Turkey, Balkans, etc. in 1927

*Recreations* · Shooting, Tennis and Cricket

*Her-Apparent* · SHRI YUVRAJ YASHODHAN SINGH, born 7th  
December 1923

*2nd Son* : Shri Rajkumar Ashok Pal Singh, born 5th August 1931.

*Only daughter* : Shrimati Rajkumari Nirvana Devi, born 12th  
December 1928.

*Salute* · 11 guns.

*Address* · Mandi State, Punjab, India

*Telegraph Address* · "Paharpadsha" Mandi

*Area of the State* · 1,200 square miles

*Population* : 207,465 Average annual Revenue, Rs 12,48,483.

Mandi is the premier hill State in the Punjab States Agency.

#### EXECUTIVE COUNCILLORS.

SIRDAR D. K. SEN, M.A., BCL (Oxon), LL B. (Dublin), Bar-at-Law,  
*Chief Minister.*

PANDIT KANWAR NARAIN, Bar-at-Law, *Revenue Minister.*

KANWAR SHIV PAL, B.Sc., *Home Minister.*



**KHAN SAHEB GHULAM MOINUDDIN KHAN**, Chief of Manavadar and Bantva, is a descendant of the illustrious Babi (Usman Zai Pathan) family who since the reign of Humayun have always been prominent in the annals of Guzerat.

*Born :* On 22nd November 1911. Invested with full powers on 22nd November 1931

*Educated :* At the Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

*Married :* In October 1933 Nawab Begum Qudsia Jehan Begum, daughter of the Heir Apparent to the Sheikh Saheb of Mongrol.

The Khan Saheb is an all-round sportsman; distinguishes himself specially in the Hockey and Cuckett Fields; is the first Indian Prince to take to Hockey seriously and represent his country in the Western Asiatic Games held in Delhi in February last; selected to Captain the Western India States Cricket Association's Team in the Inter Provincial Trials, patronizes many leading Competitions and Tournaments.

*Fatima Siddqa Begum Saheba :* Revered mother of the Khan Saheb is the first lady in Kathiawar to take the reins of the State during the minority of the Khan Saheb for the period 1918 to 1931, was awarded Gold Kaiser-e-Hind Medal by the Government for her administrative genius evinced amply during the regency

*Prince Abdul Hamid Khan :* Younger and only brother to Khan Saheb is a young man of charming habits.

The State imparts free education to boys and girls and every village is provided with a school where free primary education is given. An up-to-date Hospital looks to the wants of the poor classes.

*Area of the State .* 107 square miles.

*Population :* 32,000

*Revenue :* 7.50 Lakhs average

#### STATE OFFICERS.

*Dewan :* T. M TRIVEDI, B.A., LL.B.

*Huzur Personal Asstt. :* K. S MOHAMMAD BADRUDDIN, B.A.

*Revenue Commissioner :* MOHAMMAD JAMILUDDIN GHAUSI, M.A., LL.B.

*Private Secretary :* M. N. MASUD, M.A.

*Chief Medical Officer :* T. A. SHAH, L. M. & S

*Assistant Chief Medical Officer :* N. P. MEHTA, L.C. P. & S

*Nyayadksh :* M. U. IRWIND, B.A., LL.B.

*Companion to Prince Abdul Hamid Khan :* A. W. ASIM, M. A., M.O.L.

*Huzur Office Superintendent :* U. S. KHAN, B. A., LL.B.

*Police Superintendent :* KHAN BAHADUR N. BARI.



**S**HAIKH SAHEB MOHMAD  
JEHANGEERMIAN, SHAIKH  
SAHIB of Mangrol.

*Born :* 29th October 1860.

*Accession :* 29th June 1908.

*Educated :* Privately and at  
the Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

*Hew-Apparent :* SAHEBZADA  
SHAIKH MOHAMED ABDUL  
KHALIQ SAHIB, has four other  
sons and five daughters.

*Area :* 144 square miles in-  
cluding about 67 square miles  
non-jurisdictional territory

*Revenue :* Rs. 6½ Lacs.

Mangrol Chiefship is an Administration having plenary jurisdictional powers analogous to that of second class States as known in Kathiawar. Its relations with Junagadh of Political Subordination are mediatized by the British Government. This question is still under consideration by Government for final elucidation. It is styled as a "Mediatized Taluka under Junagadh."



#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*Chief Karbhari :* S. ALTAF HUSAIN.

*Political Officer and Sir Nyayadhish :* KANTILAL M. VASAVADA,  
B.A., LL.B.

*Huzur Assistant :* SHAIKH MD. HUSAIN.

*Revenue Commissioner :* MADHAVLAL S. MEHTA, B.A.

*Chief Medical Officer :* DR. G. G. GATHA, L.M. & S.

*Private Secretary :* K. S. GULAM ALI.

*Customs Officer :* FASHIULHAQ Z. ABBASEY.

*Educational Inspector :* MD. MURTAZAKHAN, B.A.

*Engineer :* A. K. PATEL, B.E.

*Head Master :* HIDAYATULLA KHAN,

*Electrical Engineer :* M. S. SAYED, M.E.



**R**AOIJI SHREE SAJJAN-SINHJI, the present Ruler of Mansa State. Age : 26 years. Succeeded to the Gadi on 4th January 1934.

*Educated :* At the Princes' Mayo College, Ajmer.

Mansa is by origin, descent and repute an ancient and important State of the Sabarkantha Agency having political relationship with the Government of India through the Hon'ble the A. G. G. The ruling house of Mansa is lineally descended from the illustrious Vanraj Chavada who in 764 A.D. ruled both Gujarat and Kathiawar with his capital at Patan, and according to a statement of an Arabian traveller quoted in the Ras-Mala, he was

one of the four great kings of the world.

The late lamented Ruler Raolji Shree Takhtasinhji ruled Mansa for 37 years. During his beneficent regime the State progressed in a variety of ways. Interested as he was in the development of agricultural and natural resources, he himself took great interest in the plantation of mango trees on a very large scale which added largely to the fertility of the soil and the prosperity of the State. He visited Europe in 1928 and while in England attended the sittings of the Butler Committee on Indian States.

The eldest sister of the present Ruler is married to the Raja Saheb of Bansda and the younger to the Yuvaraj Saheb of Lakhtar. Two of his younger brothers are studying law in England.

*Average Annual Income :* Rs. 1,80,000. *Population :* 17,000.

Mansa is the capital of the State. Electric lighting has been introduced in the capital. The State also maintains water works, a flour mill, a decent library and one dispensary for the comfort of the subjects. Medical treatment and attendance are given free to the people of the State. Primary education is also provided for in the State. An Anglo-Vernacular School upto English v Standard is maintained by the State and it is hoped that this School will shortly be turned into a High School.

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS OF THE STATE.

*General Adviser :* RAJKUMAR SHREE YESHWANTSINHJI, second brother of the ruler, has got Higher Diploma of the Princes' Mayo College.

*Dewan :* RANCHHODLAL M. MEHTA, Esq.

*Nyayadhish :* VADILAL M. SHAH, Esq., B.A., LL.B.

*Palace Medical Officer :* C. P. BHATTA, Esq., L.C.P.S.

*State Medical Officer :* S. V. MOHILE, Esq., M.B., B.S.

*Raj Riyasat Officer :* MOHANSINHJI K. KHER, Esq.

*Revenue Officer :* BHAVSINHJI PARMAR, Esq.

**M**AHARAJA SIR PRATAP  
CHANDRA BHANJ DEO,  
K C. I. E., Maharaja of  
Mayurbhanj.

*Born :* February 1901.

*Succeeded to the Gadi* on the  
23rd April 1928 on the demise  
of his elder brother Lieutenant  
Maharaja Purna Chandra Bhanj  
Deo.

The Maharaja was admitted  
into the Chamber of Princes  
by his own right in March 1931  
by the Government of India.

*Educated :* At the Mayo  
College, Ajmer, and Muir  
Central College, Allahabad.

*Married :* On the 25th  
November 1925, the daughter  
of Maharaj Sirdar Singhji and  
grand-daughter of the late  
Rajadhiraj Sir Nahar Singhji,  
K.C.I.E., of Shahpura in Rajputana.

*Heir-Apparent :* TIKAIT PRADEEP CHANDRA BHANJ DEO.

*Area of State :* 4,243 square miles.

*Population :* 889,603.

*Revenue :* Rs. 26,60,384.

*Salute :* Permanent salute of 9 guns.



#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*Dewan & Chief Judge of the High Court :*

DR. P. K. SEN, M.A. (Cal.), M.A., LL.D. (Cantab.), Barrister-at-Law.

*Other Judges of the High Court :*

MR. S. N. MUKHERJI, B.L.

MR. A. K. CHATTERJI, B.L.

*Chief Revenue Officer (Excise, Income Tax and Zemindary) :*

MR. P. M. MUKHERJI, B.A.

*Land Revenue Officer :*

MR. H. R. MAHANTY, B.L.

*Chief Engineer (P.W.D.) :* MR. F. D. WELLWOOD, M.I., Mun. & CYE.

*Forest Officer :* MR. F. B. GAGLIARDI, M.R.A.C., M.E.F.A.

*Director of Primary Education and Cottage Industries :*

RAI SAHEB B. C. PATNAIK.

*Examiner of Accounts :* MR. J. G. MUKHERJI, B.A.

*Superintendent of Police :* MR. R. C. DASH.

*Chief Medical Officer and Superintendent of Central Jail :*

DR. C. M. SINHA, M.B.

*Director of Industrial and Economic Survey :*

MR. R. G. DAS, M.A., B.L.

*State Archæologist :* MR. P. ACHARYA, B.Sc., M.R.A.S.



**M**EHERBAN MADHAVRAO HARIHARRAO *alias* BABASAHEB PATWARDHAN, the present ruler of Miraj Junior State, is the 2nd son of late Shrimant Balasaheb Patwardhan, Chief of Kurundwad Senior. He was selected by the Bombay Government for the chiefship of the Miraj Junior State, and was adopted in December 1899, by Lady Parwatibaisaheb, the mother of the late Chief Laxmanrao Annasaheb, who died prematurely on the 7th of February 1899.  
*Born:* In 1889.

*Educated:* At the Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

*Assumption of Powers:* Was invested with full powers on the 17th of March 1909.

*Caste:* Is a Chitpawan Brahman.

*Marriage:* Married to Shrimati Thakutaisaheb, daughter of the late Meherban Krishnarao Madhavrao Peshwe of Bareilly. Has three sons and three daughters.

*Heir-Apparent:* Eldest son Kumar Shrimant Chintamanrao *alias* Balasaheb, born in 1909 on the 3rd of December. Married.

*Other sons:* 2nd son Kumar Hariharrao *alias* Dadasaheb, born in 1911, on 23rd May.

3rd son Kumar Krishnarao *alias* Appasaheb, born in 1916, on 9th May.

*Recreation:* Daily Muscular Exercise, Tennis and Shikar.

*Area:* 196½ square miles.

*Population:* 40,686.

*Revenue:* Rs. 3,68,515.

*Tribute:* The State pays an Annual Tribute of Rs. 7,388-12-6 to the British Government.

*Capital Town:* Budhgaon (5 miles from Sangli).

*Official:* Rao Bahadur V. V. Yargop, B.A., LL.B., Diwan of the State, is the Ruler's sole Minister.

*Other particulars:* The Ruler received the Silver Coronation Delhi Darbar Medal in 1911.

He is entitled to be received by the Viceroy.

The Miraj Junior State has been placed in direct political relations with the Government of India, with effect from the 1st of April 1933. The Resident at Kolhapur acts as Agent to the Governor-General of India, for this State.

This State is a full-powered State. It can try its own subjects as well as the subjects of other States for capital offences and can make its own legislature.

**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA  
SHREE LUKHDHIRJI  
BAHADUR, K.C.S.I.,  
Maharaja of Morvi.

*Born .* 1876.

*Ascended the Gadi :* 1922,

*Educated :* Privately in  
India and England.

*Heir :* YUVARAJ SHREE  
MAHENDRASINHJI. Age 17.

*Second Son :* MAHARAJ  
KUMAR SHREE KALIKAKUMAR  
Age 16.

*Area of State .* 822 square  
miles. Morvi State has a  
district in Cutch also.

*Population :* 113,024 in  
1931. (Increase during  
1921-1931, 17 per cent.)

*Average Revenue :* Rs. 40,00,000. *Salute .* 11 guns.

*Chief Port in the State :* Navlakhi. Regular periodical  
service of ocean-going steamers from Europe, Japan, Java as  
well as Indian Ports.

Morvi Railway, solely the property of the State, 133 miles.

Morvi Tramway, 63 miles.

State Postal Service, post offices in over 50 per cent. of  
the State villages ; letter-boxes in a further 20 per cent. of them.

State Telephone, over 40 per cent. of the villages directly  
connected with the capital city.

*Industries in the State :* Cotton Pressing and Ginning  
Factories, Parshuram Pottery Works, Ltd., Morvi Salt Works,  
Railway Workshop and Electric Power House. The Morvi  
Cotton Spinning & Weaving Mill started its work regularly from  
13th July 1934. Shree Mahendrasinhji Glass Works are being  
erected and are expected to begin work shortly.

Free primary and secondary education.

#### STATE COUNCIL.

*Senior Member and Acting President :* M.P. BAXI, B.A., LL.B.

*Junior Member :* P. P. JADEJA.





**C**OLONEL HIS HIGHNESS  
 MAHARAJA SIR SRI  
 KRISHNARAJA WADIYAR  
 BAHADUR, G.C.S.I., G.B.E.,  
 Maharaja of Mysore.

*Born:* 4th June 1884.

*Succeeded:* 1st February  
 1895.

*Educated:* Privately.

Invested with full ruling  
 powers: 1902. Celebrated  
 Silver Jubilee of his reign:  
 8th August 1927.

*Area of the State:* 29,474.82 square miles.

*Population:* 6,557,302.

*Address:* The Palace, Mysore, Bangalore; and Fern  
 Hill (Nilgiris).

#### **EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.**

*Dewan of Mysore:*

AMIN-UL-MULK SIR MIRZA M. ISMAIL, KT., C.I.E., O.B.E.

*Members:*

RAJAMANTRAPRAVINA DIWAN BAHADUR K. MATTHAN, B.A.

RAJAMANTRAPRAVINA S. P. RAJAGOPALACHARI, B.A., B.L.

*Private Secretary to His Highness:*

SIR CHARLES TODHUNTER, K.C.S.I., J.P.

*Huzur Secretary to His Highness:*

RAJASABHABHUSHANA T. THUMBOO CHETTY, B.A.

**C**APTAIN HIS HIGHNESS  
MAHARAJA SHRI  
DIGVIJAYSINHJI  
RANJITSINHJI JADEJA,  
Maharaja Jam Sahab of  
Nawanagar.

*Born :* 1895. The  
adopted son of His late  
Highness Maharaja Shri  
Ranjitsinhji Vibhaji Jadeja.

*Ascended the Gadi on*  
2nd April 1933.

*Educated :* Raj Kumar  
College, Rajkot ; Malvern  
College and University  
College, London.



*Commissioned* in 1919; Regiment 5th/6th Rajputana  
Rifles Napiers ; rose to the rank of Captain.

*Specialised courses :* Small Arms Course, Lewis Gun  
Course ; Tactics, Machine Gun Course and the Searchlight  
Course.

*Recreation :* Racquets, Cricket, Squash, Tennis, Shooting.

*Address :* Jamnagar, Nawanagar, Kathiawar.

*Area of State :* 3,791 sq. miles.

*Population :* 409,192.

*Revenue :* Rs. 90 lakhs yearly.

*Salute :* 15 guns.

*Chief Port :* Bedi Bunder.

#### **PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.**

*Dewan :* KHAN BAHADUR MERWANJI PESTONJI.

*Military Secretary and Home Member :* LT.-COL. R. K.  
HIMATSINHJI.

*Revenue Secretary :* GOKALBHAI B. DESAI, ESQ.

*Manager, J. D. Railway :* RAI SAHEB GIRDHARILAL  
D. MEHTA.

*Port Commissioner :* LT.-COMMANDER W. G. A. BOURNE,  
R.N.



**HIS HIGHNESS**  
SARAMAD-I-RAJAHAI,  
BUNDELKHAND SHRI  
SAWAI MAHENDRA MAHA-  
RAJA SHRI VIR SINGH DEV  
BAHADUR of Orchha.

*Born :* 14th April 1899.

*Ascended the Gadi :* On  
the 4th March 1930.

*Educated :* In the Daly  
College, Indore ; Rajkumar  
College, Rajkot ; and Mayo  
College, Ajmer ; also receiv-  
ed administrative training  
in the Saugor District in  
the Central Provinces.

*Married :* A sister of His Highness the Maharana  
of Wadhwan (Kathiawar) on the 4th March 1919, who  
is dead ; subsequently married a grand-daughter of His  
Highness the Maharaja of Gondal.

*Heir-Apparent :* RAJA BAHADUR SHRI DEVENDRA SINGH  
JU DEV.

*Area of State :* 2,080 square miles. *Population :* 314,661.

*Revenue :* About Rs. 17 lakhs. *Salute :* 15 guns.

#### STATE CABINET.

*President :*

HIS HIGHNESS.

*Members :*

SAWAI RAO RAJA GENERAL KARAN SINGH JU DEV,  
(*Army Minister*).

RAO RAJA RAI BAHADUR PT. SHYAM BEHARI MISRA,  
M.A., (*Chief Adviser*).

MAJOR B. P. PANDE, B.A., LL.B., F.R.E.S., (*Chief  
Minister*).

MR. A. K. PANDE, B.A., (*Home Minister*).

MAJOR SAJJAN SINGH, (*Revenue Minister*).

MR. M. N. ZUTSHI, B.A., (*Private Secretary*).

CAPT. CHANDRA SEN, (*Huzur Secretary*).



**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA MAHENDRA SIR YADVENDRA SINGH BAHADUR, K.C.S.I. K.C.I.E., of Panna, C.I., belongs to the eldest direct line of descendants of the famous hero Maharaja Chhatrasal

*Born :* January 31st, 1893

*Succeeded to the Gadi :* On 20th June, 1902.

Was invested with full Ruling powers on 4th February 1915.

*Educated :* At the Mayo College at Ajmer, where he took the Diploma—Joined the Imperial Cadet Corps in 1913. Attended the Coronation Durbar at Delhi in December, 1911.

*Married :* On the 2nd December, 1912, the daughter of His late Highness the Maharaja of Bhavnagar, and has two sons. Her Highness the late Maharani received the Kaisar-i-Hind Gold Medal of the 1st class on the 3rd June, 1916. She died in 1927. In 1928 His Highness married the sister of the present Maharaja of Jaipur.

His Highness was created a K.C.I.E. on the 2nd January, 1922, and the Insignia of K.C.S.I. was conferred on him on 1st January, 1932.

The Supremacy of Panna State among all the sanad States of Bundelkhand was recognised and full Sovereign hereditary Powers conceded to the Ruler in 1933.

*Heir-Apparent :* RAJA BAHADUR NARENDRA SINGH JU DEO.

*Younger Maharaj Kumar :* M. K. Pushpendra Singh Ju Deo.

*Area of State :* 2,596 square miles. *Population :* 2,12,130.

*Revenue :* Rs. 11,00,000. *Salute :* 11 guns.

The administration of the State is carried on with the help of a Council consisting of three Ministers. His Highness himself is the President of the Council.

*Revenue Minister :* RAJA SHRI RAGHAVENDRA SINGH JU DEO  
(Younger brother of His Highness).

*Home Minister :* RAJA SHRI BHARATENDRA SINGH JU DEO  
(Youngest brother of His Highness).

*Political Minister :* PANDIT CHUNNI LAL SHARMA, M.A., LL.B.





**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAWAT RAM SINGHJI BAHADUR of Partabgarh State.

*Born :* In 1908.

*Succeeded to the Gadi :*  
In 1929.

*Hereditary Salute :* 15  
guns.

Partabgarh State, also called the Kanthal, was founded in the sixteenth

century by a descendant of Rana Mokai of Mewar.

The town of Partabgarh was founded in 1698 by Partabsingh. In the time of Jaswant Singh (1775-1844) the country was overrun by the Marathas, and the Maharawat only saved his State by agreeing to pay Holkar a tribute of Salim Shahi Rs. 72,700 (which then being coined in the State Mint was legal tender throughout the surrounding Native States), in lieu of Rs. 15,000 formerly paid to Delhi. The first connection of the State with the British Government was formed in 1804; but the treaty then entered into was subsequently cancelled by Lord Cornwallis and a fresh treaty was made in 1818. The tribute that used to be paid to Holkar, is being paid to the British Government under the terms of the treaty of Mandsaur and was, in 1904, converted to Rs. 36,350 British Currency. The State enjoys plenary jurisdiction. The highest administrative and executive office is termed "Mahakma-Khas" where sit His Highness and the Dewan of the State. There is a duly graded judiciary under a High Court. Revenue about 5½ lakhs.

**L**IEUTENANT-GENERAL HIS HIGHNESS FARZAND-I-KHAS DOULAT-I-INGLI-SHIA, MANSUR-UL-ZAMAN AMIR-UL-UMRA MAHARAJA DHIRAJ RAJ RAJESHWAR SHRI MAHARAJA-RAJGAN SIR BHUPINDER SINGH MOHINDER BAHADUR YADU VANSHAVATANS BHATTI KUL BHUSHAN, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E., G.C.V.O., G.B.F., A.D.C., the present Ruler of Patiala, which is the largest of the Phulkian States and the premier State in the Punjab, was born in 1891, succeeded in 1900, and assumed the reins of Government in 1909, on attaining majority. His Highness the Maharaja Dhiraj enjoys at present a personal salute of 19 guns and he and his successors the distinction of exemption from presenting Nazar to the Viceroy in Durbar in perpetuity. The principal crops are grain, barley, wheat, sugarcane, rapeseed, cotton and tobacco. The State possesses valuable forests and is rich in antiquities. One hundred and thirty-eight miles of broad-gauge railway line comprising two sections—from Rajpura to Bhatinda and from Sirhind to Rupar—have been constructed by the State at its own cost. His Highness maintains a Contingent of two Regiments of Cavalry and four Battalions of Infantry, one Battery of Horse Artillery.



The State maintains a first grade College which imparts free education to State Subjects. Primary education is also free throughout the State.

*Area:* 5,932 square miles.

*Population:* 1,625,520.

*Gross Income:* Rupees One crore and fifty Lakhs.

Since the State entered into alliance with the British Government in 1809, it has rendered help to the British Government on all critical occasions such as Gurkha War, Sikh War, Mutiny of 1857, Afghan War of 1878-79, Tirah and N. W. F. Campaign of 1897. On the outbreak of the European War His Highness placed the entire resources of his State at the disposal of His Majesty the King-Emperor and offered his personal services. Again in 1919 on the outbreak of hostilities with Afghanistan His Highness served personally on the Frontier on the Staff of the General Officer Commanding and the Imperial Service Contingent saw active service towards Kohat and Quetta Fronts. For his services on the N. W. F. His Highness was mentioned in despatches.

His Highness was selected by His Excellency the Viceroy to represent the Ruling Princes of India at the Imperial War Conference and Imperial War Cabinet in June, 1918, and during his stay in Europe His Highness paid visits to all the different and principal Fronts in Belgium, France, Italy and Egypt (Palestine) and received the following decorations from the allied Sovereigns and Governments:—

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| (a) Grand Cordon of the Order de Leopold,           | (d) Grand Cordon of the Order of the Nile,                    |
| (b) Grand Cross of the Legion of Honour, France,    | (e) Grand Cross of the Order of the Crown of Roumania, and    |
| (c) Grand Cross of the Order of the Crown of Italy, | (f) Grand Cross of the Order of St. Saviour of Greece (1926). |

His Highness represented the Indian Princes at the League of Nations in 1925. In 1926 he was elected Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes (Narendra Mandal). He was re-elected Chancellor of the Chamber in 1927-28-29-30. In 1930 His Highness led the Princes' delegation to the Round Table Conference. His Highness was again elected Chancellor of the Chamber of Princes in 1933.



**CAPTAIN MEHERBAN  
MALOJIRAO MUDHOJI-  
RAO NAIK NIMBALKAR**  
Maratha (Kshatriya), Ruler  
of Phaltan.

*Born :* 11th Sept. 1896.

*Educated at :* Kolhapur  
and Rajkot, obtained  
Diploma of the Rajkumar  
College.

*Married :* In 1913 S.  
Laxmidevi, daughter of  
Shrimant Raje Shambhu-  
singrao Jadhavrao, First  
Class Sardar of Malegaon  
B.K. in the Poona District.

*Heir :* SHRIMANT PRATAPSIKH alias BAPUSAHEB.

*Date of Succession :* 15th November 1917. Phaltan  
State dates its origin as far back as the middle of 13th century.  
The State has full control over its administration, having the  
right to inflict capital punishment and to enact its own laws.

*Area of State :* 397 square miles.

*Population :* 58,761.

*Revenue :* Rs. 4,44,215 based on the average of the past  
five years.

#### EXECUTIVE COUNCIL.

*President :*

RAO SAHEB K. V. GODBOLE, B.A., LL.B., *Dewan*.

*Vice-President :*

S. H. KHER, ESQ., B.A., LL.B., *Revenue Member*.

*Member :*

B. L. LIKHITE, ESQ., M.A., LL.B., *Finance Member*.

**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHA-  
RAJA SHRI SIR  
NATWARSINGHJI BA-  
HADUR, K.C.S.I., Maharaja  
Rana Saheb of Porbandar.

*Born :* 1901.

*Succeeded to the Gadi :*  
1908.

*Educated :* At the Raj-  
kumar College, Rajkot.

*Married :* In 1920  
Kunvari Shri Rupaliba,  
M.B.E., daughter of His  
Highness Thakore Saheb  
Shri Sir Daulatsinhji Baha-  
dur, K.C.S.I., Thakore  
Saheb of Limbdi.



His Highness ranks fourth among the Ruling Princes  
of Kathiawar enjoying plenary powers.

*Club :* The Maconochie Club, Porbandar.

*Area of State :* 642.25 square miles. *Population :* 115,741.

*Revenue :* Rs. 20,00,000.

*Salute :* 13 guns.

*Wazir :*

JADEJA SHRI PRATAPSINHJI RAMSINHJI.

*High Officials of the State :*

*Dewan :* MR. TRIBHOVANDAS J. RAJA, M.A., LL.B.

*Hazur Secretary :* MR. B. P. PATTANI, B.A. (Cantab.).

*Private Secretary :* COL. JADEJA SHRI PRATAPSINHJI.

*Judicial Secretary :* MR. BHUPATRAI M. BUCH, B.A., LL.B.

*Ag. Railway Manager :* HIRACHAND P. DAMANI.

*Chief Medical Officer :* DR. D. N. KALYANWALA, M.R.  
C.S. (Eng.), F.R.S.M., L. M. & S. (Bom.), Etc.

*State Engineer & Ag. Engineer-in-Chief :* (P. S. RAILWAY)  
MR. MANILAL R. JIVRA JANI, B.E., A.M.I.E.

*Ports Commissioner :* CAPT. R. S. RAJA IYER, B. Com.

*Revenue Commissioner :* MR. GOPALDAS V. MEHTA.

*Officer Commanding the State Forces :* MAJOR UDEY-  
SINHJI N. GOHIL.



**H**IS HIGHNESS NAWAB SAHEB SIR JALALUDIN-KHAN BABI BAHADUR, K.C.I.E., the present Ruler of Radhanpur State, is a descendant of the illustrious Babi family who since the reign of Humayun have always been prominent in the annals of Guzerat.

*Born :* 1889 Invested with full powers on 27th November, 1910.

*Educated :* At the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and secured the Final Diploma in the year 1909. His Highness was the first Chief in the Bombay

Presidency to win the Guzerat Cup at the Pig-Sticking Meet at Bhandu, in the year 1911.

The Nawab Saheb is a member of the Chamber of Princes in his own right from the beginning.

*Hereditary and permanent salute :* 11 guns.

The State of Radhanpur is situated in the North of Guzerat and has 172 villages. It is a first class State in the States of Western India with full Plenary, Criminal and Civil Jurisdiction.

The State pays no tribute to the British Government or to any other Indian State, but on the contrary receives an annual Jama (tribute) amounting in all to Rs. 1,712 from some of the surrounding villages.

*Area of the State :* 1,150 square miles.

*Population :* 70,530 according to census of 1931.

*Average Gross Revenue :* Rs. 7,50,000 to 8,00,000.

Cotton, wheat, rapeseed, castorseed and different kinds of grain are the principal agricultural products.

**H**IS HIGHNESS RAJA RAWAT  
SIR BIR INDRA SINGHJI  
SAHIB BAHADUR, K C I E.,  
the present Ruler of Rajgarh

*Born* . January 1892.

*Educated* . at the Daly College,  
Indore.

*Ascended the gadi* in 1916

His Highness is a member of the  
Chamber of Princes in his own  
rights

Rajgarh is one of the ancient  
Rajput States in Central India  
The principal town and capital of  
the State is Rajgarh Area of the  
State 962 sq miles. Population .  
1,34,891 Annual gross revenue  
Rs 12 lakhs



Liberal remissions in land revenue are being given almost every year for the last four years in view of the general depression, so much so that the Darbar remitted land revenue to the extent of 50 per cent in one single year The State has a High School, 3 Middle Schools, 4 Girls' Schools and 53 village schools The State sends up almost every year a batch of students selected from the successful High School students for technical education and training for the various State Departments The State has recently provided a large, up to date building for the hospital at Rajgarh constructed at a cost of over 2 lakhs of rupees with the requisite equipment to meet the growing need of the public An Asylum for the lepers is also in existence to provide relief to the lepers who are given free diet, clothes, bedding and other requirements The other public activities such as Boy Scout movement, Co-operative Credit Societies and village Panchayats are also flourishing well in the State The State has constructed a number of new roads in the rural areas to provide increased facilities to the transport of agricultural produce, and consequently more cotton producing areas have been put in direct touch with the central places and a number of more ginning factories have of late come into existence Similarly increased opportunities have been provided for the extension of cultivation by improving and developing the sources of irrigation There is a State Bank also which provides cheap credit to the cultivators and traders

The State pays through the British Government Rs 61,718-13-5 to Gwalior State and receives annually from the Gwalior State Rs. 2,400 direct It also pays Rs 902-9-4 to Jhalawar State and receives through British Government from Dewas Senior and Junior Rs 4,107-3-9

*Heir* : MAHARAJ KUMAR BRIJ RAJ SINGHJI, born December 1932

*Hereditary and Dynastic Salute* : 11 guns.



**H**IS HIGHNESS THAKORE  
SAHEB SHRI DHARMEN-  
DRASIN HJI, Thakore  
Saheb of Rajkot, Kathiawar.

*Born:* On 4th March 1910;  
succeeded to the *Gadi* on 21st  
April 1931

*Educated:* At Rajkumar Col-  
lege, Rojkot, and later on in  
England at the High Gate  
School, London. He belongs to  
the Vibhani clan of Jadeja  
Rajputs and enjoys plenary  
powers in the administration of  
the State

*Area of the State:* 283 sq. miles.

*Population:* 75,540

*Average Revenue:* Rs 12,50,000

*Dynastic Salute:* 9 guns.

The Administration is carried on a Secretariat system in co-operation with Praja Pratinidhi Sabha or People's Representatives Assembly based on universal franchise with a Legislative Council and democratic Municipality linked thereto.

Rajkot town is a trade emporium, also known for its various industrial activities. It is the headquarters of the W.I.S. Agency, has a "Rajkumar" College and is served by three important Railway lines. Educationally it is a premier city in Kathiawar.

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*Political Secretary:* DARBAR SHRI VIRAVALA.

*Palace Secretary:* DARBAR SHRI MADARSIN HJI.

*Judicial Secretary:* MR. ABHECHAND G. DESAI, B.A. LL.B.

*Revenue & General Secretary:* MR. T. P. BHATT.

*Public Works Secretary:* MR. NENSHI MONJI.

*Education Department Secretary:* MR. TALAKSHI M. DOSHI.

*Sar Nyayadhish:* MR. H. R. BUCH, B.A., LL.B.

*Police Superintendent:* K. S. VALERAVALA.

*Chief Medical Officer:* DR. A. P. MEHTA, M.B.B.S.

*Educational Inspector:* MR. C. A. BUCH, M.A., B. Sc.

*Managing Engineer:* RAI SAHEB A. C. DAS.

*Private Secretary:* MR. JAYANTILAL L. JOBANPUTRA, B.A., LL.B.



**MAJOR HIS HIGHNESS MAHARAJA SHRI VIJAY-SINHJI, K.C.S.I., MAHARAJA OF RAJPIPLA.**

*Family :* Gohel Rajput.

*Born :* 30th January 1890.

*Date of succession :* 26th September 1915.

*Educated at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and Imperial Cadet Corp, Dehra Dun.*

*Has travelled extensively in Europe and America.*

*Clubs :* Marlborough Club, London; Hurlingham Club, London; Willingdon Sports Club, Bombay; The Calcutta Club, Calcutta.

*Recreations :* Polo, Racing, Shooting.

*Heir-Apparent :* YUVARAJ SHRI RAJENDRASINHJI. *Born :* 1912.

*Younger Sons :* Maharaj Kumar Pramodsinhji. *Born :* 1915. Maharaj Kumar Indrajitsinhji. *Born :* 1925.

Rajpipla is the Premier State in the Gujerat States Agency. Its Rulers enjoy full internal sovereignty.

*Area of State :* 1,517.50 square miles.

*Population :* 206,085 according to the Census of 1931.

*Revenue :* Rs. 27,00,000. *Salute :* 13 guns—Permanent Hereditary.

*Indian States Forces :* Infantry. Full Company of 165 men, A class first line troops.

*Cavalry :* Troop of 25, B class.

*Important Feature :* The State possesses Cornelian and Agate mines. The famous cup of Ptolemy is known to have come from the mines at Limbodra in the Rajpipla State.

*Capital :* Rajpipla, a pretty little town surrounded on 3 sides by the river Karjan with a population of about 15,000 and is studded with beautiful buildings principal amongst which are the Palace, Guest House, High School and the Gymkhana.

*Principal reforms introduced by His Highness the present Maharaja :*

1. Making all services pensionable.
2. Extension of the Survey Settlement System to every village in the State.
3. Making Primary Education free and grant of liberal scholarships for secondary and higher education.
4. Liberal endowments for the benefit of widows and the destitute.
5. Encouragement to Trade and Industry. Introduction of the 1027 A. L. F. Variety of cotton throughout the State and development of Pressing and Ginning Industries.
6. Extension of Railways.
7. Introduction and organisation of State Forces.
8. Introduction of the Legislative Council.

*Principal Officer :* PHEROZE D. KOTHAVALA, Dewan.





**CAPTAIN HIS HIGHNESS ALIJAH FARZAND-I-DILPIZIR-I-DAULATI-INGLISHIA, MUKHLIS-UD-DAULA, NASIR-UL-MULK, AMIR-UL-UMARA, NAWAB SYED MOHAMMAD RAZA ALI KHAN BAHADUR, MUSTAID-I-JUNG, Ruler of Rampur.** The Reigning family of Rampur are Syeds and come from the famous Sadati-i-Bareha in the Muzaffarnagar District (U P)

*Born :* 17th November 1906.

*Succeeded to the Gadi :* On 20th June 1930 Formal installation took place on 26th August 1930.

*Educated :* At the Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

*Married :* In 1921 the daughter of Sahebzada Sir Abdussamad Khan Bahadur,

KT, C.I.E. His Highness has two sons and four daughters.

*Heir-Apparent :* Sahebzada Syed Murtaza Ali Khan Bahadur, born on 22nd November 1923.

His Highness is a keen sportsman and has a taste for music and fine arts, is a Patron of the Delhi Flying Club; and is a Captain in the 2 King George's Own Gurkha Rifles.

Since the creation of the State of Rampur by Nawab Sayed Ali Mohammad Khan Bahadur in the middle of the 18th century invaluable service to Moghal Emperors, alliance with the British against France in 1771 and perfect devotion to His Imperial Majesty during the Mutiny of 1857 have been the landmarks of the history of his family. During the Great War of 1914-18, Nawab Sir Syed Mohammad Hamid Ali Khan Bahadur rendered meritorious services to the British Government

*Area of State :* 892 54 sq. miles.

*Population :* 464,919.

*Revenue :* Rs 54 lakhs.

*Salute :* Permanent 15 guns.

#### STATE COUNCIL.

##### President.

KHAN BAHADUR MASUD-UL-HASAN, Bar-at-Law. *Chief Minister.*

##### Members.

SYED BASHIR HUSAIN ZAIDI, B.A. (Cantab), Bar-at-Law, *Political Minister.*

MR R S SYMONS, I.C.S., *Finance & Revenue Minister.*

COL. SAHEBZADA SYED HASAN RAZA KHAN, *Household Minister*

COL. D. BAINBRIDGE, M.C., *Army Minister :*

MR MOAZZAM ALI KHAN, Bar-at-Law. *Home Minister.*

MR G D PARKIN, I.P.S., *Inspector General, State Police*

MR. RAGHUNANDAN KISHORE, B.A., LL.B., *State Advocate.*

**C**OLONEL HIS HIGHNESS  
SIR SAJJAN SINGHJI,  
G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I.,  
K.C.V.O., A.D.C. to H.R.H.  
the Prince of Wales,  
Maharaja Sahib Bahadur of  
Ratlam.

*Born:* 13th January  
1880. Descended from  
younger branch of Jodhpur  
family. He is the recog-  
nised head of the Rathor  
clan and maintains a moral  
supremacy over Rajput  
Chiefs in Malwa.

*Educated:* At the Daly  
College at Indore and  
succeeded his father (Sir Ranjit Singhji, K.C.I.E.) in 1893.

*Married:* In 1902 a daughter of His Highness the  
Maharao of Cutch and in 1922, a daughter of the well-known  
Soda Rajput family of Jamnagar, by whom he has three  
daughters and two sons.

Served in European War (France) from April 1915  
upto 1918; was mentioned in despatches; was presented with  
"Croix d'Officier of the Legion d'Honneur" by the French  
Government and was granted the honorary rank of Colonel  
in the British Army in 1918. Served in Afghan War in 1919.

Has enjoyed an international reputation as a Polo  
Player.

*Heir-Apparent:* MAHARAJKUMAR LOKENDRA SINGHJI.

*Area of State:* 693 square miles.

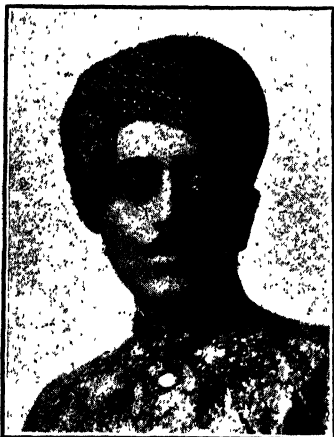
*Population:* 107,321.

*Revenue:* Rs. 10 lakhs.

*Salute:* 13 guns (local salute 15 guns).

*Administration:* Of the State is carried on with the  
help of a Council of which His Highness is the President and  
RAO BAHADUR DEVSHANKER J. DAVE, Advocate, is Dewan  
and Vice-President.





**H**IS HIGHNESS BANDHVESH MAHARAJA SIR GULAB SINGH JU DEO BAHADUR, G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., MAHARAJA OF REWA (Rajput Baghel).

*Born:* 1903; *Ascended the gadi in* 1918; *invested with ruling powers in* 1922.

*Educated:* At the Daly College, Indore.

*Married:* In 1919 a sister of His Highness the Maharaja of Jodhpur, and also married in 1925 the daughter of His late Highness Maharaja Sir Madan Singh Bahadur, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., Ruler of Kishangarh.

The Maharaja is a noted sportsman and has shot 491 tigers.

He was a delegate to the 1st and 2nd sessions of the Round Table Conference and was also a member of the Federal Structure Committee of the Conference. He is a member of the General Council of the Daly College and of the Managing Committee of King Edward Medical School, Indore.

*Heir-Apparent:* SRI YUVRAJ MAHARAJ KUMAR MARTAND SINGH SAHEB (born in 1923).

*Area of State:* 13,000 square miles. *Population:* 1,587,445.

*Revenue:* Rs. 60,00,000. *Salute:* 17 guns.

Reva is the largest and the easternmost State in the Central India Agency. The State is bounded on the North by the Banda, Allahabad and Mirzapur Districts of the U.P., on the East by the Mirzapur District and the Feudatory State of Chhota Nagpur, on the South by the Central Provinces, and on the West by the State of Maihar, Nagod, Sohawal and Kothi. The State has a number of 'Waterfalls,' some of which, Chahca and Keoti are famous for their height and grandeur. The State is very rich in mineral resources.

The Administration of the State is carried in the name and under the direct control of His Highness the Maharaja who is the fountain head of all authority in the state. On the executive side His Highness is assisted by a State Council of 8 members of which His Highness himself is the President. On the Judicial side there is a Chief Court consisting of Judges. A Raj Parishad consisting of 39 members with the number of officials and non-officials almost equal, has also been established to advise on such matters of public interest as are referred to it. His Highness takes a very great interest in the Administration of the State and in the development of trade and industries for which purpose he has instituted a state Bank with branches all over the State.

**H**IS HIGHNESS MUBARIZ-UD-DAULAH, MUZZAFFER-UL-MULK, NASRUT-E-JUNG, NAWAB BAHADUR SIDI MOHAMMED HAIDER MOHAMMED YAKUT KHAN, NAWAB OF SACHIN.

*Born* : 11th September 1909.

*Succeeded* : 19th November 1930.

*Married* : Her Highness Arjumand Bano, Sarkar Mahel, Nawab Nusrat Zamani, Nawab-Begum of Sachin the eldest sister of His Highness the Nawab of Loharu, on 7th July 1930.

*Educated* : At home and later at the Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

*Brothers* : Captain Nawabzada Sidi Mohammed Suroor Khan Bahadur. Captain Nawabzada Sidi Mohammed Freeman Kaiser *alias* Salim Khan Bahadur.

*Sister* : Nawabzadi Roshan Ara Begum.

Sachin is the Senior Habshi State in India. The Rulers of Sachin are Habshi Mohommedans, and are the lineal descendants of Nawab Bahadur Sidi Abdul Karim Mohommed Yakut Khan I. Over a family dispute for the Throne of Janjira the Sidi Abdul Karim Mohommed Yakut Khan I. left Janjira and joined forces with the Peshwa. In 1733 a triple treaty was concluded between the Sidi Abdul Karim Mohommed Yakut Khan I., the Peshwa, and the East India Company, on the basis of an offensive and a defensive alliance. By this Triple Alliance the Sidi Abdul Karim Mohommed Yakut Khan I. took the State of Sachin. The Ruler of Sachin is a Member of the Narendra Mandal (Chamber of Princes) in his own right and is internally fully Sovereign. The State pays no tribute either to the British Government or to any other State.

*Sachin* : The Capital of the State and a pretty town on the B. B. & C. I. Railway.

*Dumas* : The Summer Capital of the Ruler, is a delightful sea-resort ten miles by motor road from Surat. The only summer resort of its kind on the Western coast. Connected with Grand Trunk Telephone and other modern conveniences. *Amusements in Dumas* : Sea bathing, promenade, tennis, cricket, motoring, etc.

*Chief Minister* : WAZIR-E-AZAM ATMARAMRAO B. ACHERAKER, M.A., LL.B.

*Address* : QASRE SULTAN, DUMAS, (Sachin State).





**R**AJA BAHADUR  
LEELADHAR SINGH,  
the present Ruler of  
the Sakti State.

*Born :* 5th Feb. 1892.

*Succeeded to the gadi*  
1915.

*Educated at the*  
Rajkumar College,  
Raipur.

*Married in 1914.* Due to the demise of his first Rani Sahiba married a second time in 1929.

*Heir-apparent :* LAL JIVENDRA NATH BAHADUR SINGH—Born 12th August 1916.

Since the accession of the Raja Bahadur to the Gadi a steady progress in the affairs of the State has been made all round.

*Area :* 130 square miles.

*Population :* 48,493.

*Annual Revenue :* Rs. 1,06,243.

*Annual Tribute :* Rs. 1,500.

*Diwan :* RAI SAHEB PANDIT GANGADIN SHUKUL.

**R**AJA SHRIMANT YESH-  
WANTRAO HINDURAO  
GHORPADE, MAMLAKAT-  
MADAR, SENAPATHI, Ruler of  
Sandur.

*Born* : 1908. Succeeded to the  
Throne in 1928. Assumed the  
reins of administration in 1930.

*Married* : On 22nd Dec. 1929  
the eldest daughter of Umadat-  
ul-Mulk, Raj Rajendra,  
Major Maloji Narsingh Rao  
Shitole, Deshmukh, Rustamjung  
Bahadur of Gwalior

A son and heir was born to  
the Ruler on the 7th December  
1931, who is named Shrimant  
Morar Rao Ghorpade after  
Raja Morar Rao Ghorpade, the  
illustrious ancestor of the present  
Ruler. A second son was born to  
the Ruler on the 16th February

1933, and is named Rajkumar Ranjit Singh. A daughter was born to  
the Ruler on 8th February 1934, and is named Princess Nirmala Raje.

In 1923 the State was brought into direct political relations with  
the Government of India, in pursuance of Paragraph 310 of the Montford  
Report, to the effect that "all important States should be placed in  
direct political relations with the Government of India"

The State possesses sandalwood forests and rich manganese  
mines. Ramandrug Sanitarium (Altitude 3,200 feet) and Shri Karteek-  
swami Temple are the places of interest.

All temples, wells and schools have been thrown open from 1932  
to all Hindus irrespective of caste or creed. Education is imparted  
free in the State, up to the Matriculation standard. A Proclamation  
was issued by the Ruler on 10th September 1934 directing that the  
execution of decrees passed by Civil Courts be stayed till 31st March  
1935 as a temporary palliative. A committee has also been appointed  
to concert measures to relieve agricultural indebtedness.

The "Huzur Darbar" (Executive Council) was constituted  
on the 1st of April 1932. The Dewan, two Secretaries to Government  
and any number of extra members whom the Ruler may be pleased  
to nominate, form the "Huzur Darbar." The following are the Members  
of the "Huzur Darbar":

- (i) Shrimant Sardar B. Y. Ghorpade.
- (ii) Meherban G. T. Konnur, B.A.
- (iii) Meherban V. Narasimharao, M.A.
- (iv) Meherban B. V. Krishnan Kutty Menon, B.A., B.L.

To afford to the people an opportunity for expressing their wants  
and wishes to the Government and to enable them to learn first hand  
how their actions affect the people and to have the benefit of the  
suggestions of the latter regarding these measures, the Ruler was  
pleased to constitute a State Council in 1931.





**L**IEUTENANT HIS HIGHNESS MEHERBAN SHRIMANT SIR CHINTAMAN RAO DHUNDIRAO *alias* APPA SAHEB PATWARDHAN, K.C.I.E., Raja of Sangli.

*Born* : 1890. Ascended the Gadi in 1903. *Educated* at the Rajkumar College at Rajkot. Her Highness is a daughter of Sir M. V. Joshi, Kt., K.C.I.E., B.A., LL.B., of Amraoti, *Ex* Home Member of the Government of Central Provinces.

*Heir* : SHRIMANT RAJKUMAR MADHAVRAO *alias* RAO SAHEB PATWARDHAN YUVARAJ.

*Area of State* : 1,136 sq. miles.

*Population* : 258,442.

*Revenue* : The gross revenue of the State based on the average of the actual receipts for the past five years is Rs 15,95,584.

*Salute* : 9 guns permanent and 11 personal. Enjoys I Class Jurisdiction, *i.e.*, power to try for capital offences any persons except British subjects

Has served as Member or first substitute member of the Standing Committee of the Chamber of Princes since 1924 and is a member of the Standing Committee now. Served also as a Member of the I and II Round Table Conferences and as a member of the Federal Structure Committee.

His Highness the Raja Saheb is assisted by an Executive Council consisting of (1) the Diwan Rao Bahadur G. R. Barwe, B.A., (2) Political Minister and Second Councillor Rao Saheb Y. A. Thombare, B.A., (3) Third Councillor Rao Bahadur G. V. Patwardhan, B.A., LL.B., and (4) Fourth Councillor Mr. Y. V. Kolhatkar, B.A., LL.B.

The total number of Co-operative Societies is 87, being made up of 70 agricultural and 15 non-agricultural. Besides these there is one Central Co-operative Bank and a Co-operative Sale-Shop.

The State has (a) three Boys' High Schools, one Girls' High School and one Mahila Vidyalaya or School for Adult Women, and (b) one Hospital, five dispensaries and one Maternity Home.



**T**HE Ruling Family in the Sant State belong to the Perwar or Parmar caste of Rajput and are believed to have descended from the celebrated family of Vikramaditya and Raja Bhoj of Ujjain. They first came down from Dhar and settled at Jhalod and finally about the 13th Century at Sant. The founder of the family was Rana Sant who with his brother Limdev was forced to leave Jhalod and established himself at Sant.

*Area :* 394 square miles.

*Population :* 83,538 (1931).

*Revenue :* Rs. 4,68,342.

The present Ruler Maharana Shri Jorawarsinhji was born on 24th March 1881 and installed on the Gadi in 1896. He was formally invested with full powers on 10th May 1902. He was educated in the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and was associated with the Government Administration of the State for more than a year preparatory to his being invested with full powers. He is an intelligent Prince who keenly supervises the administration of the State. During his regime many improvements have been made and the State is making good progress : The revenue of the State increased—Its lands have been surveyed and regular settlements introduced—Provision for English education made for the first time and Primary and Secondary education made free throughout the State—Election system sanctioned for Municipality—Free medical relief extended by opening new dispensaries in the district. Many other improvements have been introduced during his regime such as founding of a permanent Famine Relief Fund, granting of liberal tagavi loans to the agriculturists during the time of scarcity. Money is also advanced to the local merchants by way of encouragement at cheap rate of interest. Other improvements of utility such as installation of electricity in the towns of Sant and Rampur, clock tower, public gardens, metalled roads in parts have also been made. The regime of Maharana Shri Jorawarsinhji has been anything but a bed of roses. Famine and lean years had made the financial condition of the State far from satisfactory ; but wise management has been instrumental to keeping its head up.



The Rajaji exercises full powers and enjoys a dynastic salute of 9 guns. Primogeniture is the rule of succession to the Gadi and the Darbar's right of adoption has been recognised and confirmed by Government.

During the Great War the services of the Rajaji Sahib were appreciated by Government. The Government were also pleased to recognise the right of the Rajaji to be a member of the Chamber of Princes.

*Heir-apparent :* MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI PRAVINSINHJI was born on 1st December 1907. Educated in the Rajkumar College, Rajkot.

*Married* Maharaj Rajkumari, daughter of Maharaj Kumar Shri Vijayarajji, Heir-apparent, Cutch State, on 15th May 1928, at Bhuj.

With effect from the 1st April 1933, all the Bombay states were brought into the Political relation with the Government of India through the Agent to the Governor General for the Gujrat States and Resident at Baroda with head-quarters at Baroda. Since then the Sant State has been in direct political relation with the Government of India.

The supervision and management of the Vaccination Department of the State has been transferred to the State from 1st December 1933, by Government and the Chief Medical Officer of the State has been appointed as the head of the department.

Unrestricted control and management of the State schools was transferred to the State by Government from 1st May 1933.



**S**HREEMAN RAJA JAGENDRA  
SINGHJI DEO BAHADUR  
OF SOHAWAL STATE.

*Born :* 1900.

*Educated :* at the Daly  
College Indore and Privately.

*Ascended the Gadi :* on 16th  
February 1930, succeeding  
his father Shreeman Raja  
Bhagwatraj Bahadur Singhji  
Deo, C.I.E. Shreeman Dur-  
bar has two brothers 1. RAJ  
KUMAR VEERENDRA SINGHJI.  
2. RAJ KUMAR PURUSHOTTAM  
SINGHJI.

The Ruling family belongs to the famous clan of Baghela Rajputs who came from Anhilwara Patan in the early part of the thirteenth Century. The State was founded in the beginning of the seventeenth Century by Raja Fateh Singhji, who was acknowledged suzerain of a large tract of country by the Imperial firman of 1066 A. H. (1655 A. D.). By a subsequent sanad dated the 1177 A. H. (1177) Shah Alum gave recognition to the hereditary title of "Raja" and "Bahadur," the Manasab of Chahar-Hazari and the privilege of carrying "Alum" (Flag) and Naqqara (Kettle drum). The State which yielded a revenue of Rs. 19 Lacs a year shrank in extent owing to the depredations of the Marathas and Bundelas. It was granted a Sanad by the British Government in 1809 A. D.

The State has now an area of 252 square miles and an annual income of Rs. 2,25,000 including alienations. It has a population of 42,192 souls. The State has large economically exploitable deposits of Lime Stone, White Chalk and Red and Yellow Ochres. Among ancient relics, it contains the shrine of Shree Sharabhang Muni and the temple of Shree Gaibi Nathji.

The Administration of the State is carried on by a Council of which the Durbar is the President and the following are members :—

1. RAI SAHIB MR. S. P. SANYAL, *Adviser.*
2. PANDIT NARSINGH NARAIN MISHRA, M.A., LL.B., (*Dewan*).
3. DEWAN LAL JAGMOHAN SINGHJI.
4. MUNSHI BANSHIDHARJI, *Secretary.*
5. KHASGI OFFICER.

**S**APTASRI MAHARAJA  
SIR BIR MITRODAYA  
SING DEO, DHAR-  
MANIDHI, JNANGUNAKAR,  
K.C.I.E., of Sonpur State.  
Descended from the  
Chohan Rajputs once  
represented by the histori-  
cal Prithviraj of Delhi  
and Ajmere.

*Born :* 1874.

*Ascended the Gadi in*  
1902.

*Married in* 1895, the  
daughter of the Raja of  
Kashipur, who is now  
MAHARANI SRIMATI LADY PARVATI DEVI, 1st Class Kaisar-  
I-Hind, Life-Fellow, Patna University.



*Her-apparent :* MAHARAJKUMAR SRIMAN SUDHANGSHU  
SEKHAR SING DEO, M. R. A S, the general administrator of the  
State under the Ruler, and President of the Popular Assembly  
(Vichar-Samiti).

Tikait Lal Sahib Sri Bir Pratap Sing Deo, first grandson of  
the Ruler.

*Area :* 961 square miles

*Population :* 237,920.

*Income :* Rs. 5,17,000.

*Permanent Salute :* 9 guns.

*Secretary :*

AMARENDRA NATH SARKAR, B. L.

*Legal Adviser :*

B. C. MAZUMDAR, ADVOCATE, CALCUTTA HIGH COURT.



**H**IS HIGHNESS SAID-UD-DAULAH WAZIR-UL-MULK NAWAB HAFIZ SIR MOHAMMED SAADAT ALI KHAN BAHADUR SOWLAT-I-JUNG, G.C.I.E., Nawab of Tonk State (Rajputana), is an Afghan of the Baner tribe known as Salarzie.

*Born :* 1879.

*Ascended the Gadi* on 23rd June 1930 on the death of his father H. H. Sir Mohammed Ibrahim Ali Khan Bahadur, G.C.S.I., G.C.I.E.

*Educated :* Privately and is an Arabic and Persian Scholar.

*Area of State :* 2,553 square miles.

*Population :* 317,360 according to census of 1931.

*Revenue :* Rs. 23,00,000.

*Salute :* 17 guns.

During His Highness' rule many reforms have been introduced in the administration of the State, the most important being the separation of the Executive and the Judiciary by the establishment of a Chief Court and a Sessions Court.

The administration of the State is carried on by His Highness with the help of the State Council, which has also recently been reorganised and put on a firmer constitutional basis by the passing of the State Council Act. The personnel of the State Council is as follows :—

*President :* HIS HIGHNESS THE NAWAB SAHIB BAHADUR.

*Vice-President and Finance Member :* MAJOR R. R. BURNETT, O.B.E., I.A.

*Home Member :* KHAN BAHADUR SZ. MOHD. ABDUL TAWWAB KHAN.

*Judicial Member :* KHAN BAHADUR SHEIKH RAHIM BUKSH, O.B.E.

*Revenue Member :* KHAN SAHIB MOHD. ASAD ULLAH KHAN.

*Secretary :* M. HAMID HUSAIN, B.A.

**HIS HIGHNESS SRI**  
**PADMANABHA DASA**  
**VANCHI PALA RAMA**  
**VARMA KULASEKHARA**  
**KIRITAPATI MANNEY SULTAN**  
**MAHARAJA RAJA RAMARAJA**  
**BAHADUR SHAMSHER JANG,**  
**Maharaja of Travancore.**

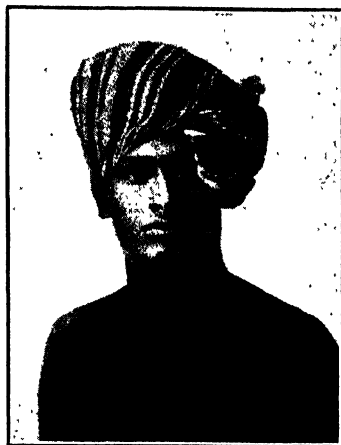
*Born:* 7th November 1912.

*Ascended:* The Musnad  
 1st September 1924.

Invested with Ruling  
 powers 6th November 1931.

*Educated:* Privately.

*Heir:* HIS HIGHNESS  
**MARTANDA VARMA ELAYA**  
**RAJA.**



Travancore is one of the largest Indian States in South India under the Political control of the Government of India. It is bounded on the North by the State of Cochin and the District of Coimbatore, on the East by the Districts of Madura, Ramnad and Tinnevely and on the South and West by the Indian ocean and the Arabian Sea. Travancore has an area of 7,625 square miles and according to the census of 1931, the population is 5,095,973. The State now stands in the forefront of educated India. According to the census of 1931, the number of literates per 1,000 of the population excluding children under 5 years of age is 289. For males the figures are 408 per 1,000, and for females 168. The Ruler of Travancore is the source of all authority, judicial, administrative and legislative. The government of the country is conducted in the name and under the control of His Highness the Maharaja. There is a legislature consisting of an Upper and a Lower House, with a majority of elected members and possessing large legislative and financial powers and powers of interpellation.

The Dewan is His Highness' sole minister.

*Revenue:* Rs. 2,38,87,200.

*Salute:* 19 guns, local 21 guns.

*Dewan:* KHAN BAHADUR SIR MUHAMMAD HABIBU-UL-LAH  
 SAHIB BAHADUR, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., Kt., LL.D.



**HIS HIGHNESS**  
**MAHARAJADHIRAJ**  
**MAHARANA SHREE**  
**SIR BHUPAL SINGHJI**  
 BAHADUR, G.C.S.I., Ruler  
 of Udaipur, the Premier  
 State in Rajputana.

*Born :* 22nd February  
 1884.

*Married :* First to the  
 daughter of the Thakur  
 of Auwa in Marwar in  
 March 1910. After her  
 demise to the daughter  
 of the Thakur of Achhrol in Jaipur in February 1911  
 and then to the daughter of the Thakur of Khudala in  
 Marwar in January 1928.

*Educated :* Privately.

*Area of the State :* 12,753 square miles.

*Population :* 1,566,910. *Revenue :* Rs. 60,00,000.

*Permanent Salute :* 19 guns. *Local* 21 guns.

#### STATE ADMINISTRATION.

*Musahib Ala Raj Mewar :* RAO BAHADUR PANDIT SIR  
 SUKHDEO PRASADJI, KT., C.I.E., B.A.

*Senior Minister :* DEWAN BAHADUR PANDIT DHARAM  
 NARAINJI, M.A., Bar-at-Law.

*Minister :* P. C. CHATTERJI, Esq.

**D**ARBAR SHREE SURAGWALA, the Ruling Chief of Vadia State in the Western Kathiawar Agency (Western India States). He comes of a high and ancient lineage and is a member of the Virani Branch of the illustrious Kathi Clan from which this Province has taken its name.

*Born:* On the 15th March 1904

*Succeeded:* To the Gadi in 1930 and assumed the reins of the State Administration on the 7th September 1930.

*Educated:* Privately under the supervision of a competent tutor.

*Married:* In 1921 to A. S. Kunvarbaisaheb, the present Rani Saheba and has two daughters and two sons.

*Heir-apparent:* Yuvaraj Shree Krashnakumar Aged about 4 years. Born in 1931.

Rule of Primogeniture governs the succession.

*Area:* 90 square miles.

*Population:* 13,719.

*Revenue:* Rs. 2,50,000.

Education is imparted free in the State—Medical relief is given free to all irrespective of caste and creed—Child Marriage Restriction Act is applied to the State—Liquor is strictly prohibited—The Farmers are protected by the special Rules akin to the Deccan Agriculture Relief Act—A State Village Bank is opened for the convenience of the farmers. Loans are also given to the merchants to facilitate Commerce at very low interest. A New State Hospital with a Tower Clock is built in Vadia which is one of the best buildings in the State



#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*State Karbhari:* MR. BHOLANATH J. THAKER, B A , LL B.

*Nyayadhis:* MR. SAVAILAL G DHOLAKIA.

*Medical Officer:* MR. KHODIDAS J. PANCHOLY, L C P S

*Bank Manager & Office Superintendent:* MR. HATHIBHAI R. VANK.

*Private Secretary:* MR. RAMBHAI D. PATGIR.

*Treasury Officer:* MR. PANACHAND BHAWAN SANGANI.



**H**IS HIGHNESS MAHARAO SHRI HAMIR SINGHJI SAHEB BAHADUR, Vijaynagar State, a second class State enjoying plenary powers.

The rulers are the descendants of Jaichand, the last Rathod Raja of Kanouj, and belong to the famous section known in history as the Solar Race.

*Born :* 3rd January 1904.

*Date of Succession :* 27th June 1916.

*Installed on the Gadi :* 26th October, 1924.

*Educated :* At the Mayo College, Ajmer.

*Area of the State :* About 175 sq. miles. Population 8,491.

*Married :* The daughter of the nephew of His Highness the late Maharaja Dhiraja Shri Maharana Saheb Sir Fatehsinhji of Udaipur, and on her demise again married the daughter of the late Raja Saheb Shri Bhagwat Raj Bahadur Singhji of Sohawal State in Central India.

*Recreation :* Shooting, Riding, Tennis, Cricket, Hockey, Football.

*Heir-Apparent :* MAHARAJ KUMAR SHRI PRATAP SINGHJI SAHEB, born on 24th September, 1930.

*Places of Interest :* SHRI VIRESHWAR MAHADEV, with most charming and natural scenes on the hill side.

*Political Relations :* With the Government of India, directly through the Hon'ble the Agent to the Governor-General in the States of Western India, Rajkot.

*Dewan :* MR. RANCHHODLAL MATHURDAS TALATI, B.A., LL.B.

*Private Secretary :* MAHARAJ SHRI GULABSINGHJI SAHEB.

*Chief Medical Officer :* DR. RAMANLAL M. DESAI, L.C.P.S., L.T.M.





**T**HAKOR SHREE SHIV-SINHI VIJAYSINHI ZALA MAKWANA, the Ruling Chief of Ilol State in the Sabar Kantha Agency under the Western India States Agency.

*Born* on the 31st December 1910.

*Successed* to the Gadi on the 18th October 1927.

*Ascended* to the Gadi on the 1st April 1935, with full jurisdictional powers appertaining to the State.

*Educated* : At the Scott College, Sadra for 7 years. Thereafter proceeded to England in company of Col Gordon, the then Political Agent of the old Mahi-Kantha Agency, from where he returned, equipped

with higher education, ideal training and varied experience, necessary for an Indian Ruler, after about 4 years. He is free from any vice and worldly temptations; chose to live a life of a bachelor until he assumed the powers of his State. He is still unmarried.

Rule of primogeniture prevails

*Area* : 19 Square miles.

*Revenue* : Rs. 55,000.

*Population* : 4,662

There are stone quarries and mines of white, yellow and red clay deposits. Cotton is also produced in the State.

Almost every village has a primary school where education is imparted free. In Ilol itself there are primary schools for boys and girls and also for the depressed classes. There is also one English school.

There is also a State Hospital, the advantage of which is taken not only by the State subjects, but also by those of the adjoining States.

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*State Karbhari* : Mr. CHUNILAL K. BUTALA.

*State Nyayadhish* : Mr. HARILAL J. TRIVEDI

#### ORIGIN.

The Ruling family belongs to the Surya Vanshi Zala Makwana clan. The present Ruler is the descendant of Vijayapal, the son of Kesar Makwana and grandson of Vihas who is said to be the descendant of the original man, born from the mouth of Rushi Markand.



**R**AJA KALYAN SINGH  
of Bhinai Estate,  
Ajmer - Merwara,  
Rajputana.

*Born :* 20th October  
1913.

*Succeeded :* To the Gadi  
on the 6th October 1917,  
on the death of his father  
Raja Jagmal Singh and is  
the 9th successor to the  
Bhinai Raj.

*Educated :* At the Mayo  
College, Ajmer, where he  
studied for 12 years.  
Having successfully passed

the Diploma Examination in April 1931, he studied  
for the Higher Diploma Examination for three years. After  
receiving practical training, he was invested with powers  
on 20th October 1934.

*Married :* The 3rd daughter of the late Rao Raja  
Bahadur Shri Madho Singhji, K.C.I.E. of Sikar in 1931.

*Family History :* The rulers of this family are Rathore  
Rajputs descending from Rao Jodha, the founder of the city  
of Jodhpur (Marwar). Karamsen, the grandson of Rao  
Maldeo (1581), was the head of this family. He came to  
Ajmer, and having by stratagem intoxicated Madlia, the  
Chief of a band of Bhils, who ravaged the country near  
Bhinai, slew him and dispersed his followers. For this  
service Bhinai and seven other Parganas were bestowed upon  
him in Jagir by Emperor Akbar. Subsequently, the title  
of Raja was bestowed on Bhinai House in 1783 by the then  
ruler of Jodhpur as a reward for military service. The head  
of this house is the premier Raja of the district.

*Annual Revenue :* Over Rs. 1,00,000.

*Area :* 122 square miles.

*Recreation :* Polo, Squash and Hockey.

**CAPTAIN NAWAB SIR MUHAMMAD AHMAD SAID KHAN, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E. M.B.E.,** of Chatari belongs to the wellknown Rajput clan of Lal-Khanis of Bulandshahar district

*Born* . In December 1888 in the Rohtak district of the Punjab.

*Educated* . In the late M A O College, Aligarh, and is well versed in Urdu and Persian, besides being a Hafiz, *i.e.*, one who knows the Holy Qoran by heart

The Nawab Sahib has been in public life since 1910 and has taken a leading part in social, political and educational activities. He was elected President of the Rajput Reform Conference at Kalanaur, Punjab. He is patron of the Muslim High School, Bulandshahar, which owes its existence to his generosity



He entered the Provincial Legislative Council as an elected member in 1920 under the Montford Reforms. He was the first elected non-official Chairman of the Bulandshahar District board under the new District Boards Act which was passed in 1922. He was a member of various committees appointed by the Government. In 1923 he was appointed a Minister and worked in that capacity till January 1926, when he was appointed Home Member. Both as a Minister and as Home Member he always tried his best to carry the Council with him. In 1928, after the unexpected and untimely demise of Sir Alexander Mudiman, Sir Ahmad Said Khan was called to act as Governor of the Province for about two months. Early in 1932 he also acted as a Member of the Governor General's Executive Council for about two months. He was a member of the Indian Round Table Conference, and attended two of its sessions.

From April to November 1933, the Nawab Sahib was appointed Governor of the U. P. during the absence of Sir Malcolm Hailey. Soon after his retirement from the official life of the province in that year, Nawab Sir Muhammad Ahmad Said Khan was called upon by his community to accept the chairmanship of the All India Moslem Conference, a premier political organisation of the Mussalmans in this country, and has been working in that capacity since then. He is also the president of the U. P. Zemindars' Conference, having been elected to that office by the land holders of the province in February 1934. The Nawab Sahib is essentially a man of peace and stands for good relations between the two important communities, *i.e.*, the Muslims and the Hindus, and has worked for this all his life.

He was made a Nawab (personal) in 1915, and hereditary in 1919. During the War he was awarded M.B.E., C.I.E. in 1928, K.C.I.E., and K.C.S.I. in 1933. He is only 46 and has many years of useful life before him to serve his country.



**N**AWAB K. G. MOHIUDDIN FAROQUI, the only son of Kazi Rayazuddin Muhammad Faroqui, born in the year 1891, belongs to one of the few historic families of Bengal. He is the eleventh in descent from Kazi Omar Shah Faroqui, a lineal descendant of Hazrat Omar Faroqui, the second Khalif of Arabia who migrated to India and settled at Delhi. He was sent out to Bengal as a military commander by Emperor Furrokhshiar and in recognition of his meritorious services was given the grant of extensive Jaighir of two parganas in the district of Tippera, and the original Sanad conferring the Jaighir

by Emperor Furrokhshiar is in the possession of the family.

Kazi Aftabuddin Faroqui, the grandfather of Nawab K. G. M. Faroqui rendered great help to the Empire at the time of the Sepoy Mutiny. His only son, Kazi Rayazuddin Muhammad Faroqui, the father of Nawab K. G. M. Faroqui was recognized as the most influential Muhammadan leader and was highly respected by all communities.

Nawab K. G. M. Faroqui was the first non-official Chairman of the Tippera District Board, Commissioner of the Comilla Municipality, Member of the A. B. Railway Advisory Board, Member of the Dacca University Court, an Honorary Magistrate and a Member of the Governing Body of the Comilla College for several years before he entered the arena of higher politics.

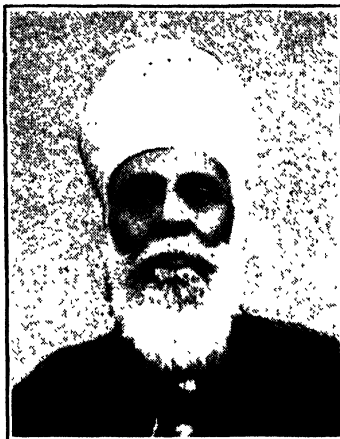
He has been a member of the Bengal Legislative Council since the introduction of the Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms and was the non-official Chief Whip of the Council till he was appointed Minister in 1929 in charge of Agriculture, Industries, Co-operative, Veterinary Departments and Public Works. He has been appointed Leader of the House in the Bengal Legislative Council.

Among his many activities may be mentioned that he successfully piloted the State Aid to Industries Act, and that he evolved a scheme for solving the unemployment problem in Bengal amongst the Bhadrakal class by reviving small cottage industries. He also took steps to establish co-operative land mortgage banks for relieving the agriculturists of their indebtedness.

He enjoys the confidence of all sections of the people in the province. In recognition of his meritorious services and activities he was honoured with the title of "Khan Bahadur" in 1924 and with the title of "Nawab" in 1932.

He married Quatrina Begum, eldest daughter of the Hon'ble Alhadj Nawab Bahadur Sir Abdelkerim Ghuznavi, Kt., of Dilduar, Ex-Member of the Executive Council, Government of Bengal, in the year 1916.

**N**AWAB SIR AHMED HUSSAIN AMIN JUNG BAHADUR, K.C.I.E., C.S.I., LL.D., of Hyderabad, Peshi Sadr-ul-Muham to the Nizam (that is, Minister-in-Waiting on His Exalted Highness). Born on the 11th August 1863 at Madras. The boy Ahmed devoted such keen attention to his studies that in matriculating from the Church of Scotland Mission Institution, where he was "Coringam Bursar", he obtained the blue ribbon of University Endowments at Madras, *viz.* the Governor's Scholarship, meant for the prosecution of further studies with distinction. Ahmed Hussain joined the Madras Christian College, where he became one of the favourite "boys" of the Rev. Dr. Miller. He



won the Miller's Prize and graduated B A, second in the list of successful candidates of the year 1885. He then decided on pursuing the legal profession and accordingly joined the Law Class of the Presidency College, Madras, obtained his B. L. Degree in 1889 and in the next year secured the M A. Degree of the Madras University. He was the only successful candidate of the year in Philosophy. His attainments in Oriental Languages were such that he was appointed one of the Examiners to the University soon after his graduation. After taking his B. L. Degree, Moulvi Ahmed Hussain read Law in the Chambers of Mr. Eardley Norton, who was then known as "the Lion of the Bar." Before enrolment as High Court Vakil (he is now Advocate of the Madras High Court) "the Moulvi", as he was then generally known, was offered the post of Deputy Collector, the highest in the Revenue Department to which an Indian was then eligible. Mr. Hussain resigned the post and joined the Bar at Madras. Mr. Norton, who was in Hyderabad in 1893, telegraphed Mr. Hussain to go there for a few days to appear with him in a big civil suit in the Nizam's High Court. But within three days of his arrival in Hyderabad he was appointed Assistant Peshi Secretary to the Nizam. When Nawab Server Jung, Peshi Secretary, retired in 1896 his Assistant reluctantly stepped in his shoes to hold the most difficult and dangerous appointment in the State. The Moulvi had to serve and satisfy not one but three masters—the Nizam, the British Resident, and the Prime Minister—whose views and wishes were not and could not always be identical. The day after the death of Nizam, the Sixth Asaf Jah, Moulvi Ahmed Hussain resigned his post, but the new Nizam, induced him to remain in his service. The Moulvi attended the Delhi Durbar of 1902 as Peshi Secretary to the late Nizam and the Coronation Durbar of 1911 as Chief Secretary to the present Nizam. It was at the latter Durbar that he received at the hands of the King-Emperor the insignia of C.S.I., K C I.E., in 1922.



**K**ISHUN PERSHAD—  
RAJA-I-RAJAYAN, MAHA-  
RAJA BAHADUR,  
YAMIN-US-SULTANAT, SIR,  
G.C.I.E., HEREDITARY PESH-  
KAR, Prime Minister from  
1901 to 1912, and President  
of the Executive Council  
of Hyderabad State from  
25th November 1926.

*Born* : 28th January, 1864,  
direct descendant of Maharaja  
Chandoolal, the first Hydera-  
bad Statesman to have real-  
ised the importance of alliance  
between his sovereign, the  
Nizam, and the British Power  
and who first laid down the  
tradition for charity and

philanthropy in the family. Maharaja Sir Kishun Pershad  
lives up to these two ideals of the House. He was educated  
first at the Nizam's College and then privately in Persian  
and Arabic, particularly in the teachings of Sufism. Under  
the nom-de-plume Shad he loves to write verses both in  
Urdu and in Persian, mostly lyrics full of mystical thoughts.  
He has also written many works in prose but mainly in Urdu.  
Besides literature, his present hobby is sketching, particularly  
landscapes in water colours. Maharaja Chandoolal as a des-  
cendant of Todar Mal, the Minister of Akbar, culturally belonged  
to the School of Akbar. According to the tradition of the House  
and the custom of inter marriages inaugurated by Akbar, Maha-  
raja Sir Kishun Pershad has married both Hindu and Moham-  
madan ladies.

*Hew* : RAJA KHAJA PERSHAD also called RAJA ARJUN  
KUNWAR.

*Born* : 17th May 1914.

*Area of the Jagir* : 490 Square miles.

*Population* : 1,23,691.

The Jagir consists of 8 Taluqas with 196 villages and has the  
Sessions powers as well as full powers in civil.

*Revenue* : Rs. 10,16,003.

MR. GUNDE RAO is the Estate Secretary and Session Judge.

**S**YED MOHIUDDIN ALI KHAN, NAWAB MOHIUDDIN YAR JUNG BAHADUR, B.A. (Cantab.), known generally in the public as 'Hunter Sahib,' and among the Hindus particularly as Govindachary, was born in 1864 in Hyderabad-Deccan.

Is a descendant on his father's side of Nawab Raji Ali Khan (a Farooki by birth), Ruler of Khandesh and Nawab Najeeb Khan, Salar Jung of Delhi, on mother's side of the Nawabs of Poona and Tippu Sultan.

*Educated:* At the Aligarh College and the Trinity College, Cambridge. Passed History Tripos in 1892, and returned to Hyderabad-Deccan by the end of that year.



He was appointed on his return from Aligarh as Hon. Attache at the Residency and served Mr. Cordery and Col. Ross by turn, the then Residents at Hyderabad, till he departed for England to complete his education there. On his return from England he was offered a Commission in the Berais, but he preferred to serve the country of his birth and its Ruler, like his ancestors, and joined the service of H. E. H. the Nizam's Government instead, and served it, with the interval of 2 years (1332-33F.), between 1302-1336F. Rose from Division Officer 1923-24 1893-1927

cer, one after the other, to the posts of Collector, Division, Famine and Customs Commissioner, and finally retired as Director-General of Revenue, Telangana Districts, by the end of 1927 on the highest possible pension sanctioned by H. E. H. the Nizam in appreciation of the services rendered to the Government.

*Married:* In 1886 before going to England the only daughter of Nawab Nazim Jung Bahadur, and after his return from England made another Nekah. He has one daughter from the former, who is married, and one son from the latter. He is a young man of good promise, and is at present a Customs Superintendent.

The Nawab is a keen and well known sportsman and risked his life several times by saving the lives of beaters and others from the grips of infuriated wounded tigers by shooting them face to face on foot.



**N**A W A B MUHAMMAD MOIN-UD-DIN KHAN, NAWAB MOIN-UD-DOWLA, BAHADUR, the only son of the late Nawab Sir Asman Jah Bahadur, one of the three great Paigah Nobles of the Hyderabad State, was born in Hyderabad Deccan in the year 1891. Nawab Moin-ud-Dowla's Paigah or feudal state covers an area of 1,281 square miles and has a population of 276,533, while its annual revenue amounts to Rs. 22 lakhs. He carries on the adminis-

tration with the help of a Council consisting of a President and two Members.

In 1919 Nawab Moin-ud-din Khan Bahadur was given the title of Nawab Eyanath Jung, and in 1922 the title of Nawab Moin-ud-Dowla. In 1923 he was appointed Minister in charge of the Industrial Department and also a Member of the Executive Council. The next year he was given charge of the Military Department and in 1927 he resigned the post, for, by an order of His Exalted Highness the Nizam, his Paigah Estates were released from the Court of Wards and he was made the Amir of the Sir Asman Jahi Paigah.

Though at one time a keen rider, Polo Player and Racing Noble, Nawab Moin-ud-Dowla Bahadur's present main recreation is shooting. He is also passionately fond of watching cricket, and he has done much to encourage the game and raise its standard not only in Hyderabad Deccan but in the whole of India. The All-India Gold Cup Cricket Tournament, which was started four years ago as a result of his munificence, attracts to Hyderabad most of the best Cricketers in India. The last M.C.C. fixture in Secunderabad, Deccan, was also due to his keen interest in Cricket and his generosity.



**N**AWAB SALAR JUNG  
BAHADUR (MIR  
YUSUF ALI KHAN),

one of the premier noblemen of Hyderabad Deccan, and the sole representative of the illustrious family of Sir Salar Jung the Great of the Mutiny fame.

*Born* : 13th June 1889 at Poona.

*Educated* : At Nizam College.

Was Prime Minister between 1912-15; has travelled all over Europe, Iraq, Persia, Syria, Palestine, etc.; keeps a

Polo Team; has got a fine library; takes interest in the Industrial Development of the country and is Director of seven Companies.

*Area of Estate* : 1,480 square miles.

*Population* : 202,739.

*Revenue* : Over Rs. 15 lakhs.

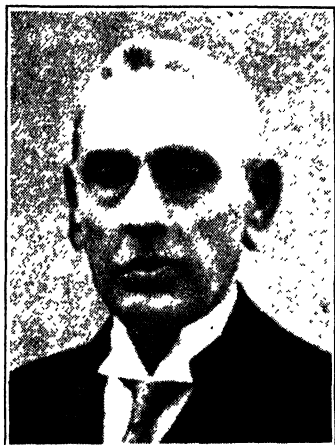
Administration is divided into several departments on modern lines, and is under direct control of the Nawab Saheb who personally supervises the work.

*Family History* : About the middle of the 17th century the great-grandfather of the Nawab Saheb migrated from Medina to the Adil Shahi kingdom of Bijapur where he settled and married into a noble's family. After the fall of the kingdom, the members of the family took service under the Moguls. Later on they transferred their allegiance to the family of the Nizams and served them as Prime Ministers, who are as follows:—

(1) Shair Jung; (2) Ghayur Jung; (3) Dargah Khuli Khan Salar Jung; (4) Mir Alam; (5) Munirul-Mulk; (6) Sirajul-Mulk; (7) Sir Salar Jung I.; (8) Sir Salar Jung II.; (9) the present Salar Jung.

*Address* : Hyderabad (Deccan).





N A W A B   M O H A M E D  
M U K H T A R - U D -  
D E E N   K H A N   O F  
Hyderabad who has the  
following titles—NAWAB  
NAMWER JUNG, IKHTIDAR-  
UD-DOWLA, SULTAN-UL-  
MULK BAHADUR, is the  
eldest son of NAWAB SIR  
VIKAR-UL-UMRA BAHADUR, Prime Minister to  
the late Nizam. The  
Nawab Sahib's mother  
Jehandar Unnissa Begum

Sahiba is the daughter of the late Nizam Nawab Afsal-ud-Dowla Bahadur. The Nawab Sahib was born in Hyderabad on November 3rd, 1875 ; and on March 4th, 1888, on the occasion of the late Nizam's birthday the above mentioned titles were conferred on him. He was educated privately by tutors specially appointed, in English and Oriental languages. He went to Europe for general education where he stayed for a considerable time. In Berar C. P. he gained much experience in Revenue and Judicial administration. After the demise of his father, Sir Vikar-ul-Umra Bahadur, the Nawab Sahib acted as administrator of the Estate from February 16th, 1902, to July 9th, 1907 ; and in 1927 he was acknowledged the Amir of Nawab Sir Vikar-ul-Umra's Paigah. According to the latest census the Estate of the Nawab Sahib has a population of 1,87,098, and an area of about 8,25,271 acres. The annual revenue of the Estate is about O. S. Rs. 15,97,654.

**R**AJA VIRENDRA SHAH JU DEV BAHADUR OF JAGAMANPUR RAJ.

*Born:* 28th July, 1915.

*Educated:* At the Mayo College, Ajmer, and the Colvin College, at Lucknow, and had a brilliant career Throughout his student life he proved himself to be a keen and an all-round sportsman, and won innumerable medals and cups. He was the captain of the College Hockey Team, and was the Lieutenant of Riding. He takes keen interest in hunting and has bagged two tigers and ten panthers.

*Succeeded:* 5th February, 1927.

*Marriage:* In 1932—with the only Princess of Major His

Highness Maharaja Lokendra Sir Govind Singh Ju Dev Bahadur G.C.I.E., K.C.S.I., Ruler of Datia, C.I.

*Younger brother:* Lal Narendra Shah Ju Dev—a student of the Colvin Taluqdars' College, Lucknow, under the charge of Pandit Maheshi Lal Tiwari, the late Tutor-Guardian of the Raja.

*Heir:* Raj Kumar Rajendra Shah Ju Dev—Born on 14th February, 1934.

*Capital:* Jagamanpur.

*Area:* 80 square miles.

*Population:* 25,000.

*Income:* Rs. 1,60,000.

After the death of the late Raja Sahib, Lt. Raja Lokendra Shah Ju Dev Bahadur, O.B.E., his dowager Rani, Rani Baijn Ji Devi, carried on the administration of the Raj with great ability and success during the minority of the present Raja.

The Raja is the head of the Sengar Rajput Clan. His family descended from Shringi Kishi who married the niece of Maharaja Dashrath of Ayodhya. Vishok Dev, one of the ancestors of the family, married the daughter of Maharaja Jai Chand, Rathor, King of Kanauj, and obtained in dowry a large territory, then called Kanar, and established this principality about 1100 A.D. Raja Jagaman Shah built the town and the fort after his own name in 1593. The fort at Jagamanpur was rebuilt by Raja Rup Shah, the grandfather of the present Raja.

#### PRINCIPAL OFFICERS.

*Dewan:* RAO SAHIB B. M. LAGHATE, B.A.

*Medical Officer/Private Secretary:* DR. F. C. SURI, L.S.M.F.

*Darbar Secretary:* KR. CHHOSE SINGH (Silaua).

*Household Officer:* K. L. CHAUBE.

*Office Superintendent:* S. L. GUPTA.

*Personal Asstt.:* KR. V. N. SINGH.





**R**AJA SRI RAMACHANDRA  
MARDARAJ DEO of Khallikote and Atagada Estates.

*Born:* January 1900. His father, the late Raja Harihara Mardaraja Deo belonged to the Rana family of the Solar Dynasty and was famous for his philanthropic works, munificent gifts and steady loyalty to Government. He endowed the college at Berhampore with a lakh of rupees, presented to the Berhampore Municipality a spacious Town Hall and was the founder and patron of the Khallikote College. He earned the title of Rajah by his golden deeds. The move for the crea-

tion of a separate province for the Oriyas originated with Raja Harihara Mardaraj Deo.

*Educated:* At the Newington Institution and the Madras Christian College.

The Estate of Khallikote and Atagada are the richest in the Ganjam District. The enlightened Raja Saheb occupies various posts of trust and responsibility both in the district and outside it. He is a member of the Madras Legislative Council and President of the District Board of Ganjam and the Ganjam Landholders' Association and he has rendered distinct services to the District. He represented the Madras Presidency and gave valuable evidence at the Indian Auxiliary Force and Territorial Force Committees in 1924. He was Lieutenant in the Indian Territorial Force for about 4 years. The young Raja holds advanced and broad views on social, religious and political matters and while at the College rendered immense service during the famine in 1919.

The Raja Saheb gave very effective and sound evidence before the O'Donnell Committee appointed to enquire into the possibilities of having a separate province for the Oriyas. He was invited for the 3rd Round Table Conference and also to give evidence before the Joint Parliamentary Committee.

The Title of Raja (personal) was conferred in June 1929, and in appreciation of the Raja Saheb's public work this title was made hereditary by the Governor-General in 1934 which he rightly deserved.

**R**AJA SAHEB MEHARBAN-  
I-DOSTAN RAJA RAVU  
SRI RAMAKRISHNA  
RANGARAO BAHADUR, M.L.C.,  
of Kirlampudi Estate in the  
East Godhavary District.

*Born* : On 29th August 1892,  
is the 2nd son of the late Maha-  
raja Sir V. S. Rangarao Bahadur,  
G.C.I.E., C.B.E., of Bobbili  
belonging to the tribe known as  
Velma Doras who are equal to  
the Rajputs and of a warlike  
disposition.

*Educated* : P r i v a t e l y.  
He also received military train-  
ing in the Indian Defence and  
Territorial Forces during the  
Great War having been made a Lieutenant in the Army. He was  
also given good administrative training before he was put in  
possession of his Estate.



He is a man of very liberal and advanced views in all matters  
of religious, social and political importance. He often visits his  
Estates and is ever ready to attend to the needs of his tenants. Like  
his father he has also been managing his Estates with tact and ability  
and with the accumulated savings thereof has purchased estates  
yielding an annual gross income of about ½ lac of rupees. He has built  
a secondary school at Kirlampudi, where free education is afforded  
without caste or creed to deserving students. He also built a sugar  
factory to improve the economical condition of his tenants as sugar  
cane is the principal crop of the estate. The Royal Swimming Bath  
in the People's Park at Madras constructed at considerable cost is  
one of his gifts to the public.

The Raja Saheb has travelled extensively in India and Europe.  
Recently he went round the World also. While in London he had the  
high honour of attending H. M. the King's Levee.

*Sports* : Tennis and Shikar.

*Married in* 1912. Has two Sons and a Daughter.



**R**AJA **BAHADUR** **SIR**  
**RAJENDRA** **NARAYAN**  
**BHANJA** **DEO**, **Kt.**  
 (1933), O B E, (1918), F.P.U.,  
 M.R.A.S., F.R.S.A., of Kanika.

*Born* : Aul, Orissa, 24th March 1881, 2nd son of the Raja of Aul : Adopted to Kanika family in 1896.

*Educated* : Ravenshaw Collegiate School and College, Cuttack Received Management of Killah Kanika from Court of Wards in 1902.

*Married* : Of the family of the Raja and Feudatory Chief of Nayagarh : Has one son and one daughter.

The Raja Bahadur was President of Utkal Union Conference, 1906, Member of the Bengal Legislative Council, 1909-12, Member of the Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council, 1912-16, Member, Imperial Legislative Council, 1916-20, Co-opted Member of the Committee on the division of functions between Central and Provincial Governments; Member of Reformed Legislative Council of Bihar and Orissa, 1921; Member, Reformed Legislative Assembly of India, 1922, Member of the Bihar and Orissa Legislative Council, 1923-28, Fellow, Patna University, 1917-19.

Elected Member, Patna University Senate, 1919-22, Nominated Member, 1927-29 and since 1932; Ex-officio Member, 1929-32, Member of Committee to co-operate with Simon Commission, 1928; Member of the Bengal Fishery Board, Member, Governing Body, Ravenshaw College, Cuttack

Member of the Patna University Committee, 1913. Title of Raja (conferred as a personal Distinction) in 1910, and as hereditary distinction in 1919; Title of Raja Bahadur conferred as personal distinction in 1934. Received Coronation Medal in 1911. Member Executive Council, Bihar and Orissa, 1929-34, Vice-President, 1931-34

*Recreations* : Billiards, Tennis, Shikar

*Hon* : Tikayet Sailendra Narayan Bhanja Deo, Chairman, District Board, Cuttack

*Address* : Cuttack, Orissa, India.

**N**AWAB M I R Z A  
MOHOMED SADIQ  
ALI KHAN (SHISH MAHAL),  
TALUQDAR OF KUNWA  
KHERA, district Sitapur.

*Born :* In 1876.

*Succeeded :* January,  
17, 1921, on the death of  
his father Nawab Mirza  
Mohomed Baqar Ali Khan.

*Residence :* Lucknow,  
Sadiq Manzil, Golanganj.

*Heir :* NAWABZADA  
HAIDAR ALI KHAN, *alias* SIKANDER NAWAB.

*Estate :* Old name of the Taluqa : Kunwa Khera,  
present name Makanpur-Rahimabad.

*Education :* Graduated in 1898 and called to the  
Bar on 1st May, 1901.

*Title :* " Nawab " recognised Hereditary.

The Nawab represents the eldest or the main branch of the " Shish Mahal " family. His great-grand-father Nawab Munawar-ud-Daula was Prime Minister to two kings of Oudh, without taking any salary. Before him Nawab Munawar-ud-Daula's uncle Nawab Muntazim-ud-Daula was also Prime Minister to two successive Kings of Oudh. On mother's side, he is descended from Nawab Burhan-ul-Mulk, the first Nawab of Oudh. One of his ancestresses descended from Shah Abbas Safwi, Shah of Persia.

The Nawab has a seat in " Durbars " amongst the ex-royal family.





**T**HE HON'BLE R A J A  
RAGHUNANDAN PRASAD  
SINGH, M.C.S. of Mon-  
ghyr (Bihar).

*Born* : November, 1882, in an illustrious Haihaya Kshtriya family of Zemindars, a family which has been honoured with the high distinction of "Raja" four times in three generations. Raja Raghunandan Prasad Singh has enriched its noble traditions by his manifold personal virtue and his remarkable public services. His late grandfather, Babu Ramprashad Singh, his late father, Raja Kamleshwari Prasad Singh (Kaisar-i-Hind Gold Medalist), his late elder brother, Raja Sivanandan Prasad Singh,

O.B.E., made their marks in public life by their public activities and generous donations. The "Welcome Ghat", the Municipal market, the Water works, the pucca drains, a H. E. School, the beautiful Baker Town Hall are only a few of their many gifts.

The Temple of Love at Monghyr and Sri Radhamohan Temple at Brindaban (Muttra) built and endowed at a total cost of Rs. 5,35,000 are unmistakable monuments of Raja Raghunandan's devotion to religion. His inexhaustible patience, indefatigable industry and rare administrative ability enable him to manage his extensive zemindary and other business single-handed.

He was the sole elected representative of B. & O. land-holders in the Legislative Assembly for two successive terms and just now he is one of the two elected representatives of B. & O. Non-Muhammadan Constituency in the Council of State.

His public charities have run into seven figures. The Stephenson Male Ward and the X-Ray installation in the Monghyr Sadr Hospital, the Leper Asylum at Bhagalpur, his large recurring contributions to the Delhi Baby show, his handsome donation to the Imperial Leprosy Relief Fund are but a few of a formidable list of public benefaction standing to his credit. His gifts in the cause of education in his native town and outside have been equally numerous and princely. He is the chief patron of the All-India Haihaya Kshtriya Mahasabha.

His nephew, Raja Devakinandan Prasad Singh, F.P.U., was a nominated member of the local Council for two terms and the first non-official Chairman of the Monghyr Municipality and District Board. His never-to-be-forgotten gift to his Province has been the "Wheeler Senate Hall" at Patna constructed at a cost of about 2 lacs.

His heir, Kumar Sachinandan Prasad Singh is a bright, promising boy of 12 autumns who promises to be the worthy son of his worthy father.



**R**AJA MAHAMMAD AMIR AHMAD KHAN, KHAN BAHADUR, RAJA OF MAHMUDABAD (OUDH), is the scion of a very noble family, distinguished in all periods of Indian History for piety, highest ecclesiastical, military, administrative position and power, since his ancestor Qazi Nasrullah, Qazi-ul-quzat (i.e. Grand Qazi) of Baghdad came to India in the reign of Emperor Shahbuddin Ghori. He traces his descent direct from the first Caliph (Abu Baker).



Mahmudabad is the premier Muslim Estate in Oudh. Emperor Jehangir confirmed it and bestowed a jewelled sword of Honour, Khalat and several pieces of jewellery which form the heirloom.

*Estate :* The estate comprises of villages in Sitapur, Bara Banki, Kheri and Lucknow districts.

*Born :* on the 5th November 1914.

*Married :* In 1927 to the Rani Saheba of Bilehra, a collateral branch of Mahmudabad. There are two daughters from the union.

*Brother :* MAHARAJ KUMAR MOHAMMAD AMIR HYDER KHAN, the younger brother of the Raja Saheb, who is living with him.

*Succeeded :* His father the HON'BLE MAHARAJA SIR MOHAMMAD ALI MOHAMMAD KHAN, K.C.S.I., K.C.I.E., on May 23rd 1931.

*Educated :* In La Martinier College, Lucknow and under European and capable private Tutors at Home.

The present Raja is highly cultured and very broad minded. He has extensively travelled in Europe and the Near East. He knows English and Persian well, and is a very promising " Marsia " poet of Urdu. He is deeply interested in education, social reforms and Politics, Reading, Natural History, painting, photography are his chief hobbies.

*Recreation :* Tennis, Motoring and Riding.

*Address :* Butler Palace, Lucknow, Qaisarbagh, Lucknow, Galloway House, Naini Tal and Mahmudabad (Oudh).



**R**AJA SYED MOHAMMAD SAADAT ALI KHAN, the present Raja of Nanpara Estate. Born in the year 1904. Educated at the Colvin Taluqdars' College, Lucknow. His father Raja Syed Mohammad Ashfaq Ali Khan was a poet of great repute and author of many books. His late mother Rani Mohammad Sarfraz Begam of the Mohamdi estate, district Lakhimpur Kheri, Oudh, was well known for her efficient management of the Estate, and acts of benevolence.

During the Great War Rani Mohammad Sarfraz Begam helped the British Government with men and money. The Lucknow University owes her its gratitude for a substantial donation as

well as the King George's Medical College

Raja Syed Mohammad Saadat Ali Khan possesses in him the literary qualities of his learned father and the managing capacity and generosity of his benevolent mother—to which he has added the vast experience of a traveller having visited many times the continent of Europe and the near East.

There are many Muslim organisations which are indebted to Raja Syed Mohammad Saadat Ali Khan for his financial help and guidance.

Raja Syed Mohammad Saadat Ali Khan is a sportsman in the real sense of the word. He is fond of shikar and is a good shot. He plays tennis, polo and swims. He is a member of several clubs in Paris, London and Delhi. He is also a member of the U. P. Legislative Council and Vice-President of the British Indian Association of the Taluqdars of Oudh—and a patron of the U. P. Aero Club

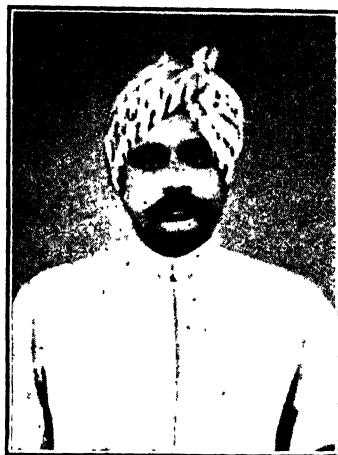
Raja Syed Mohammad Saadat Ali Khan also succeeded to the Nanpara Estate in the year 1911—thus bringing both the Estates of Nanpara and Mohamdi under his sway. Hence he is generally known as the Raja of Nanpara—a premier estate in the province of Oudh. The estate of Nanpara has a special reference to its history in the Gazetteer of the Bahraich district. Raja Sir Jang Bahadur Khan, K.C.S.I., maternal grandfather of Raja Syed Mohammad Saadat Ali Khan, can well be styled a personality of power and great influence. The title of Raja to the House was conferred in 1763 by Nawab Shuja-ud-Daula, King of Oudh, and recognised by the Government as hereditary. Both the Estates of Nanpara and Mohamdi are very old and reputed for their loyal traditions and royal history.

*Gout Revenue : 3 Lakhs.*

**C**APTAIN RAJAH SRI SRI SRI KRISHNA CHANDRA GAJAPATHI NARAYANA DEO, M.L.C., Rajah of Parlakimedi, Ganjam District, in the Madras Presidency. The Rajah Saheb is the owner of the Parlakimedi Estate with an area of 615 square miles; and of Gouduguranti and Boranta villages in Budarasingi Estate and the Malukdar Estate, Anandapuram, in Chicacole and the Delang Estate in Orissa.

*Born:* 26th April 1892.

*Educated:* At Rajah's College, Parlakimedi and Newington College, Madras.



The Rajah Saheb was a member of the Royal Commission on Agriculture; a delegate to the First Indian Round Table Conference, an associated member of the Orissa Boundary Committee and was selected in 1933 as a representative of the All-India Landholders' Association to give evidence before the Parliamentary Joint Select Committee in London. He is a member of the Madras Legislative Council and Honourable Adviser and Visitor to the Agricultural College, Coimbatore. He has been taking a prominent part in commercial and industrial advancement and owns a railway line of 57 miles. He maintains a big Rice Mill, a progressive carpentry School, a large Second grade College, a Sanskrit College, two large Girls' Schools for Oriyas and Telegus and an Agricultural Demonstration Farm.

He has to his credit a long list of magnificent public services. He contributed Rs. 1,00,000 to the Research Institute, Coonoor, and Rs. 20,000 for higher studies in Agriculture. During the Great War he subscribed Rs. 3,10,000 towards War Loans and Funds and recruited men both for Combatant and Non-Combatant Forces. He has been holding Honorary Commission in the land forces of R. I. M. since 1918. In recognition of his meritorious services and the interest taken in improving the condition of his Estate and its people he was awarded the title of Rajah (personal) in 1918, Rajah (hereditary) in 1922, made Honorary 2nd Lieutenant in 1918 and subsequently promoted to the rank of Captain. The Rajah Saheb is keenly interested in big games having bagged many panthers and tigers besides other wild animals and is also a keen Cricketer. He is a member of several important Clubs of this Presidency and of the East Indian Association, London.



**A**ITMAD-UD-DOULA, VIQAR-UL-MULK, NAWAB SIR LIAQAT HYAT KHAN, Kt., O.B.E., K.B., Prime Minister, Patiala, is the eldest surviving son of the late Hon'ble Nawab Mohammad Hyat Khan, C.S.I., of Wah in the Attock District of the Punjab.

He entered the Punjab Government Service in 1909 as a Deputy Superintendent of Police and received unusually early promotion to the Imperial Police where he held several important appointments with conspicuous success. His services were recognized by the grant of the "King's Police Medal" and the titles of "Khan Bahadur" and "O.B.E.," as also a grant of land from Government.

In 1923 his services were lent to His Highness the Maharaja Dhiraj of Patiala as Home Secretary, but His Highness soon raised his status to that of Home Minister placing under his control the administration of some of the most important Departments in the State. In 1928 his meritorious services to the State were recognised by Government by the grant of the high title of "Nawab" which is now a rare distinction.

After seven years' loyal and efficient service to the State His Highness was pleased, as a mark of favour and appreciation, to appoint the Nawab Sahib as his Prime Minister and confer upon him the following honours and rewards:—

- (1) Title of Aitmad-ud-doula, Viqar-ul-mulk, "Nawab" and Tazim (Hereditary).
- (2) Jagir and Biswedari yielding an annual income of Rs. 51,000 (Hereditary).
- (3) Cash reward of Rs. 1,01,000.
- (4) First seat in Darbar to the left of the Gaddi (Masnad-i-Shahi), (Hereditary).
- (5) Khillat of Rs. 1,700 on all Khillat occasions for him and his heirs.

He represented the State twice at the Round Table Conference and again as a delegate to the Parliamentary Joint Select Committee.

In January, 1933, His Majesty the King-Emperor conferred upon him the honour of "Knighthood."

During the last ten years the Nawab Sahib has introduced many important reforms in the State, and has proved himself to be a very capable and efficient administrator and a statesman of high order. His politeness, impartiality and keen sympathy with the people of the State have made him immensely popular with all classes of His Highness' subjects.

**R**AJA BAHADUR BRAJ NARAYAN SINGH, RAJA OF PADRANNA RAJ, in the Gorakhpur District (U.P.), was born in 1875 and succeeded his father, Raja Udit Narayan Singh, in 1900. This family of Gaharwar Kshatriyas came into prominence in the first half of the 17th century. In 1686 the head of the family, Rai Nath Rai, received a Nāukār grant of 33 villages and 5 Arms from Aurangzeb. The title of Raja Bahadur was conferred upon the present



Raja as a personal distinction in 1919 in recognition of his meritorious services during the Great War, the title of Raja being hereditary. The Raja Bahadur is a second class Hony. Magistrate for life and was a member of the Provincial Legislative Council in 1924-26, where he proved himself to be a man of great tact and resourcefulness. He is liked both by Government and the public for his numerous services to them. His efficient management of the estate has often been considered a model in the Province. Among his great public benefactions in the estate may be mentioned Victoria Memorial dispensary, Peace Park, an agricultural bank, an Anathalaya, buildings for the local Vernacular Schools for boys and for girls, the latest being the Udit Narayan Kshatriya High School which has been endowed with property bringing an annual income of 8,000. He is a sincere religious man who makes the old family temple of Radha-Krishna a live centre of various activities throughout the year.

The estate comprises 460 villages in the district of Gorakhpur, Ballia, Ghazipur, Azamgarh and Champaran, and owns two sugar factories. The town of Padranna can be said to possess most of the amenities of modern life including electricity.



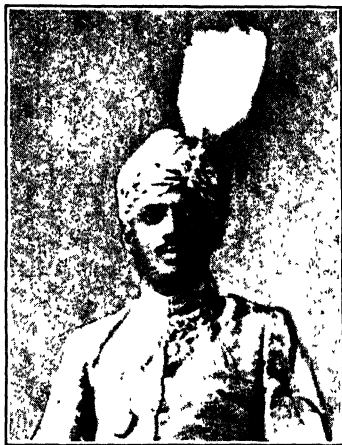
**R**AO BAHADUR JAGDISH  
NARAYAN SINGH,  
the younger brother  
of the Raja Bahadur of  
Padranna, is his right  
hand and no account of  
him or of the estate can  
be considered complete  
without a mention of the  
prominent part he has  
taken in its amelioration.

He was born in 1885, and made a Rai Bahadur in 1923 for his meritorious services. He is an Hony. Munsiff for life and a widely travelled man. His tour of Europe, where he came in contact with many important presonages has left a great impress on him. He is a born engineer and businessman. He introduced motor cars and machines into the estate some years back. The inauguration of the first sugar factory of the estate was the result of his enterprise, of which he is the managing director. It was followed by the establishment of one of the largest sugarcane farms in the province, which is worked by an expert under his supervision. The creation of all the public institutions mentioned under the Raja Bahadur must be considered to be the joint work of both the brothers.

**R**AJA KRISHNA CHANDRA  
MANASINGHA HARI-  
CHANDAN MARDARAJ BHRA-  
MARBAR RAY of Parikud, Orissa

*Born* · In June 1906.

The Rulers of Parikud claim their descent from the warrior class (Rathors) of Northern India and the first Raja Sudarson Raj had a small kingdom at Jaipur about forty miles to the north-east of Cuttack in Orissa. His son Raja Jaduraj was the real founder of the dynasty who established his kingdom at Bonkado in Banpur, Orissa. In course of time the family removed to Parikud, consisting of a group of Islands and bounded on three sides by the lake Chilka and on one side by the Bay of Bengal. The land area is 67 sq. miles and water area of Chilka Lake is 450 sq. miles.



The family obtained the hereditary title of Raja from the British Government in 1872 and as such holds the first position in Bihar and Orissa. The present Raja is the 22nd heir of the family. His grandfather, Raja Gour Chandra Manasingha Harichandan Mardaraj Bhramarbar Ray and great grandfather Raja Chandra Sekhar Manasingha Harichandan Mardaraj Bhramarbar Ray obtained the titles of Raja Bahadur and C.S.I., respectively, from the British Government for their humanitarian service in helping people at times of famine in 1866 and 1892. The family is well known for its fidelity and loyalty to the British Government.

*Educated* : At the Rajkumar College, Raipur.

*Succession* : In August, 1930, on the demise of his father Raja Radhamohan Manasingha Harichandan Mardaraj Bhramarbar Ray.

He was made a member of the Advisory Committee of the Bengal-Nagpur Railway in June 1933 and the Chairman of the District Board, Puri, in the latter part of 1933. He is also a member of the General Council, Raipur College.

*Married* : The sister of the Ruling Chief of Athamallik (Orissa) in March 1931.



**B**IRA SRI GAJAPATI  
GOUDESWAR NABAKO-  
TIKARNATOTKALA  
BIRADHIBIRABAR BARGESWA-  
RADHIRAJ BHUTAVAIRABSA-  
DHUSASONOTKI RNA ROUTARAJ  
ATULABALAPARAKRAM SANMG-  
RAMASAHASRABAHU KSHETRIA-  
KULADHUMAKETU MAHARADHI-  
RAJ SRI SRI SRI RAJA  
RAMACHANDRA DEB RAJA of  
Puri (B. & O.) belongs to the  
famous Ganga Vanshi Rajput ;  
Descendant of King Chodagang  
Deb who came from Southern  
India. The present Raja is the  
direct lineal descendant of the  
Hindu Kings of Orissa.

Maharaja Dibya Singh Deb,  
the grandfather of the present  
Raja, was conferred with the

title of Maharaja by the present Government. The Moghul Government  
conferred on this family the hereditary title of Maharaja.

Many of the Rajas and Ruling Chiefs of Orissa were under the  
sovereignty of this house until the British conquest and many of the  
Rajas and Ruling Chiefs still use the title conferred on them by this Raj  
which was the fountain of honour.

The Raja is the hereditary guardian of the famous Temple of  
Jagannath at Puri. Electric lighting has been installed in and around  
the temple for the comfort of the pilgrims visiting the Temple.

*Born :* 6th November 1898 as 3rd son of Raja Satchidanand  
Tribhuban Deb, late Chief of Bamra, a native State of Orissa, later  
got adopted to Puri family. Succeeded his late father Raja Mukund  
Deb on 14th February 1926.

*Married :* A Princess of the famous Bhanj family of Mayurbhanj.

*Educated :* At Bamra State High School and then at Calcutta  
He is the 1st educated Raja of Puri gadi.

*Heir-Apparent :* SRI SRI NILKANTH DEB JENAMONI, born 2nd  
July 1929. *2nd Son :* SRI SRI RAJRAJ DEB SANJEMONY, born 8th  
May 1933. *Daughter :* RAJKUMARI KASTURIKAMODINI DEBI, born 1931  
*2nd Daughter :* RAJKUMARI CHAPALA KUMARI DEBI, born 1934.

#### STAFF.

*Dewan :* Babu Bipin Behari Gupta. *Asst. Dewan :* Babu Ram  
Sahay Lall.

*Temple Commander :* Babu Jadumoni Das  
*Peskar :* Babu Biswanath Rajguru. *Treasurer :* Babu Gurucharan  
Bebartapatnaik. *Bill Dept. :* Babu C. Bose. *Nazir :* Lala Gopinath  
*Landed Estate's Officers :* Lala Shyam Mohan and Babu N.C. Patnaik  
*Law :* Babu Ganeswar Misra. *Sanitary Supervisor :* Dr. Dinakar  
Rao, L.M.F. *Domestic :* Babu Padmalochan Naik.

*Works and Repair :* Babu D. B. Patnaik.

*Teshildars of different circles :* Babus Bainshidhar Bebartapatnaik,  
Bihari Patnaik, Damodar Das, Birabhadra Mohanti, Mathuranand  
Mohanti, Brahmanand Mohanti, Atchutanand Misra.

*Agriculture :* Babu Jayadeb Dash, A. O.



**R**AJA HARNAM SINGH,  
R. S., RAI SAHEB,  
RAJA OF RAMNAGAR  
Dhameri Estate, Bara Banki  
District, is the owner of  
Ramnagar Dhameri Raj.

*Born :* 1884.

*Educated :* At Colvin  
Taluqdar School, Lucknow.

*Married :* 1904.

*Accession :* In 1927 at  
the age of 43, when his  
father Raja Udit Narain  
Singh died.



*Revenue of the Estate :* Rs. 226,000.

The rulers claim their descent from the Raja of Qanauj. Their ancestors always maintained good relations with the Moghal rulers for which they were rewarded at various times. The Raikwar Rajas of whom they are descendants were held in high esteem and occupied good positions under the Delhi Kings. At a time when the finances of the estate were in a very bad position, the father of the present ruler by his prudent and wise administration brought the estate to its present solvent position.

Raja Harnam Singh takes interest in public service and was for some time chairman of the District Board, Bara Banki. For his services in this connection, the title of Rai Saheb was conferred on him in January 1927. The present ruler and his predecessors have given large amounts for various charities. The Raja Saheb is very much fond of riding. His permanent residence is Ramnagar. He is a good linguist having a good knowledge of English, Urdu, and Hindi. His father Raja Udit Narain Singh has endowed five Villages for the maintenance of a Sanskrit Pathshala at Ramnagar in 1926.



**R**AJA BARKHANDI MAHESH PRATAP NARAIN SINGH OF SHIVAGARH RAJ, (district Rae Bareilly, U. P., Agra and Oudh) and head of Amethia Gaur clan of Rajputs.

*Born :* 19th December 1896.

*Educated :* At the Colvin Taluqdars College, Lucknow, where throughout his career, he was known for his social, frank and amiable nature and was spoken of very highly by the Principal, teachers and his colleagues. After finishing his education, he received practical administrative training in the various departments under the able guidance of his father, the late Raja Rameshwar Bux Singh.

*Accession* At the age of 28 in 1924 He hails from a very ancient line of rulers of the well-known Surajbansi race of Rajputs, tracing his descent back to Pushkal son of Raja Bharat, the brother of Maharajdhuraj Sri Ram Chandraraj of epic fame. Adisar was the most prominent figure among the early rulers of Bengal who belonged to this branch of Rajputs and made Lakhnauti capital known as Gauradesh Bengala. The members of this illustrious family of Bengal succeeded in carving out small principalities in the different parts of India.

In the dynasty of Raja Pirthi Chandradeo of Nar Kingdom came the ancestors of Shivagarh Raj. His son Raja Kandeo under orders from Maharaj Govind Chandradeo of Kanauj proceeded to Amethi pargana in Lucknow district to suppress the reactionary and turbulent Bhar community. He won the day on the great festival Holi and founded a kingdom where they reigned till Raja Dingur Shah made himself master of Amethi known as Amethi of Dingur Shah. His father Raja Rameshwar Bux Singh added to his hereditary possessions the estates of Semarpaha after obtaining a decree of the Privy Council, London, July 1906, and many other villages near by and thus raised the revenue and brought the estates to a prominent and flourishing condition.

The present Raja Sahib maintains the tradition of his father and has made several further improvements in the Estates in various branches and ameliorated the condition of the tenantry. He has always looked to the interests of the cultivators through a sympathetic eye.

*Heir-Apparent :* RAJ KUMAR UDAI RAJ SINGH, 2nd son Raj Kumar Jai Raj Singh. Both are at present receiving education in Colvin Taluqdars College solely founded for the education of "Barons of Oudh."

It is an impartible Raj. The estate gives high guzaras to the members of the family.

*Area :* 65,322 acres.

*Gross Income :* About Rs. 4,00,000.

*Railway Station :* Bachhrawan, E. I. Ry., 10 miles pucca road.

**A**GA SHAH ROOKH SHAH  
NAWAB SHAH ROOKH  
YAR JUNG BAHADUR.

*Born :* At Mazagon, Bombay, in 1874. Eldest son of the late Aga Akbar Shah, ex-Sheriff of Bombay ; grandson of His late Highness the first Aga Khan and first cousin of His Highness the present Aga Khan.

*Educated :* In English, Persian and Arabic.

*Married :* Eldest daughter of the late Aga Shahabuddin Shah in 1897, at Poona.

Nawab Shah Rookh Yar Jung Bahadur was appointed Honorary A.D.C. to H. E. H. the Nizam of Hyderabad in 1918, and Honorary Private Secretary to His Highness the Aga Khan in 1900. He was President of the Poona Suburban Municipality for two consecutive terms from 1925 to 1931, and Chairman of the School Board of that body from 1925 to 1928 in which capacity he promoted primary education to a great extent. He was the founder and President of the Servants of Islam Society, Poona, in 1926 ; Director of the Queen Mary School for Disabled Indian Soldiers at Kirkee from 1923 to 1933 ; Jt. Honorary Secretary of the Lloyd Polo Club, Poona, from 1923 to 1928 ; Chairman of the Executive Committee of the Poona and Kirkee Boy Scouts Association from 1931 to 1932. Elected life fellow of the Royal Society of Arts, London, in 1927, President of the Poona District Muslim Educational Society from 1928 to 1931. Nominated as a member of the Bombay Legislative Council in 1932 ; Chairman of the House Accommodation Committee under the Cantonment Act, at Poona in 1924. Elected President of Darat-ul-Adab, Bombay, in 1933.

He is a member of several Clubs and Societies in Bombay and Poona. As a born loyalist he has always stood by the Government.

He is an amateur artist in oil colours and is also fond of sport. He regularly hunted with Bombay and Poona Fox Hounds from 1889 to 1898 and participated in many point-to-point races in Poona. He was a keen cricketer and used to captain his family and school teams between 1892 and 1898.





**T**AMKOHI RAJ in the Gorakhpur District (U.P.) dates its prominence long before the Mohomedan Rule in India though recognition of titles and Mansabs were obtained during the reigns of the Emperors of Delhi by Raja Kalyan Mal and Raja Hamir Sahi, and from the British Government in the time of Raja Kharag Bahadur Sahi.

Raja Indrajit Pratap Bahadur Sahi, the present Raja Saheb of Tamkohi, at

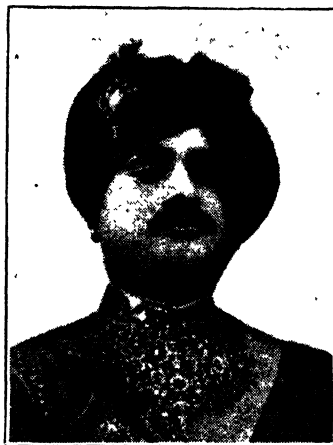
the age of 5 years succeeded his father, Raja Shatrugit Pratap Bahadur Sahi after his death in the year 1898, since when many improvements have been made to the Estate in almost all directions—Political, Industrial, Social and Educational. The Raja Saheb has been a member of the Legislative Council since the time of the Reforms of 1920 though at present has discontinued his connection temporarily owing to some important Estate affairs requiring his personal attendance. He is still on the roll of many Government and Public Institutions and has contributed a lot to the well-being of his ryots and for the progress of the Estate during the short period he has had charge of the Raj. He is popular among all sections of the Public of Gorakhpur acting presently as the President of the District Board. He is a good shot and fond of manly games.

The Raja Saheb is closely related to His Highness the Maharaja of Benares in U. P. and of Bettiah and Tekari in the Bihar Province.

The Estate comprises of 462 villages in the districts of Gorakhpur and Basti in U.P. and Chhapra, Gaya, Muzafferpur and Darbhanga in Bihar Province.

CAPTAIN RAJA  
DURGA NARAYAN  
SINGH OF TIRWA, district  
Farrukhabad, United  
Provinces.

*Born* in 1896. The estate was taken under Court of Wards in 1907, and was released in 1917. It is one of the premier estates in Agra Province.



*Educated* in Mayo College, Ajmer.

Tirwa house claims descent from Baghel family of Rewah. The hereditary title of Raja was conferred by Emperor Shah Alam.

The Raja Saheb was a member of the Legislative Council from 1923 to 1927, and took notable interest in framing the present Agra Tenancy Act. He takes keen interest in the social, educational and political activities of the country, and has founded a High School in Tirwa. He is the President of the Provincial Hindu Maha Sabha, Secretary of the National Agriculturists' Party of the Agra Province and Vice-President of the Agra Province Zamindars' Association.

Visited foreign countries in 1928, obtained Captaincy in 1924 and is attached to 7/10th Rajput Regiment.



**N**AWAB GULAMJILANI  
BIJLIKHAN OF WAI.  
Born : 28th July 1888.

*Succeeded :* October, 1894.  
Termination of Minority Administration 1909.

*Married :* The youngest sister of H. H. The Nawab of Jaora, 29th July 1909. Has one son and two daughters.

*Educated :* At the Rajkumar College, Rajkot, and served in the Imperial Cadet Corps, Dehra Dun, for two years. He was invited to rejoin the Corps during the Coronation of the King Emperor in 1911.

*Heir :* Sahebzada Sacedud-din Haidar.

The founder of the family held a high command in the army of the Emperor Aurangzebe who invaded the Deccan and conquered the kingdom of Bijapur. When the Emperor returned from Bijapur to Satara, Nawab Bijlikhan was left at Wai for the protection of the territory conquered from the Marathas. For carrying out successfully several expeditions and political Missions he was rewarded by the grant of a Jagir. He died in 1700 and was succeeded by his son Sheik Miran I. In 1708 when Shahu, the grandson of Shivaji, returned from Delhi and approached Satara he was opposed by Tarabai, his aunt. Nawab Sheik Miran I espoused Shahu's cause and placed him on the throne of Satara. In return for this service he received the Parganas of Erondol and Daryapur, and the highest honours that the Chattrapatti could bestow upon him. When Raghoba, the father of the last Peshwa, was sent as a state prisoner to Kopergaon in the Ahmednagar District Sheik Miran II held both father and son in captivity till 1796 when Baji Rao was brought to Poona by Maharaja Daulat Rao Scindia of Gwalior.

In 1820 after the conquest of the Deccan by the British Government the possessions of this family were restored under a Treaty dated 3rd July 1920 and included the pargana of Erondol, and numerous tracts of land in the Deccan, all the territory in the Nizam's Dominion being resumed. The present Chief Nawab Gulamjilani Bijlikhan takes precedence over all the first class Sardars in the Deccan. He was an additional member of the Bombay Legislative Council for two years till 1920, and member of the Legislative Assembly from 1921 to 1923. He was elected Vice-President of the Bombay Presidency Muslim League and is permanent President of the Satara District Anjuman Islam. He was appointed an Hon. A.D.C. to H. E. The Governor of Bombay in 1929, and was for some time President of the State Council, Jaora State.

*Address :* The Palace, Wai.



## THE INDIAN CALENDARS.

## Mahomedan.

1935.	1353.	
January 1	.. Ramzan ..	24
January 7	.. Shuwal ..	1
February 6	.. Zi-kaidch ..	1
March 7	.. TI-hjed ..	1
April 6	.. Moharram ..	1

1935.	1354.	
May 5	.. Safar ..	1
June 3	.. Rubbi-ul-Awwal ..	1
July 3	.. Rubbis-us-Sanee ..	1
August 1	.. Jamadi-ul-Awwal ..	1
August 31	.. Jamadi-ul-Sanee ..	1
September 30	.. Rajab ..	1
October 29	.. Saban ..	1
November 28	.. Ramzan ..	1
December 28	.. Shuwal ..	1
December 31	.. Shuwal ..	4

## Bengalee.

1935.	1341.	
January 1	.. Pous ..	16
January 15	.. Magha ..	1
February 13	.. Phalgun ..	1
March 15	.. Chaitra ..	1

1935.	1342.	
April 14	.. Vaishakha ..	1
May 15	.. Jyaishta ..	1
June 16	.. Ashada ..	1
July 17	.. Shrawana ..	1
August 18	.. Bhadra ..	1
September 18	.. Asvina ..	1
October 18	.. Kartika ..	1
November 17	.. Marga ..	1
December 17	.. Pous ..	1

## Samvat.

(S=Sudee, B=Budee.)

1935.	1901.	
January 1	.. Magsar ..	B 11
January 6	.. Pous ..	S 1
January 20	.. Pous ..	B 1
February 4	.. Magh ..	S 1
February 19	.. Magh ..	B 1
March 6	.. Fagoon ..	S 1
March 21	.. Fagoon ..	B 1
April 4	.. Chaitra ..	S 1
April 19	.. Chaitra ..	B 1
May 3	.. Bysack ..	S 1
May 19	.. Bysack ..	B 1
June 2	.. Jeshtha ..	S 1
June 17	.. Jeshtha ..	B 1
July 1	.. Asad ..	S 1
July 17	.. Asad ..	B 1
July 31	.. Sawan ..	S 1
August 15	.. Sawan ..	B 1
August 29	.. Bhadarva ..	S 1
September 13	.. Bhadarva ..	B 1
September 28	.. Aso ..	S 1
October 13	.. Aso ..	B 1

## 1935.

October 28	.. Kartick ..	S
November 11	.. Kartick ..	B
November 27	.. Magsar ..	S
December 11	.. Magsar ..	B
December 26	.. Pous ..	S
December 31	.. Pous ..	S

## 1902.

## Telugu &amp; Kanarese.

(S=Sudee, B=Budee.)

1935.	1483	
January 1	.. Margasiram ..	B
January 7	.. Pushyam ..	S
January 21	.. Pushyam ..	B
February 4	.. Magham ..	S
February 19	.. Magham ..	B
March 6	.. Phalgunam ..	S
March 21	.. Phalgunam ..	B

1935.	1484.	
April 4	.. Chaitram ..	S
April 19	.. Chaitram ..	B
May 3	.. Vaisakham ..	S
May 19	.. Vaisakham ..	B
June 2	.. Jyeshtham ..	S
June 17	.. Jyeshtham ..	B
July 1	.. Ashadham ..	S
July 17	.. Ashadham ..	B
July 31	.. Sravanam ..	S
August 15	.. Sravanam ..	B
August 29	.. Bhadrapadam ..	S
September 13	.. Bhadrapadam ..	B
September 29	.. Ashwijam ..	S
October 13	.. Ashwijam ..	B
October 28	.. Karthikam ..	S
November 11	.. Karthikam ..	B
November 27	.. Margasiram ..	S
December 11	.. Margasiram ..	B
December 26	.. Pushyam ..	S

## Tamil-Malayalam.

1935.	1110.	
January 1	.. Margali-Dhanusu ..	
January 14	.. Thai-Makaram ..	
February 13	.. Maal-Kumbham ..	
March 14	.. Panguni-Meenam ..	
April 14	.. Chittirai-Mesham ..	
May 15	.. Vaikai-Vishabham ..	
June 15	.. Ani-Mithunam ..	
July 17	.. Adi-Karkatam ..	

1935.	1111.	
August 17	.. Avani-Chingam ..	
September 17	.. Poorattasi-Kanni ..	
October 18	.. Alippai-Thulam ..	
November 17	.. Maitikai-Brischikam ..	
December 16	.. Margali-Dhanusu ..	
December 31	.. Margali-Dhanusu ..	



## INDEX.

	PAGE		PAGE
Abor Expedition .. .. .	255	Act, Indian, Press and Registration of Books .. .. .	643
Absorption of gold .. .. .	760	— Prisons .. .. .	467
Accidents, mining .. .. .	509	— Rubber Control .. .. .	475
— Railway .. .. .	686	— States (Protection) .. .. .	471
Act, Amending .. .. .	476	— Tariff .. .. .	476
— Ancient Monuments Preservation .. .. .	33	— (Amendment) 1934 .. .. .	471, 925
— Assam (Criminal Law Amendment (Supplementary) .. .. .	474	— Second Amendment .. .. .	925
— — Labour and Emigration .. .. .	494, 748	— (Textile Protection) Amendment .. .. .	472
— Bengal (Criminal Law Amendment (Supplementary) (Extending) .. .. .	474	— Trust (Amendment) .. .. .	473
— Bombay Municipal Boroughs .. .. .	88	— Industrial Courts .. .. .	548
— Central Provinces Local Self-Government .. .. .	153	— Iron and Steel Duties Act .. .. .	475
— — Village Panchayat .. .. .	153	— Khadar (Name Protection) .. .. .	471
— Co-operative Credit Societies .. .. .	385, 403	— Matches (Excise Duty) .. .. .	472
— Cotton Cess .. .. .	728	— (Excise Duty) 1934 .. .. .	926
— — Ginning and Pressing Factories .. .. .	730	— Mechanical Lighters (Excise Duty) .. .. .	474
— — Textile Industry Protection (Amendment) .. .. .	471	— Natal Township .. .. .	993
— — Transport .. .. .	730	— Negotiable Instruments (Amendment) .. .. .	473
— Criminal Law (Amendment) .. .. .	60	— Newspapers Incitements to Offences .. .. .	643
— Cross's (Lord) .. .. .	59	— Oudh Tenancy .. .. .	889
— Declaratory .. .. .	451	— Permanent Settlement .. .. .	888
— Emigration .. .. .	987	— Petroleum .. .. .	475
— Factories .. .. .	474	— Presidency Banks (1876) .. .. .	660
— Factory .. .. .	498	— Press and Registration of Books (1867) .. .. .	643
— Government of India .. .. .	64	— Prevention of Seditious Meetings .. .. .	60
— High Courts, India .. .. .	452	— Prisons (of 1894) .. .. .	467
— Imperial Bank of India (of 1920) .. .. .	660	— Punjab Land Alienation .. .. .	889
— Imperial Bank of India (Amendment) .. .. .	471	— Reforms, of 1919 .. .. .	64
— India Council's .. .. .	60	— Repealing and Amending .. .. .	474
— Indian Aircraft .. .. .	474	— Reserve Bank of India .. .. .	470
— — Army (Amendment) .. .. .	476	— Salt Additional Import Duty .. .. .	471, 926
— — Carriage by Air .. .. .	473	— Sea Customs .. .. .	764
— — Coinage .. .. .	894	— — Customs (Amendment) .. .. .	473
— — Copyright .. .. .	476	— Steel and Wire Industries Protection Extending .. .. .	471
— — Councils .. .. .	60	— Sugar (Excise Duty) 1934 .. .. .	472, 926
— — Currency .. .. .	805	— Sugarcane .. .. .	472
— — Dock Labourers .. .. .	473	— Tea District Emigrant Labour .. .. .	494
— — Factories Act .. .. .	498	— Trade Unions .. .. .	546
— — Finance .. .. .	471, 926	— (Extending) .. .. .	472
— — High Courts .. .. .	452	— Transvaal Asiatic Land Tenure .. .. .	996
— — Income-tax (Amendment) .. .. .	475	— Vernacular Press .. .. .	59, 643
— — Insurance Companies .. .. .	761	— Wheat Import Duty (Extending) .. .. .	471, 926
— — Medical Council (Amendment) .. .. .	471	— Workmen's Compensation .. .. .	510
— — Merchandise Marks .. .. .	758, 763	Acworth Committee (Railway) .. .. .	679
— — Mines .. .. .	501, 509	Adam's Bridge .. .. .	689
— — Navy (Discipline) .. .. .	476	Aden administration .. .. .	171
— — Patents and Designs .. .. .	758	— area .. .. .	171
— — Press (1910) .. .. .	643	— Climate .. .. .	171
		— Population .. .. .	171
		Administration, Aden .. .. .	171
		— Army .. .. .	261

	PAGE		PAGE
Administration, Assam .. .. .	167	Agriculture Central Provinces and Berar; ..	161
—Baluchistan .. .. .	169	—Chief Crops .. .. .	167
—Agency .. .. .	181	—Commission (Royal) .. .. .	290, 291
—Baroda .. .. .	181	—Dairying .. .. .	210
—Bengal Presidency .. .. .	109	—History of .. .. .	285
—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	145	—Hyderabad .. .. .	177
—Bombay Presidency .. .. .	87	—Kashmir .. .. .	21
—Burma .. .. .	139	—Live-stock .. .. .	280
—Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	152	—Madras Presidency .. .. .	90
—Education .. .. .	307	—Manures .. .. .	287
—French India .. .. .	223	—Mysore .. .. .	170
—Forests .. .. .	634	—N. W. Frontier Provinces .. .. .	16
—Hyderabad .. .. .	177	—People engaged in .. .. .	4
—Justice .. .. .	451	—Punjab .. .. .	13
—Madras .. .. .	98	—Soils .. .. .	28
—Mysore .. .. .	178	—Statistics .. .. .	294-31
—N. W. Frontier Provinces .. .. .	162	—United Provinces .. .. .	11
—of Portuguese India .. .. .	220	Agricultural and Horticultural Society of	
—Police .. .. .	462	India (Calcutta) .. .. .	41
—Punjab .. .. .	130	—Capital .. .. .	28
—United Provinces .. .. .	119	—Improvement .. .. .	28
Adventists, Seventh Day Mission .. .. .	445	—Co-operative Societies .. .. .	38
Advisory Committees (Local), Railway	686	—Cultivation .. .. .	28
Afghanistan .. .. .	248	—Exports .. .. .	29
—Assassination of Habibullah Khan .. .. .	249	—holdings, nature of .. .. .	8
—Consul for .. .. .	576	—Implements .. .. .	28
—Nadir Shah murdered .. .. .	252	—Irrigation .. .. .	21
—Post-war relations with India .. .. .	250	—machinery .. .. .	21
—Relations with India .. .. .	248	—produce .. .. .	21
Afghan Mission to India, 1920 .. .. .	250	—progress .. .. .	2
—Peace Treaty .. .. .	250	—Research .. .. .	2
—Wars .. .. .	55, 58, 60, 249, 260	—Imperial Council of .. .. .	2
Age and Sex .. .. .	45	—Council, Constitution of .. .. .	2
Agency, Political, Baluchistan .. .. .	181	—Work of .. .. .	2
—Central India .. .. .	188	—Institute and College .. .. .	2
—Cutch .. .. .	106, 199	—Societies .. .. .	3
—Deccan States .. .. .	202	—Statistics .. .. .	405-4
—Eastern States .. .. .	205	Agri-Horticultural Society of Burma .. .. .	4
—Gujarat States .. .. .	200	—Madras .. .. .	4
—Kathiawar .. .. .	196	Ahmedabad, varn at .. .. .	4
—Rajputana .. .. .	182	Aircraft Indian .. .. .	4
—Kantha Sabar .. .. .	196	—Depot .. .. .	4
Agra and Delhi Architecture .. .. .	24	—Park .. .. .	4
—University .. .. .	374	Air currents .. .. .	4
Agreement, Anglo-Persian .. .. .	240	—Force, Royal .. .. .	4
—Anglo-Russian .. .. .	227	—Routes to India .. .. .	4
—Opium, with China .. .. .	753	Airways, Imperial .. .. .	4
—Smuts—Gandhi .. .. .	992	—National, Indian .. .. .	564
Agriculture .. .. .	285	—Trans-Continental, Indian .. .. .	4
—Assam .. .. .	165	Ajmer-Merwara .. .. .	4
—Baluchistan .. .. .	169	Akalkot .. .. .	4
—Baroda .. .. .	181	Akbar, Emperor .. .. .	4
—Bengal .. .. .	106	Alexander the Great .. .. .	4
—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	144	Aligarh University .. .. .	4
—Bombay Presidency .. .. .	86	Allahabad University .. .. .	4
—Burma .. .. .	130		

	PAGE		PAGE
All-India Blind Relief Association	608, 609	Archæology .. .. .	29
—Congress .. .. .	949	—Caves .. .. .	30
—Labour Associations .. .. .	543	—Department .. .. .	32, 76
—Missions .. .. .	443	—Gandhara monuments .. .. .	31
—Parties Muslim Conference .. .. .	963	—Inscriptions .. .. .	31
—Union Congress (Trade) .. .. .	543	—Monumental pillars .. .. .	29
—War Memorial .. .. .	587	—Saracenic Architecture .. .. .	32
—Women's Deputation .. .. .	620	—Structural Temples .. .. .	31
All-Parties Muslim Conference .. .. .	963	—Topes .. .. .	30
Alwar State .. .. .	188	Architecture .. .. .	23
Amanullah Khan's Reforms .. .. .	251	—Indian .. .. .	23
Amb .. .. .	194	—Modern .. .. .	24
Amber .. .. .	707	Arcof Mission .. .. .	442
Ambulance Association, St. John .. .. .	611	Area, cultivated and uncultivated .. .. .	307
Amending Act .. .. .	476	—Forest .. .. .	637
American Arcof Mission .. .. .	442	—Irrigation .. .. .	319, 321
—Baptist Assam Mission .. .. .	440	—of India .. .. .	175
—Bengal Orissa Mission .. .. .	440	—of Indian States .. .. .	175
—Foreign Mission .. .. .	439	—under crops .. .. .	309-313
—Telugu Mission .. .. .	440	Argentine Consul .. .. .	276
—Board of Commissioners for Foreign		Army .. .. .	259
Missions .. .. .	442	—(Amendment) Act Indian .. .. .	476
—Consul .. .. .	580	—and war .. .. .	259
—Evangelical National Missionary		—Administration, present system .. .. .	261
Society .. .. .	447	—Afghan Wars .. .. .	260
—Friends' Mission .. .. .	447	—Aircraft Depot .. .. .	267
—Mennonite Mission .. .. .	445	—Park .. .. .	268
—Presbyterian Mission .. .. .	441	—Air Force, Indian .. .. .	268
—Wesleyan Methodist Mission .. .. .	449	—Royal .. .. .	267
Amir Habibullah .. .. .	226, 249	—Artillery, Royal .. .. .	265
—and the War .. .. .	226, 250	—Auxiliary Force .. .. .	271
Anatolian Railway Company .. .. .	257	—Baroda .. .. .	181
Anchor Line .. .. .	562	—British Forces in India, Regular .. .. .	265
Ancient Monuments Preservation		—Capitation payments .. .. .	278
(Amendment) Act .. .. .	33	—Cavalry, British .. .. .	265
Andaman and Nicobar Islands .. .. .	170, 498	—Child Welfare in the .. .. .	609
Andhras .. .. .	50	—Command, Chain of .. .. .	263
Andhra University .. .. .	374	—Commander-in-Chief .. .. .	261
—Valley Project .. .. .	344	—Cost of .. .. .	278
Anglican bishops .. .. .	431	—Department .. .. .	261
—Missionary Societies .. .. .	431	—Education in .. .. .	273
—Anglo-Persian Agreement .. .. .	240	—Effectives 1934 .. .. .	275
—Russian Agreement .. .. .	227, 230	—Engineer Services .. .. .	266
Annamalai University .. .. .	374	—Fighting Races .. .. .	274
Annexation of Oudh .. .. .	56	—Forces .. .. .	268
—Pegu .. .. .	56	—Infantry .. .. .	268
—Punjab .. .. .	56	—Mutiny .. .. .	260
—Upper Burma .. .. .	56	—Officers .. .. .	273
Anthropological Society of Bombay .. .. .	412	—French Wars .. .. .	259
Anti-Malarial Co-operative Societies .. .. .	400	—Frontier Militia .. .. .	271
Appointments, India Office .. .. .	173	—Headquarters .. .. .	262
—Miscellaneous .. .. .	76	—Health of .. .. .	279, 605
Arbitration of industrial disputes .. .. .	548	—Hyderabad .. .. .	177
Archæological Survey .. .. .	76	—Indian Cavalry .. .. .	268
		—Signal Corps .. .. .	269

	PAGE		PAGE
Army, Indian State Forces .. ..	272	Arts, modern conditions .. ..	2
— Territorial Force .. ..	272	— stone-work .. ..	2
— Troops .. ..	279	— textiles .. ..	2
— Infantry, British .. ..	265	— wood-work .. ..	2
— Kashmir .. ..	215	Aryans, history of .. ..	1
— King's Commission .. ..	273	Aryo-Dravidian people .. ..	1
— Kitchener's (Lord) Scheme .. ..	261	Asoka, King of India .. ..	4
— Levy Corps .. ..	271	Assam administration .. ..	16
— Military Council .. ..	262	— agricultur .. ..	16
— Farms Department .. ..	271	— Area .. ..	16
— Territorial Areas .. ..	262	— border tribes .. ..	25
— Minor Campaigns .. ..	260	— communications .. ..	16
— Mutiny, Indian .. ..	260	— Criminal Law Amendment (Supplementary) Act .. ..	47
— Mysore .. ..	179	— Ecclesiastical Department .. ..	41
— National Defence Expenditure on .. ..	276	— Finances of .. ..	160
— Officers .. ..	273	— Judicial Department .. ..	45
— Overseas Expeditions .. ..	259	— Labour and Emigration Act .. ..	491, 74
— Remount Department .. ..	270	— Legislative Council .. ..	16
— Reorganisation of .. ..	259, 260	— manufactures, trade .. ..	16
— Reserve of Officers, Indian .. ..	274	— minerals, mines .. ..	16
— Rifle Shooting .. ..	1037	— Mission, American Baptist .. ..	49
— Salvation, in India .. ..	449	— Native States under .. ..	20
— Service Corps, Indian .. ..	270	— Officials .. ..	16
— Educational .. ..	271	— population .. ..	16
— Engineer .. ..	266	— rainfall .. ..	16
— Mechanical Transport .. ..	270	Assembly, Legislative .. ..	80
— Medical .. ..	268	Assistant Superintendents of Police .. ..	46
— Ordnance .. ..	270	Associated Chambers of Commerce of India .. ..	717
— Remount .. ..	270	Association, All-India Blind Relief .. ..	608, 609
— Signal .. ..	269	— Bombay Millowners' .. ..	71
— Teams of .. ..	271	— British Empire Leprosy Relief .. ..	608
— Veterinary .. ..	271	— (of) British University Women .. ..	42
— Sikh Wars .. ..	260	— Calcutta Jute Dealers' .. ..	711
— Squadrons .. ..	267	— Stock Exchange .. ..	711
— Staff .. ..	262	— (of) Columbia University Alumni in India .. ..	42
— State Forces, Indian .. ..	272	— Cotton, East India .. ..	73
— Strength .. ..	279	— Research .. ..	73
— Tank Corps, Royal .. ..	269	— European .. ..	11
— Territorial Force .. ..	272	— Grain Merchants' .. ..	2
— Training Institutions .. ..	273	— Indian Chamber of Commerce .. ..	71
— Vellore Mutiny .. ..	259	— Jute Mills .. ..	41
— Viceroy's Commission .. ..	273	— Research Fund .. ..	71
Art, Bombay School of .. ..	21, 22	— Roads and Transport Development .. ..	71
— History of .. ..	19	— Jute Mills .. ..	71
— Indian .. ..	19	— Lady Minto's Indian Nursing .. ..	71
— Painting, modern .. ..	20	— Millowners', Bombay .. ..	71
— Painting mural .. ..	22	— Mutual Insurance .. ..	71
— Schools of .. ..	21, 22	— National, for Supplying Medical aid to the Women of India .. ..	71
— sculptures .. ..	10	— Native Piece-Goods .. ..	71
— Society, Bombay .. ..	413	— Nursing .. ..	71
Artillery, Royal .. ..	265		
Arts, Industrial .. ..	26		
— metal-work .. ..	27		

	PAGE		PAGE
Association, Press, of India .. ..	644	Bank, branches .. ..	661
— — — Owners' .. ..	419	— Imperial, of India .. ..	660, 662
— — — Share and Stock Brokers' .. ..	709	— of Bengal .. ..	660, 664
— — — St. John Ambulance .. ..	611	— of Bombay .. ..	660, 665
— — — Trained Nurses' .. ..	619	— of Madras .. ..	660, 665
— — — Western India Automobile .. ..	422	— — — Madras Central Co-operative .. ..	390
— — — — — National Liberal .. ..	421	— — — Rate .. ..	671
— — — Women's Christian .. ..	423	— — — Reserve .. ..	660, 666
— — — Women's Indian .. ..	422	Bankers and Shroffs, Private .. ..	671
— — — Young Men's Christian .. ..	422	Bankers' Clearing Houses .. ..	672
— — — — — Women's Christian .. ..	423	— — — Indian private .. ..	671
Associations, Railway Labour .. ..	543	Banking business, classes of .. ..	667
Asylums, Lunatic .. ..	611	— — — Committee, Indian Central .. ..	394, 404
— — — and Lunacy in India .. ..	611	— — — in India .. ..	660
Athletics .. ..	1035	Banks at Baroda .. ..	181
Auckland, Lord .. ..	55	— — — Bengal, Bombay and Madras .. ..	660
Aundh .. ..	203	— — — Co-operative Central .. ..	390
Aurangzebe .. ..	52	— — — Deposits in .. ..	663, 665
Australia, Indians in .. ..	1002	— — — Exchange .. ..	667
Australian Baptist Mission .. ..	440	— — — Joint Stock .. ..	669
Austrian Consul .. ..	576	— — — Land Mortgage .. ..	394
Automobile Association, Western India .. ..	422	— — — London Agents of .. ..	670
Auxiliary Force .. ..	271	— — — People's .. ..	401
— — — Training of Indian Officers .. ..	273	— — — Presidency .. ..	660
— — — University Corps .. ..	272	— — — Provincial, Co-operative .. ..	390
Aviation, Civil .. ..	562	Bansda .. ..	200
<b>B</b>		Banswara State .. ..	183
Babar, Emperor .. ..	51	Baptist-Australian Foreign Mission .. ..	440
Badges, Distinctive .. ..	1070	— — — Missions, American .. ..	440
Baghdad Railway .. ..	228	— — — — — Assam .. ..	440
— — — Map of .. ..	258	— — — — — Bengal-Orissa .. ..	440
Bahawalpur .. ..	209	— — — — — Canadian .. ..	439
Bahrain Islands .. ..	233	— — — — — English .. ..	439
— — — communications .. ..	233	— — — — — Societies .. ..	439
— — — customs duties .. ..	233	— — — Strict Mission .. ..	440
— — — pearls .. ..	233	— — — Telugu Mission .. ..	440
— — — trade .. ..	233	Bar Organisation .. ..	453
Balance of Trade .. ..	925	Barakar Iron Works .. ..	702
Balasior .. ..	200	Baria State .. ..	201
Baluchistan administrations .. ..	169	Baroda administration .. ..	180
— — — Agency .. ..	141	— — — agriculture .. ..	181
— — — Agriculture .. ..	169	— — — area .. ..	180
— — — area .. ..	169	— — — army .. ..	181
— — — education .. ..	169	— — — banks .. ..	181
— — — fishing .. ..	169	— — — Co-operative Credit Societies .. ..	181
— — — foundation of province .. ..	169	— — — education .. ..	181
— — — minerals .. ..	169	— — — history .. ..	180
— — — officials .. ..	170	— — — minerals .. ..	181
— — — physical features .. ..	169	— — — population .. ..	180
— — — police .. ..	169	— — — railways .. ..	181
— — — population .. ..	169	— — — revenue .. ..	181
Bangalore Races .. ..	1008	Basel Evangelical Mission .. ..	447
Banganapalle .. ..	196	Basra .. ..	234
Bank, Bombay Central Co-operative .. ..	390	Bassein, Treaty of .. ..	54

	PAGE		PAGE
Bastar State .. .. .	206	Bengal, sedition in .. .. .	60
Battle of Buxar .. .. .	53	—soil .. .. .	106
—of Chillianwala .. .. .	56	—States under .. .. .	201
—of Hydaspes .. .. .	49	—trade .. .. .	106
—of Malwand .. .. .	58	Bentinck, Lord William .. .. .	50
—of Plassey .. .. .	53	Berar, <i>see</i> Central Provinces.	
—of Wandiwash .. .. .	53	Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute.	412
Beam Stations, Wireless .. .. .	640	Bharaha Itihasa Samshodhak Mandal ..	412
Belgian Consuls .. .. .	576	Bharatpur State .. .. .	186
Benares .. .. .	208	Bhavnagar State .. .. .	197
—Hindu University .. .. .	373	Bhopal State .. .. .	191
—Mathematical Society .. .. .	412	Bhor .. .. .	203
Bengal administration .. .. .	109, 113	Bhutan State .. .. .	193
—Anarchy in .. .. .	59	Bibby Line .. .. .	562
—and N. W. Railway .. .. .	687	Bible and Medical Mission .. .. .	445
—area .. .. .	106	Bible Churchmen's Missionary Society ..	432
—Bank .. .. .	680, 664	Bibliography Forest .. .. .	636
—Chamber of Commerce .. .. .	712	—Glass and Glassware .. .. .	757
—Coasting Trade .. .. .	109	—Irrigation .. .. .	317
—Collectors .. .. .	109	—Mines and Minerals .. .. .	709
—Colleges .. .. .	111	—Wool Industry .. .. .	742
—Commissioners .. .. .	109	Bihar, ancient kingdom of .. .. .	49
—Council .. .. .	115	—and Orissa administration .. .. .	145
—Courts of Justice .. .. .	109	—agriculture .. .. .	144
—Eastern Railway .. .. .	687	—area .. .. .	144
—Ecclesiastical Department .. .. .	432	—Council .. .. .	145
—Education .. .. .	110	—Courts of Justice .. .. .	145
—exports .. .. .	108	—Ecclesiastical Dept. .. .. .	434
—finances .. .. .	112	—education .. .. .	146
—fisheries .. .. .	628	—famine .. .. .	339
—Governors of .. .. .	114	—finance .. .. .	146
—Governor's staff .. .. .	113	—fisheries .. .. .	628
—Imports .. .. .	106	—Governors .. .. .	116
—Industries .. .. .	106	—hospitals .. .. .	146
—Irrigation .. .. .	110	—Industries .. .. .	144
—Judicial Department .. .. .	454	—Irrigation Department .. .. .	116
—languages .. .. .	106	—Judicial Department .. .. .	455
—Criminal Law Amendment Supple-		—land tenures .. .. .	14
mentary (Extending) Act .. .. .	474	—Legislative Council .. .. .	14
—Legislative Council .. .. .	115	—Manufactures .. .. .	14
—Lieut. Governors of .. .. .	114	—Medical Department .. .. .	110
—Manufactures .. .. .	106	—minerals .. .. .	14
—Marine Department .. .. .	110	—officials .. .. .	14
—Municipalities .. .. .	109	—Orissa opium .. .. .	14
—Nagpur Railway .. .. .	687	—people .. .. .	14
—natural productions .. .. .	106	—police .. .. .	14
—officials .. .. .	113	—rainfall .. .. .	14
—people of .. .. .	106	—revenue .. .. .	14
—police .. .. .	110	—Roads and Buildings Dept. ..	14
—population .. .. .	106	—Bijapur, architecture of .. .. .	
—Public Works .. .. .	110	Bikaner State .. .. .	
—railway .. .. .	687	Bilaspur .. .. .	
—schools .. .. .	111	Billiards .. .. .	

	PAGE		PAGE
Bills of exchange .. .. .	667	Bombay Presidency Medical Union ..	413
Birth and Death Rates .. .. .	602	— Municipalities .. .. .	87
Black Hole of Calcutta .. .. .	53	— natural productions .. .. .	86
Blanket Weaving .. .. .	742	— officials .. .. .	92
Blindness in India .. .. .	607	— people .. .. .	86
Board, Railway .. .. .	75	— Police .. .. .	88
Boards, Local .. .. .	349	— population .. .. .	86
Bolivian Consul .. .. .	576	— Port Trust .. .. .	357
Bombay .. .. .	86	— provincial finance .. .. .	90
— Anthropological Society of .. .. .	412	— public works .. .. .	88
— Art Society .. .. .	413	— schools .. .. .	89
— Bank .. .. .	660, 665	— soil .. .. .	86
— Baroda and C. I. Railway .. .. .	687	— staff of Governor .. .. .	92
— Central Co-operative Bank .. .. .	390	— Strike Enquiry Committee .. .. .	549
— Chamber of Commerce .. .. .	715	— talukas .. .. .	87
— Indian Merchants .. .. .	718	— textile industry .. .. .	86
— Cotton Mill Industry .. .. .	506, 526, 549	— Races .. .. .	1009
— Ecclesiastical Department .. .. .	433	— riots in .. .. .	481
— Fisheries .. .. .	629	— Royal Asiatic Society, Branch .. .. .	413
— Foreign Consulates in .. .. .	575	— Sanitary Association .. .. .	413
— Grain Merchants' Association .. .. .	720	— School of Art .. .. .	21
— Hydro-Electric Works .. .. .	342	— Stamp Duties .. .. .	946
— Judicial Department .. .. .	455	— Stock Exchange .. .. .	709
— Labour Office .. .. .	557	— — Committee .. .. .	710
— League of Nations Bureau .. .. .	478	— Strike Enquiry Committee .. .. .	549
— Legislative Council .. .. .	94	— University .. .. .	373
— Medical Union .. .. .	413	— Woman Suffrage Debate .. .. .	620
— Millowners' Association .. .. .	717	Bonus Dispute Enquiry Committee .. .. .	549
— Mutual Insurance Association .. .. .	717	Botanical Survey .. .. .	76, 592
— Municipal Boroughs Act .. .. .	88	Boxing .. .. .	1032
— Native Piece-goods Association .. .. .	720	Boy Scouts .. .. .	371, 381
— Natural History Society .. .. .	413	Boys' Christian Home Mission .. .. .	445
— Nursing Association .. .. .	617	Brass-work .. .. .	27
— Piece-goods Merchants' Association .. .. .	720	Brazilian Consuls .. .. .	576
— Police .. .. .	88	Britain, Indians in .. .. .	1003
— Port Trust .. .. .	357	British and Foreign Bible Society .. .. .	413
— Presidency administration .. .. .	87	— Cavalry .. .. .	265
— area .. .. .	86	— Empire Leprosy Relief Association .. .. .	606
— Banks .. .. .	660	— Forces in India .. .. .	265
— collectorates .. .. .	87	— Guiana and Fiji .. .. .	989, 1000
— colleges .. .. .	90	— India, Order of .. .. .	1071
— Courts of Justice .. .. .	87	— Steam Navigation Co. .. .. .	562
— District Police .. .. .	88	— Union .. .. .	1005
— education .. .. .	88	— Infantry .. .. .	265
— Finance .. .. .	90	— Medical Assocn. (Bombay) .. .. .	414
— fisheries .. .. .	629	— officers in Native States .. .. .	176
— Governors .. .. .	93	— Policy in Persia .. .. .	240
— hospitals .. .. .	90	— Trade Commissioner Service in .. .. .	727
— Industries .. .. .	86	— India .. .. .	279
— Irrigation .. .. .	88	— Troops .. .. .	279
— Judicial Department .. .. .	455	British University Women in India, .. .. .	224
— Labour Office .. .. .	557	— Association of .. .. .	640, 882
— Legislative Council .. .. .	94	Broadcasting .. .. .	641
— Local Boards .. .. .	87	— Company, Indian .. .. .	641
— Manufactures .. .. .	86	Broadcast Receiving Licenses .. .. .	641
— Medical Dept. .. .. .	90		

	PAGE		PAGE
Bronze Coinage .. .. .	895	Calcutta Races .. .. .	1012
Buddhism .. .. .	40	—Stock Exchange .. .. .	710
Budget, Indian .. .. .	875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883	— — — — Association .. .. .	710
—Expenditure on National Defence ..	276	—University .. .. .	373
—Railway .. .. .	679	— — — — Commission .. .. .	366
Bundi State .. .. .	185	Calendars .. .. .	1311
Bureau of Information, Indian Students'	1004	—Indian .. .. .	1312
Burma administration .. .. .	139	Cambay .. .. .	201
—agriculture .. .. .	138	Canadian Baptist Mission .. .. .	439
—Agri-Horticultural Society of ..	412	—Presbyterian Mission .. .. .	440
—area .. .. .	138	Canal, Suez .. .. .	565
—borders .. .. .	225	Canals, <i>see</i> Irrigation.	
—Chamber of Commerce .. .. .	725	Canning, Lord .. .. .	57
—Chief Commissioners .. .. .	139, 142	Cape Town Conference .. .. .	991, 996
—Commissioners .. .. .	139, 142	Capital, agricultural .. .. .	285
—Ecclesiastical Dept. .. .. .	434	—the New .. .. .	586
—education in .. .. .	140	Capitation Charges, Army .. .. .	278
—Finances .. .. .	141	Carpet weaving .. .. .	742
—fisheries .. .. .	632	Carriage by Air Act, Indian .. .. .	473
—forests .. .. .	138	Caste .. .. .	16, 18
—future of .. .. .	980	—Marks .. .. .	16
—Governors .. .. .	142	Catholic Churches, Roman .. .. .	436
—industries .. .. .	138	Cauvery Reservoir Project .. .. .	321
—Irrawaddy Flotilla Co. .. .. .	138	Cavalry, British .. .. .	265
—irrigation .. .. .	140	—Indian .. .. .	269
—Judicial Dept. .. .. .	458	Caves .. .. .	30
—Justice in .. .. .	139	Cawnpore, massacre at .. .. .	57
—Legislative Council .. .. .	143	Cement .. .. .	936
—Lieutenant-Governors .. .. .	142	Censorship, Press .. .. .	642
—Manufactures .. .. .	139	Census .. .. .	41, 42
—Medical Department .. .. .	140	Central Asian Mission .. .. .	446
—minerals .. .. .	138	—Board of Revenue .. .. .	71
—natural productions .. .. .	138	—Co-operative Banks .. .. .	389
—officials .. .. .	142	— — — — Bombay .. .. .	389
—people .. .. .	138	— — — — Constitution of .. .. .	389
—petroleum in .. .. .	139, 705	— — — — Functions of .. .. .	389
—police .. .. .	140	— — — — Madras .. .. .	389
—Public Works .. .. .	140	— — — — Working of .. .. .	389
—railways .. .. .	138, 687	—Cotton Committee .. .. .	728
—revenue .. .. .	141	—Government .. .. .	69
—Round Table Conference .. .. .	968	—Hindu Society of Great Britain .. .. .	1005
—States under Government of .. .. .	213	—India Agency .. .. .	188
Burmese War .. .. .	58, 55	—Legislature .. .. .	981
Busra, <i>see</i> Basra.		—Provinces and Berar administration..	15
		— — — — agriculture .. .. .	151
		— — — — area .. .. .	151
		— — — — Chief Commissioners .. .. .	151
		— — — — Colleges .. .. .	151
		— — — — Courts of Justice .. .. .	151
		— — — — Ecclesiastical Dept. .. .. .	151
		— — — — education .. .. .	151
		— — — — Finances .. .. .	151
		— — — — hospitals .. .. .	151
		— — — — industries .. .. .	151
Cairo to Kowelt railway scheme ..	257		
Calcutta, Black Hole of .. .. .	53		
—Chess Society .. .. .	414		
—Improvement Trust .. .. .	353		
—Jute Dealers' Association .. .. .	741		
—Nursing Association .. .. .	617		
—Port Trust .. .. .	356		



	PAGE		PAGE
Central Provinces, irrigation .. ..	153	Chemical Society, Indian .. ..	415
— Judicial Dept. .. ..	459	Chess Society, Calcutta .. ..	414
— languages .. ..	151	Chhota Udaipur .. ..	200
— Legislative Council .. ..	158	Chief Punjab Association .. ..	1005
— Local Boards .. ..	153	— Railways in India .. ..	687
— Local Self-Government Act .. ..	153	Chiefs' Colleges .. ..	376
— Medical Service .. ..	154	Child Welfare Movement .. ..	609
— Municipalities .. ..	152	Children, Employment of .. ..	501
— officials .. ..	157	Children's Aid Society .. ..	414
— police .. ..	153	Chillian Consuls .. ..	576
— Public Works .. ..	153	China Opium Agreement .. ..	753
— revenue .. ..	155	Chinese Consul .. ..	576
— soil .. ..	151	— in Tibet .. ..	253
— University .. ..	151	Chitral .. ..	194
— Village Panchayat Act .. ..	153	Chittagong Port .. ..	360
— Publicity Bureau (Railway) .. ..	682	Christian education, effects of .. ..	431
— Railways .. ..	257	— Holidays .. ..	1311
Ceylon and India General Mission .. ..	445	— Home Mission, Boys .. ..	445
— railway .. ..	680	— and Missionary Alliance Mission .. ..	443
Chamba State .. ..	209	— Missions, indirect effects of .. ..	431
Chamber, Indian Merchants' .. ..	718	— students .. ..	430
— Princes' .. ..	216	Christianity .. ..	40
Chamberlain Committee .. ..	597	Christians in India .. ..	429
Chambers of Commerce .. ..	711	Church and Education .. ..	430
— Associated (of India) .. ..	717	— Anglican Missionary Societies .. ..	431
— Associated Indian .. ..	711	— Diocesan Council .. ..	429
— Bengal .. ..	712	— Ecclesiastical Establishment .. ..	429
— Bombay .. ..	715	— Government .. ..	429
— Burma .. ..	725	— of England .. ..	429
— Cocanada .. ..	725	— of Ireland Presbyterian Mission .. ..	440
— Federation of Indian .. ..	711	— of Nazarene Mission .. ..	444
— Indian .. ..	713	— of Scotland .. ..	438
— Lahore .. ..	723	— of the Brethren Mission .. ..	443
— Indian Merchants' .. ..	718	— Reunion .. ..	431
— International, National Committee, .. ..	714	— Roman Catholic .. ..	436
— Bombay .. ..	714	— Society for the Propagation of the .. ..	431
— International .. ..	714	— Gospel .. ..	447
— Karachi .. ..	721	— Sweden Mission .. ..	430
— London .. ..	711	— Syrian .. ..	438
— Madras .. ..	721	— United Free .. ..	438
— Maharashtra .. ..	720	Churches, Scottish .. ..	562
— Merchants, United Provinces .. ..	723	City and Hall Lines .. ..	43
— Northern India .. ..	722	Cities, population of .. ..	562
— Punjab .. ..	724	— Disobedience Movement .. ..	950
— Southern India .. ..	722	— Suits .. ..	461
— United Provinces .. ..	724	Hearing accounts office, railway .. ..	678
— Upper India .. ..	723	— houses, bankers' .. ..	672
Chandernagore .. ..	224	Climate, North-West Frontier .. ..	161
Chandragupta, Emperor .. ..	49	— of India .. ..	285
Chank Fisheries .. ..	627	Clive, Lord .. ..	53
Charter Act, new .. ..	55	— Policy of .. ..	53
Chelmsford's Frontier Policy .. ..	242	Clubs .. ..	426
— Reform Scheme .. ..	60	Coal .. ..	700, 936
Chemicals .. ..	935		

	PAGE		PAGE
Coal Industry .. .. .	700	Commercial Intelligence Department ..	726
—prices .. .. .	701	Commission, Agricultural ..	290, 291
—production (table) .. .. .	700	—Calcutta University .. ..	366
Cocaine importation .. .. .	752	—Currency, of 1925-26 .. ..	902
—penalties .. .. .	752	—Education .. .. .	363
—smuggling .. .. .	752	—Factory Labour (1907) .. ..	498, 499
—use of .. .. .	752	—Famine .. .. .	339
Cocanada Chamber of Commerce ..	725	—Finance and Currency .. ..	896
Cochin grants sex equality .. ..	622	—Herschell .. .. .	896
—Harbour Scheme .. .. .	97	—Hilton Young (Sir Edward) ..	999
—State .. .. .	195	—(Royal) on Indian Reforms ..	61
Code, Indian Penal .. .. .	451	—Industrial (Indian) .. ..	556
Codes, famine .. .. .	340	—Jail .. .. .	467
Coffee .. .. .	749	—Labour (Royal) .. .. .	482
Coinage, weights and measures ..	35	—Law .. .. .	987
—Committee of Inquiry .. ..	36	—Lindsay .. .. .	367
—Government action .. ..	36	—Lunithgow .. .. .	290, 291
—Proposed reforms .. ..	35	—Opium .. .. .	754
Coins, bronze .. .. .	895	—Ormsby Gore .. .. .	998
—copper .. .. .	895	—Police .. .. .	463
—nickel .. .. .	895	—Simon (Sir John) .. .. .	61
—silver .. .. .	895	—University .. .. .	363, 366
Collectors, Bengal Presidency ..	109	—Whitley (Labour) .. .. .	482
—Bombay Presidency .. ..	87	Commissioners, Bengal Presidency ..	109
—Madras Presidency .. ..	98	—Bombay Presidency .. ..	87
—United Provinces .. ..	119	—British Trade Service in India ..	727
Colleges .. .. .	371	—Burma .. .. .	139
Colombo Races .. .. .	1015	—Central Provinces .. ..	152
Colombo, railway to .. ..	689	—Punjab .. .. .	131
Commander-in-Chief of the Army ..	261	—United Provinces .. ..	119
Commerce and Industry Department ..	75	Committee, Acworth (Railway) ..	679
—Chambers of .. .. .	711	—Banking Inquiry .. .. .	394, 404
—Associated, Indian .. ..	711	—Bonus Dispute Enquiry .. ..	519
—Associated of India .. ..	717	—Central Banking, Indian .. ..	394, 404
—Bengal .. .. .	712	—Central Cotton, Indian .. ..	728
—Bombay .. .. .	715	—Chamberlain .. .. .	897
—Burma .. .. .	725	—Co-operative .. .. .	493
—Cocanada .. .. .	725	—Cotton Contracts .. .. .	731
—Federation of Indian .. ..	711	—Cotton, Indian .. .. .	728
—Indian (Calcutta) .. ..	713	—Currency .. .. .	902
—Indian, Lahore .. .. .	723	—East African .. .. .	998
—Indian Merchants .. ..	718	—Emigrants Friendly Service ..	1001
—International .. .. .	714	—Exchange, Indian (of 1919) ..	898
—Karachi .. .. .	721	—Excise .. .. .	890
—Madras .. .. .	721	—Fawcett .. .. .	519
—Maharashtra .. .. .	720	—Federal Finance .. .. .	898
—Merchants, Cawnpore .. ..	723	—Finance (Railway) .. ..	679
—Northern India .. ..	722	—Fowler .. .. .	896
—Punjab .. .. .	724	—Hartog (on Education) .. ..	57
—S. India .. .. .	722	—Herschell .. .. .	896
—United Provinces .. ..	724	—Inchcape .. .. .	1
—Upper India .. .. .	723	—Industrial Disputes .. ..	8
		—Jails .. .. .	467
		—Joint Parliamentary .. ..	1

	PAGE		PAGE
Committee Khilafat .. .. .	966	Co-operative Banking Unions .. ..	388
— Labour (Royal) .. .. .	482	— Central Banking Committee, Indian	394, 404
— Law .. .. .	987	— — — — — Financing Banks .. ..	388
— Lytton .. .. .	1004	— Committee .. .. .	403
— MacLagan Co-operation .. .. .	403	— Consolidation of Holdings .. ..	397
— Mill Enquiry .. .. .	549	— Genesis of Movement .. .. .	385
— New Capital Enquiry .. .. .	585	— Growth of .. .. .	386
— Parliamentary, Joint .. .. .	975	— Land Mortgage Banks .. .. .	394
— Pope .. .. .	681	— MacLagan Committee .. .. .	403
— Punjab Enquiry Committee		— Non-Credit Agricultural Co-operation ..	396
(Education) .. .. .	367	— Overdue Loans .. .. .	393
— Rates (Railway) Advisory .. ..	681	— People's Banks .. .. .	401
— Retrenchment .. .. .	871	— Producers Movement .. .. .	402
— Riots Enquiry .. .. .	481	— Propaganda, Education and Training ..	395
— Southborough .. .. .	998	— Provincial Co-operative Banks .. ..	390
— Southborough Franchise .. .. .	621	— Rural Poverty .. .. .	384
— Stock Exchange (Bombay) .. ..	710	— — — — — Reconstruction .. .. .	399
— Strike Enquiry, Bombay .. .. .	549	— Societies Act .. .. .	385
— Weights and Measures .. .. .	36	— — — — — Agricultural Credit .. .. .	387
Commonwealth Electoral Act .. ..	1002	— — — — — Anti-Malarial .. .. .	400
Communal Award .. .. .	969	— — — — — Better Living .. .. .	399
Communications, Assam .. .. .	165	— — — — — Communal .. .. .	401
— Baroda .. .. .	181	— — — — — Educational .. .. .	400
— Burma .. .. .	138	— — — — — Housing .. .. .	402
— Hyderabad .. .. .	177	— — — — — Irrigation .. .. .	398
— Kashmir .. .. .	216	— — — — — Life Insurance .. .. .	401
— Rajputana Agency .. .. .	182	— — — — — Marketing .. .. .	397
Communists .. .. .	481	— — — — — Milk .. .. .	398
Company, East India .. .. .	52	— — — — — Millhands .. .. .	400
— — — — — Administration transferred	57	— — — — — Non-Credit, in Urban areas .. ..	401
— — — — — first formed .. .. .	52	— — — — — Thrift .. .. .	401
Conciliation and Arbitration of industrial		— — — — — Urban credit .. .. .	400
disputes .. .. .	548	— Statistics .. .. .	405-411
Conference, Indian Railway .. .. .	678	Coorg .. .. .	170
— International Labour .. .. .	556	Copper .. .. .	707
Congregational Mission .. .. .	442	— — — — — coinage .. .. .	895
— Societies .. .. .	442	Copyright .. .. .	476
Congress, Indian Science .. .. .	593	Cornwallis, Lord .. .. .	54
— National .. .. .	949	Coroners .. .. .	453
— Trade Union .. .. .	481, 543	Cost of Army .. .. .	278
Constants, tidal .. .. .	34	Costa Rican Consul .. .. .	576
Constitution of India Office .. ..	172, 173	Costumes, Women's .. .. .	15
Consulates (Foreign) in Bombay, Calcutta	575	Cotton .. .. .	288
Consuls, Foreign in India .. .. .	576	Cotton Association, East India .. ..	731
Consumptives' Home Society .. ..	421	— Central Committee .. .. .	728
Contracts, Railway .. .. .	676	— Cess Act .. .. .	720
Contributions, famine .. .. .	342	— Committee, Indian .. .. .	728
Convict employment .. .. .	467	— Contracts Committee .. .. .	731
Cooch-Bihar State .. .. .	204	— cultivation of .. .. .	288
Co-operative Movement .. .. .	384	— East India Association .. .. .	731
— Audit and supervision .. .. .	391	— exports of .. .. .	938
— Banking Enquiry Committee,		— Imports .. .. .	928
Provincial .. .. .	388	— Ginning and Pressing Factories Act ..	730

	PAGE		PAGE
Cotton Indian .. .. .	288	Crown of India, Order of .. .. .	1070
— Industry .. .. .	306, 526, 732	— transfer to the .. .. .	57
— Manufactures, progress of .. .. .	736	Cruciferous oilseeds .. .. .	289
— Piece-goods .. .. .	929	Cuba, Consul for .. .. .	576
— Research .. .. .	730	Cultivation, methods of .. .. .	286
— — Studentships .. .. .	730	— cotton .. .. .	288
— Statistics .. .. .	730, 732-736	— Groundnut .. .. .	289
— Technological Laboratory .. .. .	730	— jute .. .. .	289
— Textile Industry .. .. .	732, 984	— linseed .. .. .	289
— Textile Industry Protection		— millets .. .. .	287
(Amendment) Act .. .. .	471	— oilseeds .. .. .	289
— Transport Act .. .. .	730	— pulses .. .. .	288
— Twist and Yarn .. .. .	734, 929	— rice .. .. .	287
Council, Assam .. .. .	168	— sesamum .. .. .	289
— Bengal Presidency .. .. .	115	— sugarcane .. .. .	288
— Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	148	— tobacco .. .. .	289
— Bombay Presidency .. .. .	94	— wheat .. .. .	287
— Burma .. .. .	143	Cultivator, Govt. and the .. .. .	889
— Central Provinces and Berar .. .. .	158	Currency .. .. .	896
— Elected members .. .. .	80, 84	— Act .. .. .	895
— Imperial Legislatures .. .. .	78	— and the War .. .. .	898
— India .. .. .	173	— Chamberlain Committee .. .. .	897
— Madras Presidency .. .. .	104	— Closing of Mints .. .. .	896
— Military .. .. .	262	— Commission of 1925-26 .. .. .	902
— Mysore .. .. .	180	— Committee of 1919 .. .. .	898
— nominated members .. .. .	88, 85	— Exchange Committee .. .. .	898
— North-West Frontier .. .. .	164	— Failure of Government policy .. .. .	901
— of State .. .. .	84	— Fowler Committee .. .. .	898
— Punjab .. .. .	136	— Gold Bullion Standard .. .. .	905
— United Provinces .. .. .	126	— Gold Exchange Standard .. .. .	906
Council's Act, Indian .. .. .	60	— Gold Standard Reserve .. .. .	906
Courts, High .. .. .	452	— Herschell Committee .. .. .	896
— of Justice, Bengal Presidency .. .. .	109	— History of .. .. .	896
— — Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	145	— Note Issue .. .. .	905
— — Bombay Presidency .. .. .	87	— Paper, reserve .. .. .	906
— — Burma .. .. .	139	— Rate of Exchange .. .. .	898
— — Central Provinces .. .. .	152	— Ratio .. .. .	896, 902
— — Madras Presidency .. .. .	100	— Reserve Bank .. .. .	911
— — Magistrates' .. .. .	452	— Reserves .. .. .	907
— — Punjab .. .. .	131	— Rise in Exchange .. .. .	898
— — Session .. .. .	452	— Scheme for Gold .. .. .	906
— — Small Causes .. .. .	452	— Silver Standard .. .. .	896
— — United Provinces .. .. .	120	— Sterling Remittances .. .. .	896
Cricket .. .. .	1025	— System .. .. .	906
Criminal Investigation Department .. .. .	462	— two shilling rupee .. .. .	906
— Procedure Code .. .. .	451	— weights and measures .. .. .	3
— Tribes .. .. .	468	Curzon, Lord .. .. .	4
Criminals transported .. .. .	468	— Pollee Commission .. .. .	438
Crops .. .. .	287	Curzon's (Lord) Frontier Policy .. .. .	59, 121
Cross, Red .. .. .	610	Customs .. .. .	1
— Victoria .. .. .	280	— Manners and .. .. .	1

	PAGE		PAGE
Customs Revenue .. .. .	893	Department, Indian Stores .. ..	945
—tariff .. .. .	763	—Judicial .. .. .	454
Cutch State .. .. .	196, 199	—Lands .. .. .	74
Cyclonic storms .. .. .	325	—Legislative .. .. .	75
Czechoslovak Republic, Consul for ..	577	—Military Finance .. .. .	74
		—Political .. .. .	74
		—Post Office .. .. .	75
<b>D</b>		—Public Health .. .. .	74
Dacca University .. .. .	374	—Publicity .. .. .	74
Dairying .. .. .	290	—Railway Board .. .. .	75
Dalhousie, Lord .. .. .	56	—Revenue, Central Board .. ..	74
Daman Settlement .. .. .	222	—Survey .. .. .	75
Danish Missionary Society .. .. .	448	—Telegraph .. .. .	75
Darjeeling .. .. .	581	Depressed Classes .. .. .	969
Datia State .. .. .	192	Designs and Inventions .. .. .	758
Death and birth rates .. .. .	602	Development of Burma .. .. .	138
—of Habibullah Khan .. .. .	249	—Central Provinces .. .. .	151
—rate in mines .. .. .	509	—Hydro-Electric .. .. .	344
Deccan States Agency .. .. .	202	—N.-W. Frontier Prov. .. ..	160
—Bhor .. .. .	203	Dhar State .. .. .	192
—Janjira .. .. .	202	Dharampur .. .. .	201
—Kolhapur .. .. .	202	Dholpur State .. .. .	186
—Mudhol .. .. .	203	Dhrangadhra State .. .. .	197
—Sangli .. .. .	203	Dir State .. .. .	194
—Sawantwadi .. .. .	203	Disciple Societies .. .. .	446
Declaratory Act, 1780 .. .. .	451	Distinguished Service Medal, Indian ..	1071
Deities, Hindu .. .. .	16	Distribution of population .. ..	38
Delhi, art decoration .. .. .	586	District and Local Boards .. ..	349
—cost of building .. .. .	586	—Boards, Punjab .. .. .	131
—Durbar .. .. .	60, 585	—United Provinces .. .. .	120
—expenditure on .. .. .	586	—Judges .. .. .	452
—Mutiny at .. .. .	56	—Magistrates, Bengal Pres. .. ..	109
—Progress of work .. .. .	586	—Monopoly Excise System .. ..	890
—site of new capital .. .. .	585	—Officers, Bihar and Orissa .. ..	145
—Town Planning Report .. .. .	374, 588	—Police, Bombay Pres. .. ..	88
—University .. .. .	587	—Districts, N.-W. Frontier Provinces ..	163
—War Memorial (All-India) at .. ..	577	Diu, Island of .. .. .	222
Denmark, Consul for .. .. .	76	Dock Labourers Act, Indian .. ..	473
Department, Archaeological .. .. .	74	Dog Shows .. .. .	1040
—Army .. .. .	76	Domestic servants .. .. .	560
—Botanical .. .. .	75	—Ordinance No. 28 of 1871 .. ..	560
—Commerce .. .. .	726	—No. 17 of 1914 .. .. .	561
—Commercial Intelligence and Statistics ..	462	—Penalties imposed on .. .. .	560
—Criminal Investigation .. .. .	429	Dominica, Consul for .. .. .	577
—Ecclesiastical .. .. .	71	Dominion, beginnings of British ..	52
—Education .. .. .	74	—French .. .. .	53
—Finance .. .. .	74	Dongarpur State .. .. .	183
—Foreign .. .. .	75, 594	Dravidians, history of .. .. .	49
—Geological Survey .. .. .	74	Dress, Indian .. .. .	15
—Health .. .. .	74		
—Home .. .. .	291		
—Imperial Council of Agricultural Research .. .. .			

	PAGE		PAGE
Drugs and Medicines .. ..	935	Education History of .. ..	36
— excise system .. ..	891	— Hyderabad .. ..	17
Dufferin, Lord .. ..	58	— Indian, in South Africa .. ..	99
Dupleix .. ..	53	— Indian Military Academy, Dehra Dun .. ..	37
Durbar at Delhi .. ..	60	— Indigenous .. ..	37
Dyeing and Tanning substances .. ..	936	— Intermediate Colleges .. ..	37
		— Inter-University Board .. ..	37
		— in the Army .. ..	37
		— Lindsay Commission .. ..	36
		— Madras Pres. .. ..	9
		— Medical Inspection .. ..	37
		— Military Academy, Dehra Dun .. ..	37
		— Mysore .. ..	18
		— North-West Frontier Province .. ..	16
		— Primary .. ..	36
		— Prince of Wales' Military College .. ..	37
		— Professional .. ..	37
		— Punjab .. ..	13
		— Punjab University Enquiry Committee .. ..	36
		— Rural .. ..	37
		— Secondary and High School .. ..	37
		— Students (Indian) in Foreign Countries .. ..	37
		— technical .. ..	37
		— United Provinces .. ..	12
		— Universities .. ..	37
		— Universities Commission .. ..	363, 366
		— Universities, Statistics. 364, 365, 368, 369	
		370, 372, 373, 374, 375, 377, 378, 379	38
		— University Training Corps .. ..	27
		— Western Learning, Introduction of .. ..	36
		— Women .. ..	37
		Educational enquiries, recent .. ..	36
		— progress .. ..	36
		— Service, Army .. ..	37
		— Indian .. ..	36
		— work, Baptist .. ..	43
		Electorate .. ..	6
		Electrification of Railways .. ..	68
		Elgin, Lord .. ..	5
		Ellenborough, Lord .. ..	5
		Ellerman ("City" & "Hall") Line .. ..	36
		Emigrants Friendly Service Committee .. ..	180
		Emigration .. ..	98
		— Act .. ..	48
		— Fiji and British Guiana .. ..	989, 1000
		— statistics (table) .. ..	180
		Emperors of India, see Rulers.	
		Empire, Order of Indian .. ..	1
		— Portuguese .. ..	1
		Employers' Federation of India .. ..	1
		Employment of Children .. ..	1
		Employment of Convicts .. ..	1
		Empress of India proclaimed .. ..	1
Early marriages .. ..	46		
East African Committee .. ..	998		
— India Association .. ..	1005		
— — Company .. ..	52		
— — Cotton Association .. ..	728		
— Indian Railway .. ..	687		
— Indies Squadron .. ..	281		
Eastern Bengal Railway .. ..	687		
— States Agency .. ..	205		
Ecclesiastical Dept., Assam .. ..	434		
— Bengal Pres. .. ..	432		
— Bihar and Orissa .. ..	434		
— Bombay Pres. .. ..	433		
— Burma .. ..	464		
— Central Provs. .. ..	434		
— Madras Pres. .. ..	434		
— N.-W. Frontier .. ..	435		
— Punjab .. ..	435		
— United Provinces .. ..	435		
— Establishment .. ..	429		
Ecuador, Consul for .. ..	577		
Education .. ..	362		
— Advisers for Indian Students .. ..	1004		
— Army .. ..	376		
— Baroda .. ..	181		
— Bengal Pres. .. ..	110		
— Bihar and Orissa .. ..	146		
— Bombay Pres. .. ..	88		
— Boy Scout Movement .. ..	371, 381		
— Burma .. ..	140		
— Calcutta University Commission .. ..	366		
— Central Provs. and Berar .. ..	153		
— Chiefs' Colleges .. ..	376		
— Christian .. ..	362		
— Colleges .. ..	376		
— Commission .. ..	363, 366		
— Dept. .. ..	74, 366		
— Expansion of .. ..	366		
— Expenditure on .. ..	368, 380		
— Female .. ..	375		
— Girl Guide Movement .. ..	371		
— girls' schools .. ..	375		
— Hartog Committee .. ..	367		

	PAGE		PAGE
Engineer Services, Army .. ..	266	<b>F</b>	
Engineers, Institution of .. ..	417	Factories .. ..	498
English Dominion, beginning of .. ..	52	—Bombay .. ..	86
—Education in India .. ..	362	—(Indian) Act .. ..	498
Episcopal (American) Methodist Mission .. ..	449	—Madras .. ..	97
Establishment of Territorial Force .. ..	272	—tobacco .. ..	751
Europe, routes to India from .. ..	561	—United Provinces .. ..	119
European and Native Magistrates .. ..	451	Factory Acts .. ..	498
—Association .. ..	415	—Labour Commission (1907) .. ..	499
—British Subjects .. ..	451	Fa-hien, Chinese traveller .. ..	50
—Settlements .. ..	52	Family Names .. ..	18
—War and India .. ..	60	Famine, Bihar, 1873-4 .. ..	339
Evangelical National Missionary Society of Stockholm .. ..	447	—codes .. ..	340
Everest, Mount .. ..	58	—commissions .. ..	339
Exchange Banks .. ..	667	—History of .. ..	339
—Bills of .. ..	667	—Insurance Grant .. ..	341
—Business (table) .. ..	667	—Madras, 1866 .. ..	339
—Committee, Indian .. ..	898	—of 1899-1900 .. ..	340
—deposits (table) .. ..	667	—Orissa, 1865-7 .. ..	339
—history of .. ..	667	—protection .. ..	339
—investments .. ..	667	—India, 1876-8 .. ..	339
—rise in .. ..	898	—Trust, Indian .. ..	342, 343
—Stock .. ..	709	—under native rule .. ..	339
Excise .. ..	890	—Western India, 1868-70 .. ..	339
—Committee, Indian .. ..	890	Fashions, India .. ..	15
—Contract Distillery System .. ..	890	Faridkot State .. ..	210
—district monopoly system .. ..	890	Fawcett Committee .. ..	549
—Free supply system .. ..	890	Federal Finance .. ..	869
—Out-still system .. ..	890	Federation, National Liberal .. ..	959
—Right of Vend .. ..	890	—of India, Employers' .. ..	414
Expedition, Abor .. ..	255	—of Indian Chambers of Commerce .. ..	711
—Tibet .. ..	253	—of Indian University women .. ..	425
Expenditure on Delhi .. ..	586	Female education .. ..	375
—education .. ..	368, 380	Fighting Races .. ..	274
—Indian .. ..	883, 887	Fiji and British Guiana .. ..	989
—Irrigation .. ..	318	Finance .. ..	868
—marine .. ..	281	—Finance Act .. ..	471, 926
—on new capital .. ..	586	—and Currency, Royal Commission on .. ..	902
—railway .. ..	682, 684	—Agricultural incomes, taxation of .. ..	870
—capital .. ..	682	—Army Expenditure .. ..	878
—revenue and .. ..	887	—Baroda .. ..	181
Exports .. ..	925, 937	—Borrowing .. ..	884
—Agricultural .. ..	288	—Broadcasting .. ..	882
—Coffee .. ..	749	—Budget, 1933-34 .. ..	878
—Cotton .. ..	733, 938	—Budget, 1934-35 .. ..	877, 878
—Indigo .. ..	745	—Budget, 1935-36 .. ..	881
—principal .. ..	937	—Civil Expenditure .. ..	877
—tea .. ..	717, 940	—Commercial Stamps .. ..	869
—textile .. ..	733	—Corporation Tax .. ..	869
—tobacco .. ..	751	—Customs .. ..	877, 883
—wool .. ..	742	—Debt .. ..	879, 884
		—Defence .. ..	883
		—Department .. ..	74
		—Expenditure for 1935-36 .. ..	883
		—Federal .. ..	867

	PAGE		PAGE
Finance, Hides, duty on .. ..	880	Foreign Department .. ..	
—Hyderabad .. ..	177	—possessions in India .. ..	21
—Inchcape Committee .. ..	871	—Chandernagore .. ..	2
—Income Tax .. ..	873	—Daman .. ..	22
—Interest .. ..	883	—Diu .. ..	2
—Kashmir .. ..	215	—Goa .. ..	21
—Matches, duty on .. ..	880	—Karikal .. ..	22
—Military Expenditure .. ..	878	—Marmugao, Port of .. ..	22
—Matches, Excise on .. ..	880	—Pondicherry .. ..	22
—Mysore .. ..	179	—postage rates .. ..	59
—New Taxation proposals .. ..	872	Forests, Administration .. ..	63
—N. W. Frontier Roads .. ..	882	—Area .. ..	63
—Opium .. ..	883	—Burma .. ..	13
—Posts & Telegraphs .. ..	880	—Distribution of State .. ..	6
—Public Debt .. ..	885	—Financial Results .. ..	63
—Railway .. ..	871	—Government Policy .. ..	63
—Retrenchment .. ..	871	—Indian .. ..	63
—Revenue and Expenditure, 876, 879, 883, 887		—Industries .. ..	63
—Salt, additional duty on .. ..	881	—Policy .. ..	63
—Silver Duty .. ..	881, 873	—products .. ..	63
—Skins, duty on .. ..	881	—research .. ..	63
—Succession duty .. ..	870	—service .. ..	63
—Supplementary Budget .. ..	875	—state .. ..	63
—Taxation .. ..	871	—statistics .. ..	636, 637, 638, 639
—Terminal Taxes .. ..	870	—Types of .. ..	63
—Tobacco, duties .. ..	880	Fort St. George, Presidency of .. ..	98
—Ways and Means .. ..	873	—Presidents of .. ..	10
Fines and short sentences .. ..	468	—William, Governors of .. ..	111
Finland, Consul for .. ..	577	Fowler Committee .. ..	89
Fish-curing .. ..	626	France, Consul for .. ..	577
Fisheries .. ..	625	Free Church of Finland Mission .. ..	443
—Bengal and Bihar and Orissa .. ..	628	Freemasonry .. ..	582
—Bengal, Department of .. ..	628	Free Methodist Mission of N. America .. ..	149
—Bombay .. ..	629	—supply system, Excise .. ..	890
—Burma .. ..	632	French claims on Maskat .. ..	133
—Madras .. ..	625	—Consul .. ..	57
—Department of .. ..	625	—Dominion, beginnings of .. ..	52, 53
—Marine Aquarium .. ..	627	—possessions in India .. ..	226
—Pearl and chank .. ..	627	—railway interests in Syria .. ..	177
—Punjab .. ..	632	—struggle with the .. ..	53
—Rural Pisciculture .. ..	627	—treaty with Maskat .. ..	133
—Sind .. ..	631	—Wars .. ..	53, 249
—Travancore .. ..	632	Friends' Service Council .. ..	136
—Welfare work among fisherfolk .. ..	627	Frontiers of India .. ..	2
Fishing in Baluchistan .. ..	169	—Afghanistan .. ..	138
Flotilla Company, Irrawaddy .. ..	138	—Afghan War .. ..	13
Food grams and flour .. ..	940	—Amanullah Khan's Reforms .. ..	14
Football in India .. ..	1029	—Anglo-Persian Agreement .. ..	227, 228
Force, Indian Auxiliary .. ..	271	—Anglo-Russian Agreement .. ..	227, 228
Foreign Consulates in Bombay .. ..	575	—Baghdad Railway, significance of .. ..	2
—in Calcutta .. ..	575	—Bahrein .. ..	2
—Consuls in India .. ..	576		



	PAGE		PAGE
Frontiers Basra, its future .. ..	234	Girls' schools .. ..	375
—Bolshevik Penetration .. ..	250	Giri Kungur Union .. ..	480
—Campaigns .. ..	59	Glass and Glassware .. ..	756, 936
—Chelmsford policy .. ..	242	—Bibliography .. ..	757
—Curzon (Lord) policy .. ..	59, 226, 242	—Manufacture in India .. ..	756
—French Claim on Maskat .. ..	233	—Causes of failure .. ..	756
—Gates to India .. ..	218	Glossary, Indian .. ..	2
—German Menace .. ..	228	Goa .. ..	218
—Babibullah Khan assassinated .. ..	240	Gold, absorption of .. ..	760
—Irak .. ..	134	—Bullion, Standard .. ..	905
—Koweit .. ..	233	—Coinage .. ..	895
—Maskat .. ..	233	—Exchange Standard .. ..	896
—Mesopotamia, (Map of) .. ..	235	—Law .. ..	992
—Middle East, (Map of) .. ..	277	—production of .. ..	704
—of Militia .. ..	271	—Standard Reserve .. ..	896, 905
—Muhammerah .. ..	234	Golf in India .. ..	1030
—North-Eastern .. ..	254	Gondal State .. ..	197
—North-West .. ..	239	Gough, Lord .. ..	56
—(Map of) .. ..	239	Government and Banking .. ..	660
—Persia .. ..	210	—and cultivator .. ..	889
—Persian Gulf .. ..	231	—and district boards .. ..	349
—(Map of) .. ..	262	—appointments .. ..	73
—Shore .. ..	238	—Assam .. ..	167
—Pirate Coast .. ..	233	—Baluchistan .. ..	170
—Policies .. ..	246	—Bengal .. ..	113
—Problems .. ..	241	—Bihar and Orissa .. ..	148
—Russia .. ..	227	—Bombay .. ..	92
—Russo-Afghan Treaty .. ..	250	—Burma .. ..	142
—Scistan .. ..	238	—business procedure .. ..	71
—Treaty with Iraq .. ..	236	—Central election .. ..	70
—Tibet .. ..	252	—Central Government .. ..	69
—Tribes .. ..	255	—franchise .. ..	70
—Turkey .. ..	229	—Powers .. ..	70
—Waziristan .. ..	244	—Provinces and Berar .. ..	157
—(Map of) .. ..	243	—changes made in .. ..	67
		—control of railways .. ..	676
		—deposits (tables) .. ..	663-665
		—with Banks .. ..	663-665
		—division of functions .. ..	72
		—electorates .. ..	66
		—European Settlement .. ..	52
		—Executive and Legislature .. ..	68
		—Finance .. ..	65, 868
		—Forest Policy .. ..	634
		—Franchise .. ..	70
		—functions of .. ..	64
		—Governors-General .. ..	76
		—Home .. ..	172
		—India Office .. ..	71, 173
		—Irrigation Works .. ..	317
		—local self .. ..	348
		—machinery of .. ..	68
Gandhara monuments .. ..	31		
Ganges Canal .. ..	56		
Ganpati .. ..	16		
Goals .. ..	467		
Garhwalis .. ..	274		
Gates to India .. ..	248		
Gauges, railway .. ..	678		
Gem stones .. ..	708		
Geological Dept. .. ..	75, 594		
German Consul .. ..	577		
—Menace .. ..	228		
—railways in Turkey .. ..	257		
Germany, India and war with .. ..	60		
— and Indian frontiers .. ..	228		
Girl Guides .. ..	371		

	PAGE		PAGE
Government, Madras .. .. .	102	Hemp .. .. .	7
—N. W. F. Province .. .. .	163	Henderson Line .. .. .	56
—of India .. .. .	64	Hephzibah Faith Missionary Association ..	4
—personnel and procedure .. .. .	71	Herschell Committee .. .. .	81
—powers of Provincial Legislative Councils .. .. .	67	Hersha, Emperor .. .. .	1
—provincial administration .. .. .	67	Hides, skins and leather .. .. .	757, 9
—provision of funds .. .. .	69	—workers in .. .. .	71
—Punjab .. .. .	135	High Commissioner for India .. .. .	1
—reforms of 1919 .. .. .	64	—Court Act, Indian .. .. .	4
—revenue .. .. .	887, 888	—Courts .. .. .	4
—Stores .. .. .	945	—Schools .. .. .	3
—transfer of control .. .. .	68	Hill Missions, Kurku and Central India ..	4
—United Provinces .. .. .	124	—Stations .. .. .	5
—Viceroys of India .. .. .	77	Hilton Young (Sir Edward) Commission ..	9
—Voters' qualifications .. .. .	66	Himalayan Club .. .. .	5
Governor-General's Council .. .. .	73	Himalayas, climbing in the .. .. .	5
—of Fort William .. .. .	76	Hindu deities .. .. .	13
—of India .. .. .	77	—Holidays .. .. .	13
—Secretarial staff .. .. .	74	—Mahomedan riots .. .. .	1
Governors, Assam .. .. .	167	—University .. .. .	3
—Bengal .. .. .	114	Hinduism .. .. .	..
—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	148	History of India .. .. .	..
—Bombay .. .. .	93	—Afghan Wars .. .. .	55, 58, 60, 2
—Burma .. .. .	142	—Alexander's Invasion .. .. .	..
—Central Provinces .. .. .	157	—Andhras .. .. .	..
—Madras .. .. .	103	—Baroda .. .. .	1
—Punjab .. .. .	133	—Burmese Wars .. .. .	..
—United Provinces .. .. .	125	—Chelmsford's (Lord) Viceroyalty ..	..
Grain Merchants' Assocn. .. .. .	720	—Olive's administration .. .. .	..
Graphite .. .. .	707	—Coinage .. .. .	8
Great Indian Peninsula Railway .. .. .	688	—Currency and Exchange .. .. .	8
Greek Consul .. .. .	577	—Curzon's Viceroyalty .. .. .	..
Gulana British and Fiji .. .. .	989, 1000	—Education .. .. .	3
Gujarat States Agency .. .. .	200	—of Famine .. .. .	2
Gupta Dynasty .. .. .	50	—French Wars .. .. .	..
Gwalior .. .. .	189	—Frontier campaigns .. .. .	..
		—Gupta dynasty .. .. .	..
		—Hastings, Warren .. .. .	..
		—Hindu-Mahomedan riots .. .. .	..
		—Kashmir .. .. .	1
		—Mahomedan Invasion .. .. .	..
		—Maratha Wars .. .. .	..
		—Massacre at Cawnpore .. .. .	..
		—Montagu-Chelmsford Reform .. .. .	..
		—Mughal Empire .. .. .	..
		—Mutiny, sepoy .. .. .	..
		—Mysore .. .. .	..
		—Wars .. .. .	..
		—Nepalese War .. .. .	..
		—Non-Co-operation movement .. .. .	13
		—Origins of Indian .. .. .	..
		—Pindaris .. .. .	..
Habibullah, Amir .. .. .	249		
Hall Line .. .. .	562		
Hardinge (Lady) Medical College and Hospital .. .. .	616		
Hardinge, Lord .. .. .	60		
Hardware .. .. .	934		
Hartog Committee on Education .. .. .	367		
Hastings, Marquis of (Lord Moira) .. .. .	55		
—Warren .. .. .	54		
Health of Army .. .. .	279, 605		
Hebrew-Christian Mission .. .. .	447		

	PAGE		PAGE
History Plassey, battle of .. .. .	53	Hydro-Electric Development .. .. .	344
—Rajputs .. .. .	50	—Bombay Schemes .. .. .	344
—Reading's (Lord) Viceroyalty .. .. .	61	—Kashmir Works .. .. .	346
—Royal Indian Navy .. .. .	282	—Madras Scheme .. .. .	345
—Sikh Wars .. .. .	55	—Mysore Development .. .. .	345, 180
—Social reform .. .. .	55	—Progress, recent .. .. .	346
—Treaty of Sagauli .. .. .	55	—Projects .. .. .	346
—Visit of King and Queen .. .. .	60	—Pykara Scheme .. .. .	98, 345
—Wellesley's (Lord) Policy .. .. .	54	—Sutlej Project .. .. .	347
Hockey .. .. .	1028		
Holdings, nature of agricultural.. .. .	888	<b>I</b>	
—peasant .. .. .	888	Jdar State .. .. .	200
—private improvements on .. .. .	888	Immigration .. .. .	998
—Ryotwari .. .. .	888	Imperial Airways .. .. .	583, 943
—Zemindari .. .. .	888	—Bank of India .. .. .	660
Holidays, Indian Public .. .. .	1311	— — — Act .. .. .	660
Home Department.. .. .	74	— — — (Amendment) Act .. .. .	471
—Government .. .. .	172	—Council of Agricultural Research .. .. .	291
—Appointments .. .. .	173	—finance .. .. .	868
—High Commissionership .. .. .	173	—Legislatures .. .. .	78
—History of .. .. .	172	—Order of the Crown of India.. .. .	1070
—India Council .. .. .	173	—Service formed .. .. .	57
—Secretary of State .. .. .	172	—silk specialists.. .. .	744
Hospitals, Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	146	Import duties .. .. .	784
—Bombay Presidency .. .. .	90	Imports .. .. .	924, 927
—Burma .. .. .	140	—Bengal Presidency .. .. .	106
—Central Provinces .. .. .	154	—principal .. .. .	927
—Punjab .. .. .	131	Improvement Trusts .. .. .	350, 353
—United Provinces .. .. .	122	—Calcutta .. .. .	353
Hotels in India .. .. .	571	Inchcape Committee .. .. .	871
Housing, Industrial .. .. .	513	Incidence of Revenue .. .. .	888
Humayun, King .. .. .	51	Income and Wages (table) .. .. .	673
Hungarian Consul .. .. .	578	—tax .. .. .	873, 893
Hydaspes, Battle of .. .. .	49	— — — (Amendment) Act, Indian .. .. .	475
Hyderabad .. .. .	177	Index Number of Prices .. .. .	942
—administration .. .. .	178	India Air routes to .. .. .	943
—agriculture .. .. .	177	—and Ceylon .. .. .	989
—Army .. .. .	177	—Area of .. .. .	175
—Communications .. .. .	177	—Army in .. .. .	259
—Contingent .. .. .	177	—Associated Chamber of Commerce of .. .. .	717
—education .. .. .	178	—Banking in .. .. .	660
—Finance .. .. .	177	—Christian Mission .. .. .	444
—Industry .. .. .	177	—Church in .. .. .	429
—Council .. .. .	178	—Climate of .. .. .	285
—minerals .. .. .	177	—Clubs in .. .. .	428
—railway .. .. .	177	—Consuls in .. .. .	578
—revenue .. .. .	177	—Council .. .. .	173
—taxation .. .. .	177	—Council's Act .. .. .	80
		—Currency Act .. .. .	895
		—Defence League .. .. .	1005

	PAGE		PAGE
India East Company formed .. ..	52	Indian Calendars .. ..	1
—Empress of, proclaimed .. ..	57	—Cavalry .. ..	..
—England Telephone Service .. ..	641	—Carnage by Air Act .. ..	..
—European war and .. ..	60	—Central Banking Committee .. ..	394
—Fisheries of .. ..	625	—Cotton Committee .. ..	..
—Foreign possessions in .. ..	218	—Chamber of Commerce, Calcutta .. ..	..
—Freemasonry in .. ..	588	— — — — in London .. ..	..
—Gates to .. ..	248	—Chambers of Commerce, Federation of .. ..	..
—Government of .. ..	64	—Chemical Society .. ..	..
—Governors-General and Viceroys of .. ..	76	—Christian Mission .. ..	..
—History of .. ..	49	—Clubs, Principal .. ..	..
—House .. ..	1003	—Coinage .. ..	..
—Insanity in .. ..	611	—Commission (Royal) on Reforms .. ..	..
—Insurance in .. ..	761	—Conciliation Group .. ..	1
—League .. ..	1006	—Constitutional Reforms, White Paper on .. ..	..
—Lunacy and Asylums in .. ..	611	—Copyright Act .. ..	..
—Meteorological Department .. ..	326	—Cotton Cess Act .. ..	..
—Mission of the Evangelical Lutheran Church in America .. ..	417	—Councils Act .. ..	..
—Office .. ..	71, 173	—Currency Act, 1927 .. ..	..
—office appointments .. ..	173	— — — Committee .. ..	..
—Peoples of .. ..	37	— — — system .. ..	..
—Population of .. ..	175, 41	—Deputation to East Africa .. ..	..
—Prices in .. ..	924, 942	— — — to South Africa .. ..	..
—railways to .. ..	257	—Distinguished Service Medal .. ..	..
—Religions of .. ..	40	—Dock Labourers Act .. ..	..
—Routes (Sea) from Europe to .. ..	561	—Dockyards .. ..	..
—Salutes in .. ..	1018	—Domiciled Overseas .. ..	..
—Society .. ..	1005	— — — Dress .. ..	..
—Soil of .. ..	285	—Ecclesiastical Establishments .. ..	429
—Sunday School Unions of .. ..	17	—Education .. ..	..
—Survey of .. ..	592	—Educational Service .. ..	..
—Trade of .. ..	923	—emigration .. ..	..
— — — exports .. ..	925	—Empire, Order of the .. ..	..
— — — imports of .. ..	924, 927	— — — People .. ..	..
— — — (tables) .. ..	924, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 933, 934, 937, 938, 939	— — — Population .. ..	..
— — — Viceroys of .. ..	77	— — — Society .. ..	..
—Who's who in .. ..	1083	—Exchange Committee .. ..	..
Indian Agriculture .. ..	285	—Excise Committee .. ..	..
—Agricultural Commission .. ..	290, 291	—Factories Act .. ..	..
—Air Craft Act .. ..	474	—Famine Trust .. ..	..
—Architecture .. ..	23	—Finance .. ..	..
—Army, <i>see</i> Army .. ..	259	—Finance Act .. ..	926
—(Amendment) Act .. ..	476	—Fisheries .. ..	..
—Art .. ..	19	—Forces, Regular (British) .. ..	..
—Association for Cultivation of Science .. ..	415	—Foreign Trade .. ..	..
—Auxiliary Force .. ..	271	—Forest Engineering Service .. ..	..
—Banking .. ..	600	—Forests .. ..	..
—Bar, Creation of .. ..	453	—Freemasonry .. ..	..
—Broadcasting Company .. ..	641	—Frontier Problem .. ..	..
—Budget .. ..	875, 876, 877, 878, 883	—Frontiers .. ..	..
—Bureau of Information .. ..	1004	—Geological Survey .. ..	..
		—Glass Manufacture .. ..	..
		—Glossary .. ..	..
		—Gymkhana Club .. ..	..

	PAGE		PAGE
Indian High Court .. ..	452	Indian Press .. ..	642
— Courts Act .. ..	452	— Press Act (1910) .. ..	643
— Hotels .. ..	571	— Press Law .. ..	643
— Holidays .. ..	1311	— Prices .. ..	924
— In Great Britain .. ..	1003	— Prisons Act .. ..	467
— Income tax .. ..	893	— Public Holidays .. ..	1311
— (Amendment) Act .. ..	475	— Racing .. ..	1008
— Industrial Commission .. ..	556	— Railways .. ..	674
— Infantry .. ..	268	— Gauges .. ..	678
— Institute of Political and Social Science .. ..	416	— (Statistics) 683, 684, 685, 686, 690-698	
— Institution of Engineers .. ..	417	— Red Cross Society .. ..	610
— Insurance .. ..	761	— Religions .. ..	40
— Inventions and Designs .. ..	758	— Roads and Transport Development Association .. ..	416
— Irrigation .. ..	317	— Rotary Clubs .. ..	428
— Jails .. ..	467	— Rubber Control Act .. ..	475
— Jute Industry .. ..	737	— Salutes .. ..	104
— Labour .. ..	479	— Science Congress .. ..	593
— Commission .. ..	482	— Sculpture .. ..	19
— Law, Europeans and .. ..	451	— Signal Corps .. ..	269
— League of Nations Union .. ..	416	— Social life .. ..	49
— Legislation, 1934 .. ..	470	— Society of Oriental Art (Calcutta) .. ..	417
— Legislature .. ..	981	— Soil .. ..	285
— Manners and Customs .. ..	15	— Sport .. ..	1007
— Mathematical Society .. ..	416	— Stamp Duties .. ..	948
— Medical Council (Amendment) Act .. ..	471	— State Forces .. ..	272
— Merchandise Marks Act .. ..	763	— States .. ..	175
— Merchants' Chamber of Commerce .. ..	718	— annexation through lapse .. ..	176
— — Lahore .. ..	723	— Area of .. ..	175
— Meritorious Service Medal .. ..	1071	— British Officers in .. ..	176
— Meteorological Department .. ..	326	— education of ruling Chiefs .. ..	176
— Military Academy .. ..	376	— extent of .. ..	175
— Military College .. ..	376	— jurisdiction .. ..	175
— Mines and Minerals .. ..	699	— obligations .. ..	175
— Mines Act .. ..	501, 509	— policy towards .. ..	176
— Mints .. ..	894, 895	— political officers .. ..	176
— Missionary Society of Tinnevely .. ..	444	— population .. ..	175
— Municipalities .. ..	349	— (Protection) Act .. ..	471
— Mutiny .. ..	56, 260	— railways .. ..	688
— Names .. ..	17	— relations with .. ..	175
— National Airways .. ..	563	— rights of .. ..	175
— National Congress .. ..	949	— supervision of .. ..	176
— Navy (Discipline) Act .. ..	476	— tribute .. ..	217
— Navy, Royal .. ..	282	— under Assam .. ..	107
— Newspapers .. ..	645	— Bengal Presidency .. ..	204
— Officers, Army .. ..	273	— Burma .. ..	213
— Order of Merit .. ..	1070	— Madras Presidency .. ..	194
— Orders .. ..	1053	— Punjab .. ..	209
— Paintings .. ..	20	— United Provinces .. ..	207
— Patents and Designs Act .. ..	758	— Stores Department .. ..	945
— People's Famine Trust .. ..	343	— Students in Foreign Countries .. ..	376
— Peoples, occupations of .. ..	48, 491	— In Great Britain .. ..	1004
— Police .. ..	462	— Union and Hostel .. ..	1006
— Ports .. ..	356	— Sugar industry .. ..	750

	PAGE		PAGE
Indian Sunday School Union .. ..	417	Indigo .. .. .	744
—Tariff .. .. .	761	Indo-Aryan people .. .. .	37
—Act .. .. .	476	—Ceylon railway connections ..	689
—(Amendment) Act .. .. .	473, 925	Indore Institute of Plant Industry ..	730
—(Second Amendment) Act .. ..	925	—State .. .. .	190
—(Textile Protection) Act .. ..	472	Industrial arts .. .. .	26
—Board (1934) .. .. .	984	—Commission, Indian .. .. .	576
—tea .. .. .	746	—Court of enquiry .. .. .	548, 550
—Telegraph Department .. .. .	598	—Courts Act .. .. .	518
—Territorial Force .. .. .	272	—Disputes .. .. .	547
—textile industry .. .. .	732	—Forest .. .. .	615
—Time .. .. .	33	—Housing .. .. .	513
—tobacco .. .. .	751	—Safety and Inspection .. .. .	507
—trade .. .. .	923	—Strikes .. .. .	548
—Union Congress .. .. .	481, 543	—Wages .. .. .	521
—train service .. .. .	562	Industry, Assam .. .. .	165
—Trans-Continental Airways .. ..	943	—Baroda .. .. .	181
—travel .. .. .	566	—Baluchistan .. .. .	169
—Troops .. .. .	279	—Bengal .. .. .	106
—Trusts (Amendment) Act .. .. .	473	—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	144
—Universities .. .. .	372	—Bombay .. .. .	86
—University Women .. .. .	424	—Burma .. .. .	138
—Village Welfare Association .. ..	1006	—Central Provinces .. .. .	141
—Woman Suffrage .. .. .	620	—Coal-mining .. .. .	700
—Women's Medical Service .. .. .	614	—Coffee .. .. .	719
Indianisation of Railways .. .. .	686	—Forest .. .. .	635
Indians abroad .. .. .	986	—Hyderabad .. .. .	177
—in Great Britain .. .. .	1003	—Indigo .. .. .	744
—Overseas .. .. .	986	—Jute .. .. .	747
—Agreement with Union Govern- ment .. .. .	996	—Kashmir .. .. .	215
—Cape Town Conference .. .. .	994, 996	—Madras .. .. .	96
—Deputation to South Africa, 1925 .. .. .	994	—Mysore .. .. .	179
—East African Committee .. .. .	998	—North West Frontier Province ..	162
—Emigration .. .. .	987	—Oils & Oilcakes .. .. .	745
—control of .. .. .	989	—Opium .. .. .	753
—history of .. .. .	987	—Punjab .. .. .	130
—origin of .. .. .	987	—Sugar .. .. .	750
—present position .. .. .	988	—United Provinces .. .. .	118
—Fiji and British Guiana .. .. .	989, 1000	—Silk .. .. .	743
—Kenya Colony .. .. .	997	—tea .. .. .	746
—Legislation .. .. .	987	—Textile .. .. .	732
—Natal Borough Ordinance .. ..	993	—Tobacco .. .. .	751
—Township Franchise Ordinance .. .. .	993	—Wool .. .. .	742
—Rights and Disabilities of Indians .. .. .	991	—Infant marriage .. .. .	46
—Hilton Young Commission .. ..	999	—Mortality .. .. .	17
—Ormsby Gore Commission .. ..	998	Infantry, British .. .. .	268
—Smuts-Gandhi Agreement .. .. .	992	—Indian .. .. .	4
—South Africa .. .. .	992, 994	Infirmities .. .. .	61
India's Marine Expenditure .. ..	281	Insanity .. .. .	3
Indigenous Education .. .. .	376	Inscriptions .. .. .	41
		Institutions of Engineers .. .. .	76
		Insurance in India .. .. .	72
		Intelligence Department, Commercial ..	16
		—Criminal .. .. .	14
		Inter-Denominational Mission .. ..	

	PAGE		PAGE
Interest Table .. .. .	347	Jails Transportation .. .. .	468
Intermediate Colleges .. .. .	371	—Variation of jail population..	469
International Chamber of Commerce ..	714	Jain Holidays .. .. .	1311
—Labour Conventions .. .. .	556	Jains .. .. .	40
Inter-University Board .. .. .	376	Jaipur State .. .. .	184
Inventions and Designs .. .. .	758	Jaisalmer State .. .. .	184
Iraq .. .. .	234	Jalwar (Jhalawar) State .. .. .	187
Ireland Mission, Presbyterian Church of	440	Jamkhadi State .. .. .	203
Iron and Steel Duties Act .. .. .	475	Jammu (Kashmir) .. .. .	21
— — —Imports .. .. .	933	Janjira State .. .. .	202
—Ore production .. .. .	702	Jaora State .. .. .	192
—Tata, and Steel Co. .. .. .	702	Japanese Consul .. .. .	578
Irrigation .. .. .	317	Jath State .. .. .	202
—Acreage under.. .. .	321	Jawhar .. .. .	201
—Area under .. .. .	319	Jewish Holidays .. .. .	1311
—Bengal Pres. .. .. .	110	Jews .. .. .	40
—Bibliography .. .. .	322	Jhalawar State .. .. .	187
—Bombay Pres. .. .. .	88	Jind State .. .. .	210
—Burma .. .. .	140	Jodhpur State .. .. .	183
—Capital and Revenue .. .. .	318	Joint Parliamentary Committee..	975
—Cauvery Mettur Project .. .. .	321	—Stock Banks .. .. .	669
—Central Provinces .. .. .	153	Judges, District .. .. .	452
—Classes of .. .. .	317	Judicial Dept., Assam .. .. .	457
—Government works .. .. .	317	—Bengal Pres. .. .. .	454
—Growth of .. .. .	318	—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	457
—Madras .. .. .	98	—Bombay Pres. .. .. .	455
—New Works .. .. .	321	—Burma .. .. .	458
—Non-Capital Works .. .. .	320	—Central Provs. .. .. .	459
—Productive Works .. .. .	319	—Madras .. .. .	456
—projects .. .. .	321	—Department N.W. Frontier Prov.	459
—Punjab .. .. .	130	—Punjab .. .. .	459
—Sukkur Barrage .. .. .	321	—United Provs. .. .. .	460
—Sutlej Valley Project .. .. .	321	Junagadh State .. .. .	198
—Tanks .. .. .	322	Jurisdiction in Native States .. .. .	175
—United Provinces .. .. .	120	Justice, administration of .. .. .	451
—Unproductive Works .. .. .	320	—Law and .. .. .	451
—Water Charges .. .. .	813	Jute .. .. .	289, 737
—wells .. .. .	322	—Crops, 1932 .. .. .	740
Irwin, Lord .. .. .	61	—Cultivation of .. .. .	289
Italian Consul .. .. .	578	—history of industry .. .. .	737
		—looms .. .. .	738
		—manufactures .. .. .	738, 739, 741, 939
		—Mills Association .. .. .	740
		—working days .. .. .	740
		—trade and the war .. .. .	742
		Juvenile prisoners .. .. .	468
<b>J</b>			
Jails .. .. .	467		
—Andamans .. .. .	468		
—Commission of Inquiry, 1919 .. .. .	467		
—Committee .. .. .	467		
—Criminal Tribes .. .. .	468		
—Fines and short sentences .. .. .	468		
—Indeterminate sentences .. .. .	468		
—Juvenile prisoners .. .. .	468		
—Prisons Act .. .. .	467		
—Prisoners, employment of .. .. .	467		
—Reformatory Schools .. .. .	468		
—Statistics .. .. .	469		
		Kaiser-i-Hind medal .. .. .	1071
		Kalat .. .. .	181
		Kamet, Mount .. .. .	583
		Kanchenjunga .. .. .	582

	PAGE		PAGE
Kangra Valley .. .. .	581	<b>L</b>	
Kapurthala State .. .. .	210	Labour .. .. .	47
Karachi Chamber of Commerce ..	721	—Absenteeism and Turnover .. ..	49
—Port Trust .. .. .	359	—Accident Prevention .. .. .	40
—Races .. .. .	1019	—Agriculture .. .. .	52
Karauli State .. .. .	187	—All-India Associations .. .. .	51
Karenni .. .. .	214	— — — and Burma Covenanted	
Karikal .. .. .	224	Non-Gazetted Railway Servants'	
Kashmir (Jammu) administration ..	215	Services .. .. .	54
—agriculture .. .. .	215	— — — Railwaymen's Federation ..	54
—area .. .. .	215	— — — Trade Union Congress ..	51
—army .. .. .	215	—Assam Labour and Emigration	
—Hill Station .. .. .	581	Act .. .. .	49
—history .. .. .	215	—Bombay Cotton Mill Industry ..	506, 52
—hydro scheme .. .. .	346	— — — Labour Office .. .. .	55
—Industries .. .. .	215	— — — Moneylender's Bill .. ..	48
—minerals .. .. .	216	— — — Strike Enquiry Committee ..	51
—population .. .. .	215	— — — Bonus .. .. .	549, 53
—revenue .. .. .	215	— — — Bonus Dispute Enquiry Committee	51
—roads .. .. .	216	— — — Commission (Royal) on ..	48
—schools .. .. .	216	— — — Communist Menace .. .. .	48
—State .. .. .	215	— — — Conciliation and Arbitration ..	51
Kathiawar .. .. .	196	—Contract .. .. .	50
Kenya Colony .. .. .	997	—cost of living .. .. .	51
—Government despatch .. .. .	997	—Cotton Industry .. .. .	529
— — — East African Committee ..	998	—Education .. .. .	52
— — — Franchise .. .. .	997	—Employment of Children .. ..	50
— — — Hilton-Young Commission ..	999	— — — Women .. .. .	50
— — — Immigration .. .. .	998	— — — Factory Labour Commission (1907) ..	498
— — — Indian Deputation to East Africa	999	— — — Factories .. .. .	498
— — — Ormsby-Gore Commission ..	998	— — — Gins and Presses .. .. .	511
— — — Southborough Committee ..	998	— — — Girm Kangar Union .. .. .	181
Kerosene .. .. .	705	— — — Government Administration ..	50
Khadar (Name Protection) Act ..	471	— — — Growth of Problem .. .. .	47
Khalipur .. .. .	213	—Health .. .. .	517
Kharsawan .. .. .	205	—Hours of work .. .. .	48
Khasi Chiefship .. .. .	207	—Indebtedness .. .. .	53
Khassadars .. .. .	245	—Indian Factories Act .. .. .	499
Khilafat Committee .. .. .	966	— — — Housing .. .. .	51
King and Queen, visit of (1911) ..	60	— — — Industrial Commission .. ..	556
King's Commission .. .. .	273	— — — Industrial Disputes .. .. .	54
Kings of India, <i>see</i> Rulers.		— — — Industrial Workers .. .. .	488
Kishangarh State .. .. .	185	— — — Mines Act .. .. .	501
Kitchener Army Scheme .. .. .	261	— — — Safety and Inspection .. ..	501
Kodaikanal .. .. .	581	—Industry .. .. .	508
Kolhapur .. .. .	200	—International Labour Conferences ..	556
—Races .. .. .	1016	— — — Convention .. .. .	556
Kotah State .. .. .	187	— — — Jute Industry .. .. .	52
Kowet .. .. .	233	— — — Maternity Benefits .. .. .	526
— — — railway scheme .. .. .	233	— — — — — Benefit Act, Bombay ..	521
Kurku and Central India Hill Mission ..	445	— — — Medical Facilities for workers ..	508
Kurundwad State .. .. .	204	— — — Mines .. .. .	501
		— — — Migration .. .. .	190
		—National Union of Railwaymen of	
		India and Burma .. .. .	43



	PAGE		PAGE
about Office, Bombay .. .. .	556	Lansdowne, Lord .. .. .	58
—Occupation of the People .. ..	491	Las Bela .. .. .	181
—Plantations .. .. .	531	Latvia, Consul for .. .. .	578
—Railway Associations .. .. .	541	Lausanne, Treaty of .. .. .	236
—Railways .. .. .	503, 523, 533	Law and Justice .. .. .	451
—Recreation .. .. .	523	—appointments .. .. .	454
—Recruitment of .. .. .	493	—Bar organisation .. .. .	453
—Reforms in Bombay Cotton Mills ..	495	—Codification .. .. .	451
—Riots Enquiry Committee .. ..	481	—Commission .. .. .	987
—Seamen .. .. .	504	—European British subjects .. ..	451
—Strike Enquiry Committee .. ..	549	—High Courts .. .. .	452
—Tea Districts Emigrant Labour Act 1914	748	—Indigenous .. .. .	451
—Trade Disputes Legislation .. ..	552	—legal practitioners .. .. .	453
—Union Congress .. .. .	481, 541	—legislative power .. .. .	453
—Legislation .. .. .	545, 552	—lower courts .. .. .	452
—Unions .. .. .	541	—officers .. .. .	453
—Act .. .. .	546	—reports .. .. .	453
—Unemployment .. .. .	504	—statistics .. .. .	461
—Middle class .. .. .	506	—statute law revision .. .. .	451
—Wages .. .. .	524	Lawa State .. .. .	185
—Deduction from .. .. .	536	Lawn tennis .. .. .	1026
—Welfare work .. .. .	521	Lawrence, Lord .. .. .	57
—Whitley Commission .. .. .	482	Laws of 1934 .. .. .	470
—Workers and Peasants Party .. ..	480	Lead .. .. .	707
—Workmen's Compensation .. ..	510	League, Moslem .. .. .	902
—Compensation Act .. .. .	510	League of Nations .. .. .	477
—Compensation (Amendment) .. ..	510	—of Nations Union, Indian .. ..	416
Ladies' Missions .. .. .	445	Leather, hides and skins .. .. .	757
Lady Hardinge Medical College .. ..	616	Legal Practitioners .. .. .	451
—Minto Nursing Service .. .. .	618	Legislative Assembly .. .. .	80
Lahore Conspiracy Case .. .. .	60	—Council, Assam .. .. .	168
—Races .. .. .	1617	—Bengal .. .. .	115
Land Alienation Act, Punjab .. ..	889	—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	148
—Mortgage Banks .. .. .	394	—Bombay .. .. .	94
—Oudh Tenancy Act .. .. .	889	—Burma .. .. .	143
—Protection of Tenants .. .. .	889	—Central Provinces .. .. .	158
—Revenue, incidence of .. .. .	888	—Madras .. .. .	104
—policy .. .. .	888	—North West Frontier Province ..	164
—system .. .. .	888	—Punjab .. .. .	136
—Settlement Officer .. .. .	888	—United Provinces .. .. .	126
—settlement, permanent .. .. .	888	—Dept. .. .. .	75
—temporary .. .. .	888	Legislature, Indian, Proceedings ..	981
—Survey and Records of Rights ..	889	Legislatures .. .. .	80, 981
—literature on .. .. .	889	—(Imperial), Powers of .. .. .	78
—tenure .. .. .	888	Leipzig Evangelical Lutheran Mission ..	447
—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	145	Leper Mission .. .. .	444
—United Provinces .. .. .	119	Leprosy in India .. .. .	606
Landlords, policy towards .. ..	888	—Relief Association, British Empire ..	607
Languages, Bengal Pres. .. .. .	166	Letter postage rates .. .. .	596
—Bombay Presidency .. .. .	86	Levy Corps .. .. .	271
—Central Provs. .. .. .	151	Lhasa expedition .. .. .	253
—Madras Pres. .. .. .	96	Liberal Federation, National .. ..	959
—N. W. F. Province .. .. .	161	Liberian Consul .. .. .	578
—Punjab .. .. .	130	Libraries in Baroda .. .. .	181
—United Provs. .. .. .	118		

	PAGE		PAGE
Lieut.-Governors of Bengal .. ..	114	Madras Area .. ..	96
— — — — — Burma .. ..	142	— — — — — Bank .. ..	680, 685
— — — — — Punjab .. ..	135	— — — — — Capture of .. ..	53
— — — — — United Provs. .. ..	125	— — — — — Cauvery Mettur Project .. ..	321
Lindsay Commission on Education ..	367	— — — — — Central Co-operative Bank .. ..	390
Linlithgow Commission (Agriculture) ..	290	— — — — — Chamber of Commerce .. ..	721
Linseed, cultivation of .. ..	289	— — — — — Cochin Harbour Scheme .. ..	97
Liquors .. ..	936	— — — — — Collectors .. ..	96
Literacy .. ..	46	— — — — — Colleges .. ..	97
Literary Societies .. ..	412	— — — — — Co-operation .. ..	99
Live-stock .. ..	289	— — — — — Council .. ..	104
Lloyd, Triestino Line .. ..	562	— — — — — District Municipalities and Local Boards Act .. ..	98
Loans, Co-operative .. ..	393	— — — — — Ecclesiastical Dept. .. ..	434
Local Boards .. ..	349	— — — — — Electric Schemes .. ..	345, 98
— — — — — Bengal Pres. .. ..	109	— — — — — Education .. ..	97
— — — — — Bombay Pres. .. ..	87	— — — — — Famine, 1866 .. ..	339
— — — — — Central Provs. .. ..	152	— — — — — Fine Arts Society .. ..	417
— — — — — Madras .. ..	98	— — — — — Fisheries .. ..	625
— — — — — Punjab .. ..	131	— — — — — Government .. ..	96, 102
— — — — — United Provinces .. ..	120	— — — — — Governors of .. ..	103
— — — — — Village Autonomy .. ..	348	— — — — — Hydro-Electric Schemes .. ..	345
— — — — — Government Commission (for Kenya)	998	— — — — — Irrigation .. ..	321
— — — — — Self-government .. ..	348	— — — — — Industries .. ..	96
— — — — — District Boards .. ..	349	— — — — — Judicial Dept. .. ..	456
— — — — — Improvement Trusts .. ..	350	— — — — — Justice .. ..	100
— — — — — Municipalities .. ..	349	— — — — — Legislative Council .. ..	104
— — — — — Panchayats .. ..	348	— — — — — Literary Society .. ..	417
— — — — — Provincial progress .. ..	350	— — — — — Marine Aquarium .. ..	627
— — — — — statistics .. ..	351	— — — — — Nursing Association .. ..	617
— — — — — types of villages .. ..	348	— — — — — Officials .. ..	102
London Agents of Indian Banks .. ..	670	— — — — — Population .. ..	96
— — — — — Alexandria-Karachi Air Routes .. ..	943	— — — — — Police .. ..	100
— — — — — Chamber of Commerce .. ..	711	— — — — — Port Trust .. ..	359
— — — — — to India railway .. ..	257	— — — — — Presidency .. ..	96
— — — — — Missionary Society, Mission .. ..	439	— — — — — Presidents of Fort St. George .. ..	103
Lord Wellesley's Policy .. ..	51	— — — — — Races .. ..	1019
Lucknow, defence of Residency .. ..	57	— — — — — Railways .. ..	688
— — — — — Races .. ..	1018	— — — — — Rainfall .. ..	96
— — — — — University .. ..	374	— — — — — Revenue .. ..	100
Lunacy and Asylums in India .. ..	611	— — — — — Social Legislation .. ..	99
Lunatic Asylums .. ..	612	— — — — — States in .. ..	194
Lunavada .. ..	201	— — — — — Stock Exchange .. ..	110
Lutheran Missions .. ..	447	— — — — — University .. ..	373
Luxemburg, Consul for .. ..	578	— — — — — Vizagapatam Harbour Project .. ..	361
Lytton Committee .. ..	1004	Madura Mission .. ..	442
		Magadha, Ancient kingdom of .. ..	49
		Magistrates, Courts of .. ..	100
		— — — — — District .. ..	100
		— — — — — Native and European .. ..	471
		Mahableshwar .. ..	381
MacLagan Committee (on Co-operation) ..	403	Maharashtra Chamber of Commerce .. ..	720
Madras & S. M. Railway .. ..	688	Mahomedan Holidays .. ..	311
— — — — — Agriculture .. ..	96	— — — — — kingdoms .. ..	51
— — — — — Agri-Horticultural Society of .. ..	412		

### MI

	PAGE	PAGE	PAGE
Mahomedan Soldiers .. .. .	274	Matheran .. .. .	581
—University .. .. .	374	Mayo, Lord .. .. .	57
Mahomedanism .. .. .	40	Measures and Weights .. .. .	35
Mahratta Wars .. .. .	54	Mechanical Lighters (Excise Duty) Act ..	474
Mahrattas .. .. .	274	Medal, Indian Distinguished Service ..	1071
Mahsuds .. .. .	244	— — — Meritorious .. .. .	1071
Malaria Survey .. .. .	594	— — — Order of Merit .. .. .	1071
Maier Kotla State .. .. .	211	— — — of British India .. .. .	1071
Malwand, Battle of .. .. .	58	— — — Kaiser-i-Hind .. .. .	1071
Mandi State .. .. .	211	Medieval dynasties .. .. .	50
Manganese Industry .. .. .	703	Medical Council Amendment Act ..	471
—Ore Production .. .. .	704	— — — Research Workers .. .. .	594
Manipur .. .. .	207	Meerut, Mutiny at .. .. .	56
Manners and Customs .. .. .	15	Mennonite Mission .. .. .	445
—Buddhists .. .. .	17	Mental Hospitals .. .. .	612
—Caste marks .. .. .	16	Merchandise, Imports of .. .. .	763, 927
—Domestic life .. .. .	17	— — — Marks Act .. .. .	763
—Dress .. .. .	15	Merchants' Chamber, Indian .. .. .	718
—Fashion Variations .. .. .	15	— — — Chamber of Commerce, Cawnpore ..	723
—Images .. .. .	17	Meritorious Service Medal, Indian ..	1071
—Jains .. .. .	17	Merwara, Ajmer .. .. .	170
—Women's Costumes .. .. .	15	Mesopotamia, Map of .. .. .	255
—Worship .. .. .	17	Messageries Maritimes Line .. .. .	561
Manufactures, Assam .. .. .	165	Metals .. .. .	27, 932, 941
—Bengal Presidency .. .. .	106	Metal working .. .. .	27
—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	144	— — — workers .. .. .	27
—Bombay Presidency .. .. .	86	Metcalfe, Sir Charles .. .. .	55
—Burma .. .. .	139	Metecorological Department, India ..	326
—Central Provinces .. .. .	151	— — — Observations .. .. .	328
—Glass .. .. .	756	— — — Organisation .. .. .	327
—Madras Presidency .. .. .	97	Metecorology .. .. .	323
—Punjab .. .. .	130	— — — Monsoon of 1934 .. .. .	337
—United Provinces .. .. .	119	— — — Monsoons .. .. .	323
Manures .. .. .	287	— — — Rainfall, total .. .. .	335, 325
Maps, Baghdad Railway .. .. .	258	— — — Spring months .. .. .	323
—Mesopotamia .. .. .	235	— — — Statistics .. .. .	331-336
—of the Middle East .. .. .	237	Methodist Episcopal (American) Mission ..	449
—North-West Frontiers .. .. .	239	— — — Churches .. .. .	448
—Persian Gulf .. .. .	232	Metre-gauge railways .. .. .	678
—Survey (topographical) .. .. .	592	Mexico, Consul for .. .. .	578
—Waziristan .. .. .	243	Mica .. .. .	707
Marathas, <i>see</i> Mahrattas.		Middle East, Map of .. .. .	237
Marine Aquarium, Madras .. .. .	627	— — — Railway position in .. .. .	237
Marks, Merchandise .. .. .	763	Migration .. .. .	38, 490
— — — Trade .. .. .	758	Mileage, railway .. .. .	684, 692
Marriage .. .. .	46	— — — (tables) .. .. .	692-698
Maskat .. .. .	233	Military College, Prince of Wales ..	376
Massacre of Cawnpore .. .. .	57	— — — Council .. .. .	262
Matches (Excise Duty) Act .. .. .	472, 928	— — — Farms Department .. .. .	271
Matches, Excise on .. .. .	880	— — — Territorial Areas .. .. .	262
Mathematical Society (Benares) ..	412	Mill Enquiry Committee .. .. .	548, 549
— — — Indian .. .. .	416	Millets, cultivation of .. .. .	287
		Milowners' Association, Bombay ..	717
		— — — Mutual Insurance Association ..	717

	PAGE		PAGE
Mineral production (tables) .. ..	699	Mormugao, Port of .. ..	91
—Oils .. ..	934	Moslem League .. ..	2
Minerals, Assam .. ..	185	Most Eminent Order of Indian Emper... ..	1057
—Bengal .. ..	108	Motor Cars and Motor Cycles .. ..	933
—Bihar and Orissa .. ..	145	—Vehicles .. ..	933
—Burma .. ..	138	Mount Abu .. ..	581
—Central Provinces .. ..	152	Movement, Civil Disobedience .. ..	950
—Hyderabad .. ..	177	—Co-operative .. ..	384
—Kashmir .. ..	216	—Non-Co-operation .. ..	949
—Punjab .. ..	130	—Woman Suffrage .. ..	620
—United Provinces .. ..	119	Mudhol State .. ..	293
Mines Act (Indian) .. ..	501, 509	Mughal Dynasty .. ..	1
—and Minerals of India .. ..	699	—painting .. ..	20
—Bibliography .. ..	709	Muhammerah .. ..	234
—Death rate in .. ..	509	Municipalities, Bengal Presidency .. ..	109
—Labour in .. ..	507	—Bombay Presidency .. ..	87
Mining accidents .. ..	508, 509	—Central Provinces .. ..	152
Minorities Pact .. ..	951	—Constitution of .. ..	349
Mint, Bombay .. ..	895	—expenditure .. ..	349
Minto, Lord .. ..	54, 59	—functions .. ..	349
—Nursing Service, Lady .. ..	648	—income .. ..	349
Mints .. ..	894	—Madras .. ..	98
Miraj State .. ..	204	—Punjab .. ..	131
Miscellaneous appointments .. ..	76	—rates and taxes .. ..	349
Mission Schools .. ..	430	—United Provinces .. ..	129
—to Lepers .. ..	444	Mural Painting .. ..	22
Missionary Settlement for University women .. ..	446	Murder statistics .. ..	456
Missions, All-India .. ..	443	Murree .. ..	581
—and Enemy Trading Act .. ..	418	Muslim Organisations .. ..	962
—Baptist Societies .. ..	439	—All-Parties Muslim Conference .. ..	963
—Christian .. ..	430	—Khilafat Committee .. ..	966
—Church of England .. ..	429	—Moslem League .. ..	962
—Congregational Societies .. ..	442	—Society in Great Britain .. ..	1006
—Disciple Societies .. ..	446	Mussoorie .. ..	581
—Interdenominational Missions .. ..	446	Mutiny, Indian .. ..	56, 260
—Ladies' Societies .. ..	445	—at Barrackpore .. ..	260
—Lutheran Societies .. ..	447	—at Delhi .. ..	56
—Methodist Societies .. ..	448	—Meerut .. ..	260
—Presbyterian Societies .. ..	440	—political causes of .. ..	50
—Roman Catholic .. ..	436	—racial causes of .. ..	266
—Scottish Church .. ..	438	—religious causes of .. ..	260
Missouri Evangelical Lutheran India Mission .. ..	448	—Sepoy .. ..	56
Motussli Municipalities .. ..	349	—Siege of Delhi .. ..	56
Mohmand outbreak .. ..	247	—Vellore .. ..	230
Moirs, Lord (Marquis of Hastings) .. ..	54	Mysore .. ..	178
Money order rates .. ..	596, 597	—Administration .. ..	178
Mongolo-Dravidians (Bengalis) .. ..	37	—agriculture .. ..	17
Mongoloids .. ..	37	—area .. ..	17
Monsoon, 1934 .. ..	337	—army .. ..	17
—(tables) .. ..	331-336	—education .. ..	17
Monsoons .. ..	323	—history .. ..	17
Montagu-Chelmsford reform .. ..	60	—Hydro-Electric Scheme .. ..	180
Monumental Pillars .. ..	29		

	PAGE		PAGE
Mysore industries .. .. .	179	Navy, Royal Indian history of .. ..	282
—population .. .. .	178	—personnel of .. .. .	283
—Races .. .. .	1021	—War Service .. .. .	282
—revenues .. .. .	179	Negotiable Instruments (Amendment) Act	473
—schools .. .. .	180	Nepal .. .. .	256
—University .. .. .	180, 373	—Consul for .. .. .	578
—wars .. .. .	54	—War .. .. .	55
<b>N</b>			
Nabha State .. .. .	211	Netherland's Consul .. .. .	578
Nadir Shah, murder of .. .. .	252	New Capital .. .. .	585
Nagpur University .. .. .	374	—Enquiry Committee .. .. .	585
Naini Tal .. .. .	581	—Zealand Presbyterian Mission .. ..	441
Names, Indian .. .. .	17	Newspapers in India .. .. .	644
Nanga Parbat .. .. .	581	—Act, 1910 .. .. .	613
Napier, Sir Charles .. .. .	56	—Incitements to Offences Act .. ..	643
Narandra Mandal .. .. .	216	—Indian .. .. .	644
Natal Borough Ordinance .. .. .	993	Nicaragua, Consul for .. .. .	578
—Line .. .. .	561	Nickel coinage .. .. .	895
—Township Franchise Ordinance .. ..	993	Nicobar Islands .. .. .	170
National Airways, Indian .. .. .	561, 943	Non-Co-operation Movement .. ..	949
—Association for supplying Medi- cal Aid by women .. .. .	614	Northbrook, Lord .. .. .	58
—Congress, Indian .. .. .	949	—Society .. .. .	1006
—Defence, Expenditure on .. .. .	276	North-Eastern Frontier .. .. .	254
—Horse Breeding and Show Society ..	417	North India Chamber of Commerce ..	722
—Indian Association .. .. .	417, 1006	North-West Frontier .. .. .	241
—Liberal Federation .. .. .	959	—Province .. .. .	160
—Missionary Society of India .. ..	444	—agriculture .. .. .	162
—Union of Railwaymen of India and Burma .. .. .	543	—area .. .. .	160
Native magistrates and Europeans ..	451	—development .. .. .	160
—Piece-goods Association .. .. .	720	—Ecclesiastical Department .. ..	435
—private bankers .. .. .	671	—flora and fauna .. .. .	161
—Share and Stock Brokers' Asso- ciation .. .. .	709	—formed .. .. .	59
Natural History Society, Bombay ..	413	—irrigation .. .. .	163
—productions, Assam .. .. .	165	—Judicial Dept. .. .. .	459
—Bengal Presidency .. .. .	106	—Legislative Council .. .. .	164
—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	141	—map of .. .. .	239
—Bombay .. .. .	86	—municipalities .. .. .	163
—Burma .. .. .	138	—officials .. .. .	163
—Central Provinces .. .. .	151	—police .. .. .	163
—Madras Presidency .. .. .	96	—population .. .. .	161
—Punjab .. .. .	130	—races .. .. .	161
—United Provinces .. .. .	118	—rainfall .. .. .	161
Nawanagar State .. .. .	198	—Roads .. .. .	882
Navy, contribution to (table) .. ..	281	—states .. .. .	194
—Discipline Act .. .. .	476	—trade .. .. .	162
—East Indies Squadron .. .. .	281	North-Western Railway .. .. .	658
—Royal Indian .. .. .	282	Norwegian Consul .. .. .	579
—Appointments .. .. .	283	Notes, currency .. .. .	907, 916
—Dockyards .. .. .	281	Nova Goa .. .. .	219
—Expenditure .. .. .	281	Nurses' Organisation .. .. .	619
		Nursing Associations .. .. .	617
		—in India .. .. .	616
		—Service, Lady Minto .. .. .	618

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>O</b>		Oriental Studies, School of .. ..	621
Obligations of Indian States .. ..	175	Origins of Indian History .. ..	49
Occupations .. ..	48, 491	Orissa, <i>see</i> Bihar .. ..	141
Office, India .. ..	173	—Famine, 1865-67 .. ..	379
Officers, Army .. ..	273	Ormsby-Gore Commission .. ..	998
—Consular, in India .. ..	576	Osmania University .. ..	178, 371
—Reserve of .. ..	274	Oudh annexed .. ..	57
Officials, Assam .. ..	167	—and Rohilkhand Railways .. ..	688
—Baluchistan .. ..	170	—Tenancy Act .. ..	889
—Bengal Presidency .. ..	113	Out-still excise system .. ..	890
—Bihar and Orissa .. ..	148	Overseas Expeditions .. ..	259
—Bombay Presidency .. ..	92	Overseas, Indians .. ..	986
—Burma .. ..	142		
—Central Provinces .. ..	157	<b>P</b>	
—Law .. ..	453, 454	Pachmari .. ..	582
—Madras Presidency .. ..	102	Painting, Indian .. ..	20
—North-West Frontier Province .. ..	163	—Modern .. ..	20
—Punjab .. ..	135	—Mughal .. ..	20
—United Provinces .. ..	124	—Mural .. ..	22
Oil industry .. ..	745	Palanpur .. ..	188
—kerosine .. ..	705	Panama, Consul for .. ..	576
Oils and oilcakes .. ..	745	Panchayats .. ..	318
Oilseeds .. ..	289, 940	Panjab States .. ..	209
—cultivation of .. ..	289	Paper and Pasteboard .. ..	935
Old Church Hebrew Mission .. ..	447	Paper Currency Reserve .. ..	906
Ootacamund .. ..	581	Parcels postage rates .. ..	596, 597
—Races .. ..	1022	Parliamentary Committee, Joint .. ..	975
Open Brethren Mission .. ..	447	Parsi Association of Europe .. ..	1006
Opium .. ..	891	—Holidays .. ..	1311
—Agreement with China .. ..	753	Parsis, <i>see</i> Zoroastrianism .. ..	40
—Bihar and Orissa .. ..	144	Partabgarh State .. ..	181
—Commission .. ..	754	Passengers and Traffic Relief Association .. ..	418
—excise system .. ..	891	Passport regulations .. ..	572
—International aspect of problem .. ..	753	Patents .. ..	758
—Policy .. ..	754	Pathan Soldiers .. ..	274
—Trade .. ..	753	Patilua State .. ..	212
Orehha State .. ..	192	Patina University .. ..	373
Orders, British India .. ..	1071	Pearl fishery, Bahrain .. ..	231
—Crown of India .. ..	1070	—fishing .. ..	627
—Indian .. ..	1053	Pegu annexed .. ..	56
—Distinguished Service Medal .. ..	1071	Penal Code .. ..	491
—Empire .. ..	1057	Peninsular & Oriental S. N. Co. .. ..	561
—Meritorious Service Medal .. ..	1071	—Railway, Great Indian .. ..	688
—of Merit .. ..	1071	People Bengal .. ..	106
—Kaiser-i-Hind Medal .. ..	1071	—Bihar and Orissa .. ..	141
—Star of India .. ..	1053	—Bombay Presidency .. ..	86
Ordinance, Natal Borough .. ..	993	—Burma .. ..	141
—Township Franchise .. ..	993	—Central Provinces .. ..	147
Ordinance Services, Army .. ..	270	—N.-W. F. .. ..	61
Ore, iron .. ..	702	—Punjab .. ..	129
—manganese .. ..	703	—United Provinces .. ..	3
Orient Line .. ..	561		

	PAGE		PAGE
Peoples of India .. .. .	37	Police, Armed .. .. .	462
—Census .. .. .	41	—Baluchistan .. .. .	169
—Christians .. .. .	40	—Bengal Presidency .. .. .	110
—Cities .. .. .	43	—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	145
—Economic Condition .. .. .	47	—Bombay Presidency .. .. .	88
—Education .. .. .	47	—Burma .. .. .	140
—Infirmities .. .. .	48	—Cadre .. .. .	462
—Languages .. .. .	47	—Central Provinces .. .. .	153
—Literacy .. .. .	47	—Commission .. .. .	463
—Marriage .. .. .	46	—Criminal Investigation Department	462
—Migration .. .. .	38, 490	—Distribution of .. .. .	463
—Occupations .. .. .	48, 491	—History of .. .. .	462
—Population .. .. .	43	—Inspectors .. .. .	463
—Religions .. .. .	40	—Madras Presidency .. .. .	100
—Sex .. .. .	45	—N.-W. Frontier Province .. .. .	163
—Social life .. .. .	46	—Offences .. .. .	463
—Statistics .. .. .	38, 39, 40, 41, 12, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 18	—Organisation .. .. .	462
—Town and villages .. .. .	38	—Prosecutors .. .. .	462
—Widows .. .. .	46	—Punjab .. .. .	131
Permanent Settlement Act .. .. .	888	—Sports .. .. .	1043
Persia .. .. .	240	—Statistics .. .. .	463-466
—Agreement with .. .. .	240	—Training school .. .. .	463
—And present position .. .. .	240	—United Provinces .. .. .	121
—British policy in .. .. .	240	Policy, New Frontier .. .. .	241
Persian Consuls .. .. .	579	—Towards Indian States .. .. .	176
—Gulf .. .. .	231	Political Department .. .. .	176
—And France .. .. .	231	—Officers .. .. .	176
—And Germany .. .. .	231	Polo in India .. .. .	1031
—And Russia .. .. .	231	Pondicherry .. .. .	224
—And Turkey .. .. .	231	Poona and Indian Village Mission .. .. .	443
—Map of .. .. .	232	—Races .. .. .	1022
—(Pirate Coast) .. .. .	233	—Seva Sadan Society .. .. .	418
—Railway lines .. .. .	257	Pope Committee .. .. .	681
—Shore .. .. .	218	Population, Aden .. .. .	17
Personnel of Government .. .. .	71	—Assam .. .. .	165
Peruvian Consuls .. .. .	579	—Baluchistan .. .. .	169
Petroleum Act .. .. .	475	—Agency .. .. .	181
—Output of .. .. .	706	—Baroda .. .. .	180
—Production of .. .. .	705	—Bengal Presidency .. .. .	106
Phaltan .. .. .	204	—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	144
Philatelic Socy. of India .. .. .	418	—Bombay Presidency .. .. .	86
Photographic Socy. of India (Calcutta) .. .. .	418	—Burma .. .. .	138
Piece-goods Assocn., Bombay Native .. .. .	720	—Censuses of .. .. .	41
Pigsticking .. .. .	1037	—Central India Agency .. .. .	189
Pindaris .. .. .	55	—Provinces .. .. .	151
Pirate Coast .. .. .	233	—Cities .. .. .	43
Plantations .. .. .	531	—India .. .. .	175
Plassey, Battle of .. .. .	53	—Indian States .. .. .	175
Poland, Consul for .. .. .	579	—Jail .. .. .	469
Police .. .. .	462	—Madras Presidency .. .. .	96
—Administration .. .. .	462	—Movement of .. .. .	38
		—Mysore .. .. .	178
		—N.-W. Frontier Province .. .. .	161

	PAGE		PAGE
Population Principal cities .. ..	43	Prevention of Seditions Meetings Act ..	1
—Punjab .. ..	129	Prices, Index Numbers of .. ..	91
—Rajputana Agency .. ..	182	—In India .. ..	924, 91
—United Provinces .. ..	118	Primary schools .. ..	1
Porbandar .. ..	199	—Committee .. ..	36
Port of Bombay .. ..	357	Prince of Wales' Military College ..	57
—Calcutta .. ..	356	Princes and Reforms .. ..	97
—Chittagong .. ..	160	—Chamber of .. ..	21
—Karachi .. ..	359	—Conferences held .. ..	21
—Madras .. ..	359	—Functions described .. ..	21
—Mormugao .. ..	221	Principal Clubs in India .. ..	42
—Rangoon .. ..	360	Printing Presses .. ..	64
Ports, Indian .. ..	356	Prisoners' employment .. ..	40
Portuguese Consuls .. ..	579	Prisoners, juvenile .. ..	40
—Empire .. ..	52	Prisons Act of 1894 .. ..	46
—foreign possessions in India ..	218	Private bankers and shroffs, Indian ..	67
Post Office and Telegraph .. ..	595	Procedure of Government business ..	7
—circles .. ..	595	Proclamation of Empress of India ..	3
—Dept. .. ..	75	Produce, agricultural .. ..	31
—growth of .. ..	598	Production of coal (table) .. ..	70
—Insurance Fund .. ..	762	—gold .. ..	70
—tariff .. ..	596	—iron ore .. ..	70
Postage rates, foreign .. ..	596	—Manganese .. ..	70
—letter .. ..	596	—minerals (tables) .. ..	69
—parcels .. ..	596	—petroleum .. ..	70
Posts and Telegraphs .. ..	595	—salt .. ..	70
Precedence, Table of .. ..	1044	—tea .. ..	7
Precious Stones & Pearls .. ..	936	—woven goods (tables) .. ..	7
Presbyterian Church of Ireland Mission ..	440	—yarn .. ..	72
—N. American Mission .. ..	440	Professional names .. ..	1
—Societies .. ..	440	Professions .. ..	1
Presidency Banks .. ..	660	Project Andhra Valley .. ..	3
—Act of 1876 .. ..	660	—Vizagapatam Harbour .. ..	30
—Corporations .. ..	349	Projects, Irrigation .. ..	3
—of Bengal .. ..	106	—from Famine .. ..	3
—of Bombay .. ..	86	Protection of Children Society .. ..	4
—Madras .. ..	96	Provinces, United .. ..	1
—Police .. ..	463	Provincial Co-operative Banks .. ..	39
—towns .. ..	349	—Councils, working of .. ..	1
Presidents of Fort St. George .. ..	105	Proving of Wills .. ..	6
Press Act, 1910 .. ..	643	Provisions .. ..	6
—and Registration of Books Act ..	643	Public Holidays in India .. ..	13
—Association of India .. ..	644	—Prosecutors .. ..	40
—censorship .. ..	642	—Services .. ..	9
—In India .. ..	642	Publicity Department .. ..	1
—law, Indian .. ..	643	Pudukottai .. ..	19
—Newspaper (Incitement to Offences) Act ..	643	Pulse, cultivation of .. ..	23
—Owners' Association .. ..	419	Punchayets .. ..	3
—Repeal of Acts .. ..	643	Punjab administration .. ..	1
—Statistics .. ..	644	—agriculture .. ..	1
—Vernacular .. ..	643	—annexed .. ..	1
		—area .. ..	13



	PAGE		PAGE
Punjab, canal system .. .. .	130	Railway, Assam .. .. .	165, 687
—castes .. .. .	129	—Assam-Bengal .. .. .	165, 687
—Chamber of Commerce .. .. .	724	—Associations .. .. .	543
—climate .. .. .	129	—Baghdad .. .. .	228
—Colleges .. .. .	181	—Map of .. .. .	252
—Commissioners .. .. .	131	—Baroda .. .. .	181, 687
—Council .. .. .	136	—Bengal and N.-W. .. .. .	687
—Courts of Justice .. .. .	131	—Bengal-Nagpur .. .. .	687
—District Boards .. .. .	131	—Board .. .. .	75, 676
—Ecclesiastical Department .. .. .	435	—Board, Government Control and Organisation .. .. .	676
—Education Department .. .. .	130	—Bombay, Baroda & Central India .. .. .	687
—Enquiry Committee, Education .. .. .	367	—broad-gauge .. .. .	679
—Finance .. .. .	132	—Budget .. .. .	679, 681
—fisheries .. .. .	632	—Burma .. .. .	687
—forests .. .. .	130	—and India .. .. .	689
—Governors .. .. .	135	—capital expenditure .. .. .	682
—Industries .. .. .	130	—Central Advisory Committee .. .. .	686
—Irrigation .. .. .	130	—Asian .. .. .	257
—Judicial Department .. .. .	459	—Chief Railways of India .. .. .	687
—Land Alienation Act .. .. .	889	—clearing accounts office .. .. .	678
—languages .. .. .	130	—Collieries .. .. .	685
—Legislative Council .. .. .	136	—Conference .. .. .	678
—Lieut.-Governors .. .. .	135	—connections with Ceylon .. .. .	689
—Medical Dept. .. .. .	130	—contracts .. .. .	676
—mineral .. .. .	130	—Control .. .. .	676
—Municipalities .. .. .	131	—Earnings .. .. .	684
—officials .. .. .	135	—Eastern Bengal .. .. .	687
—police .. .. .	130	—East Indian .. .. .	687
—population .. .. .	129	—Electrification .. .. .	681
—provincial police .. .. .	131	—expenditure .. .. .	684
—rainfall .. .. .	129	—Exports .. .. .	682
—religions .. .. .	129	—Famine and Frontiers .. .. .	674
—revenue .. .. .	132	—fatalities and injuries .. .. .	686
—schools .. .. .	131	—Finances .. .. .	684, 671
—states under .. .. .	129, 209	—Finances, Separation of .. .. .	679
—textiles .. .. .	130	—Financial Results of Working .. .. .	684
—trade .. .. .	130	—gauges .. .. .	678
—University .. .. .	373	—German in Turkey .. .. .	257
Pykharu Hydro-Electric Scheme .. .. .	98	—Government control .. .. .	676
		—Great Indian Peninsula .. .. .	688
		—history of Indian .. .. .	674
		—Hyderabad .. .. .	177
		—Indian States .. .. .	688
		—to India .. .. .	257
		—Imports .. .. .	682
		—Indian Conference .. .. .	678
		—Indianisation .. .. .	686
		—Indo-Burma .. .. .	689
		—Koweit Scheme .. .. .	233
		—Local Advisory Committees .. .. .	686
		—Madras and S. M. .. .. .	688
		—management .. .. .	678
		—metre-gauge .. .. .	678

**R**

Races, the fighting .. .. .	274
Racing in India .. .. .	1008
Radhanpur State .. .. .	199
Radio telegrams .. .. .	600
—Telephone Service, India-England .. .. .	641
Railway Accidents .. .. .	686
—Accounts .. .. .	678
—Acworth Committee .. .. .	679
—Adam's Bridge .. .. .	689
—Anatolian Co. .. .. .	257

	PAGE		PAGE
Railway, mileage .. .. .	692	Reforms (Indian) Commission .. .. .	71
—Mysore .. .. .	688	Regions beyond Missionary Union .. .. .	414
—Native States .. .. .	688	Regulations, Passport .. .. .	572
—North-Western .. .. .	688	Religion, native students and .. .. .	430
—Open mileage .. .. .	676, 684	Religions of India .. .. .	40
—Oudh and Rohilkhand .. .. .	688	Remittances, Sterling .. .. .	897
—Persian Gulf lines .. .. .	257	Remount Department, Army .. .. .	270
—surveys .. .. .	231	Repeal of Press Legislation .. .. .	614
—Poce Committee .. .. .	681	Repealing and Amending Act .. .. .	171
—profits commence .. .. .	675	Reports, Law .. .. .	403
—Publicity .. .. .	682	Research Fund Association, Indian .. .. .	593
—Rates Advisory Committee .. .. .	681	—Studentships, Cotton .. .. .	739
—rebate system contracts .. .. .	674	Reserve Bank .. .. .	666
—Reorganisation problems .. .. .	680	—India Act .. .. .	470
—revenue .. .. .	683, 684	—Forest .. .. .	645
—Russian to Lake Urumia .. .. .	257	—Gold Standard .. .. .	896, 1405
—Tehran .. .. .	257	—Indian Army .. .. .	274
—scheme, Cairo to Koweit .. .. .	257	—Paper Currency .. .. .	906
—South Indian .. .. .	688	Reserves, Currency .. .. .	906, 908, 909
—Staff .. .. .	685	Retrenchment Committee .. .. .	871
—State versus Company Management .. .. .	679	Revenue, Assam .. .. .	166
—Statistics .. .. .	690-698	—Baroda .. .. .	181
—tonnage .. .. .	683	—Bengal .. .. .	112
—Trade Review .. .. .	682	—Bihar and Orissa .. .. .	146
—Trans-Persian .. .. .	257	—Bombay Presidency .. .. .	91
—Turkish guarantee .. .. .	257	—Burma .. .. .	111
—two feet six inch gauge .. .. .	679	—Central Board of .. .. .	71
—Wages .. .. .	533	—Provinces .. .. .	155
Railways .. .. .	674	—Forest .. .. .	636
Rainfall .. .. .	325, 235, 338	—Government .. .. .	887
Raisina, New Capital .. .. .	585	—Hyderabad .. .. .	177
Rajppla State .. .. .	201	—Incidence of Land .. .. .	888
Rajputana, Lawa State of .. .. .	185	—Irrigation .. .. .	318
—agency .. .. .	182	—Kashmir .. .. .	215
Rajputs .. .. .	50	—Land .. .. .	888
Ramabai Mukti Mission .. .. .	446	—Madras Presidency .. .. .	160
Ramdrng State .. .. .	204	—Mysore .. .. .	179
Rampur State .. .. .	207	—N.-W. F. Province .. .. .	160
Rangoon Literary Society .. .. .	419	—Post Office .. .. .	690
—Races .. .. .	1024	—Punjab .. .. .	132
—Port Trust .. .. .	360	—railways .. .. .	64
Ranjit Singh .. .. .	56	—salt .. .. .	892
Rate, Bank .. .. .	671	—System, Land .. .. .	888
Rates Advisory Committee (Railway) .. .. .	681	—tables of .. .. .	788
—and taxes, municipal .. .. .	349	—telegraph .. .. .	600
—Birth and Death .. .. .	602	—United Provinces .. .. .	122
Rebate Railway contract system .. .. .	674	Rewa State .. .. .	191
Recreation Club Institute .. .. .	419	Rice, cultivation of .. .. .	287
Red Cross Society .. .. .	610	Rifle Shooting .. .. .	1037
—Shirts .. .. .	247	Right of Vend, Excise .. .. .	890
Reform Act, 1919 .. .. .	64	—of Indian States .. .. .	75
—of weights and measures .. .. .	35	Riots Enquiry Committee, Bombay .. .. .	181
—social .. .. .	55	Ripon, Lord .. .. .	58
—Viceroy's Emergency Powers .. .. .	76	Rise in exchange .. .. .	308
Reformatory schools .. .. .	468		

	PAGE		PAGE
Roads and Transport Development		<b>S</b>	
Association (Indian) .. ..	416	Sabar Kantha Agency .. ..	196
Roberts, Lord .. ..	58	Sachin .. ..	201
Roman Catholic Churches .. ..	436	St. John Ambulance Assocn. .. ..	611
Rotary Clubs in India .. ..	428	Salt .. ..	709, 891, 939
Roumania, Consul for .. ..	579	— Additional Import Duty (Extending)	
Round Table Conference .. ..	968	Act .. ..	471, 926
— Communal award .. ..	969	— revenue .. ..	891
— Congress participation in .. ..	969	Salutes, table of .. ..	1048
— Minorities .. ..	969	Salvador, Consul for .. ..	579
— White Paper .. ..	973	Salvation Army in India .. ..	449
— Federal Legislatures .. ..	974	Sandur .. ..	196
— Provinces .. ..	974	Sangli State .. ..	203
— Public Services .. ..	974	Sanitation .. ..	601
— Reserved Subjects .. ..	973	— Birth and death rates .. ..	602
Route (Air) to India .. ..	943	— chief diseases .. ..	603
Routes (Sea) to India from Europe .. ..	561	— child welfare movement .. ..	609
Rowing .. ..	1039	— health of the army .. ..	605
Royal Asiatic Society .. ..	1006	— history of .. ..	601
— (Bombay) .. ..	413	— leprosy in India .. ..	606
— Central Asian Society .. ..	1006	— Lymatic Asylums .. ..	611
— Commission on Agriculture .. ..	290	— mortality .. ..	603
— Indian Reforms .. ..	61	Sant State .. ..	201
— Indian Marine .. ..	283	Saracenic Architecture .. ..	32
— on Labour .. ..	482	Savantwadi State .. ..	203
— Empire Society .. ..	1006	Savanur .. ..	204
— Institute of International affairs .. ..	1006	Scandinavian Alliance Mission .. ..	443
— Society of Art .. ..	419, 1006	Scheme, Kashmir Hydro .. ..	346
Rubber Control Act, Indian .. ..	475	— Mysore Hydro-Electric .. ..	345
Rugby .. ..	1029	School of Oriental Studies .. ..	623
Rulers of India, Akbar .. ..	51	Schools of Art .. ..	21, 22
— Asoka .. ..	49	Schools, <i>see</i> Education and Colleges	
— Aurangzeb .. ..	52	Science Congress, Indian .. ..	593
— Babar .. ..	51	Scientific Surveys .. ..	592
— Chandragupta .. ..	49	— Botanical .. ..	592
— India, Gupta dynasty .. ..	50	— Geological .. ..	591
— Harsha .. ..	50	— Malaria .. ..	591
— Humayun .. ..	51	— Research Fund Association,	
— Mahomedan .. ..	51	Indian .. ..	593
— Medieval dynasties .. ..	51	— Science Congress, Indian .. ..	593
— Mongolian kings .. ..	51	— Survey of India .. ..	592
— Mughal dynasty .. ..	51	— Topographical Survey Maps .. ..	592
— Shahjahan .. ..	51	— Zoological .. ..	592
— Southern dynasties .. ..	50	Scotland, Established Church of .. ..	438
Rural Education .. ..	370	— United Free Church of .. ..	438
— reconstruction .. ..	399	Scouts, Boy .. ..	371, 381
Russia and Tibet .. ..	253	Seytho-Dravidian people .. ..	37
Russian railway to Lake Urumia .. ..	257	Seamen .. ..	504
Russo-Afghan Treaty .. ..	250	Ser. Routes between India and Europe .. ..	561
Rutlam State .. ..	192	Secondary schools .. ..	370
Ryotwari holdings .. ..	868	Secretariat Depts., Governor-Generals' .. ..	74

	PAGE		PAGE
Secretary of State for India .. ..	172	Social reforms .. ..	55
Secunderabad Races .. ..	1024	— societies .. ..	412
Sea (Customs) Amendment Act ..	473	Societies, Agricultural .. ..	387
Seistan (Persia) .. ..	238	— and Institutions in London connected with India .. ..	1005
Self-Government, Local .. ..	348	— Anglican Missionary .. ..	431
Sentences, Indeterminate .. ..	468	— Baptist .. ..	439
— short .. ..	468	— Congregational .. ..	442
Separation of Railway Finances ..	679	— Disciple .. ..	446
Sepoy mutiny .. ..	56, 260	— Housing Co-operative .. ..	402
Servants, Domestic .. ..	560	— Ladies .. ..	445
— of India Society .. ..	419	— Literary, Scientific and Social ..	412
Service, Lady Minto Nurlang ..	618	— Lutheran .. ..	447
Services, Indian Forest (Engineering)	634	— Methodist .. ..	448
— Indian Police .. ..	463	— Non-Credit Agricultural Co-operation	396
Sesamum, cultivation of .. ..	289	— Presbyterian .. ..	440
Sessions, Courts of .. ..	452	— for the Propagation of the Gospel ..	431
Settlement Officers' duties .. ..	888	— for the Protection of Children ..	421
Settlements, Dutch .. ..	52	— Red Cross, Indian .. ..	610
— European .. ..	52	— of St. John the Evangelist .. ..	432
Seva Sadan .. ..	421	— for the Protection of Children in Western India .. ..	421
Seventh Day Adventists Mission ..	445	Society, Bible Churchmen's Missionary	432
Sex .. ..	45	— for Promoting the Study of Religion,	1006
Shahjahan .. ..	51	Soil, Agricultural .. ..	285
Shahpura chiefship .. ..	186	— Bengal Pres. .. ..	106
Shan States .. ..	213	— Bombay Pres. .. ..	86
Share and Stock Brokers' Association	709	— Central Prov. .. ..	151
Shawl weaving .. ..	28	— India .. ..	285
Shroffs, banking by .. ..	671	— Madras Pres. .. ..	96
Siamese Consuls .. ..	579	— Punjab .. ..	129
Siege of Delhi .. ..	260	— United Provinces .. ..	118
Signal Corps, Army .. ..	269	South Africa, Indians in .. ..	992
Sikh wars .. ..	55, 260	— Indian Famine, 1876-8 .. ..	339
Sikhs, origin of .. ..	274	— — Railway .. ..	688
Sikkim State .. ..	193	Southborough Committee .. ..	998
Silk .. ..	743, 931	Southern dynasties .. ..	59
Silver .. ..	707, 895, 873	— India Chamber of Commerce ..	722
— coinage .. ..	895	Spanish Consuls .. ..	580
— coins .. ..	895	Spices .. ..	936
— Duty .. ..	878, 881	Sports in India .. ..	1007
— standard .. ..	896	— — athletics .. ..	1015
Simla .. ..	582	— — Billiards .. ..	1042
Simon (Sir John) Commission ..	61	— — boxing .. ..	1042
Sind, Fisheries .. ..	631	— — cricket .. ..	1025
Sirguja .. ..	206	— — Dog Shows .. ..	1010
Sirmur (Nahan) State .. ..	213	— — football .. ..	1029
Sirohi State .. ..	184	— — golf .. ..	1029
Skins, hides and leather .. ..	757, 940	— — hockey .. ..	1028
Small-cause Courts .. ..	452	— — Pigsticking .. ..	107
Smuggling of Cocaine .. ..	752	— — Police Sports .. ..	103
Smuts-Gandhi Agreement .. ..	992	— — polo .. ..	103
		— — racing .. ..	1008

	PAGE		PAGE
ports in India, Rifle Shooting .. ..	1037	States, Indian, Cutch .. ..	196, 199
— — — Rowing .. ..	1039	— — — Dangs .. ..	202
— — — Rugby .. ..	1029	— — — Datia .. ..	192
— — — Swimming .. ..	1038	— — — Deccan States Agency .. ..	202
— — — tennis .. ..	1026	— — — Dhar .. ..	192
— — — Water Polo .. ..	1032	— — — Dharampur .. ..	201
— — — Weight lifting .. ..	1042	— — — Dholpur .. ..	186
— — — Yachting .. ..	1039	— — — Dhrangadhra .. ..	197
quadron, East Indies .. ..	281	— — — Dir .. ..	194
staff, Governor-General's .. ..	73	— — — Dongarpur .. ..	183
— Governor's, Bengal Pres. .. ..	113	— — — Eastern States Agency .. ..	205
— Bombay Pres. .. ..	92	— — — Faridkot .. ..	210
— Madras Pres. .. ..	102	— — — Gondal .. ..	197
— Railway .. ..	685	— — — Gujarat States Agency .. ..	200
camp Duties, Indian .. ..	946	— — — Balasinor .. ..	200
Standard Tours .. ..	569	— — — Bansda .. ..	200
star of India .. ..	1053	— — — Baria .. ..	201
State, Council of .. ..	84	— — — Cambay .. ..	201
— Forces, Indian Army .. ..	272	— — — Chhota Udepur .. ..	201
— forest distribution .. ..	633	— — — Dharampur .. ..	201
— irrigation works .. ..	317	— — — Jawhar .. ..	201
— versus Company Management (Railways) .. ..	679	— — — Lunawada .. ..	201
States, Indian .. ..	175	— — — Rajpipla .. ..	201
— — — Akalkot .. ..	203	— — — Sachin .. ..	201
— — — Alwar .. ..	188	— — — Sant .. ..	201
— — — Amb .. ..	194	— — — Gwalior .. ..	189
— — — Aundh .. ..	203	— — — Hyderabad .. ..	177
— — — Bahawalpur .. ..	209	— — — Idar .. ..	200
— — — Balasinor .. ..	200	— — — Indore .. ..	190
— — — Baluchistan Agency .. ..	181	— — — Jaipur .. ..	184
— — — Banganapallee .. ..	196	— — — Jaisalmer .. ..	184
— — — Bansda .. ..	200	— — — Jamkhandi .. ..	203
— — — Banswara .. ..	183	— — — Jammu .. ..	215
— — — Baria .. ..	201	— — — Janjira .. ..	202
— — — Barliya .. ..	201	— — — Jaora .. ..	192
— — — Baroda .. ..	180	— — — Jath .. ..	203
— — — Bastar .. ..	206	— — — Jhalawar .. ..	187
— — — Benares .. ..	208	— — — Jind .. ..	210
— — — Bengal Presidency .. ..	204	— — — Jodhpur .. ..	183
— — — Bharatpur .. ..	186	— — — Junagadh .. ..	198
— — — Bhavnagar .. ..	197	— — — Kalat (Baluchistan Agency) .. ..	181
— — — Bhopal .. ..	191	— — — Kapurthala .. ..	210
— — — Bhur .. ..	203	— — — Karauli .. ..	187
— — — Bhutan .. ..	193	— — — Karenni District .. ..	214
— — — Bikaner .. ..	187	— — — Kashmir .. ..	215
— — — Bilaspur .. ..	209	— — — Kathiawar .. ..	196
— — — Bundi .. ..	185	— — — Khairagarh .. ..	205
— — — Cambay .. ..	20	— — — Aharipur .. ..	213
— — — Central India Agency .. ..	188	— — — Kharsawan .. ..	205
— — — Chamba .. ..	209	— — — Khasi .. ..	207
— — — Chhota Udaipur .. ..	201	— — — Kishtangarh .. ..	185
— — — Chitral .. ..	194	— — — Kolhapur .. ..	202
— — — Cochin .. ..	19	— — — Kotah .. ..	187
— — — Cooh Behar .. ..	204	— — — Kurundwad .. ..	204
		— — — Las Bela (Baluchistan Agency) .. ..	181

	PAGE		PAGE
States, Indian, Lawa .. ..	185	States, Indian, Tripura .. ..	204
—Lunavada .. ..	201	—Udaipur .. ..	182
—Madras Presidency .. ..	194	—Vijaynagar .. ..	200
—Maier Kotla .. ..	211	—Wadi Estate .. ..	204
—Mandi .. ..	211	—Western India .. ..	190
—Manipur .. ..	207	—under Assam Govt. .. ..	207
—Miraj .. ..	204	—Bengal Govt. .. ..	204
—Mudhol .. ..	203	—Burma Govt. .. ..	213
—Mysore .. ..	178	—Central India Agency Govt. ..	188
—Nabha .. ..	211	—Madras Govt. .. ..	194
—Navanagar .. ..	198	—North-West Frontier .. ..	194
—North-West Frontier .. ..	194	—Punjab .. ..	201
—Obligations of .. ..	175	—United Provinces Govt. ..	207
—Orchha .. ..	192	—(Protection) Act .. ..	471
—Palanpur .. ..	188	—Railways .. ..	688
—Partabgarh .. ..	183	—Tribute .. ..	217
—Patiala .. ..	212	Station, Khopoli Power .. ..	345
—Phaltan .. ..	204	Stations, Wireless Telegraph ..	600
—Policy towards .. ..	176	Statistics, Agricultural .. 294-304 and 307-316	
—Political Officers .. ..	176	—bank 663, 664, 665, 667, 668, 669, 671, 672	
—Porbandar .. ..	199	—birth and death rate .. ..	602
—Pudukottai .. ..	195	—Boy Scouts .. ..	388
—Punjab .. ..	209	—Co-operation .. ..	405-411
—Radhanpur .. ..	199	—cotton industry .. ..	732-736
—Raigarh .. ..	205	—dacoity .. ..	466
—Rajpipla .. ..	201	—death and birth rates .. ..	602
—Rajputana Agency .. ..	182	—education .. 364, 365, 368, 369, 377, 380	
—Ramdurg .. ..	204	—Famine Trust, Income and Expendi-	
—Rampur .. ..	207	—ture .. ..	313
—Rewa .. ..	191	—forest .. ..	636-639
—Rewa Vantia Agency .. ..	202	—Indians, Overseas .. ..	986
—relations with .. ..	175	—irrigation .. ..	319-321
—rights of .. ..	175	—jail .. ..	469
—Rutlam .. ..	192	—judicial .. ..	461
—Sabar Kantha Agency .. ..	196	—Jute .. ..	738, 739, 740
—Sachin .. ..	201	—Labour .. .. 489, 490, 491, 492, 495, 496,	
—Sandur .. ..	196	501, 502, 503, 507, 512, 513,	
—Sangli .. ..	203	518, 526, 528, 529, 530, 531	
—Sant .. ..	201	532, 534, 535, 536, 538, 539,	
—Savantwadi .. ..	203	542, 547, 548	
—Savanur .. ..	204	—Local Govt. .. ..	351, 352
—Shahpura .. ..	186	—Lunacy .. ..	612, 613
—Shan .. ..	213	—Meteorological .. ..	331-336 and 337
—Sikkim .. ..	193	—Mines and Minerals 699, 700, 701, 703, 704	
—Sirguja .. ..	206	705, 706, 709	
—Sirmur (Nahan) .. ..	213	—Municipalities .. ..	351, 352
—Sirohi .. ..	184	—murder .. ..	466
—Suket .. ..	209	—police .. ..	464, 465, 466
—Surgatia .. ..	202	—Population .. ..	38-48
—Surguja .. ..	206	—Ports .. ..	356, 357
—Swat .. ..	194	—Press .. ..	610
—Telhi .. ..	207	—railway .. ..	690-698
—Tonk .. ..	185	—reserves, currency .. ..	909, 910
—Travancore .. ..	194	—revenue and expenditure ..	82
		—Tea .. ..	746, 747, 748
		—telegraph and telephone .. ..	60

	PAGE		PAGE
Statistics, Textile Industry .. ..	732-736	Survey, Archaeological .. ..	76
— theft .. ..	466	— Botanical .. ..	76, 592
— Trade .. .. 924, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 933, 934, 937, 938, 939		— Department .. ..	75
— wages, income, &c. .. ..	673	— Geological .. ..	75
Statuary .. ..	26	— of India .. ..	592
Statutory Commission .. ..	61	— Maps, Topographical .. ..	592
Steamship Co., Anchor Line .. ..	562	— Zoological .. ..	592
— Bibby Line .. ..	562	Surveys, Forest .. ..	633
— B. I. S. N. .. ..	562	— Scientific .. ..	592
— City and Hall Line .. ..	562	Sutlej Valley Project .. ..	321, 347
— Henderson .. ..	562	Swedish Alliance Mission .. ..	443
— Lloyd Triestino .. ..	562	— Consuls .. ..	580
— Marittima Italiana .. ..	561	Swimming .. ..	1038
— Messageries Maritimes .. ..	561	Swiss Consul .. ..	580
— Natal Line .. ..	561	Syrian Church .. ..	430
— Orient Line .. ..	561		
— P. & O. .. ..	561		
Steel and Wire Industries .. ..			
(Extending) Act .. ..	471		
— Industry .. ..	702	Table, Interest .. ..	347
Sterling Remittances .. ..	897	— of wages .. ..	673
Stock Exchanges .. ..	709	Tamil Evangelical Lutheran Church .. ..	447
— Bombay .. ..	709	Tank Corps, Royal .. ..	269
— Calcutta .. ..	710	Tanks .. ..	322
— Committee of Inquiry (Bombay) .. ..	710	Tanned Hides, exports of .. ..	757
— Madras .. ..	710	Tanning .. ..	757
Stones, Gem .. ..	708	— materials .. ..	936
Stores Department, Indian .. ..	915	Tariff Act, Indian .. ..	476
Storms .. ..	325	— (Amendment) Act, Indian .. ..	473, 925
Strength of the Army .. ..	279	— Board .. ..	984
Strict Baptist Mission .. ..	440	— Customs .. ..	763
Strike Enquiry Committee, Bombay .. ..	549	— Second Amendment Act (Indian) .. ..	925
Strikes, Industrial .. ..	549	— (Textile Protection) Amendment Act .. ..	472
— Textile Mill, Bombay .. ..	549	Tata Air Mail .. ..	943
Structural Temples .. ..	31	— Hydro-Electric Power Supply Co. .. ..	345
Student Christian Movement of Great Britain .. ..	1006	— Iron and Steel Works .. ..	702
Students' Bureau of information .. ..	1004	Tax, Income .. ..	873, 893
— in Great Britain, Indian .. ..	1003	Taxation, incidence of .. ..	888
Sub district boards .. ..	349	Tea .. ..	746
Succession Duties .. ..	870	— District Emigrant Labour Act .. ..	494
Suez Canal .. ..	569	— Exports .. ..	747, 940
Suffrage Movement, Woman .. ..	620	Technical education .. ..	372
Sugar (Excise Duty) Act .. ..	472, 926	Technological (Cotton) Laboratory .. ..	730
— Industry .. ..	750, 935	Tehri State .. ..	208
Sugarcane Act .. ..	472	Tolgaunmouth, Lord (Sir John Shore) .. ..	54
— Cultivation of .. ..	288	Telegram Rates .. ..	598
Suits, civil .. ..	461	Telegraph Department .. ..	598
Suket .. ..	209	— and Post Office .. ..	595
Sukkur Barrage .. ..	321	— tariff .. ..	598
Sunday School Union .. ..	417	Telegraphy, Wireless .. ..	640
Sunth (Sant) .. ..	201	Telegu Mission, American Baptist .. ..	440
Superintendents of Police, Assistant .. ..	463	Telephone Service, Wireless .. ..	641
Surguja .. ..	206	— England .. ..	600
		— Statistics .. ..	640
		Telephony .. ..	640
		Temperature .. ..	381 to 334





	Page
United Provinces police .. ..	121
— population .. ..	118
— revenue .. ..	122
— roads and building .. ..	120
— schools .. ..	121
— soil .. ..	118
— States under .. ..	207
— Textile industry .. ..	119
— States, Consul for .. ..	580
Universities .. ..	372
University, Agra .. ..	374
— Aligarh .. ..	374
— Allahabad .. ..	373
— Andhra .. ..	374
— Annamalai .. ..	374
— Benares Hindu .. ..	373
— Bombay .. ..	373
— Calcutta .. ..	373
— Commission .. ..	363, 366
— Dacca .. ..	374
— Delhi .. ..	374
— Lucknow .. ..	374
— Madras .. ..	373
— Mysore .. ..	180, 374
— Nagpur .. ..	374
— Osmania .. ..	178, 373
— Poona .. ..	178, 373
— Punjab .. ..	373
— Rangoon .. ..	374
— Training Corps .. ..	272
— Women, Indian Federation of .. ..	425
— Missionary Settlement for .. ..	446
Upper India Chamber of Commerce .. ..	723
Uruguay, Consuls for .. ..	580
U. S. A. Consuls .. ..	580

Vellore, mutiny at .. .. .	259
Vend, right of (excise system) .. .. .	890
Venezuela, Consul for .. .. .	580
Vernacular Press .. .. .	643
—Act .. .. .	58, 643
Veterinary Service, (Army) .. .. .	271
Viceroyalty, Instituted .. .. .	57
—of Lord Chelmsford .. .. .	60
—of Lord Curzon .. .. .	59
—of Lord Hardinge .. .. .	60
—of Lord Irwin .. .. .	61
—of Lord Minto .. .. .	59
—of Lord Reading .. .. .	61
—of Lord Willingdon .. .. .	61
Viceroy of India .. .. .	77
—Commission .. .. .	274

	PAGE
Viceroy's Emergency Powers .. ..	79
Victoria Cross .. ..	280
—League .. ..	1006
—Memorial Scholarships Fund .. ..	615
Vijaynagar .. ..	200
Village autonomy .. ..	348
Villages, occupations in .. ..	48
—types of .. ..	348
Vishnu .. ..	16
Visit of King and Queen .. ..	60
Vizagapatam Harbour Project .. ..	361

## W

Wadi Estate .. .. .	204
Wages .. .. .	524
— and income (table) .. .. .	673
— Deduction from .. .. .	536
Wana, Reoccupation of .. .. .	246
War and Afghanistan .. .. .	55, 58, 60, 260
— Burmese .. .. .	56, 58
— European, and India .. .. .	60
— Gurkha .. .. .	54
— India and the .. .. .	60
— Maratha .. .. .	54
— Memorial, All-India .. .. .	587
— Mysore .. .. .	54
— Nepal .. .. .	54
— Royal Indian Navy .. .. .	282
— Sikh .. .. .	55
Warrant of Precedence .. .. .	1044
Wars, Afghan .. .. .	55, 58 60, 260
Water Polo .. .. .	1032
Waziristan .. .. .	244
— Map of .. .. .	248
— People in .. .. .	244
— Policy in .. .. .	244
— Suggested Programme in .. .. .	244
— The Compromise .. .. .	245
— Wana, Reoccupation .. .. .	246
— War .. .. .	246
Weaving, carpet .. .. .	742
— Mills .. .. .	742
— Shawls .. .. .	742
Weight Lighting .. .. .	1042
Weights and Measures Committees .. .. .	36
— currency .. .. .	35
— reform of .. .. .	35
— variety of .. .. .	35
Welfare centres, movement, child .. .. .	609
— Work .. .. .	609
— Work among fishermen .. .. .	627
Wellesley's (Lord) policy .. .. .	54
Wells .. .. .	322



*Invaluable help & advice*  
*for*  
**EVERY INCOME TAX PAYER**

The problems and intricacies of Income Tax are dealt with in a concise and exceptionally clear form in "The Times of India" revised Handbook:—

**INDIAN**  
**INCOME TAX**  
**SIMPLIFIED**

HOW TO MAKE YOUR RETURN  
WHAT YOU CAN RECOVER

New Assessment Basis for Salaries, Businesses, etc., and all possible reliefs carefully explained.

**PRICE ONE RUPEE**  
ENGLISH, GUJARATHI & MARATHI  
EDITIONS

by **FRAMROZ R. MERCHANT, F.S.A.A.**  
Incorporated Accountant, Bombay.

**BENNETT, COLEMAN & CO., LTD.**  
BOMBAY, CALCUTTA & LONDON.

# BOMBAY

By SAMUEL T. SHEPPARD.

ACCORDING to the preface, this book is "only a nibble at a few chapters" of the history of the City of Bombay, "made for the benefit of the many people who want to know something about Bombay but who cannot find any book to satisfy their desire."

He deals with the early history of the Island; why it was ceded by the Portuguese and how the East India Company got it; with reclamation from the early British days to modern times (a chapter which contains much from the India Office records that has never been published before); and with defence, industries and trade, the growth of the town, population, religion and learning, and social diversions.

\* \* \*

"Perhaps wisely the volume before us says little or nothing about politics. But it does convey a sense of the tremendous energy and enterprise that has gone to the gradual building up of the life of the great communities of India."—*The Statesman*.

The book contains 24 full page illustrations.

**Price Rs. 5, in Full Cloth**

*Obtainable from :*

**BENNETT, COLEMAN & CO., LTD.**

**BOMBAY, CALCUTTA & LONDON.**

# Printing

*that is well-dressed in  
appearance influences  
your business . . . .*

Bad Printing is often thrown away unread, as cheapness in price is reflected in inferior workmanship and shoddy appearance. Indifferent Printing CREATES A BAD IMPRESSION in the minds of those who receive it. YOUR BUSINESS NEEDS GOOD PRINTING.

Any expenditure on your part to make it as attractive and persuasive as possible is an *investment*, and the expense involved in its production should be regarded as *essential to the profitable conduct of your business*. The Times of India Press produces printed matter of the highest quality at fair prices.

*Ask for our representative to call.*

---

**THE  
TIMES OF INDIA PRESS  
BOMBAY & CALCUTTA**



